

XfH

.726

.ol 3H

v.1



XfH. 726. Of 3H.  
No. ~~4370. 153~~

v. 1





















History  
OF THE  
Island of Antigua.















THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
ISLAND OF ANTIGUA,

ONE OF THE LEEWARD CARIBBEES IN THE WEST INDIES,

FROM THE FIRST SETTLEMENT, IN 1635 TO THE PRESENT TIME.

BY  
VERE LANGFORD OLIVER,  
M.R.C.S. ENGL.; L.R.C.P. LOND.



Volume I.

LONDON:  
MITCHELL AND HUGHES, 110 WARDOUR STREET, W.

1894.

4000



13 H.

Feb 9. 1905.

WARDOR STREET

10

1905





# Preface.

---

THE various Papers and Pedigrees comprised in these two Volumes have been gradually accumulated during the last seven years. Having commenced by collecting information about my own family, which was formerly settled at Antigua, I was soon led to make notes of many others connected by marriage, and finally to compile the Pedigrees of all those formerly resident there. I then visited the Island, and during my stay from December 1888 to March 1st, 1889, made copious extracts from the parish registers and local records, besides copying all the monumental inscriptions in the various churchyards and plantation burial-grounds. Here I gratefully record my thanks to Sir William Frederick Haynes-Smith, the Governor of the Leeward Islands; to Captain I. C. Maling, then Acting-Secretary; to Mr. Octavius Humphrys, the Registrar of Wills and Deeds; to the various Rectors; and to my kind friends Messrs. Thomas Dickson Foote, John Foote, Arthur Shand, Oliver Nugent, John Jarvis, and others.

The information thus acquired on the Island was subsequently largely augmented by a search through the Colonial Papers at the Public Record Office, Mrs. Vernona T. C. Smith materially assisting by making extracts for me from the Close Rolls; and my thanks are also due to Mr. Chaloner Smith, the head of the Literary Search Department at Somerset House, for his uniform courtesy and help.

In regard to the Historical Introduction which follows, I have endeavoured to give as much original information as possible; most of it is in a very crude and condensed state, but I have purposely avoided putting forward my personal opinions, deeming it better for each reader to form his own. As to the Pedigrees, I must point out that some of them are unreliable, owing to the absence of sufficient proof, but I shall be very glad to receive corrections and additions. The first Volume has taken the Publishers over two years to print, but the remaining one will be probably completed next year.

VERE LANGFORD OLIVER.

WHITMORE LODGE, SUNNINGHILL, BERKS.

*December 1894.*



*This Edition has been limited to 150 copies,  
of which this is No. 49*

*Mitchell L Hughes.*



## List of Works Consulted.

The following Works on the West Indies are in the Author's possession, and he has extracted from them everything of importance bearing on the History of Antigua :—

- Histoire Naturelle et Morale des Iles Antilles de l'Amerique, [by Charles de Rochefort]. 4to. Rotterdam, 1658.
- Histoire Generale des Antilles, by le pere du Tertre. 4 vols. 4to. Paris, 1667—71.
- A True and Exact History of the Island of Barbadoes, by Richard Ligon. Small fo. Second edition, London, 1673.
- The Original Lists of Emigrants to the American Plantations 1600—1700, by John Camden Hotten. Large paper royal 4to. London, 1874.
- A Collection of the Sufferings of the People called Quakers from 1650—89, by Joseph Besse. 2 vols. small fo. London, 1753.
- A Copy of the Articles Exhibited by Mr. Freeman to the House of Commons against Col. Codrington. 8vo. 1702.
- History of Col. Parke's Administrations, by George French, and an Answer, etc. 2 vols. 8vo. London, 1717.
- Nouveau Voyage aux Isles de l'Amerique, by le pere Labat. 2 vols. large 4to. The Hague, 1724.
- Acts of Assembly Passed in the Island of Barbadoes from 1648 to 1718. Fo. London, 1732.
- Acts of Assembly Passed in the Charibbee Leeward Islands from 1690 to 1730. Small fo. London, 1734.
- Acts of Assembly Passed in the Island of St. Christopher from 1711 to 1735. Fo. London, 1739.
- Acts of Assembly Passed in the Island of Nevis from 1664 to 1739. Fo. London, 1740.
- The British Empire in America, [by John Oldmixon]. 2 vols. 8vo. Second edition, London, 1741.
- Caribbeana. 2 vols. 4to. London, 1741.
- Memoirs of the First Settlement of the Island of Barbados and other the Carribbee Islands. 12mo. First edition, London, 1743.
- A Natural History of Nevis and the rest of the English Leeward Charibbee Islands in America, by Rev. William Smith. 8vo. Cambridge, 1745.
- The Natural History of Barbados, by the Rev. Griffith Hughes, A.M., with a List of Subscribers. Small fo. London, 1750.
- The Memorials of the English and French Commissaries concerning St. Lucia. 4to. London, 1755.
- Description géographique des Isles Antilles possédées par les Anglois, by S. Bellin. Small 4to. Paris, 1758.
- An account of the Expedition to the West Indies against Martinico with the reduction of Guadelupe and other the Leeward Islands subject to the French King 1759, by Capt. Richard Gardiner. 4to. Third edition, Birmingham, 1762.
- An Account of the European Settlements in America. 2 vols. 8vo. London, 1765.
- The substance of the Evidence on the Petition presented by the West India Planters and Merchants to the Hon. House of Commons, 16 March 1775. 8vo, pp. 47. London.
- The West India Atlas . . . together with an Historical Account, by Thomas Jefferys. Royal fo. London, 1775.
- MS. A Tour through part of the West Indies, containing a particular Description of the Climate, Cultivation, and several of the Natural Productions of the Island of Tobago, and other Settlements in that quarter of the world. In a Series of 12 Letters to a Friend. Small fo., pp. 255. 18 January 1780 to 1 July 1782.
- The Crisis of the Sugar Colonies. 8vo, pp. 38. London, 1785.
- Letters to a Young Planter, or Observations on the Management of a Sugar Plantation. 8vo. London, 1785.
- Proceedings of a General Court-Martial on Captain Robert Hedges of the 67th Regiment: held at the Court-House, St. John's, Antigua, from Monday the 30th of January to Monday the 13th of March 1786. Royal 8vo. Antigua: St. John's: Printed by James Hargrove, on the Parade, 1786.
- A Narrative of the Official Conduct of Valentine Morris, Esq., Governor of St. Vincent, by himself. 8vo. London, 1787.
- History of the Settlements and Trade of the Europeans in the East and West Indies, by the Abbé Raynal. Translated by J. O. Justamond, F.R.S. 8 vols. 8vo. London, 1788.
- A Brief Account of the Island of Antigua 1786—88, by John Luffman. Crown 8vo. Second edition, London, 1789.
- A Treatise on Planting, by Joshua Peterkin, Planter, second edition, with List of Subscribers in Antigua, etc. pp. 104 and iv. St. Christopher's: Printed by Edward Luth R. Low, Cayon Street, Basseterre, 1790:
- The Case of the Sugar Colonies. 8vo, pp. 97. London, 1792.
- A Vindication of the Use of Sugar, the Produce of the West India Islands. 8vo, pp. 24. Second edition, London, 1792.
- A Plain Man's Thoughts on the present Price of Sugar, [by James Tobin of Nevis]. 8vo, pp. 22. London, 1792.
- An Account of the Campaign in the West Indies in the year 1794, by the Rev. Cooper Williams, A.M. Large paper royal fo. London, 1796.
- An Historical Survey of the Island of Saint Domingo, together with an Account of the Maroon Negroes in the Island of Jamaica; and a History of the War in the West Indies in 1793 and 1794, by Bryan Edwards, Esq. Also a Tour through the several Islands of Barbadoes, St. Vincent, Antigua, Tobago, and Grenada, in the years 1791 and 1792, by Sir William Young, Bart. 4to. London, 1801.
- A Tour through the British West Indies in 1802 and 1803, by Daniel McKinnen, Esq. Crown 8vo. London, 1804.
- The History of the Discovery and Settlement to the present time of North and South America and of the West Indies, by William Mavor, LL.D. Royal 24mo. London, 1804.

The Laws of the Island of Antigua, consisting of the Acts of the Leeward Islands from 1690 to 1798, and those of Antigua from 1668 to 1804. 2 vols. 4to. London, 1805.

The West India Common-Place Book, by Sir William Young, Bart., F.R.S., M.P. 4to. London, 1807.

An Inquiry into the State of the British West Indies, by Joseph Lowe, Esq. 8vo. London, 1807.

Outline of a Plan for the Better Cultivation, Security, and Defence of the British West Indies, by Capt. Layman, R.N. 8vo. London, 1807.

Suggestions arising from the Abolition of the African Slave Trade for supplying the demands of the West India Colonies with Agricultural Labourers, by Robert Townsend Farquhar, Esq. 8vo. London, 1807.

A History of the West Indies . . . with an Account of the Wesleyan Missions . . . by Thomas Coke, LL.D. 3 vols. 8vo. Liverpool, 1808.

The History, Civil and Commercial, of the British West Indies, by Bryan Edwards, Esq., F.R.S., S.A., with a continuation to the present time. 5 vols. 8vo, and 4to atlas. London, 1819.

A Voyage in the West Indies, by John Augustus Waller, Surgeon R.N. 8vo. London, 1820.

Ten Views in the Island of Antigua, in which are represented the Process of Sugar Making, from drawings made by William Clark. 18½ inches by 13 inches. London, 1823.

MS. Reports relating to Mr. Gordon's Estates in the West Indies 1824, illustrated with maps and water-colour views. Royal fo.

Six Months in the West Indies in 1825, by Henry Nelson Coleridge, M.A. Royal 24mo. Second edition, crown 8vo, 1826. Third edition, London, 1832.

Chronological History of the West Indies, by Capt. Thomas Southey, R.N. 3 vols. 8vo. London, 1827.

An Historical and Descriptive Account of Antigua, illustrated by numerous coloured engravings, by J. Johnson. 23 inches by 18¼ inches. London, 1830.

Four Years' Residence in the West Indies, 1826—29. 8vo. Third edition, London, 1833.

The West India Sketch Book. 2 vols. 8vo. London, 1834.

Charges delivered to the Clergy of the Diocese of Barbados and the Leeward Islands, by the Right Rev. William Hart Coleridge, D.D., Bishop. 8vo. London, 1835.

The West Indies in 1837, being the journal of a visit to Antigua . . . by Joseph Sturge and Thomas Harvey. 8vo. London, 1838.

Extracts from Papers relative to the West Indies. Printed by Order of the House of Commons 1839. Medium 8vo. London, 1840.

Antigua and the Antiguan, [by Mrs. Lanaghan]. 2 vols. 8vo. London, 1844.

The Sugar Planters' Manual, by W. J. Evans, M.D. 8vo. London, 1847.

The Antigua Almanac. 12mo. 1852.

The West Indies before and since Slave Emancipation, by John Davy, M.D., F.R.S. 8vo. London, 1854.

A Treatise on the West Indian Incumbered Estates Acts, by Reginald John Cust, Esq. 12mo. Second edition, London, 1865.

Monumental Inscriptions of the British West Indies, by Capt. J. H. Lawrence-Archer. 4to. London, 1875.

A Young Squire of the 17th Century, from the papers (A.D. 1676—86) of Christopher Jeaffreson, by John Cordy Jeaffreson. 2 vols. 8vo. London, 1878.

Down the Islands, a Voyage to the Caribbees, by William Agnew Paton. Medium 8vo. London, 1888.

The West Indies, by C. Washington Eves, C.M.G. Crown 8vo. Second edition, 1891.

List of Illustrations.

	TO FACE PAGE
Map of the Leeward Islands . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
Map of Antigua, 1787 . . . . .	v
English Harbour and Freemans Bay in the Island of Antigua, 1818 . . . . .	xviii
Portrait of Daniel Parke, Captain-General and Governor of the Leeward Islands, 1706—1710 . . . . .	lxxv
View of the Entrance of English Harbour, Antigua, 1818 . . . . .	cviii
English Harbour from Freemans Bay . . . . .	cviii
View of St. John's Harbour in Antigua, 1752 . . . . .	clx
Portrait of Christopher Codrington, Captain-General and Governor of the Leeward Islands, 1698—1703 . . . . .	143





LAID DOWN BY ACTUAL SURVEY.

In the Years 1787, and 1788.

London, 11th November 1914

His Excellency, Major General  
James H. Burton, U.S. Army

77. How do I know I'm a President?  
 78. How do I know I'm not?  
 79. How do I know I'm  
 80. How do I know I'm not?  
 81. How do I know I'm not?  
 82. How do I know I'm not?  
 83. How do I know I'm not?  
 84. How do I know I'm not?  
 85. How do I know I'm not?  
 86. How do I know I'm not?  
 87. How do I know I'm not?  
 88. How do I know I'm not?  
 89. How do I know I'm not?  
 90. How do I know I'm not?  
 91. How do I know I'm not?  
 92. How do I know I'm not?  
 93. How do I know I'm not?  
 94. How do I know I'm not?  
 95. How do I know I'm not?  
 96. How do I know I'm not?  
 97. How do I know I'm not?  
 98. How do I know I'm not?  
 99. How do I know I'm not?  
 100. How do I know I'm not?

His Majesty's Council



Number of hours in each month

Exposed to Mr. Squaw's Will. N. 1850



Gift from St Paul. London

*F. B. Briggs, Secretary.*

... to ... of ...  
... of ...  
... of ...  
... of ...





SU

*Mr. Green*  
*Mr. Allen*  
*The Hon<sup>ble</sup> J.*  
*The Hon<sup>ble</sup> J.*



# The History of Antigua.

## CHAPTER I.

### TOPOGRAPHY.

THE Island of Antigua, one of the Leeward Caribbee Islands, is situated in the Caribbean Sea, between  $61^{\circ} 44'$  and  $61^{\circ} 58'$  W. longitude, and between  $17^{\circ} 2'$  and  $17^{\circ} 13'$  N. latitude; about 60 miles E. of St. Christopher's, 27 N.E. of Montserrat, and 40 N. of Guadaloupe.

In shape it is roughly oval, the greatest length being about 20 miles E. and W., and the breadth 17 miles N. and S.; the area has been estimated at  $108\frac{1}{4}$  square miles, equivalent to 69,275 acres. The coast line, about 50 or 60 miles in extent, is much indented by creeks and bays, which form many excellent natural harbours, but of these three only are resorted to by ships of large burden, viz.:—English Harbour, on the S. coast, Parham on the N., and St. John's on the W. It is surrounded on all sides, except the S., by islets, rocks, and shoals, which render the navigation along the coast dangerous, and the entrance to the harbours intricate. The country is somewhat flat and swampy to the N.E., undulating elsewhere, and hilly in the S.W., where the highest elevation in the Sheckerley Mountains is 1210 feet.

St. John's, the capital, with a population of over 10,000, is the only town of any importance, and owing to its position at the head of an extensive harbour, it has become the chief centre for trade and commerce; but a sandy bar across the entrance to the latter, about three miles from the city, prevents the passage of large ships. On the N. side of the harbour is a bold rock called Rat Island, formerly the site of the barracks, but now occupied by the asylum, access to which is obtained by means of a narrow stone causeway. Farther W. are the crumbling walls of Fort James; and on the S. side, dominating the "Roads," stands the old battery on Goat's Hill, now converted into a signal station.

The streets, which have been laid out at right angles to each other, are broad, clean, and airy; and the many substantial old houses testify to the former prosperity of their residents. The principal public buildings are the Cathedral, erected about 50 years ago at a cost of £40,000; Government House, the residence of the Governor and Captain-General of the Federal Colony; the Court House, where the Legislature and Judges assemble to transact business; the Custom House, Arsenal, Market, Hospital, Library, etc.

English Harbour, on the S. coast, about 12 miles by road S.E. of the capital, is almost completely land locked, occupying as it does the bed of an extinct crater. The narrow and intricate entrance was formerly secured by a chain, and commanded by the battery of Fort Berkeley which mounted 39 guns, but at the present time a solitary 18-pounder, dated 1805, with the monogram of G. R., alone remains to attest its former strength. The numerous forts on the adjacent heights, with barracks for the accommodation of a regiment, which were constructed about 1780 for the protection of H.M. Dockyard, are now in a ruinous state. During the long wars of the last century huge fleets were refitted and revictualled here, and our uninterrupted possession of this impregnable stronghold was a continual menace to the French. On the N. side, on a gentle slope, approached by a splendid military road, lies Clarence House, the official residence of the commanding naval officer of the station. To the W. lie the various buildings comprising the Dockyard, which are all kept in good repair. A low and narrow neck of sand, separating English and Falmouth Harbours, leads to Falmouth Town, which is a small hamlet grouped around its church, and a place of no trade nor importance. Close at hand, on the rugged summit of Monks Hill, stands Great George Fort, which was constructed by the colonists at a great cost as a shelter for the women and children in case of insurrection or invasion; the ramparts enclose an area of 10 acres, which was at one time occupied by dwelling houses, store houses, and magazines. Old Road Town in St. Mary's Parish is likewise an insignificant place lying on a good bay, where the first English settlers are supposed to have landed. Bridge Town at Willoughby Bay exists now but in name. Parham Town in St. Peter's Parish, once part of the lordship of the Lords Willoughby of Parham, is a small village about seven miles by road E. of St. John's, containing a few good houses close to the church, but its harbour is not now used for trade.

GEOLOGY.\*—Antigua presents three distinct formations of the tertiary class, of which the most superficial beds occupy the northern and eastern divisions

\* The following paragraphs have been copied from the Antigua Almanacs of 1845 and 1852.

of the island. These consist of a calcareous marl and coarse sandstone, interspersed with masses of a tolerably compact shell limestone. The mountainous district, forming the southern and western divisions, is composed of rocks of the newest floetz trap formation, as wacke porphyry, trap breccia, amygdaloid, and some spherical masses of basaltic greenstone. The intermediate district is occupied by a series of argillaceous strata of varied characters. The most superficial consists of a loose friable marl of yellow colour, with olive-brown spots, containing numerous concretions of a lenticular form. The next stratum in the series is of a more compact and homogeneous texture, being a white indurated clay of a slaty structure, intersected by seams which divide it into tabular masses. Inferior to this we find another tabular rock, of a coarser grain than the last, which, being highly impregnated with green earth, presents a beautiful sea-green or bluish colour. The next, and lowest in the series of this formation, is a stratum of liver-brown colour and conglomerate character, having imbedded in it masses of different species of the trap family. All these strata dip at a considerable angle to the N. and N.E., and extend across the island from the Ridge to the neighbourhood of St. John's. The order of stratification is somewhat disturbed by the irruption of a large mass of the trap family at Drew's Hill. This spot is worthy of a more minute examination, for it contains the only marks of recent volcanic action that have as yet been discovered in this island. Streams of lava, some more compact, others vesicular, are found at the base of the hill, bearing the impression of the leaves of dicotyledonous plants; among which may be recognized those of the *Ficus pertusa*, and a species of *Melastoma*.

These three formations do not pass imperceptibly into each other, but are divided by well-marked natural boundaries. The southern limit of the calcareous district is formed by a zone of lowland, extending from Willoughby Bay on the S.E. to Dickenson's Bay on the N.W., which, at no very distant period, appears to have been submerged by a narrow firth, dividing the island into two, like the Riviere Sale of Guadaloupe. The claystone is divided from the trap formation by the Body Ponds and the stream which issues from them, running towards the N.W. through a beautifully luxuriant plain. The surface of each district presents also peculiar features. The calcareous is exceedingly broken and undulated, consisting of a series of round-backed hills of no great elevation, covered with a light arid soil. The summits of these hills are overgrown with wild sage (*Lantana involucrata*), among which the loblolly (*Pisonia subcordata*), *Croton balsamiferum*, *Rauwolfia nitida*, and other shrubs are interspersed. The sides of the hills and intervening valleys are highly cultivated, and produce a rapid growth when duly favoured with rain. The claystone formation presents a precipitous escarpment towards the S. and S.W., and a gentle declivity in the opposite direction. This is the most barren district in the island, con-

sidering that it is everywhere accessible to the implements of husbandry. The district occupied by the trap formation consists of mountains, some of which rise with conical summits to the height of 800 or 1000 feet, others of the same elevation are more rounded and less precipitous, affording a good soil for the sugar-cane even on their tops. They are intersected by beautifully romantic valleys, and the abrupt sides of the mountains are clothed with the verdant foliage of a great variety of herbs and trees and twining shrubs.

**MINERAL CONTENTS.**—Calcareous spar, agates, chalcedony, quartz, and jasper of various colours, are met with abundantly in both the stratified formations. The upper strata of the clay, and the alluvial district between it and the marl, contain extensive beds of stratified chert, which, in the more upland parts of this district is broken into angular blocks of considerable size and strewn over the surface of the land, affording an additional cause of its bad agricultural character. The whole of this formation is highly impregnated with the oxides of iron, and the granular magnetic iron ore, or iron sand, may be collected in abundance, especially after a shower, when it accumulates in the courses of the temporary streams which the rain occasions. Sulphate of barytes is found at Drew's Hill, under an insulated mass of wacke porphyry.

**ORGANIC REMAINS.**—The organic fossils of the calcareous strata consist of a great variety of marine exuviae, analogous to those which at present inhabit the surrounding seas, as astreae, meandrinae, tubiporae, echinus, pectan, cardium, strombus, cerithium, scalaria, ostrea, etc. Many of the polypiferous remains are seen in a state of beautiful preservation, although they have undergone a thorough conversion of their substance, the calcareous matter of the fossil being entirely replaced by an infiltration of chalcedony. Of the higher animals no remains have been discovered as yet, except one or two sharks' teeth not much inferior in size to those found in Malta.

The chert contains a prodigious quantity of casts, apparently of the genus *Melania*, and some of the entire shells adhere to its exterior surface in beautiful relief, shewing evidently that this mineral has been deposited from the waters which overflowed this district. Associated with the chert, we find great quantities of silicious petrifications of the stems of palms and dicotyledonous trees: these take a beautiful polish, and are much sought after for the cabinet of the curious. No organic remains have been found in the trap, and few minerals, except those which are common to these rocks.

**SPRINGS, RIVERS, ETC.**—There are few springs in the island, and no stream that deserves the name of a river; but there are several creeks, whose oozy waters maintain the growth of impenetrable thickets of the different species of mangrove, as *Rhizophora mangle*, *Avicennia tomentosa*, and *Laguncularia racemosa*.

**CLIMATE.**—In Antigua the weight and tempera-



ture of the atmosphere vary but little throughout the year. The mean temperature is 78°, the maximum 87° and minimum 66°; the mean dew point 70°. The usual height of the barometer is 30 inches, but occasionally it rises to 30·15, and sometimes falls as low as 29·3. The average fall of rain is 45 inches\* during the year. From April to August the fanning trade-wind holds its steady course, infusing health and vigour into every living creature. During the next three months the electrical equilibrium is often disturbed, the wind is more variable both in force and direction; the clouds collect in volumes, and torrents of rain fill the ponds and cisterns, on which the inhabitants depend for a supply of water. This is the season at which hurricanes occur. On these occasions the barometer has fallen from ·5 inch to 1·86 inch below its ordinary height. From December to April the wind becomes more northerly, and produces frequently a sensation of cold much greater than what is indicated by the thermometer, but in the cloudless moonlight nights at this period of the year even the mercury falls now and then to 66° of Fahrenheit.

ZOOLOGY.—With the exception of rabbits, two or three species of bats, and rats and mice, there are no wild animals of the class Mammalia in Antigua. The domestic animals are horses, mules, oxen, hogs, goats, and a short-haired hornless breed of sheep, the flesh of which is highly esteemed. Domestic fowls, geese, turkeys, guinea-birds, and ducks are abundant. Cranes, pelicans, wild ducks, owls, hawks, kites, quails, and ground-doves; plovers, sandpipers, and other migratory birds, which visit the island for a short time in autumn; humming-birds, and one or two species of *Pici* nearly complete the catalogue of wild birds. Of the order *Passeres* scarcely an individual occurs, so that Antigua cannot boast of the melody of her groves. In tropical countries the ear is not the avenue of pleasurable sensations. In the splendour of day Nature presents to the eye her gorgeous attire in all the stillness of a panorama, and when night has veiled the scene in darkness the croaking of frogs and the shrill note of the *gryllides* produce a noise painfully discordant, but of which, fortunately, its unvaried sameness soon renders the ear almost insensible. The coast is well supplied with turtle and the fish peculiar to these regions, and which, with the exception of the yellow-billed sprat, conger eel, and horse-eyed cavally, are seldom possessed of the poisonous qualities with which they are frequently impregnated in these seas.

VEGETABLE KINGDOM.—Sugar is the staple commodity of the island, and consequently the cultivation of the sugar-cane is the chief business of the agriculturist; but various articles of provisions, such as maize, guinea-corn, yams, sweet potatoes, eddoes, arrowroot, cassada, and a great variety of leguminous plants are also raised, together with pumpkins, squashes, okro, and other esculent vegetables. Of

fruit a great variety may be enumerated, but little care is taken in their culture, such as guavas, sour sop, sweet sop, custard apples, papaws, plantains, bananas, cocoanuts, bread fruit, jack fruit, cashew-nuts, granadillas, water-melons, prickly pear, mountain pear, avocado pear, mango, hog plums, Java plums, Barbados cherries, Surinam cherries, rose apples, and several other species of *Eugenia*; grapes, tamarinds, pomegranates, sapadillas, Otaheite gooseberries (*Cica disticha*), and Barbados gooseberries. Antigua is still celebrated for pine-apples; and the different species of the citron genus were once produced here in great perfection, but they are now almost totally destroyed by the blight. The principal trees are red and white cedars (*Cedrela odorata*, *Bignonia leucoxydon*), mahogany, logwood, manchineel, mangrove trees, white wood (*Bucida buceras*), broad-leaved terminalia or wild almond tree, and tamarind. Guinea-grass is extensively cultivated, and together with an indigenous species, the Cent-per-Cent (*Panicum colonum*), and the tops of the sugar-cane, it constitutes the principal green food of the stable. In moist clayey soils the nut-grass (*Cyperus hydra*) is a troublesome weed; but the great pest of the planters is the devil's grass (*Cynodon dactylon*), which, though by all accounts but of recent introduction, is now extensively diffused, and has resisted every method of eradicating it hitherto practised.

Of the indigenous botany of the Antilles, there is yet much to be discovered; and it is rather discreditable to the parent state, that for the little that is known we are indebted to the zeal of private individuals, chiefly industrious foreigners. The volcanic islands, possessing a more humid soil and temperate climate than the lowlands of marine origin, present a flora more numerous in species and luxuriant in growth. There the orchideæ, ferns, and lycopodiaceæ are more abundant. Each island in the group, however, affords a locality to some particular species which is unknown to the others, though the same general botanical features pervade the whole. Of the truly indigenous plants found in Antigua, 401 species have been accurately determined. (The late Dr. Nicholas Nugent, an eminent geologist and botanist, was probably responsible for the above-quoted articles.)

#### RAINFALL 1846—1852.

TAKEN AT THE "RIDGE." (DAVY'S 'WEST INDIES,' P. 384.)

	1846.	1847.	1848.	1849.	1850.	1851.	1852.
Jan.		2·77		2·92	1·57	3·75	·81
Feb.		1·50		1·30	1·95	6·38	2·85
Mar.		1·72		1·	2·60	2·25	·40
April		·57	2·92	·85	·43	2·75	
May		·86	1·17	·53	·25	5·43	4·36
June		1·92	1·37	1·99	2·64	8·84	
July	8·31	2·33	2·91	3·68	7·53	1·81	2·85
Aug.	8·69	6·38	4·	4·26	7·52	7·31	6·24
Sep.	3·29	1·91	5·47	1·37	3·78	1·23	5·09
Oct.	2·46	3·98	7·49	2·96	1·31	3·99	·88
Nov.	9·17	6·25	4·69		·31	1·82	4·34
Dec.	13·47	2·42	1·79	3·30	3·24	5·67	4·28
Total		36·51		24·16	33·13	51·23	32·10

\* For the 18 years, 1870—1887, the average rainfall was 51 inches.

RAINFALL 1870—1878.									
RECORDED BY THE LIBRARIAN AT ST. JOHN'S.									
	1870.	1871.	1872.	1873.	1874.	1875.	1876.	1877.	1878.
Jan.	4.60	3.47	1.64	4.05	1.95	2.50	4.01	2.08	3.57
Feb.	.84	1.49	.68	1.17	1.79	2.83	1.58	4.06	1.51
Mar.	2.85	3.05	1.68	4.22	1.50	3.52	4.64	.44	3.99
April	.79	4.20	1.04	1.11	2.46	1.24	4.39	8.45	2.53
May	1.64	3.30	1.52	1.83	3.10	1.48	9.44	2.64	11.20
June	2.13	1.81	2.22	1.30	1.85	2.99	5.89	6.58	2.29
July	5.83	2.93	5.77	1.75	3.33	3.06	4.53	3.69	7.95
Aug.	6.82	2.52	2.96	4.63	5.98	4.71	3.36	2.24	6.65
Sep.	2.55	4.01	11.86	5.84	7.87	3.16	4.32	3.99	9.82
Oct.	4.35	3.40	5.87	6.62	4.49	6.11	2.76	6.90	5.90
Nov.	3.04	1.97	4.60	1.92	3.68	1.08	2.11	6.35	5.39
Dec.	2.28	2.82	4.54	5.52	2.43	7.49	1.96	4.16	1.88
Total	37.82	34.97	44.38	37.05	40.37	40.17	48.99	51.58	62.68

RAINFALL 1879—1888.										
RECORDED BY THE LIBRARIAN AT ST. JOHN'S.										
	1879.	1880.	1881.	1882.	1883.	1884.	1885.	1886.	1887.	1888.
Jan.	3.63	11.09	2.77	2.52	3.75	2.83	2.59	2.69	3.16	3.01
Feb.	5.75	2.83	2.71	1.91	4.18	2.69	1.59	2.50	2.76	2.14
Mar.	1.81	2.13	.66	.57	2.27	3.39	1.47	1.67	1.32	2.02
April	5.47	6.94	4.13	1.37	4.64	2.39	2.25	4.45	.54	4.15
May	11.39	9.46	8.01	1.44	6.76	4.72	1.57	2.25	3.84	1.84
June	6.90	4.46	10.65	2.60	5.08	3.75	2.04	3.83	7.90	5.57
July	5.96	10.28	5.23	4.46	3.63	7.32	3.31	4.57	4.43	7.19
Aug.	12.15	3.96	8.70	5.45	6.19	2.44	9.85	5.68	6.11	7.46
Sep.	2.78	3.74	4.79	5.52	3.13	7.37	2.63	9.18	7.32	4.72
Oct.	8.66	3.72	12.65	7.45	10.70	5.93	9.87	4.33	6.31	6.09
Nov.	7.71	4.84	5.25	3.22	10.12	6.05	9.28	4.20	4.55	4.31
Dec.	4.22	3.36	1.30	6.15	8.69	4.71	4.70	2.79	1.65	
Total	76.43	66.81	66.85	42.66	69.14	53.59	51.15	48.14	49.89	

CHAPTER II.

THE SETTLEMENT OF THE LEEWARD ISLANDS, 1623—1635.

THE first discovery of Antigua dates from 1493, when Columbus, on his second voyage, is supposed to have passed this island, and to have named it after a church in Seville, “Santa Maria de la Antigua.”\*

It was next visited in 1520 by a party of Spaniards under the Licentiate Don Antonio Serrano, who had received Letters Patent from his royal master authorizing him to colonize this and other islands, which orders were never carried out.

The actual settlement of the island, however, did not take place until about 1632, when Sir Thomas Warner, the founder of the English colonies in the Leeward Islands, despatched a party of settlers from St. Christopher’s.

But before proceeding with the history of Antigua proper, it will be necessary to give an account of the settlement of the parent colony—St. Christopher’s.

Thomas Warner, the younger son of a Suffolk squire, of ancient lineage, having entered the Army at an early age, and attained the rank of Captain in the King’s Body Guard, accompanied Captain Roger North, brother of Lord North, to Surinam, and there met a Captain Thomas Painton, an experienced navigator, who suggested St. Christopher’s as a very suitable island on which to plant a colony.

Acting on his friend’s advice, Warner returned home in 1620, and having been fitted out by Mr. Ralph Merifield, a London merchant, embarked on board a vessel bound to Virginia, and arrived eventually at St. Christopher’s on the 28th of January 1623-4, with fifteen men :† William Tasted, John Rhodes, Robert Bims, Mr. Benifield, Sergeant Jones, Mr. Ware, William Ryle, Rowland Grascocke, Mr. Bonde, Mr. Langley, Mr. Weaver, Edward Warner (the captain’s son), Sergeant Aplon, one sailor, and a cook. Southey states that they found three Frenchmen, who tried to set the Indians upon the English, but at last they all became friends,

lived a month with the Indians, built a fort and a house, and planted fruits and tobacco. By September they had a crop of tobacco, which was destroyed by a hurricane upon the 19th of that month. Rowland Grascocke stated: “That all that while they lived upon cassado bread, potatoes, plantanes, pines, turtles, guanes, and fish plenty; for drink they had nicknobby.”\* Another ship must have shortly followed, for James Astry in his sworn deposition (read on 2 August 1660 at a meeting of the Privy Council Committee) related, “how in Jan. 1624 he and about 23 English planted in St Christopher’s without any authority but their own, and shortly after other Englishmen did the same.”

On the 18th of March 1624 the ship “Hopewell,” fitted out by Ralph Merifield, and commanded by Captain John Jeaffreson (also a Suffolk man), arrived with three men passengers and some trade for the Indians. Captain Warner then seems to have returned in her to England with a second crop of tobacco; and soon after his arrival obtained from the King a commission, dated 13 September 1625, which recites: “The discovery of St. Christopher’s *alias* Merwar’s Hope, Mevis, Barbadoes, and Monserate, by Thomas Warner, who, set forth & supplied by Ralph Merrifield, hath also began a plantation & colony of those islands, until then inhabited only by savages & not under the government of any Christian prince or state; taking the said islands & inhabitants under the royal protection, & granting Thomas Warner the custody as the King’s Lieutenant, with full power to make orders, articles, & ordinances, to trade freely for all manner of commodities, & to send over people to strengthen the plantation. In the event of Thomas Warner’s decease, John Jeaffreson, if he be still living, is appointed Lieutenant, & when the office becomes void by death, the English subjects resident there are empowered to elect a new Lieutenant.”

\* In the early records the name was usually spelt Antego, later Antegoa or Antigoa; pronounced “Antēga” at the present time.  
† The names of these original settlers are given by Southey, vol. i., p. 252, but Rochefort, Oldmixon, and Bryan Edwards omit them.

\* Rochefort wrote in 1658 that the usual drink of the Caribs was called “Maby,” which was made of potatoes boiled with water. Lygon, in 1673, calls it “Mobbie,” and likened it to Rhenish wine in the must, but short of it in the strength of the spirit and fineness of the taste.



In the meanwhile complications and difficulties were arising in the infant colony, for during Warner's absence a French pinnace, under the command of Monsieur De Nombe, arrived at St. Christopher's.\* Pierre Belain, Sieur D'Esnambuc (called De Nombe by Grascooke), a French gentleman of the ancient house of Vauderop, had sailed from Dieppe in a brigantine with forty men, and after being disabled in fight with a Spanish galleon arrived at St. Christopher's to refit, the same day that Warner returned from England with recruits. The French privateersmen are stated to have then combined with the English, and attacked the Caribs, whom they severely defeated, at the cost of about 100 whites, some of whom died in four hours from the poisoned arrows, and having rid themselves of these troublesome savages, Warner and D'Esnambuc returned to their respective countries. The above event probably took place some time in 1626. On the 3rd of May 1626 Ralph Merrifield presented his petition to the Privy Council, stating that: "Having set forth two ships, under the command of Capt<sup>s</sup> Warner and Smith, to the new plantation in the Caribbee Islands, on their passage to the Downs they made prize of a small vessel of Dunkirk, which, being a good sailer, they intended to take with them, but Sir Henry Palmer required Capt. Warner to clear her in the Admiralty. Prays that she may go the voyage, & that Warner may answer for her on his return. On the same day passed an Order in Council for the restoration of the above to Capt<sup>s</sup> Warner & Smith." ('Domestic Correspondence,' Car. I., vol. 26; see 'Colonial Calendar,' p. 328.)

At the same time that Warner was collecting supplies for his colony, D'Esnambuc, his whilom ally but future enemy, was not idle, and it was doubtless through his representations that the French West India Company was founded on 30 October 1626 by that far-seeing statesman, Cardinal Richelieu, who granted commissions to Captains D'Esnambuc and Du Roissey; the former of whom sailed from Havre in the ship the "Catholique" of 250 tons, and joining the latter in the "Cardinale" with 70, and the "Victoire" with 140 men, dropped anchor off Sandy Point, St. Christopher's, on the 8th of May 1627. The Frenchmen, who had suffered severely, for on the "Cardinale" but 16 were alive out of 70, took up their quarters at Capsterre. On the 13th of the same month the three leaders, D'Esnambuc, Du Roissey, and Warner, signed the first treaty for the partition of the island between the two nations, which runs as follows:—

Anno 1627. Articles† made betweene y<sup>e</sup> gentlmen Gov<sup>n</sup>o<sup>r</sup>s Captaine Warner & Captaine Denumbuke, & Cap. Du Roissey, for y<sup>e</sup> maintaining of their Commissions received from y<sup>e</sup> King of England & y<sup>e</sup> King of France.

Imp<sup>r</sup>is. Seeing y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> English & y<sup>e</sup> French have together conquered y<sup>e</sup> Island of St Christopher in y<sup>e</sup> West Indies &

y<sup>t</sup> their Kings have given them Commissions for y<sup>e</sup> same place; they shall remaine Govern<sup>r</sup>s of this Island, each of them in their severall plantation, according to their agreement.

All y<sup>e</sup> Englishmen y<sup>t</sup> are upon y<sup>e</sup> said Island shall live under y<sup>e</sup> authoritie & com<sup>d</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> King of England & his Leintenant Governour; & likewise y<sup>e</sup> french-men, under their King, & y<sup>e</sup> Governours made by him.

Noe shipping y<sup>t</sup> shall come to y<sup>e</sup> saide Island shall sell their merchandize w<sup>th</sup> out leave of y<sup>e</sup> said Governours Cap. Warner, & Cap. Denumbuke, and Cap. Du Roissey: If it be an English ship, y<sup>e</sup> Govern<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> English shall set a price upon his merchandize. And if it be a french-ship y<sup>e</sup> french Govern<sup>r</sup>s shall doe so likewise: But if here come any Flemmish ship y<sup>e</sup> Governours shall conclude together, & set a price upon his merchandize.

The Governours shall not entertaine any men or slaves of either partie, in their habitations, before they have given warning one to y<sup>e</sup> other.

If any Indians shall be seene upon y<sup>e</sup> said Island hee y<sup>t</sup> first discovereth them shall send word of it pr<sup>s</sup>ently to y<sup>e</sup> other nation.

If any Spaniards shall at any time invade y<sup>e</sup> said Island, hee y<sup>t</sup> first discovereth them shall pr<sup>s</sup>ently send word to y<sup>e</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup>nour or Governours of y<sup>e</sup> other nation & they shall send forces immediately to aide them against y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards, y<sup>t</sup> they may not be suffered to land there.

If there be any quarrelling or fighting betweene any of y<sup>e</sup> English and y<sup>e</sup> french, they shall be judged by y<sup>e</sup> governours; & after judgment passed upon them they shall be sent each of them to their owne plantations to be punished.

If there shall be any warrs betweene England & France y<sup>e</sup> Governours shall give warning thereof one to y<sup>e</sup> other.\*

And although there be warrs betweene England & France yet y<sup>e</sup> English shall not make warre against y<sup>e</sup> french, nor y<sup>e</sup> french against ye English upon y<sup>e</sup> said Island, unlesse they have speciall order for it from their King.

Partage made (betweene y<sup>e</sup> governours Cap. Warner, Cap. Denumbuke, & Captain Du Roissey) of y<sup>e</sup> Island of St. Christopher in y<sup>e</sup> name of their Kings by y<sup>e</sup> vertue of their Commissions. Aprill 28, 1627.

Imp<sup>r</sup>is. Of y<sup>e</sup> baster for Cap. Warner: From y<sup>e</sup> river w<sup>ch</sup> is halfe way betweene M. Shambauts plantation & Merward to y<sup>e</sup> Sandie point.

Of y<sup>e</sup> baster for Cap. Denumbuke & Cap. Du Roissey: From ye foresaid river to y<sup>e</sup> salt ponds Eastward.

Of Capies ter for Cap. Warner: From y<sup>e</sup> West side of y<sup>e</sup> river at Christopher's tow to Caus. Pipholet.†

Of Capies ter for Cap. Denumbuke & Cap. du Roissey: From y<sup>e</sup> East side of y<sup>e</sup> river at Christopher's towne to y<sup>e</sup> salt ponds; & from Caus. Pipholet to y<sup>e</sup> sandie point.

Besides this partage made of y<sup>e</sup> Island The Island shall be free for any of them, to hunt to fish; The salt ponds allso, y<sup>e</sup> rivers, y<sup>e</sup> seas, y<sup>e</sup> roades, y<sup>e</sup> mines & wood of value (if any shall be found) shall be common betweene y<sup>e</sup> English & y<sup>e</sup> french.

These articles are made & agreed upon betweene y<sup>e</sup> gov<sup>r</sup>n<sup>r</sup>s Cap. Warner, Cap. Denumbuke, & Cap. Du Roissey: And they have promised, protested, & sworne, that they will maintaine y<sup>e</sup> said Island, & uphold each other, during y<sup>e</sup> pleasure of their Kings, y<sup>e</sup> King of England & y<sup>e</sup> King of France.

Moreover y<sup>e</sup> gov<sup>r</sup>n<sup>r</sup>s have promised and bound themselves to give notice unto their Kings y<sup>e</sup> King of England

\* See Southey, vol. i., p. 253, quoting from the narrative of Grascooke, Simons, and Burgh, who were among the first colonists.

† These treaties are to be seen at the British Museum, Egerton MS. 2395.

\* In margin—This article and all form Articles agreed upon were confirmed and (*blank*) in the Engl. and fre. last Articles made about 3 months before the Isl. was surprised by the french.

† In the French copy this is called "la Case du Pistolet."



& y<sup>e</sup> King of France of the articles, & partage of y<sup>e</sup> said Island to know their M<sup>ties</sup> pleasures.

Endorsed :—" 1627. The first agreem<sup>t</sup> of Partage of y<sup>e</sup> Island betwixt y<sup>e</sup> English & french." It is further endorsed in French, but the writing is very indistinct, though some of the witnesses' names can be read.

On 13 May 1627 the following treaty was signed, a copy of which was annexed to the treaty of 15 July 1637 and re-confirmed :—

Anno 1627. Articles agreed upon by Cap<sup>t</sup> Warner, Mr Desnambucq and Mr Du Roissy to be maintained according to y<sup>e</sup> Commands they have from the Kings of france and England, by virtue of their Commissions first.

Since the french and English have togeather Conquered the Island of S<sup>t</sup> Christophers from the Indians, And that the Kings of france and England have allowed it, and given them their Commissions, the one and the others shall remayne Governours Each in their quarter (for y<sup>e</sup> said Kings).<sup>\*</sup> And according to Separation made betweene them and shall y<sup>e</sup> one and the others beare the quallity of Governours Each in their quarter. All the french which shall be in the Island shall not depend from any but the king of france and the governours preposed by his Ma<sup>ty</sup>. And the English from the King of England and the Governours preposed.<sup>†</sup> Noe shipp shall come to traffiq in y<sup>e</sup> Island but by permission of the sayd Governour. If he be English the English Governour shall give the orders and prises for y<sup>e</sup> marchandizes. If he be french, the french Governor shall give the ord<sup>s</sup> & prises alsoe to y<sup>e</sup> sayd marchandizes. If he be Dutch they shall both togeather give their permission. The sayd Governours shall detayne any men or slaves in their plantations that shall not belong to them But shall keepe them till such tyme as they shall have given Each other Notice of y<sup>e</sup> sayd men or slaves. If any Cource to be had against the Indians, Each shall Contribute of men, boates and Armes to their power. If the Spaniards should land in the Island, Each shall be bound to find the most powerfull helpe that can be, to y<sup>e</sup> Landing place and shall helpe Each other with all their power. If there happen any difference quarrells or fightings betweene Each others men, the delinquents shall be judged by the french and English and after that sent Each in his quarter for Execution of y<sup>e</sup> sentence. If there happen warr in Europe twixt the English and french, Yett shall not the s<sup>d</sup> Governours warr with Each other Except Expressly Comanded thereto by their Prince, In which Case, they shall be obliged to give Each other Notice before they committ any act of hostility.

Separations of the Island of S<sup>t</sup> Christophers made betweene Cap<sup>t</sup> Warner, Mr De Nambucq, and Mr Du Roissy, ffor and in behalfe of y<sup>e</sup> Kings of france and England, according and Conformably to their Commissions of y<sup>e</sup> Eighth Day of May One thousand six hundred twenty and seaven.

first ffor Basseterre the Limitts of Cap<sup>t</sup> Warner in said behalfe shall Extend from the river which make the midway from y<sup>e</sup> plantation of Meronard and that form<sup>ly</sup> made by Mr Chantail, to Sandy pointe Southward, at the foote of Samuells Garden. And for Cap<sup>t</sup> De Nambucq and Mr Du Roissy in sayd behalfe, their part shall be from the sayd River which makes Separation of the sayd plantations Eastward to y<sup>e</sup> salt panns. And for Capesterre, Cap<sup>t</sup> Warners part in sayd behalfe shall be from the syde of the river of

<sup>\*</sup> "For y<sup>e</sup> said Kings," in mergen in y<sup>e</sup> originall.

<sup>†</sup> (Y<sup>e</sup> English from y<sup>e</sup> King of England & their Governours preposed) Interlined in the Originall.

S<sup>t</sup> Christopher's house, Westward to the house of Pifolet. And that part of Cap<sup>t</sup> Du Roissy and De Nambucq in y<sup>e</sup> sayd behalf shall be from the other side of S<sup>t</sup> Christopher's house, Eastward to the Saltpanns, And Westward from the house of Pifolet to Sandy pointe. Moreover what seperations soever be made hereabove, Its und<sup>stood</sup> that fowleing or hunting, fishing, the saltpanns, Rivers, the 'sea roades, mines, wood for dye and of vallew If any be, and Wayes shall be Common betweene the English and french and that they shall make use of them in Common. Which articles and seperations, the sayd Mr Warner, Mr De Nambucq and Mr Du Roissy, Have promised, sworne and protested upon the holy Evangelists to follow maintaine and keepe, with the good Likeings of y<sup>e</sup> king of france and of the King of England. And the sayd S<sup>rs</sup> on each part shall be bound and obliged to give Notice of them to their sayd Mat<sup>yes</sup> that thereupon the rattification will and Consent of their Mat<sup>yes</sup>. And further the S<sup>rs</sup> Warner, De Nambucq and Du Roissy in behalfe of their sayd Mat<sup>yes</sup> and Company Doe oblige themselves to fortifye and furnish the sayd Island of S<sup>t</sup> Christophers with all their power, Against the striveings, Landeings and Incursions of their publicq Ennemies and others, who would give them any disturbance and hinder them in y<sup>e</sup> sayd possession. Done in the Island of S<sup>t</sup> Christophers this thirteenth Day of May One thousand six hundred twenty and seaven. In p<sup>sence</sup> of Mr Cately Minister of Gods word for the Company of sayd Mr Warner Phillip Salmon Interpreter, Anthony Hilton, James Ostry, John Golbin sarjeant of y<sup>e</sup> Company, And M<sup>rs</sup> fflamare, Lefebure, Chambault, Le Bruil, La Barre and Picot ffor the Company of y<sup>e</sup> french Occidentall Indies. Signed De Belin, Thomas Warner, Urbain Du Roissy, Le febure, Chambault Tontain, forat, Du Bruil, La Barrediel, Vallemont, Anthony Hilton, Picot, James Austin, and by Collinge, by Each their hand with florish. (For the French copy of this see 'Du Tertre,' vol. i., pp. 17-20.)

The p<sup>sent</sup> Cappy hath beene Compared with its Originall in paper Presented by Mr Generall Warner in his house, and remitted againe in his hands, which Coppie of sayd Originall, hath beene read and againe read, and beene found Conforme thereto, Comprehending therein the words which are in the first page (for the sayd Kings) and Interlined: the English from the King of England and of the Govern<sup>rs</sup> preposed, Done in the studdy of y<sup>e</sup> said Mr Warner Generall as above and in his p<sup>sence</sup>, and in p<sup>sence</sup> of Mr De Boitiere Judge Civill and Criminell in y<sup>e</sup> sayd Island And Gentilz Commissary Generall of our Lords of y<sup>e</sup> Company the 15<sup>th</sup> July 1637.

THOMAS WARNER.

P. BOITIERE.  
GENTILZ.

Endorsed :—" Papers received from the Lorde W<sup>m</sup> Wiloughby 24 Novemb. 1671 concerning S<sup>t</sup> Christophers to be returned if my Lorde come back into Englande else to be kept by.

H. SLINGSBY."

Shortly after this occurrence, on July the 2nd following, the Earl of Carlisle obtained from Charles I. a grant of all the Caribbees, including St. Christopher's, Grenada, St. Vincent, St. Lucia, Barbados, Mittalanea, Dominico, Marigalante, Desseada, Todosantes, Guadaloupe, Antigua, Montserrat, Redendo, Barbuda, Nevis, Statia, St. Bartholomew, St. Martin, Anguilla, Sembrera, Enegada, and other islands, before found out to his great cost, and brought to a large and copious colony of English, to



be hereafter named "The Carlisle or the Islands of Carlisle Province," reserving a yearly rent of £100, and a white horse when the king, his heirs and successors, shall come into these parts. (Colonial Entry Book, vol. v., pp. 1—12.) An earlier patent in Latin was issued to him on the 2nd of June, and in this, the original grant, the names Barbidas and Barbado both appeared.\*

The Earl, who was a great spendthrift, and much in debt to some of the merchants interested in Warner's venture at St. Christopher's, was prompted by them to obtain the above grant as a means of payment. The names of these merchant adventurers were:—

MARMADUKE RAWDON.	ROBERT SWINNERTON.
WILLIAM PERKIN.	HENRY WHEATLEY.
ALEXANDER BANISTER.	JOHN CHARLES.
ROBERT WHEATLEY.	JOHN JARRINGTON.
EDMOND FORSTER.	

Early in 1628 the colony of St. Christopher's had increased so rapidly in strength and numbers that Warner was enabled to send a party to settle the adjoining Island of Mevis or Nevis, which was only distant about two leagues. Southey also relates, that Littleton, a planter of St. Christopher's, obtained from the Earl of Carlisle a grant of the Island of Barbouthos or Barbuda, lying a few leagues north of Antigua, and there settled.

On 29 September 1628 Sir Robert Killigrew wrote to James, Earl of Carlisle, informing him "that things concerning St. Christopher's are in the same state, save a letter come to the hands of Tom Davis, speaks of a desire a Governor of the West Indies has to supplant the Earl."

D'Esnambuc having informed Cardinal Richelieu of the desperate state to which the French colony was reduced, the Company despatched De Cusack in June 1629 with six sail of the line, two pinnaces, and an armed merchantman, with 300 colonists and ample stores. On their arrival De Cusack, finding the English hostile, plundered ten of their merchantmen lying in the Roads, compelled his opponents to retire within their proper boundaries, and on 5 August 1629 ratified a fresh treaty with Edward Warner, Governor of St. Christopher's (during his father's absence), by which the former ones of 5 September and 8 November 1628 were cancelled, and the first one of 13 May 1627 confirmed. Sir Thomas Warner, who was knighted at Hampton Court on 21 September, came to terms with the Earl of Carlisle, and on 29 September obtained from him the following Commission:—

Original Commission for Sir Thomas Warner to be Governor of St. Kitts. Dated 29 September 1629.

1629. James Lord Hay, Baron of Sawley, Viscount Doncaster, Earle of Carlisle, Knight of the most noble Order of the Garter, Gentleman of the Bedchamber, and one of the Lords of y<sup>e</sup> most Hon<sup>ble</sup> Privy Councill of his most Excellent Ma<sup>tie</sup> Charles of England, Scotland, France

and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith &c. To all persons unto whome these presents shall come, or appertain, Greeting and peace, in our Lord Everlasting.

Whereas Sr Thomas Warner Kn<sup>t</sup> descended Lineally of the worthy and ancient family of the Warners in the Counties of Suffolk and Essex hath heretofore with the Adventure of his person Life and Estate by Travaile and frequentation for many yeares in severall parts of the West Indies, discovered, and taken special observations and knowledge of divers Islands towards or neer the Continent of America commonly knowne by the name of the Caribee Islands, not being in the Occupation or under the Govern<sup>t</sup> of any Christian Prince or State but eyther wholly vacant or uninhabited only by savage people wanting as well Orders and Lawes of humane Civilitie as under-standing and religious Advocation of their Creator. And Whereas the said Sr Thomas Warner haveing taken actual possession of all the said Caribee Islands in the name, and for y<sup>e</sup> proper use of his Late Ma<sup>tie</sup> of blessed memorie and the Crowne of England. And with the Generall consent, Affection, and ratification of y<sup>e</sup> Natives of the Island of St Christopher al's St Christovall one of the said Caribee Islands, begun a Plantac'on upon the said Island directing his Studies and endeavours wholly unto Piety and y<sup>e</sup> publike of which his good service, his most Excellent Ma<sup>tie</sup> was pleased to take so effectually notice as hee vouchsafed not only to take into his Royall protection the person and proceeding of the said Sr Thomas Warner concerning the right seizure and tittle of all the said Islands, butt by his Letters Pattents under the Great Seale of England and during his Ma<sup>ties</sup> most Gracious pleasure Committed also unto him the sole Custodie Command and Government of all his liveing and Loyall subjects eyther then or afterwards to come and be upon the said Island of St Christopher or any other of the said Islands. By w<sup>ch</sup> his Ma<sup>ties</sup> favour the said Sr Thomas Warner takeing further Encouragement erected severall forts (the Chief whereof scituate between the two only Rivers of that Island where they fall Southward into y<sup>e</sup> Sea from his Ma<sup>ties</sup> most Gracious name he called Charles fort) & divers times Enlarged the number and strength of his Colonie and planted provisions as well of necessarie use and subsistence for themselves as for gaine and Traffique with others whereby he did not only laye the foundation of a lasting and happye plantation upon that Island, But by his Example and action stirred up others of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> active subjects to the like Plantations, and undertaking as well upon some other of the said Caribee Islands or elsewhere which hithertoe have prospered well, and dayly doe encrease with assurance of much advancing his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Sovereignty and power in those parts and with it the true Religion, Lawes, Civility, Navigation & Trade of this Kingdome of England for the Eternall Glorie and Comfort of the same. Whereas also it hath pleased his most Gracious Ma<sup>tie</sup> before named by Letters Pattents under the Great Seale of England to Give Grant and Confirme unto mee the said Earle of Carlile and my Heirs and assignes for ever the foresaid Island of St Christopher al's St Christovall, and all the said Caribee Islands and other Islands whatsoever lying between the degrees of Tenne and Twenty from the Equinoctiall Lyne, towards the North in Latitude and the degrees of three hundred and fifteen and of three hundred and twentye and Seaven of Longitude Meridian distance throughout all the said Latitude, with power (amongst others) to Create officers, make Lawes, Erect Courts, and doe all things for the safety and Good Government of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Subjects and advancing any other plantation upon the said Island and Islands as more at Large appeareth by the said Letters Pattents, Proclaimed, and with all possible alacritie and obedience acknowledged by the said Sr Thomas Warner and the planters restant upon the said Island Whereby it may appeare, with how much Loyaltie,

\* See 'The Cavaliers and Roundheads,' by N. Darnell Davis, p. 51.



Wisdom and Zeal unto Christian Knowledge and piety as well as humane Courage and Industrie the said Sr Thomas Warner hath already proceeded in these his Enterprises, and for them deserved of the publique.

In Consideration whereof as likewise in regard of his Especiall affection, and respect upon all occasions towards myself and owne particular besides the Confidence I have of his Continuance faithfully to employ the best of his abilities for the perfecting and finall Establishing of the Colonies and Plantations so happily begun, I, James Earle of Carlisle as aforesaid by virtue of his Maties said Letters Patt<sup>ts</sup> doe hereby appoint depute Constitute and finally Confirme and Establish the said Sr Thomas Warner (in the absence of myself and my Deare son James Lord Viscount Doncaster) sole Governor and Commander during his Naturall Life of all the said Island of St Christopher al's . . .

(British Museum, Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 15.)

About the end of October 1629 an unwelcome visitor next appeared on the scene in the person of Don Frederick de Toledo, who arrived off St. Christopher's on his way to Brazil, with 35 large galleons and 14 armed merchantmen. In passing Nevis he had seized three or four English vessels, and another was run on shore by her crew under the French battery at St. Kitts. In the evening the Spanish fleet anchored near the fort, and the Admiral, after he had saluted it with five blank shot, sent a boat ashore with a flag of truce. M. Du Roissey answered the salute by firing three shot at the boat, and sent for help to M. D'Esnambuc, who commanded at Capsterre, and to Captain Warner, General of the English. The former sent him 100 or 120 men, under the leadership of M. Du Parquet, his nephew, but the English marched over 700 or 800 strong, and with this reinforcement M. Du Roissey worked all night, throwing up an intrenchment along the shore.

At 8 A.M. next morning the Spaniards, under the command of an Italian engineer, landed within two musket-shots of the intrenchment, which they immediately began to approach by traverses. M. Du Parquet then made a sortie at the head of his company, and himself killed the Italian officer, but being deserted by his cowardly countrymen, fell mortally wounded. M. Du Roissey, panic-stricken at his loss, embarked with some of his officers, and escaped to Capsterre; the rest fled in all directions, throwing away their muskets.

At Capsterre M. D'Esnambuc attempted in vain to rally the fugitives. Du Roissey called a council of war, at which it was determined to abandon the island, and to settle at Antigua, and that M. D'Esnambuc was to be killed if he withheld his consent. The whole French colony, therefore, numbering about 400 men, embarked in two vessels, then in the Road of Capsterre, commanded by Captains Rose and Liot.

The English, seeing that the Spaniards were in possession of the French quarter, offered to quit the island provided they were furnished with the requisite shipping, and Don Frederick assenting, as many as possible were sent on board the four vessels which had been captured at Nevis, and sailed for

England; the remainder promising to leave at the first opportunity. Don Frederick, threatening that he would give no quarter to any he should find there on his return, removed 8 French cannon, and proceeded on his voyage to Brazil.

The French, who had sailed off without provisions, were soon reduced to one glass of water and the weight of a musket-ball of biscuit per day, and in this state they were for three weeks; and then, instead of Antigua, made the island of St. Martin. Parched with thirst, and seeing no springs nor rivers, they dug holes in the sand for water; brackish though it was, some of them died from drinking to excess. In this situation, M. Du Roissey prevailed upon the officers to abandon the rest, and make Captain Rose carry them to France, where, upon his arrival, Cardinal de Richelieu immediately ordered him to the Bastille. The poor inhabitants thought all the officers had abandoned them; but the next morning they saw Captain Liot's vessel, which, having gone in search of provisions, had run on a sand-bank off the island; from this vessel M. D'Esnambuc landed, and called a council of war, at which they again resolved to proceed to Antigua; so he embarked with 150 men in Captain Liot's vessel, leaving the rest at St. Martin's, Anguilla, and St. Bartholomew's, with a promise that he would send for them from Antigua. D'Esnambuc fell in with Captain Giron, one of M. De Cusac's squadron at Antigua, with whom he examined that island, but finding it unhealthy and marshy, he determined to proceed to Montserrat. From Montserrat, Captain Giron went to reconnoitre St. Christopher's, and see what had become of the English; these, upon the departure of Don Frederick, had determined not to quit the island, and now sent off a boat to Captain Giron to forbid his landing. This was quite sufficient reason to Captain Giron for him to commence hostilities; he therefore attacked two merchant vessels that were in the Road, who surrendered after being disabled; with these prizes he went to a third and larger vessel, which surrendered without any resistance. He now sent her to St. Martin's, Anguilla, and St. Bartholomew's, to bring back the remainder of the French to St. Christopher's. D'Esnambuc also came from Montserrat with his followers, and the whole of them, about 350 well-armed men, arrived at St. Kitts, where they took up their old quarters, after an absence of three months. ('Du Tertre,' vol. i., pp. 28-36, and Rochefort.) In this year there were about 30 sail of English, French, and Dutch ships at St. Christopher's, and all the Indians were driven out of that island.

Captain Richard Plumleigh wrote on 7 March 1630 to Lord Carlisle, that he met at Cadiz, George Donne, Lieutenant Hay, and five or six others, hostages for the ships lent by Don Frederick de Toledo, for transportation of the planters upon the islands belonging to Carlisle, and promised that he would solicit his Lordship to hasten their delivery. He found them in great want, and relieved them both with advice and money. A Spanish ship had apparently already arrived at Portsmouth with



refugees from St. Christopher's. ('Colonial Cal.,' p. 108.)

Du Tertre relates that at this period they trafficked in tobacco, cotton, roucou (a red dye), and pimento, but that the manufacture of sugar, indigo, and ginger was not understood.

Owing to the disasters entailed by the Spanish invasion; the neglect of the West Indian Company; and the overbearing power of the English; M. D'Es-nambuc decided early in 1630 to abandon the colony, so all the French worked hard to raise a large crop of tobacco, to take with them to Europe, many of them destroying their plantations of mandioc and yams. Six months later they changed their mind, but the want of provisions now caused a famine, which was, however, relieved by the timely arrival of a Zealander. The French are stated to have numbered but 360 men, whilst the English had increased to 6000. On 15 November a treaty of peace was signed between England and Spain.

The following paper graphically sets forth the condition of the planters at this period, but the writer in saying that they were "constreyned to eat fruit," the natural food of the tropics, rather leads one to think that their hardships were not very severe:—

To the right H<sup>no</sup><sup>ble</sup> the Lords & others of his Ma<sup>t</sup>s most H<sup>no</sup><sup>ble</sup> Privy Councill.

4 Feb. 1630-1. The most humble Petic<sup>o</sup>n of the Planters & Adventurers to the Caribbee Islands.

Shewing:

That the distressed Planters, and their Servaunts his Ma<sup>t</sup>s most dutifull, & loving Subjects now uppon the sayd Islands are at present in very great distresse, & want of Victualls; Many of them not having eaten one Morsell of Bread at least one monthe before divers people of good Creditt (who lately arrived here in England) departed thence; But are Constreyned to feed on Land Crabbs & other unholosome provisions, & fruite, w<sup>ch</sup> the sayd Islands this winter Season afford.

f<sup>o</sup>r p<sup>re</sup>vention whereof, some of yo<sup>r</sup> p<sup>re</sup>tic<sup>o</sup>ns have allready provided a small quantity of Victualls to be sent to the sayd Islands; Some part whereof is allready on Boord, & more ready to be shipped, to save the lives of his Ma<sup>t</sup>s sayd Subjects; But that the petic<sup>o</sup>ns are hindered by the officers of his Ma<sup>t</sup>s Customes in as they Cannot proceed; Allthough their Shippes lye here at great expence.

May it therefore please yo<sup>r</sup> good Lo<sup>ps</sup>, in tender Co<sup>n</sup>siderac<sup>o</sup>n hereof to give Order to the severall officers of his Ma<sup>t</sup>s Customes, and porte, to permitt, & suffer yo<sup>r</sup> petic<sup>o</sup>ns to transport a reasonable proportion of Victualls unto the sayd Caribbee Islands (uppon sufficient Cau<sup>o</sup>n given to deliver the same there only) for the p<sup>re</sup>sent supplye of the foresayd distressed Inhabitants his Ma<sup>t</sup>s Subjects there. That they may but subsist with Lyvelyhood untill the provisions by them planted shall be gathered; w<sup>ch</sup> are hoped to be such, & so plentifull, that they shall never hereafter have occasion to entreate Supplye from this Kingdome or any other place.

And yo<sup>r</sup> Petic<sup>o</sup>ns as most bound, shall ever pray for yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> increase of all hono<sup>rs</sup> & happiness.

(America and West Indies, Leeward Islands,  
No. 552, 1721—1749.)

By some oversight the above petition has been bound up with papers of a very much later date.

The two following minute and interesting narratives have been transcribed from a copy existing in the British Museum (Egerton MS. 2395):—

Relation of the first Settlem<sup>t</sup> of S<sup>t</sup> X<sup>p</sup>hers & Nevis by  
JOHN HILTON Storekeeper and chief Gunner of Nevis.  
Ap. 29<sup>th</sup>, 1675.

How came S<sup>t</sup> X<sup>p</sup>hers first to be Settled?

By a Gent<sup>l</sup> of Lond. one Capt Thomas Warner who was a good Souldier & a man of extraordinary agillity of bodie of a good witt & one who was truly honnest & freindly to all men who having made a trading voyage for y<sup>e</sup> Ammassones, att his retorne came by y<sup>e</sup> Careeby Islands, where he became acquainted w<sup>th</sup> severall Indian Kings inhabiting these Islands amongst y<sup>e</sup> rest w<sup>th</sup> one King Tegreman King of S<sup>t</sup> X<sup>p</sup>hs; he well veiwing y<sup>e</sup> Island thought it would be a very convenient place for y<sup>e</sup> planting of tobaccoes, w<sup>ch</sup> then was a rich com<sup>o</sup>detye, being arrived att Lond. made some of his freinds acquainted hearwith who in hopes of great benefitt became p<sup>re</sup>ts w<sup>th</sup> him, & did disburse theire monies towards y<sup>e</sup> setting forth a shipp, & men for y<sup>e</sup> designe of tobaccoes, w<sup>ch</sup> was in y<sup>e</sup> yeare of o<sup>r</sup> Lord 1623: & being arrived at S<sup>t</sup> X<sup>p</sup>hs w<sup>th</sup> divers gent<sup>l</sup> & others he brought w<sup>th</sup> him w<sup>th</sup> licence of King Tegreman, they did settle themselves betwixt y<sup>e</sup> two rivers neare to y<sup>e</sup> Kings house, where he did live & began to build theire houses, & alsoe a fort of pallasadoes w<sup>th</sup> flanckers & loope holes for theire defence. The King veiwing theire workes, did aske w<sup>t</sup> theire loopeholes and flanckers were for And they told him it was made y<sup>t</sup> they might looke after those fowles they had about theire houses, but how y<sup>e</sup> King understood it I knowe not, but w<sup>th</sup> in Sometime after y<sup>e</sup> King was minded to cutt y<sup>m</sup> off.

How came Capt. Warner to know their designe?

By an old Indian woman y<sup>t</sup> did often freq<sup>t</sup> amongst y<sup>e</sup> english, who it seemes they had used courteously, soe y<sup>t</sup> she had taken a great affeccion to y<sup>m</sup>.

How did she make it knowne?

She came to Capt. Warner, & told him y<sup>e</sup> King & y<sup>e</sup> rest had made theire drinking as it is theire custome to make a drinking 3 or 4 dayes, & to be druncke before they goe upon theire designes; And y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> King did intend to kill y<sup>m</sup> all, And y<sup>t</sup> he should gett into his Cannoes and begun.

What did Capt. Warner when he understood this from y<sup>e</sup> woman?

Like a wise man & a good souldier he tooke y<sup>e</sup> advantage of theire being druncke & fell upon y<sup>m</sup> by night, & did kill & slay a great many of y<sup>m</sup>: amongst y<sup>e</sup> rest they slew King Tegreman in his ham<sup>o</sup>ccoe runing him w<sup>th</sup> their rapiers through y<sup>e</sup> ham<sup>o</sup>cco & into the body; & others gott into there cannoes, & soe gott into other Islands amongst theire neighbouring Indians & friends.

But I have heard it related how theire was a little english boy in ye ham<sup>o</sup>ccoe w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> King when he was Slaine, how came he not to be Slaine?

This little boy was one whome Capt. Warner had brought over w<sup>th</sup> him, & y<sup>e</sup> King had taken a great affeccion to him, & would have him to lie in y<sup>e</sup> ham<sup>o</sup>cco w<sup>th</sup> him, & was Saved by y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup>cie of god, for they had for-gott y<sup>e</sup> boy.

There was a french man y<sup>t</sup> did live among y<sup>e</sup> Indians when Captain Warner did settle how came he theire?

In form<sup>l</sup> times both dutch and french, used to rove amonge y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards in men of warr & a french Shipp by Storme being cast away, this man being then a boy or young man by p<sup>ro</sup>vidence gott ashoare, & did live amongst y<sup>e</sup> Indians, went naked & did goe to warr w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>m</sup>, but when Capt. Warner did beat y<sup>e</sup> Indians off, he came & lived amongst y<sup>e</sup> english & did live a long time amongst y<sup>m</sup>: but



a quarrell falling out betwixt him and an English man, he slew y<sup>e</sup> english man & soe fled to y<sup>e</sup> french, where he is still living, his name being Peter Cuttey.

The english having made themselves masters of y<sup>e</sup> Island how came y<sup>e</sup> french to have halfe y<sup>e</sup> Island ?

A french shipp touching theire, And Capt. Warner knowing y<sup>t</sup> those w<sup>ch</sup> did escape would looke revenge for his owne Safeguard being but weake in men, gave way to y<sup>e</sup> french to settle, & to have halfe y<sup>e</sup> Island if they would settle, y<sup>e</sup> Co'mand' of the french was called Mon<sup>sr</sup> de Numbec.

Did y<sup>e</sup> Indians attempt it ?

Yee & did come w<sup>th</sup> a great power of men, and fell upon y<sup>e</sup> french where they were settled att Basketerre Slue div<sup>rs</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> french, And y<sup>e</sup> rest of y<sup>e</sup> french gott to y<sup>e</sup> fort they had made, And amongst y<sup>e</sup> rest the Slew one fryer, cutt off his menb<sup>rs</sup>, & thrust y<sup>m</sup> into his mouth & pitched him into a well they had made & besett y<sup>e</sup> fort.

How gott they of y<sup>t</sup> was in y<sup>e</sup> fort ?

There was by accedent an english lad, w<sup>ch</sup> came upon some busines to y<sup>e</sup> french being in y<sup>e</sup> fort tould y<sup>m</sup> y<sup>t</sup> if they would lett him have two pistolls, & lett him out of y<sup>e</sup> fort he would goe & informe y<sup>e</sup> english, w<sup>ch</sup> they did lett him have, & hee p'senting his pistolls made the Indians give way, y<sup>e</sup> woods being neere gott into y<sup>m</sup> & soe to y<sup>e</sup> english & tould y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>t</sup> passed & y<sup>e</sup> english sent aide to y<sup>e</sup> french by land, & alsoe sent a Shipp w<sup>ch</sup> lay then in y<sup>e</sup> roade & so beate y<sup>e</sup> Indians of y<sup>t</sup> Island y<sup>e</sup> Second time.

In what manner did they devide y<sup>e</sup> land ?

Both being increased in men did cutt a path round y<sup>e</sup> Island y<sup>t</sup> then was thought habitable land & found it to be 32 miles, Soe y<sup>e</sup> english had 8 miles to leward & ye french had 8 miles to leward, & alsoe ye english had 8 miles to windward & ye french had 8 miles to windward, as for y<sup>e</sup> Savanna, y<sup>e</sup> Salt ponds & y<sup>e</sup> grounds therto adjoyning was thought to be desart lands, And therefore was for to bee as a com'on betwixt y<sup>e</sup> two nacc'ons, as alsoe Brimstone hill.

How was Nevis first Settled ?

There was a certaine young man named Anthony Hilton borne & brought up in the Bishop pricke of Durham, who being imployed by y<sup>e</sup> m'chants of Barstable in y<sup>e</sup> west countrey for a voyage to Virginia, passing by St Xp'hs as they knew no other way came ashoare & waited on y<sup>e</sup> governo' Capt. Thomas Warner, & other gentl', And soe p'ceeding on his voyage for Virginia, made his voyage, & soe returning for england, put ashoare in Ireland, And having some discourse w<sup>th</sup> one Capt. Vallett & other gentl' of Ireland, & finding by y<sup>e</sup> discourse of y<sup>e</sup> said Hilton, y<sup>t</sup> it might prove p'fitable for y<sup>m</sup> to settle a plantac'on att Xp'hs to make tobaccoes, w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Hilton thought to be a better place then Virginia ; where upon they were desirows y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Hilton would und'take y<sup>e</sup> voyage for them, w<sup>ch</sup> as it seemes he consented too, & he returning for Barstable, gave up his Accompts of y<sup>e</sup> voyage & discharged himselfe of his imploye ; And soe returning for Ireland againe, where he was accordingly sett forth by those gentl' w<sup>th</sup> shipp & men, & all things necessary for y<sup>e</sup> voyage, soe by Gods goodnes arrived at St Xp'hs : And w<sup>th</sup> licence from Capt. Warner he did settle upon y<sup>e</sup> windward side of y<sup>e</sup> Island, being y<sup>e</sup> first y<sup>t</sup> did settle y<sup>t</sup> side of y<sup>e</sup> Island.

What did happen to him by settling there ?

Where he & others having cleaned ground built houses, & followed planting ; It came to pass y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Indians betimes in y<sup>e</sup> morning came upon y<sup>m</sup> & did fire theire houses & slue divers of his men, he w<sup>th</sup> some others of his household making their escape into the woods, gott to y<sup>e</sup> leward to y<sup>e</sup> rest of y<sup>e</sup> english, where he did settle another plantac'on & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> companie he had, made w<sup>t</sup> tobaccoes he could, & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>t</sup> tobaccoes made his returne for Ireland & from thence to England, being accompanied w<sup>th</sup> some gentl' plant<sup>rs</sup> of St

Xp'hs to theire desired port Lond. & having sold theire tobaccoes for 20<sup>s</sup> p<sup>lb</sup> they resolved to settle Nevis Island, by meanes of one M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Littleton, m'chant, who sett them forth w<sup>th</sup> all things necessary ; having a com'ission from y<sup>e</sup> Earle of Carlile to settle Barbados or any other not habited Island And in theire voyage from y<sup>e</sup> Downes landed att y<sup>e</sup> Barbados w<sup>ch</sup> they did not like, nor of Antegoa nor Mountserratt, They came downe to Nevis y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>th</sup> of July 1628 w<sup>ch</sup> Island they thought fittest for theire Settlement being next Xp'hs, from whence they might be better Supplied.

What did fall out in ye interim att St Xp'hs & Nevis ?

Great alterac'ons, att governo<sup>rs</sup> Warners going for england, he did leave his Sonn Capt. Edw<sup>d</sup> Warner his deputy & because he was young in yeares, & as yett not ensighted in governm<sup>t</sup>, to assist him he left one M<sup>r</sup> Asten, who had bin an Inns Co't gentl' to much knowing in y<sup>e</sup> lawes for y<sup>e</sup> poore plant<sup>rs</sup>.

Why what did he ?

The governo' of Nevis going downe for St Xp'hs to see his plantac'on & freinds, there had some words passed betwixt M<sup>r</sup> Asten as it seemes w<sup>ch</sup> were not Cordiall. M<sup>r</sup> Asten had enticed by faire p'misses one of governo' Hiltons Servants who belonged to his plantac'on att St Xp'hs to kill him as he lay to Sleepe, w<sup>ch</sup> if he did, he was to have his plantac'on & w<sup>t</sup> he had att St Xp'hs.

Did he seeke to attempt it ?

Yee & came by night as hee was asleepe w<sup>th</sup> a keene knife in his hands to p'forme this bloody murder ; who standing over him, & heaving up his hand to give y<sup>e</sup> fattall blowe god p'vented him Soe y<sup>t</sup> he had noe power to Strike being p'plext hereatt he went out ruminating w<sup>th</sup> Selfe w<sup>t</sup> might be y<sup>e</sup> cause, made a Second & a third assault but could not, upon w<sup>ch</sup> being amazed, he ran from his master to M<sup>r</sup> Asten for p'tecc'on.

How came governo' Hilton to know this ?

It is an old saying y<sup>t</sup> murder cannot be longe hid, but will out, for by some good freind governo' Hilton had notice of it.

What did governo' then ?

Hee made it known to his freinds he had upon y<sup>e</sup> Islands, w<sup>th</sup> those y<sup>t</sup> came w<sup>th</sup> him, who abhorring Such acc'ons came to assist him, in so much he had gott a considerable p'tie not much inferiour to theires.

What did they then ?

Both sides Stood upon theire gards & took prission<sup>rs</sup>.

Had young Warner any hand in this murder ?

Noe I dare be bold to Say he had not, for he was not of y<sup>t</sup> disposic'on for he was alwayes of a loving affable tend' disposic'on ; & I have heard him Say he did not knowe of it.

What did governo' Hilton after this ?

He sought his owne Security, & to abate y<sup>e</sup> pride of others, haveing councelled togeather they knowing there was a great tobaccoe house y<sup>t</sup> stood to windward of Capt. Warners dwelling house, soe neare y<sup>t</sup> by firing y<sup>e</sup> tobaccoe house it must needs fire y<sup>e</sup> dwelling house, therefore they resolved & appointed y<sup>e</sup> night to gett over y<sup>e</sup> gutt neare unto y<sup>e</sup> house & so w<sup>th</sup> fire arrowes from y<sup>e</sup> side of y<sup>e</sup> wood to fire y<sup>e</sup> tobaccoe house, & so to fall in upon y<sup>m</sup> & try their fort armes. This was p'vented by God's p'vidence, for y<sup>t</sup> night appointed to doe theire exploite y<sup>e</sup> very day before, there came in a great English Shipp to anchor in y<sup>e</sup> roade, & y<sup>e</sup> governo' of Nevis seeing it, gott into his boate to rowe aboard, but M<sup>r</sup> Asten p'ceiving it, com'anded y<sup>e</sup> gunner to Sinke y<sup>e</sup> boate if possibly, upon which y<sup>e</sup> gunner made a Shott w<sup>ch</sup> fell soe neare where y<sup>e</sup> governo' of Nevis satt, y<sup>t</sup> it dashed y<sup>e</sup> water upon y<sup>m</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> boate, & soe did glance over theire heads, & did no more hurt, And Soe they gott aboard, made theire case knowne unto y<sup>e</sup> Capt. who by his meanes did quallefie theire furies for y<sup>t</sup> time And governo' Hilton made his returne for Nevis.



What was y<sup>e</sup> cause Mr Asten did seeke after his ruine ?

It was supposed, y<sup>t</sup> thinking y<sup>t</sup> if governo' Hilton were sent into another world then hee made noe question but to bring both Islands to bend to his bowe.

Now y<sup>e</sup> two Islands being in a peacable Condi<sup>o</sup>n And governo' Tho. Warner in england honoured w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> title of Knighthood w<sup>t</sup> did followe ?

It might be supposed, Sr Tho. Warner having informed my Lord of Carlile of the tumult was likely to arise heere, my Lord did send out a Shipp, Capt. Halle Com'and' w<sup>th</sup> foure Com'iss<sup>rs</sup> to Settle heere, & to displace Governo' Anth<sup>o</sup> Hilton, & to put into his place Geo. Hayes my Lords Kinsman, as y<sup>u</sup> may better und'stand by w<sup>t</sup> followes.

Did y<sup>e</sup> Shipp called y<sup>e</sup> Carlile p'ceed on hir voyage ?

Yee, and did touch att Barbados, where y<sup>e</sup> gentl' com'iss<sup>rs</sup> went ashoare, where they were curteously ent'tained, & in requitall of theire curtesie, y<sup>e</sup> com'iss<sup>rs</sup> invited y<sup>e</sup> governo' and Some others to goe aboard & eate a dish of Krettchett brewe as they called it, but indeed it fell out to be treacherous brewes, they not thinking of any harme did goe, who was no Sooner aboard but they tooke y<sup>m</sup> prission<sup>rs</sup>.

What happened after they tooke y<sup>e</sup> governo' of Barbados prission' ?

They were plotting how to betray y<sup>e</sup> governo' of Nevis w<sup>ch</sup> they thought would prove difficult.

How did they contrive their plott ?

They thought it their best way to send downe a boate before y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> L<sup>rs</sup> of Complaint for their easier proceeding to put y<sup>m</sup> into security w<sup>ch</sup> they did but by that meanes their plott was discovered.

How ?

There was a gentl' y<sup>t</sup> came over w<sup>th</sup> us att y<sup>e</sup> first settling named Jacob Lake, who had a brother a minist' who came passeng' in y<sup>t</sup> shipp, & und'standing of theire plott, as of sending y<sup>e</sup> boate before y<sup>m</sup> wrights to his brother Jac Lake of theire plott, & how they had betrayed y<sup>e</sup> governo' of Barbados, & privately deliv<sup>rs</sup> it to a seaman one y<sup>t</sup> was to come in y<sup>e</sup> boate, the boate arriving at Nevis the l<sup>rs</sup> delivered, Mr Jacob Lake Shooes it to y<sup>e</sup> governo'.

What did y<sup>e</sup> governo' then ?

Called his councill, & all y<sup>e</sup> Inhabit's togeather, & consulted w<sup>t</sup> was best to doe ; And it agreed upon, y<sup>t</sup> he should provide himselfe of things necessarie, & soe to goe for england to renue his Com'iss<sup>rs</sup>, for they found some defects therin, & to put in his deputy, one y<sup>t</sup> was resolute & they would all stand to him & not accept of any alterac'on of governm<sup>t</sup> till they heard from their governo' from england, this concluded upon, a small vessell a west country man lying in y<sup>e</sup> roade, y<sup>e</sup> governo' did shipp himselfe having taken leave sett sayle, & att y<sup>e</sup> turning about pellican point, they mett my Lords Shipp & y<sup>e</sup> Com'iss<sup>rs</sup> who haled y<sup>m</sup>, & they made answeare they were a west country man lay heere to take in tobaccoes, & y<sup>e</sup> tobaccoes was not yet ready, Soe they were going to y<sup>e</sup> windward Islands to turne turtle Soe they lett y<sup>m</sup> pass and came to anchor in y<sup>e</sup> roade, Soe we beate o<sup>r</sup> droms, gott o<sup>r</sup> people togeather, & att theire coming ashoare we did honour<sup>ble</sup> ent'taine y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a stronge gard, & brought y<sup>m</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> fort to o<sup>r</sup> governo<sup>rs</sup> house, where we did feast y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> wine & good victualls, they inquired for o<sup>r</sup> Capt. Hilton, & we told y<sup>m</sup> he was on his voyage for england in y<sup>e</sup> shipp they mett att pellican point, upon w<sup>ch</sup> they looked one upon y<sup>e</sup> oth<sup>r</sup> but said nothing, wee passing o<sup>r</sup> times w<sup>th</sup> discourse till it was towards night, then wee told y<sup>m</sup> wee had und'stood for w<sup>t</sup> they came for, And as for Geo. Hayes wee should desire him to goe aboard, for y<sup>e</sup> rest if they would stay ashoare they should be welcome, for Geo. Hayes he should come no more ashoare here but upon perill, neither would we heare any thinge y<sup>t</sup> might tend to y<sup>e</sup> alterac'on of governm<sup>t</sup>, till we heard from o<sup>r</sup> governo', soe wee garded y<sup>m</sup>

aboard againe y<sup>t</sup> night. Now all being in peace & quietnes under o' Deputy governo' Capt. William Vallett, who going aboard w<sup>th</sup> Capt. Halle to be merry in comes y<sup>e</sup> Spanish Armado about pellican point, w<sup>ch</sup> fort fired att y<sup>m</sup> And took w<sup>t</sup> shipp could not run for it, but Some escaped throwe y<sup>e</sup> narrowes, my Lords Shipp cutt his cables & ran downe to St Xp<sup>hs</sup> & theire ran their Shippe aground, Capt. Halle getting ashoare w<sup>th</sup> o' Deputy governo'.

What did you then upon y<sup>e</sup> Island in this case ?

Wee had but one great gune, w<sup>ch</sup> we had placed pellican point, & wee shott soe long as wee had either bullett or powd<sup>r</sup> & brought one of theire shipp upon the carreene to stopp hir leakes wee had so battered hir.

This was not all ?

Noe o<sup>r</sup> Servants proved treacherous, run' away from us & Swined aboard & told y<sup>m</sup> where we hid o<sup>r</sup> provisions, & in w<sup>t</sup> case o<sup>r</sup> Island Stood in. Capt. Jacob Lake gott a companie of men togeather to go to y<sup>e</sup> old windward to fortifie himselfe & carry p'visions along w<sup>th</sup> him, but it was in vaine his Souldiers ran' away from him, & did thowe away theire p'visions y<sup>e</sup> most of y<sup>m</sup> being servants cryed out Lib'ty joyfull Lib'ty. John Hilton Anth<sup>o</sup> Hiltons brother considering wee were cutt of from o<sup>r</sup> p'visions, o' Servants revolting, gott a boate & tooke alonge w<sup>th</sup> him a younge man who had his Spanish language p'fect, & soe w<sup>th</sup> a flagg of truce did goe aboard to speake w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> generall Don frederigo De Tolledo to Demand w<sup>t</sup> was his intents for this place, who Com'ing to Speake w<sup>th</sup> him found him a most noble & courteous gentl' ; discoursing w<sup>th</sup> him concerning y<sup>e</sup> affaires of y<sup>e</sup> Islands, told us he did not delight in bloudsheed, Soe wee would yeilde his masters interest to him, w<sup>ch</sup> wee had usurped noe Man should wronge us, or take y<sup>e</sup> life of any & if wee wanted Shipping to transport o<sup>r</sup> men he would furnish us, giving hostages for y<sup>e</sup> returne of y<sup>e</sup> said Shipping ; soe he y<sup>e</sup> said Hilton requested y<sup>e</sup> said Generall to goe ashoare to informe y<sup>e</sup> Islanders of his most noble proffers, & y<sup>e</sup> next day he would come aboard & informe his Excellencie w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Islanders would conclude on, & soe took leave of his Excellencie for y<sup>t</sup> time, returning to y<sup>e</sup> Shoare to see w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Island<sup>rs</sup> would conclude on.

What did he when he came ashoare ?

Geather togeather all y<sup>e</sup> Gentl' & others he could gett togeather & did declare unto y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>t</sup> the Spanish Generall had told him, desiring y<sup>m</sup> to consult upon it, y<sup>t</sup> hee might returne & give y<sup>e</sup> Generall an answeare, upon w<sup>ch</sup> they all consulted to deliver up y<sup>e</sup> Island upon those condic'ons propounded by his Excellencie ; Soe he returned w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>t</sup> answeare, the Generall seeming very joyfull thereatt, saying he was very glad he had brought it to passe w<sup>th</sup>out bloudsheed for said he y<sup>u</sup> are not able to w<sup>th</sup>stand my forces, & for y<sup>t</sup> purpose I am come to cleer y<sup>e</sup> Islands, & now in respect y<sup>u</sup> have yielded to my proposit'ions who soever doth either man or woman wronge Shall die for it, giving ord<sup>rs</sup> to his Comand<sup>rs</sup> to y<sup>t</sup> effect, using John Hilton w<sup>th</sup> great respect, promising him shipping should be appointed for y<sup>e</sup> Kings Subjects transporte who was willing to goe, & who would Serve y<sup>e</sup> King of Spaine willingly, should be entertained into his Service & y<sup>t</sup> Hilton Should See y<sup>e</sup> Shipping furnisht to be furnished w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>t</sup> was necessary for y<sup>e</sup> voyage, & if any turbulent p'son should offor to w<sup>th</sup>stand Hilton & bee refractorie, upon complainte to his Excellencie hee would doe Justice upon him according to his desarts ; this past ; many of y<sup>e</sup> Spanish Comand<sup>rs</sup> came ashoare w<sup>th</sup> Hilton, did goe to o<sup>r</sup> houses, eate & drinke with us, recreating themselves, not doing violence to any man, Soe att night returned to theire Shipp after many freindly complements.

Did not they goe for St Xp<sup>hs</sup> ?

Yes having brought to pass w<sup>t</sup> form'ly is declared, sett sayle for St Xp<sup>hs</sup>, coming theire they found my Lords Shipp run' aground, & halled hir of for y<sup>e</sup> King of Spaines use.



When they came to St Xp'hs what was done there ?

The St Xp'hs men und'standing w<sup>t</sup> had passed at Nevis, yeilded upon y<sup>e</sup> same condic'ons Nevis had done, The Spanish Armado laid there till y<sup>e</sup> Shipping was made ready for y<sup>e</sup> transport of y<sup>e</sup> English, & shipped aboard such as would for England y<sup>e</sup> rest upon y<sup>e</sup> Spanish Shippes, Yet for all y<sup>t</sup> there were divers y<sup>t</sup> tooke y<sup>e</sup> woods & were not mist.

What did y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards then ?

They made choise of theire hostages, sett sayle, & soe departed from the Islands w<sup>ch</sup> made an end of all o<sup>r</sup> former related contraversies, dispersing of us soe, y<sup>t</sup> wee never all mett togeather againe.

What was y<sup>e</sup> names of y<sup>e</sup> hostages taken by y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards ?

The names of y<sup>e</sup> hostages y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards made choise of was—

ffor St Xp'hs Island.

Serjt Maj<sup>r</sup> Donn of Lond.

Capt Geo. Hayes y<sup>e</sup> Lord of Carlile Coz.

Capt. John Stonne of Lond.

Capt. Chappell of Ireland.

Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Digby of Lond.

ffor Nevis Island.

Capt. John Coolle of Lond.

Capt. John Husbands a Yoresheireman.

Robert Merreton of London.

John Hilton borne in y<sup>e</sup> Bishop pricke of Durham.

What yeare was it y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards tooke these Islands ?

Wee had bene Settled upon Nevis one yeare and halfe when y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards came, Soe by estimac'on it must be in y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1630 or 1631.

What became of y<sup>e</sup> french when this did happen to y<sup>a</sup> ?

As I have bene informed, some gott boats and gott upon Islands not Inhabited & there stayed till y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards was gone & came downe againe to there settlem<sup>ts</sup>.

Did y<sup>e</sup> Spaniard make any great inquiry after them ?

Noe, It is to be supposed it was in fav<sup>r</sup> to their religion, as by y<sup>e</sup> circumstances happened since may appeare, for y<sup>e</sup> english being beat from of y<sup>e</sup> Tartodus by y<sup>e</sup> Spaniard, & likewise from St Cruze y<sup>e</sup> french did p'sently Settle y<sup>m</sup>, & y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards have not in many yeares y<sup>t</sup> they have possesst y<sup>m</sup> any way mollested y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> argues it must be as aforesaid y<sup>e</sup> cause.

How were these Islands resettled ?

Sir Tho. Warner being gone for england & likewise Capt. Anthony Hilton governo' of Nevis, both being in Lond. when newes came y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards had taken y<sup>e</sup> Islands of w<sup>ch</sup> they were governo<sup>rs</sup>, renewed theire Comissions gott more men & came over againe to resettle y<sup>m</sup> Islands. St Tho. Warner att St Xp'hs found divers men, some y<sup>t</sup> had taken y<sup>e</sup> woods, others y<sup>e</sup> shipping y<sup>t</sup> were to carry y<sup>m</sup> hence, had returned, & put such men as was willing ashoare upon theire Islands againe, Soe y<sup>t</sup> they made a considerable compaine for y<sup>e</sup> resettling of St Xp'hs: And as for Capt. Antho Hilton when he came for Nevis found likewise a considerable compaine amongst w<sup>ch</sup> there was one Mr James Russell, whome y<sup>e</sup> people y<sup>t</sup> was there had made choise of for their governo' & betwixt whom & Capt. Hilton there was some difference for y<sup>t</sup> night att Hiltons first coming there about theire governm<sup>t</sup>; but y<sup>e</sup> next morning it was soe agreed upon y<sup>t</sup> Capt. Antho Hilton should be governo'. Mr Tho. Littleton, y<sup>e</sup> m'chant before spoken, y<sup>t</sup> was att all y<sup>e</sup> cost & charges of settling Nevis att first, being by y<sup>t</sup> meanes fallen behind hand in his estate & hearing y<sup>e</sup> Island begann againe to be well settled came over to see w<sup>t</sup> he could get amongst, now at his arrival att Nevis, Capt. Anthony Hilton, w<sup>th</sup> others there being most if not all D<sup>rs</sup> to him, Capt. Hilton considering his great losses he had had about y<sup>e</sup> settling y<sup>t</sup> Island, did resigne to him y<sup>e</sup> governm<sup>t</sup>, and did goe to settle Tartodus.

Mr Thomas Littleton being governo' of Nevis w<sup>t</sup> did happen then ?

The hostages afore Spoken of was gott out of prisson where they had endured much miserry for y<sup>e</sup> Space of five yeares & better one of y<sup>m</sup> named Jo. Hilton brother to Capt. Antho Hilton gone for Tartodus, to settle, came in a great Shipp from Midleborough, w<sup>ch</sup> did wholly belonge to my Heare Rueboroe & was honnest w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Com'and Soe long as he remained aboard bound for Tartodus, & touching att Nevis did go ashoare to p'sent his Service to governo' Littleton & to see some of his freinds & acquaintance there, coming to y<sup>e</sup> governo<sup>rs</sup> house y<sup>e</sup> governo' p'tending greate freindshipp to him, & did invite him to stay dinner, but being att dinner, y<sup>e</sup> governo' had com'anded a gard of musketteers come in w<sup>th</sup> their armes ready to p'sent upon him, telling him he was his prissio': w<sup>t</sup> s'd Hilton, noe sooner out of one imprissonm<sup>t</sup> but into another, I beseech you tell me y<sup>e</sup> cause, I will said y<sup>e</sup> governo', yo<sup>r</sup> brother is dead, & y<sup>a</sup> are going there to possess w<sup>t</sup> he hath, & now I have y<sup>a</sup> here, I will be satisfied for w<sup>t</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> brother owes me, Hilton made answer, I am more Sorry to hear my brother is dead then feare w<sup>t</sup> yo can do to me, am I to pay my brothers debts, do I owe y<sup>a</sup> any thinge, upon w<sup>ch</sup> Mr Procter was called for to oversee y<sup>e</sup> books where Hilton was found D<sup>r</sup> for six hooes; Hilton putt his hand in his pockett & drew out a handfull of dollers, pay yo' Selve said he, with y<sup>t</sup> Mr Luke Stoakes did desire y<sup>e</sup> governo' to Speake w<sup>th</sup> him, Soe going into another roome had some discourse togeather; The governo' coming out discharged him of his imprissonm<sup>t</sup>: Hilton being inwardly vext, made Shooe to y<sup>e</sup> contrary, but after many cupps Hilton p'tending greate freindshipp to y<sup>m</sup> Invited y<sup>m</sup> aboard to be merry, they consenting did goe aboard, Hilton making y<sup>m</sup> welcome w<sup>th</sup> good wine & victualls & gunning. Seeing his opp'tunity stept out & tould y<sup>e</sup> Skipp<sup>r</sup> how they had donn by him ashoare, well s'd y<sup>e</sup> Skipp<sup>r</sup> Speake but y<sup>e</sup> word & I will Sett y<sup>m</sup> ashoare att Hispaniola amonge y<sup>e</sup> Cow killers; noe s'd Hilton not Soe, but I will fright y<sup>m</sup>: let there bee a dozen musketteers ready in y<sup>e</sup> gun'roome w<sup>th</sup> their matches lighted & when y<sup>a</sup> heare me give a hem & stampe come into y<sup>e</sup> Cabin & soe to y<sup>e</sup> gallere, & soe clap to each mans breast a muskett, to y<sup>e</sup> governo<sup>rs</sup> first; w<sup>ch</sup> being p'formed, now said Hilton y<sup>a</sup> are my prission<sup>rs</sup>, & I will make y<sup>a</sup> knowe sorrowe & soe well as I have donn, called for irons, tould y<sup>m</sup> he would sett y<sup>m</sup> ashoare amonge y<sup>e</sup> Cow killers, w<sup>ch</sup> one Capt. Sparrowe began to resist, shoot y<sup>e</sup> dogg through s'd Hilton, and throwe him out y<sup>e</sup> gallere (oh) s'd y<sup>e</sup> governo<sup>r</sup> save o<sup>r</sup> lives & doe what y<sup>e</sup> will, being more a merchant then a Souldier, was mightely affrighted, soe y<sup>t</sup> Hilton thought he would have p'sently died, soe Hilton fearing y<sup>t</sup> he would have died aboard called for a boate, & bid y<sup>m</sup> turne ye knaves ashoare, who were not worthe the Trouble he should bee att with them, Soe sett y<sup>m</sup> ashoare, Sett Sayle & soe p'ceeded on for Tartodus.

What did Littleton after ?

Being in hopes to p'cure some of Hiltons estate did followe John Hilton but did die by y<sup>e</sup> way, so Hilton did never See him more.

Who did Littleton leave his Deputy when he went off ?

As I have bene informed he left Mr Luke Stoakes his Deputy.

Now you have given me this foregoing relac'on, tell me what governo<sup>rs</sup> have bene upon Nevis since y<sup>e</sup> first Settling as y<sup>a</sup> are an old Standard ?

As near as I can I will, first—Governo' Antho Hilton, who settled it in y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1628: y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>th</sup> of July, going for England, left Capt. Will. Vallett his Deputy, Vallett fled when the Spaniards came. Mr James Russell, chosen governo' by ye people left after the Spaniards departure from Nevis; Capt. Antho. Hilton returned againe with Comission, & was governo<sup>r</sup> againe, after did goe to settle



Tartodus, & resigned his governm<sup>t</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>'</sup>chant Mr Tho. Littleton, Littleton going for Tartodus left Mr Luke Stoakes his Deputy, Littleton dying upon y<sup>e</sup> voyage Sr Thomas put in Stoakes his place, Capt. Thomas Sparrowe, after came Maj<sup>r</sup> Hunckes, next him Capt. Jenings, after him Jenkin LLOYDE, after him left by LLOYDE parson John Meakem, after him put in by Sr Tho. Warner Capt. John Kettleby after him Capt. Jacob Lake, after Lake's death Governo' Luke Stoakes, then Collonel James Russell, then Collonell Randall Russell; his brother.

What Generalls have bene here in y<sup>e</sup> Leward Islands?

Sr Thomas Warner first.

Generall Sr Charles Wheeler.

Generall William Stapleton.

The following account was presented to their Lordships in 1675, having been drawn up and signed by the principal inhabitants and planters of St. Christopher's:—

S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>'</sup>hs land. Aprill 29<sup>th</sup> 1675.

Narrative of the first settlem<sup>t</sup> of S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>'</sup>rs.

How was y<sup>e</sup> Island of S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>'</sup>hs first Inhab<sup>'</sup>ted by y<sup>e</sup> English & by the ffrench, & how it was shared betweene both nations?

The Island of S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>'</sup>hs was first settled by y<sup>e</sup> worthy & renowned Capt. Thomas Warner (afterwards Knighted by King Charles y<sup>e</sup> first) with seaventeene other p<sup>'</sup>sons Gentl<sup>'</sup> adventur<sup>'</sup>s w<sup>th</sup> him in y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1623, who when they came to Settle found a french man upon itt amongst y<sup>e</sup> Indians & went naked as they did named Peter Cotty putt on Shoare out of a Shipp for recovery of his health, in a Short time after came a french Gentl<sup>'</sup> with a certaine number of french men w<sup>th</sup> him named Mon<sup>'</sup> De Numbec betwixt whom & S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Warner y<sup>e</sup> Island was devided & one halfe for the English & y<sup>e</sup> other halfe for y<sup>e</sup> french from white flag bay being y<sup>e</sup> westerly p<sup>'</sup>te & friggett Bay being y<sup>e</sup> Easterly p<sup>'</sup>te of y<sup>e</sup> Island y<sup>e</sup> midle of both which sides fell to y<sup>e</sup> English nac<sup>'</sup>ons lott w<sup>ch</sup> said Settlers Continued in peace & good amitie, untill y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1629 theire being certaine Articles made betweene y<sup>e</sup> said governo<sup>'</sup>s to assist one y<sup>e</sup> other against any enemy y<sup>t</sup> should oppose or invade y<sup>m</sup>, all w<sup>ch</sup> above declarac<sup>'</sup>on y<sup>e</sup> declarants affirm & y<sup>t</sup> they have from time to time received from Coll<sup>'</sup> John Bedingfeilde some time governo<sup>'</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> said Island for y<sup>e</sup> English nac<sup>'</sup>on, & y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Peter Cotte of y<sup>e</sup> french nac<sup>'</sup>on, y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Coll<sup>'</sup> Bedingfeild, being one of y<sup>e</sup> first seaventeene English Settlers; & in y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1629 one of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>'</sup>d declarants by name Leiu<sup>t</sup> Coll<sup>'</sup> William ffreeman now here resident came to this Island S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>'</sup>hs; from Lond. in y<sup>e</sup> good Shipp called y<sup>e</sup> Carlisle Com<sup>'</sup>and<sup>'</sup> in cheife Capt. Henry Hawly & one Geo. Deinnis master, & y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>'</sup>d declarant further Sheweth y<sup>t</sup> after a moneth or there abouts came a powerfull flete of Spaniards of about 37 Sailes who surprized & tooke most of o<sup>'</sup> Shipping & came to an anchor at Shambers roade in y<sup>e</sup> french quart<sup>'</sup>s & y<sup>e</sup> next landed most p<sup>'</sup>te of their forces,

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Warner beinge then in England, had left his sonn Edward Warner to be his deputie governo<sup>'</sup> who according to Articles caused all his able men to be drawne up in armes, & com<sup>'</sup>anded them to march to Basseterre to assist ye french, who being theire ready in armes to resist their enemy desired to have y<sup>e</sup> van w<sup>ch</sup> was granted y<sup>m</sup>, y<sup>e</sup> Capt. or Com<sup>'</sup>and<sup>'</sup> of the said Company leading on Couragiously upon y<sup>e</sup> enemy, It was his fortune to be y<sup>e</sup> first shott & died, y<sup>e</sup> Company seeing him fall fled p<sup>'</sup>sently away to sandy point as fast as they could throwing away their armes along y<sup>e</sup> way as they went, & y<sup>e</sup> English retreated in order to theire owne quart<sup>'</sup>s; The next day following were Gentl<sup>'</sup> Com<sup>'</sup>ission<sup>'</sup>s sent from y<sup>e</sup> English on board to treat of peace & ye treaty was concluded y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> english were all to goe of y<sup>e</sup> Island & were to surrend<sup>'</sup> up ye Island, Artillery armes, Am<sup>'</sup>unic<sup>'</sup>on & all merchandize, only excepting all sorts of apparell linin & woollen, & y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards to furnish y<sup>m</sup> shipping for y<sup>e</sup> transporte of their people for England.

There was att y<sup>t</sup> time a privateere of ffrance named Geeroon, w<sup>th</sup> two or three Shipp, who tooke on board his Vessells all y<sup>e</sup> french y<sup>t</sup> were upon y<sup>e</sup> Island att Sandy point & carried y<sup>m</sup> away from y<sup>e</sup> Island untill y<sup>e</sup> Shipping were all gone. There was one of y<sup>e</sup> eigheteene of y<sup>e</sup> first english Settlers named Morris Gardner who fled into y<sup>e</sup> woods, w<sup>th</sup> severall others & stayed upon y<sup>e</sup> Island untill as well y<sup>e</sup> Spanish Shipp as those y<sup>t</sup> were to transport y<sup>e</sup> english were all gone, after w<sup>ch</sup> those y<sup>t</sup> fled into ye woods assembled together, & made choise of said Gardner to be theire governo<sup>'</sup>r in a short time after y<sup>e</sup> said Geroon returned to y<sup>e</sup> Island w<sup>th</sup> his shipping & all y<sup>e</sup> men he had carried off & by a wilde forceably landed y<sup>m</sup> againe. Before y<sup>e</sup> prission<sup>'</sup>s gott home for england, S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Warner returned againe & Settled y<sup>e</sup> Island in y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1630 y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Leiu<sup>t</sup> Collonell ffreeman returned again & did continue an Inhab<sup>'</sup>t upon y<sup>e</sup> Island from y<sup>t</sup> time till y<sup>e</sup> fatall yeare 1666 in all w<sup>ch</sup> time y<sup>e</sup> two nac<sup>'</sup>ons continued in good Ametie. And in the yeare 163- [blot] there was a Settlement made by one of y<sup>e</sup> english att y<sup>e</sup> great salt pan, by name William Sum<sup>'</sup>ers, but their being noe water to be had w<sup>th</sup> out much labour & toyle y<sup>e</sup> Settlers left ye s<sup>'</sup>d land & went to y<sup>e</sup> Tartoodes to Settle there; In y<sup>e</sup> time of Coll<sup>'</sup> Clement Everards governm<sup>t</sup> the great Salt pan was devided betwixt y<sup>e</sup> english & y<sup>e</sup> french, but noe parting of any of said land betwixt frigott bay & S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>'</sup>hs point to this day.

In testimonie whereof wee have hereunto Subscribed o<sup>'</sup>r names being thereunto Called this 29<sup>th</sup> April 1675.

WILLIAM FFREEMAN.

JOHN ESTRIDGE.

ROB<sup>'</sup>T CAVE.

JOHN WILKINSON.

JOHN ALLEN.

GILBERT LOXLEY.

ROB<sup>'</sup>T CLARKE.

PHILLIPP LAMBERT.

CHARLES MORRIS.

JOHN VERSILL.

WILLIAM PLUMER.

JOHN BAYLEY.

SAMPSON MANERINGE.

EDWARD PARKER.

## CHAPTER III.

## SETTLEMENT OF ANTIGUA, 1635—1650.

It has been stated by all West Indian historians that Sir Thomas Warner despatched some families to settle Antigua in 1632, under the command of his son, Captain Edward Warner, who has been already mentioned as the Deputy-Governor of St. Christopher's. Sir Thomas also occupied Montserrat, chiefly with Irish and Papists

That there was an ever-increasing flow of emigration westward is proved by the instructions, dated 30 July 1634, from the Company of Providence Island, to Joseph Collins, chief pilot and commander of the "Long Robert" of London, bound thither: "To sail at the beginning of August direct for the Caribbees, and there discharge passengers." ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 189.) Maurice Thompson, Edward Thompson, and George Snelling likewise petitioned the Privy Council that having hired the "Discovery" and "Sampson" for a voyage to the Caribbee Islands, they prayed for licence to transport 500 dozen of shoes, 200 muskets, and 200 swords for the use and defence of those plantations. (*Ibid.*, p. 195.)

Though, as already stated, Antigua was supposed to have been settled in 1632, it was probably not officially administered till the year 1635, for in a petition presented in 1685 by Alexander Pollington to the Council it is recited that:

"Henry Huncks Gov<sup>r</sup> of Antigua by a Com<sup>n</sup> from the Earl of Carlile did by his patent da. 10 Sep. 1638 in the 4<sup>th</sup> year of that Colony grant to Rowl<sup>d</sup> Tompson Esq. a parcell of land at y<sup>e</sup> Body 240 paces wide & 1½ miles long & on the following day granted a warr<sup>t</sup> for its survey. 400 acres were measured out & the s<sup>d</sup> Row. Tompson settled the lands & by his will dated 20 Dec. 1641 devised them to his only s. & h. Edw<sup>d</sup> Tompson," etc. . . .

Scarcely any records remain having any reference to the infant colony during the next few years of its existence, probably on account of its small population and insignificance. Such papers as have been found are here given chronologically.

The following early list of settlers was bound up with papers of a very much later date:—

1636. To the righ hono<sup>ble</sup> the Lords Com<sup>rs</sup>ssioners for the Admiralty of England.

The humble peti<sup>on</sup> of Charles Kilburne M<sup>r</sup> of the good shipp the Mary of London.

Sheweth,

That yo<sup>r</sup> pet<sup>r</sup> was employed in his Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Service the Last expedic<sup>on</sup> to Sea wherein he honestly and faithfully behaved himselfe And being now bound in the said Shipp for a Plantac<sup>on</sup> in the Carribbe Islands in the West Indies with 36 men whose names are expressed in a schedule annexed. Yo<sup>r</sup> pet<sup>rs</sup> humble suite therefore is, That your hono<sup>rs</sup> will be pleased to give some order or direc<sup>on</sup> whereby hee and his said Company may be free from being pressed into his Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Service in this p<sup>re</sup>sent ffeete.

And hee as in duty ever bound shall daily pray for yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>.

The names of the M<sup>r</sup> and Company in the [*torn here*] of London, now bound for the Caribbee Islands.

CHARLES KILBURNE, M<sup>r</sup>.

John Wells.	Edward Ellett.
John Lumley.	James Slinke.
George Helborne.	John Johnns.
Robert More.	Thomas Puffet.
Richard Throssle.	Symon Bridoman.
Peter Jonson.	Robert Lofto.
William Snell.	George ffalle.
Charles Unthawk.	George Lindsey.
Nicholas Bitterley.	Richarde Willes.
John Simes.	William Wade.
Christopher Applely.	Robert Bamiarde.
John Loder.	Peter Pope.
James Bucher.	Roger Rycroffte.
Phillip Hymes.	Robert Miles.
Peter Harris.	Steven Harlanole.
Thomas Clare.	Robert Saule.
Thomas Hale.	David Kempe.
Nathaniell Hale.	Thomas Sherley.

Endorsed:—"April 1636 M<sup>r</sup> Charles Kilburne's pet."  
(America and West Indies, Leeward Islands,  
No. 552, 1721—1749.)

1636. S<sup>t</sup> Christopher's. Sep. 10. Capt. Sir Thos. Warner, Governor of S<sup>t</sup> Christopher's, to Sec. Windebank.

Having but lately arrived, is yet unsettled, & pestered with many controversies of the planters, which have slept for his coming. The "Plough," one of the two ships which he provided for his voyage, and in which were £4000 of his own adventure, is in all men's judgment lost, with about 150 persons, the better part of the victuals, apparel, & ammunition, intended for his new designs. In his own ship there was great sickness and mortality, not 20 out of 200 escaped, about 40 having died, some near to him in blood, and many of especial quality & use. Had intended to have "placed a colony upon Metalina," under command of his son-in-law, and for that purpose touched at Barbadoes (inhabited with about 6000 English) to raise the necessary volunteers. Could have had 500 able men provided with arms and victuals had not Capt. Hen. Hawley, the Governor, opposed him, whose conduct Warner stigmatizes as obstinate & rebellious, & contrasts it with that of the Governors of "the other islands," where he found a willing reception and due respect.

1636. Petition of Capt. Anth. Brisket, Gov. of Montserrat, to the King.

Was made Gov. by Jas., Earl of Carlisle, & has very lately obtained another commission from the now Earl. Has come to England to carry more planters & necessaries thither, where he is erecting a church of stone & brick. Prays for letters to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, to be admitted a contractor for tobacco at the same rate as Capt. Warner & others. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 240.)

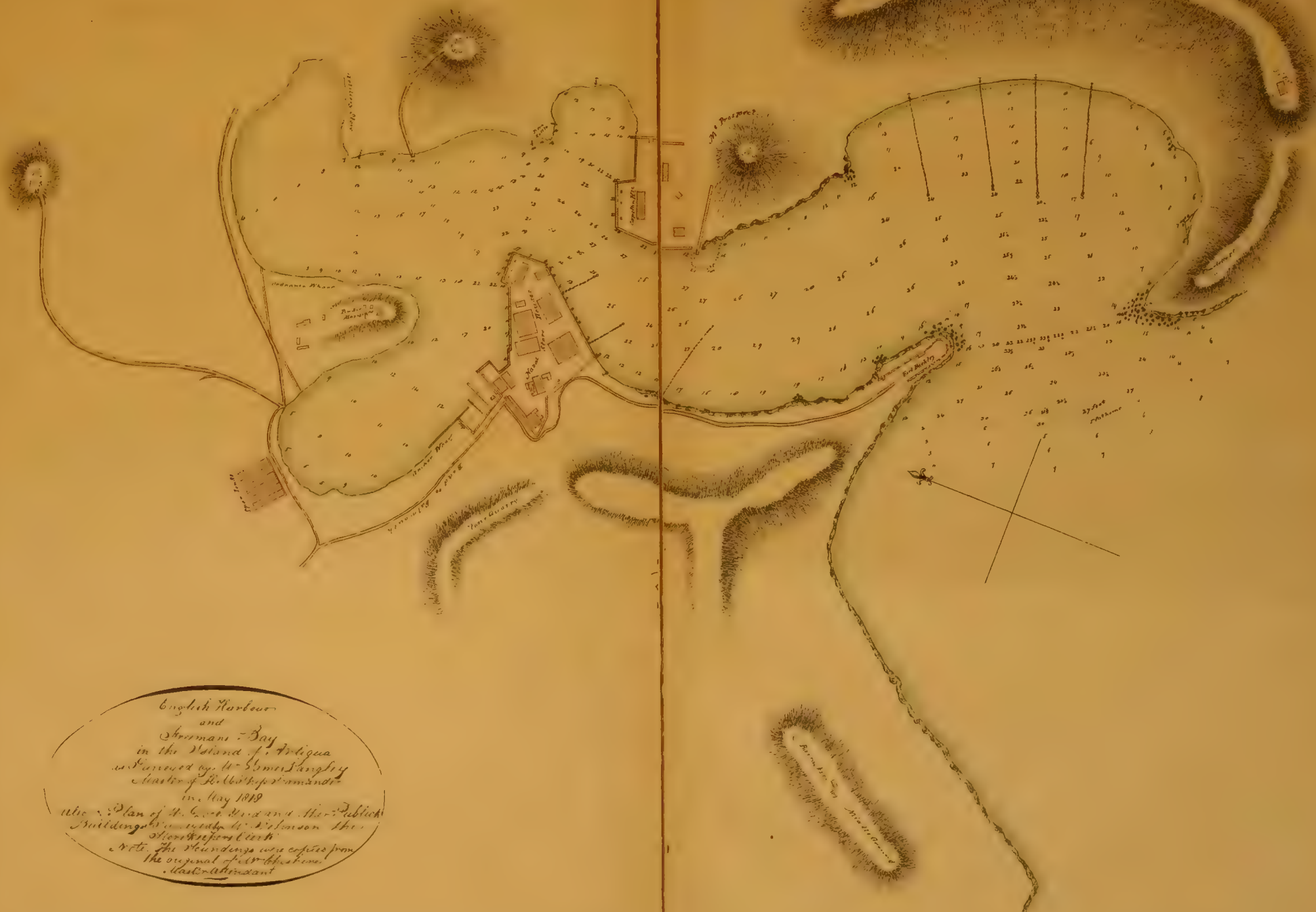
The sale of negros and Indians for life was authorized in 1636; hitherto all the slaves on the plantations had consisted solely of Indians, and these were rapidly dying out.











English Harbour  
and  
Armans Bay  
in the Island of Antigua  
Surveyed by W. Smith Surveyor  
General of Barbadoes  
in May 1819  
Note: Plan of the Fort and the Public  
Buildings were made by Robinson the  
Surveyor of the  
Note: The Soundings were copied from  
the original of Mr. Blakely  
last published





1636. Henry, Earl of Marlborough presented his petition to the King, & stated that in consideration of his father, then Lord High Treasurer, who had taken extraordinary care for planting the Caribbees, releasing unto the late Earl of Carlisle his interest in a grant of those islands, a rent charge of £300 per annum, to be issuing out of St Christophers, Nevis, and Montserrat, was conveyed to the petitioners father, himself, and afterwards renewed to petitioners son. Although a great revenue has been received from thence, the annuity is more than eight years in arrears, and he is informed that he cannot recover, because those islands are not within the jurisdiction of any of the Kings Courts. Prays that the matter may be referred to the Privy Council, and that all parties interested may be ordered to attend for his satisfaction. ('Colonial Calendar.')

The omission of Antigua from the above petition leads one to suppose that it had been settled much later than the three other islands, and Montserrat, which has been considered by all writers to have been settled with Antigua in 1632, was probably inhabited by whites as early as 1628.

1637. ? April. The King to [the feoffees of Jas. late Earl of Carlisle].

It has been noticed that the inhabitants of St Christopher's, Barbadoes, & the other Caribbee Islands have mostly planted tobacco, to the neglect of cotton, wools, and other useful commodities which they had begun, & of corn & grain sufficient for the support of those plantations, which compels them to receive supplies from the Dutch & other strangers. Instructions to be sent to the several governors concerning the growth of their tobacco & the prohibition of trade in those islands with strangers.

1638. July. James, Earl of Marlborough, His Majesty's Ward, petitions the King reciting the petition of his father, Henry, Earl of Marlborough, & complains that his annuity is eleven years in arrears, & his estate in no way able to support his dignity. Prays that the present Earl of Carlisle may be commanded to satisfy the petitioner, & in case he refuse or delay to do so, that the King will grant letters to the Governors of St Kitts, Nevis, & Montserrat to permit the petitioner to seize goods there for satisfaction of his arrears. ('Colonial Calendar,' pp. 246 and 281.)

1639. March. The King to the Governor, Council, Planters, & Inhabitants of the Caribbee Islands, or province of Carlisle.

The late Earl of Carlisle, with great industry and expense, having settled St Christophers, Barbadoes, Nevis, Montserrat, and Antigua, and the present Earl intending with all convenient speed to plant divers other of the Caribbee Islands within his patent, and from those already planted with "such store and numbers of people" to take sufficient numbers as may begin their plantations, which otherwise may be possessed by strangers; they are instructed to do their uttermost to oppose any who may attempt to allure the inhabitants from those islands, whereby the Earl will be disabled of sufficient people to plant the residue; and Lord Carlisle having made choice of Serj.-Major Hen. Huncks to be Governor of Barbadoes, they are strictly enjoined to yield respect and obedience to him. (*Ibid.*, p. 291.)

Major Huncks tried to assert his authority at Barbados, but owing to the violent opposition of Henry Hawley, the Governor he was deputed to supersede, he retired to Antigua, where he seems to have acted as Governor, for he signed various patents for land there during 1638 and 1639.

1639. ? May. Petition of "James, Earl of Carlisle, Sir James Hay, and Archibald Hay, trustees for the late Earl, to the Privy Council.

"Are informed by Sir Thomas Warner, Governor of St Christophers and Lieut.-General of the Caribbees, that there is a great scarcity of ammunition in those islands, for want of which about 20,000 planters are in great danger, not only by the Spaniards and French, but of being devoured by the natives, can'ibals. St Christophers is half planted with French, who receive large supplies, which increases their power and number, and they insult the English, and set forth colonies in other islands within Lord Carlisle's grant, which if not speedily prevented, the benefit of £12,000 per annum at least in duties from that island will be lost.

"Through the restraint on tobacco the poor planters are debarred from free trade, and unable to furnish themselves with necessaries, much less to buy ammunition."

"Pray for leave to purchase 20 lasts of powder at the price paid by the King, for their encouragement to preserve the islands they have gained and to plant others."

A Warrant was accordingly issued on the 28th of the same month to the Officers of Ordnance to deliver to the Earl of Carlisle, Sir James Hay, and Archibald Hay, trustees for the late Earl, the proportion of powder requested in the above petition, upon paying the usual price of 18*d.* per lb. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 295.)

On 26 May 1639 Governors de Poincy and Warner signed a decree ordering the destruction of all tobacco plants, and forbidding the planting of it for 18 months. This was done because the European market was glutted, and the price had become unremunerative, so much so that it is probable that the planters now turned their attention to the growth of the sugar-cane. (*Du Tertre*, vol. i., p. 143.)

1640. A Dutchman from Brazil is stated to have taught the Barbadians the manufacture of sugar.

The English at Antigua were attacked by the Caribs, who killed fifty of them, and carried off the Governor's lady, then great with child, her two children, and three other women. At this time the inhabitants of Antigua consisted of about thirty families. (*Southey*.)

1640. June 23. The King's commissioners at Barbadoes say that they have recalled Major Hunks from Antigua, who was very welcome to the people, & is settled in the government. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 313.)

It is probable that Captain Rowland Thompson succeeded Major Henry Huncks as Governor of Antigua. He received a grant of 400 acres on 10 Sep. 1638, and his will was dated 20 Dec. 1641.

1643. Nov. 24. Philip, Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Edward, Earl of Manchester, William, Viscount Say and Sele, Philip, Lord Wharton, John, Lord Roberts, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir Arthur Hesilrig, Sir Harry Vane, junior, Sir Benjamin Rudyerd, John Pym, Oliver Cromwell, Dennis Bond, Miles Corbet, Cornelius Holland, Samuel Vassall, John Rolles, and William Spurstowe, nominated by Parliament Commissioners for Plantations, appoint Sir Thos. Warner, resident in the island of St. Christopher, Governor and Lieut.-General of the Caribbee Islands, under Robert, Earl of Warwick, Governor-in-Chief of all the Plantations in America. ('Colonial Calendar.')

1644. A Captain Henry Ashton,\* as Deputy-

\* Governor Ashton left a son Henry Ashton who was killed by the Indians when the French devastated Montserrat in 1666, also a daughter Henrietta, who became the wife of Governor Philip Warner.



Governor of Antigua, signed land patents in 1644, 1645, 1647, and 1649. He is probably identical with the Colonel Henry Ashton who was in Dec. 1639 appointed one of the Royal Commissioners to go out to Barbados and settle the dispute between Governors Hawley and Huncks. According to Governor Keynell's letter of 1656, Ashton had declared for the King, and he was probably compelled by Sir George Ayscue to resign the Government, the Roundhead Keynell being appointed in his place.

1646. James, Earl of Carlile, son and heir of the first grantee, by Indenture of lease, and for a valuable consideration, demised to the Lord Willoughby\* of Parham all the

\* Francis, fifth Lord Willoughby of Parham, was second son of the third Lord, and succeeded his elder brother, who died young. Of his early life little is known. On the breaking out of the Civil War he sided with the Commons. In the Parliamentary Army List of 1642 his name occurs as Colonel of one of the seventy-five troops of sixty horse each under the command of the Earl of Bedford. In March 1643 he and Sir John Meldram, with 5000 men, besieged Newark, where their forces were hemmed in by Prince Rupert, and forced to capitulate with the loss of all their ammunition. He took the town of Gainsborough July 16, 1643, getting "great store of ammunition and armes in the towne, a good part of the Earl of Kingston's treasures; one writes, more gold than his red beaver hat will hold" ('The Kingdom's Weekly Intelligencer,' 18—25 July 1643). Whitelock says: "That the Lord Willoughby kept the town afterwards against the Earl of Newcastle's forces, till overpowered with numbers he was forced to surrender it on honourable conditions." On 7 Aug. 1647 his name appeared as one of the seven peers who were accused by Parliament of high treason to themselves. Having retired to Holland with some eight revolted men of war, he made his peace with the King, and was appointed Vice-Admiral by the Duke of York in June 1648. He subsequently went

Charibbee Islands for the term of twenty-one years from the feast of St. Michael 1646 (Feb. 17, 1646-7) on trust to pay one moiety of all the rents and profits to the creditors of the said James, Earl of Carlile, the other moiety to be retained for the use of the said Lord Willoughby, and the last-named was further constituted Lieut.-General of all the said Islands. ('Colonial Calendar.')

The ship "Nonsuch," Captain Middleton, Master, arrived at Antigua in 1647, which gave the name to Nonsuch Harbour, where he anchored. This was one of three vessels fitted out from England by Colonel Thomas Moddiford, who had intended settling here, but having been driven by bad weather to Barbados, he purchased an estate there.

1648. On 10 March died, the noble and much lamented, General Sir Thomas Warner,\* Kn<sup>t</sup>, L<sup>t</sup> General of y<sup>e</sup> Carribee Islands, and Governor of y<sup>e</sup> Island of St Christopher. He was buried in the Old Road Church on that island, where his tomb may still be seen.

to Barbados, where he was well received, and established the royal authority in the West Indies. (For an account and portrait of him see 'A Survey of England's Champions,' 1647, p. 51.)

\* Christopher Jeaffreson thus alludes to some valuable laws of his, probably not now in existence: "1683, March 27. It is well you have made an end with unreasonable Mr. Rogers; but I doubt you have forgotten to demand my books which I left in his custody; the one, a Collection of the old Lawes and Orders made in the Islands in Sir Thomas Warner's tyme; the other, some Memoranda of my father's concerning the first settlement of the island (St Christopher's)."

## CHAPTER IV.

### FROM THE ARRIVAL OF LORD WILLOUGHBY TO THE RESTORATION, 1650—1660.

On the 29th of April 1650 Francis, Lord Willoughby of Parham, arrived at Barbados; proclaimed Charles II. at all the islands of his government; and, by the royal instructions, commissioned Major-General Sir Sydenham Poyntz to be Governor over the Leeward Islands. It was probably at this time that his Lordship took up a large tract of land in Antigua, which he named Parham, after his ancestral castle in Suffolk. "Willoughby Bay" and "My Lord's Pond" also remain to remind us of him. Lord Willoughby was the first to order Assemblies on each island; before his arrival there were no popular representatives elected by the freeholders, but each Governor conducted affairs with the advice only of his Council. There were at Barbados at this period many thousand Royalists, disbanded Cavaliers of all ranks, who had sought an asylum there, and the loyalty displayed by them in proclaiming the "man Charles" as their lawful sovereign greatly exasperated Parliament, so much so, that on 29 August a warrant was issued by order of the Council of State to stay all ships bound to Barbados, and on 10 September the embargo was extended to the Caribbees,

Bermudas, and Virginia. On 8 October an Act was passed prohibiting all trade and commerce with "the Barbadoes, Virginia, Bermudas, and Antegoa, because of their rebellion against the Commonwealth of England;" and preparations were made for the despatch of a fleet to reduce the West Indies. That this Act was not effectual in subduing the Royalists, may be seen by the tenour of the Declaration published on 11 June 1651 by the:

"Lord Lieut.-General, the Council & Assembly of Barbadoes, set forth for the satisfaction of all the inhabitants of that island: Conceive it necessary to acquaint them with the proceedings of those disaffected persons gone hence, and of their resolutions to defend themselves against the slavery intended to be imposed upon them. Assure them that the Council of State of England have resolved to force a Governour upon them, as also a garrison of 1200 men in arms, to be maintained by the Island; and that they must, 'as they have most wickedly done, renounce their allegiance to the King.' Are firmly resolved never to permit His Majesty's undoubted right to Barbadoes to be questioned, and look upon all persons bringing propositions to that purpose as professed enemies to the welfare of them all." ('Colonial Calendar.')



On 5 August 1651 Sir George Ayscue sailed from Plymouth with a squadron consisting of the—

		Men.	Guns.
"Rainbow"	Sir George Ayscue	280	52
"Success"	Edw. Witheridge	90	30
"Ruth"	Edw. Thomson	80	30
"Brazil," frigate	Tho. Heath	70	24
"Increase" of London	Tho. Varvell	100	36
"Amity"	Mich. Pack	150	36
"Malaga Merchant"	Henry Collins	90	30
		860	238

and having on board Daniel Searl, who, together with Sir G. Ayscue and Captain Pack, had been appointed Commissioners for the reduction of the West Indies. The fleet proceeded to the Tagus in search of Prince Rupert, touched at Cape de Verd Islands, and arrived on 16 October at Carlisle Bay, where a landing was effected, but for some weeks there was nothing but desultory skirmishing, serious fighting being out of the question, as Captain Pack wrote, "That through continual extremity of rains the soldiers could scarce keep a match lighted." On 3 January 1651-2 Colonel Thomas Modyford, with his regiment, deserted Lord Willoughby and declared for the Parliament; and this defection, together with the news of the Battle of Worcester, having considerably disheartened the Royalists, his Lordship on 9 January nominated Sir Richard Pearce, Charles Pym, Colonel Thomas Ellice, and Sergeant-Major William Byam as Royalist Commissioners, with full powers to treat for peace; but his still unbroken power and great resources enabled him to dictate very favourable Articles, which were signed on 12 January to the following effect:\*

The Government to remain as now established. All Acts not repugnant to the Laws of England, & made previous to 1638, to be in force; those concerning the present differences to be repealed, as also all Acts against any of the inhabitants, & a general Act of Indemnity to be passed by Parliament.

The people of the Island to be restored to their rights in England, Scotland, & Ireland. Every port, etc., under the Parliament to be open to Barbadoes for free trade as ever. No customs to be paid for three years, for commodities of the island imported or exported.

All persons to be restored to their sequestered estates. Goods taken by the fleet to be restored.

Lord Willoughby's planting of Surinam not to be hindered, & his lawful right to the rest of his islands preserved.

The ships to be allowed 10 days to wood and water, and then ~~non-petly~~ to depart. These articles to be confirmed by Parliament.

The terms were agreed to by the Commissioners both sides, and the Island was duly surrendered.

\* For full details of the proceedings at Barbados the reader may consult 'Colonial Calendar' and Mr. Darnell Davis' interesting 'The Cavaliers and Roundheads of Barbados, 1650-1652.'

Lord Willoughby obtained very favourable treatment for himself, which is shewn by:—

The 16 Article agreed and concluded upon the surrender of the Barbadoes and afterwards confirmed by Parliament (*in hec verba*), vizt., That the lord Willoughby of Parham have all his lands rents or estates whatsoever real and personal in England without any fine or composition paid, restored to him or his assigns free from all incumbrances layd on the same by the Parliament of England or any of them authorized since the tyme of its first seizure or sequestration, And that w<sup>t</sup> settlement the lord Willoughby of Parham hath made at Saranam and any other hee shall make or any part of the Maine of Guiana shalbe by him enjoyed and kept without any disturbance either of himselfe or those that shall accompany him thither and that hee have free lib<sup>t</sup>ie to bring Servants from any Port in England or Ireland and that his plantation at Antigua accordinge to the bounds already layd out be reserved to him, and what estate soever of right doth belonge unto the Lord Willoughby of Parham in this Island of Barbados to bee to him intirely p<sup>r</sup>served.

On 29 March 1652 Sir G. Ayscue left with the fleet, Daniel Searl remaining behind as Governor of Barbados.

There is no good account of what took place at Antigua, but Oldmixon writes that:—

To Mr Rich,\* the 2<sup>d</sup> English Governor of St Christopher's, succeeded Mr Everard, who continued in the Government several Years; and by what we can understand, was in that Office when the Rump usurped the supreme power in England. The Leeward-Islands refusing to acknowledge their Sovereignty, King Charles the II. appointed Major-General Poyntz to be Governor, and he was in possession of St Christopher's when Sir George Ayscue arrived at Barbados and reduced that Island: After which he sailed to Nevis and St Christopher's; but Major-General Poyntz not being strong enough to defend himself against the Power Sir George brought with him withdrew before his Arrival, and ship'd himself for Virginia, the only Retreat for Cavaliers. (Vol. ii., p. 280.)

We read, in an old Historian, that Major-General Pointz, who was made Governor of the Leeward Islands by the Parliament (*sic*), sail'd from St Christopher's to Virginia. (*Ibid.*, vol. i., p. 376.)

1652. June 3. Daniel Searle Gov<sup>r</sup> of Barbados to the Council of State. News of 5 or 6 saile of ship making for Barbadoes "believed to be Prince Rupert's fleet."† Lord Willoughby having been ordered to quit the island, left on 27 March last for Surinam, but returned yesterday for provisions, which were granted; he had been ordered that day to withdraw, and goes to Antigua, and so for England. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 380.)

The Assembly of Barbados, contrary to the tenour of the Articles of Peace, passed an Act banishing several prominent Royalists; and among them Major William Byam, who retired to Lord Willoughby's colony at Surinam, of which place he

\* The Hon. Roland Rich signed a treaty with De Poincy on 18 October 1649, and Colonel Clement Everard was Deputy-Governor in 1654 by Cromwell's commission.

† Prince Rupert, with a squadron of six ships, had seized some vessels about the River Gambia in March 1652-3; appeared off Montserrat about the end of June 1653; and after refitting in October at the Virgin Islands returned to Europe. The capture of a few unimportant prizes was the only result of his somewhat piratical cruise.

was chosen Governor in 1654, but after the treaty of Breda in 1667 he is stated to have removed to Antigua, where he died *circa* 1670.

The author of 'The Troubles of the Barbados' states that Colonel Humphry Walrond and his younger brother Edward Walrond, a lawyer of the Temple (both at Barbados in 1653), obtained the banishment of Colonel Guy Molesworth, and "This Act so plausibly performed, gave them encouragement to move further, and to procure the office of Treasurer and Master of the Magazines, and Capt. of the Platforms, to be put into the hands of Serj. Major William Byam, a Soldier of Fortune, and one very fit for their turn."

1652. Aug. 20. Orders of the Council of State. Liberty to be given to Henry Hazard & Robert Immans of the City of Bristol, merchants, to carry 200 Irishmen from any port in Ireland to the Caribbee Islands, and to Robert Lewellin of London, merchant, to have 300 men. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 387.)

1653. Feb. 4. Petition of Edward Eltonhead for licence to send a French or Hamburg ship to the island of Antigua for supplying a plantation of his there. (*Ibid.*, p. 399.)

Francis, Lord Willoughby, petitioned his Highness the Protector about 1653 for a patent for his lands, referred to the Articles on the surrender of Barbados, and stated that:—

The Lord Willoughby of Parham did in the yeare 1650 sett forth one Ship and a small vessell in w<sup>ch</sup> twenty p'sons were transported and furnished to make discovery of the Maine of Guiana.

Upon the retorne of which Shipp accordinge to advice hee did fitt a frygott of twenty-guns w<sup>th</sup> two other vessells to attend upon that Service and in them did send 100 men with all maner of p'visions to make a Settlem<sup>t</sup> upon the River of Serrenam.

After which hee did at severall tymes and upon severall Vessells send Men, provisions, armes, and Ammunition.

And in further p'secucon thereof did in the yeare 1652 take a voyage thither himsele in p'son and with him carryed an adicion of strength soe that hee left well settled there 300 p'sons all English well fortified and furnished with canon, Armes, ammunition and other necessaryes all which was done at his sole proper Cost and Charges to the expence of many thowsand pounds.

1654. Feb. 7. Captain Gregory Butler to the protector.

May it please your highness,

Tyme will not permitt me to give you such an account of your affaires heer as I thought to have donn. The commissioners this evening have resolved to send mysele with 3 ships for the Leeward Islands, to raise such force as may conduce most for your highnes service. We have according to your commands laid an embargo upon all ships heer, and seised upon 8 Dutch shippes we found here. The islanders here much desire commerce with strangers, our English merchants trafiquing to those parts being generally great extortioners. I humbly represent to your highnes the necessity of allowing forreigne commerce, which can be noe way prejudiciall, imposing upon them double custom to be paid in our English plantations in these parts. As yett our London shippes are not arrived with our store. We are now ready to sett saile; wheirforee being in haste I humbly beg your highnes pardon for not returning soe full an account as I intended. By the next con-

veyance I shall endeavour to render you as perfect an account as I can possible. In the meantyme I presume to style mysele

Your highnes most humble servant

GREGORY BUTLER.

From aboard the Marston-moore ryding  
before the Berbadoes. Feb. 7, 1654.

(Thurloe's 'State Papers,' vol. iii., p. 142.)

1654. Mr Andrew Riccard, etc., to the protector.

May it please your Highness,

In pursuance of your highness's instructions, we have considered of fitt persons to be commissioned with those upon the Barbadoes and the other islands; and do humbly present their names as followeth:—

Edmund Winslow, esquire,  
Richard Holdip, esquire,  
Captain Edward Blagg, to be  
sent from hence.

Commissioners for the Barbadoes:

Col. Searle, governor,  
Col. Morrice,  
Col. Muddiford,  
. . . . Hawkins, esquire,  
Thomas Noel, esquire,  
Edward Thomson, esquire,  
John Roberts, esquire.

For Nevis:

Luke Stokes, governor, and his Council.

For Christopher's:

Clement Everard, governor, and his council.

For Mountserat:

Roger Osborne, governor, and his council.

For Antigua:

. . . . Rennell, governor, and his council.

(*Ibid.*, vol. ii., p. 543.)

1654. Ch. Raynell\* to the protector.

May it please your Highnes,

Upon the reducement of these parts in that expedition of Sir George Ascue's imploy, I was by him and the other commissioners then impowered, commissioned to be governor and commander in chief of this island Antigua, in relation and obedience to the commonwealth of England, which to the best of my endeavours I hope in my instrument I have faithfully performed; in the progress of which my imploy, being I have received by several advice, that it was and is thought meete, and so established by the greate counsell and istate of England, with your highness consent and acceptation, that the government of our nation and dominions remayne in yoursele as lord protector; a thing most acceptable to mee, whoe doe most faythfully wish your highnes and the commonwealth wellfare and hapines; and in manifestation thereof have cherfully acknowledged and submitted to all such mandates or expresses, which have hetherto come in the name of the lord protector. But in our private consultation consideringe of ~~any~~ sperites amongst us, doupting theyre disafections ha<sup>ve</sup> not altered the titles of our . . . or . . . accordinge to our desires and intentions, lest an ill-effected partie sh<sup>ould</sup> presume to take an advantage thereby, in pretendige, as some have allredy given out, that there were ~~be~~ powre of government; but all as libitine, untell a ~~me~~ commission

\* Christopher Keynell's name is often written Keynell in the State Papers.



com from your highness, which by that meanes might indanger the place to a confusion and ruien ; soe render us uncapable of that service we desire to performe to your highness and the commonwealth ; the place of itselfe (if incoragement and small helpe weere afforded) beeing of consiquence by reson of the fertellity of the soyle, and exceedinge all other settled in these partes in convenniente and safe harbours, I in relation to the premisses, and my loyalty to your highness and the commonwealth, doe prostrate my humble desire at the feete of your highness care and justice, soe far to take up the people and place into your consideration, as to give such order and directions as may put us not only in a condition of walking inoffensively, but allsoe as wee may be servisable to your highness and the commonwealth ; which is the hartly desire of

Your most obedient subject and servant,  
CHR. RAYNELL.

From the island of Antigua, in the partes of  
America, August 20, 1654.

I have presumed heerewithall to present a copy of the commission I have acted by, in case your highness please to have it perused. (Thurloe's 'State Papers,' vol. ii., p. 554.)

1654? Petition of Carsten Carstenson, of Stockholm, master of the "Stockholm," of Stockholm. Complains of his goods being seized in Antigua by Governor Kaynell. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 420.)

In 1665 all goods and merchandise belonging to the Dutch in the West Indies were declared confiscated by Parliament. This was a severe blow to the merchants of Holland, who had much capital invested in the Plantations, their ships monopolising the carrying trade. The following lists are copied from Egerton MS. 2395, British Museum. From two of the items we learn that 1 lb. of sugar was worth 3 lbs. of tobacco.

ANTIGUA.

A List of y<sup>e</sup> Inhabitants of y<sup>e</sup> pond Division and Rendezvous Bay, y<sup>e</sup> Leward Devision, and Crab Vallye, and Bermudian Vallye, who Confeseth them Selves to have bene and are Indbt unto y<sup>e</sup> Estates of Garrard and Jacob Derrick By Bill or Accoump<sup>t</sup> and what they are Indebted. As also y<sup>e</sup> Debts of Severall p<sup>'</sup>sons found due uppon y<sup>e</sup> Booke who hath not appeared at their Summens before Cap<sup>t</sup>a Richard Lisle, and Mr Tho. Fryer Comission<sup>'</sup>s for y<sup>t</sup> purpose Appointed. Taken and Examined at Severall times by y<sup>e</sup> said Lisle, & Fryer from y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> of Novemb<sup>'</sup>r 1655 unto y<sup>e</sup> first of Decemb<sup>'</sup>r 1655 :—

		Tobacco
Deb. to	Gov' Kaynell By 12 h'h of wine	
Gar <sup>tt</sup> Derrick	by an acco <sup>tt</sup> brought in by Rob. Herne & D'D upon oath .	7,700
Idem	Govern' Kaynell deb <sup>tt</sup> more .	4,747
Idem	Govern' Kaynell more to severall p'sells of wine by an acco <sup>tt</sup> brought in by Rob. Herne and del <sup>d</sup> upon oath .	13,488
Idem	more Charged upon y <sup>e</sup> said Hernes acco <sup>tt</sup> but to be p'd by Gov' Kaynell being due from him as y <sup>e</sup> s'd Hearn hath deposited .	626
Idem	Tho. Wright .	287
Gar <sup>tt</sup> & Jacob	James Southwell hath deposited all deb <sup>ts</sup> and Acc <sup>ts</sup> are Satisfied .	00,000

		Tobacco
Garr <sup>t</sup>	Mathew Grimes by L <sup>t</sup> Bruster .	20
Gar <sup>t</sup> & Jacob	Isaac Holland hath deposited not Indeb <sup>t</sup> .	00,000
Gar <sup>t</sup>	Henry Elliot by his wife Adminis- tratrix .	170
	Michell Culford Confeseth .	686
Garr <sup>t</sup> Derrick	Thomas Armitage Confeseth .	744
Idem	Christopher Baldwin by Bill .	660
Idem	Clement Alyen confeseth .	100
Jacob & Garr <sup>t</sup>	John Lannet Confeseth .	73
Garret	Will' Wilson per Bill .	310
Jacob	Will' Warrington Deb. .	673
Garret	Will' Ward confeseth .	42
Jacob	Will' Morgan confeseth .	526
Idem	Sam Irish Confeseth .	148
Garret	Hen. Nichole per Bill .	1,722
Jacob	John Roberts confeseth .	264
Garr <sup>t</sup> Derrick	Curtise by Bill .	309
Jacob	Francis Kaynell found deb. .	42
Garret	Petter Harrise uppon y <sup>e</sup> Booke .	113
Jacob	Will' Bignall confeseth .	640
Garret	Tho. Fryer confeseth to Ballance .	7
Idem	Rob. Hearne confeseth .	269
Jacob	Rob. Hearne confeseth .	566
Idem	Christopher Newsteed confeseth .	116
Idem	ffrancis Peatten uppon y <sup>e</sup> Booke .	152
Idem	Will' Price uppon y <sup>e</sup> Booke .	1,360
Garret	John Cash by Bill .	247
Idem	John Henlock .	2
Idem	Richard Nicholles .	85
Jacob	Petter Jones Confeseth .	244
Idem	Step. Abramson .	519
Garret	Tho. Clurruck confeseth .	286
Idem	Rob <sup>t</sup> Haij .	780
Idem	Cap <sup>t</sup> Tho. Tuck .	1,488
Idem	Madam Ashton by Bill confeseth one hundred pounds of sugar .	300
Idem	Madam Ashton found upon Booke .	258
Idem	Mr Smithers 83 <sup>lb</sup> sugar per Bill .	249
Toattall summe .		41,018

lb. s. d.  
Govern' Kaynell Indebted to Garr<sup>t</sup> Derrick  
82<sup>lb</sup> 2<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> Sterling Money being the full ap-  
praisement of y<sup>e</sup> Shipp with gunnes tackle  
boate oares and Apparell, etc. . 82 02 06

A catalog. of what debts are due to Severall people in y<sup>e</sup>  
afore menc'oned Divisions from Garret & Jacob  
Derrick Given in uppon their severall oathes to Cap<sup>tn</sup>  
Rich. Lisle & Mr tho. Fryer Comiss<sup>'</sup>s as afores'd :—

		Tobacco
to tho. Wright being reedy to depose .		2,047
L <sup>t</sup> tho. Southwell being deposited .		180
to y <sup>e</sup> Relick of Henry Elliot by Bill .		2,287
to Mark Hall .		77
to L <sup>t</sup> Gilles Blizard his own acc <sup>t</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Jegon Websters being satisfied .		3,415
to Gover' Kaynell from Jacob Derrick for a store house .		645
to Mark Bruster .		68
to Will' Bradshaw .		387
to Thom. Cluruck for table & bedsteed .	[blank]	
to Madam Ashton .		800
to Rob <sup>t</sup> Smithers .		1,127
to Gidion Bryet .		9,011
to Madam Ashton .		659
Totall .		20,713

The names of those p'sons that are indebted for wine delivered unto them at Severall times by Robt. Hearne as he hath given them in unto y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Commiss<sup>rs</sup> upon his oath w<sup>ch</sup> s'd wines did belong unto Cap<sup>tn</sup> Derrick and was taken out of the Ship called y<sup>e</sup> Hope as also what they are indebted :—

	Tobacco
Martin Purder . . . . .	188
Will' Price . . . . .	54
John Collars . . . . .	60
Robt Hay . . . . .	312
ffrancis Pattean . . . . .	28
Henry Collowell . . . . .	120
Cloyce Harty . . . . .	84
Owen Griffim . . . . .	36
John Kearne . . . . .	24
William ffennij . . . . .	8
John Cade . . . . .	180
Able Kayne . . . . .	52
William Gittings . . . . .	126
Totall . . . . .	1,272

A List of y<sup>e</sup> Inhabitants in Burmudian Vallye and others w<sup>ch</sup> are Indebted unto Claus Harty as it hath bein made appeare to Cap<sup>tn</sup> Rich. Lisle and M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fryer uppon acc<sup>t</sup> and Examina<sup>c</sup>on they being Comis<sup>sion</sup><sup>rs</sup> appoynted by Authority for that purpose :—

	Tobacco
Tho. Halfehide . . . . .	379
Rob. Laysey confeseth . . . . .	946
John Mayotts confeseth . . . . .	60
John Camell confeseth . . . . .	32
Alexand' Spettle confeseth . . . . .	480
Govern' Kaynell confeseth by Rob. Hearn . . . . .	7,136
John Fry D <sup>r</sup> confeseth . . . . .	289
Andrew Curteein per Bill . . . . .	95
William Wilcocks per Wm. Price . . . . .	130
Maurice Shehaun found Deb' upon ye Book . . . . .	257
Cornelus Cornelison confeseth . . . . .	351
Richard Ayres found Deb <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	210
Totall Summe . . . . .	10,365

Insula Antigua.

Severall Debts of Cap<sup>tn</sup> Garrard Derrickson and Jacob Derrickson by Bill and Account<sup>t</sup> Confest y<sup>e</sup> 2 day of April 1656 :—

	Tobacco
Tearry & Sham per Bill . . . . .	362
Edward Ma . . ll per Bill . . . . .	80
John Winter per Bill . . . . .	318
M <sup>r</sup> Paul Lee per Bill . . . . .	333
to Ballence uppon Percivall Innocents Account <sup>t</sup> . . . . .	318
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Stodder per Bill . . . . .	200
More to Peeter Boyer per Bill . . . . .	2,000
Rest to ballance upon Wm. Walters Bill and Answered per Cap <sup>tn</sup> Stodder . . . . .	236
Francies Gifford per Bill . . . . .	2,250
Philip Flin upon account <sup>t</sup> . . . . .	49
Zachary Smith uppon Acc <sup>o</sup> and ans <sup>r</sup> ed by Rob. Wearner . . . . .	254
Thomas Bowes is Charged uppon acc <sup>o</sup> 1251 But denies it but confeseth some . . . . .	1,251
Thomas Collins per Acc <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	40
Frances Hudson per Bill . . . . .	360
William Pike uppon Acc <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	566
more uppon Acc <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	321
Petter Dominico uppon Acc <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	116
M <sup>r</sup> Burkingham upon Acc <sup>o</sup> suger 220 . . . . .	660
Thomas Couttenell uppon Acc <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	225

	Tobacco
John Edwards per Account <sup>t</sup> . . . . .	60
Robt Miles by acc <sup>o</sup> but denies it . . . . .	806
one Bill more . . . . .	313
Tho Mathewes per Bill . . . . .	74
Jn <sup>o</sup> Walling uppon Ballenc of Acc <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	174
Sam. Welbourn . . . . .	115
L <sup>t</sup> Palmer . . . . .	16
Robert Treffaine per Bill . . . . .	460
Dannell & Criminy per Bill . . . . .	370
Hugh Evens per Acco <sup>t</sup> . . . . .	209
Sam. Pile per Bill . . . . .	610
John Andrews per Bill . . . . .	349
John Grendrip per Bill . . . . .	1,070
Dearemon Doogon per Bill . . . . .	919
Xf' Tollor per Bill . . . . .	1,330
John Partington per Bill . . . . .	180
William Tyler per Bill . . . . .	215
Rich. Hallet per Bill . . . . .	380
Thomas Coate per Bill but confeseth . . . . .	33
Hugh Chesword per Bill . . . . .	388
William Kenton per Bill . . . . .	180
Cap. Turfrey per Acco <sup>t</sup> but will make it appeare discharged . . . . .	327
Total Summe . . . . .	18,077

The names of such as are indebted either for their own account & confesed unt. Claus Harty by an Account brought in by Robt Hearne the 10<sup>th</sup> of Novemb<sup>r</sup> 1655 :—

Collo' Christopher Kaynell by acco <sup>t</sup> conf <sup>t</sup> . . . . .	7,136
Capt. Richard Lisle Confeseth . . . . .	900
Thomas ffryer confeseth . . . . .	454
	8,489

A list of Bills belonging to Claus Harty deliver unto Cap<sup>tn</sup> Lisle and M<sup>r</sup> tho. ffryer by Rob. Hearne :—

1 Bill of W <sup>m</sup> Wilcocks . . . . .	362
1 Bill of John Docody . . . . .	468
1 Bill of John Mayots . . . . .	62
1 Bill of Morrisie Phalela . . . . .	257
1 Bill of Robt Lacy . . . . .	1,173
1 Bill of M <sup>r</sup> Hatfields . . . . .	379
1 Bill of William Hopton . . . . .	793
	3,494

- 2 Notes of M<sup>r</sup> Winthorp
- 1 discharg of Claus Harty
- 1 Noat of Jn<sup>o</sup> Boyse
- 1 Noat of Will' Price
- 1 Noate of Will' Bangers

North Sound and Popes Head.

A list of Debts due to Cap<sup>t</sup> Derrick Jacob Derrick and Claus Harty as are made Appeare by bills Books and Confession :—

	Tobacco
L <sup>t</sup> Henry Smith Confeseth . . . . .	1,300
Ensigne Thomas Kelland . . . . .	2,888
Will fford D <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	352
Richard Packins Deb <sup>r</sup> per Bill . . . . .	265
Edmund Cooper per Bill . . . . .	586
Col' Chamond Rumdell D <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	4,676
Henry Tanckerd D <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	115
Straphon Martin d <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	137
John Sellers . . . . .	2,924
Will' y <sup>e</sup> Scot Alias Bitton . . . . .	131
L <sup>e</sup> Henry Stote . . . . .	531
Major Jacob Withers . . . . .	1,164
	15,069



A List of Such people as are Indebted unto Cap<sup>tn</sup> Garrard  
Derrick Jacob and Claus Harty in y<sup>e</sup> five Islands :—

	Tobacco
Will' Willson per Bill . . . . .	310
Sarg <sup>t</sup> William Lyne per Bill . . . . .	133
Sarg <sup>t</sup> Major Carden . . . . .	300
	<hr/> 743
	41,018
	20,713
	1,272
This is the totall	10,365
sum <sup>n</sup> ' due to	18,077
y <sup>e</sup> State from	8,489
Antigua besides	3,494
8 <sup>2</sup> <sup>lb</sup> 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> .	15,069
	<hr/> 743
	119,240

1655. Cap<sup>t</sup> Gregory Butler to the protector.

May itt please your highness,

During my stay at Barbados, which was but eight dayes, severall strangers shippes were seized, and an im-bargoe laid on all vessells. Aboard the Swiftshore a conference was held with collonell Mudeford and coll. Morrice, the night before I sett sayle for Crestifores; the some of it was, what place might bee best attempted, but indeed nothing concluded before my departure, which was earely next morning. Coll. Holdet and capt. Blagg were joined in commission with my selfe to raise men, and seize all strangers shippes trading with the Leward Islands under the English governemete. Our first arrivale was at Antegoe; whoes governer is Chrestopher Kennell, som-tyme a capt. in England under the command of the honourable major generall Skippon. There wee staid but one night: having proclaymed your highnes, wee departed, after I had wryte to capt. Fountaine to come and serve your highnes, judging him fitt, whoe formerly was with capt. Cromwell in the Indes, knoweing him formerly to bee vallient. I enlured the governer to laye waite for capt. Campoe Subbatha, formerly Jackson's pillate; besids with moneys and promises I gott mr. Wentworth, capt. Cromwell's mate, whome I placed in the Marstonemore friggett as pillate.

This Island of Antegoe is much mollested with the Indyens of Guardelupp, Domineca, and St<sup>t</sup> Vencent, which made me unwilling to entertaine any of the inhabitants for souldiers, there not being one the island above twelve hundred men. The place hath very good harbors in it, and of all the islands formerly possessed by the English, is the best, haveing stoore of earth to make saltpeter. The next is Moncerrate, where with all sevellitye wee were entertained by the governer Osborne. Here wee raised fower score men, and toke two Dutch shippes and two Dutch shallups, proclamed your highnes, and soe departed for Meves, where the governer, a most sober, godley, and discrete person, intertained us nobley, drew his people in armes, and proclaymed your highnes. The same day wee listed three hundred men. This gentleman being old was willing to laye downe his commission, but wee incuredged him to retaine it.

Hee was much perplexed with some annabaptest.

Of him and another I bought two Indyens of Floreday shamefully betraid by a private man of warr, and sould in this island; the which I left with my man upon the Island of Gemecoe. In Meves wee staid but two dayes; soe departed to St<sup>t</sup> Cristophers, where wee found the greate ons verey unwilling, that wee should raise any men, ferring by that meanes the French might rewing them. The French were jellius of us, the old fier being unwilling to rune any hassard in his old agge, knowing his estate in

St<sup>t</sup> Cristophers to bee better then the faviouir of his master the King of France. The English governer Everrard is a covetuous and greivous opresser, not carring what will become of his people, soe hee thrives. Here we raised eight or nyne hundred men; and had those quartered, which wee brought from Neves and Mountsearate. The English would a faine a faulne out with the French during our staying here; but wee tooke such care, that the ammetye was renewed,\* and the people left in peece. This island is almost worne out by reason of the multitudes that live upon it. The fleete appearinge, wee shipped our men to the number of twelve hundred, and departed. (Thurloe's 'State Papers,' vol. iii., p. 574.)

As the conquest of Jamaica by Pen and Venables was effected with the aid of the settlers from the West Indian colonies, a brief allusion to that event may be made.

On 18 December 1654 the soldiers were shipped, and the Rear-Admiral sailed from England next day, leaving the others to follow. The fleet of thirty sail, under the command of Admiral William Pen, with five regiments, amounting to 3000 men, besides officers, arrived at Barbados on 1 February 1654-5. Twenty Dutch ships were captured there, and after refitting, the Admiral sailed on 3 March, taking with him a troop of Barbadian horse, besides many settlers. On 6 April the fleet anchored off St. Christopher's, and received 1200 volunteers from the Leeward Islands under Captain Gregory Butler. There were now 5000 West Indian settlers on board "that went to plant," besides women and children. On the 13th the expedition arrived at St. Domingo or Hispaniola, the conquest of which was Cromwell's object; 7000 troops were landed the following day, but after some desultory fighting for several days the commanders gave up the enterprise, having lost 1700 out of 9700 men landed, together with six colours. On 3 May 1655 the fleet sailed, arriving on the 10th at Jamaica, which island was easily conquered. Each regiment was assigned a district, and the officers and men received large grants of land. It will thus be seen how the surplus population of Barbados and the Leeward Islands greatly contributed to the successful conquest and settlement of Jamaica. (Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 60, contains a very good detailed description of this expedition.)

1655. Nov. 7. Extract of a letter written by Daniel Searle, Governor of Barbados, to Oliver Cromwell.

The collony of Surranam settled on the maine of Guyanna have applied themselves unto mee with some complaint of theire unsettled condition. Theire governer coll. Holdip deserteing them retourned for England, and was there employed for the service of your highnes expedition into America; since which time theye have binn and still are without any person authorized in the government amongst them.

Some addresses have likewise binn made unto mee by mr. Joseph Lee, Benjamin Langan† (*sic*), and Richard Furfey, inhabitants of the island Antegoe, in behalfe of

\* A copy of the Articles is given by Du Tertre, vol. i., pp. 447—479.

† Ralph Webster of Antigua, Gent., in his will dated 13 April 1649, referred to his plantation and slaves held in partnership with Captain Benjamin Langanham, and appointed as overseers Captain Joseph Lee and Mr. Thomas Akehurst.



themselves and the people of that collony, concerning some distractions among them, and the present unsettled and disturbed condition of that collony; but findeing I have noe power to take cognizance of anything of that nature without the boundes of this collony without spetiall order from your highnes, I have transmitted theire complaints and the state of the matter in diffarence betwixt them upon theire governour's going off, which your highnes will hearewith receve. (Thurloe's 'State Papers,' vol. iv., p. 157.)

On 11 November Cromwell established the Board of Trade, being a Committee of the Privy Council, appointed for the special consideration of trade and the affairs of the plantations.

J. Daniel auditor general to the expedition under Pen & Venables, to Oliver Cromwell, dated 3rd June 1655.

"Mrs. Lee, wife of Captain Lee (of Antigua), was carried away by the Caribs, and kept prisoner 3 years at Dominica, her husband and many English slaughtered." ('Antigua and the Antiguans,' vol. i., p. 15.)

Extract of a letter from Major Sedgwick & vice-admiral Goodsonn, to the protector, dated at Jamaica 12 March 1655-6.

.... We have as much as we could animated our souldiers to planting; something they do but not much; however to give them good example, we are now making a common plantation for the fleet, which is undertaken with chearfulness by the seamen. We have also despatched a ship, the Hope fly-boat, for New England to fetch masts and such necessaries as are wanting for the fleet, with letters to Captain Gookin, promising our best assistance of shipping, if he give us notice of any considerable number that desire to be transported hither. She is ordered likewise in her return to touch at Barbados and Nevis, with letters to the governours there to the same effect, and to desire them to signify so much to all their neighbour plantations, as Montserrat, Antigua, etc. (Thurloe's 'State Papers,' vol. iv., p. 601.)

1656. Draught of a Commission for Christopher Cannell to be Gov<sup>r</sup> of Antego.

Oliver P.

Oliver Lord Protector of y<sup>e</sup> Common-wealth of England, Scotland, & Ireland, & y<sup>e</sup> dominions thereto belonging, To all to whom these presents shall come, Greetinge. Know ye y<sup>t</sup> we being well assured of y<sup>e</sup> faithfullness, prudence, & ability of our well-beloved Collonel Christopher Keynell; have made, ordeined, constituted, & appointed, & by these presents doe make, ordeine, constitute, & appoint him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell Governer of our Island of Antigua in America; with y<sup>e</sup> Island of Barbado,\* & other y<sup>e</sup> little Iles thereunto adjoyning, & belonging: & all our forts, castles & fortresses, havens, roads & harbours there; dureing our pleasure: & to y<sup>e</sup> end & purpose we doe by these presents grant, & comitt unto him y<sup>e</sup> said Governour Keynell, y<sup>e</sup> charge, custody, & government of y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Islands, & premises, with full power & authority for us, & in our name, to rule, govern, & order all & singular y<sup>e</sup> person, which now are or hereafter shall be abideing on y<sup>e</sup> said Islands, & every or any of them accordinge to y<sup>e</sup> laws & customs of England, & such good, just, & reasonable customes & ordinances, as are or shall be there used & approved: & all such as shall be found disobedient in y<sup>e</sup> premises to chastize, correct & punish accordinge to theire severall demeritts; & w<sup>th</sup> force, & strong hand to fight with, kill, slay, repress, & subdue all such persons as in hostile mauner shall attempt to encounter our forces there, or to possesse & invade our said Islands, or any of them, or in any wise to impeach our title & possession thereof; or to hurt or annoy him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell, or any y<sup>e</sup>

people there beinge; or others under our protection, & to y<sup>t</sup> purpose to receive into his command y<sup>e</sup> severall companys of hors & foot belonginge to y<sup>e</sup> said Island & them to trade, lead, exercise & discipline in warr-like manner, accordinge to his discretion; & from time to time to make constitute, & appoint under him fitt & convenient Officers & ministers of Justice both Civil & Military; for y<sup>e</sup> peace & safety & y<sup>e</sup> good and peaceable governement of our said Islands, & people there: & we doe hereby streightly charge & command all manner of persons w<sup>ch</sup> now are, or shall hereafter be abideing upon y<sup>e</sup> same Islands, to be obedient, aindinge & assistinge of him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell, as Collonel & Governour of our said Islands in all things as becometh.

And for y<sup>e</sup> better execution of our service in y<sup>e</sup> premises, & secureinge our interest in y<sup>e</sup> said Islands, we doe by these presents give, & grant further power & authority unto him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell, to erect, rais, & make such fortifications in such convenient harbours & places there as he shall Judge necessary; & for defrayinge & bareing y<sup>e</sup> Charges of y<sup>e</sup> premises, to tax, & assess y<sup>e</sup> Inhabitants there, equally & proportionately accordinge to their severall degrees & estates.

And further we doe by these presents grant unto him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell full poure & authority from time to time, & when, & as often as to him shall seem necessary & expedient to summon courts of Assembly in y<sup>e</sup> said Island, & to heare & determine all, & all manner of causes & businesses there happeninge & to happen, whither Civil or Military, & from time to time, in case of eminent danger to proceed against in a summary & expeditious way, & caus execution to be done upon mutinous & incorrigible persons, disturbers of y<sup>e</sup> publike peace, accordinge to y<sup>e</sup> cours of y<sup>e</sup> law Marshall: & allsoe by & with y<sup>e</sup> consent of his counsell & freeholders of y<sup>e</sup> said Islands from time to time & when, & as often as to him shall seem necessary, to make, & ordeine such laws constitutions & ordinances not repugnant to y<sup>e</sup> Laws of England, as shall be thought meet for y<sup>e</sup> good governement of y<sup>e</sup> said Islands, & inhabitants thereof.

And we doe hereby grant, & confirme unto y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell, in consideration of his attendants, care & diligence in service there, all & every such, & y<sup>e</sup> like advantages, proffitts, immunitys, customs, priviledges, emoluments whatsoever incident, due, and belonginge to his said place & office of Collonel & Governour of y<sup>e</sup> said Islands: & for y<sup>e</sup> better encouragement of all such persons as shall desire to plant themselves in our said Islands, we doe by these presents further give, & grant unto him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell, full powre & authority to sett out, allott, & grant unto all, & every such person & persons such proportions of Lands in y<sup>e</sup> said Islands as y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell shall think fit. And lastly we doe by these presents give & grant unto y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell full powre & authority to substitute under him, as necessity shall require, one fitt & discreet person to be his Deputy in his absence, & further to doe & execute all & every such other act, & acts, as shall or may tend or conduce to y<sup>e</sup> settlinge of our governement there, & of our said Collony & plantations & inhabitants thereof, in peace & quietness, & for y<sup>e</sup> advanceing of trade, & commerce & as shall be found there most fit & beneficial for y<sup>e</sup> honour of us & these Nations, & ye good & well-fare of our people there. And we hereby will & command him y<sup>e</sup> said Christopher Keynell dilligently & carefully to intend this our service & observe, & perform such further instructions & commands, as he shall from time to time receive from us, or from us with y<sup>e</sup> advice of our Counsell; in y<sup>e</sup> premises whereof we shall expect a due account: given under our signett at our pallace of Westminster, y<sup>e</sup> sixt day of August, in y<sup>e</sup> yeare of our Lord; one thousand six hundred, & fifty-six.

\* Barbuda.



1656. July 15. Petition of Gov. Keynell to the Council of State.

At the desire of his Council & all the inhabitants he undertook a voyage to England at his own charge, to give an account of the island, which he has performed to the best of his abilities. Is desirous that the business should be determined that he may return. His salary not half enough to defray the charges of housekeeping. Has spent the greatest part of his estate in the purchase of ammunition, or else the Island had not been in possession of the English. Has forborne to levy upon the inhabitants because of their poverty. His goods, to the value of nearly £1000, sent from Antigua to defray his expenses in England, all taken by Dunkirkers. Wishes to go to sea within 14 days. Prays that the premises may be taken into mature consideration, so that he may return to his charge, his dearest relation and family.

On the 23<sup>d</sup> certain armes & ammunition were ordered by the Council out of the public stores for defence of the island, the merchants trading thither to be allowed 300 men out of Scotland, to be transported to Antigua at their own charge.

1656. May 6. Report of the Committee of Trade "deliv'd by his Highness in Council 6 May 1656." The purport of the above considerations more in detail, with the exception of foreign trade, recommended by the Committee to be adopted, as well as that Protestants of what nation soever be encouraged to live under the English Government in the Island.

July 1. Govr. Keynell also proposes that:—

If importation of the commodities of the island into England, custom free, be not allowed, he proposes that a garrison of 500 soldiers be kept upon the island, or a supply sent of English and Scotch servants, with arms, ammunition, and negroes.

The number left to their Lordships.

Two ships of 200 tons each, provided for the use of the Colony, may give such encouragement, that the island may be kept in possession of the Commonwealth, without further charge.

A continued supply of servants necessary as prisoners and the like. Course for their transportation.

Endorsed:—"Read 1 July 1656. Ord. to be resumed Thursday."

This paper was referred on the 3<sup>rd</sup> to a committee, to consider of the raising of a fort in Antigua for securing the interest of the commonwealth, & of such inhabitants as remain there, & of transplanting the rest to Jamaica.

Another proposal was also presented by Keynell to Col. Jones, one of the Council of State, viz. :—

Propositions concerning the customs upon commodities & trade of the island. That it may be supplied with 400 or 500 servants. No able-bodied men to be allowed to leave until they are in a condition to defend themselves. Twelve minions would be very useful. Will set out two ships to sea without any charge to his Highness, if he will bestow them for the service of the colony. Believes, if these proposals be not speedily granted, that it will be impossible to retain the island. Some resolutions then necessary, that so the people may shift for themselves.

1656. April. Gov. Keynell petitions the Committee for Trade & navigation on behalf of the merchants, inhabitants & traders of Antigua. Prays to be heard about certain proposals intimating the situation, commodities, benefits, etc., of those fruitful islands that speedy resolutions may be taken.

Annexed are :

1<sup>stly</sup>. Proposals for the preservation of Antigua from present ruin and destruction. Situation bigger than Barbadoes, with large and secure harbours on all sides: climate healthy, soil not inferior to any of the Caribbee Islands, and very productive in tobacco, sugar, indigo, and cotton. Great store of saltpetre; natural salt ponds, plenty of fish and fowls, and good stock of cattle.

Many plantations have been deserted because Colonel Henry Ashton declared for the adverse party, and through the wars between England and Holland commerce has been hindered. Prohibition of foreign trade has prevented the arrival of considerable supplies expected, especially by "the Norweesers" already settled there. No supplies of servants have of late arrived from England; number of fighting men very inconsiderable.

Unless some speedy course is taken to remedy these evils, the island will be quite deserted, and if it fall into the possession of an enemy, the utter ruin of all the English plantations in those parts will be imminent.

2<sup>dly</sup>. Considerations upon the above proposals by order of 16 April 1656, for keeping afoot the island of Antigua.

All arms and ammunition, of which a supply to be sent, and clothing outward bound, and all commodities imported for five years to be free of customs.

English servants to be sent over "as prisoners and the like, if not, Scotch and Irish."

Planters to be encouraged to go on with their plantations; those that fail to be disposed of by the Governour to others who will settle them. The "Norweeses" and other strangers to be permitted to trade and supply their respective plantations.

John Davies in his translation of Rochefort's 'History of the Caribby Islands,' the first edition of which was published in French in 1658, and the English translation in 1666, gives the following short account of Antigua:—

The Island of Antego lyes at the Altitude of 16 degrees and 11 minutes, between the Barbados and the Desviddo. It is in length about six or seven leagues, the breadth not the same in all places. The access of it is dangerous for Shipping, by reason of the rocks which encompass it. It was conceiv'd heretofore, that it was not to be inhabited, upon this presumption, that there was no fresh water in it: but the English, who have planted themselves in it, have met with some, and have made Ponds and Cisterns, which might supply that defect. This Island is abundant in Fish, most sorts of wild Fowl, and in all of tame Cattel. It is inhabited by seven or eight hundred men.

So large a quantity of tobacco had been grown in the Leeward Islands that the price had become too low to make its further cultivation profitable; sugarcane, ginger, and indigo took its place.

A League offensive & defensive concluded between the English & French in the Charribee Leeward Islands ag<sup>st</sup> the Indians 1659.

In the Castle of the Lord Generall the Bayliff Deponcij the King of France his Lieu<sup>tt</sup> Generall in America, where were Assembled together Colonell Roger Osborne, Govern<sup>r</sup> of the Island of Montserrat, and the Captaynes, Captayne Randall Russell, Captayne Michael Smith, the Deputyes of serj<sup>t</sup> Maior James Russell Governo<sup>r</sup> of the Island of Nevis, and the said Governo<sup>r</sup> Osborne of the behalfe of Colonell Christopher Keynell Governo<sup>r</sup> of Antigua for the English Nation; and the Gent. Charles Houel, Lord Governo<sup>r</sup> of Guardaloope and the Zaints, etc., and Robert Houel Knight as well for his owne p<sup>t</sup>icular part as what concerns the Heires of the Deceased Gent. Boiserett Lord of the Island of Marigalanta & Disserada Representing the french Nation, of which p<sup>sons</sup> soe Assembled the said Generall Bayliff Depoincij was president.

The Manifould Disorders which hath happened by the Insolence of the dayly Invasions of the Indians into divers Islands Inhabited by the said Two Nations Represented especially by the Indians of St Vincents and Dominica, the



severall Murthers and outrages Executed by them and the Detention of the people of both nations whose Lives were in dainger of Looseing untill this present time not being able to suppress their Insolency, much less possible to Adventure to Declare unto them the Light of the Gospell the principall Motive of Establishing the Collonyes in America, because they allwayes had the Craft & Subbilty to make peace with one of the Two Nations before they would Enterprize anything against the other, By which meanes they politiquely did maintaine friendship with one of the said two Nations. Wherefore to Compas the Salvation of these Idolato<sup>rs</sup> & to contayne them in a Civill & pollitique way ; It is thought Necessary to ffavorize the endeavo<sup>rs</sup> that any Ecclesiasticall p<sup>son</sup> or p<sup>sons</sup> shall from time to time & at all times hereafter take on that behalfe. Upon all which Considerac<sup>ons</sup> the said Assembly haveing Maturely Deliberated doe thinke fitt, for Gods Glory the Service of their Supreames and the Quietnes of the Inhabitants of both Nations to make an Offensive and Defencive League & Union amongst themselves the said English & ffrench Nation as they doe by these p<sup>sents</sup> Confedderate in a firme absolute and Everlasting League or Union between themselves the said Nations both Offensive & Defencive against the said Indians & every one of them, If they or any of them who have concluded a peace with eyther or both of the said Nations or any other the Caribbee Indians shall offer any violence or practize any mischief against the people of eyther the said Nations, and in p<sup>ticular</sup> & more especiall manner the Indians of the said Islands of St Vincent & Dominica. And ffor the taking away of all jealousies & prevention of any Misconstructions of the true Intent of the said Assembly ; It is Concluded & Agreed that the said Two Islands St Vincent & Dominica shall remaine proprietary unto the Indians Inhabitants thereof, and that neyther of the p<sup>sons</sup> in this p<sup>sents</sup> Assembly shall Arme any Souldiers against them in their said Islands or in Hostile way or otherwise (Dureing the peace with the said Indians) compass the Dispossession of the said Indians of their said Land or lay any title or Clayme of proprietorshipp thereunto. It is further Concluded & agreed by the said Assembly that for the Maintaynance of the said League there shalbee the summe of ffourty thousand pounds of Suger ffrench weight putt into the hands of Anthony Reyerson m<sup>chant</sup> at Bastarr within six Monthes after the Date hereof by the English Nation, And ffourty thousand pounds of Suger ffrench weight put into the hands of Samuel Queivy m<sup>chant</sup> at Bastarr by the ffrench Nation, which said Summes shalbee by the said Reyerson & Queivy disbursed & paid by order & at the Joint appointm<sup>ts</sup> of the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Colonell Roger Osborne Governo<sup>r</sup> of the Island of Montserratt on the p<sup>te</sup> of the English Nation, and the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Lord Charles Houel Governo<sup>r</sup> of the Island of Guardaloope on the p<sup>te</sup> of the ffrench Nation, ffor the use of both Nations for the Carrying on & maintayning the Union. It is further Concluded & Agreed by the Joint consent of the persons of the said Assembly that if it shalbee thought necessary to wage warr with the said Indians by Sea or Land to build fforts or entertaine Garrisons for a time or Longer the said United Nations shall equally ffurnish Amunion men & victualls, and that the necessity Requireing the same shalbee adjudged by the p<sup>sons</sup> in the said Assembly or their Successo<sup>rs</sup> in power and Authority. further the said Assembly haveing Judged that this Union wilbee of small effect were it not . . . \* of knowledge and understanding amongst them Doe unanimously Nominate

\* Here a narrow strip is missing from the MS.—V. L. O.

Elect & Chuse . . . Collonel Roger Osborne Governo<sup>r</sup> of Montseratt & the Hon<sup>ble</sup> the said Lord Charles . . . the Island of Guardaloope jointly to undertake & on the behalfe of both Nations . . . Correspondence to manadge & Carry on the said Designe both in warr & peace according . . . & meaning of this Union & Confedderacy who have Nobly & Generously Accepted of . . . promise of a Carefull Improvement of their best endeavours therein. It is alsoe Agreed by the p<sup>sons</sup> of the said Assembly that all proffitts soever that any way . . . union shall be to the equal benefitt & behoofe of both nations, of which there shalbe . . . to the said Governo<sup>rs</sup> Employed. It is ffurther Agreed to the end that this p<sup>sents</sup> League may not give any occasion to the peop . . . to neglect their Guards that on eyther p<sup>te</sup> the accustomed orders for their safety shall . . . bee Continued to prevent Surprizall. It is alsoe Agreed upon by the Assembly that the saide Governo<sup>rs</sup> or whome shall bee . . . shall use their best endeavors to Recover as soone as they can possible all the Captives . . . deteyned prisoners by the said Indians, and their Ransom shall be paid by those of . . . they shall appertaine by Reason that the peace is not as yet Generally Conclud . . . of both the said Islands. That this present League & Union may not bee Impeached by any other not Interrested . . . Lawfull to any one of Eyther of the Nations to Deale or Trade or have any . . . the said two Islands, may not ffish nor hunt there without the Lycence or p<sup>mission</sup> . . . said Governo<sup>rs</sup> or Eyther of them. It is alsoe Concluded that the Governo<sup>rs</sup> & Inhabitants of other Islands not here p<sup>sents</sup> to this Assembly may enter into this League if please them within the space of Six Monthes from the Date hereof in declaring themselves & Contributing for their p<sup>te</sup> & proporc<sup>on</sup> ordayned as aforesaid. And to the end this Union may bee of everdureing Continuance & ffidelity between the said Two Nations, the said Assembly doth Agree that the p<sup>sons</sup> therein named shall Respectively endeavour y<sup>e</sup> confirmac<sup>on</sup> thereof from their princes Chiefs or Rulers at Home. That notwithstanding any warrs Declared there the said Union may Continue Inviolably for Six Monthes.

Dated the [blank]

HOUEL.

LE CH<sup>L</sup>' DESALES.\*

ROG<sup>R</sup> OSBORNE.

JAS. RUSSELL.

Endorsed :—"Articles betwixt y<sup>e</sup> English & french w<sup>th</sup> the Indians 1659."

(Egerton MS. 2395.)

1659. Jan. The inhabitants of St Christopher's make complaints against their Governor Col. Clement Everard & say that an Expedition against the Caribbee Indians, mutually agreed upon by the Governors of Nevis, Antigua and Montserrat, "was lost and ruined" through Gov<sup>r</sup> Everard breaking his engagements.

It was enacted by the Commonwealth that "no goods shall be imported into or exported from the plantations but in British-built ships, and wholly owned by British subjects, and navigated by three-fourths sailors of the same."

By 12 Charles II. for every vessel sailing from England or Ireland for the plantations, bond for £1000 had to be given if she were under, and £2000 if over 100 tons. (Southey.)

\* Charles de Sales, Chevalier of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem, Governor-General of the French at St. Christopher's.



## CHAPTER V.

FROM THE RESTORATION OF CHARLES II. TO THE ABDICATION OF JAMES II.,  
1660—1688.

ANNO 1660.—The first of the people called Quakers, who came to reside in this Island was Jonas Langford, who upon his arrival there on the 14th of the fifth month this year applied himself to the Governour, whose name was Christopher Kayneth (*sic*), and acquainted him with his intentions of settling there. The Governour treated him kindly and gave him liberty to live where he saw meet. So he purchased a piece of land and sent for his family. Within a short time after the Governour was displaced, and Colonel Robert Carden succeeded him, who committed the said Jonas Langford to prison for speaking to a priest after he had ended his preaching, and ordered an Act for banishing him in case he did so any more.

In September the same year, the said Jonas Langford's wife came to him, and in November, Justinian Hollyman, who had been banisht from Nevis for being a Quaker, came also and settled here. Being now two or three of them, they began to meet together to wait upon God and worship him.

The Governour being informed of this, sent for the said Jonas and Justinian, but after examination, finding no just occasion against them, he dismissed them with a charge to come to him again when sent for.

(Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers,' vol. ii., p. 370.)

?1660. The Most Humble Proposals of the Merchants, Planters & Traders to y<sup>e</sup> Island of Antigua.

The Island of Antigua is one of the Northermost of all y<sup>e</sup> Careeby Islands, & therefore the fittest Receptacle for all shippes occupying both too & againe in the Indies upon any stress of weather or other extremety whatsoever as many have & dayly doe find.

It is in Circomference bigger than y<sup>e</sup> Barbados.

It hath many large convenient & secure Harbours on all sides both to the Leeward & Windward, two of which may be secured by one piece of ffortification, y<sup>e</sup> least of y<sup>m</sup> Capable to containe a very considerable ffleet of shippes of what burthen soever.

The rest of y<sup>e</sup> Careeby Islands yet settled by the Christians haveing no Harbour at all, have & dayly doe make use of those Harbours for the Careening & trimming of theire shippes upon all occasions where they may have severall sorts of timber for their use.

It hath a very Healthfull Aire as is reported.

It is likewise y<sup>e</sup> best wooded & sufficiently watered y<sup>t</sup> with a very small charge there may be sufficient excellent good water produced in most of y<sup>e</sup> Harbours for all shipping that come.

The Soyle is not inferior to any of y<sup>e</sup> other Careeby Islands to produce provisions, Tobacco Sugar Ginger Indico and for Cotten there is not any of those Islands Comparable to Antigua.

It hath many large salt ponds which have yealded great quantities of salt naturally.

It hath store of salt peter of which there hath been made excellent good powder.

There is good fishing to y<sup>e</sup> great releife both of shipping and Inhabitants & for ffloweing there is none of y<sup>e</sup> Careeby Islands comparable to it.

It may employ as many Inhabitants as the Barbados & the produce of commodities from thence not inferiour to it both for quantity & quality.

At present divers are in a hopefull way upon y<sup>e</sup> designe

of sugar Cotten Indico & other Commodities & all of them generally well stocked with Cattell that they transport them from thence to the Barbados & all other English plantations in those parts.

The not havinge supplies of any men servants lately from England, & the goeing off of many of our ablest men in the late expedition downe into the West Indies by discouragement in the ill Government is the occasion that at present the number of fighting men are very inconsiderable for makeing good y<sup>e</sup> place against our Common Enemy the merciless Indians.

That whereas through defect of those necessitous supplies y<sup>e</sup> Island requires it should happen into the possession of an Enemy (which severall have sought for) it would prove very prejudiciall if not the utter Ruine of all the English plantations now settled in these parts & an obstruction to our further progress into the West Indies with the utter ruine & undoeing of the present Inhabitants & the great damage of y<sup>e</sup> Merchants who have been adventurers to that Island.

And whereas much hath been granted by Pattent or otherwise to severall persons & never settled, or for severall yeares disserted, which are an Inlett to y<sup>e</sup> Common Enemy y<sup>e</sup> Indians, to y<sup>e</sup> spoyling of y<sup>e</sup> present Inhabitants, It is therefore humbly thought requisite y<sup>t</sup> those Lands may be acquitted of all taxes or Governo<sup>rs</sup> dues since ye said time of non improvem<sup>t</sup>, and y<sup>e</sup> persons owneing them be ordered to settle theire Lands within 12 moneths or a time prefixed, or otherwise y<sup>e</sup> Governour be impowred to dispose y<sup>m</sup> to such persons as will presently settle.

That whereas y<sup>e</sup> late protector for y<sup>e</sup> safety & security of this Important Island did bestow on y<sup>e</sup> said place severall Arms & Amunition w<sup>ch</sup> haveing unhappely miscarried, it is humbly desired y<sup>t</sup> 500 firelocks, 12 demyculverin & 12 sakers with carriages ladles & scuppers & other necessaries thereunto belonging & 20 barrells of powder with shott proportionable & match for the use of y<sup>e</sup> great Gunns Or what yo<sup>r</sup> Hono<sup>r</sup> upon yo<sup>r</sup> most prudent consideration shall please to think fitt may be speedily provided.

(Egerton MS. 2395. No date.)

July 9. The King to Francis, Lord Willoughby, & the inhabitants of Barbadoes, S<sup>t</sup> Kitts, Nevis, Montserrat, Antigua, and the several islands of the province of Carliliola. Directing him instantly to apply himself to undertake the government of those islands.

('Colonial Calendar,' p. 483.)

His Ma<sup>ty</sup>s L<sup>r</sup>e in behalf of my Lord Willoughby.

Right trustie & Right wellbeloved And trustie & well beloved wee greet you well. Whereas wee have observed and understood that the many revolutions and Disorders with which it hath pleased God many yeares to punishe our severall Dominions have had their effects alsoe upon you; and that your Peace, and the Duty you testified to our Royall Person and Government in the yeare 1651: was disturbed by a fleet sent from England, which besieged our Island of Barbados, and threatened the good People thereof with the extremities of warr, if they did not Submitt to the Powers then lying before them, and to those that sent them; and dispossessed the Lord Whilloughby of Parham of his Government and right there, which hee exercised by virtue of Letters Patents graunted to the Earle of Carlile from which



hee derived his Authoritie Wee have now thought fitt out of our tender wellfare to the good People of our said Island ; and for its better Governm<sup>t</sup>, Regulation and improvement, to encourage and require the said Lord Whilloughby, instantly to apply himself to take care of the Affaires and Government thereof either by goeing in his own Person or by sending or appointing such a Governour and giving such Instructions as to him shall seem meet, and shall bee agreeable to the powers graunted in the said Letters Patents. And wee streightly charge and Com<sup>and</sup> you, and everie of you ; that you doe fourthwith yeild the same readie obedience to him the said Lord Whilloughby as at any time you have donn (before these Interruptions) to him, or to the Earles of Carlile, or to such as have been, by them appointed and empowred.

Given at our Court at Whitehall this 23<sup>d</sup> daie of June in the 12<sup>th</sup> yeare of our Reigne.

By his Maties Comand,

ED. NICHOLAS.

To our right trustie and right well beloved Francis Ld Willughby of Parham. And to our trustie and well-beloved the Inhabitants of our Island of Barbadas, and to everie of them.

Colonel John Buncke as Deputy-Governor signed patents on March 1661 and 6 February 1662.

Anno 1664. Anne Coleman came to this Island and had some religious meetings with the aforesaid persons, which coming to the ear of Colonel John Bunkly then Governour, he committed the said Jonas Langford, Anne Coleman, and Justinian Hollyman to prison, for meeting together and speaking to the people in their own house. They were kept confined till Sessions, and then, after examination, the two men were discharged, but the said Anne Coleman, not being an inhabitant, was sent back to prison, there to remain till there was an opportunity of sending her away, which was done soon after. The said Governour also committed Henry Graydon, an honest old man, to prison, for refusing to bear arms, and not going to the guard. He also caused an Act to be made for banishing such as should meet together for the exercise of religion, but before he could put that Act in execution, he was displaced from his office ; for a remonstrance of his proceedings being presented to Francis Lord Willoughby of Parham who was sent over with Commission from the King, he caused the said Act to be reversed, and permitted the return of Anne Coleman to the Island, turned Bunkly out, and restored the former Governour Robert Carden. He also gave such directions concerning liberty of conscience, that Friends generally had their meetings in quiet, and their number was in a few years after considerably increased. (Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers.')

1665, June 28. John Winthrop, jun., writes :

"The inclosed came this night fro' Boston, and y<sup>e</sup> tener of it speakes of y<sup>e</sup> taking of 15 ships of y<sup>e</sup> English fro' y<sup>e</sup> Rode at Mevis and Mountserrat. This is all y<sup>e</sup> intelligence we have about De Rut' at present . . .," and in a second letter of July 11, "and co'paring all intelligence besides, and those y<sup>t</sup> have lately come fro' Nevis concerning De Ruiter his fleet, it appeares to them that he is vpon a ranging voyage." ('Winthrop Papers,' pt. iv., p. 97.)

A relative of the above also wrote the following interesting epistle :—

To the Worp<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Winthrop, Esq<sup>r</sup>, these p<sup>r</sup>sent, at New-England.

June y<sup>e</sup> 27, 1665.

Honnoured Cozen—The wisdom of God has so ordered it as to bringe my husband and selfe to this Island here to

live, and through mercy to enjoy the company and comfort of your deare brother. Truely, Cozen, he is a deare and tender cozen to me and I have much cause to praise God for him.\* He is a reall Winthrop and truely noble to all, but much more to my husband and selfe. I am at this time at his house, but wee live 7 or 8 miles from him. My husband is agent to Coll. Middleton, and wee live on his plantation. And truely, Sir, I am not so much in love with any as to goe much abroad. This house of your brother's and my cozen's is all the joy I have in this place ; not that I want anything, for I praise God I have no want ; but they all be a company of sodomites that live here, and truely, Cozen, I am really my father's daughter and can not comply with their ill manners. Sir, although it was not my happynes to see you in England, yet, sweet Cozen, honnor me so much as to let me kiss your hand once before I die, and in it you will engage her ever to remaine,

Your truely loving Cozen and faithfull servant,

MARGARET HEATHCOAT

(MARGARET GOSTLIN that was).

My husband presents his love & service to you.

How S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>h</sup>s was taken by y<sup>e</sup> french from my Lord Willoughbies Deputy-Governo<sup>r</sup>, and of all ye transaccon betweene y<sup>e</sup> english and them.

In y<sup>e</sup> time of Coll. William Watts, who was my Lord Willoughbies Deputie-Governor, there was an Article made betweene both nac<sup>o</sup>ns : & confirmed w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> oth<sup>r</sup>s formerly made betweene S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Warner & Mon<sup>sr</sup> De Nambucq, w<sup>ch</sup>e was y<sup>t</sup> their should be no acts of hostility used by either nac<sup>o</sup>n ag<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> other, without speciall ord<sup>rs</sup> had from theire Severall Princes, and y<sup>t</sup> if they received any Such ord<sup>rs</sup> yett their Should be three times twenty & foure houres warning given before any hostility should be used on either Side, notwithstanding w<sup>ch</sup> sd Articles y<sup>e</sup> french forces upon y<sup>e</sup> tenth day of Aprill 1666 fell upon o<sup>r</sup> English on y<sup>e</sup> windward side of this Island at Cayonne,† & soe wasted, slaughtered & burnt untill they came as farr as Capistarr, to theire owne french ground, before y<sup>e</sup> english offered any violence to y<sup>m</sup> : y<sup>t</sup> day, about noone, o<sup>r</sup> english forces fell upon y<sup>e</sup> french att y<sup>e</sup> house of Mon<sup>sr</sup> De Lespraine att Sandy point where they were worsted & putt to retreate, y<sup>e</sup> next day being y<sup>e</sup> ii<sup>th</sup> of Aprill 1666 they came to y<sup>e</sup> Capitulac<sup>o</sup>n : hereunto annexed by w<sup>ch</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> sixth & seaventh Articles y<sup>e</sup> english were to remaine peacably possessors of theire estates or dispose of them to theire most advantage contrary to w<sup>ch</sup> Articles these declarants togetather w<sup>th</sup> severall others y<sup>e</sup> Inhabit<sup>s</sup> were constrayned to sell theire estates att a very lowe price & y<sup>t</sup> price was paid to y<sup>m</sup> in Merchandize at such rates as y<sup>e</sup> buyer was pleased to sett upon theire Comodeties, And besides theire was in severall of theire Contracts great Sum<sup>es</sup> of Suger & monies menc<sup>o</sup>ned by y<sup>m</sup> paid w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Sellers never agreed for, nor never Received, by w<sup>ch</sup> indirect meanes togetather w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>tenc<sup>o</sup>ns of their great Meliorac<sup>o</sup>ns, y<sup>e</sup> Sellers could not reimburs<sup>t</sup> y<sup>m</sup> before y<sup>e</sup> time was elapsed.

(Egerton MS. 2395.)

Matter of fact of injuries received since y<sup>e</sup> peace w<sup>th</sup> attested p<sup>r</sup>bac<sup>o</sup>ns of y<sup>m</sup>.

The peace was concluded y<sup>e</sup> 21-31 July 1667 a Coppy whereof did appeare y<sup>e</sup> french, and about y<sup>e</sup> last of October following heare did arrive y<sup>e</sup> Articles of y<sup>e</sup> peace made att Breda, att w<sup>ch</sup> time there came a Com<sup>and</sup> from y<sup>e</sup> french nac<sup>o</sup>n y<sup>e</sup> Inhabit<sup>s</sup> of this Island com<sup>and</sup>ing all ye english Inhabit<sup>s</sup> then heare residing to keepe theire habitac<sup>o</sup>ns from sunnsett to sunn riseing upon perill of theire lives, by

\* Samuel Winthrop, youngest son of Governor John Winthrop the elder, was then a leading planter in Antigua, and in 1668 Deputy-Governor of that Island.

† For the French account, together with engravings of the various fights, see Du Tertre, vol. iv.



w<sup>ch</sup> meanes and at w<sup>ch</sup> time from y<sup>e</sup> latter end of October aforesaid to y<sup>e</sup> may following (then my Lord Willoughby appeared) they did transporte and carry away from ye English quarters all y<sup>e</sup> timber of o<sup>r</sup> churches & bells, y<sup>e</sup> Cannon belonging to y<sup>e</sup> forts, & demolished the said forts, & all y<sup>e</sup> timber of other housen and buildings, standing upon those plantac'ons called by ye french y<sup>e</sup> Kings land, because they were abandoned some by the proprietors & of others y<sup>t</sup> were Slaine in y<sup>e</sup> Combate w<sup>th</sup> many other housen and good buildings, & Coppers sold for a very small value besides y<sup>e</sup> demolishing many good Indigeo & Suger workes, the destruce'on of all y<sup>e</sup> timber in y<sup>e</sup> woods and mountaines w<sup>ch</sup> hath made y<sup>e</sup> Inhabit's incapeable of rebuilding, To y<sup>e</sup> utt<sup>r</sup> ruine of us y<sup>e</sup> poore inhabit's heare a more particuler narrative of o<sup>r</sup> Injuries have remitted to yo<sup>r</sup> Lordshipps formerly.

In testimoine whereof wee have hereunto Subscribed o<sup>r</sup> names being thereunto Called this 29<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1675.

WILLIAM FFREEMAN.

JOHN ESTRIDGE.

ROB'T CAVE.

JOHN WILKINSON.

JOHN ALLEN.

GILBERT LOXLEY.

ROB'T CLARKE.

PHILLIPP LAMBERT.

CHARLES MORRIS.

JOHN VERSILL.

WILLIAM PLUMER.

JOHN BAYLY.

SAMPSON MANERINGE.

EDWARD PARKER.

Articles betweene y<sup>e</sup> English & ffrench upon St Xp<sup>hs</sup>, made upon the evasion of y<sup>e</sup> ffrench, and y<sup>e</sup> Surrend<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> English ye 11-21 Apr. 1666.

j. The result of y<sup>e</sup> Councell of warr being p<sup>rsent</sup> in cheife Mon<sup>sr</sup> Le Chevalier of St. Lawrence assisted w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> principall officers having deliberated upon y<sup>e</sup> demand w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> english gentl' men have made to come to a treaty have resolved not to consent therunto in any wise unlesse y<sup>e</sup> english gentl' doe acknowledge his thrice Christian Maj<sup>tie</sup> for theire Sovereigne & give theire oathes unto him.

2<sup>ndly</sup>. They shall have noe oth. governo<sup>r</sup> but y<sup>e</sup> french.

3. They shall Surrend<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> forts, artillery, & fire armes.

4. That all vollentiers, vagabonds & loose p<sup>sons</sup> shall be obleiged to departe this Island w<sup>th</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> time y<sup>t</sup> shall be appointed, and Securitie of this treaty they shall send for hostages Leiu<sup>t</sup> Coll' Loveraine, Maj<sup>r</sup> Croke, Capt. Cooke, Capt. Jefferies, Mr Herbert, & Leiu<sup>t</sup> Robt. Clarke to be att foure a clocke in y<sup>e</sup> afternoone in the Campe att Sandy point upon default whereof without any more to be considered and without remission they shall vigriously proceed.

5. That all english Inhabit's shall continue peacable possessors of theire goods w<sup>ch</sup> wee promise as wee are p<sup>sons</sup> of hono<sup>r</sup>.

6. Moreover it is agreed y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> English gentl' may imbarque y<sup>m</sup> selves & their familiees & moveables & dispose of theire immoveables whensoever they please in w<sup>ch</sup> moveables negroes & beasts are not comp<sup>h</sup>ended w<sup>ch</sup> they shall not carry off but may dispose of y<sup>m</sup> by sale, upon Condi<sup>con</sup> y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> boates barques & vessells w<sup>ch</sup> shall come to fetch y<sup>m</sup>, shallbe obleiged to come to an anchor directly into ye road of backstarr of this Island in w<sup>ch</sup> case they shall take an ord<sup>r</sup> from Mon<sup>sr</sup> Le Chevalier St Lawrence of y<sup>e</sup> place where y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> English gentl' who have desired to depart would goe.

7. It is furth<sup>r</sup> agreed by y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> M<sup>sr</sup> Le Chevalier St Lawrence & by all ye principall officers of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> English gentl' y<sup>t</sup> they who would remaine und<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> obedience of his Ma<sup>tie</sup> may live in y<sup>e</sup> Lib<sup>ty</sup> of theire conscience but not to have temples or to make any assembly whatsoever or to com<sup>itt</sup> any Act whereby y<sup>e</sup> Catholique may be Scandalized, made y<sup>e</sup> day & yeare above written.

M<sup>SR</sup> CHEVALIER DE ST LAURENCE.

Early in May 1666 Lord Willoughby despatched his nephew Lieut.-General Henry Willoughby with 800 men to reinforce Colonel William Watts at St.

Christopher's. Upon the passage between Guadeloupe and Antigua they took a French vessel, from whom they learnt the news of the capture of St. Kitts by the French, so Willoughby landed his troops at Nevis and Antigua and sent to his uncle for further orders.

After the conquest of St. Kitts, the<sup>1</sup> French commanders promptly set to work to get rid of the English inhabitants. Du Tertre states that 8000 whites were compelled to quit the island, the English portion being sent to Nevis, Montserrat, Antigua, Jamaica, Virginia, Bermuda, and St. Domingo, and the Irish to St. Bartholomew, Martinique, and Guadeloupe. He also relates: "That during all the month of June 1666 the savages from the two islands of St. Vincent and Dominica carried on a very cruel war against the English of the Antilles, surprising them in divers quarters, burning, pillaging, and killing, without giving any quarter to the men, but even eating several, carrying away the best looking women and killing the rest, and committing such unheard of cruelties and ravages that the English were in despair. Four or five hundred of those of St. Vincent, in eleven piraguas, sailed from Martinique to attack Antigua, but were discovered by two English vessels who watched them and then retired to give the alarm. The savages having landed on that Island were so well received that they beat a hasty retreat to their canoes, as it was not their custom to ever rally when they were repulsed."

On 7 July the French heard that two English frigates of 26 and 40 guns, convoying a fleet of 15 or 16 merchant ships with six companies of troops on board, had arrived at Barbados on the 5th inst.

On the 28th Lord Willoughby embarked with 2000 picked men, mostly officers and gentlemen, the flower of Barbados, and arrived off Martinique on the 30th, where he hoped to seize shipping for the volunteers which he intended to collect at the Leeward Islands for the attack of St. Kitts. But here he was disappointed and only captured one barque, the others having taken refuge under the batteries. He left Martinique therefore on the 1st of August, arriving next day at Guadeloupe.

On the 4th he despatched his Vice-Admiral with five vessels to the adjoining islands called "The Saints," where one French vessel of 14 guns was burnt and another of 18 captured. The same evening, about 6 P.M., the main fleet was cruising in the straits between Guadeloupe and The Saints when they were overtaken by a fearful hurricane. The wind blew from the N. for six hours, then, after 15 minutes' lull, suddenly veered round to the E.S.E., and drove the whole fleet on to the coast of Guadeloupe, where the ships were wrecked and the men lost. The few vessels in the harbour at The Saints were either stranded or sunk. Out of the whole expedition but one vessel of 22 guns arrived dismasted at Montserrat, and the "bruslot du Milord" at Antigua. The 300 English, under the Vice-Admiral, who had intrenched themselves at The Saints, capitulated on the 16th of August. On the



20th Henry Willoughby arrived there from Antigua with 300 troops, but was too late to be of any service, and narrowly escaped capture himself, his small squadron having to strike to four heavily armed men of war; he, however, gained St. Vincent and thence went to Barbados. The Scotch captain of one of the Antigua vessels stated that Lord Willoughby had 2800 men on his fleet, and had intended taking 2000 from Antigua, 1100 from Nevis, and 300 or 400 from Montserrat; but these figures must have been greatly exaggerated.

August 21. The Caribbee vessels report that at Nevis are 500 or 600 men under the command of Lord Willoughby's kinsman. At Antigua strict guard is kept for fear of the negros.

(‘Colonial Calendar.’)

The following relation of the French conquest of Antigua is an abridged translation from Du Tertre's ‘Histoire des Ant.-Isles de l’Amerique,’ vol. iv., pp. 141—164 and 173—194.

On 2 November 1666 the following ships, belonging to the French West India Company, were collected at Martinique for the expedition against the English Islands:—

	Guns.
<i>Le Florissant</i> , Admiral's ship . . . . .	28
<i>Le Lys</i> . . . . .	40
<i>La Justice</i> . . . . .	32
<i>Le Saint Sebastien</i> . . . . .	26
<i>La Vierge</i> . . . . .	18
<i>La Bergere</i> . . . . .	8
<i>L'Africaine</i> . . . . .	14
	<hr/> 166 <hr/>

M. de la Barre was Commander-in-Chief, having with him M. de Clodoré, Governor of Martinique, M. de Lion, Governor of Guadaloupe, M. de Chambre, the Company's Agent, 130 soldiers of the regiment of Poitou, under Captain d'Orvillier, and two companies of Colonial infantry. The fleet arrived off Antigua on the 4th of November, and cast anchor in Five Islands Bay. Here there were two batteries mounting eight and six guns, but owing to the absence of any parapet, gabion, or embrasure, they were quickly silenced. A second fort, a good “*demy Lune de pierre*,” where the English had a great red, blue, and white flag displayed, was also rendered untenable, and 180 men were then landed, who spiked the guns and burnt everything they could in that quarter. The same night Captain d'Orvillier set out with 200 men, and guided by a Frenchman called Baston, who had recently escaped from Antigua, arrived at daybreak at a stone house where the Governor and about 200 men were stationed. The French, under a heavy fire which killed only one man, attacked the place “*comme des Lions furieux* ;” most of the English fled, and the Governor with Colonel Mouk (Monk) and about 30 of his bravest officers and men retired inside the house, and after making a feeble resistance surrendered. D'Orvillier, after burning the house, returned to the batteries, whence they had already removed the guns to the

ships. On the 6th it was agreed that M. de Lion and M. de Clodoré should remain with 240 men to complete the conquest of the Island, while the other Governors remained on board. The same day the troops landed in two bodies, marched to the house they had previously burnt, and seeing about three-quarters of a league distant a large stone house on a hill, defended by a strong and extensive palisade, the extremities of which terminated at a great wood, they proceeded thither, and sent a trumpeter to demand the surrender of its defenders, who also delivered a letter from Governor Carden to his wife describing his good treatment. The answer given was that the inhabitants were resolved to do their duty. The French party under M. de Lion then proceeded to attack their opponents who numbered 400, but they were received with such a heavy fire that they were thrown back in confusion, and their commander was shot in the leg. M. de Clodoré now arrived on the scene with the other body, and having rallied his countrymen, succeeded in breaking through the palisade, and forced back one battalion of the English, while d'Orvillier and others effected an entrance into the house, where in the first room they found Colonel Quests (Guest) seated in his arm-chair, with a pistol in his hand, surrounded by several brave English. The Colonel asked for quarter, but received a pistol shot for answer, and all his companions were butchered. M. de Clodoré, hearing of this cold-blooded massacre, entered the house, where he found 30 dead bodies in two rooms, and gave quarter to 50 of the survivors. The French losses had been three officers and 10 or 12 soldiers killed, and 50 or 60 wounded. The officer who was superintending the removal of the wounded sent word to M. de Clodoré that Colonel Guest was so severely hurt that they would have much trouble in carrying him, and that if permission were granted “*il le feroit achever*.” The Governor did not accede to this request, and the Colonel died of his wounds at St. Kitts a few days later. M. de Clodoré did not remain many hours at the house he had captured, but burnt it, and retired to the shipping that same night. This mansion and its surrounding buildings were well built of dressed stone and roofed with tiles, as were also the mills, the sugar house, and the storehouses full of sugar and tobacco. Of the English, 50 or 60 were left dead, a great number who were wounded escaped, and 50 were taken prisoners. Colonel Bayart (Baijer) afterwards related that seeing M. de Clodoré at the head of his soldiers, wearing a large white scarf, he ordered all his men to aim at him, and that it was wonderful how he escaped being hit.

The following day the French commanders held a council, at which it was arranged that a trumpeter should be sent to summon the English to surrender the Island, and if this were not done within twenty-four hours they threatened “*y mettre tout à feu et à sang*,” at the same time agreeing amongst themselves that if the inhabitants would not submit they would proceed to St. Kitts. The trumpeter carried out his instructions, and returned to say that the



inhabitants would give an answer next day ; accordingly the following evening an English officer arrived, and it was then agreed that deputies should meet the French next day, Wednesday the 10th of November, at St. John's Bay, when the following articles were agreed to and signed :—

Articles et conditions accordées au nom du Roy, par Messieurs de Clodré Conseiller du Roy en son Conseil Souverain de l'Isle de la Martinique & Gouverneur d'icelle, & de Chambré aussi Conseiller du Roy en ses Conseils, Intendant des troupes de sa Majesté aux Ant.-Isles, & Agent General de la Compagnie des Indes Occidentales, ayant plein pouvoir de Monsieur M. Antoine le Febure de la Barre, Conseiller du Roy en ses Conseils & son Lieutenant General tant par mer que par terre en Amerique, aux Officiers, & habitans de l'Isle d'Antigoa ; representez par Jean Bonché Colonel, Sebastien Bayart, Lieutenant Colonel, Joseph Lee, Samuel Vvinthrop Capitaine, Phil. Vvaernard aussi Capitaine, & Jacques Holliaday ; ayant des Officiers, Commandeurs & habitans pour l'effet des presentes, pouvoir, par Acte du trente Octobre stil Anglois, revenant au nostre, au dixième Novembre present mois 1666.

I. Que les Officiers & Habitans remettront de bonne foy dans deux jours entre les mains dudit sieur de la Barre & des troupes Françoises de sa Majesté, tous les forts, bateries, redoutes & maisons fortes servans à la défense de l'Isle d'Antigoa, ensemble leurs canons, armes & munitions, si aucuns y a.

II. Que les Officiers & soldats estant dans l'Isle, pourront y demeurer si bon leur semble comme engagez ou habitans, aux conditions cy-apres, & ceux qui s'en voudront retirer, il leur sera permis ; à l'effet de quoy ils seront embarquez dans les vaisseaux du Roy & conduits en France pour se retirer où bon leur semblera, le tout aux frais de sa Majesté, & en consideration de leur pauvreté, & remettront toutes les armes ainsi que lesdits habitans.

III. Que lesdits Officiers & habitans seront tenus de prester serment de fidelité au Roy, entre les mains de celui qui sera à ce commis ; & moyennant ce, jouiront eux & leurs heritiers de leurs biens en toute liberté, & des privileges & exemptions dont ils ont cy-devant jöuy, & seront reputez Regnicoles & Originaires François.

IV. Que les Commandeurs, Officiers & Habitans reconnoistront pour leurs Seigneurs, la Compagnie des Indes Occidentales Française, & conformement à l'Edit du mois de May mil six cent soixante quatre.

V. Que ceux d'entre lesdits Habitans qui voudront se retirer, soit en Angleterre ou ailleurs, excepté à Nieve, le pourront faire, & toutes fois & quantes dans l'espace de six mois, emporter le provenu de leurs habitations, dont il leur sera libre de faire la vente : sinon pourront laisser le soin de l'admenament ou de la vente à personnes chargées de leurs procurations, qui auront presté le serment à sa Majesté.

VI. Que les Officiers & habitans auront toute liberté de conscience en l'estenduë de toute l'Isle, où ils pourront bastir deux ou trois Temples ; excepté au quartier où sera cy-apres destiné le logement du Gouverneur pour sa Majesté.

VII. Que l'exercice de la Religion Catholique Apostolique & Romaine sera libre en toute l'estenduë de cette Isle, à l'effet de quoy seront basties des Eglises & Chapelles, au nombre qui sera jugé à propos pour desservir ; dans lesquelles seront establis des Prestres ou Religieux suffisamment.

VIII. Que les Officiers & Habitans qui demeureront sous l'obéissance de sa Majesté seront par elle maintenus envers & contre tous, mesme contre les Sauvages & contre les Indiens.

IX. Que lesdits habitans qui se voudront retirer en Angleterre ou ailleurs, ainsi qu'il est porté au cinquième article ne seront tenus de prester serment à sa Majesté ; mais seront obligez de ne faire aucunes pratiques, ni avoir

aucunes correspondances avec ceux de leur Nation, au prejudice du service de sa Majesté ; ni ne pourront prendre les armes contre elle, à peine d'estre traités comme criminels de leze Majesté : & s'il paroisoit aucuns ennemis du Roy pour insulter cette Isle, ou autrement, seront tenus de demeurer pour lors dans leurs maisons à peine d'estre traité comme ennemis.

X. Que ceux d'entre lesdits Officiers & Habitans qui presteront le serment de fidelité à sa Majesté, leur seront rendus leurs armes.

XI. Pourront lesdits Officiers & Habitans faire commerce avec les Isles Françoises, les François venants de l'Europe, Hollandois, & autres alliez de sa Majesté, qui seront tenus payer les droits d'entrée & de sortie deûs à la Compagnie des Indes Occidentales. Ne seront tenus lesdits Officiers & Habitans payer aucuns droits des marchandises qu'ils feront venir d'Europe pour leur usage particulier.

[There is no twelfth clause, the numbering being wrong in the original.]

XIII. La Barboude estant une des dependantes de l'Isle d'Antigoa, la moitié est laissée aux habitans dudit Antigoa, qui presteront serment de fidelité à sa Majesté, pour y faire telles nourritures & habitations que bon leur semblera : bien entendu que leurs habitations leur demeureront, feront partie de la moitié.

XIV. Que les biens des absens de l'Isle seront acquis & confisque au profit des Seigneurs de la Compagnie, suivant qu'il leur est accordé par le Roy, excepté pour le Colonel Milleton, & la plantation des marchands ; à la charge que ceux qui feront l'admenagement desdits biens, seront tenus prester serment de fidelité dans huit mois, sinon ledit temps passé, seront tenus de vendre leurs biens, & d'en tirer le provenu, & en attendant seront tenus d'avoir en chacune plantation, deux ou trois François pour Officiers, ouvriers ou engagez.

XV. Que si le Lieutenant-Colonel Daniel Fitche qui est presentement à Nieve vent conserver sa plantation en ladite Isle d'Antigoa & y venir demeurer, il le pourra faire huit jours apres que l'avis luy en sera donné, à condition de se rendre à Saint Christophle dans le mesme temps, où il prestera le serment de fidelité à sa Majesté. Pour donner lequel avis, Monsieur de Chambré Intendant fournira une barque pour aller à Nieve aux dépens & risque dudit Fische.

XVI. Ne seront tenus lesdits Habitans & Officiers de prendre les armes contre sa Majesté Britannique, pendant la presante guerre seulement, mais s'il se presente aucuns vaisseaux & troupes dudit Seigneur Roy, pour s'emparer de l'Isle d'Antigoa, ou autrement ils seront tenus de demeurer en leur maison.

XVII. Les Commandeurs, Officiers & Habitans seront tenus payer pendant deux ans, outre les droits ordinaires & acoustumez dans ladite Isle, dix pour cent de toutes les marchandises qui se fabriqueront ; suretamment desquelles, sera presentement payé cent mille livres de sucre poids Anglois, ou la valeur en marchandise du pays, bonnes & loyales, & cent autre milles livres dans le mois de Mars prochain : pour asseurance dusquels derniers cent milles livres seulement, & jusqu'à payement entier d'iceux, ledit sieur Colonel Boncley demeurera hostage ; lesquelles deux cent mille l. de sucre seront precomptez & déduites sur les dix pour cent pendant les deux années également : & en consideration de dix pour cent accordés, ne seront lesdits Habitans tenus de faire guet, ni garde, ni fournir aux fortifications ; si ce n'est quelques dix journées de negres en tout pour y servir.

XVIII. Que le Colonel Carden Gouverneur pour sa Majesté Britannique prisonnier de guerre, sera rendu, lequel jöuyra en liberté de ses biens, à la charge aussi de prester serment de fidelité à sa Majesté ; & que ci ceux de sa Nation se presentent pour insulter l'Isle d'Antigoa, il se remettra es mains du Commandant pour le Roy ; & s'il



estoit pris de sadite Nation, il ne pourra porter les armes contre le service de sa Majesté directement ou indirectement.

XIX. Que si aucuns des Gouverneurs ou autre personnes demarque, François, estoient pris prisonniers des ennemis durant la presente guerre, le sieur Colonel Carden sera obligé de la faire rendre sans rançon, sinon se remettra prisonnier comme il est presentement.

XX. Que tous autres prisonniers seront rendus, lesquels jouiront en liberté de tous leurs biens, à la charge qu'ils prêteront serment de fidelité à sa Majesté, & ne pourront prendre les armes contre son service pendant la presente guerre, directement ou indirectement quand mesme ils sortiroient.

XXI. Que la maison qui sera trouvée la plus fortifiée de l'Isle, sera jusqu'à nouvel ordre destinée pour le Gouverneur & sa garnison; neantmoins sans pouvoir en oster la propriété au possesseur non plus que les terres: & quant aux autres maisons, dont il est cy devant fait mention, il en sera de mesme, à la charge que les fortifications y seront demolies s'il y en a.

Fait & attesté double en l'Isle de saint Jean en Antigoa, le dixieme de Novembre mil six cent soixante six, & le dernier d'Octobre stil Anglois, mil six cent soixante-six.

On the 14th of November, two days after the signing of the Articles of Capitulation, Colonel Boncley (Buncle) was sent by the deputies to notify the French commanders that 300 soldiers who had arrived from Barbados prevented them from executing the treaty. Next day M. de la Barre released Colonel Carden, in order that he might use his influence in persuading the people to submit, and tell them that if they did not do so they need expect no quarter. Colonel Boncley was kept as a hostage, and the French weighed anchor and sailed to St. Kitts, where, at a council, they determined to compel the Antiguans to execute the treaty, and the various Governors then separated to collect an overwhelming force. M. de Clodoré returned to Guadaloupe on the 19th of November, where he learnt news which caused him to alter his plans, for some Englishmen, who had been captured in a boat off St. Lucia, asserted that a powerful fleet of 48 vessels, including six large frigates of 50 and 60 guns, was getting ready at Barbados for an attack on St. Kitts. This advice having been confirmed, M. de Clodoré retained only 350 men with him, and M. de Lion sent 250, so that the expedition now only numbered 600 or 700 instead of 1300; these were embarked on eight ships and three barques, and arrived at Antigua on the last day of November. Here they found that the English had received a reinforcement from Barbados, that Colonel Fitch had been sent from Nevis by Lieut.-General Henry Willoughby as Governor in the place of Colonel Carden, and that they numbered 900 effective men. M. de Clodoré proceeded to summon the inhabitants in the following terms:—

#### COPPIE DE LA SOMMATION.

Le sieur de Clodoré, Gouverneur pour le Roy de l'Isle de la Martinique, ayant les ordres de M. de la Barre, Conseiller du Roy en tous ses Conseils, & son Lieutenant general en toute l'Amerique tant par mer que par terre.

Nous sommons les Officiers, Habitans & soldats de l'Isle d'Antigoa, de remettre la dite Isle entre nos mains, suivant

le traité & la capitulation faite & arrestée le dixième du mois de Novembre passé, signé & ratifié de tous les Officiers & principaux Habitans de ladite Isle, pour lequel effet ils ayent à nous remettre (en certe Rade des cinq Isles) dans Jeudy matin deuxième du present mois de Decembre, les armes, canons & munitio's de guerre: à faute de quoy leur declar'ons qu'ils y seront forcez par la voye des armes, sans avoir égard audit traité. Enjoignons au Colonel Garden, Gouverneur de ladite Isle & aux autres prisonniers qui ont esté remis en liberté sous leur foy, serment & parole, & en execution dudit traité & capitulation, de se venir remettre prisonniers: & que tous les deputez qui ont signé ledit traité, & ceux qui leur ont donné le pouvoir se rendent aussi à nostre bord, sinon seront traitez comme gens sans foy, qui ont manqué à leur seing & parole.

Et enfin qu'il soit notoire à un chacun que nous avons fait la presente sommation, nous l'avons fait signer en double par le Colonel Boncley demeuré en ostage près de nous, par un article dudit traité, dont nous avons envoyé l'un par nostre Trompette, & l'autre gardé par devers nous pour servir & valoir ce que de raison.

Fait au mouillage des cinq Isles d'Antigoa, le premier jour de Decembre, mil six cent soixante-six.

(Signé) DE CLODORE.  
I. BONCLEY.

The following letter was addressed by Mrs. Carden to the French Governor:—

A M. de la Barre.

Monsieur—Mon mary cette nuit a esté enlevé d'auprès de moy par deux Officiers & deux soldats, & ce qu'ils pretendent faire de moy & des miens, jusqu'à present je n'en sçay encore rien; mais en crains qu'il ne nous en arrive mal. Je vous supplie tres-humblement, Monsieur, voyant que moy, les miens, & ma famille est delaissée & abandonnée de nostre Nation; qu'il vous plaise nous prendre sous vôtre protection, nous qui n'avons levé la main ni le cœur contre vous; & moy & les miens, & beaucoup d'autres prieront pour vostre prosperité, & je prend la hardiesse de me qualifier, Monsieur,

Vostre, tres-humble & tres-obeissante servante,  
MARIE GARDEN.

2 Novembre, vieux still, 1666.

The same day her husband addressed M. de Clodoré in these terms:—

Monsieur—J'aurois eu l'honneur de vous aller trouver, mais j'ay esté intercepté par ordre de Monsieur le Gouverneur Fische, & il ne m'a pas esté permis de sortir. J'espere, Monsieur, que ne croirez, ni ne jugerez autre chose de celuy qui prend la liberté de se souscrire.

Vostre tres-obeissant & plus humble serviteur,  
ROBERT GARDEN.

Two hours after sending the above letter, Colonel Carden eluded his guards, delivered himself on board M. de Clodoré's ship, and informed that person that all the people had taken the oath under the new Governor Fitch, that they were encamped at Popsede (Popeshead), were well armed and fully determined to fight. M. de Clodoré accordingly sailed round to Popeshead, and next morning received these two letters:—

Copie de la lettre écrite à Monsieur de Clodoré, par Messieurs les Colonels & Officiers Anglois d'Antigoa, le deux Septembre mil six cent soixante-six, vieux stile, trente-un stile nouveau.

Monsieur—Nous avons receu vos semonces de venir à bord delivrant en vôtre possession nos armes & munitions



de guerre, laquelle chose, le changement de nos affaires est tel depuis vostre depart, qu'il ne vous la peut pas permettre. Monsieur le Lieutenant General de nostre Roy ayant envoyé icy le Colonel Daniel Fische pour son Gouverneur, luy a donné pouvoir sur toute la milice de cette Isle : si-bien, Monsieur, que nous sommes devenus tout-à-fait incapables de vous donner aucune reponse satisfactoire ; & sur l'examination des affaires passées, a trouvé qu'elles estoient beaucoup à nostre prejudice ; & en particulier envoyant les Careibes deux fois sur nous contre l'obligation de vos Articles, & les loix des Nations, des personnes qui sont cruels, tout-à-fait barbares & ignorans de Dieu & de toutes civilitez : Neanmoins, Monsieur, nous vous supplions suivant ce que nous avons déjà fait, d'en faire vos demandes à nostredit Gouverneur, qui est uniquement expérimenté en matiere de guerre. En attendant nous demeurons.

Monsieur, Vos tres-humbles serviteurs,

BASTIEN BAYARD.	SAMUEL VVINTROP.
PHILIPPE VVAERNARD.	GILBERT GREGORIE.
RICHARD BARASTON.	HARNEY KEINEL.

The deputies also sent this letter to Colonel Boncley :—

Monsieur—Nous avons reçu la vostre, à laquelle nous ne pouvons à present faire aucune reponse, sinon qu'il n'est pas en nostre pouvoir de convenir à vos semonces, ni à aucunes choses cy-devant faites ; parce que depuis vostre depart d'icy, est arrivé le Colonel Daniel Fische, avec commission de Monsieur le Lieutenant-General pour Gouverneur, en vertu d'un mandement du Roy, lequel a esté publié : c'est pourquoy ces affaires là sont entierement demeurées entre les mains dudit Gouverneur, auquel vos semonces & demandes doivent estre faites, comme estant seul Commandant de la milice. Nous trouvons que nous avons reçu grand prejudice à la rupture des Articles concernant les Careibes, qui ont deux fois attenté sur nous à leur maniere accoustumée, qui est cruelle & barbarienne. Nous serions rejouis de vous voir si le souhaitez ; car on attend icy quinze navires de la Barbade, dont il y en a cinq de trente pieces de canon chacun, & deux de soixante, & huit navires marchands de vingt à trente pieces de canon, avec mil soldats du Roy vestus de casaques rouges, avec quantité d'armes : vous presentant vous rendrez service. Nous demeurons,

Monsieur, Vos assurez amis et serviteurs,

BASTIEN BOYER, etc.

Upon receiving these letters, M. de Clodoré held a council with his officers, the results of which were :—

That as the enemy have made no answer to our summons, sent three days ago, to fulfil the conditions of the treaty made with them ; but, on the contrary, they have sent these letters this morning, in which, after having sought vain pretences of rupture, they declare they are not willing to fulfil it, and at the same time they have disposed guard-houses along the coast, and caused several armed persons to oppose our landing ; it has been found proper to accept the rupture they have made of the treaty, and after having fired a cannon-ball at them, to land, in order to make them return to their duty, without paying regard to the letters they have sent. Besides the absence of Monsieur de la Barre, and the necessity we are in to send back immediately the island troops to Martinique and Guadaloupe, to oppose the enemy, who, according to advices received, will soon arrive there, it is impossible now to keep the Island of Antigua for the king. It has therefore been thought proper to land, attack the enemy, and, in case of success, place the island in such a state that the enemy can draw no

sort of profit from it. Done unanimously between us, the undersigned, in the harbour of Antigua, the 3rd December 1666.

DE CLODORE.  
BLONDEL.  
HINSSELIN.

Before the French council broke up, an English officer brought this letter to M. de Clodoré :—

Monsieur—Nous vous avons envoyé ce matin telle reponse que nous pouvions, estant sous le commandement & autorité de Monsieur le Gouverneur, au pouvoir duquel n'estions pas capables de resister ; mais depuis que nous luy avons fait voir amplement la raison de nostre premier Traité & nostre refus de rompre, avons tant fait qu'il en est demeuré d'accord, moyennant qu'il y soit compris comme le reste des habitans ; ledit traité & accord sera ponctuellement ratifié et effectué en toutes ses particularitez.

Monsieur, Vos tres-humbles serviteurs,

BASTIEN BAYART.	SAMUEL BARASTON.
PHILIPPE WAERNARD.	JEREMIE VVATHIER.

A Antigua le vingt-trois Novembre, vieux stile.

But without considering it, M. de Clodoré replied :—

Messieurs—J'ay esté fort surpris, lorsque j'ay veû que vous n'avez pas répondu à la sommation que je vous ay fait faire, & encore davantage lorsque j'ay leû la lettre que vous m'avez envoyée ce matin, où vous nous accusez de vous avoir traité avec rigueur, pour chercher pretexte de rompre comme vous avez fait, en manquant à vostre foy & à vostre parole. Je descends à terre & vous vais trouver, pour vous mettre à vostre devoir par la voye des armes : ceux qui les poseront, auront de moy bon quartier, & les autres seront traités selon la rigueur de la guerre.

Vostre serviteur,

DE CLODORE.

A la Rade d'Antigua le 3 Decembre 1667 stile nouveau.

On the French landing, their opponents at once laid down their arms, and Governor Fitch,\* hearing that M. de Clodoré was marching towards him, escaped in a barque with Colonel Warner and some others.

Du 5 de Decembre 1666 stil nouveau.

Acte de serment fait par les Officiers, chefs de famille, & habitans de l'Isle d'Antigua, assemblez presentement au camp de la maison du Capitaine Vvintrop, quartier de Maerson : Entre les mains de Nous sieur de Clodoré, Gouverneur pour le Roy de l'Isle de la Martinique, & commandant les troupes & vaisseaux de sa Majesté, pour la conquête de l'Isle d'Antigua.

Nous Officiers, chefs de famille, & Habitans de l'Isle d'Antigua, Jurons & promettons devant Dieu & sur les saintes Evangiles, de tenir & garder la foy, fidelité & obeissance au Roy de France, lequel nous reconnoissons pour nostre Maistre & Seigneur, sous la seigneurie de Messieurs de la Compagnie des Indes Occidentales, & de ne rien attenter, & souffrir qu'il ne soit rien attenté directement, ou indirectement, ny prendre jamais les armes contre

\* In various articles of complaint presented in 1669 against the Willoughbys, it was stated that after Antigua was retaken from the French, the Lieut.-General (Henry Willoughby) commissioned one Colonel Fitz to fight the French there : yet, when they came, he charged the people, on pain of death, not to fight till he came to lead them, and then went to his own plantation, fired his own house, took his negroes into a sloop, and came to Nevis, which was the occasion of the loss of that island and the persons there.

( ' Colonial Calendar,' America and West Indies, p. 30.)



son service, supplians tres-humblement sa Majesté, de ne vouloir nous obliger à prendre les armes contre le Roy d'Angleterre, pendant le cours de cette guerre seulement.

Et en consequence du present acte, nous avons approuvé & consenty, approuvons & consentons unanimement, que les soussignez par nous deputez, ausquels, avons donné pouvoir verbal de signer ledit acte pour nous, qui validera tout ainsi que si nous l'avions signé.

Et nous sieur de Clodoré declaron au nom de sa Majesté, que sous son bon plaisir avons accordé ausdits Officiers, chefs de familles & habitans, qu'ils ne seront point co'traints pendant le cours de cette guerre, seulement de porter les armes contre le Roy d'Angleterre. Fait & arrêté double entre nous au camp susdit, ledit jour & au que dessus.

(Signé) DE CLODORÉ, & quatorze des princepeaux de ladite Isle.

After taking the oaths to the French the colonists, being defenceless, demanded a garrison and governor, but De Clodoré being unable to comply with their request left them 100 guns and the following:—

Sauve-garde de Monsieur de Clodoré aux habitans d'Antigoa.

Le sieur de Clodoré Gouverneur pour le Roy en l'Isle de la Martinique, sous l'autorité de la Royale Compagnie des Indes Occidentales, Commandant les troupes & de la flotte pour la conquête d'Antigoa.

Nous mettons sous la protection & sauvegarde de sa Majesté, tous les biens, personnes & familles de tous les Officiers & habitans de l'Isle d'Antigoa, les ayant conquis & fait prester serment d'estre fidels sujets de sa Majesté très-Chrestienne; & en cette consideration, leur permettons d'avoir cent armes à feu pour leur défense contre les Careibes; défendant à tous ceux sur qui nostre pouvoir s'estand, & prions tous les alliez de sa Majesté, de ne leur faire aucun tort: voulant que la presente ordonnance soit enregistrée au Greffe de cette Isle, pour y avoir recours, & que foy soit ajoutée aux copies collationnées d'icelle, pour tous ceux qui les desirerous. En foy de quoy, avons fait apposer le sceau de nos armes, & signé de nostre main, contre signé par nostre Secretaire, à ce qu'elle soit plus authentique.

(Signé) DE CLODORÉ. Et par mondit sieur, GONTIER, avec sceau.

The French took away with them all the soldiers, prisoners of war; also 500 negros, which were all that the inhabitants could furnish; all the arms and cannon, sugar mills, and coppers; and the chattels and cattle on the confiscated plantations. The 100 soldiers stationed at Colonel Winthrop's pillaged his house, as did another party that of Colonel Carden; and the Island having been well ransacked, as only French know best how to do, De Clodoré set sail for St. Christopher's.

Another letter, written *circa* April 1667 by Captain Samuel Winthrop, a planter of Antigua, to his brother John Winthrop, junr., gives the English version of the French invasion:—

Deare Brother—The differences in Europa between our countrymen & y<sup>e</sup> Dutch gaue y<sup>e</sup> French opportunity of molesting us here in y<sup>e</sup> Cariba Islands; & being a people very watchfull tooke hold of y<sup>t</sup> aduantage (wee haueing no shipping in theis parts) to inuade y<sup>e</sup> Island Antigua, w<sup>ch</sup> they beganne vpon y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> daie of October last, at Fiue Island harbor. After some small dispute w<sup>th</sup> o<sup>r</sup> fortes, they

landed their soldiers, & possessed themselves of that place, burning first Go<sup>rs</sup>, & after y<sup>t</sup> all y<sup>e</sup> houses in y<sup>t</sup> diuision. Next morning they aduanced to Johns Harbor by land, where y<sup>e</sup> Go<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a party encountred them, but were presently put to flight, & y<sup>e</sup> Go<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> some others taken prisoners in Capt. Mugs house, w<sup>ch</sup> they plundered & burnt & so retreated. One shallop belonging to y<sup>e</sup> London marchants plantac'on bound for Nevis, called at my landing place, in w<sup>ch</sup> I sent my wife & children to Neuis, where they haue remayned euer since. Y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> daie the French aduanced againe to L<sup>t</sup> Coll. Bastiaen Bayers, upon Johns Harbor, being about 600 men. O<sup>r</sup> islanders, not 200, rec<sup>d</sup> them. Y<sup>e</sup> contention was verry smart for about  $\frac{1}{2}$  an hour, & o<sup>r</sup> men w<sup>th</sup>stood them verry resolutely, but, being ouerpowered w<sup>th</sup> men, were put to flight, many slayne on both sides, but most on o<sup>r</sup>s, tooke many prisoners, plundered y<sup>e</sup> house, fired all y<sup>t</sup> was combustable, & retreated againe. This was their 3<sup>d</sup> daies worke. O<sup>r</sup> soldiers repayered to my house, haueing now no other place left for defence, expecting y<sup>e</sup> enemy y<sup>e</sup> next morning. About noone came a trumpet w<sup>th</sup> a summons importing y<sup>t</sup> if w<sup>th</sup>in 2 dayes y<sup>e</sup> island should not be surrendered to y<sup>e</sup> obedience of y<sup>e</sup> French King they would destroy it by fire & sword, & giue no quarter. Subscribed by Antony Lefebure de la Barre, L<sup>t</sup> Generall to y<sup>e</sup> most Christiaen King, both by sea & land, in y<sup>e</sup> West India. When y<sup>e</sup> officers & cheife of y<sup>e</sup> island had deliberated vpon y<sup>e</sup> matter, they finding themselves not able to resist y<sup>e</sup> French & y<sup>e</sup> cruell Indian who lay burning & massacaring vpon y<sup>e</sup> windward while y<sup>e</sup> French were to leward, tooke into considerac'on y<sup>e</sup> after part of y<sup>e</sup> sum'ons, w<sup>ch</sup> promised hansom condic'ons if wee would treat w<sup>th</sup> them. So that way seeming now y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> necessity compelled, they commissioned six persons to treat & articulate w<sup>th</sup> them. Two dayes were spent in y<sup>e</sup> treaty. Y<sup>e</sup> articles (though many) were in short but this, y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> inhabitants y<sup>t</sup> would take an oath of fealty should enjoy all their estates; those y<sup>t</sup> would not should haue liberty for to sell in six monthes & depart, or to leane their estates to an agent, y<sup>t</sup> would take y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> oath, to manage it for their use; 200 thousand pounds of sug<sup>r</sup> to be payed in six monthes, for w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> islanders to be freed from guarding, building fortes, or takeing up armes against their country men. Whilst theis things were in action, a party of Barbadian souldiers, inflamed w<sup>th</sup> wine, impeded y<sup>e</sup> islanders compliance, whereupon y<sup>e</sup> French departed vpon y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> of Nouembr, & left word y<sup>t</sup>, when they came againe, if y<sup>e</sup> islanders would stand to their articles they should haue them: in the meantime they should take up their armes to defend themselves against y<sup>e</sup> Indians. The 23<sup>d</sup> daie of Nouembr y<sup>e</sup> French fleet came againe; vpon whoes appearance one Daniel Fitch, whom y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>t</sup> Generall Henery Willoughby, had sent up from Neuis to be go<sup>r</sup>, called y<sup>e</sup> people in armes & drew them vp against y<sup>e</sup> French; but seeing them to be stronger than he thought for, & seeing y<sup>e</sup> Indians fireing on y<sup>e</sup> other side, he ran away from y<sup>e</sup> companyes, gott into a little boat, & made his escape. When y<sup>e</sup> soldiers perceiued it, they faced about & fled also. The French forces, com'anded by Mon<sup>sr</sup> de Clodore, Gouenno<sup>r</sup> of Martinique, remayned still vpon y<sup>e</sup> baye, & not knowing o<sup>r</sup> men were fled, came to some termes w<sup>th</sup> L<sup>t</sup> Coll. Bayer & my selfe, to this effect, y<sup>t</sup> if y<sup>e</sup> islanders would submitt they should haue good quarter & faire treatm<sup>t</sup>; whereupon wee went after them, & finding some scattered people lurkeing in y<sup>e</sup> waye, not knowing to hide themselves, acquainted them w<sup>th</sup> what was proposed, & they to y<sup>e</sup> rest, so y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> next morning most of them layed their armes in y<sup>e</sup> path, for y<sup>e</sup> French to receiue them. Clodore, vnderstanding o<sup>r</sup> people were fled, marched throug y<sup>e</sup> country to my house, where he sett vp his flag on y<sup>e</sup> top of my house & incamped round about it. He possest himselfe of 24 of my slaues (y<sup>e</sup> rest escaped) & most of y<sup>e</sup> slaues in y<sup>e</sup> island, destroyed most of my stock, his soldiers plundering



y<sup>e</sup> country round about. My coppers & sug<sup>r</sup> worke he medled not w<sup>th</sup>, nor fired any houses more in y<sup>e</sup> island except of those y<sup>t</sup> runne off y<sup>e</sup> island. Haueing encamped there seuen dayes, he imbarqued his soldiers, & vpon y<sup>e</sup> 1 of Decemb<sup>r</sup> sett sayle for Guardalapa. One memorable thing I omitted, w<sup>ch</sup> was: when he had conuened most of y<sup>e</sup> inhabitants to my house, he told them y<sup>t</sup> o<sup>r</sup> liues & estates were at his mercy: neuertheless such as would take an oath of fealty to his master should enjoye their estates; y<sup>e</sup> others he would carry away prisoners of warre to Fraunce. Whereupon all present, except 4 or 5 of those called Quakers tooke y<sup>e</sup> oath. The Barbadian soldiers he carryed away prisoners w<sup>th</sup> him. Thus y<sup>e</sup> French left Antigua. In this sadd condic<sup>o</sup>n wee remained; & y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> added to o<sup>r</sup> afflictions were y<sup>e</sup> murthers & rapes w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Indians com<sup>it</sup>ted vpon y<sup>e</sup> inhabitants after y<sup>e</sup> French departed, haueing, as they said, liberty so to doe for fīue days. The 6<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> month came some Periaguas from Montseratt to my house, from whom I vnderstood y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> French had taken y<sup>t</sup> island; w<sup>ch</sup> proued true. Their next design being now ripe for Neuis, it pleased God to send 8 ships of warre, whereof two were frigotts vnder y<sup>e</sup> com<sup>and</sup> of Cap<sup>t</sup> J<sup>n</sup>o Berry, Admirall, who arriued at Neuis y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> first month, vpon neues whereof their ships haue hid themselves among y<sup>e</sup> Windward Islands. The 5<sup>th</sup> instand Cap<sup>t</sup> J<sup>n</sup>o. Thomson & Cap<sup>t</sup> Collier came to Antigua, desireing such as were able to come on board to be transported to Neuis for to doe y<sup>e</sup> King service. So y<sup>t</sup> by that oppertunity I gott a passage to Neuis, where I arriued 4 daies since, finding my wife & children in good health. A more full relac<sup>o</sup>n is extant, of w<sup>ch</sup> I haue not a copy, & therfore I haue ginen thee this breuiate, least none of them should come to thy hand & thou not be acquainted w<sup>th</sup> Gods dealing w<sup>th</sup> us in theis partes. What wilbe y<sup>e</sup> issue wee know not. Here is great preparac<sup>o</sup>n against y<sup>e</sup> enemy: y<sup>e</sup> successe is from y<sup>e</sup> Lord. If wee preuaile, I haue yet wherew<sup>th</sup> to mainteyn my sonnes at schoole. If not, I haue desired my friend Wharton, w<sup>th</sup> thy aduise, to put them to some trade or employ<sup>nt</sup> as you shall think fitt. All theis things are warnings to us to depart hence, for this is not o<sup>r</sup> rest; to seeke y<sup>t</sup> peace w<sup>ch</sup> is not of y<sup>e</sup> world nor can by y<sup>e</sup> world be broaken, to liue in y<sup>t</sup> loue w<sup>ch</sup> knowes no enmity but to y<sup>e</sup> Serpent, & to be guided by that light w<sup>ch</sup> leads men out of strife & contention into y<sup>e</sup> union of y<sup>e</sup> Spirit & y<sup>e</sup> bond of true peace. My wife and children remember their lounes to the & my sister, J<sup>n</sup>o. Comes hath been verrey friendly to them, & offered them transport, in my absence, for w<sup>ch</sup> I desire thou wilt giue him thanks.

Dear brother, I heartily salute thee & my kind sister, w<sup>th</sup> all my nephews & neeces, & remayne

Thy affectionate brother,  
SAMUEL WINTHROP.

Endorsed by John Winthrop, junr.:—"Capt. Sam. Winthrop, wherein the relation of taking Antigua by the French." ('Mass. Hist. Coll.,' vol. viii., fifth series, 'Winthrop Papers,' pt. iv., p. 255.)

Dec. 18. Car. II. William Lord Willoughby of Parham, brother of Francis Lord Willoughby of Parham, to be Governor of the Caribbee Islands for 3 years. ('Signet Office Dockets,' p. 65.)

In 1677 was presented the Petition of Joan Hall, Widow & Relict & Executrix of Coll<sup>o</sup> Chr. Keynell, late of Antigua deceased, reciting: that she possessed a plantation called Betty's Hope, for 14 years, about the year 1667, & the French invading Antegoa, she went for safety to Nevis, leaving 60 negros behind her, all of whom were taken or killed, & her estate ruined. Later the neighbours made a garrison of her house & burnt down her sugar works, so that their security became her ruin. She returned to Antegoa in 1668, & repaired her buildings, but it so happened, that W<sup>m</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Willoughby of Parham, then Capt. Gen<sup>l</sup>,

brought with him one Coll<sup>o</sup> Codrington, to whom he gave her plantation, alleging that it was too great a quantity of land for her. Not yielding Coll<sup>o</sup> Codrington the anticipated profits it's now offered for sale. She begs His Maj<sup>ty</sup> that the plantation may be restored to her, & that the rights of herself & her children may be confirmed. On 9 January 1677-8 their Lordships send a letter to Col. W<sup>m</sup> Stapleton ordering an enquiry. It does not appear how the affair was settled, probably by a compromise, for Betty's Hope is still the property of the Codrington family.

Besse in his 'History of the Sufferings of the Quakers,' thus quaintly alludes to the foregoing events:—

1666. While they were yet but few, being no more than four Masters of Families on the Island, namely, Samuel Winthrop, Justinian Hollyman, William Hill, and Jonas Langford, the French came with a Fleet, and took Possession of the Island, and made one Clodore, a Frenchman, Governour of it. He summoning the English Inhabitants together, made them a Speech (Col. Bunkly interpreting for him) and told them, They were now all Prisoners of War, and at his Mercy, nevertheless, all that would take the Oath of Allegiance to his Master the King of France, might tarry there and enjoy their estates, but such as refused must go away Prisoners. This so terrified the Inhabitants, that considering if they were carried away, they must leave their Wives and Children exposed to the Mercy of the Indians, who were then upon the Island, they generally submitted, and took an Oath, Not to fight against the King of France during the then present War, and to live in Obedience to the French Government. But the above-mentioned four Quakers boldly refused to take the said Oath, which the French Governour strongly insisted on; but they answered, They could not Swear at all. Colonel Bunkly was sent to them by the French Governour, to persuade them to consider the Matter, and represent to them the Danger of being carried away from their Families, which were at that Time none of the least, but they stood firm, saying, They could not Swear, what Suffering soever might follow. At length the French Governour himself came to them, and said, I believe you are honest Men, and if you will promise not to fight against the King my Master during this War, I will take your words. To which one of them answered, We desire to be rightly understood in this our Promise, for we can freely promise not to fight against the King of France, nor for him; nor indeed against the King of England, nor for him; for we can act no more for the one than the other in Matter of War; only as the King of England is our natural Prince, we must own Allegiance to him. The French Governour being informed what they said, bade them Hold up their Hands in Testimony of the Truth of what they said, and so dismiss them. But Col. Bunkly, who had formerly accused the Quakers as disaffected Persons, proved not himself so faithful as they did; for he took the oath to the French King, and yet went afterward with others to retake Christophers from the French, where he was sore wounded, and afterwards died in Prison of his Wounds. It was also observed, that the other Governour, Robert Carden, was taken by the Indians, and had his Head and Hand cut off.

Another letter from Samuel Winthrop to his brother, which has been preserved by that family, is here given:—

Antigua y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> daye of Sep<sup>ber</sup>, 1667.

My last vnto thee was in Aprill last, in w<sup>ch</sup> I gaue thee a hint of God's dealings w<sup>th</sup> us in this island. Since w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>t</sup> Generall w<sup>th</sup> about 3000 men made an attempt vpon



Christophers ; but y<sup>e</sup> Lord fought against them, so y<sup>t</sup> 300 were slayne & about 400 taken prisoners, whereupon he desisted from landing any more. Att his returne, he sent me up hither in Antigua, where I found a people much distressed by y<sup>e</sup> Indians, who (as they themselves related) were sent by y<sup>e</sup> French to destroy y<sup>e</sup> people, being unarmed, and they did accordingly kill & carry away 18. The 22 of Aug: wee had a cevere storme. My wife just then arrived from Nevis w<sup>th</sup> [blot] children, & what goods wee saued from y<sup>e</sup> French. Their liues were saued, but y<sup>e</sup> vessell & goods lost. I sent by George Paris to Richard Wharton 21 hog. of sug<sup>r</sup> to pay my sonnes debts in New England, of whoes arriual I yett hear nothing. It is now all I have left besides my land & 12 workeing negros, w<sup>th</sup> whoes bare labor I shall not be able to keep my sonnes in New England; nor am I willing, vntill I see y<sup>e</sup> Lord's pleasure towards this place, to bring them hither, for if wee haue neither peace nor victory wee can expect nothing lesse than destruction after this fleet is gone for England. S<sup>r</sup> Jon<sup>o</sup> Harman w<sup>th</sup> 7 frigatts did great service in June last at Martinique, destroyed 23 of their ships & killed many of their men. Most part of o<sup>r</sup> fleet are gone to Sarrenam. Their return is dayly expected. I haue written my desire to Richard Wharton y<sup>t</sup> my sonnes may stay in New England vntill y<sup>e</sup> spring, & learn to write & cypher & gaine some knowledge in accompts; vlesse newes of peace come, & then I care not how soone they come to mee. I meane y<sup>e</sup> two eldest; for y<sup>e</sup> other two I shall strive hard to giue them a little learning. I am much streytned, since Richard Whartons intention for England, whom to gett to take y<sup>e</sup> trouble of my businesse, w<sup>ch</sup> as yett is like to be very small. I desire thee to be assistant to mee in this exegent by aduiseing y<sup>e</sup> need full, for I am at a great distance from them, & altogether ignorant what to doe. Great designes are on foot for y<sup>e</sup> resettlem<sup>t</sup> of this island. If y<sup>e</sup> Lord blesse them I may quickly recouer a possibility to supply my children well; if not, they must take their portion w<sup>th</sup> mee in want as well as in plenty. I shall not trouble thee farther at present. He is faithfull y<sup>t</sup> hath promised: I submitt to his will in all things. Dear brother, I wish thee well, & my loueing sister, w<sup>th</sup> all y<sup>e</sup> children. God in his mercy make us all obedient to y<sup>e</sup> trueth, y<sup>t</sup> liueing in y<sup>e</sup> loue of it wee may find a resting place in y<sup>e</sup> daye of trouble. Farewell.

Thy euer loueing brother,

SAMUEL WINTHROP.

1667, June 19. Derrick Peters said that the French told him they had taken Montserrat,\* since they took S<sup>t</sup> Christophers & Antigua & that young Willoughby with 4 frigots & 10 great merchantmen was before S<sup>t</sup> Christophers & had burnt a Dutch & a French ship there.

(‘Calendar of Domestic Papers,’ p. 211.)

June 29. A Hamburger from Madeira brought letters from Sir John Harman who had sailed for the Western Isles with a squadron of 7 ships. The French have plundered Antigua & other small isles but left no men there. (*Ibid.*, p. 244.)

On 21 July the Treaty of Breda was signed between the English, French, and Dutch, by which it was agreed that the English parts of St. Christopher's, Antigua, and Montserrat, were to be restored to the English, with all servants and slaves, and the English were in like manner to give up all islands, etc., captured by them.

In Egerton MS. 2395, which is so rich in West Indian papers, is a document endorsed, “Copie of M<sup>r</sup> Marcher's Proposals to his Ma<sup>tie</sup> p<sup>r</sup> separac<sup>o</sup>n of

\* De la Barre captured it the preceding 10 February, the Irish, as usual, proving traitors.

y<sup>e</sup> Govern<sup>t</sup> of the Leeward Islands 1667. To be heard at y<sup>e</sup> Comm<sup>tee</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>.” It is now given verbatim, together with the answer:—

1667. Proposals most humbly offered to his Ma<sup>tie</sup> by the Planters and Merchants concerned in the Island of Nevis & the other Leward Islands. First:—

That yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> will be graciously pleased to send over some Person, as yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Lieutenant for the Islands of Nevis, S<sup>t</sup> Christophers, Antego, & Mounserat, and that they may be no longer under the Government of yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Lieutenant of the Barbathos.

*Reasons.*

For that these Islands being in sight of each other, are able to give speedy Ayd and Assistance to each other upon all occasions; And the Barbathos being a hundred Leagues distant, and many times five or Six Weeks before a Ship can gaine the Barbathos from the Leward Islands, is rendered incapable of giving any sudain reliefe. As allsoe for that the Councill & Assembly of yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Lieutenant in the Barbathos, being Barbathians, their Interest is that these Islands be no more settled; for now these Islands are lost, one pound of their Sugar will be as much worth as two were before (but yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Customes but halfe as much), And Wee can prove that severall of the Barbathians have wished these Islands sunck, declareing it would be the better for them, for now there was so much Sugar made, that it was a micre drugg.

They have also taken to their own use Tenn Barelles of Powder, and Two Cannon, procured of yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> for the Island of Nevis. Yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> was graciously pleased to Command the Lord Willoughby to send a good proportion of the Ammunition to Nevis, that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> gave him, and my Lord Willoughby promised Fifty Barelles for that Island, But as appears by the last Letters, kept it all for the use of the Barbathos, which sufficiently proves the influence they have upon him.

*For Encouragment of Trade.*

That yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> will be pleased to Commissionate Persons that have Estates in those parts, and not like those late Governo<sup>rs</sup> men of no Fortunes, who would take what Goods they pleased from the Merchants and Factors and never pay for them & if they refused to let them have their Goods Imprison them.

And that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> will declare that you will turne out of Commission any Governour that shall take or suffer any to take any Merchants Goods without their good likeing.

*For Encouragment of Planters.*

That yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> will be graciously pleased, That no Governo<sup>r</sup> for the future shall exact any more allowance from the People, than what hath been formerly paid to former Governo<sup>rs</sup>. And that they shall Rayse no Tax upon the People but by the usuall way of Assemblies.

And that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> will be graciously pleased to send over a Thousand Souldiers at present with Armes and Amunition in some of his owne Ships or Prize vessells, the said Ships being freighted home with sugars will pay their Charge.

*The Reason.*

For that unless there be soldijers to Plant and keep Guards, the Indians will perpetually annoy and destroy them, as they have done formerly, besides the English will appeare Contemptible to the French who have a french Regiment to Countenance them.

*And for Encourag<sup>t</sup> of such Souldiers or Servants.*

Fourthly. That the Command<sup>rs</sup> in Cheife have power to dispose of y<sup>e</sup> Lands of such as shall not come or send some Attorney to lay Clayme to their lands, in two years, or having laid their Clayme, doe not come & settle some reasonable proportion of Servants upon their Lands in Three years time.



*Reasons.*

For that otherwise some men will never settle their Land, but keep it till land be growne scarce, that they may make advantage by selling of it, which hath been the reason that Antego (though a more Considerable Island than the Barbathos) hath never been well settled, their haveing been great proportions of Land taken up by severall Persons & never settled, so the People liveing at great distance have been made a Prey to any that would invade them, The Indians haveing before the Warr carried away severall families of Christians into Captivity.

All which is humbly submitted to your Ma<sup>tie</sup>,

RICHARD BROWNE.

Concordat cum originali.

Answer from M<sup>r</sup> Champante, Agent for the L<sup>d</sup> Willughby, Governor of the Charibee Islands to the Proposals of the Planters, Merchants, etc., in Nevis & the Leeward Islands. To be heard at the Com<sup>tee</sup> on Tuesday the 29<sup>th</sup> of October 1667.

Whereas y<sup>r</sup> Lor<sup>pps</sup> have beene pleased to Order a Paper to be delivered unto me, Intituled Proposals most humbly offered to his Ma<sup>tie</sup> by the Planters & Merch<sup>ts</sup> concerned in the Island of Nevis & the other Leeward Islands com<sup>and</sup>ing my attendance this day, I doe here humbly present what comes within my knowledge & what in soe shorte a time I could informe mysele of in answer to the said Proposals.

1. first, As to the matter of their Request, his Ma<sup>tie</sup> hath been graciously pleased already to constitute William L<sup>d</sup> Willughby of Parham Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> & cheife Governor by Land & vice-Admirall by Sea over all the Islands, Colonies, and Plantac<sup>ons</sup> in America called the Charibee Islands—Of w<sup>ch</sup> Nevis, St Christophers, Antegoa, & Montserrat are four, With power to appoint a Deputy Governor or Govern<sup>rs</sup> over all or any of the said Islands, & them to remove & chainge at pleasure, Soe that the granting of peticular & distinct Comission or Com<sup>issions</sup> to any Governor or Govern<sup>rs</sup> of the Leeward Islands, otherwise than by the hand of the said Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> will be an infringement or Diminution of his Lor<sup>ps</sup> power, by vertue of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Patent, which tis hoped his Ma<sup>tie</sup> will not consent unto, his Lor<sup>pp</sup> haveing noe way forfeited his Ma<sup>ties</sup> favour. And I doe humbly conceive it to be a great mistake in their apprehending, that these Islands are under the L<sup>d</sup> Willughby as Leiuten<sup>t</sup> of Barbados his said Lor<sup>p</sup> being Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> of all the said Islands, & may reside in any of them at his pleasure; And whereas it was verbally alleadged, That Barbados & the said Leeward Islands, were never under one Government, it is soe far from a trueth, as that they were never otherwise since they were owned by the Crowne of England, The first Patent being granted to the Earle of Carlisle as Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> over all those Islands, w<sup>ch</sup> power was derived to ffrancis L<sup>d</sup> Willughby about the year 1646 and confirmed to him by his late Ma<sup>tie</sup> of blessed memory. And for the other verball assertion, That the said Islands would never owne the said L<sup>d</sup> Willughby as Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup>. It will easily be made appeare; That Antegoa & Montserratt did receive Commissions for their Government from his Lor<sup>pp</sup> although Nevis & St Christophers (complying with the powers of England then in being) rejected not only his Lor<sup>pp</sup> but his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Letters sent from the Isle of Wight.

2. To the first Reason, its humbly offered, That it is noe way to be doubted, but that the L<sup>d</sup> Willughby hath given sufficient Instructions to the Governors of those Islands, to be mutually aiding & assisting to each other; And it may occasion much inconveniency, That the said Islands should become soe far independent from the Barbados, by causing peticular animosities betweene them, & a neglect of that helpe, w<sup>ch</sup> of all the rest is most considerable, & would be

cheerefully afforded them, if under their care; And had it not beene for the extraordinary indeavours & reliefe from Barbados, wherein they expended at least 50,000<sup>lb</sup> sterling, besides the severall M<sup>rs</sup> shippes, w<sup>ch</sup> were imprest for that service, Nevis could in noe wise have withstood the late force of the ffrench, but had utterly perished & beene lost; And should the Government of the said Leeward Islands be distinct from Barbados, It would give oportunity to persons indebted to indeavour their escape from Island to Island, in hopes to meete with shelter & protection, to the prejudice of Trade & discouragement of the Merchants. In like manner also will servants & slaves be ready upon every slight discontent to fly from place to place for their freedome, to the great distraction of the Planter & disturbance of the Peace & tranquillity of those Colonies. And as for the distance of Barbados from the said Islands, It is well knowne That advice may be at any time sent from the said Leeward Islands to Barbados by Sloopes & other Vessells in lesse then ten days time, severall having come in four days, the Norwich friggott in eight, & the late fleete beforemenc<sup>oned</sup> from Nevis in eleaven days.

3. As for the second Reason, It is altogether grounded upon a false foundation, ffor that the Lord Willughby hath a distinct Councill & Assembly in every one of the Leeward Islands, by whom his Lor<sup>p</sup> doth governe & make all Lawes concerning each place, And the Councill and Assembly in Barbados have neyther jurisdiction over, nor any such influence upon the said Islands as they have rashly suggested.

4. As to those two peticulars, viz<sup>t</sup> The deteining of Powder & two Cannon, I humbly conceive it rashness likewise in them upon noe good grounds to misinforme his Ma<sup>tie</sup> & your Lor<sup>pps</sup> ffor that it will appeare by diverse Letters to severall considerable Merch<sup>ts</sup> here, That both before & since the now L<sup>d</sup> Willughby's arrivall at Barbados, far greater quantities of powder, with store of men, Armes, & other Ammunition, as also large supplies of Provision have beene sent from Barbados to Nevis, then is pretended to have been kept from them, as for instance the L<sup>d</sup> ffrancis Willughby went thither with a fleete consisting of seaven sayle in July 1666 some of w<sup>ch</sup> were cast away, & the rest remayned at Nevis for their defence about four months. In January after, Coll<sup>r</sup> Willughby sent from Barbados three considerable shippes with provisions & other supplies to Nevis, when they were in a perishing condic<sup>on</sup> for want of foode. Upon the sixth of March following Coll<sup>r</sup> Henry Willughby, being Deputy-Governor of Barbados with the advice of his Councill there, sent another fleete consisting of four of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Shippes, & six Merchants shippes whereof the French having some advice, presently fled to Martinico, & Nevis was thereby releived. Afterwards upon their returne in April following with 23 sayle of considerable shippes & store of men for the taking of Nevis (who of themselves were unable to make any resistance) the said fleete from Barbados ingaged them upon the said Coast & beat them off; And the next day after the now L<sup>d</sup> Willughby's arrival at Barbados, his Lor<sup>p</sup> sent a sloop to Nevis, assuring them that they should suddenly receive further supplies, w<sup>ch</sup> hath beene very considerably from time to time performed accordingly.

5. As to what is proposed for the encouragem<sup>t</sup> of Trade, What new Instructions y<sup>r</sup> Lor<sup>pps</sup> shall please to advise his Ma<sup>tie</sup> to send unto the L<sup>d</sup> Willughby (if the former do not reach it) his Lor<sup>ps</sup> obedience & compliance thereunto is not to be doubted, Nor his strict examination of the offences complained of, neither his inflicting a due punish<sup>mt</sup> on the persons for offending upon a just Informac<sup>on</sup> & prooffe; the matter being brought legally before him.

6. And for the encouragem<sup>t</sup> of Planters his Lor<sup>p</sup> hath declared, that noe Tax shall be imposed upon them, but what shall be established by Law & their owne consents.

7. As for the souldiers desired, If his Ma<sup>tie</sup> shall think



fit to send them his Lor<sup>p</sup> will take care that they be fitly disposed of for the preservac<sup>o</sup>n of the said Islands, And observe such orders therein as his Ma<sup>tie</sup> shall be pleased to direct.

I humbly pray, That yo<sup>r</sup> Lor<sup>ps</sup> will please to examine whether these Proposals come from the Body of the Leeward Islands, or from perticular persons here, who may seeke some advantage to themselves by occasioning an alteration of what his Ma<sup>tie</sup> hath already settled upon mature deliberation under the Great Seale. ffor it is well knowne That Coll<sup>r</sup> Everard (who is now a Pet<sup>r</sup> for the Government of St Christophers) did joyne with the Governor of Nevis in sending men, Armes, etc. from those Islands, for the reducing of Antegoa & Montserrat from their obedience to his late Ma<sup>tie</sup>, utterly rejecting his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Leter w<sup>ch</sup> required their allegiances.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1667.

JO. CHAMPANTE.

In February 1667-8 William, Lord Willoughby, with a great number of settlers, sailed from Barbados to re-establish the colonies of Antigua and Montserrat.

THE PAST AND PRESENT STATE OF THE LEEWARD  
CHARRIBEE ISLANDS [1668].

When in y<sup>e</sup> year 1666 His Ma<sup>ty</sup> Declarac<sup>o</sup>n of Warr ag<sup>t</sup> the ffrench came to the said Islands before they had any knowledge of theirs, Watts Gov<sup>r</sup> of St Christophers more generous than prudent gave forthwith notice thereof to the ffrench Inhabiting the said Island, and three dayes time for submission to him on some hard tearms, which they (being far inferiour in strength) not able to gett moderate, resolved to try their fortune by Arms, and at the end of the three daies fell on with all their force upon the English on the Windward part of the Island, beat them out of it, & afterwards forced those of the Leeward to submit to what they would grant them whereby becoming Master of the whole Island sent away most of the English and strengthened themselves so that during all that Warr it could not be recovered again. ffancis L<sup>d</sup> Willoughby Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> of all the Charibbee Islands coming down from Barbados w<sup>th</sup> a fleet and force to repair the loss unhappily perisht in a Hurricane neare Guardaloupa wherein most of y<sup>r</sup> fleet & men were lost.

Mons<sup>r</sup> De la Bard arriving not long after w<sup>th</sup> Ships & a Regim<sup>t</sup> of Soldiers from ffrance attackt the Island of Antigua and three daies assault beating and fireing them out three Divisions, forced them to a Capitulac<sup>o</sup>n on favourable tearms but not well observed went away and returned again not long after w<sup>th</sup> greater force drawn from all their Islands, made themselves absolute Masters of all the said Islands, disarming all the Inhabitants taking and carrying away all their Negros & Horses, and what was of any worth, destroying their Sugar Works & Cattle left them a naked people, as they did in the same manner the Island of M<sup>t</sup>surratt, some Weeks after, exposing the Inhabitants to the mercy & cruelty of the barbarous Indians, who accompanied them in y<sup>e</sup> taking of both Islands com<sup>it</sup>ting many Murthers and Rapes & carrying away some Women and Children into captivity. The like being designed for Nevis the only Island then left untaken, for y<sup>e</sup> Dutch coming from y<sup>e</sup> taking of Sur<sup>in</sup>am joyn<sup>d</sup> w<sup>th</sup> ye ffrench all the forces they could make from all their Windward Islands came before it, but Sir John Berry being happily there w<sup>th</sup> some ships not only prevented their design but engaged them so smartly that they were forced to retreat under St Christophers. And though Antigua & M<sup>t</sup>surratt soon after S<sup>r</sup> John Berries coming into those parts returned again to their duty and obedience to his Ma<sup>tie</sup>, yet being disarmed & no Armes there to supply them with they were but little

serviceable for attempting anything upon the ffrench Islands for after the fight under Nevis the ffrench never appeared more in those Seas, during that Warr but flying to Martinico some were afterwards burnt by S<sup>r</sup> John Harman y<sup>e</sup> rest saved in the huylsak there untill the Peace and Treaty of Breda whereby the ffrench were to restore St Christophers and all the Negroes taken from the English in those Islands, but to this day not one Negroe hath been restored . . . . Antigua & M<sup>t</sup>surratt haveing in some measure recovered their Losses of the last Warr are now in a fine thriving way again . . . . And for what Strength of men may be upon the English Islands by the most exact Computac<sup>o</sup>n the Numbers may supposed to be As on Antigua the most Windward & largest of them about 13 or 1400 men being settled somewhat farr asunder about the Islands. M<sup>t</sup>surratt some 1200 men Nevis some 16 or 1700 men St Christophers some 400 men besides His Ma<sup>ties</sup> 2 Comp<sup>ies</sup> of Soldiers. (Egerton MS. 2395.)

At the recovery of Antigua from the French, William, Lord Willoughby, met the Council and Assembly\* on 11 April 1668 when they proceeded to pass the earliest Act on record, viz. :—

1668. “An Act for Indemnity, and declaring all old Titles to Land void and lost, by Reason of the French King's Conquest, Dated 10<sup>th</sup> April 1668.” On the following day was passed an “Act for the settling the present Inhabitants in their Lands;” also one for “Suspending all penal laws against law abiding dissenters, papists, etc.”

On the 13<sup>th</sup> April a Register's Office was established for compulsorily recording every kind of deed connected with land-tenure.

On 19 May the Colonists passed another law which caused a great deal of subsequent dissatisfaction viz. “An Act for the Settlement of the Custom or Duty of Four and a Half per Cent. :”

Whereas by reason of the late unhappy War which arose betwixt His Royal Majesty Charles the Second, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, etc. and the Most Christian King in France, as well as the States General of the United Netherlands, several of His Majesty of Great Britain his Territories on this side the Tropick, became subject (through Conquest) unto the said French King and his Subjects, and amongst others this Island of Antigua also was so subdued by Monsieur de Labarr Lieutenant General by Sea and Land to the said French King, being assisted by the Cannibal Indians, by means whereof all the Lands within this Island became forfeited unto His Majesty, etc., as by an Act of this Country, bearing Date the tenth Day of April last past (reference being thereunto had) may more at large appear. II. Know y<sup>e</sup> that for and in Consideration of new Grants and Confirmation of our said Lands under the Great Seal appointed for Barbadoes, and the rest of the Caribbee Islands, by his Excellency William Lord Willoughby of Parham, etc. We do give and grant to His said Majesty, His Heirs, and Successors for ever, and most humbly desire Your Excellency to accept these our Grants, and we do humbly pray Your Excellency that it may be enacted, and be it enacted by His Excellency William Lord Willoughby of Parham, Captain General, and Chief Governor of Barbadoes, and the rest of the Caribbee Islands, and by and with the Advice and Consent of the Council and Gentlemen of the Assembly, Representatives of this Island, and by the Authority of the same, That an Im-post or Custom be, from and after the Publication hereof, raised upon the Native Commodities of this Island, after the Proportion, and in Manner and Form as is hereafter

\* This is the first time that the House of Assembly has been mentioned, and it is probable that it was established by his Lordship about this period.



set down and appointed (that is to say) upon all Commodities of the Growth or Production of this Island that shall be shipped off the same, shall be paid to our Sovereign Lord the King, His Heirs, and Successors for ever, Four and a Half in Specie for every Five-Score, etc.

1668. The causes which led to the imposition of the  $4\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. duty seem to have differed slightly in each island. Lord Willoughby, the prime mover in the affair, was anxious to secure a revenue for the King, and by using force where necessary, to stamp out opposition, succeeded in inducing the different colonies to pass the various Acts of Settlement. The first island to submit was Barbados on 13 September 1663, when they were told that the new duty was to be in lieu of "40 lbs. of cotton per head and other taxes formerly raised to the Earl which was held very heavy."

A similar Act passed in Nevis on 28 April 1664, which recited that the King having purchased all the proprietary rights of the Earl of Carlisle, the ancient tax of 20 lbs. of tobacco per pole, considered very heavy, was to be abolished, and in return for the grant of the new duty the planters were confirmed in their holdings.

At Montserrat the Act was passed on 13 April 1668.

On 19 May it was enacted that persons convicted of swearing should pay 10 lbs. for each oath, and in default of payment might be set in the stocks for three hours; for drunkenness the fine was to be 50 lbs., and in default four hours in the stocks.

On 15 September a Public Treasury was established.

July 9. W<sup>m</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Willoughby writes to His Majesty's Council that "The inhabitants earnestly solicited me to make my sonne Henry their Governor, whom I commissioned accordingly." ('Roundheads and Cavaliers in Barbados,' p. 180.)

In the Antigua Records of 1668 and 1669 this Colonel Henry Willoughby is styled Governor of Antega and Barbuda.\*

#### NEVIS.

An Account of such Debts as was contracted & paid for His Mat<sup>ys</sup> service by the Command of y<sup>e</sup> R<sup>t</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> Henry Willoughby, L<sup>t</sup> General, viz<sup>t</sup>:—

Paid M <sup>r</sup> Fran. Sampson for Provisions for the Ships, Soldiers, S <sup>t</sup> Xtophers, Antegua, Montserrat & Anguilla people also wounded men, etc. . . . .	112,849
P <sup>d</sup> more for Beefe, Porke, Fish & Mackrel . . . . .	41,504

\* Barbuda is a low coral island, about 15 miles in length, distant 30 miles N. of St. John's. It is so surrounded by reefs and shoals that most ships approaching it in former days were wrecked. The island has never been surveyed, but is supposed to be larger than Antigua, with an area of perhaps 70,000 acres. Great numbers of cattle are raised, but no sugar grown. H. N. Coleridge gives an interesting description of his visit to it in 1825, when its population consisted of 2 white overseers and 400 slaves. In Oldmixon's time there were from 1000 to 1200 inhabitants. The Codringtons held long leases of it from the Crown, but they are no longer interested in it.

P <sup>d</sup> ditto per ditto to Sundries . . . . .	92,390
P <sup>d</sup> for Powder, Lead, Firelocks, Shovels, etc. . . . .	35,513
P <sup>d</sup> for ditto with Bills & Axes, Beefe, etc. . . . .	38,818
P <sup>d</sup> for ditto more to sundry persons . . . . .	17,057
P <sup>d</sup> more for Pike heads & fixing Armes . . . . .	2,110
P <sup>d</sup> more for Bread, Beere, chese, shovels & lead . . . . .	18,520
P <sup>d</sup> towards the hire of the Ships . . . . .	72,744
P <sup>d</sup> for the Hospital with Medecines & charges for the sick & wounded men . . . . .	36,900
P <sup>d</sup> the Chyrurgions for Wages . . . . .	42,300
P <sup>d</sup> for erecting & mainteining Fortifications, Guards & Ammunition for this Island from the 28 <sup>th</sup> of April 1664 to the 30 <sup>th</sup> of December 1667 . . . . .	310,503
P <sup>d</sup> for bread, butter, beepe, pease & drink more as by sundry Accompts appeares . . . . .	36,781
	<hr/> 857,989

Besides y<sup>e</sup> above Acc<sup>t</sup> we have been at vast charges for billating of Soldiers for house-rent, hospital-charges, boathire, shipping, & many other things too tedious to insert here which we can make appeare amounts to above sixteene hundred thousand pounds of (Muscovado) Sugar . . . . .

	1,600,000
	<hr/> 2,457,989

In Nevis June	ANT. PETERSON.	WALTR. SYMONDS,
y <sup>e</sup> 19 <sup>th</sup> 1668 @	JN <sup>o</sup> SMITH.	Speak <sup>r</sup> .
	THO. NICOLSON.	JN <sup>o</sup> NETHEWAY.
	SAM. WINDALL.	W <sup>m</sup> HOWARD.
	FRAN. FRANKLIN.	JN <sup>o</sup> CADE.
	ROB <sup>t</sup> OVERTON.	

At the Court at Whitehall the 4<sup>th</sup> of November 1668. By the Kings most Excellent Ma<sup>tie</sup> & the R<sup>t</sup> hon<sup>ble</sup> the Lords of his Ma<sup>ty</sup>s most Hon<sup>ble</sup> Privy Councill.

Upon reading this day at the Boord a L<sup>re</sup> from the Lord Willoughby of Parham his Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Governor of the Charibee Islands of the 11<sup>th</sup> of August last, and also two other L<sup>res</sup> from his Lo<sup>p</sup> sent hither by his Son It was Ordered by his Ma<sup>ty</sup> in Councill, That it be & it is hereby referred to the R<sup>t</sup> hon<sup>ble</sup> the Lords Committee of this Boord for Trade & Plantations to consider of the said L<sup>res</sup>, & make Report thereof with their Opinion upon them to his Ma<sup>ty</sup> in Councill. (Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 461.)

1669. Of the Acts passed this year were the following:—

28 October. "For Public Recompense to the Masters of Slaves put to Death by Law," a very necessary precaution, for were it not for this, many masters would have shielded their negros when guilty of crimes, on this account, that if the law took its course and their slave were hanged, they would lose his value.

28 October. "An Act stating Servants Time, Wages, Provisions, Apparel, etc.," a very salutary measure to prevent ill-usage and overwork. By another Act all Masters of Vessels were strictly required to enter into a bond for £2000 sterling in the Secretary's Office not to carry off a person without a ticket from the Governor. This was to prevent persons defrauding their creditors and for the ends of Justice. These Acts were signed by Jeremiah Watkins, Speaker, and Francis St. Johns, Secretary.



Nov. W<sup>m</sup> Lord Willoughby of Parham to be continued as Gov<sup>r</sup> of the Caribby Islands. ('Signet Office Dockets,' p. 278.)

Henry Willoughby, Lieut.-General and Governor of Antigua and Barbuda, died this year.

? 1670. Letter from William Byam,\* Governor of Antigua, to William Lord Willoughby, Governor of Barbadoes. Sent his Excellency the sad news of the death of the Lieutenant-General, & of the manner of the death of James Willoughby in this island, together with an account of the state of affairs, & would have written as conveyances presented, but for advice that his Excellency was daily expected in Barbadoes. Renders humble thanks for his Excellency's commission for the government of this island & Barbuda, received 21<sup>st</sup> May last; & that this honour may not consume his estate, which is low, as the gout does his body, hopes his Excellency will mind his Majesty that there may be an establishment for its support, & if not speedily done the favour intended may prove his ruin.

The French are rampant among these islands, having two men-of-war of 70 & 40 guns at St Kitts, & a frigate of 14 guns at St<sup>a</sup> Cruce, commanded by M. la Baret, & all these to secure their trade from the Dutch, whom they handle with severity. Cannot omit one ignoble passage of the Governor of the Grenadoes. A Dutchman from Guinea falling in with the island with 200 negroes, was invited by the Governor to trade, & security assured him, but no sooner were the negroes landed, but the Governor dispatched a shallop to La Baret, who sent up his Vice-Admiral & immediately seized poor Hans, suspecting no danger, being of 24 guns, carried him to St Kitts, & keeps him as a prize till the business be decided in France. Hears his Lordship's choleric enemy, M. St Lawrence, is to go home, & a new Governor expected. The proprietor of Guadaloupe, who sold his right to the Royal Company of France, but are unable to pay his 200,000 crowns, is returning over. M. St Leon continues Governor there; & M. la Biere of Martinique. M. De Baas, their general, continues rigid to them all. Has a friendly correspondence unless in two passages. One occasioned by a privateer taking a French, or rather a Spanish, shallop on the main, bringing her to Nevis; the French demanded the shallop & justice on him that took her; upon which the captain of the privateer was imprisoned & the French desired to come & prosecute, but after long imprisonment & none appearing the captain was enlarged; on this, or before, an English ship, bound from Virginia, was seized at Martinique, & thinks is still detained there. The other passage savoured of hostility; a French man-of-war sloop, coming off from St Kitts with a trading sloop of ours, commanded the English sloop to strike, which the master refusing to do to any but his own sovereign's flag, the French fired, wounding the master, who shortly after died. But though they thus huff it for the present at sea, on shore the planter lives miserable through the tyrannical taxations of the R. C. The Dutch are more fortunate in their trade than in their colonies: if not weary of Surinam they shortly will be; they are no planters, sad souls for suffering any hardship. They have called off their small colonies at Banrooma and other places to reinforce Surinam; but fever & ague, belly-achre & yawes, disable or destroy them, especially their new comers; so that many are returned & more will follow. The Jews seem now highly dissatisfied with the country; if those & the English withdraw it will be but a sad colony. Heard very lately thence; Major Bannister was not then arrived; most of the English would gladly withdraw could they disentangle themselves of the debts, which the policy of the

Dutch has noosed them withall. They are still sickly; great supplies of negroes & no whites, so that if once the blacks get a head they will make the colony theirs; really believes that will be the end of it. They expect a new Governor, the present one, Capt. Lichtenberg, being very ill; & 'tis thought will hardly go alive out of the country. Their colony of Tobago has lately received a great blow by the invasion of the Island Indians. But they thrive in their trade, for at Curaçoa they vend a vast quantity of negroes to the Spaniard, & of late 4 ships from Jamaica for ready pieces of eight carried thence great store. They intend to settle a mart for negroes at Tortola to engross the trade of Porto Rico. This advice Finsly brought, who by his Excellency's order was employed thither to bring off the English, most of whom were gone, & of the few there none would come off. The natives of the islands still punctually observe the articles agreed with his Excellency, often enquiring when he will give them a visit. Nevis lately presented the Governor of Dominica with the liquor they love to be distributed amongst them, & other acceptable gifts, & several Indians went with the sloop to Nevis. Has now brought his Lordship to Antigua, the island of greatest consequence, though least spoken of & regarded unless by his Excellency; did his Majesty understand its invaluable convenience for situation & unparalleled harbours, whereby lying to windward it might be a curb to the French & Dutch on any breach. Their present condition is sadly deplorable, all his Majesty's islands supplied with negroes except poor Antigua, not but that they can have them if they act as some do, the Dutch would supply them, but they dare not embrace it; they languish and decline for want of hands, & it is his Majesty will feel it in the end; the strength of the planters consists in single men, who have neither servant nor slave. A great drought has rendered the crops backward & bad, & brought the planters in debt, & if the rigour of the law be used, they fear a general desertion of the land, & nothing will stay the planters or increase the settlement but a free trade or supply of slaves, which, if his Majesty would connive at for a time, the island were made, otherwise utterly ruined. Barbuda is thriving, is now despatching a commission to Captain Campbell, Governor there. All at Parham are well; the windmill does exceedingly well. The canes are very old & bad: 40,000 lb. has been made of them: none of the new yet ground: Tom Garret has been overseer there 4 or 5 months: he is careful & just, & is past his trial & now recovered. The Amity, of Bristol, bound for Nevis with wines, was taken accidentally by a Spaniard, near Deseada, which landed the men at Curaçoa. They had positive orders to heave all privateers overboard. ('Colonial Calendar,' p. 205.)

July. A special Committee of the Privy Council for the concerns of Trade and the Plantations was formed.

('Signet Office Dockets,' p. 336.)

Aug. 23. At a meeting of the Council at Parham. Present:—Capt. Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthrop, Lt Col. Sebastian Bayer, & Serg<sup>t</sup> Major Nath<sup>l</sup> Clerke.—Ordered that Jno. Vernon, clerk in the Secretary's office, deliver up all the records to Jno. Parry & Geo. Goves, appointed clerks to the Council, on the decease of Capt. Francis St John, late secretary; & that seeing there is no ordained minister on this island, each justice of the peace may join in matrimony any persons whose names 3 several weeks have been set to public view in the secretary's office.

('Colonial Papers,' vol. xxv., No. 55.)

The following original letter from William, Lord Willoughby of Parham, is bound up in Egerton MS. 2395:—

\* The codicil to his will bears date 7 June 1670, and was proved on 3rd January following.



Noted. To Mr Povey\* concerning St X'phers & the Leew<sup>d</sup> Islands.

Sr—By y<sup>e</sup> favor I received from you of yo<sup>r</sup>s y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> instant w<sup>ch</sup> found me last night at Sr John Harpurs at Swarkston, I shall by this reply make a dubble advantage, first by retur'ing you my cordiall thanks, & then by giving the troble of making my apologie to y<sup>e</sup> president & counsell for my absence & w<sup>th</sup> that if you think fit when you have perus'd these enclosed w<sup>th</sup> my letter to y<sup>e</sup> president first taking Coppyes of them you may please to acquaint the Councell w<sup>th</sup> them this may be a meanes to enform them how necessary it is to have correspondence w<sup>th</sup> a person soe fitt for business as yo<sup>r</sup>self. But if my L<sup>d</sup> Arlington be in towne I desier you will first enform him of the whole matter & y<sup>e</sup> passing through yo<sup>r</sup> hand may excuse my giving his Lp. the troble of a letter w<sup>ch</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> presentm<sup>t</sup> of my service to his Lp. you know better how to menage than I to direct. As to y<sup>e</sup> answer of yo<sup>r</sup> lett<sup>r</sup> what concerns my L<sup>d</sup> Carlike I suppose you judg better then his Lp. at first sight well can. I think Coll. Lynch a very fitt person for w<sup>t</sup> he is designed both as to the receiving St Kitts & y<sup>e</sup> other, But as to St Kitts w<sup>t</sup> is yet under my Govern<sup>t</sup> it can doe noe harm to heare w<sup>t</sup> I can say as to that point if not by way of advise I have spent my time much amiss if I cannot a little enforme And when it is delivered there must be a governo<sup>r</sup> to take the charge of it & if his Ma<sup>tie</sup> doth thinke those Islands worth his care and protection, better encouragem<sup>t</sup> then yet those governo<sup>r</sup>s ever had must be established & then I am confident I can name a person for that Island very agreeable to the King & Councell & y<sup>t</sup> is Maior Andrew Maior to Sr Tobyas Bridges Regim<sup>t</sup> this you may impart to my L<sup>d</sup> Arlington if there be occasion, but if it will keep cold till I come up you may forbear.

as to y<sup>e</sup> Independent resolution they can noe way more oblige Barbados then by it but out of my duty to his Ma<sup>ties</sup> service w<sup>th</sup> out any regard to any self interest more then as a planter of Antigua I shall declare my opinion & give w<sup>t</sup> reason occurs ag<sup>st</sup> it but I must alsoe tell that if his Ma<sup>tie</sup> will countenance support & supply y<sup>e</sup> Leeward Islands like a prince y<sup>t</sup> will be the way to becalme Mons<sup>r</sup> & then Antigua must of consequence flourish & He make the Indian princes my neighbours his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Loyall subjects despite of Mons<sup>r</sup> & their godly ffathers. As for Barbados I doe tell you that they are not well understood at Court by reason of y<sup>e</sup> prejudice contracted ag<sup>st</sup> them upon some complaints of y<sup>e</sup> Royall company for to my knowledge they are both will and best able to serve his ma<sup>ties</sup> interest of any he hath in y<sup>t</sup> part of y<sup>e</sup> world & this is easily made out if rightly understood.

w<sup>th</sup> his Ma<sup>ties</sup> leave & the Councells I tooke this vacation to looke after my owne disordered affaires all waies intending to return by y<sup>e</sup> first of october when I expected to finde his Ma<sup>tie</sup> at Newmarket if Hee or y<sup>e</sup> Councell command mee sooner I shall attend, But Sr John Harpur not being well I doe rather encline to stay here till Munday sennitt when if you will give you self the troble & me the favor of yo<sup>r</sup> further advise by y<sup>r</sup> next post yo<sup>r</sup> lett<sup>r</sup> will finde me directed for me at his house at Swarkston to be left at y<sup>e</sup> post house at Darby by w<sup>ch</sup> you will oblige.

Yo<sup>r</sup> affectionate friend to serve you

Swarkston, Sept<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> '70.

W. WILLOUGHBY.

I desier you will to Mr Champantee who lives in upper moore to attend you and confer w<sup>th</sup> him before you deliver my letter to y<sup>e</sup> Councell he hath a Seale w<sup>th</sup> my armes to close them.

\* Thomas Povey, a former owner of the large volume of West Indian State Papers (Egerton MS. 2395, British Museum), was a member of the Committee of the Privy Council for Trade and the Plantations. His brother William was Provost Marshal of Barbados, and Richard (perhaps another brother) was Secretary of Jamaica.

On 22 Sept. the planters & others of St Christophers, Nevis, Antego, & Montserrat petition the King, and state : that these islands are 100 leagues to the Leeward of Barbados & they wish to have a separate governor. They also express the hope that the English with the negros, who are to be removed from Surynam, may be sent to St Christophers.

This paper bears the signatures of :

GEO: GAMIELL.	WM: SEWSTER.	HEN: BALE.
WM: BURT.	H. LAURENCE.	VAL: AUSTIN.
GEO: HILL.	WM: BAXTAR.	

On 17 Nov<sup>r</sup> the Committee for Trade & the Plantations report favourably thereon to the King (Lord Willoughby being present), & among other reasons, give this most important one, viz :—that St Christophers being 100 leagues N.W. of Barbados, ships cannot beat up against the prevalent trade wind to that Island, in less time than 7 or 8 weeks, so that in war, the Leeward Islands might be lost, before help could be forthcoming from Barbados.

It was accordingly decided to erect a separate and distinct government for the Leeward Islands. This prudent course would doubtless have been adopted ere this, had it not been for the opposition displayed by the Lords Willoughby who naturally demurred, on account of the loss of revenue and prestige to themselves, entailed by the appointment of another Capt. General in the West Indies.

1670, Feb. 17. (? 1670-1.) The colony of the Somers Islands was so over peopled & the land all taken up that many of its inhabitants had gone to St Lucia, Trinidad, Antigua, & Jamaica, but the most part of them died.

(‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and the West Indies, p. 153.)

Jan. 10. The Great Seal of the Caribbee Islands, which had been left by Lord Willoughby in the custody of L<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Henry Willoughby, Governor of Antigua, was forwarded to Barbados on account of the latter’s death.

(‘Colonial Entry Book,’ No. 11, p. 184.)

In a letter of 1670-1 the writer states that Sir Tho. Warner when Governor lived on a sweet plantation in the Middle of St Christophers, which was set out for the Governorship. Lord Willoughby purchased it of Mr Philip Warner who had taken possession of it. as heire to Sr Thomas, but had no right to sell it to his Lordship.

Ordnance stores to the value of £2600 st. were to be despatched with Sir Charles. He also received an order from the Privy Seale for £700 st. per annum as salary, together with a free gift of £400 st. payable out of the Queens dower & £2778 st. as 1 years pay of 2 foot-companies. Sir Tobias Bridge’s Regiment then stationed in the Charibbee Islands was to be disbanded & sent home, but those who preferred to stay & settle were to be allotted lands as follows :—a private 35 acres, a corporal or drummer 50, a serjant 79, an Ensign 160, a Lieut. 200 & a Capt. 400.

Arrears of the Charibbee Islands to Jamaica, for the estates confiscated & applicable to the benefit of y<sup>t</sup> Island.

In the tyme of y<sup>e</sup> late Warr w<sup>th</sup> Holland, such Dutchmen as resided or traded in y<sup>e</sup> English Plantations in y<sup>e</sup> West India, had their Estates confiscated to y<sup>e</sup> use of y<sup>e</sup> usurped Power then in England.

These Estates were since ordered by y<sup>t</sup> Power, to bee applyed to y<sup>e</sup> use & releeffe of Jamaica. In pursuance whereof, the Prize-Commissioners for y<sup>e</sup> respective Islands, remitted y<sup>e</sup> Accompts (y<sup>t</sup> are herewith tendred) unto L<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Brayne then com’anding in chieffe in Jamaica.



The s<sup>d</sup> Accompts containe y<sup>e</sup> particulers & totalls of y<sup>e</sup> seized Goods, what disburst upon severall occasions & what remaining in y<sup>e</sup> handes of y<sup>e</sup> Commissioners & other p<sup>rs</sup>ons in those Islands W<sup>ch</sup> though often demanded by y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Brayne & his Successor yet had noe other compliance but excuses & delays.

The Sumes remaineing due from ye severall Islands are these viz<sup>t</sup> :—

	lb. Suger.	lb. tobacco.	lb. Indico.	lb. Ginger.
S <sup>t</sup> Christophers	2,444	89,368	550	1286
Nevis	39,064	27,516		
Mountserratt	00,000	38,362		
Antigua	00,000	119,240		
Totall	41,408	= 274,486	= 550	= 1286

W<sup>ch</sup> by estimation is sterl. money :

41,408 <sup>lbs</sup>	Suger rated at 2 <sup>d</sup> per lb. is	0345 : 01 : 04
274,486 <sup>lbs</sup>	tobacco at 2 <sup>d</sup> per lb. is	. 2287 : 07 : 08
550 <sup>lbs</sup>	Indico at 18 <sup>d</sup> per lb. is	. 0041 : 05 : 00
1,286 <sup>lbs</sup>	Ginger at 1 <sup>d</sup> per lb. is	. 0005 : 07 : 00
Besides : 82 <sup>lb</sup> 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	due in Antigua	
	in money	. . . 82 : 02 : 06
		2761 : 03 : 06

(No date. ? 1670. Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 468.)

For the details of the Antiguan accounts, see under the year 1655. In that year 1 lb. of sugar was worth 3 lbs. of tobacco, whereas now they are both quoted at 2d. per lb.

1671, Jan. 17. (? 1670-1.) Minutes of Council. On demand of Capt. Abraham Langford, empowered from Lord Willoughby, for an account of the excise of wines & strong liquors in the island, & all escheat & prize goods, & of the fines & mulcts due to the King ; it was answered that, the King never had any excise, nor they any escheated or prize goods or strong drink on the island. That the return of the inhabitants was in much poverty, & many must have perished for want if not relieved, that they fined those that deserved fine to the relief of the poor, & can give no account thereof, but though a small thing it belongs to his Majesty, & for the future an exact account shall be kept.

(‘ Colonial Calendar,’ America and the West Indies, p. 157.)

1671, Jan. 25. (? 1670-1.) Commission to Sir Chas. Wheeler, Bart., Captain of a company of foot in our regiment of guards under the command of Col. John Russell, appointing him Governour-in-Chief over S<sup>t</sup> Christophers, Nevis, Montserratt, Antego, Barbudo, Anguilla & other the Leeward Islands, which his Majesty has thought fit to separate from the Government of Barbadoes. With power to choose a council of 12 of the principal inhabitants in each of the said islands, & with the advice of not less than 7 of them to summon general assemblies & make laws which shall be in force for 2 years & no longer unless approved by his Majesty ; to exercise a negative voice, dissolve general assemblies & use a public seal. To erect courts of judicature, constitute judges, justices & sheriffs, & administer oaths, provided all establishments be submitted to his Majesty, to pardon offenders, treason & wilful murder excepted, in which cases he may grant reprieves for a year till his Majesty’s pleasure be known, present to churches, levy & arm persons, take & kill pyrates, pursue enemies & treat them according to the law of arms. To prepare articles of war, agreeable to those in England, for soldiers in pay only, to erect forts, cities, towns, etc., or demolish them. To erect Courts of Admiralty, exercise the office of Vice-Admiral, grant his Majesty lands under moderate quit rents, also

charters to towns for holding fairs and markets. To appoint ports & harbours & erect Custom houses. If a Deputy-Governor die, immediately to certify his Majesty thereof & appoint one in his place till his Majesty’s pleasure be known ; & in case he die, the Deputy-Governor of Nevis shall take on him the Government till his Majesty’s pleasure be known. And his Majesty’s commission or letters patent of 6<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1669 to Lord Willoughby as to what concerns the government of the aforesaid islands are hereby determined & revoked, but remain in full force as to the Government of Barbadoes & the other Caribbee Islands not above mentioned. (‘ Calendar of Colonial Papers,’ p. 158.)

1671, Jan. 31. (? 1670-1.) Instructions to Sir Chas. Wheeler, Bart., Governor of the Leeward Islands, in 21 articles.

To repair to Nevis, call together the Council, cause his commission to be read, administer the oaths, & supply vacancies in the Council, taking care they be men of estate & ability & “not much in debt.” Not to augment nor diminish the number of councillors, nor suspend any member without good cause, to be forthwith transmitted to his Majesty. To send a list of the respective councils, also copies of laws. Not to displace any judges or other officers without good cause, or execute by himself or by deputy any of said offices, or suffer any person to execute more offices than one by deputy. To regulate salaries, fees, etc. No man’s life, member or freehold to be taken away or harmed, but by laws agreeable to those of England. The oaths of allegiance & supremacy to be dispensed with, except to members & officers of the council, some other way being found of securing allegiance ; and no man to be molested in the exercise of his religion, but he is enjoined to the profession of the Protestant religion as practised in England.

Drunkenness, debauchery, swearing, & blasphemy to be discouraged & punished, & none to be admitted to public trust whose ill-fame may bring scandal thereon. All planters & Christian servants to be well armed & trained, & an inventory of arms, ammunition & stores sent to his Majesty. Also an account of the numbers of masters, servants & slaves in each of the islands, a yearly account of the increase or decrease of goods imported or exported, & of the rates & duties payable in the respective islands, what profits or revenues arise to his Majesty & how accounted for. To give encouragement to merchants, and in particular to the Royal African Company. To give account from time to time of the wants, defects, products & improvements of the respective islands ; and to cause the late treaty concluded at Madrid <sup>8</sup>/<sub>18</sub>th July 1670, to be published within 8 months from the <sup>10</sup>/<sub>2</sub>th Oct. 1670, or sooner if he can agree with the Spanish governors there, & at the same time to revoke all commissions & letters of reprisal to the prejudice of the King of Spain or his subjects, & to observe all articles of the said treaty. To take present order for the advantage of the islands not herein provided for, provided he do not declare war without his Majesty’s particular commands. In regard S<sup>t</sup> Christopher’s is best seated for Government, he is recommended to remove thither, as soon as that part which the English possessed on the 1<sup>st</sup> Jan. 1665-6, before the late war with France, shall be delivered up to him. (‘ Calender of Colonial Papers,’ p. 159.)

1671, Feb. 14. (? 1670-1.) Report of the Council for Plantations to the King, concerning the government of the Leeward Islands. In pursuance of his Majesty’s commands have prepared a commission & instructions for Sir Chas. Wheler, Governor of the Leeward Island, & transmitted copies the 21<sup>st</sup> Jan. last to Lord Arlington for his Majesty’s approbation. That Sir Chas. may have power to appoint Deputy Governors in the islands under his command, & for his better maintenance the £700 per annum arising by the



farm of the  $4\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. of said islands, together with all profits heretofore enjoyed by the Governor of Nevis, provided that when St Christopher's can contribute towards maintaining a governor there, the £700 per annum cease; that the Master of the Ordnance deliver to Sir Chas. 22 cannon, 1,000 muskets with swords, ammunition, etc., & 2 drawbridges ready framed, the muskets swords and bandoliers to be paid for by the planters in 2 years, & the cannon to be returned in case the French restore the 30 pieces they formerly took from the English there, & that he may also have a ketch; that the Treasury, by virtue of some Privy Seal dormant, may pay him £400 for extraordinary expenses, but not to be drawn into a precedent; & that Sir Tobias Bridge's 4 companies of foot now in Nevis, Montserrat, & Antigua be reduced to 2 companies of 80 men each, besides officers, & settled in St Christopher's for 1 year, in his Majesty's pay under Sir Chas. Wheeler's command. ('Colonial Entry Book,' No. xciv., p. 86; see 'Colonial Calendar,' p. 188.)

Feb. 24. Sir Chas. Wheeler instructed to retain Col. Stapleton the Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of Montserrat.

March 27. Minutes of Council of Antigua. Resolved, on receipt of his Excellency's letter from London of the 26<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1670, importing his approbation of the way of government of the Council after the decease of Col. Byam; that the monthly courts be kept by the Justices, & execution granted as formerly; that no jury court be held till further order from his Excellency, but that the Judges issue out attachments on all judgments; that in case any person refuse to pay the levies per acre for the public treasury, the act be put in execution, & that payments out of the public treasury be ordered by the President, one of the Council, & one of the Assembly. ('Colonial Papers,' vol. xxv., No. 55; see 'Colonial Calendar,' p. 188.)

1671. Nevis. William Edmundson\* and Thomas Briggs accompanied with some others from Barbadoes and Antigua, where they had been labouring in the Ministry of the Gospel, found themselves inclined to visit also this Island, came thither in a small Vessel, and cast Anchor near the Shore; but a Marshal soon came on board with orders from the Governour, that none should come on shore till he knew whence the Vessel came, and who were in her: So they were all staid on board till the Governour had Information who they were; upon which he presently sent an Officer and Soldiers on board, with strict Charge, that none of them should go on shore, nor any come from shore to speak with them, on Penalty of a great Fine. But several of their Friends nevertheless, who dwelt there, went on Board, where they held a Meeting by Consent of the owner of the Vessel, Colonel Wentthrop, one of their Persuasion, who had been Governour of Antigua, and came with them from thence. The Governour sent for the Master of the Vessel, who was not a Quaker, and bound him in a Bond of £1000 Sterling to carry them back to Antigua. While they lay at Anchor one Colonel Stapleton, who was Governour of Montserrat, came on Board, and William Edmundson complained to him, saying, It was very hard Usage, that they being Englishmen, and coming so far as they had done to visit their Countrymen, could not be admitted to come on shore, and refresh themselves, within King Charles' Dominions, after so long a Voyage. To which the Colonel answered, that It was true; but said he, we hear that since your Coming to the Caribbee-Islands, there are seven Hundred of our Militia turned Quakers and the Quakers will not fight, and we have Need of Men to fight, being surrounded with Enemies, and that is the very Reason why

Governour Wheeler will not suffer you to come on shore. Accordingly by Order of the Governour they were carried back to Antigua, where they were received with Gladness, and their Testimony accepted by many. (Besse.)

1671. The earliest book containing the Minutes of the Council of Antigua commences this year, but no copy of it exists at the Record Office in London. The original is kept in the Court House at St. John's.

On 3 April at a meeting of the Council at the house of Capt. Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthrop a letter was read from Col. Jas. Russell the Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of Nevis "importing y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Capt. of the pleasure boate had at Dominica entertained on board his Shipp severall Indians of y<sup>t</sup> Island & at their departure shott a Gunn at y<sup>e</sup> Periagua, by which means he killed seven of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Indians, as he himselfe reported. Nor for y<sup>t</sup> if the report be true it may proove a breach of y<sup>e</sup> peace a mischief to y<sup>e</sup> King's subjects in y<sup>e</sup> Leeward Islands and a dishonour to our Nation." "It is ordered that a sloop be forthwith hired, y<sup>t</sup> shee be victualled to entertain six soldiers and a Commander, y<sup>t</sup> foure barrells of Rum & Two hundred pounds of Tobacco be sent in her for a pres<sup>t</sup> and y<sup>t</sup> shee be with all speede despatched to the Island Dominica to renewe our friendship with them." There had been a previous meeting of the Council at Major Nath<sup>l</sup> Clarke's house, at which were present Cap. Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthrop, Col. Phil. Warner, Lt Col. Bastian Baijer & Serj<sup>t</sup> Major Nath<sup>l</sup> Clerke when a letter was read from the Gov<sup>r</sup> dated at London 26 Nov. 1670 after the death of Col. Byam. On 3 Ap. Serj<sup>t</sup> Major Nath<sup>l</sup> Clarke & Lieut. Paul Lee were paid 3000 lbs. of tobacco for mending & fixing y<sup>e</sup> Court House at Falmouth & Lt Col. Bastian Bayer 1500 lbs for the Court House at St Johns. Jonas Lankford was also paid 245 lbs. for attending to Jacob Tearne (?) & family.

Two persons for each Division were also chosen to take care for the relief of the poor viz:—

For

Maj <sup>r</sup> Rich. Burraston & Lt	
Wm. Proctor . . . .	Falmouth & Rendesvouz Bay.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Parry & Ensign Fra.	
Gifford . . . . .	Willoughby Bay.
Cap. Leavens & Serj <sup>t</sup> Dan <sup>l</sup>	
Pello . . . . .	South part of Nonsuch.
Cap. Eyres & Wm. Fullam .	North side of Nonsuch.
Maj <sup>r</sup> Clerke & M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Vernon	North Sound.
Cap. Row <sup>l</sup> d Williams & Cap.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Cade . . . . .	Road & Leeward.
Cap. Harvy Keynell & Edmund Hull . . . .	St Johns.
Lt Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry & M <sup>r</sup> Geo.	
Hawkins . . . . .	Barmudian Valley & New.
M <sup>r</sup> Rise Morgon & Wm.	
Hemmings . . . . .	Five Islands &
Wm. Hill & Jn <sup>o</sup> Skelton .	Dickinsons Bay.
Lt Wm. Thomas & Ensign	
Pet. Willcock . . . .	Popeshead Landing place.
Lt Tho. Parker & Ensign	
Roger Seldon . . . .	New North Sound.

On 12 April the Hon. Cap. Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthrop is mentioned as the President of the Council, who that day met at Madam Byam's house.

On 18 April Rich. Belcher & Lt Paul Lee were chosen joint Treasurers.

May 15. Sir Chas. Wheeler the new Gov<sup>r</sup> is shortly expected, but he appears not to have arrived till later, as he wrote home from Nevis  $\frac{6}{16}$  July to their lordships & presided for the first time at Antigua on 18 July, when he ad-

\* He was a noted Quaker preacher at Barbados in 1675.



ministered the oaths of allegiance to all the members of the Council viz. :—

Col. Philip Warner, President.

Lt-Col. Nathl Clerk.      Serjt-Majr Rowld Williams.

Cap. Rich. Eyres.      Lt Wm Thomas.

Cap. Jno Cade.      Jno Parry.

June 7. Barbadoes. Sir Tho. Lynch Lt Govr of Jamaica to Sec. Lord Arlington.

Wrote from Madeira, whence they sailed about 1<sup>st</sup> May, & arrived here but on Wednesday last, Sir Ch. Wheeler & the Welcome sailing heavily. Found 40 or 50 great ships in port to load home sugar, & a small ketch of the King's, the Eaglet, that was to wait on Lord Willoughby's plantation at Antigua, but since those islands have been lopped from his government, she is ordered hither . . . . Nobody here thinks of St Kitts or the Leeward Isles, but judges it *oleum et opera perdere* to endeavour their settlement; yesterday had an address from some principals of Antigua about their coming to Jamaica . . . . Col. Christopher Codrington, my Lord's deputy, being of a debonaire, liberal humour, a native, & a planter, they have been kind to, giving him, in the 2½ years he has commanded, 3 or 400,000 lbs. of sugar.

(‘Colonial Papers,’ vol. xxvi., No. 71; see ‘Colonial Calendar,’ p. 223.)

June 15. Nevis. Sir Tho. Lynch Lt Govr of Jamaica, to Sec. Lord Arlington.

Stood in with Dominica on their way to caress the chief Indian Governor, Warner, that he might continue his friendship to the English, but he was not on the coast, & they passed on to Montserrat, where were 7 or 8 vessels. Governor Stapleton was gone to Nevis to marry Lt.-Col. Russell's daughter. The masters told them most of the produce of that island & Antigua was carried to Statia by the Dutch, & that last year they fetched thence in sloops near 400,000 lbs. tobacco. Montserrat better peopled than ever, having 3 or 400 that belong to St Christopher's. Antigua has some, but most intend thence for Jamaica, finding it impossible to settle that island. Hears there are near 3,500 men in all these islands. Arrived at Nevis on Sunday last, & next day Sir Chas. (Wheeler) & his lady were lodged at a house Gov. Russell prepared for them . . . .

(‘Colonial Papers,’ vol. xxvi., No. 73; see ‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and West Indies, p. 227.)

Sept. 13. Minutes of Council of Antigua. Present—Col. Philip Warner Govr. Lt Col. Nath. Clerke, Majr Row. Williams, Capts. Richd Ayres, Paul Lee, Jno. Cade, & Wm Thomas & Jno. Parry. The Governor's Commission from his Excellency Sir Chas. Wheeler read; Jno. Parry & Capt. Renatus Ennis, sworn Sec. & Prov. Marshall; commissions for gentlemen of the Council to be Justices of the Peace. Ordered, that the churches of Falmouth & St John's be speedily set forward; that the Monthly Courts, a Court of Chancery, the General Sessions of the Peace, & the Courts of Common Pleas, be held as formerly; that a special Court be held & a jury empanelled in behalf of the King on the first Tuesday in Jan. next at the town of Falmouth, to try the titles & forfeitures of land not settled, according to the Act, & that a strong prison be built at Falmouth at the public charge.

(‘Colonial Papers,’ vol. xxv., No. 55; see ‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and West Indies, p. 257.)

Dec. 9. Answer of Sir Chas. Wheler, Govr of the Leeward Islands, to the inquiries of the Council for Foreign Plantations.

In every island under his Government there is a Council, which he will complete to 12. Assemblies are called as the

Governor sees occasion. The courts of judicature are monthly courts or quarterly sessions, the former held by the justice of the peace of the division (always one of the Council); with 2 of the Assembly assistants, for all suits under the value of 1000 lbs. of sugar; if they exceed that, appeal is to the sessions, where are heard all criminal causes & matters touching the Crown; the Governor (or next in rank) is Judge, Chancellor & Bishop, with all the Council on the Bench, & the Assembly beneath. Council & Assembly sit bare; the Council speak, the Assembly when the Governor calls on any of them, as is usual in merchants business, most of them having been merchants; but judgment is given only by the Governor. The manner of proceeding is cheap & short; 2 days are appointed for entering actions, of which all men take notice, & plaintiff & defendant are asked whether they will abide the judgment of the court or have a jury empanelled. After judgment follows an execution, mentioning first the person's ready sugar, next his grindable canes, then his person, & if after 6 months' imprisonment the debt be not satisfied, his estate to be sold at an outcry. The Office of High Sheriff in England bears the name of the Provost Marshal.

The executive power is wholly in himself & his Lt Governors & subordinate officers in ecclesiastical, civil & military affairs. Antigua has a regiment of 900 English in 8 companies, under Col. Philip Warner, Lt Govr, son to Sir Tho. Warner, who settled all those islands for the King & sent out a colony for Barbadoes; there is no troop of horse, but a very good & numerous breed of horses; the English male children under 12 are 150.

One or two platforms in Antigua, 6 or 8 pieces of bad cannon there & at Montserrat. The commodities are sugar chiefly; tobacco in great quantity in Antigua, so much indigo & cotton that he hopes his Majesty will favour them in the prohibition of Cyprus cotton & East India indigo. Saltpetre might be made in abundance in Antigua & possibly elsewhere. No river or harbour in all his Government but in Antigua & therefore he is abandoned by all shipping about the hurricane season. There may be 40 parishes in his Government, to supply which he found one drunken orthodox priest, one drunken sectary priest, & one drunken parson who had no orders. About 40 ships come yearly chiefly from Bristol. Nevis is the most considerable of these islands, Antigua & Montserrat sending their freight there in shallops. Hopes the King will think of Antigua; 'tis as large as Barbadoes & the best land in the West Indies; Falmouth & English Harbours, divided only by a neck of land, which may be cut through with inconsiderable charge, & are so land locked as to be out of danger of hurricanes. The Dover Castle which Col. Strode lets to the King for the use of Sir Chas. Wheeler's Government, suffered no harm, tho' the hurricane was as violent as ever was known which should persuade the improvement of English Harbour & settling that quarter of the island. Has already moved that the Royal Company may bring negroes; at least 4000 are wanted, for by negroes only can that island be planted till it be cleared of wood for more health for the English.

(‘Colonial Papers,’ vol. xxvii., No. 52; see ‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and West Indies, p. 287.)

On 10 February 1671-2 was issued a commission to Lieut.-Colonel William Stapleton as Captain-General, *vice* Sir Charles Wheeler recalled.

Cap<sup>t</sup> Samuel Winthrop writing from Antigua 23 2<sup>d</sup> mo. 1672 to his brother says: “I suppose thou hast heard y<sup>t</sup> last yeare one St Charles Wheeler by some meanes procured a com<sup>i</sup>ssion for to be generall over theis leward Cariba Islands. His actions here have so displeased y<sup>e</sup> King that they are disowned by publike proclama<sup>c</sup>on, to his great



dishonor. Y<sup>e</sup> Lord Willoughby is comeing againe, a man of a much better temper. By his last letter to me I suppose he may now be at sea."

1672. Lord Willoughby was still in England the early part of 1672, making preparations for going out to his government at Barbados, which had now been severed from the Leeward Islands. He sends his—

Proposals concerning the West Indies Apr. 8, 1672.

That 10 great Gunns 1000 firelocks 1000 swords be sent with Amunition, and other apparel suitable for the use of Antego and Montserrat.

"The English & French ships are to sail out together on account of the Dutch War. A 5<sup>th</sup> rate frigate should be stationed at the Leeward Islands & another at Barbados."

He wrote again on 3 July from Portsmouth about his new commission, and arrived, after a voyage of 11 weeks, at Barbados on 13 October 1672. Petitions for £3000 a year for necessaries, and states that his late son Henry, whom he made Lieut.-General for life of the Leeward Islands, served four or five years and spent £5000 st. in His Majesty's service but never received a penny.

Sir Charles Wheeler, the superseded Governor, having returned home, was present at their Lordships' meeting on 29 November 1672, when he proceeded to give his account of affairs on the 7th and 10th November previous, and stated:—

That at St Christophers there were 2 Companies of Foot & 200 of English, Irish & Dutch as also 120 Frenchmen mean fellows who had taken the oath to our King. At Mevis was the whole strength of the Leeward Islands, 1200 musketeers & 60 horse. At Montserrat 800, all Irish & "men of no great courage & discipline." "That in Antego though there might bee, 6 or 800 English yett they are generally very meane and live much scattered there being no security at all for them upon the arrival of any Enemy. That the Land & Harbours are good but no part thereof fortified." The French have at St Christophers 1500 musketeers & 200 horse.

It appears that Sir Charles Wheeler had been unsuccessful in obtaining the rendition of St. Christopher's, and it may have been on this account that he incurred the king's displeasure. By the Treaty of Breda, dated 21-31 July 1667, that part of St. Christopher's which the English possessed on 1 January 1665, before the late war, was to be restored to them. Accordingly on 13 February 1667-8 His Majesty commissioned William, Lord Willoughby of Parham (his Captain-General), Colonel Lewis Morrice, Colonel Robert Hooper, Lieut.-Colonel Symon Lambert, his deputies to receive back the island. His lordship received the dispatch at Montserrat on 26 April 1668 and at once returned to Nevis, and sent Colonel Drake and Lieut.-Colonel Stapleton on the following day to the Chevalier de St. Laurence the French Governor of St. Christopher's. The Chevalier, fencing the question, replied that he could do nothing in the absence of De la Barre, the Lieut.-General, who was then at Guadaloupe. The French kept on promising,

shifting, and delaying the carrying out of the Treaty, so much so that Lord Willoughby's patience being exhausted, he, on 2 May 1668, made his public protest, in the presence of Lieut.-Colonel Stapleton and Captain Philip Payne, by Francis Sampson his Secretary. The French were in the meanwhile spoiling the houses and lands, and carrying off timber, mills, and negroes. On 3-13 May 1668 Lord Willoughby sent to Monsieur de la Barre, and received his answer dated 8-18 May 1668 from Guadaloupe. On 15-25 May the latter also made his protest to Colonel Russell, Deputy-Governor of Nevis, and claimed 600,000 lbs. for the dyet of prisoners, also large sums for various improvements effected on the English plantations. It was finally evident that the two Chief Governors could not come to terms, the French absolutely refusing to give up the island. Sir Charles Wheeler seems to have been as unsuccessful in the negotiations as his lordship had been, so he and De la Barre referred their articles, dated 23 November and 3 December 1671, to their respective kings for their decision. After a good deal of diplomatic correspondence between St. James and Versailles, Louis XIV. sent out peremptory orders to his Governor to carry out the Treaty.

By a printed Proclamation, issued from the African House in Throgmorton Street on 28 December, the African Company\* offered to deliver slaves at Nevis, for the Leeward Islands, at the price of £16 st. per head; for which they would accept payment at the rate of 4s. for a piece of eight, and £17 st. for 2400 lbs.

Acts, signed by Philip Warner, Deputy-Governor, and Samuel Irish, Speaker, were passed on 14 August for recompensing masters for the value of all slaves killed or maimed in the service of the country, and for confirming all marriages solemnized by any J.P.

Persons going a crabbing by torchlight or smoking pipes near sugar canes were to be fined 1000 lbs.

Land crabbs were considered a delicacy by some people.

In March Charles II. declared war against the United Provinces. One of the clauses in the declaration recites that the Dutch had violated the Treaty of Breda, by preventing the withdrawal of the English colonists from Surinam, and imprisoning one of them, Major Banister. This was perfectly true, the Dutch certainly opposed the departure of the settlers, on the plea that many of them were in debt; but they no doubt cast a covetous eye on the goods and possessions of the English, whose estates had to be sold at any price they would fetch. On 6 April Louis also declared war against Holland. William, Lord Willoughby, was at this time in England preparing for his departure to Barbados.

\* The African Company having surrendered their Charter to the Crown, a fourth Company was incorporated, with the title of Royal African Company; their capital, £110,000, was raised by subscription in nine months. The King and the Duke of York were among the subscribers.

	Men able to bear arms.	Negroes.
There were in :		
S <sup>t</sup> Christophers . . .	496	352
Nevis . . . . .	1411	1739
Montserat . . . . .	1175	523
Antigua . . . . .	—	570
Anguilla . . . . .	500	—
		(Southey.)

Jan. 11. (? 1671-2.) Minutes of the Council of Antigua. Ordered, that no complaint be tried at the monthly courts for any sum exceeding 500 lbs. of sugar or tobacco. That the firing of 2 guns at night & 3 in the day be an alarum, upon which all persons from 12 to 60 years of age are, on a penalty of a grievous fine, to repair with their arms well fixed, & at least a dozen shot of powder & ball to the places appointed, & there remain till dismissed by a field officer of the regiment. No persons to remove out of his company, without certificate from their Captain, on penalty of forfeiting 100 lb. of tobacco. Rules and orders to be observed for the despatch of suits in the Court of Chancery. ('Colonial Calendar,' America and West Indies, p. 315.)

May 25. W<sup>m</sup> Stapleton's commission as Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> was read at Nevis, also Sir Chas. Wheeler's revocation, which were both issued on 20 Dec. 1671.

May 27. Col. W. Stapleton, Gov<sup>r</sup> to the Council for Plantations. The Caribbee Indians have lately broken the peace made with Lord Willoughby, having killed 2 & left for dead 2 more of his Majesty's subjects in Antigua, where 30 of them are in the woods. ('Colonial Calendar,' America and West Indies, p. 364.)

July 17. Gov. Stapleton to the Council for Trade & Foreign Plantations : Antigua & Montserrat lost 1300 negros taken away by the French in 1666. In Antigua there is a regiment of foot & 2 troops of horse militia. The commodities are sugar, indigo, tobacco, cotton, wool & ginger ; most of the islands destitute of timber, Antigua only excepted. No saltpetre but in the Savanna of Antigua & that hardly worth the carriage home. Two rivulets. 4 harbours. No slaves from the Royal Company have been brought these 7 years ; to Montserrat & Antigua have been brought 300 by licensed ships. No ministers nor schoolmasters except at Nevis. Encloses Account of the Island of Antigua. Col. Philip Warner, Dep. Governor. Council. Nath<sup>l</sup> Clarke, L<sup>t</sup>-Col. to a regiment of foot. Rowland Williams, Serjeant-Major. Rich<sup>d</sup> Ayers, John Cade & W<sup>m</sup> Thomas, Captains of companies of foot. Capt. Paul Lee, " L<sup>t</sup> to my own company." John Parry, Secretary.

40,000 acres of land by estimation, 1052 armed men, 570 slaves, 10 barrels of gunpowder, 8 guns & 100 horse. July 30. Minutes of the Council. Ordered, that one fort be built in Falmouth Harbour, if feasible, & the other in S<sup>t</sup> John's Harbour ; that 1 negro out of every 8 throughout the island be appointed to work thereon ; & that all said negroes be ready at the said forts on the first Monday in Sept. next, each with an axe & a bill ; that an under overseer be hired for each of the forts, & that any person refusing or neglecting to send his propor-

tion of slaves be committed to gaol till he give security to answer such contempt at the next general sessions. ('Colonial Calendar,' America and West Indies, p. 397.)

Dec. 10. Gov<sup>r</sup> Stapleton to the Council for Plantations. Came yesterday from Antigua. Has caused 2 small forts to be erected on little islands in S<sup>t</sup> John's & Falmouth Harbours, tho' they want great guns & ammunition, which places, if well fortified, will be of great consequence & safety to English ships. All the rest of the islands have but open roads.

Dec. 14. Sir Chas. Wheeler's account of the present state of the Leeward Islands. On Antigua are about 800 English ; found a Quaker President of the Council, who refusing the oaths of allegiance & supremacy, he commissioned Col. Warner, Governor, a worthy gentleman, son to Sir Thos. Warner, to whose industry is owing all the Plantations of Barbadoes & the Leeward Islands. Cannot see how this island can be defended, even from incursions of the savages, by reason of its greatness & many places of easy landing, till it be more peopled, for, by the extent & richness of the soil it may contain 20,000 planters besides their slaves. Has been made to believe there are 2 harbours, Falmouth & English, so landlocked as to be out of danger of the hurricanes, and that his Majesty's third rate ships may ride well ; yet there is no trusting the King's fleet there, for the Dover Castle yacht went ashore in a storm in Sept. 1671, but the two harbours, separated only by a neck of land, may be cut through with inconsiderable charge, & very probably a harbour made there.

State of the Leeward Islands 1672. Antigua. Two files of men in pay—a file in Falmouth fort & another in S<sup>t</sup> Johns. A troope of 33 men. A Reg<sup>t</sup> of 770 men divided into Ten Companies. Three Platforms called Forts one at S<sup>t</sup> Johns Harbr, Falmouth Harbr, Carlisle Road. Guns sixteen. 28 miles in length. 20,000 not manurable. 20 in breadth. 70,000 land in part manured. 120,000 Akers. 50,000 land lying waste. 10,000 manurable. 3,000 Akers in it little Islands Adjunct. Six places of Trade. Five Townes. S<sup>t</sup> Johns & Falmouth. Six Precincts, One Church, Ten divisions. Two Rivulets. four Harb<sup>rs</sup> S<sup>t</sup> Johns, five Islands, Falmouth & English Harb<sup>rs</sup>. 13 good Bayes, Creekes & Inletts. Blacks. They give from 3500 to 4000<sup>lbs</sup> sugar or 20<sup>lb</sup> & 22<sup>lb</sup> sterl. per Bills of Exchange. Estates. The Planters Personall Estates consist in Negroes, Horses, Cattle, Coppers, Stills, Cases, Mills and other Utensils. The Reall Estates in lands etc. and what ever is affixed to y<sup>e</sup> freehold. Value of Estates £67,000. Ships Trading to & from The Leeward Islands are 100 from 15 to 200 tons. Sloops. 24. Duties of 4½ p<sup>r</sup> cent. upon goods of the growth of the Country. Export. And the duty imposed upon Ships not bound for England. Import. 200<sup>lbs</sup> Sug<sup>r</sup> per pipe upon Madera Wines, Spanish & Portugall and 50<sup>lbs</sup> Sug<sup>r</sup> per HHd. on french Wines, which is applyed to y<sup>e</sup> maintaining of Forts, etc. The 4½ per cent. applyed to y<sup>e</sup> Excheq<sup>r</sup>.



*Religion.* The Protestant is publicly professed and embraced by y<sup>e</sup> Maj<sup>r</sup> part. In Nevis & Antigua ab<sup>t</sup> 60 Quakers. The Protestant Relig. is as 8 to one in Gen<sup>l</sup>.

Mem<sup>dm</sup> The Ministers do not take care to catechize.

*Churches.* 2.

(Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 525.)

The State of the Leeward Islands by S<sup>r</sup> Chas. Wheeler.

*Antego.* Had 6 or 800 Eng. meane people & scattered. The land unfortified though It & y<sup>e</sup> Harb<sup>r</sup> be very good.  
A Reg<sup>t</sup> of foot & two troops of horse Militia.  
40,000 Acres of Land. 1052 armed men. 100 horse. 570 Negroes.

An Extract of Points relating to the Defence Trade & Security of the Leew<sup>d</sup> Islands.

*Harbour.* S<sup>r</sup> C. Wheeler, in his account of the Leew<sup>d</sup> Islands 14 Dec. 72 does represent that Antego has Falmouth Haven and the English Haven so contiguous that the Neck of land between them may be cutt through and make a Good Harb<sup>r</sup> against Hurricanes. As the King of france has done at Martinico at 60,000 livres Expen<sup>e</sup>. Coll. Byam to the L<sup>d</sup> Willoughby B. F. p. & does declare Antigoa to be of the greatest consequence of any for its situation & harbors whereby lying to Windward it may be a Curb to the french & Dutch if care be taken for its subsistence.

*Leew<sup>d</sup> Islands.* S<sup>r</sup> C. Wheeler for y<sup>e</sup> safety of y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Isl. desired a Power to call a Generall Assembly of all y<sup>e</sup> Islands into one.

M<sup>r</sup> Gorge in his Paper read in Councill 17 March 1672 does propose for the snpply of sugar Plantac<sup>ons</sup> that the Scotch may be permitted a free Trade thither. And to goe & settle on those Plantac<sup>ons</sup>.

*Gunn's Antego.* And of Great Guns for y<sup>e</sup> Forts Coll. Stapleton has erected at S<sup>t</sup> Johns Harb<sup>r</sup> & Falmouth Harb<sup>r</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> will secure all y<sup>e</sup> Shipping of y<sup>e</sup> Leew<sup>d</sup> Islands.

(*Ibid.*, fo. 531.)

1673. The following Memorial was recorded in 1673 in the Council Book at St. Johns :—

To the Kings Most Excellent Majesty.

The Humble Petition of the Representatives of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Islands S<sup>t</sup> Christophers, Nevis, Mountserratt & Antigua Most humbly Sheweth

How that we yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> Petisoners together w<sup>th</sup> the rest of yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> faithfull and Loyall Subjects Residing in these Remote Terretories of y<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> Dominions, and newly breathing from under y<sup>e</sup> many hard and grinding pressures of y<sup>e</sup> late warr, and by Gods Speciall blessing upon our Second endeavours and the freedom of trade w<sup>th</sup> our native Country have obtained to some reasonable competency of a comfortable Subsistance, and some probable hopes of being Serviceable to yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> in Sending some good quantity of loaden Shippes to our native Country w<sup>ch</sup> by Gods blessing we did y<sup>e</sup> last yeare to y<sup>e</sup> number of one hundred Sayle w<sup>ch</sup> blooming hopes of the like Continuance was soon blasted this present yeare for wante of Shippes to transport Comodities as formerly w<sup>h</sup> we cannot reasonably impute to any other cause but to y<sup>e</sup> timourness of the Merchants to adventure their Ships in these dangerous times of warr w<sup>th</sup> out Some provision made for their safety and defence, many of them haveing been this yeare Surprized by y<sup>e</sup> Dutch Privateers which by reason of yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> Ships

lying at y<sup>e</sup> Barbados dare not to lye there, but were driven down hither where they may accomplish their ends w<sup>th</sup> more freedom and safety ; for the prevension whereof if it may please yo<sup>r</sup> gracious Ma<sup>tie</sup> for these Ensueing yeares to Spare us a small frigott or two to convoy y<sup>e</sup> Merchantmen Safe to us, and to Secure the Coast from such picking men of warr as Commonly lies in waite of Surprise them, it would not raise our heartes to an high pitch of thankfulness to yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> but we doubt not alsoe but that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> will receive y<sup>e</sup> fruites of our industrious endeavours in yo<sup>r</sup> Juste and due revenue. May it further please yo<sup>r</sup> Gracious Ma<sup>tie</sup> to accept our Humble request for yo<sup>r</sup> Gracious assistance for the future populas<sup>on</sup> of these Islands, w<sup>ch</sup> doe consist of more unsettled land by many degress than is yet settled, w<sup>ch</sup> is that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> would Graciously please to give all due encouragement to all Merchants for bringing over what white people may be well spared from yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> more important Service whereby we may be more enabled to Stand in the ballance w<sup>th</sup> our powerfull neighbours who are yearely supplied w<sup>th</sup> four or five good Ships of warr to their greate Safety and encouragement. And Especially that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> haveing Comissionated many noble and worthy p<sup>sons</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> supply of these partes w<sup>th</sup> Negroes from Affrica whose assistance hitherto hath been but little in y<sup>e</sup> respect of y<sup>e</sup> great quantity of unselled land, That yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> would graciously pleased to lay your injunction of them to sende some considerable quantity thereof to these Islands, for whose good paym<sup>t</sup>: and honest entertainm<sup>t</sup>: wee are ready to engage our Estates and fortunes, and doubt not thereby to be in such a Capacity to render ourselves as serviceable and bonefidee to yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> Service & Revenue as any other of these fruitfull Islands.

May it further yo<sup>r</sup> Most gracious Ma<sup>tie</sup> to accept our humble & harty thanks for yo<sup>r</sup> Gracious acceptance of us into yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> protection by y<sup>e</sup> act of y<sup>e</sup> Lord Francis Willoughby, intituled y<sup>e</sup> act of foure and a halfe p<sup>r</sup> Cent w<sup>ch</sup> we humbly request to be continued in the full and due tenor thereof and that y<sup>e</sup> Seale in y<sup>e</sup> Said act mens<sup>oned</sup> being loste by our former Generall may be renewed to his Ex<sup>cie</sup> our present Generall W<sup>m</sup> Stapleton whose worth and good in yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> affayres here com<sup>ands</sup> our . . . humbly to Supplicate for his continuance ; But that high and signal clemency of yo<sup>r</sup> Laited Ma<sup>tie</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> raiseth our harts to an altitude is that yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> hath left yo<sup>r</sup> Gracious profer of farmeing that impost w<sup>ch</sup> we cannot but acknowledge to proceed from yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> superlative Grace.

Wee humbly Supplicate yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> to lend a favourable eare to our agant who hath received full and plenory Instructions from us to attend yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> Comissioners on that behalfe whose actings therein in our behalves Shall inviolably lye upon us, for the just and due p<sup>r</sup>formance thereof.

NATH. CLERKE.

JOHN ESTRIDGE.

WALTER SYMONDS.

ANTH<sup>o</sup> HODGES.

SAM. IRISH.

THEOD. LOVERAWNE.

JN<sup>o</sup> NETHWAY.

JN<sup>o</sup> BRAMLEY.

In December, John Atkins, Thomas Darlow, Henry Graydon, and Edward Martin (Quakers), were commanded by Capt. Jeremiah Watkins to the Place appointed for Alarms, but because they refused to bear Arms, he caused them to be sent to Prison, and detained there nine Days.

(Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers'.)

On 11 April Sir W<sup>m</sup> Stapleton drew the attention of the merchants to the fact, that he required bond to be taken from all vessels trading with England.

By Stat. 25 Car. II. c. 7. "If any ship or vessel shall come to any of his Majesty's plantations to ship any sugars, tobacco, etc., and bond shall not be first given to bring the



same to England, there shall be answered to the King several duties before lading thereof, and under such penalties as for nonpayment or defrauding the King of his customs in England." (Southey.)

April 26. Sir James Russell wrote: that Capt. Ashton, in his government of Antigua, for reasons known to himself, did make a law that all lands & negroes should be inheritance. It happened after that some ships came & put off their negroes at days prefixed, the time was expired & the merchants expected payment, but the planters failed, they sued for their goods or to have their negroes again, which would not be granted, being an Act for inheritance, but they should be extended & put to hire for so much a year, so that the merchant in 7 years could not get his principal, which brought such an odium on that island that none during his time would trade there any more, & proved the ruin of that island.

(‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and West Indies, p. 484.)

1674, March 30.

The Humble address of the Governor and Council of Antigua to his Excellency William Stapleton Capt<sup>n</sup> General and Governor in Chief in and over all his Ma<sup>t</sup>ies Leeward Carriby Islands.

May it please yo<sup>r</sup> Excellency

Wee have this day Consulted and Considered of his Ma<sup>t</sup>ies Gracious order and declaration dated at White Hall the tenth day of May 1672, by which certaine Clauses and provision in Severall acts of Parli<sup>m</sup>ent made ag<sup>t</sup> the tradeing with forreigners and imploying of foreign Shippes and wholly Suspended, and doe humbly conceive that it may be Lawfull for and will be beneficiall to the people of this Island that Paulus Johnson a Subject of the Kingdome of Sweden be admitted to come hither with his Shipp and the Same to load giving Security to unload in this Kingdome of England or Wales, and that He so doing can be noe way prejudiciall to his Ma<sup>t</sup>ie nor any his Ma<sup>t</sup>ies leige people but rather of advantage in regard the goods that will be loaden on the s<sup>d</sup> Ship will otherwise in all likely hood perish for that our English Shippes that trade here cannot well carry the production of what they bring, Wherefore we humbly Offer the premises to yo<sup>r</sup> Excellencys consideration to do therein, as to yo<sup>r</sup> better Judgem<sup>t</sup> shall Seeme meete, and Shall not attempt the doing anything in the premises untill we shall receive yo<sup>r</sup> Excellencyes comand or permission but waite your Excellencies pleasure. Antigua 30<sup>th</sup> March 1674.

PHILLIP WARNER.	PAUL LEE.	JOHN CADE.
ROW. WILLIAMS.	NATH. CLERKE.	JOHN PARRY.
JERE. WATKINS.	RICHARD AYRES.	

(Minute Book, St. John’s.)

Colonel Philip Warner, who succeeded Captain Samuel Winthrop as Deputy-Governor of the island, was about to depart for England on his private affairs, as the following letter shews:—

Nevis the 16th of July 1674.

S<sup>r</sup>—I have yours—the within Subscriptions of y<sup>e</sup> Counsell concerning Coll. Fits his Estate to which I have not much to Say but what you have, I judge, received before, along with a permitt, y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> of this instant for feare of Miscarriage, I send the inclosed, dated y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> altho the permitt bee but for 8 Months, yet my Letter allows of twelve Months if need bee, if that does not come to your hand because the Vessell wherein Cap<sup>t</sup> Fitch and others are gone up in bath touched at Montserrat I doe by this Letter permitt you a twelve months absence & M<sup>r</sup> Towes but 8

months it is better thus for me & you than to allow more in the Lettpasse.

I doe authorize you to nominate & appoint Major Rowland Williams my deputy in your absence as President of y<sup>e</sup> Counsil their & Commander of the Militia, I would not be the occasion of your Stay in y<sup>e</sup> Stopping the Boate no Longer than I write these Lines, I am now from Hog Valley so I can say nothing fro’ thence. You are to give Major Williams a Coppie of those Instructions I formerly gave you, there are 30 od Dutchmen of Warr at Martinico, it is said they have Landed at y<sup>e</sup> Cul de Sac, if so negroes may be cheap.

I am S<sup>r</sup> your verie affectionate kinsman & Serv<sup>t</sup>  
W<sup>m</sup> STAPLETON.

His intended departure must have been postponed, as he did not sail till after 30 April 1675.

1674-5. Col. Stapleton wrote from Nevis 8 Feb. 1674 that the Indians attacked Antigua last X<sup>m</sup>as so he empowered his Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> Col. Philip Warner with 6 small companies of foot to proceed to Dominico to punish the savages. Warner was successful, killed 80 Indians & carried off their Periagoes & canons: his reputed brother Indian Warner, the reputed natural son of Sir Tho. Warner fell amongst his fellow Heathens, who tho he had an English Com<sup>n</sup> yet was a great villain & took a French Com<sup>n</sup>. He further writes on 17 Mar. 1674-5 & asks for the soldiers pay.

On the 19th Feb. a treaty of peace was signed at Westminster between Charles II. and the Low Countries, and Surinam was ceded to the Dutch in exchange for the province of New York.

Among some papers of 1686 is a list of the “Council & Assembly 7 May 1674 when Henderson was banished,” viz.:—

Maj <sup>r</sup> Tho. Mallett, Speaker.	M <sup>r</sup> Rob <sup>t</sup> Hughes.
Cap <sup>t</sup> Roger Jones.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Obed. Bradshaw.
M <sup>r</sup> Hen. Meyer.	M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Wainwright.
M <sup>r</sup> Jac. Hill.	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Moone.
M <sup>r</sup> Rich. Abrahall.	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Bacon.
L <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Campbell.	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Ward.
Ensigne Jn <sup>o</sup> Brittain.	M <sup>r</sup> Tho. Beck.
M <sup>r</sup> Nath. Monk.	M <sup>r</sup> Wm. Pines.
M <sup>r</sup> Jonas Watts.	M <sup>r</sup> Arch. Cochran.
L <sup>t</sup> Wm. Proctor.	

(Colonial Leeward Islands, No. 50.)

All the above are evidently members of the Assembly, so that the list of the Council is not given.

June 3. Petition of Ferdinando Gorges, agent for Col. Wm. Stapleton, Governor of the Leeward Islands. That his Majesty has allowed Col. Stapleton £700 per annum as Governor, & established 2 companies of foot in St Christopher’s, & that their pay should be £2,778 per annum, none of which has been paid since the 10th June 1671, by means whereof the soldiers are in great want of clothes & all other necessaries. (‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and West Indies, p. 589.)

Nov. 23. Robert Jones at Guadaloupe to [blank] M. Bovine, of St Christophers: told him yesterday of a design the Indians have against Antigua, “this full of the moon.” They told him that what they did last at Antigua was only to make an inspection, & they were resolved to do more mischief there yet. Fourteen days since M. Bovine had occasion to hire a periago of Indians on Grandterre, but they said they could not stay because they must go with



the rest of the periagoes, to the number of 20, to war against Antigua, & desired him to spare them some arms & ammunition, & what purchase they took he should share; which he denied them; he also not long since saw them at their houses at Grandterre making ready & poisoning their arrows, & says they are Warner's Indians, as M. de Baas has 20 of the other side of the Island Indians in prison in Martinico for abuse offered to that Island. The rogue that does all this has been a slave on Antigua, & will never give over till he has them in keeping that kept him. He speaks good English, & has at Dominica an English boy taken when they were last at Antigua.

(‘Colonial Calendar,’ America and West Indies, p. 624.)

1675. Early in this year the Council of Trade for Foreign Plantations was abolished and their duties were for the future performed by a Committee of the Privy Council.\*

Captain Ferdinando Gorges, agent for Colonel William Stapleton, petitioned that neither the Governor's salary of £700 nor the £2778 for the two companies of foot had been paid since June 1671. This memorial was read on 17 June, and the Committee shortly after reported to his Majesty “that the two companies are reduced from 80 each to 49 & 54 respectively, that they have received no pay for 3 years, & that £4556 st. is now due to them.” The Committee evidently lacked funds, for even the proceeds of Sir Charles Wheeler's estate in St. Christopher's, which had been sequestered and sold, was stated to have been devoted some time back to the wants of the half-starved and ragged troops.

Another of Stapleton's letters, bearing date 30 April 1675, was read, in which he stated, “Two of my Dep. Gov<sup>rs</sup> are going home the one Col. Philip Warner of Antigua for his own occasions & my brother Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of Montserrat for his health.” It was agreed by their lordships that the inscription of the seal to be made for the Leeward Islands be as followeth:—

On the one side :

CAROLVS SECVNDVS  
DEI GRATIA MAGNÆ BRITANIÆ  
FRANCIÆ HIBERNIÆ &c. REX.

On the other side :

SIGILLVM INSVLARVM  
SANCTI CHRISTOPHORI, MONTSERRAT,  
ANTEGOA, NEVIS ETC :

Daniel Greatbach sent in his petition for pay for himself and the officers and soldiers stationed at St. Christopher's. Such reminders were usually shelved during the reigns of Charles II. and James II., and it was not until the arrival of William III. that colonial finances were put on a proper footing.

From a statement made this year, it seems that Antigua had 40,000 acres, 1052 armed men, 100 horse, and 570 negros; and the total for all the Leeward Islands was 96,988 acres, 3583 men able to bear arms, 3679 armed men, 230 horse, and 3184

negros. Nevis alone had a few ministers and schools, the other islands none. The ships from England and New England amounted to about 100 sail yearly, all under 200 tons burthen. Sugar, indigo, cotton, wool, tobacco, and ginger formed the staple products.

On 16 Sep. it was ordered by public Act that in addition to Falmouth and St. John's, which hitherto had been the only towns allowed for the landing and sale of merchandise, four other places were appointed to erect towns in and for trade and traffick, viz., Bridge Town in Willoughby Bay, Carlisle Road, Parham landing place in North Sound, and Bermudian Valley.

In October the said John Atkins, Henry Graydon, And Thomas Darlow, were forced from their own Houses by one John Brittain (an Ensign to the aforesaid Capt. Watkins) with a File of Soldiers, and Committed Prisoners to the Guard four Days. (Besse's ‘Sufferings of the Quakers.’)

William, Lord Willoughby died at Barbados in 1674, and was succeeded by Sir Jonathan Atkins, who, prompted perhaps by jealousy and sour temper, wrote home to Mr. Secretary Coventry, and stated positively that Colonel Warner (then on leave in England) had taken an expedition to Dominica (which was included in the writer's government) without asking his leave, and there invited his (the said Warner's) brother and party on board to a treat, made them drunk with rum, and then massacred them all. He enclosed the sworn deposition of William Hamlin, who stated that he was commander of the sloop “Bettie” of Antigua, aged 23, and that last December (1674) he was pressed by a warrant from Colonel Philip Warner to go to Nevis with letters, and later on his return took 34 men to Dominica in company with two ships; 300 men in all went, and met there Thomas\* *alias* Indian Warner, who with 30 Indians offered to help them against the Indians living to Windward, so eight periaguas with 30 more Indians accompanied them thither, where four of the said Windward savages were slain and 30 killed besides. Colonel Warner afterwards invited the said Indian Warner and 60 or 70 Indians, men, women, and children, to a treat, and having made them all drunk, killed them nearly all. “That this Deponent did hear the said Coll<sup>o</sup> Warner give order to Coll<sup>o</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthorpe to kill the said Thomas Warner who refused so to doe and did not doe it.”

The Governor of Barbados, with much credulity, accepted this man's statement without any further testimony or enquiry into his antecedents, and on the strength of his above-mentioned letter Colonel Warner was much to his surprise committed to the Tower.

Colonel Stapleton wrote from Nevis on 20 December indignantly denying Hamlin's statements, strongly urged Colonel Warner's immediate release,

\* Colonial affairs at this time were grossly mismanaged. The king pocketed the proceeds of the  $4\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. duty, and allowed the troops and various Government officials to starve, though this revenue was ample for the purpose.

\* Captain Thomas Warner or Indian Warner had been appointed Governor of Dominica by Francis, Lord Willoughby on 16 April 1664. A copy of his commission is given by Du Tertre, vol. iii., p. 85.



and enclosed the following depositions, proving Indian Warner not even to have been Sir Thomas Warner's natural son:—

Walter Carwardine, aged 60 this 18 Dec. 1675. About 46 years since came over with Sir Thos. Warner to the Indies, in the ship with him, & waited on him 4 years, & states that there was a child among his Indian slaves, a heathen never baptised, called Indian Warner & not reputed his child.

Lient. Robert Choppin, aged 58. About 46 years ago, was servant to Sir Thos. Warner & came out of England in a ship with him. Remembers that Sir Thomas called all his slaves before him on his plantation; they were 24 and all Indians, & the said child called Warner (who was not baptised and not his son) was among them. His Mother & 24 other slaves run off, but were brought back from Antegoa by a Capt. Fletcher, Commander of a vessel from Scotland. The said child was a slave & served Sir Thos. Warner till his death; "after whose death the said Indian Warner as a slave served S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Warner's Lady (al's March) & was a slave to the now Lady March."

Col. Randall Russell Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of Nevis, this 20 Dec. 1675, swears that in July 1637, he arrived out of Europe into S<sup>t</sup> Christophers, & was received into the house of S<sup>r</sup> Thos. Warner, & there lived in his employ severall years, etc.; corroborates preceding affidavits, & further says that the said slave lived afterwards some years with his Lady Ann Warner, till he run away again.

Sarah, wife of Lient. Robert Choppin, aged 48 this 18 Dec. 1675, was a servant to S<sup>r</sup> Thos. Warner, when Capt. Fletcher gave up the said slave, who was a slave also to the Lady March.

1675-6. On 10 Jan<sup>y</sup> a petition was presented on Warner's behalf signed by 13 of the Leeward Islands Merchants in London; Bastian Bayer & Alex<sup>r</sup> Pollington head the list. ('Colonial,' No. 47.)

1676, Mar. 25. Col. Warner writes fr. the Tower, that he has heard that he is to be sent out to Barbados for trial, & hopes he may go out at once in the Phenix.

3 April. Sir Robert Southwell reported to the Privy Council that according to request, he had conversed with Colonel Philip Warner in the Tower, from whom he obtained certain information relating to the Charibbee Islands as follows:—

At S<sup>t</sup> Christophers there are 800 armed English & 200 French, who have taken the oath of allegiance to the English King, & 1400 French besides 300 soldiers; there were 3 or 4000 English formerly there; there is no wood on that island. Sir Thos. Warner possessed Marigalante & placed Thos. Williams as Gov<sup>r</sup> there, but the Indians cut them off 23 years ago; then the French settled it. S<sup>t</sup> Lucia also had Major Indys for Gov<sup>r</sup>; the English deserted it however, & in 1664-5 Lord Willoughby sent there 1100 men who were all cut off & since then the French have lately taken it. M<sup>r</sup> Carroll is now Gov<sup>r</sup> of Montserrat, etc.

Antego has 70,000 Acres of manureable Land and 30,000 that are not soe. It is 32 miles long, and in the narrowest place 18 Miles broad, and in the broadest 25: It is accomodated with severall good Harbours. The Place of Trade are only two and soe ordered by Law viz<sup>t</sup>:—Falmouth and S<sup>t</sup> Johns, in each being a Fort for the security of shipping, maintained and furnished att the Countries charge, with men Ordnance and Am<sup>'</sup>unition.

The number of Inhabitants white & black 3500 and 1100 men disciplined Horse and Foot. The other Harbours are English Harbour, only separated by a Promontary from Falmouth Harbour 200 paces narrow, which 100 men might

digg through in Six weekes, being soft ground. The mouthes of the two Harbours are one league assunder, the next is Nonsuch which lyes due East, the other ffive Islands Harbour. On the North side are severall Islands of manurable and pasture ground, the biggest containes 1400 acres called Long Island, another the Goat Island of 300 acres, besides many others.

In Antigoa are kept every night 14 files of men on Guard against the Indians, and three nights before, and so many after the full moon, they are doubled, besides w<sup>ch</sup> they make continual Rounds and Patrouls of Horse. All which receive pay of the Island, the foot eight pence a day, and the Horse proportionably. There is here a Minister.

Berbuda, next adjacent, lyes North of Antigoa, distant about 10 Miles, which was twice settled by the English, and both times the Inhabitants were cutt off by the Indians, now it is only made use of as a Farme, having been by Lease granted to Foure persons by the Lord William Willoughby, who doe continue 18 or 20 lusty men att a strong house to secure the Stock, itt being their only end to make it a Markett of Provisions for the other Islands.

Colonel Stapleton writes to the P. C. that William Hamlin is a rogue. He asks for his pay as Lieut.-Colonel in Sir Tobias Bridge's Regiment, and forwards this further batch of depositions on Colonel Warner's behalf:—

Col. John Cormick a Member of H. M. Council, taken before John Carroll Esq., Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of Montserrat, Serj<sup>t</sup> Major David Galwey, Cap. Anth<sup>o</sup> Hodges, & Cap. Peter Cove all of y<sup>e</sup> Council, 25 Mar. 1675-6; is now aged 68, has lived at Montserrat these 50 years past, & remembers when M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Russell was killed by the Indians, as also John Bodkin. They also burned Cap. Wade's plantation at a loss to him of £600 st.

Ensign John Cormick of Montserrat aged 45 (? son of above).

L<sup>t</sup> Col. John Sutton also of Montserrat, is now aged 45, & says that soon after the conquest of the island in 1666 by the French, he escaped to the woods & found Henry Ashton Esq., son of — Ashton formerly Gov<sup>r</sup> of Antigoa, & then a dweller here, lying desperately wounded, so he carried him into the house of M<sup>r</sup> Angus, but had to make his escape on account of the Indians, whom he afterwards saw burn down the house, & the said Henry Ashton was burnt alive.

John Sharpe, Lient. of a foot company, also of Montserrat, aged 62, states Col. Nath<sup>l</sup> Reade was Gov<sup>r</sup> there in 1666.

Daniel Daly, aged 69, Dermott Sullivan aged 70, & John Dowdy aged 60, also depose.

Mr. Gilbert Loxtey, aged 78, remembers S<sup>r</sup> Thos. Warners slaves 45 or 46 years ago.

Capt. Moyell Johnson, aged 25, corroborates Lient. Sutton *re* Ashton.

Daniel Miskoll aged 80. Dermott Duell aged 101.

Capt. Andrew Booth, aged 50, remembers 20 Years back, & Ensign John Ryan aged 40, 18 years back.

Serj<sup>t</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Vaughan, aged 64, deposes *re* Hen. Ashton, Esq.

Philip Meagher Gent., aged 28.

Major Henry Croke J.P. & a Member of H.M. Council, was aged 69 when he was sworn on 18 Mar. 1675-6, before the Hon. Abednego Mathew Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of S<sup>t</sup> Christophers.

Marg<sup>t</sup> Stratton of S<sup>t</sup> Christophers, aged 50.

John Chambers, aged 56, came to S<sup>t</sup> Christophers in the "Reliefe" of Kingsaile from Bristoll, being taken prisoner under General Garrard in the Royall interest, at the town of Beachly, was forcibly sent hither in 1645, & sold as a servant to S<sup>r</sup> Thos. Warner K<sup>t</sup>, for 4 years.

By a certificate, dated 4 Mar. 1675-6, *re* Col. Warner's



Expedition to Dominico, it is authoritatively declared by eye-witnesses, that the reports of his having killed Indian Warner are utterly false, as he was slaine in the throng in fair & open war but by what hand none knows. Signed by :

ROW. WILLIAMS.	JONAS WATTS.
JN <sup>O</sup> CADE.	OBED. BRADSHAW.
DAN <sup>L</sup> HEUSH (?).	JN <sup>O</sup> FRYE.
RICH. AYRES.	

The letter was put in which Rob<sup>t</sup> Jones wrote from Guadaloup, on 23 Mar. 1674, saying he had heard the Indians were preparing a great expedition against Antigua.

The various Dep. Gov<sup>rs</sup> & Members of Council & Assembly all unanimously send home addresses in Warner's favour. The one from Antigua is signed by

Assembly.		Council.
RICH. BORRASTON,	ROGER JONES.	ROW. WILLIAMS.
Speaker.	DAN. PELLOR.	JER. WATKINS.
JN <sup>O</sup> VERNON.	THO. BECK.	RICH. AYRES.
JONAS WATTS.	JN <sup>O</sup> BRITAIN.	JN <sup>O</sup> PARRIS.
JACOB HILL.	SAM <sup>LL</sup> IRISH.	JN <sup>O</sup> CADE.
FFRA. CARLILE.	THO. TURNER.	PAUL LEE.
		SAM <sup>LL</sup> JONES.

Dated 4 Mar. 1675-6.

1676. On 22 November Stapleton sends home a great deal of information about the various islands of his government :—

At Antigua there are 2 files of men in the pay of the Country ; a troop of 33 horse ; & a Reg<sup>t</sup> of foot under Col. Philip Warner, Lt Col. Row. Williams, Maj<sup>r</sup> Tho. Mallett, etc., amounting to 770 privates in 10 companies. There are Three Forts : “one att St Johns Harbour, one at Falmouth Harbour and the third att Carlisle Road. Guns Sixteen, halfe whereof, Twelve Pounders, the other halfe eight Pounders. The Fort is very well scituated in the mouth of the Harbour. Two upon Two small islands. To which from the Land one may Wade over. The Third on a poynt att Carlile Road, noe Store or Provision but what Indian Provision the Inhabitants doe Plant for their own Subsistence.” He further states that the island is 28 miles by 20, has 120,000 acres whereof 100,000 are manurable & 20,000 not so ; 70,000 are taken up & 50,000 lying waste ; & the small islands contain 3000 acres. Barbouda is of vast extent computed as large as Nevis, but has never been surveyed. There is but 1 church & that at Falmouth, which serves also for a Court House. There are 2 rivulets, one in Carlile Road, the other at Blubber Valley, & 4 good harbours St Johns, Five Islands, Falmouth & English with depth of water varying from 5 to 18 feet. 7 bays & 6 creekes are also named. The Imports from England to the Leeward Islands amount to £50,000 st. ; £20,000 is spent for provisions from Scotland, Ireland, England & New England. 1000 blacks are yearly imported worth £20,000. Saltpetre is found in Col. Philip Warner's cave at the Savannah. No Registers of births, deaths & marriages are kept, there being no Ministers & no Churches. “In Nevis there are some few Quakers and in Antigua to the number of 60 in both Islands.”

The Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> doe always sign Marriage Licences. There are 8 Protestants to 1 Roman Catholic, who live happily together. There is the same diversity of religion as in England. Quakers are a great trouble & will not keep watch & ward, not even against the Indians ; they once disturbed a Minister & tried to expel him from the pulpit, for which they were imprisoned.

He reports that “Coll. Warner is after his greate sufferings come of with credit by a learned Ignoramus of the grand Jury and was cleered, by proclamation which could not bee otherwise onelesse they would hang him right

or wrong. The fellow who falsly deposed against him is sent to Holland in Irons.”

In the Remonstrance drawn up by the Assembly of Antigua in Warner's defence, they state that in 1656 an expedition from Antigua and Montserrat went against Indian Warner, and that in 1660 peace was made with him by Colonel Christopher Keynell then Governor of Antigoa.

Letter from Coll. Warner.

Most Hono<sup>d</sup> S<sup>r</sup>—Sence the receipt of you' letter yesterday for which I give you my gratfull acknowligment my brother has brought me yo' command tuching two questions wherein you desier to be resolved by me :—

the first is to know how or by what means the Island of St Xphers may be secured from the french : sence it is granted that it is not fitt to be the generall Rendevous and strong Hold for securing his majesties interest in those parts of the world : secondly what are the reasons to ground an oppinion in his magestie that the Island of Antegua is fittest for that purpose and not any of the other English Islands :

To both which I shall according to my best skill and knowlige give you satisfaction : and to the first viz. :

St Xphers being of it selfe but a small spott of ground : I mean so much of it as is in the English Posseshon : cannot Containe a sufficient p'portion of men to secure its owne safty much lesse so great a number as will be necessary to maintaine the right of the Crowne to all the rest : and that for these Reasons :—

1. The french have much the larger proportion and the better part of the land whose interests are well establisht and enriched greatly by the ruins and plunder of thar neighbors in the late war.

2. The English (which were before that war) much the greater number of Peopell were disperst and sent to severall parts of the world some selling thar interest to the french others leaving it without any Consideration abundance of which are dead others of them being in dispair of the Rendytion of that Island became settlers in other parts and were unwilling to leave a flourishing hopful plantation for a worn out peie (? peice) of land holly distroyed and layed waist by the french : and would never returne ; but if thay did it was only to make a benefitt by selling thar rights and so leaving the same againe some of these came with resolution to plant upon thar old interest but were so wasted by thar long delays and waiting that they were far unable to pay back the purchase mony which they received from the french (in these I mean such as had sold upon thar removall to the french) and much more the emeliorations and improvements the french were by articles to reserve before they surrendered the same so that by this means thar is really one third Part of that small proportion of that Island invested in the right of the french and thar airs for ever : which lessens its abilities of receiving a sufficient number of the Kings subjects either for its owne safty or the safty of the rest.

The last and main reason is that really the land is so worn out and so void of advantages and Conveniences to resettell it as wood timber, etc., that noe person will venture upon it because thar can be no prospect of gaining or making an estate but spending one : before they can arrive to a Comfortable living were the french dispossesed of so much as formerly did belong to the English. Now for securing its selfe from thar neighbors in case of an Eruption betweene the two Crownes the best way in my oppinion is to build a strong fort upon Cleverlys point of that large extent that it might be able to nerve and secure the retreat of the whole if once forst to fly : and in this and for this purpose thar ought to be seven or eight months stores beforehand to maintaine them : and noe more soldiers in this Garrison Constantly then the two p'sent Companies fitted up



and well payed & incoriged for the future this being done thar is noe doubt but the soveraignty of the Place may be mentained against all the force the french can bring to atempt them. I have said nothing tuching the securitie of shiping in this Island because thar is noe thing but open wild roads which noe forts can possibly make safe nor the invention of man secure from Hurricanes.

. . . To your second proposall I doe affirme that Antigua is really the fittest place to make a generall garrison or strong hold not only to secure ittselfe but all the rest and I make it out upon these reasons:—

1. its largnesse being able to containe many thousands of people.

2<sup>ly</sup>. its fertilitie abell to afford a plenty of Provissions in its produce besides it is naturally stored with wild Game as Hogs goats cattell, etc., what none of the Islands have and great Plenty of fish Turkell, etc., an augmentation to these benefitts thar is barbuda and severall other small agasent Islands that are only kept to breed stock which makes it a far more Plentifull place than all the other Caribe Islands.

3<sup>ly</sup>. It is accomodated with severall navigable and secure harbors able to receeve and secure many hundred of shiping both from the enemy and stormes and whar the said shiping may Crene refitt or otherwise; and thar is store of timber in the Place to effect it and such timber as the worme never will tuch: Called whit seader:

4<sup>ly</sup>. its situation being to windward (to the eastward) of the other Island and more out of the road way of men of war so that thar importation as well as thar exportation is thereby the better secured it lies also in the way that all the french ships must passe and repas home for Europ so that very few or none of thar shippes can passe but thay must goe near the westward shore of this Island whar thar lies a very good harbor to secure men of war to ly in to interpose thar passage if occasion.

And besides all this thar are an great plenty of necessities and Conveniences to build any strong holds as timber lime and as good building stone as any in the world and noe want of watter or any thing else.

Hono<sup>d</sup> Sr—I have now rudly given you the narative and my oppinion of and upon you' questions I humbly beg you' pardon for all the imperfections you shall meet with therin it may happely be a question why Antigua thus furnisht with advantages beyond its neighbor Island be not as well settled. I answer that the reasons of its Continuing an ill nurst and a slow thriving Colony are these the first & greatest is the Continuall incurshins of the Indians of Dominico which frightens all peopell from Comming to Plant upon it secondly the monopolising the affrican trade which hinders all peopell that would supply the Place with blackes to adventure and the Company themselves never yett afforded that Island as much as the least help or suply:

you' letter gives me the ill newse of my expected doome from new marktett. I apprehend upon the Cap<sup>t</sup> most Idell inquiren as to my usage aboard will make the King order me all the way in the billbowes or a prisoner between deck (quod fiat voluntas Dei). I am resolved to suffer it and with an invinsibell patience to bear all. I pray God in mercy turne his hart and send me a deliverance of these oppressions.

I am, Hono<sup>d</sup> Sr,

Yo' most obleged and most humble servant,  
Aprill y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1676. PHILL. WARNER.

Honoured Sr—Since y<sup>e</sup> hand of providence & the Kings pleasure ordered my transmitting hither and am now arrived I thought it an obligation upon mee as early as I could to present you with this scribble, it comes accompanied with my Brother Sr Thomas Warner, who has been an eye wittness of my 7 months imprisonment in England, and

what may be left unexpressed in this hee can personally inform you of: Att my first going to Whitehall I was very much surprized to meet with the Kings displeasure against mee, being conscious that neither my ffathers former Services, nor my own (being alwaies from 16 yeares of Age employed in his Mat<sup>ties</sup> Military and Civill affaires) could undeserve his favour, but the disappointment was great, and a complaint sent home from you did soone pervert my expectation.

Sr—The designe of this paper is not to give you more trouble, then what I hope you will pardon, when you consider the necessity I have to present you with it. The Complaint comprehended in Hamlins oath though desperately penned and sworn too yet had little influence upon the Councell, for indeed the great incoherences of it tho' many improbabilities and down right untruths in it found its just success little faith among sober minded men though generally beleived among the ordinary multitude even to the making mee a monster; but yo<sup>r</sup> letter which went with it to Mr Secretary Coventry mett with better Credit, and was the consequence of all my misfortune, for you were pleased to informe Mr Secretary in yo<sup>r</sup> Letter, that the killing of the Indians in Dominico was very ruinous to our Trade and absolutely destructive to all the Leeward Islands which Information made so great impression upon the King and Councill, that indeed I should not have dared to stand a Justification but that my own experience and the many depositions from all the Leeward Islands do manifest the contrary, and I hope by this time Yo<sup>r</sup> Excellency is convinced likewise and that instead of proving ruinous to the Leeward Islands that action is realy good service to the King and all his Subjects in these Collonies, and chiefly in Antigua, who for many yeares were a languishing people and were forced to make the Island a Garrison instead of a plantation. But now since the Destruction of those Savages, the Island begins to revive, and can with safety employ their labour upon their planting, which before were exercised in their Arms, watching and warding day and night to defend their families and their Interests from the bloody stratagems of those murdering natives. The action whereof I am suspected and by all people controverted was done by virtue of my Gen<sup>l</sup>s Com<sup>a</sup> which is full and authentick and was not sought for or desired but was wholly unexpected by mee when it came to my hands, but was procured by often repeated addresses of the Island to the Generall who took their sufferings into his consideration and accordingly sent this Com<sup>a</sup> as the best expedient to give them releife. And as I was his Deputy Governor there and his inferiour Officer I did not dare to refuse obedience to it without hazard of my life. And I protest I went upon the expedition with all the unwillingness in the world, untill the Councill and Assembly of Antigua by their daily Addresses and importunities prevailed with mee, and then I went being accompanied with the best gentlemen in the Island.

Sr—Though I have not y<sup>e</sup> honour of a personall knowledge w<sup>th</sup> you, yet the Generall Character Fame speaks of you, assures mee I shall meet with nothing from you but honesty and Generositie, which has encourag'd mee to send this short narrative in hopes of a speedy opportunity to give you a fuller satisfaction. I am now on board the Phoenix. My Brother and the Cap<sup>t</sup> are come to know yo<sup>r</sup> pleasure. For my own part the law and my own conscience tells mee I am inocent of the Commission of any Capitall Criminall ffact, and therefore do hope that I may come ashoar to pay you my respects in that dresse that becomes innocence and a man of honor, and not as a nocent or mallifactor; And if any person shall be so p'fidiously divelish to prosecute me without a just ground, I will upon mine honor be ready and stand their accusation for I have an inward Guard to fortifye mee as well as a Just God above to defend mee from suffering wrong. And my request to Yo<sup>r</sup> Excellency is, that if there appeares no person to accuse mee before the



Judges that then I may have a speedy opportunity to Justifye myselfe, and clear that ignominious reproch that has ruined mee and my family, to the end it may be transmitted to my freinds at Whitehall & in England, and also that I may hasten to my languishing family and Interests.

Sr—Your forgiveness of mee in this interruption will bee an unspeakable obligation upon

Honoured Sir,  
Yo<sup>r</sup> Exc<sup>ys</sup> most humble Servant,  
P. W.

My Brother likewise presents you with a letter from yo<sup>r</sup> Brother the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Earl of Carlisle, which was sent to mee in the Tower.

Endorsed:—"Coll. Warner's Letter to S<sup>r</sup> J. Atkins upon his arrival at Barbados." *Circa* 1676.

Anno 1676. On the 22d of the Second Month, the said Ensign Brittain, with a Guard, came and drew Thomas Darlow down to the Bay, where the Guard was, and kept him there three days.

Among the Officers of the Militia was Major Thomas Mallet, a Man of a bad Life and Conversation, who exercised his Power to the Oppression of his peaceable Neighbours, as appears by the following Instances, viz. :—

On the 23d of October, Edward Martin, William Boon, and William Chamberlain, were committed to Prison by the said Mallet, for refusing to go to the Guard, but upon Application on their Behalf to the Governour, he gave Order for their Release.

About the same Time, the said Mallet had also imprisoned twelve others, namely, Thomas Darlow, Samuel Sizemore, Richard Buckley, Henry Graydon, Job Langford, Thomas Smith, John Heydon, Timothy Drake, William Mansfield, Thomas Dashwood, Peter Dashwood, and John Loftee.

On the 6th Day of the Eleventh Month, the aforesaid Major Mallet ordered his Companies belonging to North-Sound and Popes-head, to meet at the Training-place, at the House of George Turny and Francis Carlisle, where the innocent Quakers were made the Marks of his Malice; for after many reviling Words, he caused two of them, viz.: Thomas Darlow and John Heydon, to be put into one of the Files, but they standing still, and not acting according to his Will (which for Conscience-sake they could not) he, the said Mallet, in a violent Rage and Passion fell upon them, and with a Wythe which he had in his Hand, gave them many sore and grievous Stripes over their Faces, Backs and Heads, to the shedding of their Blood, and bruising the Flesh upon their Bones. He also beat Phillip Snelling and William Boon and called to his Lieutenant Jacob Hill, to take them into the File; but the Lieutenant answered, They are Men who pretend to Tenderness of Conscience, and I cannot judge of a Man's Conscience, therefore am not willing to meddle with them. The Major's Behaviour was indeed such, that several of his own Captains reproved him, when he called the Quakers Infidels, and said, It was no Harm to kill them. After he had beaten several of them with many cruel Stripes, he fined them 500 lb. of Tobacco each. On the 16th of the same Month John Haydon being commanded by the aforesaid Major Mallet to make his Appearance at their Exercising-place, he came, accordingly, but because he could not for Conscience-sake submit to perform their Military Exercise, the said Mallet gave him near fifty Stripes with an Horsewhip and a blue Wythe, the Marks of which Cruelty he carried about for severall Days after.

Thomas Smith, for not appearing in Arms, was fined by the said Major Mallet 500 lb. of Tobacco. On the 18th of the Eleventh Month 1676, came Richard Allen, the Marshal's Man, and with him two others armed, having an Order under the said Mallet's Hand to take away his Goods for the aforesaid Fine, for which they seized his Bedding, a Parcel

of Yarn, and other Things. On the same Day the aforesaid Richard Allen, with the said Soldiers, came to the House of Thomas Darlow, with an Order from the aforesaid Mallet, and took away one She-Ass big with Foal, which he judged worth 1200 lb. of Tobacco.

On the same Day he also came with the same Soldiers to the House of John Haydon, with an Order from the said Major, and seized an He-Ass, a Chest, and an Hammock, for the aforesaid Fine.

The same Day also, the said Allen with his Companions, came to the Plantation of Jonas Langford, with an Order from the said Mallet, and took an Horse worth 3500 lb. of Sugar, for not providing Arms for himself and his Servants.

On the 23d came Daniel Hensley, who was Marshal to the Regiment, and with him Thomas Brooks, who was appointed to look over their Arms, to the House of William Boon, with an Order from the said Mallet, and took one Servant Woman with 2000 lb. of Tobacco, which they said was for not finding Arms for himself and Servants.

On the 24th came the said Daniel Hensley, and Thomas Brooks to the House of William Chamberlain, with the said Major's Order, and took one He-Ass worth 1000 lb. of Tobacco, for not appearing at their Exercising-place with Arms. The said Asses and Horses were kept several Days and offered to Sale, but no Man would buy them. These Proceedings being laid before the Governour a few days after, he seemed to be troubled, that such Cruelties should be exercised, reproved Mallet for what he had done, and ordered the Redelivery of what was taken away, and that the Fines should be levied upon their Tobacco and Sugar; he also ordered the said Mallet not to strike them any more: But the Governour's Command was not sufficient to subdue the malicious and violent Spirit by which the said Major was push'd into Acts of Cruelty, as may appear by his farther Procedure. (Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers.')

On 9 January 1676-7 was passed an Act signed by Philip Warner, Governor, and Richard Borraston, Speaker, by which, for the better security of the Island, a duty of 1 lb. of powder per ton was in future to be strictly levied on all shipping arriving at the ports. This custom had been in force ever since the first settling of the Caribbees, but for the more careful supervision of it in the future, a collector was now appointed who would receive for salary 10 per cent. of the amount he collected.

On 9 February 1676-7 it was ordained that, on account of the numerous deaths which had resulted from unqualified persons pretending to be Chirurgeons and Apothecaries, no one would be allowed to practise till he had produced before the Governor and Council a certificate from the Surgeons' Hall in London, any University "or able Physician of any of His Majesty's kingdoms, for his being admitted and allowed of that Society and Company, and approved by them as capable of such Practice." A fine of 5000 lbs. was to be paid for the first offence against this Act.

April 1676. Letter from Coll. Warner to S<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Southwell.

Most Hono<sup>d</sup> S<sup>r</sup>—You<sup>rs</sup> with the enclosed copy of my Generalls letter is newly Come to my hand and being incapable to make any other returne am forced only to repeat my usuall offering of a hart full of gratitude a sacrifice very unproportionat to satisfie all those favors you have to this very hower mulltiplied upon me. You<sup>r</sup> advice that I should rather stand my tryall then endeavor or hope for deliverance by any other Cource I resolve to follow: for it will suit better both with my owne disposition as well as the righting



my inword innocency: in order to restore my honor that has languisht under a seavear Calumny for 7 months last in a base and seavear imprisonment. As for Mr Chappman Sr Jonathans agent to whom he wrott favorable of me: is to be found everyday upon the Change and the Person to whom he did communicate so much of Sr Jonathans mind (as I told you) is Coll. Bayer a merchant at the black bull a pewterers in Fenchurch street who is my very good frend & will redely attend you' commands on my score whenever you think fitt to imploy him.

As to you' favorable thoughts Concerning a turne of my fortunes affter the cessation of my p'sent afflictions I am so Conscious my slender abilities are infinitely unfitt for any publike undertaking ether Civill or military and my unparalleled troubles have so habituated my resolutions to designe a retired privat life that nothing in this world Can possible invite me from it.

Now to answer those two nice objections: first of the Island of Antiguas want of watter: secondly of its being more subject to feavors & agues I say: That the first is only a vullgar Error for none of the English Islands are better furnisht with watter then that; that is within y<sup>e</sup> land but it is true that not above two small rivors run to the sea out of which thar is forty saile of shiping watters for thar voadges home annually and those inland streames might with small charge and industry be brought downe into the very townes if it were Countenced with those incorigement I formerly advised: Barbadoes that splendid Island my father at his first settling those parts rejected for the great want of watter that was then upon it naturally yet art and industry has suplyed those defects by wells sesternes, etc., so that miriads of peopell are furnished the like is by Antegua which in some parts near the sea was heartofore very ill provided yett now by the same means well furnisht the list of entrys and ships bonds that I brought home to the Commishioners of the Customes will make out the number that laded and watered thar for these two last years past, As to the second I answer in like maner that at its first settling it was ether by the malignitis of the earth or air subject to feavors and agues but since it becomes more oppened that the sun has power to exhall those vapors it is otherwise and I will and doe avouch that it is now as healthy as any other Island espechally to temporat men that doe not by exses of Colds or Heats in deboching begett sickness which all mortalls are subject to all over the world: and those that doe gett those accidentall distempers seldome or never dye but for want of good atendance and Carfull lucking affter. I have with trubell come to my papers but find such a Confusion made amoungst them with my Caytiffe servants that many of them are lost and of them at least seven or eight of the laws and acts sent home by me for his majesties grations assent and Confirmation as many as I found I send which are but three and one of allso is noe way materiall in regard it relates to me therfore you may putt it aside if you see fitt those that are wanting I will god willing order home by the first & now Honored Sr I take my leave of you for wee only wait hear for a fair wind to prossed to the downes from thence to Porchmuth which will be our last port in this Kingdome; I repeat you my harty thanks for you' Care tuching the reception of my two sones one bord wee are now all together where I have more rounge to breath out my melencoly Contemplaytions then in the tower: I humbly beg your pardon for my prolixity and that you will read me as really I am

most Hono<sup>d</sup> Sr,

Your most humble and obleged

ffrom one bord the Pf'nix  
in the Hope (?) Aprill  
y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1676. My bro-  
ther P'sents you with  
his humble servis.

fathfull servant

PHILL. WARNER.

Sr ROBERT SOUTHWELL—I beg the favor of you to P'sent my humble servis to Sr Charles Wheeler and Mr Garthwart.

Endorsed:—"To the Hono<sup>d</sup> Sr Robert Southwell.  
From Coll. Warner." (Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 537.)

On 10 May 1677 was read the petition of Colonel Warner asking to be restored to his Majesty's favour, to which the following answer was given:—

Report of the Comm<sup>tee</sup> concerning Coll. Warner. Read at  
y<sup>e</sup> Comm<sup>tee</sup> 17 May 1677. Disallowed.

May it please Yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup>,

Wee have lately received a Petic'on from Coll. Philip Warner, setting forth that there coming to Your Ma<sup>ties</sup> information, from Barbados the tidings of a horrid and malicious Murther committed by the Pet<sup>r</sup> against the Indians of St Dominico, such credit was given thereto, and so just a detestac'on had of y<sup>e</sup> thing supposed all to be true, as that being examin'd, with two other persons, whom hee casuall met hee and they did (to the suddain questions which were made unto them) own toe many parts of the fact as provoked Your Ma<sup>ty</sup> to indignation, but withall had not opportunity to open the manner of proceedings, the accidents that happened, and the time intervening, which would have made soe much of the fact as was own'd to be true, not only sutable to the Rules of Warr, but absolutely necessary for the preservation of Your Ma<sup>ties</sup> subjects, who had otherwise been lyable to a general Massacre. And that, for the better evidence of the truth hereof, the Pet<sup>r</sup>, after eight months close Imprisonment in the Tower, expos'd to all the Enemies he had in the World, transported to the Island most concern'd and exasperated, and tryed by a Jury thereof alone, undergoing thereby all the Rigor of the Law, has been nevertheless declar'd Not Guilty; And therefore humbly praying that, if wee had any sence of his condition, wee would be instrumental to restore him to your Ma<sup>ties</sup> Grace. In considerac'on wee must needs presume to acquaint Your Ma<sup>ty</sup> that whatever wee have heard of Coll. Warner, before this action, hath been to his advantage, and sutable to y<sup>e</sup> behavior of a deserving subject, and the son of that Father who, besides many other signal services, first brought the Caribee Islands to a dependence to this Crowne. As for the fact whereof hee was accused wee have been inform'd by Sr Jonathan Atkins that hee was clear'd by Proclamation. And from Coll. Stapleton wee are by many letters, told that Hamlyne who was the sole accuser was an infamous fellow, and since that time ran away with a Sloop from the Leeward Islands to the Dutch, from whom hee has got a Commission, Under which hee has stolen away severall negroes off St Christophers chaceing and firing upon the Boats of Your Ma<sup>ties</sup> subjects, and committing several other acts of open Piracy. And besides wee are sensible that y<sup>e</sup> Merchants of the Exchange of London, and other parts of this Kingdome, have all along bore hono<sup>ble</sup> testimony for the Petitioner, even before his Tryal. Soe that wee think it high time, and for Your Ma<sup>ties</sup> honor and service to put an end to y<sup>e</sup> pet<sup>r</sup>'s misery. And that Your Ma<sup>ty</sup> would com'and some signification to be made of the ceasing of Yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ties</sup> displeasure, and that hee stands in Yo<sup>r</sup> opinion as before this accident, which may not only revive his drooping spirits, but ingage him in a vigorous care for the preservac'on and defence of those Islands, wherein hee hath formerly acted a very good part for Your Ma<sup>ties</sup> service.

Council Chamber. All w<sup>ch</sup> is most humbly submitted to Yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup>. (Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 568.)

On the 18th the King ordered that Warner should be put out of his government of Antigua, and not hold any office of trust under the Crown.



On 8 June the Bishop of London was requested to licence and despatch six Ministers to Stapleton.

On 17 July 57 recruits go out in the pinke "Hopewell" of 120 tons, whose commander, Michael Russell, is paid £5 per head for their passage. Their names are given in full in the list.

On 10 September the King ordered 300 malefactors to be consigned to St. Christopher's, the Sheriffs of London being allowed for the prisoners. A small fifth-rate frigate was this autumn appointed to the station.

On 1 November the Bishop acquaints Stapleton that he has selected Messrs. Foster, Jones, Molineux, Davis, and Milward, who embark in the "Olive Branch," Captain Giles Laurence commander, and one other, Mr. Grief, will follow later.

Anno 1677. On the 28th of the Third Month, John Haydon and Thomas Cox being at the Town called St John's, on their lawful Occasions, were taken up by Order of the aforesaid Mallet, and the said John Haydon being unwilling to go with those that took him, was dragged down the Street to the Sea-side, and sorely beaten by the said Mallet, and also by one of the persons who dragged him along: Being come to the Sea-side, by which Time their cruel Usage had almost deprived the said John Haydon of his Senses, they put them both into a Ship-boat, and having so done, told the Seamen, They were a Couple of Rogues who had a Design to run away with their Boat: Whereupon the Seamen went down, and finding the Men abused and belied, desired them to come out of the Boat, which when they had done, they were kept all Night under a Guard in the open Field, and next Morning Mallet came and asked them, Whether they would bear Arms? They answered, They could not. So he went away, and soon after returning, beat John Haydon with many cruel Stripes, and sent them in a boat to the Fort, which was on a Rocky Island, remote from the Place they dwelt at, where they remained about three Months, Mallet giving Orders that none of their Friends should come to visit them, nor bring them any Provisions, and that they should have only what he had laid in, viz., a parcel of very bad stinking Beef, not fit for Men to eat.

It happened on the first Day of the First Month this Year, that Samuel Sizemore being on his lawful Occasions at the Town called St John's, where the Militia of the Division he lived in were then in Arms, Major Mallet sent two Soldiers for him, and asked him, Why he was not exercising? He answered, I have no business there. Upon which Mallet gave him thirty Blows or more with a blue Wythe, and then sent him Prisoner to the Fort, where he was detained about six weeks. One Edmund Hull, then at St John's Town, so called, hearing of this, went and acquainted the Governour thereof, who said, that He had ordered Major Mallet not to commit any of them who had any visible Estate. The said Edmund Hull went and told Mallet what the Governour had said, for which Mallet struck the said Hull several blows. This Major was so habituated to Cruelty, that even the Governour's Order could hardly restrain him; to evade which he had sent the said Samuel Sizemore to Prison by a verbal Command, probably not being willing that any Mittimus in Writing should be seen on that Occasion.

After the aforesaid John Haydon and Thomas Cox had continued Prisoners in the Fort about three Months, the

Governour sent an express Order to Mallet to release them, at which he was much displeased, for it was thought his principal Aim in soliciting the Governour to intrust him with the Power of the Militia was, that he might have an opportunity of venting the Spleen and Malice which he bore against the Quakers.

1678. Colonel James Vaughan succeeded in the Government, being sent from Nevis by the General. He began with many Threats against the Quakers, ordered the Militia Act to be put in Force, and Fines to be levied on those who refused to bear Arms: But his Time was short, and he was removed before he had time to put his threats in Execution, for the People articed against him, and the General displaced him, and restored Paul Lee, who continued for some Time in his former Moderation, till prevailed upon by the Solicitations of one Lambert, a persecuting Priest, to Act otherwise. (Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers.')

A letter from Stapleton was received by their Lordships on 1 April, wherein he acquaints them with the arrival of the 57 recruits. He says that the ketch "Quaker," Captain Haddocke commander, captured at Tobago 70 or 80 negroes who were being carried off by the Indians, the island having been deserted by the Dutch, and he asks for the King's permission to retain them for himself.

The Dutch officers and 250 souls were blown up by a shot from a mortar, they dining over the powder magazine. The 300 malefactors\* sent out will be great benefactors. He has presented Mr. Davis and Mr. Milward to St. Christopher's, Mr. Foster to Nevis, Mr. Molineux to Montserrat, Mr. Jones and one Mr. Lambert to Antigua. Each Minister shall have £100 st. a year or 16,000 lbs. besides fees.

On 5 April a memorial was received from the Ambassador of the States General about the Tobago negroes.

On 2 May Stapleton renewed the treaty with the Comte de Blenac.

A letter, dated 8 June, signed by James Vaughan, Deputy-Governor, and William Barnes, Speaker, in answer to certain complaints, was read at the Board.

On 30 October the Seal which is now ready is despatched. It is thus described:—

On the one side engraven with his Masties Effegies crown'd in Royall Vestments holding a Trident in one hand placed sitting in a Charriott drawn by two Sea horses with this inscription round the said figure Sigillum Insularum S<sup>ti</sup> Christopheri, Nevis, Antegoa, Montserrat, etc. On the other side:—His Maties Armes with the Garter Crowne Supporters and Motto and round about this inscription: Carolus secundus dei gratia magnæ Britanniae franciæ et Hiberniæ Rex fidei Defensor.

\* These malefactors, mostly drawn from the prisons of London and Middlesex, pleaded their pardons on condition of their transportation to the West Indies, and usually served seven years as white slaves before attaining their freedom. There was keen competition between the colonies for their acquisition, but for further details the reader may consult the papers of Christopher Jeaffreson, Agent for the Island of St. Christopher, embodied in "A Young Squire of the seaventeenth century by John Cordy Jeaffreson, 1878." In regard to their treatment and way of living; see Ligon's 'Barbadoes,' 1673.

ANTEGUA, 1678.

Heere Followes a List of all the men, Woemen, & Children whites & blacks in the Severall Divisions in the Island of Antegua viz<sup>t</sup> :—

FALMOUTH DIVISION.

	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
Coll. Phillip Warner's family	11	5	7	40	40	22
Major Richard Burraston	4	3	3	4	4	2
Benjamin Planchard	2	1	1	1	3	2
Ensine Robert Smith	3	1	1	2	1	
Henry Watson	1	1				
L <sup>t</sup> William Proctor	2	1	2	4	3	4
William Waynwright	5	1		6	7	5
Nathaniell Munke	6	2	3	5	4	3
Anthony White	1	1	1	1		
Symon Swan	1	1	3			
Hugh Evans	1	1	1			
James Ward	2			1	1	
Roger Jones	2	1	1		1	
Robert Phillips	2	1	1			
Henry Pelham	1	1				
John Hamilton	2	2	6			
James Glasse	2					
Lewelling Ryce	3	1				
Thomas Garrett (?)	4				2	
Margery Oxford		1		3	1	
John Thaley	6					
Thomas Middleton	2	3	2		1	
M <sup>r</sup> Lewis Mayo	3					
M <sup>r</sup> John Gunthropp	3					
Lewis Garnish	2	2	3	3	1	
John Row	1	1	1			
Robert Carpenter	1	1	1			
William Corby	1	1	3			
Cap <sup>n</sup> Paul Lee	8	3	2	16	11	9
Major Thomas Mallett	9	1		11	12	7
M <sup>r</sup> Anthony Cade	5			3	3	3
Ensine John Austin	2	1	2	2	2	
William Brett	2	1				
Margarett Thattborn		1				
Francis Gifford	3	1				
John Ellis	3					
John Atkinson	5	1	1			
Thomas Mechin	1	2	1	1		
John Partington	2	1				
John Bush	2	2	4			
Robertt Tubb	1		1			
Thomas Haynes	1	1	2		1	
Roger Thomas	1					
Edward Cooper	3	1		3	6	
Stephen Harper	3	1	1			
John Russell	2	1				
John Lumby	3	3				
William Shaw	1	1	1			
John Jean	1	1	2			
John Masters	2	2	2	1	1	
Richard Mathew	1	2	1			
John Court	1	2				
Cap <sup>n</sup> John (sic) Wynthrop	2	4	1	8	3	4
	138	66	61	115	108	61

SOUTH SIDE, NONSUCH DIVISION.

L <sup>t</sup> Daniell Pes(blot)	4	4	4	2	2	2
William Bettley	1	1	3	1	1	
Francis Bonner	2	1	2			
Robert Belgrove	1	1				
Robert Clark	1	1	1			
Curnelius Conner	1	1				
George Smith	2	1	2		1	2
Darby Collins	2					
Randoll Jones	2					
William Curtis	1					
Thomas Green	1					
Daniell Carty	1					
Dennis Coaply	1					
Richard Carter	2	1		1	1	
Edward Cooke	1	2	1		1	
Joseph Daniell	1	1	1			
Rowland Davies	1	1	1			
William Evans	1					
John Dugan	4	1	2	8	7	6
William Farrell	1					
Edward Pumpney	1					
Domingo Ferdinando	1	1	1			
Paul Mallard	2	1	2	1	1	1
John Nicholls	4	1	2			
Dominick French	1					
John Foster	1					
Richard Gill	2	2	2			
Nathaniell Garrett	2	3	2	1	1	
Thomas Elmes	2	1	2	1	1	
Evan Jones	1					
Christopher Rymes	3	1	2	1	1	
Robert Hollis	1					
William Hughes	1	1	3			
William Coomes	4	2	3	1	1	
Robert Harris	1	1	2			

White Men. White Women. White Childn. Negro Men. Negro Women. Negro Childn.

W <sup>m</sup> Harris	2					
Daniell Hayes	1	1				
Mathew Holmes	1	1	1			
Howell Jones	2	1	4	2	2	4
Phillip Bush	1	1				
James Jolly	1	1	1			
Edward Johnson	3	2		1		
Teige Mathews	2					
John Knight	2	1	2			
Patrick Long	1	1	1			
John Liscombe	1	1				
John Marchant	4	1	2	1		
Sarah Jones		1				1
Mathew Williams	2					
John Merrett	2					
John Marshall	1	1	3	1	1	1
Christopher Nicolls	3	1				
James Oleryan (O'bryan)	1	1				
Symon Oberston	1	1	2			
George Price	2	1	2			
Thomas Prichard	1					
Elkana Row	1	1				
Nathaniell Refford	1					
Geo. Richardson	2					
John Robinson	1	1				
Alexander Rollo	4	1				
Henry Soper	3	3	2			
William Smith	1	1	1			
Martyn Spyce	2					
John Triplett	1					
Hugh Trotter	1	1				
Jeremy Thistlewaite	1					
Phillip Upshott	2	1			1	
Francis Veniola	2	1				
Thomas ap Thomas	1	1	2			
William Walton	1	1				
Andrew Young	1					
Theodora Macy	1					
David Macey	1	1				
Christopher Smith	2					
Edward Thomas	1	1		3	2	1
John Berry	2	1	1	1	1	1
Jane Burrell		2		1		
William Allen	3			2	2	
William Trappin	1	2	3	2	2	
Anthony Maynard	1	1	3	2	1	1
James Almond	1					
Ellinor Dorrington		1	1			
John Thorne	2					
Walter Duglasse	1					
William Ellis	2					
Lawrence Murphy	1					
Obadiah Jones	1					
John Deunet	1					
	138	68	69	34	29	20

NORTH SIDE, NONSUCH DIVISION.

Cap <sup>t</sup> Richard Eyres family	1		2	5	5	2
L <sup>t</sup> Daniell Mitchell	1	1		1	3	
Morris Daines	1	1	1		1	
John Hopson	3	1	2	1	3	
Phillip Kenedy	2	1			1	
Ens. John Hall	2	1		2	1	1
Henry Cooke	2	1	1	2	2	2
Charles Hargedon	1					
Jane Nuttbeane		2	3		4	2
John Ward	3	1		4	1	
Richard Sklyner	7			8	5	
Dermond Noon	1	1	2	1		1
Thomas England	1					
John Barnard	4	1	2		1	
Thomas Poole	3	1		3		
Owen M <sup>c</sup> Carty	4			1	1	
Daniell Minchon	2		1		1	
Symon Gubbins	1	1	1			
James Robertson	2	1				
Daniell Denning	2	1				
Nicholas Porter	1					
Edward Williams	2	1	4	2	1	
James Noon	1	1	1			
Robert Toft	2	1	1			
Edmond Carwell	1	1			1	
Francis Ashwell	1	1	1			
John Sharpe	1	1	3			
William Thompson	1	1	1			
John Blanden	2					
Walter Lowe	1					
Timothy Cockly	4	2		1		
Edward Rukett	1					
Thomas Grosswell	4					
Walter Phillips	7	1	1	4	3	
Benjamin Tuck	2	1	1	1	1	
John Yexly	2	2				
William Pixe	3	1	1	1	1	
Thomas York	2	1	2			
Mathew Bryan	2					
John Pike	4	2		2	1	1
John Wynter	4					
Robert Sutton	5	1	3			1
William Hunt	6	2	1			
John Morse	2	1	1		1	



	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
Robert Oswell . . .	2	1				
Joseph Hester . . .	3	1	1	1		
Christopher Ramsey . .	2					
Joseph Parker . . .	1	1	3			
John Cranwell . . .	3					
John Gunter . . .	4	1				
John Gratrix . . .	2	1	2		1	
John Lachaisnay . . .	1	1				
Roger Kennedy . . .	1	1	2			
John Barloe . . .	3	2				
Jone Lory . . .		1	3	1	2	
	131	46	47	41	41	10

BELFAST DIVISION.

L <sup>t</sup> William Bultam' . .	4	1	2	8	7	2
Ens. Thomas Gregory . .	2					
William Drowne . . .	1	2	2	1	1	
M <sup>rs</sup> Martha Bradshaw . .		1	3	2	6	7
Robert Standly . . .	3	1			1	
Thomas Jugwell . . .	1	1				
John Wills . . .	4	2	1			
Thomas Heath . . .	1	1	1			
John Smith . . .	1	1	1			
Samuell Hart . . .	2	1	1			
Pharoah Larmore . . .	2	1		1		
George Garnish . . .	1	2				
Richard Mathews . . .	1	1	2			
Cap <sup>t</sup> Purfrey . . .	5	2	1		1	
Thomas Burlyn . . .	3	1	2		1	
David Clark . . .	1	1	2			
John Chilbury . . .	2	1				
John Bath . . .	2	1	1	1		
William Duglasse . . .	1					
William Lockwood . . .	4					
Thomas Lodge . . .	1	1	1			
Oliver Oldwyn . . .	2					
Coll. Meeres plant <sup>a</sup> . .	1			5	3	1
William Card . . .	4					
Daniell Dawly . . .	2	1	1			
Joshua Leach . . .	3	1	1		1	
Owen Sullavane . . .	5					1
John Cave . . .	2					1
Ens. John Hall plant <sup>a</sup> . .	4			1	3	
Robert Howard . . .	2	1				
John Grymes . . .	4					
Thurlo m <sup>c</sup> Shee . . .	1	2				
Thomas Conings . . .	2					
Henry Edwards . . .	2					
Edmond Coll . . .	2	1	3			
Thomas Symons . . .	4					
James Farrell . . .	2					
Garrett Browne . . .	2					
James Connell . . .	3					
William Backer . . .	2	1				
John Lavicount . . .	3	3	1	3	5	1
William Shaw . . .	5		1			
William Burk . . .	1			1	4	1
Darby Carty . . .	2					
Phylom m <sup>c</sup> Carty . . .	2					
John French . . .	3					
Michael m <sup>c</sup> Carty . . .	1		1			
Morris Hurlo . . .	1					
Charles Haneren . . .	1					
Peter Ramsey . . .	2					
John White . . .	1					
	113	32	27	24	34	12

OLD NORTH SOUND DIVISION.

Parham plant <sup>a</sup> . . .	11	1	4	21	26	27
John Morris, negros . .				4	5	
Cap <sup>n</sup> John Vernon . . .	6	2	3	18	21	14
L <sup>t</sup> Cockram . . .	5	2		6	6	9
M <sup>r</sup> Luke Lucies plant <sup>a</sup> . .				5	11	9
M <sup>r</sup> William Thorp . . .	3	1		10	16	12
Edward Leaver . . .	1	1	3	2	2	3
Ens <sup>n</sup> Willoughby Byam . .	4			11	11	11
Cap <sup>n</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Thomas plant <sup>a</sup> . .	1			6	4	
John Stratton . . .	1	2		3	2	3
Mildred Freeman . . .		2				
Robert Smallecombe . .	3	1				
John Ryder . . .	3	2				
Joseph Richardson . . .	3	1				
Peter Dutton . . .	2	1		1		
William Williams . . .	5	1				
Richard Kitchen . . .	3	1				
Henry Newman . . .	3	1		1		
Sam. Mann . . .	1	1	2	2	1	
Samuell Mantle . . .	1	1				
M <sup>r</sup> John Parry . . .	4	2	1	4	3	
John Brumley . . .	2	1				
W <sup>m</sup> Knightly . . .	2	1		5	3	3
Thomas Lovell . . .	1	1	1	3	3	3
Walter Buck . . .	2					
Edw. Buck . . .	3			1	1	
Tho. Hawes . . .	1			4	4	2
Edw. Thomas . . .	1			1	2	
John Bowden . . .	12	5	1	1		

	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
W <sup>m</sup> Stiller . . .	2			1	1	
Teige Woolahan . . .	1	1		1	1	
John Pearce . . .	3	2				1
Coll. Chr. Codrington plant <sup>a</sup> .	2			7	3	
Sam. Jefferson . . .	1		1	1		
M <sup>r</sup> Tho. Eastchurch plant <sup>a</sup> . .	1			10	12	8
	96	34	16	129	139	104

OLD NORTH SOUND DIVISION.

L <sup>t</sup> Wynthrops plant <sup>a</sup> . .	4	1	1	28	27	12
Giles Blizard . . .	5					
Thomas Seagrave . . .	4	2		1	3	1
W <sup>m</sup> Tapster . . .	1	1	4			
John Short . . .	1	1				
Simon Veynes . . .	4	1	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Mayer . . .	2	1	1			
John Enis . . .	2	1	1			
John Robenson . . .	1					
James Robenson . . .	2	1	3			
Jone Blashford . . .		1	1			
John Cable . . .	1	1	2			
John Barry . . .	2	1				
Thomas Lidiott . . .	3	1	3	1	1	
Teige Sullavan . . .	1	1	1			
John Brock . . .	1	1	1			
James Jones . . .	2	3	7			
Edmond Easted . . .	2	2	1	3	2	2
John Heely . . .	2	2	1	1	3	1
Tho. Gravener . . .	3	2	2	1	2	
Humphry Freind . . .	3		2			
Thomas Cox . . .	1	1	1			
Benjamin King . . .	3	1		3	1	
Dennis Hicks . . .	2	1	1			
Thomas Prin . . .	1	1	1			
Nicholas Fowler . . .	2	2	1		1	
James Johnson . . .	1	1				
John Nibs . . .	2	2	5	5	3	2
Nicholas Collins . . .	1	1	1	3	2	1
Tho. Dashwood . . .	2					
W <sup>m</sup> Adams . . .	1	1	1			
Dennis m <sup>c</sup> Carty . . .	1	1	1	1	1	
John Barry . . .	2	2	3	2	2	2
John Moon . . .	3	2	1	2	3	1
Hen. Walden . . .	2	2	3	2	2	3
Tho. Edwards . . .	4	2			1	
Garrett Barry . . .	3	1				
John Ellett . . .	1	1				
Christopher Marsh . . .	2	1	3		1	
Ens. Fran. Carlile . . .	11	3	2	15	24	13
Henry Stodder . . .	1	2	1			
William Barnes . . .	2			4	2	1
John Frankling . . .	1					
William Ball . . .	2	1			1	
Thomas Ball . . .	2	1	1		2	1
Thomas Roberts . . .	1	1				
Thomas Smith . . .	1					
John Cash . . .	2	1				
Anthony Burgesse . . .	1	1	4			
John Ellett . . .	1					
Cap <sup>n</sup> Samuell Jones . . .	4	1	1	9	14	12
Henry Hackney . . .	2	1	2	1	3	
Roger Mosse . . .	2	1	1			
Dennis Maltalo . . .	1					
Major Mussenden . . .	2	1	3	7	6	
Edm. Paynter . . .	1	1	5	1	3	5
Geo. Digby . . .	3			1	1	1
	120	62	74	91	111	58

POPE'S HEAD DIVISION.

Cap <sup>n</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Thomas . . .	4	1	4	11	14	12
Richard Hodge . . .	1	1			1	1
Edward Foot . . .	1	1				
Hen. Drake . . .	1	1	4	1	2	
W <sup>m</sup> Morgan . . .	1	1	2	1		
Jone Abrihall . . .		1	1		1	
Arthur Everard . . .	1	1		2	2	
Phillip Chapman . . .	1	1	2		1	
Jonas Langford . . .	14	2	3	11	14	6
W <sup>m</sup> Boone . . .	4	2	3	1		
Thomas Jones . . .	2	1	2		1	
Thomas Bartlet . . .	1	1	3			
Thomas Wildgoose . . .	2	1	1			
Daniell Hensley . . .	1	1	4	2		1
Mary Humphry . . .	3	2	2	6	6	1
W <sup>m</sup> Furlove . . .	1	1	4	2		
John Jenkins . . .	4	1	1	2	1	
Francis Allen . . .	2	1	2			
Richard Todman . . .	3	2	3	2	1	1
James Barton . . .	4	2	2	1	1	
Walter Scott . . .	1	1				
W <sup>m</sup> Lee . . .	1	1	3			
Jonas Baker . . .	2	1			1	
Martyn Payn . . .	1	1	3	1	1	1
James Corage . . .	1	1	1			
Robert Poole . . .	1	1		1		
Thomas Hogan . . .	1	1	1			

	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
Mary Lander . . . . .	2	1	4		1	1
John Sanders . . . . .	1	1		1		
Adrian Rupert . . . . .	1	1	3	1		
Elizabeth Elmore . . . . .	1	1		1		
Roger Elmore . . . . .	3					
Peter Allison . . . . .	4	1			1	3
W <sup>m</sup> Stephens . . . . .	3	1		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Chamberlin . . . . .	2	3	2	1		
George Griggs . . . . .	1	1	1			
Thomas Tichbourne . . . . .	7	2	1	1	3	
W <sup>m</sup> Callander . . . . .	1		2	1	1	
James Sparkes . . . . .	1					
John Curtis . . . . .	1	1				
Arnold Thomas . . . . .	3	1		1		
Cornelius Maroon . . . . .	1					
John Beck . . . . .	1	1	3			
Christopher Kaynell . . . . .	1	1		1		
Thomas Packer . . . . .	2	1	2			
Peter Garrett . . . . .	6					
Robert Starkey . . . . .	1	1		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Mason . . . . .	4					
Duncan Connell . . . . .	1	2				
Dominicus Brackamont . . . . .	1	1	2			
Abraham Cave . . . . .	1	1	1			
L <sup>t</sup> Peter Willcox . . . . .	5	1	6		5	
Elisha Rice . . . . .	1	1		4	1	2
Thomas Garroway . . . . .	1	1			1	
Teige Orin . . . . .	1	1	1	1		
James Cook . . . . .	1	1				
W <sup>m</sup> Atwell . . . . .	1	2	1			
Derrick Brunkhurst . . . . .	4	1	2	2	3	1
Thomas Gilliat . . . . .	2	1	3	3	4	
Randoll Buckner . . . . .	2	1	6	1	1	
John Gethings . . . . .	1	1	1	1		
W <sup>m</sup> Raynolls . . . . .	3	2	5	3	6	5
	131	67	100	69	74	35

DIXON'S BAY DIVISION.

Cap <sup>n</sup> Jeremy Wattkins . . . . .	5	1		25	27	16
Edmond Hull . . . . .	3	2	3	8	8	5
Thomas Gales . . . . .	7	1		7	3	2
Ensine John Britton . . . . .	2	1	3	1	3	
John Trotter . . . . .	1	1				
William Garrett . . . . .	1	1	1	3	1	
Josiah Webber . . . . .	1	1	2			
Hugh Jones . . . . .	1	1	1			
Richard Buckley . . . . .	2	1	1		1	
Henry Granden . . . . .	1			3	2	3
John Hayden . . . . .	1					
Christopher Read . . . . .	1	1				
Urion Cammell . . . . .	1					
Jacob Thomas . . . . .			3			
Andrew Rayne . . . . .	1					
L <sup>t</sup> John Hambleton . . . . .	4	3	1	6	7	6
Thomas Oliver . . . . .	4	1				
Roger Neaves . . . . .	5	3	1		1	
Henry Bing . . . . .	1	1				
James Bayly . . . . .	1	1	1			
Teige Redmore . . . . .	1	1				
Anthony Depree . . . . .	1					
Robert Declary . . . . .	3	1	2			
W <sup>m</sup> Boon . . . . .	2	2		1	2	1
Coll. Boyers plant <sup>n</sup> . . . . .	1	1	1		9	3
Lewis Bernell . . . . .	1	4	4			
John Tyer . . . . .	3	1	5	2	1	
William Tremills . . . . .	8			1		
Richard Glandfeild . . . . .	1	2	2		1	
Samuelli Sizemore . . . . .	2	1	2			
George Polton . . . . .	2	2	3	1		
Edw. Willshire . . . . .	3	1	1	2	2	3
John Bashan . . . . .	3	2	6	2	2	
Thomas Darlow . . . . .	2	1	3	1		
Christopher Knight . . . . .	3			2		
John Atkins . . . . .	4	1	1	2	1	
Edw. Green . . . . .	4	1	1		1	
Edw. Horne . . . . .	7	1		3	2	
Edw. Pavley . . . . .	3	1		7	6	3
Alexander Witheridge . . . . .	2	1	1	1		
L <sup>t</sup> Mark Jackson . . . . .	3	3		2	2	
Alexander Coote . . . . .	1	1				
Andrew Hambleton . . . . .	1	1				
Jane Mould . . . . .	1	1				
Ambrose York . . . . .	1	2	2		1	
Thomas Turnor . . . . .	18	1		4	4	2
John Canter . . . . .	1			1	1	
Edw. Martyn . . . . .	4	1		1		
John Morris . . . . .	1	1	2			
Tho. Kenestone . . . . .	1					
Mary Woogan . . . . .	2	2		5	2	2
Isaac Abraham . . . . .	2	1	3	3	2	1
John Polton . . . . .	2	1				
John Bervill . . . . .	2					
	140	56	56	94	92	47

ST. JOHN'S DIVISION.

L <sup>t</sup> Coll. Boyers plant <sup>n</sup> . . . . .	9			19	24	21
Cap <sup>n</sup> Harvey Kaynell . . . . .	9	3	1	6	9	6

	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
M <sup>rs</sup> Mary Hill . . . . .	2	1	2			
Thomas Beck . . . . .	4			9	12	15
George Dewitt . . . . .	1	2	3	1	2	
M <sup>r</sup> Thomas More . . . . .	2	2		2	3	1
W <sup>m</sup> Hennis . . . . .	1	2		4	5	2
M <sup>r</sup> James Hurd . . . . .	4					
M <sup>r</sup> Jonas Langford's plant <sup>n</sup> . . . . .	6	1	1	6	5	5
L <sup>t</sup> Sam. Helder . . . . .	3	3	1	5	7	6
M <sup>r</sup> Anthony Ryerson . . . . .	2	5	4		1	1
Geo. Robinson . . . . .	4	2		4	2	
M <sup>r</sup> Henry Meyer . . . . .	10	4		20	14	2
M <sup>r</sup> Richard Hodden . . . . .	2	2	6	5	3	3
Ens. Benjamin Jefferies . . . . .	1	1	2		1	2
Francis Anthony . . . . .	4					
Seth Marloe . . . . .	1	1	1			
Abell Rubsight . . . . .	1	1				
Charles Ward . . . . .	1	1	1			
Thomas Webb . . . . .	1	2		1		
John Otto . . . . .	1					
John Drew . . . . .	2					
John Pope . . . . .	1					
Garrett Thomson . . . . .	1					
Richard Abrahall . . . . .	2					
John Ennis . . . . .	1	1				
Robert Powell . . . . .	1					
Tho. Evins . . . . .	3					
W <sup>m</sup> Taylor . . . . .	1	3	1			
David Belt . . . . .	2					
Stephen Dureing . . . . .	1	1				
Simon Bulger . . . . .	1	1				
Joseph Beng . . . . .	2					
Cornelius Lawson . . . . .	2	1	1		1	
Edw. Dunn . . . . .	2	2		1	3	
James Belcher . . . . .	1	1				
John Brumblecome . . . . .	1	1	1			
John Lucas . . . . .	4					
Francis Watkins . . . . .	1					
Stephen Lowler . . . . .	2					
Robert Goulding . . . . .	1	1	1			
John Morpew . . . . .	1	1	2	1	1	
Edward Dendy . . . . .	5					
Thomas Sevenill . . . . .	1	1	1			
Mathew Hunter . . . . .	1	1				
Tho. Robenson . . . . .	1	1	1			
Abraham Bretton . . . . .	1	1				
Thomas Pratt . . . . .	1	1				
W <sup>m</sup> Robenson . . . . .	3	2				
Roger Trottmann . . . . .	2	1		1		
Evan Jones . . . . .	2	1				
Francis Fallemert . . . . .	4	1				
Geo. Phillips . . . . .	1	1	1	1	2	1
Edm <sup>o</sup> Cand . . . . .	1	1	2			
Thomas Foot . . . . .	2	1				
John Seward . . . . .	1	1	2			
M <sup>r</sup> Tho. Dipford . . . . .	2			2	1	1
Roger Complain . . . . .	1	1	1	2	5	5
Ralph Pengelly . . . . .	2					
Ann Jones . . . . .	1	2				
Samuelli Martyn . . . . .	1	1		2	1	
Robert Black . . . . .	1					1
Hugh Murr . . . . .	2					
Andrew Hewing . . . . .	2					
John Hunter . . . . .	2					
John Martyn . . . . .	3					
	145	64	36	93	107	77

CARLILE ROAD DIVISION.

L <sup>t</sup> Coll. Rowland Williams . . . . .	7	3	5	26	30	18
Walter Williams . . . . .	1	1	1			
Joseph Banbury . . . . .	1	1	1		1	
George Sergeant . . . . .	2	1				
James Williams . . . . .	1	1	2	1		2
M <sup>r</sup> Caesar Rodeneys plant <sup>n</sup> . . . . .	1			4	4	
Henry Sharpe . . . . .	3	1		2		
Jone Steele . . . . .		1			1	
Mary Steele . . . . .		1			1	
Joan Granger . . . . .		2			1	1
M <sup>rs</sup> Joan Hall . . . . .	1	1		5	6	1
Thomas Compton . . . . .	1	2		2	4	3
Samuelli Irish . . . . .	3	2		6	4	5
Ens. James Davenport . . . . .	1	1	2	3		
M <sup>r</sup> Alexander Pollington's plant <sup>n</sup> . . . . .	3	1	3	10	15	13
Cap <sup>t</sup> John Cade . . . . .	4	2	4	13	16	7
L <sup>t</sup> Mark Bruister . . . . .	5					1
Cap <sup>t</sup> Henry Nicholls . . . . .	3	4		3	6	4
Owen Bromwell . . . . .	1	1	3	1	2	2
W <sup>m</sup> Blackbourne . . . . .	2	1				
Evan Griffin . . . . .	2					
Elizabeth Harris . . . . .	1	1	1	2	3	1
Robert Nonton . . . . .	2			1	1	
Thomas Endratt . . . . .	1	1	1		1	
Thomas Gibson . . . . .	1	1				
W <sup>m</sup> Walker . . . . .	2	1	2	3	3	
Edw. Norton . . . . .	2	1				
Hugh Hogan . . . . .	1	1				
Tho. Lebar . . . . .	1					
L <sup>t</sup> John Fry . . . . .	5	2	1	9	13	4
M <sup>rs</sup> Katherine Watts . . . . .	6	1		11	11	8
Laurence Turton . . . . .	2	1	2	3	5	2
Peter Welch . . . . .	3	1		3	1	



	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
Phylom Obrynon .	2	1	2		1	
Robert Nicholls .	1	1	2			
Henry Nicholls .	1	1	1			
Thomas Moyses .	1	1				
Zachary Seavenocks .	1	1				
Arthur Williams .	1	1				
Robert Jackson .	1	1				
Andrew Curteen .	5	3	8			
Cap <sup>n</sup> Moyle Johnson	2	1	1	7	3	3
	84	49	42	115	133	75

THE SEVERALL DIVISIONS IN THIS ISLAND, VIZ<sup>t</sup>—

Falmouth Division .	138	66	61	115	108	61
South Side, Nonsuch .	138	68	69	34	29	20
North Side, Nonsuch .	131	46	47	41	41	10
Belfast .	113	32	27	24	34	12
Old North Sound .	96	34	16	129	139	104
New North Sound .	120	62	74	91	111	58
Pope's head .	131	67	100	69	74	35
Dixon's Bay .	140	56	56	94	92	47
S <sup>t</sup> John's .	145	64	36	93	107	77
Carlile Road .	84	49	42	115	133	75
	1236	544	528	805	868	499

	Men.	Women.	Childn.
English .	800	400	400
Irish .	360	130	120
Scotch .	76	14	8
	1236	544	528

TOTALS FOR THE 4 ISLANDS.

	White Men.	White Women.	White Childn.	Negro Men.	Negro Women.	Negro Childn.
Nevis .	1541	838	1216	1422	1321	1106
Montserrat .	1148	591	943	992	Noreturn.	Noreturn.
S <sup>t</sup> Christopher's	695	539	663	1436	Noreturn.	Noreturn.
Antigua .	1236	544	528	805	868	499

Since The Writing of the aforegoeing Lists I have devided the Nevis Regiment into Two Regiments & the Antegoe Regiment also, into Two Regiments The Names of the Officers of each are hereafter Incerted viz :—

ANTEGOA.

James Vaughan, Collonel.	Rowland Williams, Coll.
Samuell Wynthrop, Cap <sup>n</sup> Left.	Willoughby Bryan ( <i>sic</i> ), Lief <sup>t</sup> .
Francis Carlile, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	Christopher Kaynell, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
Thomas Mallett, Lief <sup>t</sup> Coll.	Richard Ayres, Lief <sup>t</sup> Coll.
Daniell Hensley, Lief <sup>t</sup> .	Daniell Mitchell, Lief <sup>t</sup> .
Joseph Wattkins, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	John Hall, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
Jeremiah Wattkins, Major.	William Barnes, Major.
Marke Jackson, Lief <sup>t</sup> .	Richard Sheer, Lief <sup>t</sup> .
Edward Pawley, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	John Hopton, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> Thomas, Cap <sup>n</sup> .	Joseph Wynthropp, Cap <sup>n</sup> .
Peter Willcox, Left.	William Fullum, Lief <sup>t</sup> .
Giles Blizard, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	Thomas Gregory, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
Samuell Jones, Cap <sup>n</sup> .	Paull Lee, Cap <sup>n</sup> .
Benjamin Jefferies, Lief <sup>t</sup> .	W <sup>m</sup> Waynwright, Lief <sup>t</sup> .
Roger Complyng, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	John Austen, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
John Vernon, Cap <sup>n</sup> .	Arthur Cockeram, Cap <sup>n</sup> .
Arthur Everard, Lief <sup>t</sup> .	John Morris, Lief <sup>t</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> Knightly, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	Edward Thomas, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
John Frey, Cap <sup>n</sup> .	John Cade, Cap <sup>n</sup> .
Geo. Dewitt, Lief <sup>t</sup> .	Daniell Pellar, Lief <sup>t</sup> .
James Davenport, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	X <sup>p</sup> her Rymer, Ens <sup>n</sup> .
John Hambleton, Cap <sup>n</sup> .	Moyle Johnson, Cap <sup>n</sup> .
Thomas Buck, Lief <sup>t</sup> .	Walter Phillips, Lt.
Samuell Martyn, Ens <sup>n</sup> .	W <sup>m</sup> Pike, Ens.

The whole bundle of these lists is endorsed :—"Received the 27<sup>th</sup> of August 1678."

1679, April 2. The 70 negros from Tobago had been granted to Governor Stapleton by patent dated 12 April 30 Charles II., but the States General having claimed that they were unlawfully captured, he was

compelled to pay the Dutch full value for them. Captain Haddock, who was the prime mover in the matter, was now dead, and Sir Richard Haddock appears to have had a share in the venture.

On 15 July Paul Lee and Jeremiah Watkins (? as Judges or joint Deputy-Governors) with Philip Warner, Speaker, signed an "Act for Encouragement of Settlers and Builders," by which it was enacted that all persons obtaining proportions of land, and building thereon a timber house within six months, would retain the land in fee simple. Such a proportion in St. Johns was limited to 50 feet front by 80 feet back; in Falmouth, 40 feet by 60 feet; in Bridge Town, 40 feet by 50 feet; in Parham, 60 feet by 80 feet.

1678-9. On 29 January Stapleton wrote that the Comte D'Estrées squadron fell upon the scholes of y<sup>e</sup> isle d'Aves betwixt Bonaré and Caraso, and lost 13 sail, whereof his own was one.

1679. On the 30th of the First Month, the said Governour Paul Lee issued a Warrant to Stephen Harper Constable, requiring him to go to the house of Anthony Cade, where a religious Meeting then was, several being assembled waiting upon the Lord in Silence. The Constable rushed rudely in, and commanded them to depart, but the Assembly continued, till the Constable, with one John Austin, an Ensign, and others who attended him, grew more urgent, and producing the Governour's Warrant, fell to hauling the Persons assembled by Force and Violence out of the Meeting, using such unseemly Behaviour, and mixing their Speech with Oaths, to the Grief of all sober Persons present. (Besse.)

1680. Colonel Stapleton reports :—

In Antego, Valentine Russell Esq. dep. governour and Judge of the Sessions of the peace and Goal delivery y<sup>e</sup> councill his assistants.

In the precincts of phalmouth paul Lee Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of comon pleas & nisi prius does alsoe y<sup>e</sup> office of a Justice of y<sup>e</sup> peace.

In the precincts of S<sup>t</sup> Johns W<sup>m</sup> Barnes Esq. Judge of the comon pleas & nisi prius. Coll. Rowland Williams commands the militia and a particular Reg<sup>t</sup> his L<sup>t</sup> Coll. is Rich. Ayres.

Major W <sup>m</sup> Barnes.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Paul Lee.
Cap <sup>t</sup> John Cade.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Moyl Johnson.
Cap <sup>t</sup> Jo. Winthrop.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Archibald Johnson.

Of the other Reg<sup>t</sup> is :—

Coll. James Vaughan.	Cap <sup>t</sup> I. Thomas.
L <sup>t</sup> Coll. Tho. Mallet.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Sam. Jones.
Major Jeremy Watkins.	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Vernon.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> Jo. fry.

The Secretaries office is Injoyed by John ley the Marshalls by Hen. Symes. The Register office in y<sup>t</sup> Island is distinct from y<sup>e</sup> Secretaries office by an act it keepes record of lands and all conveyances thereunto belonging.

On 7 February 1679-80, and on 5 May 1680, he reports :—

The Deptford ketch Cap<sup>t</sup> Avie Commander has arrived from Surinam with 102 persons black & white now at Antigua the Dutch wont let any more leave tho' they are in a bad plight & liable to the attack of Indians.

On 15 June the Council signed a letter, their names were:—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Parry.	Rich. Ayres.	Val. Russell.
Sam <sup>ll</sup> Jones.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Cade.	Paul Lee.
Sam <sup>ll</sup> Long.	Will. Thomas.	Row. Williams.
Jas. Vaughan.		

From an estimate handed in to the P.C. we learn that 1000 men formed in 10 companies (including their transport) would cost £17,510 a year. If regimented the pay would be, for the Colonel 12s., Lieut.-Colonel 7s., Major 5s., Ayde-Major 4s., Quarter-Master 4s., Chaplain and Chirurgeon 6s. 8d., his mate 2s. 6d., Captain 8s., Lieutenant 4s., Ensign 3s., Sergeant 18d., Corporal 12d., Drummer 12d., and Private 8d. per diem.

In September, William Gaughag, Field-Marshal, took away from one of the People called Quakers 600 lb. of Tobacco, by Order of Governour James Vaughan, for not appearing at the usual Place of Exercising in Arms. (Besse.)

1680-1. On 10 March was read at the Council of Trade the Treaty of Neutrality between Barbados, Jamaica, the Leeward Islands, and the French.

1680, January the 23<sup>th</sup>.

A List of the Kings Subjects now in Surrinam with the Number of their Slaves viz<sup>t</sup>:—

Imprimis.	Negros.	Imprimis.	Negros.
Thomas Duncombe	40	James Seaman	
Francis Bruning	50	Teag Deniford	
Henry Mackintosh	30	William Denton	2
Rob <sup>t</sup> Fulgeman	25	Rob <sup>t</sup> Barry	3
Andrew Clyfford		Mrs Danford	15
Thomas Region	2	William Robisson	4
James Region		Isaack Pears	
Nathaniell Davis	5	John Rawlins	
John Bull		John Hart	
William Nights		John Hosier	
Henry Plane		Daniell Gwine	
Francis Browne		William Powell	5
Thomas Gregory		Valentine Pennell	
Arthur Barton		John Davis	3
Philip Darby	5	Henry Jorden	
Steven Ryan	4	Thomas Hill	
Rob <sup>t</sup> Simes		William Colle	
Henry James	4	Roger Reyly	2
William Monroe	10		—
Benjamin Pine			212
Phillip Thomas	3		—

Endorsed:—"A list of y<sup>e</sup> Kings Subjects White & Black in Surinam. Rec<sup>d</sup> the 26<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1680."

All the above must have been transferred shortly afterwards to Antigua.

The true State of the Manufacture of Sugars within our Plantations. Which requires all manner of Encouragment.

1. Because our Plantations have reduced the Price of Sugers in its severall sorts, from 2 shillings (formerly paid) unto 8<sup>d</sup>, from 15<sup>d</sup> to 5<sup>d</sup> from 10<sup>d</sup> and upward to under 3<sup>d</sup> although wee have had the possession of that Manufacture not much above 25 or 26 years.

2. Our Plantations have not only saved to this Nation, the whole money usually expended for that Com'odity (or may easily save it) But have raised a Revenue, besides by exporting out into Forraigne parts yearly about Seven or Eight Thousand Tunns of that Commodity.

3. That our Plantations have by this meanes helped to save our import, & to promote our export to above 400, & sometimes to above 5 or 600,000 sterling per year, Without

the Assistance of which supply yearly, This Nation must have probably long since sunk in its Trade, our Drapery abroad haveing so manifestly decayed, as it hath within these last 30 yeares.

4. That by reason of this Industry of our Plantations wee have already beate out the Portugeize at Brasile from sending home any Muscovadoes. And have reduced their fine Sugars from 7 or 8 pounds the hundred, unto 50 & odd shillings, & are by this meanes the sole Merchants, almost of all that Suger that is Manufactured into loafe or hard Suger either in Holland, France, or Hambrough as being all made out of our Muscovados.

5. That if encouragment were therefore given to the planting, increasing & full manufacturing of that Commodity, it might be as easy for us to beate out the Brasilians in their Trade of White Sugars, & to furnish Spaine & the Streights, with that Commodity, as wee have already beate them out of the Muscovados, which attempt would be the more Adviseable as is humbly conceived.

1. Because the Ingrossing into our own hands, the Trade of Whites as well as that of Muscovados would at least double the Revenue (to this Nation) which wee now have by the said Suger, & consequently would so much the more contribute to ease the greatnesse of our Consumption.

2. Because the better price Sugars do yeild, the more encouragment there would be to plant it, And so increase the Quantity of it, which is an easy matter for us to do, even to what Quantity soever shall be necessary for all Christendome.

3. Because as we now rule the Price of Muscovados in all Countries, in regard we have most quantity of it, (and might have much more ruled it, even absolutely, had not the French & Dutch lately wronged us by new Impositions, which have not been retaliated by us) so for the same reason we may equally be able to Rule the price of White Suger, and of all sorts of refined in all places, if once such course be taken, as that, we are Masters of Whites, as much as we are of Muscovados.

4. Because by how much the more we have beate out the Brasilians, from the Trade of Sugar, or may yet doe, By so much the more reason, there is that we should prevent the ffrench & Dutch in their planting of it also, as far as we may.

5. Because the Dutch by getting footing upon the faire Coast of Guiana of late, and that French most industriously minding the Increase & Fortification of their Plantations, are like unavoidably to undermine us in that Trade, if nothing extraordinary be done by us to encourage our Plantations in it.

6. Because by reason of the late injurious & imoderate Taxes of our Neighbours, upon our Sugar, the Muscovadoes sent home, is sold now for 22<sup>s</sup> per Hundred, which is but two pence halfe penny per pound, both for the Merchant & Planter, & that after the payment of Custome Freight & Petty charges here & and after the payment of 4½ per Centum there also.

7. Because the said sugars yeilding so little a price as they are now reduced into, do not cleare 6 per Cent. to the Planter for all his money & charges laid out, or not much more, which must make the planter in time unavoidably to grow carelesse. And so the Commodity itselfe will be hazarded if not in the whole, yet in the maine, bulk of it to be lost by us.

8. Because besides the late & im'oderate Taxes, layed on Sugar, by the French & Dutch 18<sup>d</sup> per Hundred is layed upon it Custome inward, The moity of w<sup>ch</sup> being paid back upon the Export of it, the Stranger & Forraigner of other parts hath it not only as cheape or cheaper, then we ourselves have it.

But they imediatly refining it, & Manufacturing it, & we not doing it, The Sweat, Paines, & Hazard of the



Planter & Merchant in making and bringing home the said suger, doth wholly go to feed & enrich the said Strangers.

Upon all which it is with all humbleness propounded:—

1. That the Excise be layd wholly on the fine Sugars of Brasill, & taken off from all White Sugers of our own especially if exported.

2. That an extraordinary be put upon those Muscovadoes of ours, which are exported without being Manufactured which may well beare a halfe penny upon a pound outward.

3. That in consideration of the Encouragment of our Manufacture one Shilling & no more, may be put upon the Hundred weight of Muscovadoes custome inward. It yeilding now but little more than 20<sup>s</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> said Hundred.

The English Suger Plantations have formerly employed about 400 Saile of Ships annually & in them nigh 10,000 Seamen. They also formerly added a Native Comodity of above 800,000<sup>lbs</sup> value to the Nation, of which the Planters have not 40,000<sup>lbs</sup> per an' clear profit, the rest (but what goes to His Maties Dutyes) is distributed amongst His Maties Subjects, for their Provisions, Shipping & Manufactures till of late the Plantations never cost His Matie or His predecessors anything for their mantainance.

The ffrench in the late Warr took St Christophers Antegua & Mountserat & in them above 15,000\* Negros & other Materials of planting amounting in value to above 400,000<sup>lbs</sup> Sterl., which being made use of in their own Islands they are not only very much increased in the Production of Suger but also in strength by the cominge to them of great numbers from ffrance.

The ffrench King bending his designes to become great at Sea & (as wee do humbly conceive) knowing that the Trade to the Plantations is one of the Chiefe causes of the great number of Seamen in England, and taking Courage from the aforesaid advantages prosperity of his affaires in the Caribby Islands, doth designe wholly to beate the English out of the suger trade in order to which hee hath of late done many things for their incouragment.

One is hee hath laid an imposition of 32 Livers 10 Souse, upon all fforaine refined sugers & 15 Livers per Cent. upon all fforaine Whites, And upon the Sugers of his own plantations of what Quality soever but 4 Livers by which meanes increasing the Value of his own Sugers he hath made Suger makeing of very great profit to his own planta'ns which hath so much increased their strength by enticing great numbers to them from ffrance in hopes of gaine that they are become terrible to the English inhabitants in that part of the World.

This Terror & apprehension of the growing fforce of the ffrench in those parts hath made many of the prudent & Richest Planters of the Sug<sup>r</sup> plantations begin to settle in New England and the parts adjacent many being already gone & more enclined that way. By the aforesaid great impositions on fforain Sugers in France, the Sugers of Brasile are as it were prohibited of that Country, and are therefore in greater Quantity then formerly brought into England which lessens the Vallue of English Sugers & if continued one of these two things following must unavoidably ensue. Either that the English planter Encumbred in his Manufactures by the last act of Navigation a custome here amounting to 12½ per Cent. another in the Colonys amounting to 4½ per C<sup>t</sup> must laye down the Trade as finding it no longer profitable. Or the Poorer sort of Planters who are the Strength & Defence of the Collonys will by reason of the low vallue of their Com'odities which is worth but 12<sup>s</sup> per Cent. in English plantations, be forced through poverty & uneasiness to wander for a lively hood into other parts as 1600 have (within a year past) done from Barbados alone & perhaps may be wonne to go over to the French or Dutch plantations where Suger is worth 20<sup>s</sup> per C<sup>t</sup> & where

\* 1500 would be nearer the truth.

many English Planters are already gone, by which meanes all the English Suger plantations will be so weakened as they will fall into the Hands of the ffrench, when ever they please to attack them unless his Ma<sup>ty</sup> att a vast Charge keep great Garrisons there.

By the Loss of the Plantations itt is humbly conceived these following inconveniences will fall on England.

Ten thousand seamen which were employed in this Trade will be to seeke of employment who for a livlyhood must either go into the service of him that gaines it, or betake themselves to other Trades, by which meanes France will have 10,000 Seamen more, & England 10,000 Seamen less then she had which differs the former Ballance 20,000 Seamen which added to the other Navall preparac'ons of France may make her Equall if not Superior to England in power by Sea.

A Native Comodity of 800,000<sup>lbs</sup> per an' val' being wholly lost many ffamilyes who subsisted by this Trade will want where withall to pay the Landed Man for his Corne Cattell, etc.

If the Comodities of the Suger & the growth of the English plantations formerly cost this Nation 800,000<sup>lbs</sup> per an' of their Bullion, it must necessarily follow that if the Suger Plantations shall be lost then this charge must again fall upon the Nation, which will be 1,600,000<sup>lbs</sup> Sterling per An' difference in the present Ballance of trade. And how the present Trade of this Nation is able to bear such a losse wee submitt to the Wisdome of y<sup>r</sup> Honors.

All these great advantages to His Ma<sup>ty</sup> & this Kingdome doth acrew by the single industry of not above 10,000 English planters which wee humbly conceive could be no way employ'd in England more to the advantage of this Nation.

The premisses being considered by yo<sup>r</sup> Honno<sup>rs</sup> great Wisdome & prudence, your petition<sup>rs</sup> do humbly hope that your Hono<sup>rs</sup> will see that it may bee of ill Consequence to Clogg the Suger Comodity with further impositions, which allwayes falls upon the planter; but rather (by an imposition uppon fforeine Sugers equall in proportion to that of France) Put the English into as good a Condition as the ffrench Planter, that their Poor may be able to stay amongst them, and the means of drawing them to their own Plantations be thereby taken from y<sup>e</sup> ffrench.

Endorsed:—"Concerning the Suger Plantac'ons: y<sup>e</sup> P.C. from Coll. Lynch."

*Muscovados Sugar* is the Cane Juice boiled to a consistence put into Potts & there let stand untill the molosses or syrups are run from it & pay 18<sup>d</sup> custome.

*Sundryeds* are Muscovados sugar dried 6 or 8 hours in the Sun & pays 18<sup>d</sup> custome.

*Clayed Suger* is Muscovados suger with a batter of Clay put on it in the Pott & the Water that is mixed with the Clay sinking from it & pressing through the Suger washes the Molosses from the graine, when this sort of suger is taken out of the Pott, it is devided into two sorts, that which is next unto the Clay is White, (but little in Quantity) & this is the white Suger of the Plantations & pays 5<sup>s</sup> custome. That which is farther from the Clay remains in cooler something better then Sundryed & is the greater quantity, & is the Brown Suger of the Plantations & pays 18<sup>d</sup> Custome at present.

*Refined* sugers are the plaine Muscovados Sugers melted down boyled up again & clayed & pay 5<sup>s</sup> custome.

Those Planters that have Houses & Potts enough doe as most profitable, clay all their sugers that are fitt for it, & these are halfe of the Suger makers.

Those that have not Houses and Potts enough doe sundry their Muscovados Suger which hardens the grain, & keeps it from dissolving in the transportation as undryed Muscovados doth to a very great losse of weight. Some



Lands and over Wett seasons will produce Suger not fitt to be Sundryed or clayed & only fit to be refined, & this is the chiefe reason there comes home so much of that sort of Suger besides it is the scale of Com'erce, men paying their Debts with the worst & sending their best Suger to the Markett for their own accompt.

Before the increase of the French Plantations and the heavy Impositions in France upon English and other fforein Sugers the several sorts of Sugers were sold as followeth viz. :—

Plain Muscovados Suger at about 40<sup>s</sup> per C<sup>t</sup> now is sold for about 22<sup>s</sup> out of which is deducted the 4½ per C. & 18<sup>d</sup> Custome with freight & other Charges.

Sundryed & Brown Sugers were then sold from 45<sup>s</sup> to 3<sup>lb</sup> per C<sup>t</sup> now are sold from 25 to 40<sup>s</sup> according to the goodness of each sort.

White Sugers were then sold for above 5<sup>lbs</sup> now for lesse then 50<sup>s</sup>.

The falling of the Profitts of the Suger Trade hath proportionably diminished the number of the Inhabitants of the Suger Collonys Barbados being since 1665 fall'n from 14,000 Fighting Men to lesse then 8000 and they continue still going away, 2000 people haveing gone away within a yeare past, whereof the sobriest & the Richest to the parts about New England some to y<sup>e</sup> ffrrench plantations, & the looser sort out of hopes of plunder to Jamaica.

Should the White Sugers of the Plantations be Taxed in favour of the refiners of England, then would the planters be beaten out of that Trade, & the Brown & Muscovados Suger imported in greater quantity which would proportionably lessen its value, & those Labourers employed in making of White Suger wanting Employment would forsake the plantations to their further weakning.

Should Sundryed & Brown clayed sugers be taxed one half peny instead of one farthing (which was the first proposal) then would the planter be able to import no more of that sort neither, which is the aime of the refiners, the quantity of plain Muscovados would then be great & the refiners being the only buyers of that used in England their value would soone come so lowe as to breake all the Suger planters, & perhaps induce them to goe over with their stocks to the French plantations where they are offered land for nothing & where for the incuragm<sup>t</sup> of the planters, White Sugers are taxed no more in France then Brown & almost 4 times as much imposition upon Forreine Sugers as upon French.

To avoid these dangers to this Trade it is humbly proposed That upon Brown & Muscovados Suger y<sup>e</sup> Excise be one farthing per pound.

That upon (? Sunclay) or Muscovados of fforainers one half penny. Upon White Sugers of the English Plantac'ons one half penny. Upon fforaigne Whites one penny per pound.

This would secure them against the Portugall & ffrrench plantations, & avoid the designe of the refiners of England, who would have the Planters not able to importe one ounce of Suger fit for any bodies use but theirs, which by loosing the plantations would loose their Trade also.

Endorsed :—"Description of sugers making." No date. (Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 636.)

Nevis Dec. 10, 1681.

Extract of a letter to Mr Platt from Mr Wilkins in Nevis concerning his estate there, with the prices that provisions, etc., beare in those parts :—

All things bein very dear.

	lbs. of Sugar.
Cassader Bread is sold per p <sup>d</sup> att . . .	02
Graine per Bushell att . . .	80
Beefe per Barrell att . . .	300
Att All Times.	

	lbs. of Sugar.
Fresh meate is sold per p <sup>d</sup> att . . .	4
Cod Fish per p <sup>d</sup> att . . .	2
Biskett per pound . . .	2½
Cheese per p <sup>d</sup> . . .	6
Buttire per p <sup>d</sup> . . .	6
Madera Wine per gallon . . .	40
Brandy per Gallon . . .	100
Broad cloath per yd. . .	250
French falt shoes each paire . . .	50
Canvas per y <sup>d</sup> . . .	12
Blew Linnen per y <sup>d</sup> . . .	10
Copper & Brass per p <sup>d</sup> . . .	20
Pewter per p <sup>d</sup> . . .	16
Hoes, Axes & Bills . . .	12
Carpenter, Mason & shindler each per day . . .	50

One Plantation cost :—

To y <sup>e</sup> Doctor per an' . . .	3000
The Feild Overseer per an' . . .	3600
To the Tayler for each Negroes suite makeing . . .	10
Smiths Work in one year ab <sup>t</sup> . . .	2000
Levy of one Year . . .	4000
Shoes for Countrey Serv <sup>ts</sup> each paire . . .	35

The state of a Sugar Plantation.

There is now upon it 70 working Slaves 35 old & yong ones, at p'sent fitt for little, & ab<sup>t</sup> 30 horses & cattle w<sup>th</sup> two sugar workes two good mills, 11 copers & 3 stills & apurtenances thereto belonging, one very good stone mansion house with kitchen & other necessary outhouses, etc., also down at towne two good large Storehouses consist<sup>e</sup> of 5 severall tenem<sup>ts</sup> so that y<sup>e</sup> whole estate may be really worth £8000. (Egerton MS. 2395, fo. 597.)

1681, April 15. At a meeting of the General Council & Assembly of the Leeward Islands there were present :—

Gent<sup>n</sup> of the Council.

Cap <sup>t</sup> Chas. Pym,	} of Nevis.
Nich. Raynsford, Esq.,	
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Estridge,	} of St X'phers.
Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Pogson,	
Cap <sup>t</sup> Paul Lee,	} of Antego.
Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry,	
Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Symes,	} of M <sup>t</sup> Serrat.
Mr W <sup>m</sup> Fox,	

Gent<sup>n</sup> of the Assembly.

Mr Philip Lee, Speaker,	} of Nevis.
Mr Jas. Walker,	
Mr Ralph Willet, Sp <sup>r</sup> ,	} of St X'phers.
Cap <sup>t</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Willet,	
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Vernon,	} of Antego.
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Tho. Mallett,	
Mr Jn <sup>o</sup> Blake, Sp <sup>r</sup> ,	} of M <sup>t</sup> Serrat.
L <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Davis,	

The meetings of the General Council and Assembly were appointed at various times by the Captain-General, and the members met to discuss various matters of common interest, and to legislate thereon.

On 16 Aug. Sir W<sup>m</sup> reported, that on 4 July last the Indians landed at Barbouda, & killed Cap<sup>t</sup> Francis Malham & 7 others, having forced their block-house. Cap<sup>t</sup> Malham's wife & 2 children with a servant woman escaped. Arrow-root is used to rub into wounds caused by their poisoned arrows. In his next letter he bitterly complains that the soldiers are starving, his own salary & their pay being still unpaid & now running for the 4<sup>th</sup> year. Cap<sup>t</sup> X'pher Billop, commander of the ketch Deptford, overhauled the ship Providence of London, Geo. Nanton Master, & she not shewing colours he fired a shot at her. The Providence



returned her fire which killed 1 man & wounded 6. He then boarded her & brought her to Antigua where she was condemned. Sir W. Stapleton begs to have her cargo of 217 negros & reminds the Board that he had to pay dearly enough for the last gift of the Kings viz. £700 st. for the 70 Tobago slaves (see *ante*). £1500 st. had been recently granted towards the erections of forts, etc., & one half was received this year.

On 24 Aug. was passed an Act for dividing the Island into 5 parishes building churches & raising funds. The parishes so formed were:—

S<sup>t</sup> Pauls to include Falmouth, Rendezvous Bay & part of Willoughby Bay.

S<sup>t</sup> Philips to include part of Willoughby Bay, Nonsuch & Belfast.

S<sup>t</sup> Peters to include Old & New North Sound.

S<sup>t</sup> Johns to include Popeshead, Dixons Bay, S<sup>t</sup> Johns; & Five-Islands.

S<sup>t</sup> Marys to include Road & Bermudian Valley Divisions.

On the same day was passed another Act, conferring on Foreigners all the Freedom & Privileges enjoyed by British subjects, & by this judicious policy many Protestant aliens were attracted to the Island.

Dec. 7. 15 large Church Bibles ordered to be sent out.

Decr 10. A patent was this day passed to Cap<sup>t</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Manning, of Waste called Jollies Hill of 250 acres formerly in the possession of — Jolly, at the yearly rent of an ear of Indian corn. (Colonial Leeward Islands, No. 50.)

This Voyager (Dampier) writes largely of the Hurricane that happened here in 1681, and of the Signs that it gave of its coming, common with the Caribbean Hurricanes; but the most remarkable Accident in it, happened to a Ship of 120 Tons and ten Guns, commanded by Captain Gadbury, who had careened his Ship in Musketo Cove, in S<sup>t</sup> John's Harbour but a little before, and being warned by the Planters of the approaching Hurricane, he moored his Ship as secure as he could with all his Cables and Anchors, besides some Cables which he made fast ashore to great Trees; and about Seven that Evening went ashore to a poor Planter's House, about half a Mile from the Shore. By the Time he and his Men were arrived at the House, the Wind came on very fierce at North East, and veering about to North and North West, settled there, bringing with it very violent Rains. Thus it continued about four Hours, and then fell flat Calm, and the Rain ceased.

In this Calm he sent three or four of his Men down to the Cove, to see what Condition the Ship was in, and they found her driven ashore dry on the Sand, lying on one Side, with the Head of her Mast sticking into the Sand; after they had walked round her and viewed her a while, they returned again to the Captain to give him an Account of the Disaster, and made as much haste as they could, because the Wind began to blow hard at South West; and it blew so violently before they recovered the House, that the Boughs of the Trees whipt them sufficiently before they got thither, and it rained as hard as before; the little House could scarce shelter them from the wet, for there was little besides the Walls standing. Yet they staid till the next Morning, and then coming to the Ship, found her almost upright, but all the Goods that were in the Hold were washed out. Hurricanes since that have been frequent in this Island, but there was nothing in them so extraordinary as this. ('The British Empire in America,' by John

Oldmixon, vol. ii., p. 192.)

1682. In the Second Month Philip Snelling, for refusing to pay Priests Wages, had taken from him by James Jones Constable, a pair of Stilliards worth 280 lbs. of Sugar, by an order of William Barnes President. (Besse.)

Oct. 10. At a meeting of the Council there were present: Hon. Paul Lee President, Col. Row<sup>l</sup>d Williams, Maj<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup>

Thomas, John Parry Esq., Cap. Fra. Carlile, Sam. Winthrop Esq.

Nov. 14. W<sup>m</sup> Blathwayt requests W<sup>m</sup> Freeman Esq., Col. Bastian Baijer & other Merch<sup>ts</sup> & planters at London to attend the next meeting of the Com<sup>'</sup>ittee of Trade & Plantations.

May 24. An Act was passed for sending Shalloops against the Indians. This refers to Stapletons Expedition to Dominica.

Deposition of Tho. Bisse of Nevis Merch<sup>t</sup> *re* a sloop (taken by a privateer of Cape Cod) bound from Boston to Virginia, belonging to Messrs. Loyde, Rich. Middlecott, Anthony Haywod & Adam Winthrop Merch<sup>ts</sup> in Boston, & now detained at S<sup>t</sup> Thomas value £1000 st. The Gov. of Massachusetts writes to Sir W. Stapleton about it.

Petition of Benj. Middleton Esq., son & heir of Tho. Middleton late Surveyor of the Navy, reciting that his father spent £8000 st. on his plantation in Antegoa, but in 1667 the French burnt his houses & took away his coppers. The Gov<sup>r</sup> & Ass<sup>ly</sup> were very grateful to y<sup>r</sup> petitioner's father & to M<sup>r</sup> Jacob Lucey & exempted them from the late Act of re-settlement.

Sir W. Stapleton in his reply to their Lordships, says that Tho. Middleton before his death sold his great settlement called "Middleton & Fletcher" to one Yeomans of London who enjoyed it since the War, also M<sup>r</sup> Yeomans' relict & successors. Tho. Middleton had another estate all wood "Crabb Hall." Tho. Middleton & Jacob Lucie were not exempted by the Act. Sir W<sup>m</sup> has disposed of Crabb Hall to 3 severall considerable families viz. to Capt. Williams 300 acres, Francis Burton Lieut. of a troope of horse 300 acres, & M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Williams 200 acres.

Endorsed:—"Received 26 Feb. 1682-3."

1683. On the 9th of the Fourth Month Henry Graydon suffered Distress of 587 lb. of Tobacco, by Order of the afore-said President (Wm. Barnes), being for the Maintenance of one of the Priests. In the Sixth Month William Boon and Phillip Snelling, for not going into the Field in Arms, were sent to the Fort, and kept Prisoners there thirteen Days, by an Order from Edward Powel the Governour: And in October, John Brown for the same Cause was committed to the same Fort, and detained there some Days. (Besse.)

18 April. Nich. Raynsford & Capt. Sam. Jones are both of the Council.

The Speaker early this year was John Yeamans.

May 25. John Vernon, Esq., takes the oaths and his seat on the Council Board.

June 6. Sir W<sup>m</sup> Stapleton writes to the Antigua Council, that he has appointed as Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup>, Col. Edw. Powell a soldier, whom the King had recommended to his notice, & his commission is read accordingly.

25 Oct. Sam. Winthrop, Edw. Powell, W<sup>m</sup> Barnes, Jn<sup>o</sup> Parry, Jn<sup>o</sup> ffrye, Fra. Carlile, Nich. Raynsford & Jn<sup>o</sup> Vernon all present at the Council meeting.

Petition of Merchants trading to the Leeward Islands, *re* the Debtors' Act, signed by:—

W <sup>m</sup> Barnes.	Tho. Elliott.	W <sup>m</sup> Smyth.
Rob. Spencer.	Row. S <sup>t</sup> John.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Westcotts.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Bokeby.	Rich. Cary.	Sam. Chamblett.
Ph. Maining.	Rich. Booth.	Sam. Balle.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Jefferyes.	Bast. Baipits.	Tho. Hart (or
Jn <sup>o</sup> Saunders.	Ja. Lucie.	Hunt).
W <sup>m</sup> Freeman.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Cholmeley.	Sam. Story.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Bawdon.	Tho. Coulson.	Alex <sup>r</sup> Pollington.
Tho. Hunt.	Pet. Cartwright.	Clem <sup>t</sup> Tudway.
W <sup>m</sup> Baxter.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Story.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Mortimiro (?).
W <sup>m</sup> Wrayford.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Pitt.	Edw. Netheway.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Symkin.		

15 June. Stapleton writes that he has just returned from Indian-hunting at Dominica. We took 46 large



periagoes & quenous & burned 300 houses. Our expedition consisted of 6 topsail vessells with 8 sloops but they got separated. He complains that the French have furnished the Indians with fire arms. About 50 bowmen go to each periagoes.

In Aug. Capt. Chas. Carlisle of H.M.S. frigott the Francis brought out a few fresh recruits. He reported later how he burnt a pyrate ship of 32 guns and a large store-ship of 300 tuns at anchor at St Thomas.

Sep. Sr Charles Wheeler dyed at his house in Warwickshire y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> Inst. (Jeaffreson MSS.) He was a former Gov<sup>r</sup> of the Leeward Islands.

On 28 Sep. was forwarded a letter from His Maj<sup>ty</sup>, reciting his former one of 18 Mar. 1679-80, which was written on hearing that Chas. Pym Esq. of the Council Cap. Jn<sup>o</sup> Eddy (? Ady), Phil. Lee Speaker and L<sup>t</sup> Jos. Jory of Nevis, had assisted Rich. Cary & Tho. Belchamber to land certain negros, & oppose the agents of the R. African Co., & again commanding Sir William to uphold the said Company's agents.

On 1 Oct. Stapleton issued a circular notice to his dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> that 2 or 3 elected persons, Gent<sup>n</sup> of the Council, as also 2 or 3 Gent<sup>n</sup> of the Assembly (the Speaker to be one) were to meet him at Nevis & the like number from each island, to sit as a General Council & Assembly.

A warrant was issued against Dr Port a Romish priest, & one Jasper Joyce who had threatened to kill those who informed against him for saying Mass.

By a royal licence dated 17 Nov. Sir William received permission to go home for 4 months.

By an Instruction dated 10 Dec. 34 Chas. II., it was laid down that for the future the Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup>, who acted as Commander in Chief, etc., during the absence of the Governor in chief, would enjoy one moiety of the salary and fees.

1683-4, 27 Feb. Thos. Duncombe is now Speaker & Major W<sup>m</sup> Barnes is appointed Agent in London.

1684, March 29. Sir W. Stapleton writes, that he had sent L<sup>t</sup> Col. Pym & Col. W<sup>m</sup> Burt of the C<sup>i</sup> of Nevis with others to St Thomas, to demand satisfaction of the Danish Gov<sup>r</sup>, for harbouring pirates. They returned, having been unsuccessful in their mission.

(‘Colonial Entry Book,’ No. 47.)

The Council of Nevis recommend Sr John Knight Jun<sup>r</sup> of Bristol, who was formerly a trader among them, to succeed Stapleton. On 13 June Sir John complained to the King that Stapleton was circulating tales to his detriment, tho’ his Maj<sup>ty</sup> had already decided that he was fit to succeed him. Towards the autumn Sir W<sup>m</sup> took his departure for England leaving at the head of the government Col. W<sup>m</sup> Burt Dep. Gov<sup>r</sup> of Nevis.

John Yeamans was this year Speaker.

Sep. 30. Cap. John Yeamans, Major Arch. Cochran & Capt. John Lingham take their seats at the C<sup>i</sup> & are sworn. Capt. Cæsar Rodeney was returned for the Road Div<sup>n</sup> v. Cap. Jn<sup>o</sup> Yeamans called to the C<sup>i</sup> & was also chosen Speaker in his place.

On 28 Oct. Gov<sup>r</sup> Ed. Powell Cæsar Rodney Speaker, signed an Act for ordering the prompt payment of wages due from Masters to Servants, which were frequently unjustly withheld. Shortly after this slaves were annexed to Freeholds.

William Boon and Phillip Snelling, for not appearing in Arms, were again sent to the Fort by Col. Thomas Mallet, but after a few Days released by the Governour. In the Fourth Month, Jonas Langford, by Warrant from the Governour Edward Powel, had taken from him for Priest’s Wages, and for building a Worship-house, 8645 lb. of Sugar. And in the next Month Edward Martin for the same Cause suffered Distress of 54 lb. of Cotton Wool and

120 lb. of Sugar. Also from John Brown, for the like Claims, were taken three Hogs weighing 380 lb. and worth 1140 lb. of Sugar. From Henry Graydon they took away a saddle, and from Mary Green Widow, several Goods not particularly specified. And before the Expiration of the same Year, the Constables again took from Jonas Langford, for the pretended dues of William Jones Priest, Goods or Money to the value of 940 lb. of Sugar. (Besse.)

Jonas Langford planter was required to give bond for £2000 st. for Barrakiah Arnald commander of the pink Hannah & Elizabeth of Boston & the following year a petition was presented by her then commander Nathan Stanberry. (Colonial Leeward Islands, No. 49.)

1685. Taken by Order of Governour Vaughan, for Priest’s Demands, from Henry Graydon 596 lb. of tobacco, by John Richards Constable, who at the same Time also seized 120 lb. of Tobacco, to defray the Charges of nine Persons whom he had unnecessarily employed to assist him in making the Distress. (For an account of the persecution of William Boon, see vol. i., p. 69.)

On the 29th of October this Year, a Mare worth 3500 lb. of Sugar, was taken from Henry Graydon for his refusing to bear Arms. (Besse.)

Charles II. died on 6 Feb. 1685.

16 Sep. Present at a Council Meeting held at St. John’s:—

Col. Edw <sup>d</sup> Powell, Dep. Gov.	Sam <sup>l</sup> Winthrop, Esq.
Coll. Row. Williams.	ffra. Carliel, Esq.
John Parry, Esq.	Arch <sup>d</sup> Cochran, Esq.
Nich. Raynsford, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry, Esq.
John Vernon, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans, Esq.

Jas. Robinson was their cl<sup>k</sup>.

Tho. Duncombe, Speaker.

Sep. 30. Hen. Carpenter, Esq., is Agent for the Royal African Co.

11 Oct. The Duke of Monmouth having been defeated, it was ordered by their lordships, that all rebels transported, must be bound for 10 years.

20 Oct. Sir William was in London this day.

1685-6, Feb. 14. Cap<sup>t</sup> Carden is authorised to pursue & capture or kill 40 or 50 runaway slaves in the Mountains who had been committing depredations.

Feb. 27. Chr. Codrington takes the oath & his seat at the Council Board.

Feb. 27. By a warrant of this date a new great seal was ordered, to be like the former but with the name of Jas. II.

1686, April 2. The Assembly comprised:—

Rich. Ayres,	Sam. Martin.	John Hamilton.
Speaker.	Cha. Gosse.	Cuthbert Jameson.
Fra. Burton.	Tho. Gilliard.	John Weire.
John Morris.	Hen. Winthrop.	Rich. Traveis.
Geo. Symes.	Rob. Carden.	Aquilles Stoughton.

John Yeamans signs as one of the Council.

1686. To shew how dangerous it was for planters to cultivate the small islands, take the case of Tortola. In Colonial Leeward Islands, vol. 50, are the affidavits of Thomas Bisse, jun., of Tortola, of full age 12 May, and of his father Captain Thomas Bisse, Deputy Governor of that island, describing how a pirate crew landed there, and beat his son, killed his slaves, and damaged his property to the amount of £3327.

In early times the colonists were usually “cut off” by the Indians, but in these latter and more civilised days they were liable to be harassed and murdered by their own lawless countrymen. The West Indies were always infested by these desperadoes, who were frequently recruited from those sparsely-populated islands which had no proper government, and were mostly inhabited by fishermen, smugglers, and wreckers. They usually carried their prizes to the Danish island of St. Thomas, where they disposed of their plunder and refitted, paying a heavy commission to the Danish Governor. These small Dutch and Danish colonies harboured as a rule dishonest merchants, receivers of stolen goods, and rascals of all descriptions.



8 April. Capt. Edw<sup>d</sup> Powell still Dep. Gov.

7 Aug. The death of Sir W. Stapleton at Paris being announced, the King appointed Sir Nath. Johnson to succeed him, whose patent was forthwith ordered to be drawn out. On 28 Sep. his Instructions were issued by which he was directed, that there were to be at least 7 Members of Council to each island. No schoolmasters nor Ministers were to be authorised, without the Bishop of London's licence. The L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup> of Nevis was to be always 2<sup>d</sup> in command.

1687, 7 April. Rich<sup>d</sup> Ayres now Speaker.

3 June. Tho. Belchamber is sworn a Councillor of all the islands.

Sir N. Johnson's first letter home was written on 10 Aug.

July 7. Muster roll of :—

Col. Thos. Hills	}	3 com <sup>d</sup> officers, 7 non com <sup>d</sup> do.,
Company of Foot		73 privates.
Sir N. Johnsons	}	3 com <sup>d</sup> officers, 7 non com <sup>d</sup> do.,
Company of Foot		70 privates.

28 Nov<sup>r</sup>. All the governments send an address on the birth of the Prince of Wales.

1687, Aug. 10. Sir Nath. Johnson writes, that a Lieutenant's place being vacant by the death of Capt. Pogson "I have appointed Mr Fra. Overton to it who rid in H.M. Guards," & in reference to "Col. W<sup>m</sup> Burt's present of 100,000 lbs. he being dead before my arrival his Ex<sup>or</sup> & friends pretend ignorance. He (Burt) had done His Maj<sup>ty</sup> good service." "Since my return from St Christophers Sr Jas. Russell L<sup>t</sup> Gov. of Nevis has died also Col. Redmond Stapleton L<sup>t</sup> Gov. of Montserrat so I have appointed my kinsman Mr Nath<sup>l</sup> Blackiston who served abroad but came to England to serve His Maj<sup>ty</sup> at the Rebellion in the West."

On 22 Dec., was passed "An Act for dividing the Island into Parishes, and Maintenance of Ministers, the Poor, and erecting and repairing of Churches."

1687-8, 20 Feb. Sir N. Johnson writes, that he has received dayly complaints by the French Protestants, who fly from the Islands to ours for shelter, & on their bended knees implore his Ma<sup>ty</sup>'s mercy here. The Gov<sup>r</sup> of Nevis gave up one during his absence & he was at once hung. He asks for power to grant letters of denization; to which the King replied that he was to extend his protection to them, & send home the lists, on receipt of which, letters of denization would be forwarded. Many of these Huguenots settled there permanently, becoming industrious and respected planters.

3 March. The Gov<sup>r</sup> has appointed Mr Hutcheson as Attorney Gen<sup>l</sup> of the Leew<sup>d</sup> I., who is of the Middle Temple, of 5 years barr standing, practised in England & Ireland,

& came hither with him, recommended by the Earls of Middleton & Carlingford. The govern<sup>t</sup> of Antigua promises him 200,000 lbs. yearly, on condition he takes up his residence there. He has allowed Roman Catholics to build Chapels & exercise their religion & exempted them from paying towards the maintenance of the Protestant Ministers.

1688. The Assembly this year :—

Thos. Warner.	Geo. Syms, Speaker.	John Prynn.
Chas. Goss.	Sam. Martin.	Cuthbert Jameson.
Peter Lee.	Edw. Byam.	Rob <sup>t</sup> Carden.
John Roe.	W <sup>m</sup> Byam.	John Lucas.
John Wear.	John Hamilton.	Rich. Traves.
Phille <sup>a</sup> Bird.	John Gunthrop.	

The Council :—

John Parry.	Wm. Thomas.	Sam. Winthrop.
John Vernon.	Wm. Barnes.	John Fry.
Arch. Cochran.	ffra. Carlile.	John Yeamans.

1688, 4 May. The 2 Companies of foot are to be disbanded & replaced. The Ordnance Office supplies 4 demi-culverings, 10 sakers, and 6 minions for St Johns Fort.

June 2. Sr Nath. Johnson writes:—"Ensign Mathews of St Christophers is in possession of an estate there purchased by the King for successive Gov<sup>rs</sup>. I have suspended him & Joseph Crisp from the Council for not attending to their duties & appointed John Barry & Dan Foggarthy a Lieut. in my own Company.

"The Interloper 'Betty' of Bristol Capt. John Burton with 200 negros landed over 60 at midnight (? at St Kitts) which were seized by the L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup> & am setting out for Antigua with my family to improve that hithertoe neglected Colony."

Arch<sup>d</sup> Hutcheson, the newly appointed Attorney General, sends home a very lengthy report, dated 19 April '88: claiming "that Francis Lord Willoughby purchased an estate at St Christophers from Col. Philip Warner, for 30,000 lbs. & 30 negros for the use of the Gov<sup>r</sup> for ever. After the rendition of that island Col. Abednego Mathew was appointed Dep. Gov. & procured a patent to himself & his heirs & dying several years ago left Chas. Mathew his son & heir who is now in wrongful possession of the estate."

Anno 1688. Taken from Henry Graydon, by John Jones Constable, two Hogs worth 300 lb. of Sugar, which were sold for four Pieces of Eight, which was but the Value of 196 lb. of Sugar.

(Besse.)

On 16 Oct. King Jas. sends a circular letter to his governors, announcing a great invasion which is expected from Holland. The next official communication is on 12 Jan. 1688-9 from the Prince of Orange directing the use of the old seal & the retention of all officers.

## CHAPTER VI.

WILLIAM AND MARY. ANNE. 1689—1714.

On 13 February 1688-9 an Act was passed granting to any soldier maimed in the defence of the Island a pension of 3000 lbs., and if slain the like annual sum to his widow, and provision for the children at the public charge.

On 28 March an Act was also passed for the establishment of Courts of Justice.

1688-9. In March there happened a terrible Earthquake in the Leeward Islands, Monserrat, Nevis and Antego. In Nevis and Montserrat, no considerable Hurt was done, most of the Buildings being of Timber; but where there were Stone Buildings, they were generally thrown down, which fell very hard on Antego; most of the Houses, Buildings, Sugar-works, and Wind-mills being of Stone. Several Sloops felt the Violence of the Shake at Sea.

On the breaking out of the War between England and France, after the Revolution, the Inhabitants of Antego, as well as those of the other Leeward-Islands, desired assistance of the Governor and Government of Barbados; and when Sir Timothy Thornhill had raised his Regiment, he sailed with them to Antego, where he arrived on the 5<sup>th</sup> of August, and received the unwelcome News, that the Fort at St Christopher's was surrendered to the French, on Monday the 29<sup>th</sup> of July 1689 upon Articles. Sir Timothy knowing his Strength to be too inconsiderable to attack an Island so well fortified as St Christopher's, and the Government of Antego soliciting him to continue with them till the Arrival of the English Fleet, which was daily expected; he agreed to their Proposals, and landed his Regiment there, which he quartered in the Town of Falmouth, about the same Bigness as that of St John's Town.

After a Month's Continuance in this Island, Lieutenant-General Codrington sent three Sloops manned with 80 Men of Sir Timothy's Regiment, under the Command of Capt. Edward Thorn, from Falmouth, to fetch the English, with their Goods and Stocks, from the Island of Anguilla, where they had been miserably abused and destroyed by some Irish, whom the French had landed there for that Purpose.

Before Sir Timothy Thornhill's Arrival, and during his Stay at Antego, the Indians of the neighbouring Islands, who were in League with the French, landed several Times upon that Island, killing those Inhabitants who lived near the Sea (to the Number of 10), and then making their Escape in their swift Periagas. These Pyritical Excursions were all the People of Antego suffered by the Enemy. General Codrington ordered several Sloops that were good Sailors to pursue them, but the Periagas were too nimble for them: To prevent the like Damage for the future, strict Guard was kept on the Coasts.

About the Middle of September, a French Privateer landed his Men at Five-Islands, near Antego, and took off some Negroes. As he was going away with his Booty, he met with two English Sloops, one of which, after some Resistance, he took; the other making her Escape, came in, and gave an Account of the Action: Upon which Sir Timothy sent out two Sloops manned, with a Company of Grenadiers, under the Command of Captain Walter Hamilton, who next Day brought her in with her Prize. On board the Privateer were 30 French and six Irish Men; the latter were tried by a Court Marshal, and four of them hanged. In November Sir Timothy Thornhill removed to Nevis, at the Desire of the People of that Island.

The Inhabitants of Antego raised 300 men, who were commanded by Col. Hewetson; and landing on an Island belonging to the French, called Mary-Galanta, they beat

the Inhabitants into the Woods, burnt their Town, nailed down their Guns, demolished their Fort, and returned back to Antego with the Plunder of the Island.

Lieutenant General Codrington (for as yet he had not received his Commission of Captain-General) remained at Antego, while Sir Timothy Thornhill went from Nevis against St Bartholomew's and St Martin's: While he was upon the latter, Monsieur Decasse came down with 700 Men from St Christopher's, to the Assistance of the French; the Major General (for such was Sir Timothy's Commission) dispatched away a Sloop, with an Express to the Lieutenant General at Antego, to acquaint him with his Condition, and desire him to send some Ships to his Assistance. Accordingly General Codrington ordered Col. Hewetson, with about 200 Men from Antego, aboard three Sloops, under Convoy of three Men of War, one of 40 Guns, and two of 20, fitted out for that Purpose, to sail to St Martin's, where he arrived the 30<sup>th</sup> of January, 1689-90. The French Ships who were at Anchor near the Island, attacked the English Frigats; and after four Hours Dispute, with little or no Damage on Col. Hewetson's Side, they bore away.

(Oldmixon's 'British Empire in America,'  
vol. ii., p. 199.)

On 11 July 1689 the Governor and Council of St. Kitts wrote that the Irish of Montserrat, protected by the French, had destroyed the Windward part of St. Kitts, doing £15,000 damage, and that the inhabitants had taken refuge in the Fort.

On 14 July the following members of the Legislature signed a letter sent to the Privy Council:—

Sam. Martin,	Wm. Byam.	J. Parry.
Speaker.	Cuthb <sup>t</sup> Jameson.	Wm. Thomas.
John Hamilton.	Chas. Goss.	Fra. Carlile.
John Gunthorpe.	John Weir.	Sam. Winthrope.
Edw. Byam.	Chr <sup>t</sup> Codrington	John Yeamans.
Peter Lee.	(Gov <sup>r</sup> ).	Arch. Cochran.

The Governor writes that the French have been beaten off Barbouda, and he has sent the Irish from Nevis to Jamaica.

On 10 August the Duke of Bolton's regiment was ordered for the Leeward Islands, and the strength of Lieut.-Colonel Holt's was estimated at 930 men.

On the 12<sup>th</sup> Lieut.-General Codrington wrote that Sir N. Johnson\* quitted Antigua for South Carolina, and on the 15<sup>th</sup>, that "Yesterday arrived 800 men from Barbados under Sir Timothy Thornhill."

On the 20<sup>th</sup> Governor Thomas Hill wrote from Nevis that St. Kitts had been captured by the enemy after eighteen days' siege; that at the time of capitulation the English had but two rounds left for the guns; that 1200 men were then at Nevis; and that the Governor of Barbados had sent Sir Timothy Thornhill with 800 men to Antego. Captain James Phipps was among the killed at St. Kitts, where 500 English fought against 2000 French.

\* "Sir N. Johnson one of y<sup>e</sup> Contractors of y<sup>e</sup> Hearth money Knighted at Whitehall 28 Dec. 1680 Governor of South Carolina for the proprietors the Lord Craven & others in 1705." (Le Neve's 'Knights.')



Sir John Berry gives in to the Board the following list of the squadron intended for the West Indies, the ships being provisioned for 200 to 300 days:—

	Men.	Guns.	
<i>Arch-Angell</i> . . .	200	—	
<i>Berkley-Castle</i> . . .	200	48	
<i>Princess Anne</i> . . .	200	—	
<i>Sampson</i> . . .	220	50	
<i>Hannibal</i> . . .	200	—	
<i>Samuell &amp; Henry</i>	180	44	for Newfound-Land.
<i>Scepter</i> . . .	160	40	
<i>Coronation</i> . . .	200	48	} for Newfound-Land.
<i>Success</i> . . .	200	48	
<i>George</i> . . .	200	48	
<i>Smyrna-merchant</i>	110	34	
<i>Supply</i> . . .	110	34	

Final instructions were given to the Admiral on 2 December.

The following merchants trading to the Leeward Islands sign a petition:—

John Symkins.	Samson Gideon.	Wm. Freeman.
Wm. Ivatt.	Nath. Sanders.	Chr. Jeaffreson.
H. Young.	Wm. Hare.	Jos. Martyn.
Ben. Newland.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Westrot.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gardner.
Geoff. Nightingale.	Wm. Thornburgh.	Will. Barnes.
Gilb <sup>t</sup> Heathcote.	Wm. Willett.	Wm. Wrayford.
Tho. Hunt.	Wm. Barnes.	Jos. Ball.
Jos. Jorye.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Morris.	Ben. Edwards.
Alex. Pollington.	Nath. Carpenter.	Sam. Ball.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Vickers.	Edm. Scrope.	Ralph Willett.
Rich. Carye.	Jas. Walker.	Phil. Danes.
Randol Russell.	Bastian Baijer.	Christoph. Oliver.

(America and West Indies, No. 550.)

Oct. 16. Colonel Christopher Codrington has been made Captain-General.

The great fortress on Monk's Hill was commenced this year.

Dec. 15. A commission was drawn up for Captain William Dobyms to be Lieut.-Governor of Antigua *vice* Captain Foulkes, who was Lieut.-Governor and surrendered that Island; and he is to go out with the fleet.

1690. In June Admiral Wright arrived at Nevis with a squadron of ten men of war, besides transports, which sailed on the 16th with 3000 men on board.

July. Governor Codrington sends home a long narrative of events, announcing his recapture of St. Christopher's from the French:—

The English forces numbered 2500 all told viz.: Col. Holt's English Reg<sup>t</sup>, the Barbados one under Sr T. Thornhill, the Antigua one under Col. Rowl<sup>d</sup> Williams, two from Nevis under Col. Chas. Pym & Col. Edw. Earle, the Montserrat one under Col. Nath<sup>l</sup> Blakiston, and the Marine under Col. Hegwyn, commander of the Assistance frigott. They landed in Frigott Bay with the loss of 10 killed & 30 wounded, & among which latter were Sir T. Thornhill, Cap<sup>t</sup> Byam & Cap<sup>t</sup> Quimby. After making themselves secure, he sent 400 men in the night to flank the enemy & afterwards drove the French from their trenches into which Cap<sup>t</sup> Carden was the first to enter. The loss at this point was 18 killed & 40 wounded. The Antigua Reg<sup>t</sup> had the brunt of the fighting. Basseterre was then taken possession of, & next day, Sunday 22 June, the troops attended divine service there.

He writes later, that he has sent 550 best French firemen to Hispaniola, 800 men women & children to St Martins, & the French Gov<sup>r</sup> with 50 men & 200 women & children to Martinico.

Oct. 14. The Governor writes that 200 of the Army died at Nevis, and 200 more out of the English Regiment, and the Barbados one is now only 250 from the sickness.\*

The King at once ordered 400 recruits to be despatched.

The exclusive patent of the Royal African Company to supply the islands with slaves was revoked, and the trade thrown open. Population now 6000.

(Southey.)

1690-1, Feb. 15. The Governor says that Nevis has lost 1500 men from sickness; Colonel Williams takes care of Antigua, without salary, but he suggests to their Lordships that the Deputy-Governor should have fixed pay.

Taken from the said Henry Graydon, by Richard Oliver, for William Loaders Priest, 127 lb. of Cotton, equal in Value to 508 lb. of Sugar. Taken also from the said Henry, one good Horse worth 5000 lb. of Sugar, for a Fine of about 800 lb. of Sugar, for his refusing to bear Arms. Taken also from Jonas Langford, by Richard Oliver, for the said Priest Loaders, three Hogsheads of Sugar, and Cash, worth 4085 lb. of Sugar. (Besse.)

1691, May 28. Letter from Colonel Christopher Codrington, dated at Antigua, to Colonel Bastian Baijer, merchant at London, describing his doings in the late expedition:—

How he burnt their chief town, destroyed the best part of Guadaloup, made a breach in the fort, & was ready for the assault when the French fleet of 11 ships, 2 or 3 of them men-of-war, appearing, Captain Wright† ordered the whole of the Marine Reg<sup>t</sup> on board. The French Adm. De Casse had 500 troops with him. We set sail and early next morning the 2 fleets became intermixed, & th<sup>o</sup> we might have destroyed theirs with ease Capt. Wright signalled to his ships to withdraw & only 1 of their vessells was destroyed. He never saw so much cowardice & treachery & begs Col. Bayer to inform their lordships & to get Capt. Wright superseded.

The English force numbered 1800 men in the attack on Guadaloupe.

About this time four eminent West Indian merchants resident in London were appointed by the Privy Council Committee as Commissioners for the affairs of the Leeward Islands. Their names were: Bastian Baijer, a native of Antigua; Joseph Martin; Richard Cary, formerly of Antigua, and later Governor of the Bank of England; and Christopher Jeaffreson, of a well-known family at St. Kitts. They recommend on 22 May that Colonel Rowland Williams be appointed Clerk of the Navy, and his patent was made out in June.

A General Assembly sat at St. John's in March, consisting of:—

Council.	Assembly.
Gen <sup>l</sup> Codrington.	Anth <sup>o</sup> Hodges, Speaker.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthrop.
Walter Symonds.	Edw. Byam.
W <sup>m</sup> Helme.	Phil. Dewitt.
Tho. Simmons.	Rich. Brodbelt.
W <sup>m</sup> Fox.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Scott.

\* The ravages of yellow fever and dysentery had always caused a greater loss to the troops in the tropics than actual warfare.

† Laurence Wright, Captain of H.M.S. "Mary."

On 18 January was received the petition of Captain Edward Thorne:—

That in 1689 he gave up £500 worth of arms at Antigua to the General, & that he & Maj<sup>r</sup> Jos. Crisp went to Barbados for help, & induced Sir T. Thornhill to assist with 700 men. They charge Codrington with keeping back the plunder.

Jan. Christopher Codrington writes to the King thanking him for having appointed him Captain-General.

1692? List of Council in Antigua in their seniority, undated:—

1. John Parry, Esq., chief judge of Falmouth Precincts, President.
2. Col. Row. Williams, Commander of the Militia.
3. John Frye, Esq.      4. Col. Fra. Carlile.
5. John Yeamans, Esq., Chief Judge of St John's Precincts.
6. Tho. Duncombe, Esq.   7. Maj<sup>r</sup> Edw. Byam.

1693. In April an abortive attack was made on St. Pierre, Martinique, with a large force of 4000 or 5000 men, under the command of Sir Francis Wheeler, with whom was also Governor Codrington and the Volunteers from the Leeward Islands. The expedition failed owing to sickness among the troops and friction between the commanders, so the fleet repaired to Boston.

From an undated list of the officers, etc., dead in the squadron since leaving England, it appears that there died 6 Commanders, 3 Lieutenants, 3 Masters, & 668 men. Col. Goodwins Reg<sup>t</sup> lost 1 Colonel, 1 Major, 6 Captains, 10 Lieutenants & Ensigns, & Col. Foulkes' one lost Col. Foulkes, Cap<sup>t</sup> Murray, & 6 Subalterns.

Aug. 3. Colonel Thomas Hill, Deputy-Governor of St. Kitts, has been suspected of conniving at illicit trade with St. Thomas.

Thomas Bartlett, Clerk to the Assembly, is paid a salary of 3000 lbs. a year.

Benjamin Wickham and Sam Hilder are Coroners, and Samuel Martin Treasurer.

Aug. 29. Colonel John Hamilton and Major Samuel Martin take their seats at the Council Board after the usual oaths.

Aug. 30. Major Philemon Bird to be powder officer.

Nov. 6. Governor Codrington writes that Colonel Lloyd went up to Barbados and there died.

1693-4, Jan. 11. A patent was ordered to be drawn out for Mr. William Barnes to be Provost-Marshal *vice* Mr. Thomas Belchamber, deceased.\*

1694. The regiment at the Leeward Islands, formerly commanded by Colonel Godfrey Lloyd, deceased, is now Colonel Holt's.

List of Offic<sup>rs</sup> of Coll. Holts Regiment.

Standing Offic<sup>rs</sup> to the five Companies Establisht from the first of May 1695.

Col. Hen. Holt.	Lt Adrian Van Alphen.
Maj <sup>r</sup> Edw <sup>d</sup> Nott.	Lt Henry Pearne.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Tho. Delavall.	Ensign Osenberg.
Cap <sup>t</sup> Dav <sup>d</sup> Ganspoel.	Ensign Rob <sup>t</sup> Baron.
C: Christ <sup>r</sup> Codrington.	Ens: Rob <sup>t</sup> Coningham.

\* The will of Thomas Belchamber of Nevis, Esq., was dated 23 May 1693; sworn there 12 August, and proved P.C.C. 21 November 1693.

Cap <sup>tn</sup> Lieuten <sup>t</sup> Powell.	Ensign Horne.
Lieut Rich <sup>d</sup> Garth.	Ensign Sharpe.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Jo <sup>n</sup> Lyons who is to have the first vacant Company.	

Reform'd Offic<sup>rs</sup>, who are to receive halfe Pay during their actual Service & attendance on the Regiment, and to be replaced upon the first vacancies in their respective Qualities & according to their Senioritys, Cap<sup>tn</sup> Henry (*sic*) Lyons being first to be provided for as above:—

Captains.	Lt . . . Booth.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Tho. Holt.	Lt John Sanderson.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Jo <sup>n</sup> Pigott.	Lt Jo <sup>n</sup> Yeomans.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Edw <sup>d</sup> Norton.	Lt Fran. Smith.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Jo <sup>n</sup> Forder.	Ensigns.
Cap <sup>tn</sup> Paul de Brisac.	Ensign John Meanls.
Lieutenants.	Ensign John Codrington.
Lt John Lyons.	Ensign Samuel Clark.
Lt Geo. Harrison.	Ensign . . . Lacassee.
Lt Sam <sup>l</sup> Broadbelt.	Ensign Charles Webb.
Lt Rich <sup>d</sup> Holt.	Ensign Rad. Palmer.
Lt Charl Lloyd.	Ensign Tho. Blish.
Lt Demy de Fuckingberg.	

By his Majestys Command,  
WILLIAM BLATHWAYT.

The following list is also given:—

Cap <sup>ts</sup> .	John Yeamons.
Eng <sup>d</sup> Co <sup>ll</sup> Henry Holt.	Rich <sup>d</sup> Harrison.
Lt Co <sup>ll</sup> E <sup>d</sup> Nott.	Samuell Broadbelt.
Eng <sup>d</sup> Maj <sup>r</sup> Tho. Delavall.	Dominicus De-Fauconbege.
Eng <sup>d</sup> Nathan <sup>l</sup> Blakiston.	Samuell Smith.
Irel <sup>d</sup> Henry Lyons.	John Lyons.
Christop <sup>r</sup> Codrington.	Ensigns.
Eng <sup>d</sup> David Gonspoell.	Gasparus Van-Osenbergh.
Thomas Holt.	Edward Barron.
John Piggott.	Robert Cuningham.
James Norton.	John Codrington.
Flan <sup>d</sup> Godfrey Lloyd.	Samuell Clark. Eng <sup>d</sup> .
John Forster.	William Sharpe.
Lein <sup>ts</sup>	Samuell Horne. Eng <sup>d</sup> .
Cap <sup>t</sup> Lt John Powell.	Radney Palmer.
Richard Garth.	Charles Webb.
Charle Loyd.	Charles Thornhill.
John Sanderson.	Thomas Biffe.
Richard Holt.	[blank]
Henry Pearen.	[blank]
Adrian Van-Alpan.	John Miles.
Arthur Booth.	

All the officers except those marked are all with the Regim<sup>t</sup> in the West Indies.

Shortly after 1694 this regiment was reduced from 13 companies of 60 men to 5 companies of 100 men.

1696. Edward Walrond, Esq., having accused Mr. Palmer, a Member of the Council and Secretary-General of the Leeward Islands, of saying "that the Court of England was as much debauched now as ever; that the King kept a Miss openly and the Queen chiefly delighted in Bawdy songs, Masques, Plays, etc.," the Council recommended his suspension. His Majesty and Privy Council on receiving their report ordered his removal from all his offices, by warrant dated at Whitehall 11 Feb. 1696-7, and Edward Parsons was appointed Secretary in his place. John Palmer in his defence stated that he was ensign in the war of 1672, under Colonel William Burt.



In the Year 1696, the Hastings Frigate was here, and sailed for London, Convoy to a small Fleet of 11 Ships, which were above eleven Weeks in their Voyage.

(Oldmixon, vol. ii., p. 201.)

1697, May 1. List of the Council:—

John Yeamans, Esq.	Major Edw. Holt.
Row. Williams, Esq.	Major Sam. Martin.
Fra. Carlile, Esq., Super-annuated.	Tho. Duncomb, Esq.
John Fry, Esq., Superannuated.	John Palmer, Esq.
John Hamilton, Esq.	Hen. Holt, Esq.

It was ordered on 29 July that fifty women convicts in Newgate be sent to the Leeward Islands.

General Codrington about this time forwarded a proclamation to New York and New England, inviting people over to settle the French lands in St. Christopher's.

July *circa*. Captain James Norton petitions that Colonel Thomas Hill,\* Deputy-Governor of St. Christopher's, is lately arrived at Liverpool, and is since dead there, and asks to be appointed in his place. Endorsed:—"Read 10 August 1697. Granted."

Sep. Governor Codrington writes that they have lost their best privateer brigantee, which blew up soon after leaving Antigua, by which 50 men were killed. The French have hitherto captured three of their sloops.

On 8 Feb. the Governor suspended the Hon. Thomas Duncomb.

Edward Walrond made numerous complaints to the home Government against the General.

1698. The Council and Assembly of Antigua state that the General Council and Assembly consist of two Members of the Council and three of the Assembly, who are chosen for each island, and they suggest that in future each island should send up five Members of Assembly instead of three.

June 10. Governor Codrington writes that he had reduced St. Christopher's and three other islands—St. Eustatia, St. Bartholomew, and St. Martin's.

By the Treaty of Ryswick it was agreed that the French lands at St. Kitts should be restored to their former owners, and English Commissioners were nominated on 5 July to see the same carried out.

John Lucas, Esq., having been very unjustly imprisoned by Codrington, complained bitterly of his arbitrary conduct, and wrote that he had been sent to prison, and £5000 bail refused, because he had written to Lord Orford. Lord Lucas acted as a mediator in the quarrel.

Governor Codrington seems to have treated the above John Lucas, Esq., a late Speaker, with great injustice. The latter had written home making certain complaints; he was then tried for libel, and a verdict of £2000 damages given against him, and shortly afterwards thrown into prison and £5000 sterling bail demanded. The affair ended with the death of General Codrington, which was reported by Deputy-Governor John Yeamans to have taken place on Wednesday morning 20 July.

\* The will of Thomas Hill, Esq., Lieut.-General of H.M. Leeward Islands and Lieut.-Governor of St. Kitts, was dated at Nevis 5 April 1697; proved P.C.C. the 20th October following.

On 22 December an Act was passed for electing an Agent who was to be nominated annually by the Governor. His salary was fixed at £100 sterling yearly over and above needful charges and expenses, and his chief duty was to negotiate the various Island Laws for confirmation by Royal assent.

Dec. 31. The Council of Nevis write home on 31 December announcing that owing to the death of General Codrington and of Colonel Thomas Hill, and the suspension of Colonel Samuel Gardner, Lieut.-Governor of Nevis, they have taken on the Government. On 4 February they further write to say that Colonel Collingwood and his Regiment have arrived at Nevis in Admiral Benbow's fleet.

1698-9? In January 1699 Admiral Benbow arrived at the Leeward-Islands, having Col. Collingwood's Regiment on Board, Part of which was quartered in Antego, and Part in the other Islands. The Governor having received some more forces from England, to make up the loss of these, most of them having died in the Islands, resolved, on the breaking out of the present War, to attack the French at Guardaloup. The Merchants of Antego had equip'd several Privateers; which, in Conjunction with some Privateers of the other Islands, and a Squadron of Men of War, made a Strength at Sea too mighty for the French. He raised a Regiment of Soldiers in Antego, of which Colonel Byam was Colonel; and the other Leeward-Islands furnished Men also for this Enterprize. (Oldmixon, vol. ii., p. 202.)

1698-9, Jan. 27. List of Assembly:—

Geo. Gamble, Speaker.	Nath. Sampson, Gent.
W <sup>m</sup> Thomas, Gent.	W <sup>m</sup> Grear, Gent.
Hen. Lyons, Esq.	Rich. Oliver, Gent.
Pet. Lee, Esq.	Abra. Swan, Gent.
Sam. Watkins, Gent.	Fra. Rogers, Gent.
Cap. Steph. Duer.	Cain Osborne, Gent.
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Painter, Gent.
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons.	Nath. Crump, Gent.
W <sup>m</sup> Lavington, Gent.	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Weir, absent.
Cap. Rob. Martin.	M <sup>r</sup> Rob. Freeman, sick.
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Ker.	

The quartering of Colonel Collingwood's regiment was discussed and Colonel Holt's named.

On 25 March his Majesty ordered that Colonel Christopher Codrington's commission as Captain-General was to be prepared. The new Governor was nephew to the late one, and had a good reputation as a scholar and soldier.

1699. \* List of Council prepared by their lordships.

"Antigua.

M <sup>r</sup> Cary's observations upon Coll. Codrington's List.	M <sup>r</sup> W.'s observations upon Coll. Codrington's List.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeomans	{ of great Estate sence & Reputation.
Rowl <sup>d</sup> Williams	{
Fra. Carlile	{ Super annuated.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry	{
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton	{ of good Estate and Repute.
Edw <sup>d</sup> Byam	{ Treas <sup>r</sup> , of good sence & repute.
Sam <sup>l</sup> Martin	{ of great Estate, good sence and Repute.
Suspended.	Tho <sup>s</sup> Duncomb
Gon to Jamaica.	John Palmer.
In England.	Hen. Holt."

"Antigua.

M <sup>r</sup> Cary's List to fill up vacancies.	M <sup>r</sup> W.'s Observations upon M <sup>r</sup> Cary's List.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Otto Bayer	{ of good Estate & repute. A Dutchman.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard	{ Supernumary and neith. of them great Estates.
Hen. Pearn	{
Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry, jun <sup>r</sup>	{ A young Gent. of good Estate and Repute.
Edw <sup>d</sup> Parsons	{ of good sence and Repute."

" 1699. Antigua.		
Mr Weaver's List		
Mr Cary's observations upon Mr Weaver's List.	(to fill future vacancies).	Character.
A factious trouble- some fellow.	Tho. Duncomb.	} many years Speaker of y <sup>e</sup> Assembly. Of good Estate, sence, and Reputation.
	Edw <sup>d</sup> Walrond.	
	Nath. Sampson.	
	Rich. Lighfoot.	
	John Lucas	
	Philemon Bird.	
	John Roe.	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Vernon.	
	W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.	
Honest men of small Estates.	{ Isaac Horsford.	
	{ Rich <sup>d</sup> Oliver.	
A factious trouble- some fellow.	Geo. Gamble	} present Speaker."
" 18 July. Names agreed on by y <sup>e</sup> Board to be Councill <sup>rs</sup> Antigua.		
Coll. Fra. Collingwood, L <sup>t</sup> Gen <sup>l</sup> .		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans.	Sam. Martin.	
Rowl <sup>d</sup> Williams.	Tho. Duncomb.	
Fran. Carlile.	Edw. Parsons.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry, Sen <sup>r</sup> .	Jn <sup>o</sup> Corbet.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton.	Jas. Thynne."	
Edw <sup>d</sup> Byam.		

1699. At a meeting of the Assembly in July it was decided that a platform should be built at Parham and 7 great guns purchased. The seat of Mr. William Lavington had become vacant by his death, and another member, Mr. William Thomas, had gone off to England.

On 14 December the following tax was ordered to be levied over and above the 1 lb. per acre by Lord Willoughby's Act :—

lbs.			
6 lbs. of sugar per acre	-	-	350,000
30 „ „ per head on 8000 negros	-	-	240,000
6 „ „ per head on 6000 cattle	-	-	36,000
			626,000
On ground rents in town & trade	-	-	52,242
			678,242

The public debts amounted to 676,242 lbs. at 12s. 6d. per cent.

1699-1700, February 1. At a New Session held at St. John's the following returns were made :—

Justices taking the Election.		For
Peter Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Otto	{ St Johns towne.
	M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Long	
Peter Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Richard Oliver	{ St Johns Division.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Gamble	
Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Nonsuch.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> Charles Loyd	
Henry Pearne, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Peter Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Old road and Ber-
	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Roe	
Edw <sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Laurence Crabb, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Old North Sound.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> Nathaniell Crump	
Laurence Crab, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Sampson	{ Belfast.
	M <sup>r</sup> Abraham Swan	
Sam <sup>l</sup> Martyn, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> George Thomas	{ Five Islands.
Peter Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> George Gamble	
	M <sup>r</sup> Samuel Watkins	{ Dicks <sup>ss</sup> bay.
Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Kean Osborne	
	M <sup>r</sup> Barry Tankard	{ Falm <sup>o</sup> and Rende-
Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Lyons	
	M <sup>r</sup> Baldwin Johnson	{ Willoughby Bay.
Edw <sup>d</sup> Bya', Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> John Painter	
	Francis Rogers	{ New north sound.

George Gamble was chosen Speaker *nem. con.*, and the Hon. John Yeamans was appointed to act as Chief Justice with a salary of £200 a year.

1700, October 18. The Governor writes from Nevis that Colonel Michael Smith, the Lieut.-Governor of that Island, is dead.

Col. James Norton, L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup> of St Kitts, having been unanimously proved guilty of charges of cruelty to his indentured apprentice, is dismissed from all his offices by the Gov<sup>r</sup> & C<sup>l</sup>.

Col. Tho. Delavall, L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup> of Montserrat, is dead ; Mr Parson, who is the senior Member of Council there, being factor of the Royal African Co., cannot serve ; Cap. Wm. Fox, the next, being aged & indisposed declines ; so Codrington has appointed Col. Anth<sup>o</sup> Hodges to succeed as L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup>.

December 11. Mr. Long, a member of the Assembly, having been sent for thrice and not appearing, was fined 10 lbs.

December 23. A tax was this day imposed on 9000 negros and £500 c. voted for a monument in England to the late General Codrington. The Postmaster was to receive 3d. per letter, and to pay 1d. to the person delivering letters to him. A member of the Assembly received 6s. for each day's attendance.

1700-1. New Sessions January 16.

Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Willoughby bay.
	Baldwin Johnson, Gent.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Nonsuch.
	Chas. Loyd, Gent.	
Walter Quarm, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Rich. Oliver, Gent.	{ St Johns Division.
	Nath. Sampson, Gent.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Isaac Horsford	{ Falmouth & Rende-
	Nath. Monk, Gent.	
Ed. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Painter, Gent.	{ New North Sound.
	Fran. Rogers, Gent.	
Hen. Pearn, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Peter Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Old Road & Ber-
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Fry, Gent.	
Walter Quarm, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Geo. Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ mudian Valley.
	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Otto	
Ed. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Laur. Crabb, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ St Johns Town.
	Cap. Nath. Crump	
Laur. Crab, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr	{ Old North Sound.
	Abra. Swan, Gent.	
Peter Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Sam. Watkins, Gent.	{ Belfast Division.
	Fran. Rogers, Gent.	
Sam. Martin, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Geo. Thomas, Gent.	{ Popeshead & Dicki-
		{ sons bay.
		{ Five Islands.

George Gamble was chosen Speaker, and among various rules passed were the following :—

1. The votes of the House to be secret & any member publishing the same to be expelled.
2. 3/- fine for swearing & cursing.
3. Any member interrupting another to be fined a piece of eight.
4. The Speaker to be addressed by a member standing, a 3/- fine for omission to do this.
5. No smoking allowed ; fine of 3/-.
6. Dinner to be at 12.

Francis Rogers, returned for two places, elected to sit for New North Sound.

Colonel Ed. Fox, before the arrival of Christopher Codrington as Lieut.-General, having passed certain acts, their Lordships directed by their letter of 11 December 1700 that they should be confirmed by the Assembly.

James Weatherill, Gent., was returned for the vacancy for Popeshead.

1701. List of Forts & Guns at Antigua.

St Johns Fort	{ 13 Gunns, Mounted	{ from 12 to 4
	{ 6 „ Unmounted	
Pounders.		
Platform at the Old Road, 6 smal Guns, all 3 Pounders.		
Willoughby Bay, one { small Platform with about 6		
Falmouth Town, one { guns each.		

Parham our Second Town of Trade. We have no Guns.

Nevis at this time was the most powerful and the best supplied of the Leeward Group, having 23 good guns in numerous forts.

May 30. The death of Nathaniel Sampson, Gent., was announced, and Major John Lyons having gone off the Island, there were two vacancies created in the Assembly.

Geo. Underwood Hill Gent. of A. petitions that M<sup>r</sup> Parsons Sec<sup>r</sup> G<sup>l</sup> is dead. Pet<sup>r</sup> has lived for some years at A. &



has been bred to the law & applies for the post. (Endorsed:—"Received 13 Nov. 1701.")

Nov. 27, 13 W<sup>m</sup> III. Patent to Hen. Carpenter Esq. to be Sec<sup>r</sup> G<sup>l</sup> v. Edw. Parsons Esq. deceased.

On Christmas Day Major Samuel Martin was murdered by his slaves, which created such a panic that on 30 December 1000 cartridges were ordered to be served out to each Captain of a Company, and 10,000 were to be lodged in the Magazine, as a precaution against any spreading of the insubordination among the blacks.

December 30. Governor Codrington writes in connection with the murder of Major Samuel Martin by his slaves:—

"We have lost a very usefull Man in Major Martin next to Governour Yeamans." . . . "I am afraid he was guilty of some unusual Act of Severity or rather some indignity towards the Coromantes, for they are not only the best and most faithfull of our Slaves, but are really all born Heroes, there is a difference between them and all other Negroes beyond what 'tis possible for your lordships to conceive. There never was a Rascall or Coward of that Nation. Intrepid to the last degree. Not a man of them but will stand to be cut in pieces without a Sigh or Groan gratefull and obedient to a Kind Master, but implacably revengefull when ill treated, my Father who had studied the genius and temper of all kinds of Negroes 45 years," etc.

December. The General Assembly voted £1200 sterling to Governor Codrington for a piece of plate.

May 4. War declared against France and Spain.

The following account of land forfeited to the public for non-payment of taxes, was handed in at a meeting of the Assembly 1 December 1719:—

Antigua. May 20<sup>th</sup>, 1702.

Names of persons to whom the land did belong.	Acres of Land.	lb. of Sugar or Tobacco.
To John Merchant, Sen.	52	6,154
„ Thomas Williams	30	3,035
„ Estate of Darby Noonane	40	4,594
„ Estate of William Pike	30	1,320
„ Estate of George Turphery	35	4,645
„ Estate of Andrew Joyce	200	16,045
„ Barth <sup>e</sup> Barrett for Johnson	30	2,095
„ Estate of John Lingham Green Isl <sup>d</sup>	60	2,545
„ David Fuller	15	1,490
„ Estate of John Green	20	1,025
„ William Stevenson for Suttons Est <sup>a</sup>	30	3,754
„ Estate of John Cobb	50	1,900
„ Estate of Darby Collins	20	1,430
„ William Burden	10	200
„ Rich <sup>d</sup> Dashwood, ab <sup>t</sup>	25	2,150
„ Edward Gratrex	60	3,132
„ Estate of Sr W <sup>m</sup> Stapleton	125	6,100
„ the lady Penelope Russell	50	3,650
„ Estate of Moyle Johnson	75	3,450
„ James Budds	90	6,110
„ Maj <sup>r</sup> Thomas Delavale	1000	27,000
	<u>2047</u>	<u>101,824</u>

The above Lands were published for non-payment of the aforementioned Sums according to Act of this Island.

1702. A clause in an Act, dated 28 June, provided for the erection of a cage, pillory, stocks, whipping-post, and ducking-stool in each town.

By another Act five Commissioners were appointed for St. John's, and five for Falmouth Precincts, for the regulation and supervision of all public ponds.

An Act was passed this year for the better government of slaves and free negroes, and by clause 9 a slave striking and wounding a white could be punished by slitting of the nose, cutting off a member, or death, at the discretion of the justices.

By another Act for regulating the Militia it was enacted that every man between the ages of 14 and 65 should serve either in the three regiments of Infantry or the mounted Carbineers. This latter corps consisted of picked reliable men, appointed by the Governor and Council. All clothing, arms, and horses were to be provided at the public charge, and each plantation was bound to provide one Carbineer, the whole number to be never less than 60.

Two vacancies in the Council were created this year by the death of Colonel Francis Carlile, and by the departure of Thomas Duncomb, who sold his estate and retired from the island.

By an address from St. Christopher's on 23 July it appears that £50 for a piece of plate and 50 negroes had been voted as a gift to Colonel Codrington by an Act of that island.

August 14. £2000 worth of stores to be sent out.

1702. Rowland Williams, John Hamilton, Edward Byam, James Thynn, Henry Pearn, William Codrington, Henry Lyons, and John Lyons to be the Council.

July 6. Codrington writes that he has 1200 French prisoners, having just received the capitulation of St. Kitts.

"Col. Hamilton of Nevis was my second as Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Col. Hamilton of Antigua & 12 gent<sup>n</sup> of the best estates there attended me. I could not spare Col. Byam from the island, & Col. Pern & Col. Williams were both sick."

September 7, 1 Anne. A patent was signed this day by Christopher Codrington appointing John Yeamans Lieut.-Governor of Antigua.

1702. Memorandum about Maj. Geo. Thomas who had been presented to the King by Lord Carteret & had applied for the next vacancy in the C<sup>l</sup>. (America and West Indies, No. 451.)

1702-3. At a Council of War 20 Feb. there were then fit for sentinells including corporalls in

Maj <sup>r</sup> Gen <sup>l</sup> Earles Reg <sup>t</sup>	-	-	-	388
Brig <sup>r</sup> Hamiltons	„	-	-	498
Lord Donegalls	„	-	-	441
Lord Charlemonts	„	-	-	430
			Total	<u>1757</u>

List of officers & sentinells killed wounded deserted or taken prisoners at Guadaloup since our 1<sup>st</sup> landing on 12 Mar. 1702-3 till 6 May following:—

Officers.	Sentinels.
9 killed	105 killed
18 wounded	191 wounded
9 dead	72 dead
60 living	59 deserted
105 subalterns living.	12 pris <sup>rs</sup> . 2719 living.

1703, July 1. Colonel John Johnson was appointed Lieut.-Governor of Nevis.

George Larkin, the Secretary-General of the Leeward Islands, writes on 31 May that the Governor of Bermuda has released him (though it does not

appear why he had been confined), and he complains of the chaotic condition of the Secretary's office.

On December 3 the Queen had appointed Colonel William Mathew as Capt.-General *vice* Codrington dismissed, and on 27 December his commission was ordered to be drawn out.

February 18. Ordnance stores to the value of £2200 are to be despatched.

1703-4. Colonel Codrington writes home 14 February attributing the loss of his government to certain mistakes he acknowledges to have made. The draught form for his revocation was dated 24 February.

1703-4. February 14. Colonel Codrington writes from Nevis that out of five years' salary he has only received £900.

The commission for Sir William Mathew bears date 5 January, and by his instructions dated 17 February he was directed to swear in Rowland Williams, John Fry, sen., John Hamilton, Edward Byam, James Thynn, Henry Pearn, William Codrington, Charles Mathew, Henry Lyons, Barry Tankard, and Thomas Morris as Councillors of Antigua.

1704? April 20. The salary of the Governor-General is by the Queen's instructions to be increased from £700 to £1200 sterling, and each Lieut.-Governor will receive £200 sterling a year.

1704. Out of 108 ships which left Barbados and the Leeward Isles for England in October only 61 arrived at their destination, 43 having been carried into French ports as prizes.

July 14. At a meeting of the Council there were present:—

Sr W <sup>m</sup> Mathew, K <sup>nt</sup> , Capt. Gen <sup>l</sup> .	Chas. Mathew, Esq.
Hon. Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans, Lt Gov <sup>r</sup> .	Hen. Lyons, Esq.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton, Esq.	Barry Tankard, Esq.
Edw. Byam, Esq.	Tho. Morris, Esq.
Hen. Pearne, Esq.	

Sir William's commission, dated 26 January last was read, and the various officers took the usual oaths.

July 20. Codrington writes that he has lost his eyesight and the use of his limbs, and complains of Commodore Walker's\* conduct at Guadaloupe.

On 26 July the returns were sent in for the New Sessions as follows:—

By	ffor
Henry Pearne, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Maj <sup>r</sup> John ffry Refuse to Serve.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> Charles Goss } Bermudian Valley
Richard Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Maj <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble & } Saint Johns
	Said Richard Oliver { Division.
Maj <sup>r</sup> John Gamble	Maj <sup>r</sup> Francis Rogers } New North
	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Painter { Sound.
Francis Rogers, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Joseph French } Popeshead & Dicki-
	M <sup>r</sup> James Browne { sons Bay.
Charles Loyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> William Gear } None Such
	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Duer { Division.
Laurence Crabb, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Nathaniell Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup> } Old North Sound
	James Porter, Esq <sup>r</sup> { Division.
Thomas Oysterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Robert Martin } five Islands.
John Lucas, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Baldwyn Johnson } Willoughby Bay
	M <sup>r</sup> Nathaniell Monk { Division.
Edward Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Richard Buckeridge, Esq <sup>r</sup> } St Johns
	M <sup>r</sup> Edward Chester { Town.
Isaack Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Kean Osborne } Falmouth & Ran-
	Said Isaack Horsford { devous Bay.
John Keir, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Samuell Mears, Gent. } Belfast.
	M <sup>r</sup> Nicolas Collins

\* Commodore H. Walker, who had been accused by Governor Codrington of misbehaviour during the late Expedition to Guadaloupe, puts in a copy of the log of H.M.S. "Boyne" as his defence.

Richard Oliver was chosen Speaker. Mr. John Fry refused to serve, as he was departing for England. £800 currency a year was voted to the Governor for house hire.

July 27. Captain James Porter is ordered to be paid £111 for the guard-house, stocks, and cage he had built at Parham.

August 3. Captain Main Sweete was returned as a Member.

August 9. Charles Kallahane, Gent., was returned *vice* John Fry, and Captain Samuel Watkins was appointed to take charge of all the forts. The patent of Nicholas Nicholls as Attorney-General, dated this day, was read.

August 23 and 28. The following gentlemen received their commissions as J.P.'s, and were sworn:—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans.	Tho. Morris.	Nath. Crump.
Edw. Byam.	Rich. Oliver.	Jas. Porter.
Hen. Pearne.	Isaack Horseford.	Rob. Martin.
Hen. Lyons.	Fra. Rogers.	Rich. Buckeridge.
Barry Tankard.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble.	Rob. Thornton.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lucas.	Sam. Watkins.	Tho. Oysterman.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr.	Sam. Parry.	Chas. Loyd, Esquires.

On September 5 the following list of the forts, and of the officers who were willing to take charge of them, was drawn up:—

Kleafs Point.	Shaw's Point	Cap <sup>t</sup> Kerr w <sup>th</sup> his Officers.
Willoughby Bay Fort		Cap <sup>t</sup> John Lucas.
Parham		Cap <sup>t</sup> James Porter.
The Narrows.	Marshall's Creek	Cap <sup>t</sup> Nath <sup>l</sup> Crump w <sup>th</sup> his Officers.
Saint Johns Town		Maj <sup>r</sup> John Gamble, Cap <sup>t</sup> Otto w <sup>th</sup> their Officers.
Saint Johns Fort & the Battery under the Fort		Cap <sup>t</sup> Oliver & Cap <sup>t</sup> Horne.
Mackinens Point		Maj <sup>r</sup> Long, Doctor Mackinen.
Dixson's Bay		M <sup>r</sup> Christopher Knight.
Soldiers Gutt		Maj <sup>r</sup> Francis Rogers.
Kellys Bay		Nath <sup>l</sup> Humphreys & Rob <sup>t</sup> Irvin.
Barnacle Point		Cap <sup>t</sup> John Painter.
English Harbor		Cap <sup>t</sup> Kean Osborne w <sup>th</sup> his Officers.
Road Fort		Cap <sup>t</sup> Charles Goss & Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas Williams.
Blubber Bay Hill		Lieut <sup>o</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> ffry.
Fullertons Point & Hawkness Point		Maj <sup>r</sup> George Thomas & Cap <sup>t</sup> Rob <sup>t</sup> Martin.
The Care of the Great Guns along y <sup>e</sup> Bay between the Fort & Dixson's Bay		William Garrett.
Cotton Plantation		Cap <sup>t</sup> Goss.
Riggs Point		Cap <sup>t</sup> John Duer.
Pearn's Point		Coll <sup>o</sup> Pearne.
Guns at Lublolly Bay		Maj <sup>r</sup> Thornton.

#### Platformes.

Willoughby Bay, Sandy Island Point on the Savana Side 3 guns	Maj <sup>r</sup> Henry Lyons, Cap <sup>t</sup> Gear, Cap <sup>t</sup> Duer.
Falmouth Point 3 guns	Cap <sup>t</sup> Horseford, Cap <sup>t</sup> Osborne, Barry Tankard.
Mangrove Point at Parham 4 guns	Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas Morris, Cap <sup>t</sup> Porter, Cap <sup>t</sup> Parrey.
Criple Gate at St Johns 4 guns	Maj <sup>r</sup> Thornton, Cap <sup>t</sup> Rob <sup>t</sup> Martin, M <sup>r</sup> John Haddon.









The ship "Hanover," of Bristol, Captain Gustavus Scott, commander, was captured in St. John's Road, by a French man-of-war. The great guns arrived this year.

September 5. Francis Pouch, born in the Province of Perigord in Guienne, wishes to take the oaths of allegiance and subscribe to the test.

November 25. Sir W. Mathew writes that he has been taken very ill, as also his wife and secretary, and most of his family are greatly indisposed.

Sir William Mathew died on 4 December, and the Hon. Colonel John Johnson, Lieutenant-Governor of Nevis, assumed the government as Commander-in-Chief.

December 6. Colonel Codrington writes that Sir W. Mathew died on the 4th instant, and asks to be appointed Captain-General.

1704-5. At a Meeting of y<sup>e</sup> Gent<sup>a</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Assembly at Parham Toun March y<sup>e</sup> 14 it was announced that Col. Johnson the Commander in Chief was expected, & 2 pipes of wine, 2 barrels of flower, 4 of beef, & 2 of porke were ordered for his entertainment at the public charge.

January 17. Letter from Christopher Codrington to the Earl of Peterborough, in which the writer complains of his broken constitution. (America and West Indies, No. 451.)

February 6. Colonel John Johnson writes that Sir W. Mathew arrived on the 14th July and died on the 4th Nov. (*sic*). He has sworn in as Councillors Colonel Codrington (the late General), and Colonel George Gamble *v.* Mr. William (*sic*) Fry, senior, and Mr. James Thynne, deceased.

Monks Hill Fort has been building these 16 years. Colonel Walter Hamilton writes from St. Kitts about the French attack of 11 February.

1705, March 28. The Queen having appointed Colonel Parke to be Captain-General, etc., his draught commission was this day presented.

April 20. A new seal was ordered, and the old one is to be broken up and sent home.

May 10. The Instructions drawn out for Governor Parke were very voluminous, about 100 folio pages.

1705. From a letter received on 14 November it appears that the Island was then divided into five parishes, containing five churches which had three Ministers.

There were three Militia Regiments, one troop of horse, three Queen's Companies, 4139 black cattle, 34 windmills, 136 cattle-mills, 92 cannon, and 12,187 negros.

1705-6. From John Johnson Esq. to S<sup>t</sup> Chas. Hedges dated Mar. 13, saying that the French who numbered 2300 overpowered the 6 or 700 opposed to them at S<sup>t</sup> Kitts; destroyed all the works & canes in 7 days; took 300 negros; but departed unexpectedly. The enemy had 2 ships of 72 guns, 1 of 60, 1 of 58, 1 of 44, & 1 of 20. He has appointed himself, Geo. Gamble, Jn<sup>o</sup> Lucie Blackman & Dan<sup>l</sup> Mackinen to the C<sup>l</sup> of Antigua.

1705-6, March 15. "Ordered that Cap<sup>t</sup> Richard Oliver be paid y<sup>e</sup> Summe of £100 c. money out off the publique Treasury off this Island For making 2 Carriages w<sup>th</sup> 4 wheels each For 2 off the Field pieces belonging to ye Same."

1705-6? March 25. Gov<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Yeamans writes to notify the Cap<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> that on the 21<sup>st</sup> inst. 50 French sail were between Antigua & Montserrat, 12 or 15 being men of war, the same fleet which ruined S<sup>t</sup> Christophers 6 weeks past.

1706, March 26. The enemy has attacked Nevis. Major Kean Osborne is dead.

May 2. The Tax for ensuing year:—

	£ currency.
On 55,000 acres of Land att 3	8,200
13,000 negros att 12	7,800
5,000 cattle att 4	1,000
On Traders	1,000
On Towne Rents att 12 p <sup>r</sup> Cent.	700
On Wine Lycences at £30 }	300
„ Punch „ „ 10 }	
On Dry Goods imported as Formerly 5 p <sup>r</sup> Cent.	500
Impost off Liquors	800
Additional impost to be raised by a New Act }	400
50 p <sup>r</sup> Cent.	
	<hr/> £20,700 <hr/>

Joseph French, Esq., is Treasurer.

April 20. Colonel Walter Hamilton writes that the French captured Nevis in two days.

June 3. Colonel Richard Abbott, President of Nevis, writes that the Island has capitulated to the French, and they have agreed to pay them £42,000 or 1200 negros as a ransom, to save their houses from pillage.

Colonel Daniel Parke, the new Captain-General, arrived at the Leeward Islands on 6 July.

On 14 July he presided at a meeting of the Council, when there were present the Hon. John Yeamans, Lieutenant-Governor, Christopher Codrington, John Hamilton, Edward Byam, William Codrington, Henry Lyons, Barry Tankard, Thomas Morris, and George Gamble, Esquires.

The Queen's commission, dated 25 April last, was read, nominating Parke Captain-General, as also one from Prince George of Denmark, Lord High Admiral of England, appointing him his Vice-Admiral.

On 22 July the Hon. John Johnson, the Commander in Chief, gave up the great seal, which was duly broken at the Board.

The following return was made for the New Sessions:—

By	For
Chas. Lloyd, Esq.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer } Nonesuch.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Green }
Fran. Rogers, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Painter } New North Sound.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> Jeremy Blizard }
Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Byam } Willoughby Bay.
	Lieut. Baptist Looby }
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Steph. Duer } Belfast.
	Said Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Esq <sup>r</sup> }
Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	L <sup>t</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> Tho. Williams } S <sup>t</sup> Johns Diviston.
	Said Rich. Oliver }
Tho. Oesterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> Geo. Thomas } Bermudian valley
	Edw. Perrie, Esq <sup>r</sup> } and the Road.
Rob. Martin, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Geo. Thomas } Five Islands.
Nath <sup>a</sup> Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Sam. Parry, Esq <sup>r</sup> } Old North Sound.
	Sam. Philips }
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Thomas } S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Brett, Gent. }
Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	W <sup>m</sup> Pearne } Falmouth Division.
	Tho. Franklyn }
Sam. Watkins, Esq.	Fra. Rogers, Esq <sup>r</sup> } Popes head & Dick-
	Nath <sup>a</sup> Humphry absent } sons Bay.

July 22. Richard Oliver was chosen Speaker. Colonel George Thomas declines his seat.

On July 23 £800 c. was voted to the Governor for house hire, which on the 26th was increased to £1000 c.

July 26. Rev. Simon Smith, Rector of Falmouth, petitions that by the Act of 1692 he is entitled to 16,000 lbs. yearly stipend, has been rector five years and received none of it.

1706, July 30. At a Meeting of all the Militia Officers there were present:—

His Excellency Daniel Parke.	Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Otto.
Coll <sup>o</sup> Edw <sup>d</sup> Byam.	„ Steph. Duer.
Coll <sup>o</sup> Geo. Thomas.	„ Jas. Porter.
Coll <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton.	„ Giles Watkins.
L <sup>t</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> Geo. Gamble.	„ W <sup>m</sup> Pearne.
L <sup>t</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Codrington.	„ Antho. Monteyro.
L <sup>t</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Byam.	„ Tho. Oesterman.
L <sup>t</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> Fra. Rogers.	„ Tho. Nanton.
Maj <sup>r</sup> Val. Morris of the Brigade.	„ Jer. Blizard.
„ Tho. Morris.	„ Jn <sup>o</sup> Sawcolt.
„ Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomliuson.	„ Jas. Barter.
„ Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton.	„ Ambrose York.

In later lists, on 25 January 1706-7, appear Colonel John Lucie Blackman *v.* George Thomas, Lieut.-Colonel Thomas Williams, Major Henry Lyons, Captains John Duer, John Kerr, Humphry Osborne, Richard Oliver, Joseph French, and James Nisbitt; on 8 February 1706-7 Captain John Paynter; on March 1 Captain William Howard; on 20 November 1707 Major Richard Oliver; on 29 June 1708 Captains John Wickham, Edward Taylor, and Anthony Brown; on 8 January 1708-9 Captains James Parke, William Hughes, Nathaniel Humphrys; and on 26 March 1709 Captain Joseph Buckshorne. There were at this time three regiments of Militia and one troop of horse or yeomanry.

July 31. Main Swete, Esq., by his petition, states that John Johnson, Esq., appointed him Major of Monk's Hill Fort and of other forts, and principal store-keeper.

August 16. Mr. John Haddon was chosen for Five Islands.

August 20. Execution issued against St. Paul's Parish for 100,000 lbs. due to the Rev. Simon Smith.

August 30. The Officers of Ordnance are to confer with Mr. Cary (? the Agent) as to what stores shall be sent to the Leeward Islands.

September 13. Samuel Watkins takes the oaths as Chief Justice of the Common Pleas. Mr. James Barter was returned for Rendevouz Bay *vice* Mr. Thomas Franklyn, deceased. Lieutenant Henry Langrish, who had been wounded in the public service, is voted £20 c. for a sword.

September 13. Rev. James Field has suspended Mr. Smith, the rector of St. Paul's.

September 15. Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke writes, that Col. John Johnson has been killed by M<sup>r</sup> Pogson, who once kept a plantation for M<sup>r</sup> Freeman in St Kitts; but Col. Codrington having forced him out, M<sup>r</sup> Freeman complained in the House of Commons, & Pogson got possession again, & in Sir W. Mathew's time, was sworn of the Council. After Sir W. Mathew's death Col. John Johnson suspended M<sup>r</sup> Pogson by Codrington's order, but he (Parke) restored him. Col. Johnson was a bricklayer; entered the Army & became

Serj<sup>t</sup>; Tiffany made him a Capt. for bringing him store of black cattle during the war; Codrington made him a Major L<sup>t</sup> Col. & L<sup>t</sup> Gov. He could not read nor write.

October 5. Gov. Parke writes home, that he has com<sup>missioned</sup> Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Hamilton, the L<sup>t</sup> Gov. of St Kitts, to be L<sup>t</sup> Gov. of Nevis, *v.* Col. Johnson deceased, & Col. Lambert Presid<sup>t</sup> of St Kitts to be L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup>. He complains that My Lady Russell & Stapleton had each of them above 200 Negroes at Nevis & not 1 white man. Col. Codrington has 400 negroes on 1 plantation & only 1 white man. The pestilence at Nevis is so great that one half of the Inhabitants are dead or dying.

Parke was shortly afterwards censured by their Lordships for exceeding his powers in presuming to change the Lieut.-Governors, but they acquiesced in what had been done.

November 12. General Codrington and Governor Parke have already had disagreements, and are frequently at variance.

Colonel Lillingston's Regiment has been ordered out to relieve the detachment of Colonel Whetham's.

Colonel Richard Abbott writes home describing the events which lead to the capitulation of Nevis, and encloses a copy of the articles of surrender.

Numerous depositions were forwarded from St. Kitts, in reference to the recent killing of Colonel John Johnson by Captain John Pogson. The former was stated to have been unarmed when he was shot. The jury brought in a verdict of not guilty.

1706-7, February 4. Governor Parke was anxious to fortify St. John's Town, but this the Assembly refused to sanction.

February 15. Letter from Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke stating that there are at Antigua 800 men fit to bear arms. Col. Whetham's Reg<sup>t</sup> has received no pay for 5 years. The Colonel lives in London, draws their pay, but sends them no clothing. He (Parke) has made only 2 new Ensigns viz.:—M<sup>r</sup> Ryley's son of the Excise, & M<sup>r</sup> Mitchell's son of Surrey. A new Ensign just out from England told him that he had given 70 guineas to Col. Whetham for his Com<sup>mission</sup>.

1707. May. Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke writes that the pieces of the old seal which was broken up have been lost, & that old Col. Codrington & Sir Nath. Johnson kept theirs.

June 10. Governor Parke informs their Lordships that 300 of Colonel Luke Lillingston's regiment have arrived from Ireland.

July. Many provision ships from New England have been captured by the French.

July 18. Colonel George Thomas, Member for Belfast, is dead. Captain John Duer, Member for Belfast, and Mr. John Haddon, for Five Islands, have both gone off, so there are three seats vacant.

The Patent for Laurence Crabb, Esq., to be of the Council *v.* Pearne, deceased, was dated 26 July 1707, 6 Anne.

Governor Parke writes that he has removed Walter Hamilton, the Lieut.-Governor of St. Kitts, to Nevis, and appointed Colonel Michael Lambert to be Lieut.-Governor of the former. Their Lordships sanction this, though warning him that it is contrary to his instructions, and enclose the necessary Patent, which is dated 5 July 1707.



1707, July 31. "A list of persons on whom the Soldiers are intended to be billeted."

## POPEHEAD &amp; DICKISON'S BAY.

Doctor Mackinen . . . . .	4	Maj <sup>r</sup> Long . . . . .	3
Chr. Knight . . . . .	1	Sam. Boon & Jn <sup>o</sup> Hodge . . . . .	1
Wm. Weatherill . . . . .	1	Garrett Garrett . . . . .	1
Jonas Langford . . . . .	3	Nath. Humphreys . . . . .	1
Coll <sup>o</sup> Rogers & Hen. Hodge . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton & Henry . . . . .	1
Coll <sup>o</sup> Watkins . . . . .	1	Nanton . . . . .	1
Jacob Morgan . . . . .	2	Tho. Gilliard . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Royall . . . . .	1	Joseph Hodge & Hen. Greydon . . . . .	1
Joseph French . . . . .	1		
John Codner & John Greenway . . . . .	1		25

## OLD NORTH SOUND.

Parham plantation . . . . .	4	Sam. Wickham . . . . .	1
— Martin . . . . .	2	Geffry Duncomb . . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Otto . . . . .	2	Hazael Reynolds & Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton . . . . .	1
Governor Yeamans . . . . .	3	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham . . . . .	1
Benj. Nibbs . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot . . . . .	1
Rob. Christian . . . . .	1	James Parke . . . . .	1
Sam. Parry . . . . .	1	Chr. Codrington . . . . .	8
Steph. Duer . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Codrington . . . . .	2
Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer . . . . .	1	Nath. Crump . . . . .	1
Coll <sup>o</sup> Blackman . . . . .	2	Sam. Philips . . . . .	1
Joseph Redhead & Tho. Haws . . . . .	1	James Porter . . . . .	1
Rich. Cochran . . . . .	3	Vernon's & Freeman's Estate . . . . .	4
Laurence Crabb . . . . .	2	W <sup>m</sup> Byam . . . . .	2
Tho. Morris . . . . .	1		

## NEW NORTH SOUND.

Jacob Le Roux . . . . .	1	Frances Oliver . . . . .	1
Hen. & Giles Blizard . . . . .	1	Rich. Oliver . . . . .	2
Elliot & Gravener . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Glanville . . . . .	2
Richardson & Thaxter . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Buxton . . . . .	1
Jeremiah Blizard . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton . . . . .	3
Francis Carlile . . . . .	3	Ash's Estate . . . . .	1
Abra. Redwood . . . . .	1	Sam. Byam . . . . .	2
Jn <sup>o</sup> Paynter . . . . .	1	Jas. Nibbs & W <sup>m</sup> Sigsworth . . . . .	1
Edw. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	W <sup>m</sup> Thomas . . . . .	3

## BELLFAST.

Mrs. Elliot . . . . .	2	Marmaduke Urlin . . . . .	1
Mrs. Collins . . . . .	1	Timothy Singin & Jn <sup>o</sup> Lavicount . . . . .	1
W <sup>m</sup> Steel . . . . .	1	Benj. Steel & Joshua Todman . . . . .	1
Widow Reynolds & Keefe . . . . .	1	Tho. Room . . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Witts & Tho. Lowry . . . . .	1	Cap <sup>t</sup> Kerr . . . . .	1
Sam. Mayrs & W <sup>m</sup> Paynter . . . . .	1	Jo. Richards . . . . .	1
Owen Maccarty & Jefferson . . . . .	1		
Cornelius Holloran . . . . .	1		15

## NONSUCH &amp; WILLOUGHBY BAY.

W <sup>m</sup> Grear . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Lavington . . . . .	1
W <sup>m</sup> Bradshaw & Theodore . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lucas, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3
Godet . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons . . . . .	2
Lucy Lucas & Jn <sup>o</sup> Corbett . . . . .	1	Hen. Lyons . . . . .	1
Skerrett & Lynch . . . . .	1	Baldwyn Johnson . . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> King . . . . .	1	Tanker's Estate . . . . .	1
Chas. Lloyd . . . . .	1	Bacon & pike . . . . .	1
Elmes & Pryn . . . . .	1	Anthony Browne & M <sup>r</sup> Toft . . . . .	1

## FALMOUTH &amp; RENDEVOUS BAY.

Joseph Gale . . . . .	1	Freeman's Estate . . . . .	2
Dominick Bodkin . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Monk . . . . .	2
Alex <sup>r</sup> Callman . . . . .	1	Nath. Monk . . . . .	2
Tho. Nanton . . . . .	1	Isaac Horsford . . . . .	2
Tyson's Estate . . . . .	1	Barry Tankard . . . . .	3
Main Swete . . . . .	2	Kean Osborn . . . . .	2
Dennis Machlemare & Masters . . . . .	1	Jas. Barter . . . . .	1
Savannah . . . . .	4	M <sup>r</sup> Whitlock . . . . .	1
W <sup>m</sup> Franklyn . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Howard . . . . .	1
		M <sup>r</sup> Looby . . . . .	1

## OLD ROAD &amp; BERMUDIAN VALLEY.

Maj <sup>r</sup> Burton . . . . .	1	Ambrose Yorke . . . . .	1
W <sup>m</sup> Dunning . . . . .	2	Anthony Monteyro . . . . .	1
Huyghue & Bromwell . . . . .	1	Beshoon & Wharfe . . . . .	1
Henry Winthroe . . . . .	1	Patrick Browne . . . . .	1
Samson's Estate . . . . .	1	Kallahan . . . . .	1
Sam. Fry . . . . .	1	Rob <sup>t</sup> Sheeres . . . . .	1
Coll <sup>o</sup> Williams . . . . .	4	Coll <sup>o</sup> Frye . . . . .	2
Pollington . . . . .	1	Valentine Morris . . . . .	1
Trant . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Turton . . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Terry . . . . .	1	Leonard & Stevens . . . . .	1
Maj <sup>r</sup> Martin's Estate . . . . .	2	Butler & Sutton . . . . .	1
Cap <sup>t</sup> Roe . . . . .	2	Benson & Barton . . . . .	1
Pearne's Estate . . . . .	3		

## ST. JOHN'S TOWN &amp; DIVISION.

Cap. Nisbitt . . . . .	1	Cap. Otto . . . . .	4
Jacob Thibou . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Field . . . . .	1
Edward Taylor . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Haddon . . . . .	2
Daniel Sones . . . . .	1	Geo. Dewitt . . . . .	1
W <sup>m</sup> Johnson . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wright . . . . .	1
Tho. Wise . . . . .	1	Geo. Gamble . . . . .	3
W <sup>m</sup> Gilhan . . . . .	1	Maj <sup>r</sup> Tomlinson . . . . .	2
Cesar Rodeny . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble . . . . .	2
M <sup>r</sup> Barbottain & Rose Kene . . . . .	1	Cap. Oliver . . . . .	2
Nich. Trant . . . . .	1	Jonas Langford . . . . .	2
Jn <sup>o</sup> Parrott & Jn <sup>o</sup> Martin . . . . .	1	Samson's Estate . . . . .	1
Caleb Lasher . . . . .	1	Cap. Sockwell . . . . .	1
Edw. Chester, Jun., & M <sup>r</sup> Bendall . . . . .	1	Clerk's Estate . . . . .	1
Rose & Haig . . . . .	1	Edw. Chester, Sen <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	2
M <sup>r</sup> Proctor . . . . .	1	Col. Tho. Williams . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Kirwan . . . . .	1	Edw. Horne . . . . .	2
Chr. Stoodly . . . . .	1	Cary's Estate . . . . .	2
Jas. Wade . . . . .	1	S <sup>r</sup> Thos. Cooke . . . . .	3
Edw. Perrie . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Harman . . . . .	3
Rich. Denbow . . . . .	1	Roger Williams . . . . .	1
Thos. Kerby . . . . .	1	Rob. Weir . . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Brett . . . . .	1	Hughes & De Koster . . . . .	1
Andrew Murray . . . . .	1	M <sup>rs</sup> Morris & Cap. Watkins . . . . .	1
Hanson & Napper . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Guichinet . . . . .	1
Rich. Meynell . . . . .	1	Rob. Dunning . . . . .	1
Cap. Oesterman . . . . .	2	Hughes & Pawley . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Bird . . . . .	1	M <sup>rs</sup> Wharfe & M <sup>rs</sup> Hastings . . . . .	1
M <sup>rs</sup> Hill . . . . .	2	M <sup>r</sup> Scouch . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Donaldson . . . . .	1	Bintell & Burroughs . . . . .	1

## FIVE ISLANDS.

Tho. Turner . . . . .	2	Jn <sup>o</sup> Martin . . . . .	2
Maj <sup>r</sup> Sam. Martin . . . . .	2	Coll <sup>o</sup> Geo. Thomas . . . . .	2
M <sup>r</sup> Hanson . . . . .	1	M <sup>rs</sup> Thornton . . . . .	1
Cap. Otto . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Manwaring & Anderson . . . . .	1

1707. A further list was drawn up on 25 Aug.

## POPEHEAD &amp; DICKINSON'S BAY.

Chr. Knight . . . . .	1	Nath. Humphrys . . . . .	1
Mary Weatheril . . . . .	1	Hen. Nanton & Jn <sup>o</sup> Butler . . . . .	1
Jonas Langford . . . . .	1	Cap. Isaac Royall & Jn <sup>o</sup> Hodge . . . . .	1
Sam. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1		
Joseph French . . . . .	1		8

## NEW NORTH SOUND.

Jacob Le Roux . . . . .	1	Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1
Fra. Carlile . . . . .	1	Jeremiah Nibbs & M <sup>r</sup> Parker . . . . .	1
Augustus Balam & Arthur Williams . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Glanville . . . . .	1
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Paynter . . . . .	1	Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton . . . . .	1
Coll <sup>o</sup> Edw. Byam . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Ashe's Estate . . . . .	1
		Col. W <sup>m</sup> Thomas . . . . .	1

## FIVE ISLANDS.

M <sup>r</sup> Rob. Hanson . . . . .	1	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Otto . . . . .	2
--------------------------------------	---	-------------------------------------	---

## OLD NORTH SOUND.

Parham Plantation . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham . . . . .	1
Adam Martin . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot . . . . .	1
The Governor . . . . .	1	Jas. Parke . . . . .	1
Steph. Duer . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Codrington . . . . .	1
Sam. Parry . . . . .	1	Gen <sup>l</sup> Codrington . . . . .	2
Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer . . . . .	1	Cap. Nath. Crump . . . . .	1
Rich. Cochran . . . . .	1	Col. W <sup>m</sup> Byam . . . . .	1
Col. Lucy Blackman . . . . .	1		

## BELLFAST.

M <sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Elliot . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Maccarty & Jefferson . . . . .	1
M <sup>rs</sup> Collins . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Witts & Tho. Leidy, Sen. . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Meyres & W <sup>m</sup> Paynter . . . . .	1	Tim Singin & Jn <sup>o</sup> Lavicount . . . . .	1

## NONSUCH &amp; WILLOUGHBY BAY.

M <sup>r</sup> Bradshaw & Theodore . . . . .	1	W <sup>m</sup> Lavington . . . . .	1
Godet . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lucas, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Corbett & Lucy Lucas . . . . .	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyons . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Skerrett & M <sup>r</sup> Lynch . . . . .	1	Tanker's Est. . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> King . . . . .	1	Hen. Lyons . . . . .	1
Cap. Cha. Lloyd . . . . .	1		

## FALMOUTH DIVISION.

Joseph Gale . . . . .	1	Barry Tankerd, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1
Bodkin's Estate . . . . .	1	Maj <sup>r</sup> Osborne's Estate . . . . .	1
Dennis Macklemore & Rich. Masters . . . . .	1	Maj <sup>r</sup> Main Swete . . . . .	1
Savannah plantation . . . . .	1	Cap. Jas. Barter . . . . .	1
W <sup>m</sup> Franklyn . . . . .	1	Walter Shelley . . . . .	1
Cap. Isaac Horsford . . . . .	1	M <sup>rs</sup> Anne Monk . . . . .	1

OLD ROAD & BERMUDIAN VALLEY.			
W <sup>m</sup> Dunning . . . . .	1	Blubber Valley . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Huyghne & Jn <sup>o</sup> Bram-		Cap. Ambrose York . . . . .	1
well . . . . .	1	Cap. Anthony Monk . . . . .	1
Sampson's Estate . . . . .	1	Bezune & Isaac Wharfe . . . . .	1
Col. Tho. Williams . . . . .	1	Patrick Browne's Estate . . . . .	1
Pollington's Estate . . . . .	1	Cha. Kallahan . . . . .	1
Sam. Frye . . . . .	1	Valentine Morris . . . . .	1
Hedges & Trants . . . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Jarvis Turton . . . . .	1
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe . . . . .	1		
			17

ST. JOHN'S TOWN & DIVISION.			
Cap. Nisbitt & Lieut. John-		M <sup>r</sup> Hill's Estate . . . . .	1
son . . . . .	1	Rob. Donaldson . . . . .	1
Cæsar Rodeny & M <sup>r</sup> Bar-		M <sup>r</sup> Jas. Field . . . . .	1
bottain . . . . .	1	Col. Geo. Gamble . . . . .	1
Edw <sup>d</sup> Chester, Jun., & M <sup>r</sup>		Maj <sup>r</sup> Tomlinson . . . . .	1
Bendall . . . . .	1	Edw. Chester, Sen. . . . .	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Rose & M <sup>r</sup> Caleb Lasher .	1	Coll <sup>o</sup> Tho. Williams . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Proctor & Stoodley . . .	1	Edw. Horne . . . . .	1
Jas. Reade & M <sup>r</sup> Brett . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Cary's Estate . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Meynells & M <sup>r</sup> Hulet . . .	1	M <sup>r</sup> Weir & De Koster . . . . .	1
Cap. Tho. Oesterman . . . .	1	Cap. Hen. Symes . . . . .	1
M <sup>r</sup> Philemon Bird . . . . .	1		
			20

August. Commissioners have been appointed to enquire into the losses sustained at St. Kitts and Nevis as ordered by the House of Commons, and Nathaniel Estwick is to be their Secretary.

From the accounts of the Royal African Company it seems that between 24 June 1698 and 25 December 1707 4945 negroes were imported to Antigua.

August 25. John Inglefield and Gabriel Thibou, having perfected a wind saw-mill, are granted four proportions of land.

October 8. List of Council: "Row. Williams bedrid<sup>th</sup> the Gout. Barry Tankard gone to New E. but expected back."

October 28. Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke writes that "The Duke promised me the Government of Virginia at the Battle of Blenheim, but for some Reasons of State that was given to my Lord Orkney." He sends the names of 6 of the most eminent men to fill future vacancies in the Council viz.: W<sup>m</sup> Thomas, Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver, Tho. Williams, Sam. Watkins, Lucy Blackman, & Geo. Mackenny. In excusing himself for not having complied with the request of their Lordships that certain lists sh<sup>d</sup> be sent them, Parke makes the ingenious excuse that the reason why Nevis was taken was because the copy of the list of Inhabitants on its way home fell into the hands of the French, who thereby discovered that there were 14,000 negroes there & but 440 English. He was of opinion that Antigua being to the windward was best situated to help the other Leeward Islands. The hurricane of 12 August last drove 2 men of war on shore at St Kitts.

November 17. It is stated that the plantation, formerly Mr. Walrond's, is the most suitable site for a camp.

The Hon. John Lucie Blackman is Colonel of the Troop of Carbineers; Hon. John Hamilton is Colonel of one Regiment of Militia; Hon. Edward Byam is Colonel of two battalions; and Hon. Thomas Williams Colonel of two others.

The following are to join the Troop:—

Sam. Byam.	Ed. Taylor.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Richards.
Sam. Proctor.	— Horne.	Marcus Monk.
And. Murray.	Tho. Trant.	M <sup>r</sup> Jarvis Turton.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon.	

November 18. Nathaniel Estwick, from St. Kitts, announces the death of Colonel William Burt, the President of that Island.

Between 29 June 1698 and 25 December 1707 6750 negroes in 49 vessels were imported. (Southey.)

November 24. The lines of defence about St. John's Town have been completed, the ditch being four feet wide and four feet deep.

1707-8, March 1. New Sessions.			
By		For	
Fra. Rogers, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Joseph French		Popeshead.
	Nath. Humphrys		
Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Isaac Horsford, Esq.		Falmouth & Ren-
	Cap. Humphrey Osborne		devouz Bay.
Sam. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	D <sup>r</sup> Dan. Mackinen		Dickisons Bay.
	Fran. Rogers		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer		Belfast.
	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot		
Tho. Oesterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Frye		Bermudian Valley
	Cap. Cha. Kallahan		& Old Road.
Cha. Lloyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. W <sup>m</sup> Gear		Nonsuch.
	M <sup>r</sup> Sam. Wickham		
Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Baptist Looby		Willoughby Bay.
	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Barnes		
Ed. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Paynter		New North Sound.
	Cap. Fra. Carlile		
Nath. Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Said Nath. Crump		Old North Sound.
	M <sup>r</sup> Sam. Philips		
Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Col. Tho. Williams		St Johns Division.
	M <sup>r</sup> Ed. Chester, Sen.		
	M <sup>r</sup> Tho. Turner		Five Islands
Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Col. W <sup>m</sup> Thomas		Division.
	Rich. Buckeridge, absent		
	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Brett, absent		St Johns Town.
	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Nisbitt		

Nath. Crump chosen Speaker.

On March 5 Governor Parke, with the advice of the Council, dissolved this Assembly. He stated that in Lord Willoughby's time three members were chosen for each Division, which number was subsequently reduced to two, and it was only a few years that St. John's Town had any at all, Colonel Christopher Codrington having granted the right of electing two members to that town.

1707-8. A list of the number of Inhabitants of each Devission In the Island of Antigua taken the fifth day of March one thousand seven hundred and seven:—

	Able men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.	Superannuated men.	free negro and mulatto men.	Ditto women.	Ditto Boyes.	Ditto Girls.	Negroes in ye whole Island.
Bermudian Valley & new Devission - - -	56	48	33	33						
Old North sound & Parham Towne - - -	103	78	47	38						
Marshall's Creek - -	29	15	23	15	4					
New North sound - -	18	55	45	48						
Dickinsons Bay - - -	36	28	17	36	2					
Saint Johns Devission -	86	59	33	35		5	1	1	1	12,943
Five Islands - - -	23	16	7	5						
Belfast - - -	56	55	49	41	8	1				
Old Road - - -	38	32	17	17		2	3	2	1	
Willoughby Bay - - -	23	20	17	13						
Falmouth & Randevouz Bay - - -	73	56	36	37	3					
Popeshead - - -	38	28	34	37	6					
Nonsuch - - -	94	86	52	45	6					
Saint Johns Towne -	268	229	103	124	13					
Made 5 March 1707-8	1001	805	514	524	48	8	4	3	2	

1708, April 15. New Sessions.			
By		For	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Col. W <sup>m</sup> Thomas		St Johns Town.
	Cap. Edw. Perrie		
	D <sup>r</sup> Dan. Mackinen		
	M <sup>r</sup> Jas. Reade		
Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Edw. Chester		St Johns Division.
	Col. Tho. Williams		
Ed. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Tho. Carlile		New North Sound.
	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Barnes		
Sam. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	D <sup>r</sup> Dan. Mackinen		Dickisons Bay.
	L <sup>t</sup> Col. Fra. Rogers		
Cha. Lloyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Chas Lloyd		Nonsuch.
	Cap. Sam. Wickham		
Tho. Oesterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Frye		Old Road & Ber-
	Cap. Cha. Kallahan		مودian Valley.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Tho <sup>r</sup> Turner		Five Islands.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer		Belfast.
	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot		
Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Isaack Horsford		Falmouth & Ren-
	Cap. Humphry Osborne		devouz Bay.
Nath. Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Ditto Nath. Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>		Old North Sound.
	M <sup>r</sup> Sam. Philips		
Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Bap. Looby, Esq <sup>r</sup>		Willoughby Bay.
	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Barnes		
Fra. Rogers, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Joseph French		Popeshead.
	M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton, absent		



Nathaniel Crump was chosen Speaker. Dr. Daniel Mackinen declared for St. John's Town and Mr. John Barnes for New North Sound. £16,000 currency to be raised this year for the public service.

June 8. Richard Buckeridge, Esq., is Collector of the  $4\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. duty. James Thynne, Esq., late Commissioner of Customs, died here much in debt to His Majesty, and Edmund Perrie is the present Commissioner. Herbert Pember, Esq., has been Attorney-General these two years past.

A List of Persons nominated by His Excellency the Generall & Council to appeare in the Corps of Carbineers in this Island June the 12<sup>th</sup>, 1708:—

W <sup>m</sup> Byam, Collonel.		
Fra. Rogers	} Lt Col <sup>o</sup> . } Majors.	Sam. Byam
Tho. Morris		Jas. Parkes
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson		[blank]
Jer <sup>h</sup> Blizard, Sen.		[blank]
Jeffry Duncomb	} Briga- deers.	Jer. Blizard, Jun.
Nich. Trant		Marcus Monk
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard, Jun.		Jacob Thibou
[blank]		[blank]
Jn <sup>o</sup> Parry, Adjutant.	Tho. Trant, Clerke.	
Col. W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.	Jason Martin.	Sam. Walker.
Cap. Anth <sup>o</sup> Monteyro.	Leon <sup>d</sup> Burroughs.	Tho. Turner.
Barry Tankard.	Corn <sup>s</sup> Holloran.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Witts.
W <sup>m</sup> Howard.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Greenway.	Cha. Kallahan.
Mr Fra. Carlile.	Hen. Blizard.	J <sup>o</sup> Anderson.
Mr Bap. Looby.	Tim. Singin.	Pet. Schurman.
Bastian Otto.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Elliott.	Jacob Morgan.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon.	Garrett Garrett.	W <sup>m</sup> Franklyn.
Sam. Parry.	Gilb <sup>t</sup> Garrett.	Jas. Hanson.
Ed. Chester, Sen.	Isaac Wharfe.	Marcus Kirwan.
Jervase Turtan.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Codner.
Peter Lynch.	Ben. Wickham.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Barbottain.
Arch. Cochran.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard, Sen.	Rob. Dunning.
Rich. Cochran.	Jas. Godsell.	Hen. Guichinett.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Russell, Sen.	Tho. Rome.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wright.
Ben. Nibbs.	W <sup>m</sup> Masters.	Ed. Chester, Jun.
Rich. Sharpe.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Terry.	W <sup>m</sup> Sigsworth.
Jas. Reade.	W <sup>m</sup> Nivine.	Tho. Gravener.
Geo. Napper.	Hen. Norton.	Jas. Nibbs.
Tho. Turner.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Corbett.
Marm. Urlin.	Chr. Stoodley.	Tho. Skerrett.
Hen. Boileau.	Philemon Bird.	Giles Blizard, Jun.
Tho. Young.	Patrick West.	Rob. Christian.
Jos. Adams.	Hopefor Bendall.	W <sup>m</sup> Grantham.
Nath. Symmons.	Allen Gilbert.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lavicount.
W <sup>m</sup> Glanville.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Reynolds.	Nich. Lynch.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Rose.	W <sup>m</sup> Horne.	Lewes Jeffreys.
Tho. De Witt.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Rickards.	Tho. Griggs.
Geo. De Witt.	Steph. Le Roux.	W <sup>m</sup> Paynter.
Rich. Maynell.	Anth <sup>o</sup> Garrett.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Portlock, Farrier.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Weston.	Rich. Kirwan.	
	Rich. Denbow.	

Ed. Perrie	} To appeare upon allarmes but not otherwise.
Rich. Buckeridge	
Tho. Kerby	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Brett	
W <sup>m</sup> Yeamans	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Brady	

Jonas Langford, Jun.	} Orderly Men.
Hen. Greydon	
Hen. Hodge	
Sam. Boon	
Alex. Callman	
Rich. Hughs	

July 27. Laurence Crabb (whose mandamus was dated 26 July 1707) was sworn in as a Councillor vice Henry Pearne, Esq., deceased. Grievances which had been drawn up against the Governor by the Assembly were this day considered.

August 19. Major Thomas Long was appointed powder officer vice Samuel Watkins resigned.

Aug. 30. Letter of thanks from Col. Jas. Jones dated at Antigua to "My Lord" for getting him Col. Lillingston's Reg<sup>t</sup>.

September 23. Captain Bastian Otto-Baijer, with other young planters, having been accused of heading a riot of 50 negros the previous night, and of having behaved rudely towards the Governor, was reprimanded and released from custody.

The clergy in the West Indies at this time were not of a high class, as the following example shews:—

Sep. 23. The Rev. Simon Smith is accused of Bigamy & Forgery. It has been proved that he forged the Bishop's seal. The Bishop of Bath & Wells having written to say that he did not ordain him on Trinity Sunday 1692. M<sup>rs</sup> Smith lives in town (his primitive wife). He was married to M<sup>rs</sup> Elliott the wife he now lives with in the Governor's House, & M<sup>rs</sup> Yeamans gave M<sup>rs</sup> Elliot away. He married M<sup>rs</sup> flower (who is now living in St Johns Town) at New York & had previously cohabited with her for some years. Certificate is enclosed from M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Lambert now Rector of Nunny, co. Som., who married them.

September 30. John Brady, Esq., has been appointed a Queen's Counsel for the Leeward Islands.

1708-9, January 4. The Speaker, Nathaniel Crump, petitioned Governor Parke to summon an Assembly, none having sat for a long time.

January 8. Rowland Parry and 80 others, passengers on the "Pearle" Galley of Bristol, petition that the Commander, Francis Pinnell, agreed to carry them from Milford Haven to Chester in Pennsylvania for £555 sterling, and complain of his having put them on very short commons. He is ordered to fulfil his contract and to take them to Chester.

Seventeen out of 22 members of the Assembly, and 25 merchants of repute, petition the Queen to supersede Governor Parke on account of his misgovernment. They accuse him in their impeachment of 25 articles of having offered a bribe of £300 to Anthony Hodges, Esq., of Montserrat, to destroy a certain patent, also of having unjustly imprisoned 9 persons, refusing bail and fining them £2900. The Mayor and Aldermen with other merchants of Bristol (38 in number) likewise presented a petition to Parliament against Governor Parke through their two Members.

January 8. The majority of the Council on the other hand, including Governor John Yeamans, John Hamilton, William Codrington, Thomas Maris, George Gamble, and Richard Oliver, appear to have upheld, and to have been in favour of, the Governor on all points.

February 16. The Hon. John Yeamans, the Lieut.-Governor, is appointed Chief Justice.

February 16. The Hon. Barry Tankerd and his brother John armed their negros, and placed guards on the paths through their plantation, to prevent the execution of any warrant against them. On 15 March, however, Barry Tankerd was bound over in £1000 currency to appear at the next Court of Sessions.



March 15. Petition from the Gentlemen, freeholders, planters, & traders praying that the Assembly may be called.

.... Nicholls.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard, Jun.	Barry Tankard.
.... Bawne.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Howard.	W <sup>m</sup> Glanville.
.... y Cork.	Nich. Trant.	Ed. Perrie.
.... mas Ivory.	Rich. Smith.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer.
.... rles Pritchard.	Jac. Thibou.	ffra. Carlisle.
.... Stevenson.	Hen. Fletcher.	W <sup>m</sup> Lavington.
.... Cook.	Jacob Fletcher.	Hopefor Bendall.
.... ph Ledeatt.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Headland.	Jac. le Roux.
.... rles Goling.	W <sup>m</sup> Paynter.	Rob. Duning.
.... ph Lee.	Tho. Hanson.	Pet. Schureman.
.... er Willcox.	Bast Otto Byar.	Jas. Nibbs.
.... Brennan.	Tho. Sonnes.	Ed. Perkins.
.... Hunt.	And. Murray.	Tho. Haws.
.... ist <sup>o</sup> Taylor.	Tho. Young.	Arch <sup>d</sup> Sherrard.
.... Gratrix.	Isaac Horsford.	Rob. Jacob.
.... Salter.	Main Sweet.	Geo. Dewitt.
.... enj <sup>a</sup> Barnes.	Tho. Nanton.	W <sup>m</sup> Horne.
.... Steevens.	Jas. Barter.	Ben. Wickham.
.... Poor.	Tho. Frances.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Raine.
.... Gilliat, Jun.	Hen. Symes.	Hen. Dwyter.
.... Manwaring.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Bradeson.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Evins.
.... Hanson, Sen.	Tho. Williams.	Tho. Johnson.
.... Godet.	Tho. Oesterman.	Alex. Hamilton.
.... Rice, Sen.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble.	David Swigle.
.... ry Nanton.	Jas. ffield.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Richard.
.... Blunden, Sen.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Bowen.	Simon Lightfoot.
.... Applegate.	Allen Gilbert.	Rob. Hanson, Jun.
.... rge Nicholls.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Paynter.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Levicount.
.... ry Soper.	W <sup>m</sup> Steele.	Jn <sup>o</sup> King.
.... ffallon.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wills.	Rich. Cochran.
.... Cocburn.	Mark Monk.	Jos. Redhead.
Sam. ffry.	Nich. Lynch.	.... Crosbee.
Rob. Sheares.	W <sup>m</sup> Pike.	.... ffinach.
Ed. Sutton.	B. Johnson.	.... b <sup>t</sup> Toft.
Jn <sup>o</sup> fisher.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gratrix.	.... Nanton.
Tho. Banbury.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Martin, Jun.	.... Jacobs.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Bramwell.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Waterfall.	.... Winthrop.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Benson.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Jones.	Row. Williams.
Amb. York.	Rich. Rickards.	W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton.
Rob. Tremills.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot.	Geff. Duncomb.
W <sup>m</sup> Tremills.	Sam. Phillips.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Martin.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Laughland.	Tho. Grigg.	Jac. Morgan.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Beزون, Jun.	Josh. Jones.	W <sup>m</sup> Sutcliffe.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Beزون, Sen.	Rob. Glover.	Pet. Martyn.
By his desire.	ffra. Powe.	Cha. Loyd.
Sam. Mayer.	Jos. Todman.	Nath. Bacon.
Ed. Nugent.	Corn. Holleran.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Prynne.
W <sup>m</sup> Barton.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Parke.	Tho. Elmes.
Anth <sup>o</sup> Brown.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Jun.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Marchant, Sen.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Codnor.	W <sup>m</sup> Kerr.	Bap. Looby.
Geo. Parke.	Jos. Gale.	Jas. Read.
J. Hamilton.	W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.	Cha. Kallahane.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Richardson.	Ed. Chester, Jun.	Jas. Parke.
Garrett Garrett.	Arch. Cochran.	Pat. West.
Gilb <sup>d</sup> Garrett.	Rob. Jeafferson.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Rose.
Hen. Blizard.	Marm. Urlin.	Ed. Horne.
Ben. Nibbs.	Dan. Mackenin.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Russell.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson.	Ed. Warner.	Geo. fforest.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Porter.	Jos. Adams.	Rich. Dashwood.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lucie Blackman.	Hen. Smith.	Ed. Chester.
Jn <sup>o</sup> ffry.	Sam. Watkins.	Giles Watkins.
Gervas Turton.		Tho. Trant.

March 15. Edward Morgan, aged about 21, deposed that he was, on the 9th instant, at the house of Colonel Thomas Long, his uncle, and saw nine persons there :—Captain John Duer, Colonel Samuel Watkins, Bastian Otto Baijer, Baptist Looby, Captain John Paynter, Barry Tankard, Dr. Daniel Mackinen, and John Barnes, who were all armed. The above gentlemen were all inimical to Parke, and had probably met to discuss the situation and concert measures for resistance.

1709, April 23. His Excellency was this Day pleased to acquaint the hon<sup>ble</sup> the Lieut. Gov<sup>r</sup> and Council that there is now but six Councillors, and so proposed to them the Nomination of Richard Oliver Esq<sup>r</sup> to be one of the Council of this Island of which the said Lieut<sup>t</sup> Governour & Council unanimously approved.

An Address (undated) from Freeholders, Merchants, Planters, and Traders of Antigua, in favour of Parke, was this year sent home. It bears the original signatures of 89 persons, headed by Richard Oliver, Isaac Royall, and a few others of note, but they were very much in the minority.

(? April.) Governor Parke writes that Judge

Watkins had run through Captain Weatherly in a duel, and Mr. Sawyer son of Colonel Sawyer of Virginia was killed by Edward Chester.

June 8. Corps of Carabiniers :—

William Byam, Collonel.

ffrancis Rogers } Lieut.-Collonells.  
Thomas Morris }

Jeremiah Blizard } Maj<sup>rs</sup>. Samuell Wickham } Cap<sup>ts</sup>.  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Byam } John Wickham }

Jeremiah Blizard, Brigadier.

Gilbert Garrett, Sub-Brigadier.

John Parry, Adjutant.

William Bartley }  
ffrancis Pouch } Chirurgions.  
Jonas Langford }

Jn <sup>o</sup> Lucie Black-	Jn <sup>o</sup> Anderson.	W <sup>m</sup> Masters.
man.	Rob. Sheares.	Pet. Scheurman.
Tho. Williams.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Benson.	W <sup>m</sup> ffranklane.
W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Weston.	Chr. Jacobs.
John ffrye.	Jason Martin.	Jas. Hanson.
Sam. Watkins.	Leon <sup>d</sup> Burroughs.	Marcus Kirwan.
John Thomlinson.	Hopefor Bendall.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Codnor.
Ed. Warner.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Witts.	Rob. Duning.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Pigot.	Corn. Holloran.	Tho. Young.
Barry Tankard.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Greenway.	Tho. D'witt.
ffra. Carlisle.	W <sup>m</sup> Barton.	Geo. D'witte.
Jas. Parke.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe.	Geo. Poulaine.
W <sup>m</sup> Howard.	Jas. Roe, Jun <sup>r</sup> .	Geoff. Duncombe.
Jac. Morgan.	W <sup>m</sup> Pearne.	Tho. Bale.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Rose.	Ch <sup>r</sup> Stoodley.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Nanton.
W <sup>m</sup> Glanville.	Phil <sup>ls</sup> Bird.	Ben. Nibbs.
Rich. Maynell.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Paynter.	Hen. Blizard.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard, Jun <sup>r</sup> .	Bap. Looby.	Tim. Singin.
Nath. Symons.	Nich. Trant.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Elliott.
Hen. Guichinett.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Tankard, Sen.	Garret Garrett.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Barbetein.	Jas. Read.	Isaac Wharfe.
Jos. Adams.	Tho. Turner.	Rich. Hughes.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Wright.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Combes.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Corbett.
Tho. Griggs.	Hazael Reynolds.	Tho. Skerrett.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Rickard.	Tho. Tanner.	Giles Blizard, Jun.
Ben. Wickham.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Bezoine, Sen <sup>r</sup> .	Marcus Monk.
Giles Watkins.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Decoster.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Howard.
Sam. ffrye.	Hen. Norton.	Jacob Theboo.
Jos. ffrench.	Hen. Parkes, Jun <sup>r</sup> .	Rich. Denboe.
Jarvais Turtan.	Lewis Geoffryes.	Nath. Monk.
Anth <sup>o</sup> Monteyro.	Nich. Lynch.	Sam. Walker.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Barnes.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Levicount.	Rich. Kirwan.
Ed. Chester, Sen <sup>r</sup> .	Rob. Christian.	Ste. Le Roux.
Ed. Chester, Jun <sup>r</sup> .	W <sup>m</sup> Grandam.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Reynolds.
Arch <sup>d</sup> Cochran.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Mapson.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Portlock,
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot.	.... Handson,	ffarrier.
Rich. Cockran.	Sen <sup>r</sup> .	Superannuated.
Bast. O'Bayer.	Pat. West.	W <sup>m</sup> Sigsworth.
Cha. Callahan.	Allen Gilbert.	.... Shelly.
Marm. Urlin.	Tho. Roome.	

Hen. Greyden. Sam. Boon. }  
Hen. Hodge. Alex<sup>r</sup> Callman. } Orderly Men.

Ed. Perrie. W<sup>m</sup> Yeamans. }  
Rich. Buckeridge. Jn<sup>o</sup> Bradey. } To appear upon Alarmes  
Tho. Kerby. Geo. Napper. } and not otherwise.

June 12. Governor Parke suspended the Hon. Barry Tankerd for not attending at the Board when summoned. Tankerd, who was a planter of good position with a clear estate of over £1000 a year, appears to have given offence to Parke, whom he challenged to a duel.

June 18. Mrs. Elizabeth Wright deposed that Mr. Sawyer, a gentleman of Virginia, was killed by Mr. Edward Chester by a blow behind the ear. At the inquest, however, the verdict of the jury was "Apoplexy and not by a blow given." Several persons stated that the jury had been packed by the prisoner's friends.

August 12. Governor Parke shewed to his friends a copy of the articles which had been exhibited



against him by Colonel William Thomas, Dr. Daniel Mackinen, and others.

September 7. The Governor had been recently shot at and wounded in the left arm (the bones fractured) by Sandy, a negro belonging to Captain John Otto-Baijer, as he was going along the highway near "Ottos." A warrant was issued against Captain Bastian Otto-Baijer and Mr. Richard Smith, and a reward of 150 pieces of eight promised for the capture of Sandy. On the 12th Mr. Richard Smith deposed that he spent the night the Governor was fired at with Captain Bastian Otto-Baijer, and that Sandy came into the house and said the Governor had been shot. Bastian remarked that he might be suspected of complicity in the crime, so went off in Major Nanton's boat from Johnson's Point. Bail of £1000 was ordered for Mr. Smith. Major Thomas Nanton and Mr. John Nanton then came forward and denied all knowledge of the affair. It does not appear how this affair ended.

November 19. The Governor not having called any Assembly for several years, the Speaker endeavoured to effect a compromise, and stated that the Assembly would not negative any laws if summoned. The Governor, however, claimed the right of putting his name last in sanctioning laws, because the Queen should be allowed a negative voice, and the Assembly demurring to this were dismissed.

1709-10, January 10. John Powell, clerk, petitions that the parish of St. Peter's has no minister, and asks to be presented to the rectory. The parish oppose his application on account of his ill life and conversation.

January 17. A general Council and Assembly to be held at St. Christopher's.

March 21. Governor Parke was ordered home, and Colonel Hamilton appointed Lieut.-General.

1710. Governor Parke writes on 8 June, "My Two Chief Enemys are Dead, Codrington and Hodges the Governour of Montserratt."

About this time he sent home his defence consisting of 103 closely written pages, but his statements were not as a rule veracious, so of little importance.

September 23. At a meeting of the Council there were present:—

His Excell <sup>y</sup> Daniel Parke, Esq <sup>r</sup> , Capt.-General.	
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans, Esq <sup>r</sup> , Lieut.-Gov <sup>r</sup> .	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton, Esq <sup>r</sup> .	Geo. Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
Ed. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup> .	W <sup>m</sup> Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> Codrington, Esq <sup>r</sup> .	Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
Tho. Morris, Esq <sup>r</sup> .	

October 20. John Brett appointed powder-officer *vice* Colonel Long, deceased.

Nov. 16. New Sessions. The following appeared & were sworn:—

By		For
John Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Doct <sup>r</sup> Daniell Mackinnen	ap. { Saint Johns
	M <sup>r</sup> Edward Chester, Sen <sup>r</sup>	ap. { Towne.
	M <sup>r</sup> William Glanville	ap. {
	Said John Gamble	ap. {
Richard Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> John Frye	... { Old Road &
	Cap <sup>t</sup> William Pearne	... { Bermudian
		... { Valley.
Thomas Oesterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> Thomas Williams	ap. { Saint Johns
	Maj <sup>r</sup> John Thomlinson	... { Division.

Samuel Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Jacob Morgan	ap. { Dickinsons
	Said Samuel Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	ap. { bay Divi-
Francis Rogers, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Francis Carlile	ap. { sion.
	M <sup>r</sup> William Hamilton	ap. { Popes Head.
John Haddon, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Turner	ap. { five Islands.
Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Francis Barter	... { Falmouth &
	Said Isaac Horsford	ap. { Rendezvous
Nath <sup>l</sup> Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Samuell Phillips	ap. { bay.
	Said Nath <sup>l</sup> Crump	ap. { Old North
Edward Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Piggot	ap. { Sound.
	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Paynter	ap. { New North
Charles Lloyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Archibald Cochran	ap. { Sound.
	Said Charles Lloyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	... { None Such.
John Kerr, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> John Elliott	ap. { Belfast
	M <sup>r</sup> John Kerr, Jun <sup>r</sup>	ap. { Division.
Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> George Lucas	... { Willoughby
	M <sup>r</sup> William Lavington	... { bay.

November 17. Barbuda was occupied the preceding Sunday by two privateers. The crew of one of these vessels also attempted to carry off Dr. Mackinen's negros.

November 27. Thomas Gateward, Esq., is sworn in as a Master and Examiner of the Court of Chancery.

November 28. The whole Assembly send a long list of grievances against Parke to the Council.

December 5. It appears from the correspondence that Governor Parke had appointed one Hill as Clerk to the Assembly. They claimed the right of appointing their own officer, and nominated Mr. William Hinde. The chief cause of their dispute with the Governor was due to his unwarranted interference with their privileges and rights, of which they were very tenacious. Five members of the Council advise Parke by letter that he had better go off to another Island as the popular fury is very great against him.

Governor Parke having crowned his illegal actions by bringing into the Court-house a party of grenadiers with the object of overawing the representatives, the Assembly adjourned. That night and the next day they sent messengers to summon the inhabitants to come armed to St. John's Town the Thursday following, 7 December 1710, with the ostensible object of seizing the Governor and forcing him to quit the Island. On Thursday 7 December 300 or 400 armed men accordingly appeared. The Governor had meanwhile prepared his house for defence, and collected the soldiers under Captain Nevin, Lieutenant Worthington, and Ensign Lynden. There were also with him Mr. Herbert Pember his Attorney-General, Mr. Gatewood whom he had made a Justice, Mr. Michael Ayon whom he had made Prov.-Marshal, Mr. George French, Mr. Rosengrave, and three others.

A request was sent by the country party that Parke should discharge his guards, and obey the royal command to quit the government, to all which he declined compliance. Two parties of the assailants, under Captain John Piggot and John Painter, posted themselves on Church Hill. A shot was fired at them by Parke's garrison, which was returned, and the Governor's house was then carried by assault. The Governor, having received a shot in the thigh, was conveyed to the house of Mr. Wright, close to his own, where he was attended by a nurse and Gousée Bonnin, a surgeon; his wound was bandaged, but he died in a short time from loss of blood. All writers on the subject appear to have copied each

other in stating that Parke was torn in pieces by his assailants in the streets. The sworn depositions of the surgeon Mr. Bonnin (who made a post-mortem) and of the nurse prove the contrary, and that the Governor was humanely treated after he fell. In the affray at the capture of the house there were killed, on Parke's side, Captain Boileau, Ensign Lynden, and 13 or 14 soldiers, and Captain Newel, Lieutenant Worthington and 26 soldiers wounded, among the latter being Michael Ayon and Mr. George French. On the Assembly's side, Captain Piggott, Mr. Young, Mr. Turton, and Mr. Rayne, were killed, and about 30 wounded.

Next day a sloop was despatched to Lieut.-General Hamilton.

December 11. A proclamation was issued requiring all officials to continue to discharge their duties as heretofore.

December 14. Several soldiers depose that they met together at the Governor's house on 6th December, and that Parke promised them the plunder of the property of all persons whom they might kill. Mr. George Dewit swore that the country people marched up to the hill near the church, and that the Governor's people fired the first shot.

December 19. Lieut.-General Walter Hamilton issues a proclamation to the people enjoining them to give up all the late Governor's goods for his heirs.

December 23. Henry Lyons, Esq., takes the oaths and his seat at the Council Board. The Assembly is adjourned and new writs issued.

1710-11, January 2. The new Assembly met this day, all the former members having been returned except Mr. John Martin for Five Islands *vice* Turner, and Mr. John Barnes *vice* Captain Piggott, the latter having been killed in the late riot. Nathaniel Crump was chosen Speaker.

January 8. H.M.S. "Adventurer" had been recently captured and taken into Martinico. John Wilkinson and Marcus Browne are imprisoned for trading with the enemy.

January 9. Thirty pistoles to be expended for the entertainment of Lord Archibald Hamilton, who is daily expected to visit this Island.

January 9. The poor settlers to Windward suffer from lack of water. The cisterns near the guard-houses are ordered to be put in repair.

January 22. John Barnes, Gent., takes his seat in the Assembly, and Rowland Williams and William Codrington, Esqrs., join the Council.

January 26. Nine of the Council write home describing all the events which led to Governor Parke's death, and state that he threatened to clap the Speaker into irons, and his soldiers boasted how they were ready to fire on the Assembly.

The following partizans of Parke sign an address to the Queen in his favour:—

Hon. Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton.	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham.
Joseph French, Esq., Treasurer.	Maj <sup>r</sup> Jeremiah Blizard.
Cap. W <sup>m</sup> Mathews.	M <sup>r</sup> Cha. Raleigh.
Rich. Buckeridge, Collector of Customs.	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe.
	M <sup>r</sup> Cæsar Rodeney.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Brett, Naval Officer.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq.

Isaac Royall, Esq.

M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Turner.

For further particulars the reader may consult the 'History of Col. Parke's Administration,' by George French, 1717, 8<sup>o</sup>, printed in London.

January 26. The Assembly agree to present a petition to Queen Anne in regard to the conduct of the late Governor Parke.

February 22. At a Meeting of the General Council and Assembly there were present:—

Hon. Walter Hamilton, Esq., L<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup>.

Councill.

John Davis, Esq.

Edward Byam, Esq.

John Willet, Esq.

John Daly, Esq.

James Milliken, Esq.

George Wyke, Esq.

Assembly.

Cap. Rob. Cunninghame,

Cap. Joseph Crisp,

Cap. Clement Crooke,

M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Du Port,

Cap. Ralph Willett,

Doct<sup>r</sup> Daniel Mackinen,

Nath<sup>l</sup> Crump, Esq.,

Sam<sup>l</sup> Watkins, Esq.,

Cap. Jn<sup>o</sup> Paynter,

Hen. Lyons, Esq., absent,

Cap. W<sup>m</sup> White,

Anth<sup>o</sup> Ravell, Esq.,

Cap. Jn<sup>o</sup> Bramley,

Cap. Anth<sup>o</sup> Fox,

Cap. W<sup>m</sup> Barzey,

} for Saint Christophers.

} for Antigua.

} for Mount Serrat.

Colonel Richard Abbot, a Member of Council for Nevis, was absent.

During February and March they frequently met to discuss Governor Parke's affair, and the clandestine trade with St. Thomas (for which they passed an Act to prevent traitorous correspondence with and the supply of stores to the enemy).

On 24 February they sent an address to the Queen praying her to continue Walter Hamilton as Governor.

March 3. Edward Perrie, Esq., and Thomas Trant, Merchant, Attorneys to John Perrie, Esq., Prov.-Mar.-General, petition that Governor Parke had illegally appointed Michael Ayon to his office, whereby he, John Perrie, had lost three years' fees. Mr. Perrie's leave of absence, dated 6 August 1709, for two years, was read.

March 10. Goussé Bonnin, Surgeon, deposes on oath: that no persons struck Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke after he was wounded by a shot in the thigh. He was carried out of the house where he was wounded about 50 paces into M<sup>r</sup> Wrights dwelling & placed on a bed, & he tarried with him till he died. He stuffed the wound with tow but the Gov<sup>r</sup> was so very restive that the bleeding recommenced of which he died. Sarah Collings nursed him & laid him out & swears that there was but the one wound in the thigh.

March 24. Major Walter Douglas is to succeed Parke, and his commission is ordered by the Queen to be drawn out. He is instructed to try, and to send home, not fewer than three, nor more than six, of the ringleaders implicated in the murder of Parke.

1711, March 29. Major Walter Douglas to be Captain-General, his commission and instructions to be prepared.

April 5. The Lieut.-General and Council report that "M<sup>r</sup> Edward Chester Sen<sup>r</sup> has offered the Lieut.-



Gen<sup>l</sup> to furnish the soldiers with provisions at sevenpence a piece per diem which we conceive to be the cheapest method that can be proposed for maintaining them." Walter Hamilton, the Lieut.-General, writes home that the old seal of the Leeward Islands was melted down and converted into a tankard by Parke.

April 25. The following Wednesday ordered to be kept as a public fast on account of the long drought.

May 3 Mr. John Buxton, rector of St. Peter's Parham, is cited to appear before the Assembly for having preached a very virulent sermon against those concerned in the commotion of 7 December last, which contained many false charges.

June 25. Hamilton writes: that the French intended to have made a descent here, but their sloops being met by *H.M.S. New Castle*, they were disabled & their design prevented; that on 14 June 1200 French landed at Montserrat but Capt. Geo. Wyke with 60 men gallantly held them in check at a pass or gutt, & they were finally repulsed by the settlers; & that Commodore Bourne who engaged the privateers off Martinico had been voted a gratuity of £500 c.

Edward Perrie, Esq., lends the public £500 at 10 per cent. interest (which seems to be the current rate at this period).

July 2. Nathaniel Crump is appointed Treasurer *vice* Joseph French, so he vacates the Speakership and gives bond for £5000.

July 5. Samuel Watkins is chosen Speaker *vice* Crump resigned.

July 10. Major Walter Douglas, the new Captain-General, arrived and dissolved the Assembly.

By a printed proclamation pursuant to an Act of Parliament of 9 Anne debentures for £103,003 11s. 4d. sterling are to be paid before 25 December 1711 by the Commissioners, specially nominated by the Council of Trade and Plantations, to such persons as shall re-settle their plantations at St. Christopher's and Nevis.

July 17. New Sessions.		
By		For
Sam. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Sam. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Dickinsons Bay
Edw. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jacob Morgan, Gent.	Division.
Nath. Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Paynter	New North Sound
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Rich. Cockran	Divis <sup>n</sup> .
Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer	Old North Sound
Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Sam. Phillips	Division.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr	Belfast Division.
Cha. Loyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Eliot	
Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Falmouth & Rende-
Tho. Oesterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jas. Barter	vous bay Divis <sup>n</sup> .
Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Bap. Looby, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Willoughby bay
Jn <sup>o</sup> Sawcolt, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Geo. Lucas	Division.
	D <sup>r</sup> Dan. M <sup>r</sup> Kinen	
	Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble	The Towne of S <sup>t</sup>
	M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Glanville	Johns.
	M <sup>r</sup> Ed. Chester, Sen.	
	Cha. Loyd, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Nonsuch Divis <sup>n</sup> .
	M <sup>r</sup> Arch. Cockran	
	Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Popeshead Divis <sup>n</sup> .
	Jos. French, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Col. Tho. Williams	S <sup>t</sup> Johns Divis <sup>n</sup> .
	Maj <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Five Islands Divis <sup>n</sup> .
	Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Frye	The Road & Bermudian
	M <sup>r</sup> Sam. Frye	Valley Division.

Samuel Watkins chosen Speaker.

July 19. Joseph French and Isaac Royall declared unduly elected. £500 currency voted to Governor Douglas for the purchase of slaves and horses.

July 26. Mr. Samuel Frye and Captain James Barter refuse to serve.

August 3. Mr. William Hamilton and Mr. Francis Carlile are returned for Popeshead, Major Hum-

phrey Osborne for Falmouth, and Colonel John Burton for Old Road.

August 11. Antigua. To His Excellency Walter Hamilton, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Capt. General and Commander in Chief in and over all her Majesties Leew<sup>d</sup> Carribbee Islands in America, and the hon<sup>ble</sup> the Council and Assembly of the said Island.

The Humble Petition of the Merchants, Factors, and Traders of the said Island whose names hereunto subscribed in behalfe of their Employer and themselves.

Sheweth,

That your Petitioners being Disabled by the ill Compliance of their Debtors to answer their Correspondents Expectation at home in Making them Returnes according to their Respective promises and Contracts are without any faults of their own not only Suspected of Injustice and wounded in their Reputation (upon Suppositions that they are paid here by the persons who deal with them, and that your petitioners Detain the Effects or that at Least they are highly to be blamed for not prosecuting their Debtors at Law, and by that Meanes enabled themselves to make better and more punctuall Remittances) but are Deprived of making any Improvement of their own private fortunes the proceedings of Law being so very Delitary in Relations to Executions that it is not possible to procure any address (*sic*) that way unless the Law now is being ammended. In tender Consideration whereof and to the end that your petitioners may not suffer without Cause, and that the Trade of this Island may not Delay.

May it please your Excellency, your hon<sup>rs</sup>, and the Gent. of the Assembly to make such a Law for the more Speedy and Effectuall recovery of Debts as in your great & grave wisdom you shall think most proper that so the Trade of this Island may flourish and your Petitioners shall ever pray.

James Nisbitt.	Samuel Procter.	W. Glanville.
Cæsar Rodney.	John Barbotain.	Edward Chester.
Robert Joyce.	John Burke.	Joseph Adams.
Barth. Sanderson.	And <sup>w</sup> Murray.	Ric. Sherwood.
John Barnes.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Swettenham.	John Rose.
Edward Chester.	John Combes.	Hopefor Bendall.
Math <sup>w</sup> Bermingham.	Cha. Dunbar.	Jacob Thibou.
C. Stoodly.	Thomas Trant.	Thomas Dolman.
John Roach.	John Brett.	Pat. West.

August 27. Douglas says that there is so strong a feeling against the late Governor that he dare not punish the guilty.

October 11. Richard Lightfoot, Esq., presents his mandamus, and takes his seat at the Council Board.

October 18. Colonel John Hamilton and Colonel William Byam attend the General Council, and Dr. Dan. McKinnen, Mr. Samuel Watkins, Mr. John Paynter, and Mr. Richard Cochran the General Assembly at St. Christopher's.

December 11.

Cols. John Hamilton & W <sup>m</sup> Byam of the Council	} of the General Assembly	} for S <sup>t</sup> X'fers* (sic).
Daniel Mackinen		
M <sup>r</sup> Samue <sup>ll</sup> Watkins		
John Duer		
John Painter		
Richard Cockran		

These to be paid £252, being £36 a head for 36 days service at S<sup>t</sup> X<sup>r</sup>fers, during Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke's time. Also to Col. Ed. Byam, Maj. Hen. Lyons, Nath. Crump, Esq., D<sup>r</sup> Dan. Mackinen, Col. Sam. Watkins, Cap. Jn<sup>o</sup> Painter, M<sup>r</sup> Fra. Carlisle £22 each for their service at the last General Assembly.

\* This should be Antigua.







The total losses at St. Christopher's and Nevis according to the sworn returns were £356,926 sterling.

1712, May 13. Governor Douglas was becoming as unpopular as Parke had been. He had been trading on the fears of the people to extort hush-money from them, but promised this day to cancel any bonds given him in the way of presents!

May. Robert Cunningham, a prisoner at St. Kitts, petitions against Governor Douglas; states that he has a wife and eleven children; that he is a son of Richard Cunningham late of Glengarnock who served Charles I. and II.; and that he has been imprisoned because he refused to vote a present of 100,000 lbs. to the Governor.

June 26. William Mathew and, on the following day, Edward Warner took their seats at the Council Board. A letter was read from the Bishop of London advising them of the despatch of two ministers, Mr. Allen and Mr. Duncan.

July 6. Governor Douglas writes that he has sent Mr. Mackinen and Mr. Samuel Watkins to England, to be brought to justice as prime movers in the late riot.

These two gentlemen petitioned their Lordships on 9 October 1712 from Newgate, asking to be bailed.

The total losses at Montserrat this year from the French invasion were given in on oath as £203,506.

Several persons sign an address to Governor Douglas, asking him to suspend Walter Hamilton, Lieut.-Governor of Nevis, who was lately Lieut.-General here, because he favoured the murderers of Governor Parke. Signed by—

Sam. Byam.	H. Pember.	John Yeamans.
Joseph French.	Rich. Worthington.	Tho. Morris.
John Wickham.	Isaac Royall.	Rich. Oliver.

Douglas acted according to their wishes and suspended Hamilton, though seventeen of the Assembly and seven of the Council signed an address in his favour.

July 10. William Thomas takes the oath and his seat at the Council.

Thomas Kerby, who fled to Barbados on account of his implication in Governor Parke's murder, has been taken into custody.

From a printed broadside, called "Truth brought to Light, or Murder will Out," together with an answer to the same, it appears Thomas Kerby was accused of firing the first shot on the memorable 7 December 1710. Captains Pigott and Paynter led two parties against the soldiers, and Daniel Mackenny (? Mackinen) and Samuel Watkins were also prime movers.

By	July 17. New Sessions.	For
W <sup>m</sup> Glanville, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Edw. Perrie M <sup>r</sup> Chr. Stoodley Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Saint Johns Towne.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Edw. Chester, Sen. M <sup>r</sup> Edw. Horne M <sup>r</sup> And. Murray	
Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> Jer. Blizard	} Saint Johns Division.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jos. French M <sup>r</sup> Rob. Hanson	
		} Popes head.
		} Five Islands.

Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr. Jun <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Painter	} Belfast Division.
Sam. Parry, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Arch. Cockran M <sup>r</sup> Joshua Jones	
Edw. Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Barry Tankard, Esq <sup>r</sup> Isaac Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} None Such.
Edw. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Francis Carlisle Cap <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthrop	
Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Giles Watkins M <sup>r</sup> Jacob Morgan	} Falm <sup>th</sup> & rendesvous bay.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Said Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer, Esq <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> James Parke	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Said Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton, Esq <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Chas. Jacob	} New North Sound.
Henry Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Geo. Lucas M <sup>r</sup> Baptist Looby	
		} Old North Sound.
		} Old road and Bermudian valley.
		} Willoughby bay.

Mr. George Lucas was chosen Speaker, William Hinde clerk, and Thomas Stevens messenger.

July 17. "The Gen<sup>l</sup> with some forces belonging to this Island being now gone off for the relieve of our poore distressed Friends and neighbours of Montserrat."

The enemy quitted that Island on the 23rd. An attack on Guadaloupe was now suggested, but in reply to demands for assistance Governor Bennett of the Bermudas declined to send any men, and Governor Lowther of Barbados said he could not spare 200 arms.

July 25. Captain Charles Constable of H.M.S. "Panther" refuses the present\* from the Assembly because he cannot stay.

August 2. Mr. Barry Tankard, Mr. Isaac Horsford, Mr. Joseph French, Mr. Jeremiah Blizard, and Mr. William Paynter, refuse to serve on the Assembly. Seventy barrels of beef and 60 of flour are sent to Montserrat for the relief of the destitute. The public records were despatched for safety to Monk's Hill. Robert Hanson, one of the members, was ignominiously expelled from the House for ill-conduct.

August 19. Blockhouses are to be erected at Monk's Hill for the women and children in case of invasion. Out of 10,000 feet of boards granted, one guard-house only has been built, the rest embezzled. The magazine at Willoughby Bay is to be rebuilt.

September 22. Ashton Warner, Gent., was returned for Falmouth.

October 4. Edward Mann, Gent., was returned vice Robert Hanson expelled.

The Assembly agree that their present agent, Sir John St. Leger, is of too near relationship to their General, and of no use.

Oct. 29. Letter from Dr Gousse Bonnin, dated at London, to the Earl of Dartmouth, Sec. of State, saying that he has been sent home as an eye witness of Gov. Parke's murder, against Sam. Watkins, Dan. Mackinen & others as chief actors, & desires to be paid for his subsistence & expenses.

Dec. 24. This day was read a letter from the Gov<sup>r</sup> of Barbados, dated the 10<sup>th</sup> inst., stating that as the 4 months truce made 4 Oct. last will cease on the 11<sup>th</sup> inst., he proposes to despatch a flag of truce to Martinique to renew it.

1712-13, Feb. 17. The following Merchants, Traders, & Masters of vessels, petition the Gov<sup>r</sup> & C<sup>l</sup> that Capt. Cooper of H.M.S. "Scarboro'" took a French briganteen during the

\* It was customary at this time to retain the services of the captains of H.M.'s ships by offering them presents of 50 or 100 guineas, or a valuable sword. Without this bribery they rarely troubled themselves to protect the Antigua trade, but remained as a rule at Barbados. It was the spirit of the age; bribery and corruption pervaded all classes in a lesser or greater degree.

Truce, & that such action will be very prejudicial. Signed by—

Rich. Sherwood.	Jas. Nisbitt.	Tho. Trant.
Joseph Adams.	Chr. Stoodly.	Anth <sup>o</sup> Monteyro.
Rob. Joyce.	Sam. Procter.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Roch.
John Barnes.	Cha. Dunbar.	Will. Hewitt.
Rich. Burke.	Jas. Maxwell.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Newton.
Coline Findlay.	Jas. Parsons.	And. Murray.
Will. Gear.	Will. Glanville.	J. Woodbury.
Will. Patterson.	.... Redwood.	Abra. Cornwall.
Marm. Nowell.		

1712-13. List of Inhabitants.					
	White Families.	White Women.	Children.	Men fit to bear arms.	Negroes.
S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town . . .	235	246	260	254	834
S <sup>t</sup> Johns Division . .	28	30	73	42	1,815
Dickinsons Bay . . .	19	26	45	27	463
Popes Head . . . . .	22	28	73	27	364
Five Islands . . . . .	15	15	13	19	450
Old Road & Berm. Valley	28	28	51	35	589
Old North Sound . . .	96	78	85	103	[blank]
New North Sound . . .	78	55	86	80	1,018
Marshalls Creek . . .	18	23	37	28	818
Belfast . . . . .	42	53	92	54	638
Willoughby Bay . . .	13	13	24	9	537
Fal <sup>th</sup> & Rendezvous Bay .	62	62	129	99	1,707
None Such . . . . .	80	89	96	94	[blank]
New Div <sup>n</sup> & Berm. Valley	62	48	67	58	1,037
	758	794	1,131	929	11,838

Parishes.	Baptisms.	Burials.
S <sup>t</sup> John's	42	32
S <sup>t</sup> Peter's	21	13
S <sup>t</sup> Paul's	15	1
S <sup>t</sup> Philip's	13	1
S <sup>t</sup> Mary's	5	3

From 25 March 1711 to 25 March 1712.

Feb. 23. “A List of Persons Nominated by his Excellency and Council to appear in the Corps Carabiniers in this Island” :—

..... Collonel.

..... } Majors.	..... } Lt-Collonels.
..... Brigadier.	..... Sub-Brigadier.
..... Capitaines.	..... Adjutant.

Barry Tankard.	Richard Meynell.	James Low.
Francis Carlisle.	John Wright.	Math. Berrington.
John Coomes.	Patrick West.	Robert Joyce.
Gyles Watkins.	Henry Guichinett.	John Rowe.
Sam <sup>l</sup> Frye.	Thomas Rowe.	Benja. Eversden.
Archibald Cockran.	Antho. Garratt.	Rich. Daniel.
Edw <sup>d</sup> Chester, sen.	James Hanson.	Joseph Hodge.
Will. Pearne.	John Codner.	Duncan Dee.
Jacob Morgan.	Robert Dancey.	Edward Man.
Thomas Trant.	Tho. Botking.	John Bezoon.
Baptist Looby.	Char. Dunbarr.	Leo. Burroughs.
Chris. Stoodly.	Natha. Wickham.	Bartho. Sanderson.
Allen Gilbert.	Robert Gamble.	Lewis Jefferyes.
John Barbottaine.	Jacob Thibou.	Nicho. Lynch.
Andrew Murray.	Rich. Denbow.	Rob <sup>t</sup> Christian.
Sam <sup>l</sup> Martin.	.... } Chirur-	William Dunning.
Joseph Adams.	.... } geons.	Robert Weir.
James Weatherill.	Abram. Redwood.	John Portlock,
Benja. Wickham.	Thomas Jarvis.	farrier.

Orderly men.

Jonas Langford.	Rich. Hughes.	Tho. Woodstock.
Samuel Rowe.	Tho. Tanner.	John Butler.
Samy Hodge.		

To appear upon allarmes.

Edward Perry.	John Brest.	Ashton Warner.
Hopefor Bendall.	Tho. Breton.	Will. Hinde.
John Barnes.	Herbert Pember.	Phillip Abraham.
Will. Glanville.	Will. Yeamans.	Richard Sherwood.
Benja. Nibbs.	Caleb Lasher.	Giles Blizard.
George Bullen.	James Parke.	John Farlow.
Thomas Dewitt.	James Person.	Natha. French.
John Aderson.	Henry Osborne.	Edw <sup>d</sup> Chester, jun.
John Weston.	Marmaduke Urlin.	Will. Frankly.
John Witts.	Thomas Haws.	Thomas Freeman.
Cornelius Halloran.	James Nybbs.	George Jennings.
John Greenway.	Joseph French.	Micha. Arnold.
Will. Grantham.	John Hodge.	Gyles Thyere.

To appear with the Comm<sup>dr</sup>.

Tho. Williams.	Will. Thomas.	Bastian Otto
John Tomlinson.	Tho. Morris.	Baijer.
John Wickham.	Edward Warner.	Tho. Oesterman.
John Roach.	Will. Byam.	Rich. Cockran.
John Frye.	John Otto Baijer.	John Gamble.
		John Lucas.

1712-13, March 19. Mr. Speaker Lucas having been called to Barbados, Mr. Joshua Jones is chosen *pro tem*.

March 24. The Attorney-General of England having instructed the Governor to form a Court of Escheat, and to put the naval office bonds in prosecution, the following were accordingly nominated, viz.—

Rev. Jonathan Yate Gifford to be Chancellor.  
Hon. Jn<sup>o</sup> Lucas, Chief Baron.  
Abraham Redwood }  
Sam. Parry } Puisny Barons.  
Jer. Nesbitt }

The following persons petition that there is no law of this island to form such a Court, and that it will ruin them. Signed by—

John Wright.	John Brett.	B. Eversden.
Abra. Redwood.	Isaac Royall.	Edw. Morgan.
Pat. West.	H. Guichinett.	John Turner.
John Booth.	Jac. Thibou.	John Hamilton.
Rich. Denbow.	Chr. Stoodley.	Edw. Byam.
Tho. Blagden.	W. Glanville.	Rich. Oliver.
Hen. Lloyd.	Ed. Mann.	W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.
Rich. Gough.	Jos. Adams.	W <sup>m</sup> Byam.
Rich. Jardine.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson.	Gust. Scott.
Jas. Porter.	Abra. Lynch Barth.	Fra. Fisher.
Jos. French.	John Reynolds.	Beamsly Perkins.

1713, July 27. Peace has been made.

Aug. 10. Letter from Gov<sup>r</sup> Walter Douglas to my Lord (? Carteret) acknowledging receipt of order for him to return to Engl<sup>d</sup>, but tho’ his family is very sickly he will at once comply.

August 21. A draught commission for Walter Hamilton to be Captain-General was dated this day, but never passed.

December 15. The Assembly complain that Governor Douglas has frequently adjourned them to prevent certain bills from being passed; they also say that he called the gentlemen of the parish of Falmouth “a parcell of idle wretches & miserable dogs.”

The Governor left the Island this month for England, and copies of all the minutes were sent home by the Assembly, as he would probably use only portions for his benefit.

1713, Dec. 15. New Sessions.		
By		For
Jn <sup>o</sup> Nisbit, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble Maj <sup>r</sup> James Nisbit M <sup>r</sup> Chr. Stoodly M <sup>r</sup> Tho. Turner	{ S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town.
Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Coll <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Sawcolt Cap <sup>t</sup> Edw. Horne	
Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Said Isaac Royall M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton	
Jeremiah Blizard, Esq <sup>re</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Jac. Morgan M <sup>r</sup> Giles Watkins	
W <sup>m</sup> Gear, Esq <sup>re</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Eliote M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> King	{ S <sup>t</sup> Johns Division.
Sam. Parry, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Joshua Jones, Esq <sup>re</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Arch. Cochran	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Said Haddon, Esq <sup>re</sup>	{ Popeshead.
Edw. Warner, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Maj <sup>r</sup> Humphrey Osborn	
Edw. Byam, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Maj <sup>r</sup> Tho. Nanton	{ Dickinsons Bay.
W <sup>m</sup> Byam, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Cap. Fra. Carlile	
Ambrose Yorke, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthorpe, Esq <sup>re</sup>	{ Belfast.
Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>re</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Rich. Cochran	
	M <sup>r</sup> James Parke	{ Nonsuch.
	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe	
	Coll <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton	{ Five Islands.
	Geo. Lucas, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
	M <sup>r</sup> Bap. Looby	{ Falmouth & Ren-
		{ desvrouz Bay.
		{ New North
		{ Sound.
		{ Old North Sound.
		{ Old Road & Ber-
		{ mudian Valley.
		{ Willoughby Bay.

George Lucas was chosen Speaker.

Dec. 15 Hon. Daniel Smith, L<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup> of Nevis, writes to say that Gov<sup>r</sup> Douglas left the great seal with him, & that by the Queen’s Instructions he is to be Commander in Chief during the absence of the Cap<sup>t</sup>-Gen<sup>l</sup>.



Dec. 31. Jas. Nisbitt, Esq., J.P., deposes that on 22 Sep. last Gov<sup>r</sup> Douglas got him to swear Nich<sup>s</sup> Blake, a great scoundrel, to certain papers which he was told referred to timber-sales, but Blake afterwards informed him that there were many accusations in the said papers against people here, including deponents brother Edw. Perrie, Esq., & Tho. Trant, Col. W<sup>m</sup> Thomas, Col. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, Edw. Warner, Col. Sam. Watkins, D<sup>r</sup> Dan. Mackinen, M<sup>r</sup> Fra. Carlile, M<sup>r</sup> Arch. Cochran, M<sup>r</sup> Bap. Looby, M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Kerr, M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Elliott, Cap. Sam. Frye, Cap. Jn<sup>o</sup> Paynter, M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Hamilton & Cap. Crump the Treasurer.

1713-14, Feb. 12. The Inhabitants of S<sup>t</sup> Philips Parish petition, that their church had been built by their ancestors at Willoughby Bay, that it wants repairing, & that a chapel of ease was intended to be built at Belfast over 20 years ago, the land for which was given & is used as a burial ground. They object to have the old church pulled down and a new one built elsewhere. Signed by:—

John Kerr, Church-warden.	Benj <sup>s</sup> Wickham.	Valentine Keeff.
John Lavicount.	John Foulcr.	Owen Mc <sup>r</sup> Carty.
W <sup>m</sup> Steel.	Hugh Jones. +	Mark Monk.
William Painter.	Ja. Ayres.	Edward Cooke.
Sam <sup>l</sup> Mayer.	Jos. Leddiatt.	Nicholas Lynch.
Tim <sup>by</sup> Singin.	Thomas Stiff.	James Rice. +
John Prynn.	Humphry Davis. +	Florence Carty.
John Barnard.	John Parry.	John Marchant.
John Wilts.	Mich. Stridvian. +	Thomas Elmes.
Joseph Todman.	Peter Adgett. +	Adam Wallis.
Marmaduke Urlin.	John Brook.	Peter Willcox.
Robert Jeaffreson.	Charles Goldin.	Ja. Fallon.
Cornelius Halloran.	Cornelius Malloune.	Hugh Wapley. +
	Henry Louvy.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Blundon.

Dennis Sullivan. +	Coll. Macmahon.	Christoph.
George Nichols. +	Peter Martin.	Nicholls. +
Henry Soper. +	Tho. Skerret.	John Lavicount, Jun <sup>r</sup> .

NOTE.—The persons against whose names there is a cross (+) signed with their mark.

Pet<sup>n</sup> also from Cap. Anth<sup>o</sup> Browne & M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Eliote, late Churchwardens of S<sup>t</sup> Philips, that at a vestry meeting it was decided to erect a church in the centre of the parish, on land already obtained from M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> King, & a<sup>t</sup> contract was entered into with M<sup>r</sup> Geo. Pullein, carpenter, for £1100. They pray for indemnification.

1713-14, March 25. Taxes for the ensuing year.

Taxes suggested by Council.		Taxes settled by Ass <sup>y</sup> .	
At 2/ per acre	5,000	Licences	600
Negros at 10/ per head	1,000	Liquor office	1,500
Lycences to sell liquor	600	Dry goods at 10 per cent.	1,000
Liquor office	1,500	Town rents	500
Dry goods & traders	1,000	L <sup>d</sup> Willoughbys Act	600
Town rents	500	Traders	1,000
		20 per cent. non residents	....
	11,200		16,400

1714, July 16. Colonel Richard Oliver was appointed to inspect and report on the condition of the Records.

July 23. Edward Perrie's commission as Clerk of the Navy and Naval Officer was this day read. The sum of £345 was paid to the members of the Assembly for their attendance.

August 1. Queen Anne died.

## CHAPTER VII.

GEORGE I. GEORGE II. 1714—1760.

1714, September 2. Hon. Colonel Oliver is deputed to draw up the Powder Act with the members selected by the Assembly.

Sep. 25. Dan<sup>l</sup> Smith wrote announcing the death of the Queen on 1<sup>st</sup> Aug. last. The proclamation of Geo. I. was signed by the following inhabitants:—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans.	Fra. Carlile.	Geff. Duncombe.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble.	Ed. Perrie, Surv.
Ed. Byam.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Eliote.	Gen <sup>l</sup> .
Wm. Codrington.	Giles Watkins.	Rich. Buckeridge,
Hen. Lyons.	Ashton Warner.	Coll <sup>r</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Booth.
Tho. Morris.	Jas. Nisbitt.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Brunckhurst.
Rich. Oliver.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer.	Nath. Wickham.
W <sup>m</sup> Byam.	Bap. Looby.	Ed. Morgan.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lucas.	Tho. Turner.	Jas. Rawleigh.
Jas. Field.	Jac. Morgan.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Chamberlain.
Is <sup>c</sup> Royall.	W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton.	Rob. Gamble.
Hen. Hughes.	Ed. Horne.	Ed. Thornton.
Ed. Price.	Marm. Bachelor.	Dav. Scannell.
W <sup>m</sup> Howard.	Tho. Jarvis.	Jas. Godsell.
Chas. Pym.	H. Warner.	Nich. Weeks.
Syer Allcocke.	Hen. Douglas, Prov.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton.
Mar. Mackenzie.	Mar. Gen <sup>l</sup> .	Sam. Martin.
Joshua Jones.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Haddon.	Geo. Forrest.
Hum. Osborn.	Pat. West.	Gilb. Garratt.
Tho. Trant.	And. Murray.	Arth. Dalvan.
Nath. Crump.	W <sup>m</sup> Pearne.	Tho. Wise.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Sawcolt.	Jer. Blizard.	Fra. Hamilton.

Through the agency and mediation of Stephen Duport of London, a St. Kitts merchant of French extraction, most of the Huguenot families of St. Christopher's were re-possessed of their estates by the King's commands, which was a wise and magnanimous proceeding. Owing to religious persecution they were on very friendly terms with their English neighbours, who had often saved them from death and torture, and they had moreover in many instances cemented this good feeling by intermarriage:—for instance, Madame Elizabeth Salenave, widow of Jor-

dain Salenave, who had an estate of 300 or 400 acres at St. Kitts before 1688, petitioned for its restoration, and stated that Lieutenant Robert Cunningham had married her niece. Her petition was granted. Other French Protestants had settled at Antigua, where letters of denization were readily granted them, their advent being considered to be a welcome addition to the strength of the Island.

1714-15. On January 5 a draught commission for Colonel William Codrington to be Captain-General was drawn out, but it was ordered to be stopped, and on the 15th one for Hamilton was made out.

1714-15, Feb. 8. New Sessions.		
By		For
Herbert Pember, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Jas. Nisbitt, Esq <sup>re</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Combes, Esq <sup>re</sup> Edw. Perrie, Esq <sup>re</sup> Rich. Buckeridge, Esq <sup>re</sup>	S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town.
John Sawcolt, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Edw. Horne, Esq <sup>re</sup> And. Murray, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
John Duer, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Rich. Cochran, Esq <sup>re</sup> John Duer, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Geo. Lucas, Esq <sup>re</sup> Bap. Looby, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
W <sup>m</sup> Grear, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Ben. Wickham, Esq <sup>re</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Paynter, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Belfast Division.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton, Esq <sup>re</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
Hon <sup>ble</sup> Edw. Byam, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Fra. Carlile, Esq <sup>re</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Bermudian Valley.
Jer. Blizard, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Giles Watkins, Esq <sup>re</sup> Jac. Morgan, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>re</sup> Jos. French, Esq <sup>re</sup>	New North Sound.
Main Swete, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Hum. Osborn, Esq <sup>re</sup> Jas. Barter, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
Nath. Crump, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Joshua Jones, Esq <sup>re</sup>	Dickinsons Bay.
Tho. Turner	Arch. Cochran, Esq <sup>re</sup> Tho. Turner, Esq <sup>re</sup>	
		Popeshead Division.
		Falmouth & Rendesvouch Bay.
		Nonesuch Division.
		Five Islands.

George Lucas was chosen Speaker.

February 8. Giles Theyer, Esq., of Gray's Inn, was called in and presented a deposition from Charles Hedges, Esq., Secretary of the Leeward Islands by patent, authorizing him to act as his deputy. George Lucas, Esq., and the parishioners of St. Paul's, Falmouth, petition for the rebuilding of a bridge washed away by the hurricane in 1713.

Feb. Edward Byam, Esq., appointed Lieutenant-Governor of his Majesty's Island of Antegoa in America, & William Mathews, Esq., appointed Lieutenant-Governor of his Majesty's Island of St Christophers, & Lieutenant-General Hamilton appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands in the room of Colonel Douglas, & Henry Douglas, Esq., made Provost-Marshal of the Leeward Caribbee Islands in the room of Aston Warner, Esq., and Edward Perry, Esq., made Clerk of the Naval Stores in the Leeward Islands.

( ' Historical Register. ' )

1714-15. State of the Forts.

Monks hill & Codrington battery. Many breaches, 20 mounted & 30 un-mounted guns.

Falmouth Fort. 7 guns mounted, 5 un-mounted, 2 mounted without the fort, ½ barrell of powder & a few shott, & some unfit firearms.

Old Road Platform. 7 guns mounted, ½ barrell of powder, no sponge, ladle, rammer, nor ammunition.

St Johns Fort. The gates downe, cisterns out of repair, 14 guns mounted, 13 carriages bad, 2 guns mounted outside, 1 gun inside dismounted, 100 cartridges, a few great shot, ½ a barrell of powder, no rammer, etc.

Parham Platform. 4 guns mounted, 40 shott, ½ barrell of powder, no ammunition.

Willoughby Platform. 5 guns mounted, 4 carriages good, no stores.

March 10. By Act the Court of Chancery was in future to consist of the Commander-in-Chief and five Members of H.M. Council.

1715, March 28. Ashton Warner, the Clerk to the Council, is to be paid £70 a year, and not £30 as heretofore.

D <sup>r</sup> the public of Antigua.	Cr.
To the amount of Debits.	By the Account of Credits.
£18,459 2 5¼	£9,300 15 0¼
9,300 15 0¼	
Ballance	£9,158 7 5½

May 7. John Gamble, Esq., gives the returns of the new members for St. John's, viz. :—John Gamble, Richard Buckeridge, Major Nisbitt, and John Combes.

June 28. Captain Henry Smith try'd at the King's Bench Bar for the Murder of Colonel Park, Governor of Antegoa, and acquitted. ( ' Historical Register, ' p. 63. )

One of the ringleaders (in the Parke riot of 1710), named Smyth, was brought to trial in England, as long after the date of the event as 1715, but owing to some informality in the proceedings, he was acquitted, and Dr Daniel Mackinnon, Samuel Watkins, and Thomas Kerby, other principal sharers in the rebellion, under the same indictment, were consequently liberated from Newgate.

( ' West India Sketch Book, ' vol. ii., p. 262. )

June 30. Colonel William Mathew, the newly appointed Lieut.-General of the Leeward Islands and Lieut.-Governor of St. Christopher's, arrived at Nevis.

July 8. The Commissions of Edward Byam as Lieut.-Governor of Antigua, dated 28 January

1714-15, and of William Mathew as Lieut.-General and Commander-in-Chief, dated 25 March 1715, were read.

Oct. 5. Account of Militia at Antigua :—

One Troop of Horse	. . .	86
foot—Blew Regiment.	. . .	289
Red	„ . . .	269
Green	„ . . .	194
		<hr/> 752

October 6. Colonel Val. Morris takes his seat at the Council Board *vice* Colonel Richard Oliver indisposed.

October 24. The following clergy take the oaths of fealty to King George :—Mr. James Field, Mr. Jonathan Yate Gifford, Mr. Orr, and Mr. John Simpson.

Oct. 24. All the inhabitants over 18 years of age are required to take the oath of fealty to Geo. I., & certain gent<sup>n</sup> were appointed as follows to carry this out :—

	For
Hon. Tho. Morris, Esq.	} Old Road & New North Sound Division.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer, Esq.	
Jas. Patten, Esq.	
Hon. Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton, Esq.	
Herb. Pember, Esq.	} St Johns, Popeshead, Dickinsons Bay, & Five Islands.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble, Esq.	
Chr. Stoodly, Esq.	
Isaac Royall, Esq.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans, Esq.	} Belfast, Nonsuch, & Willoughby Bay.
W <sup>m</sup> Grear, Esq.	
Sam. Parry, Esq.	
Bap. Looby, Esq.	
Hon. Ed. Warner, Esq.	} Falmouth & Rendesvous Bay Divisions.
Main Swete, Esq.	
Is <sup>c</sup> Horsford, Esq.	
Hon. Col. Val. Morris, Esq.	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Burke, Esq.	} Old Road & Berm. Valley.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe, Esq.	

October 28. The Governor is to receive £400 a year in lieu of a house.

November 8. Mr. Nathaniel Carpenter, jun., to be Agent for two years.

An account of the duties of H.M. troops.

	Private Men.	Serjeant.	Corporal.	Drummer.	Officer.
1. On Town guard	18	1	1	1	1
2. Monks Hill	12	1	1	1	1
3. St James Fort	10	1	1		
4. Road platform	4	1	1		
	<hr/> 44	<hr/> 4	<hr/> 4	<hr/> 2	<hr/> 2

The privates receive from the public of this Isl<sup>d</sup> 9<sup>d</sup> a day part payable in provision, a corporal or serjeant 12<sup>d</sup>, & a subaltern 4/-.

November. George Lucas, having been made Treasurer, vacates the Speakership, and Archibald Cochran is chosen.

The gross amount received from the 4½ per cent. duty for thirteen years, 1703—1715, amounted to £78,528, and the nett amount was £29,313.

November 21. Main Swete succeeds George Lucas (now Treasurer) as Powder Officer.

1715-16, February 7. The commission for Walter Hamilton, Esq., to be Captain-General, dated 23 August last, was read.

Barry Tankard took the oaths and his seat at the Council.

February 8. John Hamilton and John Frye take the oaths and their seats at the Council.

February 11. Giles Theyer, Clerk of the Council, and Ashton Warner, Clerk of the Assembly, petition for payment of their salary.



February 14. Val. Morris takes his seat at the Council *vice* Colonel Richard Oliver.

February 21. Edward Warner takes the oaths and his seat at the Council.

February 23. Chester's plantation to be rented for the Governor, instead of £400 a year for house rent.

February 25. John Gamble, Esq., to be Chief Justice of the Court of King's Bench and Common Pleas.

March 2. £100 currency a year voted to Governor Hamilton.

1716, May 3. New Sessions.		
By		For
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mr Jn <sup>o</sup> Combes Mr Marm. Bachelor Mr Jas. Nisbitt Mr Chas. Dunbar	St Johns Town.
Tho. Oesterman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Ashton Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup> Mr And. Murray	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mr Rich. Cochran	
Bap. Looby, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Sd. Bap. Looby Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot	Belfast Division.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthrop, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mr Sam Martin Mr Rob. Pearne	
Jer. Blizard, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Said Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthrop Mr Jn <sup>o</sup> Painter	New North Sound.
Is <sup>c</sup> Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mr Giles Watkins Mr Jac. Morgan	
Is <sup>c</sup> Horsford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mr Wm Hamilton Mr Jas. Weatheril	Popes Head Division.
Geo. Lucas, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Maj <sup>r</sup> Hum. Osborne Cap. Wm Pearne	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mr Joshua Jones Mr John King	Nonsuch Division.
	Mr Geo. Thomas	
		Five Islands.

Ashton Warner was chosen Speaker.

1716, May 3. Archibald Cochran takes the oaths and his seat at the Council.

May 20. To be celebrated at the public cost, being the King's birthday.

June 12. Several prisoners imported by Captain Scarsbrook from Liverpool, from the rebels at Preston, are advertised to be sold.

June 18. Captain J. Lightfoot, chosen for two places, elects to sit for Old North Sound.

James Watson, a non-juror, having bought two prisoners, is bound over in £50.

July 11. Mr. William Lavington was returned for Willoughby Bay by Bap. Looby, Esq.

August 1. Several merchants having petitioned the Governor that the 4½ per cent. duty might be collected at four places, Edward Perrie writes to say that he has well known this Island for thirty years past, and that the duty was always collected at St. John's, and there only, and he advises the Governor to refer to the Lords of the Treasury.

August 16. Mr. Thomas Freeman was returned for Old Road and Bermudian Valley *vice* Samuel Martin gone to England.

September 19. A fast day to be kept for the small-pox.

1716, Sep. 19. "A List of the Troops\* Commanded by Colonel Edward Warner":—

Jeremiah Blizard, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Lieutenant Colonel.

Humphry Osborne } Majors.  
John Gunthorpe }

Robert Weir } Captains.  
Robert Pearne }

\* This is the Yeomanry, or Troop of Carbineers.

Barry Tankerd.  
John Combes.  
William Pearne.  
Edward Chester,  
Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
Baptist Looby.  
Christopher  
Stoodly.  
Allen Gilbert.  
John Barbottain.  
Andrew Murray.  
Ben. Wickham.  
Rich. Meynil.  
John Wright.  
Pat. West.  
Hen. Guichinett.  
Anth<sup>o</sup> Garret.  
Cha. Dunbar.  
Rob. Gamble.  
Jac. Thibou.  
Rich. Denbow.  
Tho. Jarvis.  
Jas. Lowe.  
John Roe.  
Jas. Credelauze.  
Jos<sup>ph</sup> Hodge.  
John Gallaher.  
Rob. Newton.  
Rich. Sherwood.  
Wm Meredith.  
Marm. Bachelor.  
Rob. Christian.  
Nich. Lynch.  
Ph. Abraham.  
Ben. Nibbs.  
John Weston.  
John Witt.  
John Greenway.

Jas. Parke.  
Marm. Urlin.  
Tho. How (?).  
Jos<sup>ph</sup> French.  
John Hodge.  
Giles Blizard.  
Wm Dunning.  
Tho. Lynch.  
Mark Monk.  
Barth. Sanderson.  
John Langelier.  
Edm. Barter.  
John Lightfoot.  
Rich. Ash.  
Wm Hillhouse of  
Parham.  
Hen. Lyons.  
Tho. Freeman.  
Wm Hinde.  
Mich. Arnold.  
Geo. Thomas.  
Wm Dunbar.  
John Knight.  
Wm Franklyn.  
Nich. Otto Baijer.  
John Brett.  
Paul Parry.  
Hen. Brown.  
Wm Master.  
John Leot.  
John Smith.  
Tho. Dewitt.  
Jas. Davis.  
Jas. Weatherill.  
Wm Glanville.  
Geo. Weatherill.  
John Mabson.  
Barnabas Brabazon.

John Linsey.  
Jos<sup>ph</sup> Lidea.  
Wm Grantham.  
John Fowler.  
Tim. St John.  
Edw. Trant.  
Bayer Otto Baijer.  
Sam. Watkins,  
Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
Wm Mackinen.  
John Roach.  
Sam. Meers.  
Wm Painter.  
Jonath. Hill.  
Row. Hamilton.  
Corn. Halloran.  
Tho. Skerret.  
Wm Hillhouse in  
St Johns.  
Hen. Warner.  
Wm Thomas.  
Jas. Faerweather,  
Farrier.  
Peter Mercer.  
Levy Guishard.  
Tho. Turner.  
Ashton Warner.  
Sam. Watkins,  
Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
John Tomlinson.  
Herb. Pember.  
Wm Yeamans.  
Wm Thomas at Mr  
Martins Plant<sup>n</sup>.  
Gillb. Fleming.  
Josh<sup>a</sup> Jones.

October 10. Fifteen days quarantine to be imposed on all persons arriving from Martinique on account of the contagious distemper raging there.

The burial of people who have died of small-pox in St. John's Churchyard is thought to be dangerous because of the rocky soil and shallow graves.

November 3. A battery to be constructed at Cripplegate.

November 5. Mr. Christopher Stoodly, one of the Churchwardens of St. John's Church, states that the poor people cannot be accommodated at the public charge, the small-pox having caused such ravages.

Mr. George Thomas to be powder officer.

November 17. Major William Cogan of Barbados, merchant, petitions for the payment of £440 which he spent in getting a man-of-war and volunteers over to Antigua during the last French scare.

Nov. 19. This Day Colonel Dowglass, who some time ago was convicted of Male-Administration during his late Government of the Leeward Islands, being brought to the King's-Bench Bar, receiv'd his Sentence, which is, to remain five years in Prison, and to pay 500 l. as a Fine.

( 'Historical Register,' p. 549.)

Antigua was certainly unfortunate in having such disreputable Governors forced on the inhabitants. Of two successive ones Parke was killed by the people and Walter Douglas imprisoned five years.

By Act, dated November 24, a new church was to be erected in St. John's in the place of the old one.

November 30. Habbijah Savage of the sloop "Bonetta" deposes that he was taken by two pirates between St. Thomas and St. Croix of eight guns and 80 or 90 men each, the one the "Mary Anne," and the other French. Paul Williams, a goldsmith born in

New England, was also there with other prisoners. In December Captain Hume of H.M.S. “Scarboro’” was sent by the Governor of Barbados in search of them, and took on board one officer, two serjeants, one drummer, and 40 men.

1716-17, January 27. James Field, clerk, Commissary-General and Rector of St. John’s, appeals to the Governor and Council against the opposition of some of the vestry (Captain Otto-Baijer, Major Tomlinson, Captain Haddon, Mr. J. Morgan, Captain Turner, Mr. Stoodly, Mr. Murray), they denying him liberty to choose a churchwarden. Petitioner has been Minister of St. John’s 24 years. The case is referred to the Bishop of London.

Jan. 31. The C<sup>l</sup> report that “We find the books unbound, & the whole Records in very great disorder, nay some of them are in so bad condition that they can scarce be read.” They are ordered to be revised by a Committee & some of them transcribed.

February 13. £1000 voted to the Governor for the repair of his house.

February 20. Samuel Watkins is appointed Chief Justice *vice* John Gamble, who resigned on account of the gout.

Feb. 25. “Several persons having obtained commissions in the Militia, ’tis ordered that Ben. Nibbs, W<sup>m</sup> Monk, Mark Monk, Row. Hamilton, Jas. Fairweather, W<sup>m</sup> Grant-ham, lately appointed officers, be discharged from the Troop of Carabiniers, & W<sup>m</sup> Franklyn, Tho. Dewitt, Sam. Mears, Corn. Halloran, Tho. Skerrett, & Jas. D . . . be discharged as incapable of duty ; also that Tho. Williams, Sam. Parry, jun<sup>r</sup>, W<sup>m</sup> Till, Tho. Hunt, Ben. Rutland, Jn<sup>o</sup> Elliot, & Hen. Nibbs join the said troop.”

1717, March 27. Work at Monk’s Hill fortification to be postponed, it being now crop time.

Elizabeth Bass Johnson petitions for a licence to beg alms.

The gun-carriages and gates at St. John’s Fort ordered to be repaired.

March 29. Hon. William Thomas granted one year’s leave of absence.

An Address was forwarded to His Majesty on his return from Germany.

May 28. The next 5 June to be a fast day for drought. Two sloops are hired to fetch water from Barbuda and deliver it at the Narrows and Wil-loughby Bay for poor settlers. Suggestion also made as to the feasibility of distilling water.

June 6. Captain Rose of H.M.S. “Seaford ” is sent after the pirate at Blanco (a vessel of 12 guns and 120 men), and he was given two barrels of pistol powder, 10 of flour, and 20 soldiers. The Lieut.-Governor, Council, and Assembly unanimously petition the Secretary of State against the recall of Hamilton.

Hon. Colonel Thomas Morris having been sus-pended by the Governor for the alleged use of dis-respectful language about the King, many persons present depositions in his favour. He had sat at the Council Board since his appointment on 13 August 1703.

July 26. Archibald Cochran takes his seat at the Council, his mandamus bearing date 4 April

1717 at St. James. Complaint was made that much of the water brought by the sloops went to people who could well afford to obtain it themselves.

August 27. One hundred barrels of flour to be purchased for the poor.

September 11. Several members being dead or gone off, writs are to be issued *vice* Mr. John Painter, Mr. William Pearne, Mr. Robert Pearne, and Mr. Andrew Murray.

After the conquest and expulsion of the French from St. Kitts in 1704, it was for a long time doubt-ful how the English Ministry would act.\* They had intended in the first instance to restore the Island to the French, but wiser counsels prevailed, and it was resolved to retain the captured portion and grant patents for three years to any English who would undertake to settle estates in the French quarter.

The following grants of lands in the French quarter had been already made since 1704 :—

List of Planters who have no lands in the English quarter.

		Aces.	Negros.
	Walter Douglas, Esq.	400	150
	Peter Soulegre .	400	190
	Anthony Fahie .	200	90
Antego	John Hamilton .	150	10
Montserrat	Edward Parson .	200	40
Nevis	Gen <sup>l</sup> Hamilton .	400	200
Nevis	L <sup>t</sup> Gov <sup>r</sup> Smith .	200	40

390 acres & 100 negros have been returned to Madam Salenave.

List of those who have also plant<sup>ns</sup> in the English q<sup>r</sup>.

	Aces.	Negros.
L <sup>t</sup> Gen <sup>l</sup> Mathews .	300	70
Maj <sup>r</sup> Gen <sup>l</sup> Lambert .	350	160
Ralph Willet .	200	71
Fra. Phipps .	200	47
Jos <sup>ph</sup> Estridge .	150	50
Hen. Willet .	100	40
Jn <sup>o</sup> Willet .	250	60

September 12. William Codrington wrote from Doddington offering Government £8 per acre for 2000 acres in the French quarter ; Mr. Micajah Perry and Richard Perry and other merchants of London also made various offers for lands, and Thomas John-son offered £61,000 for ‘the whole remainder. The unoccupied lands were not, however, sold to these speculators, but Lieut.-Governor Mathew surveyed them himself, and they were all sold to planters and the proceeds received by the home Government. In 1718 a very complete list, with personal particulars of the 97 grantees, was drawn up.

(B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 15.)

October 18. The poor are still in great distress from lack of bread-stuff, and owing to the dry weather and the worm they are daily leaving. One hundred barrels of flour are to be distributed.

\* West Indian history presents this curious phase, that millions of money and thousands of lives were often sacrificed in capturing the French or other Islands ; but their reduction was no sooner accomplished, and new plantations settled by our countrymen, than by a stroke of the pen an uncertain patched up peace would be signed, our colonists sacrificed, and islands which were always a thorn in our side would be complacently restored by thoughtless Ministers to their former owners. Such policy did not suit the colonies, the planters expected to reap where they had sown, and not to be thrown over to suit Ministers’ European policy.



October 25. John Reynolds had just sold 500 barrels of flour at two pistoles each. The following new members were returned :—

Isaac Horsford, Esq., for Falmouth & Rendesvous Bay.  
W<sup>m</sup> Horne, Esq., Bermudian Valley & Old Road.  
Tho. Pigott, Esq., New North Sound.

1717-18, January 13. The old seal to be broken, and the new one just arrived to be used.

February 20. John Gamble takes his seat at the Council.

February 24. Next 5 March to be a fast day for drought.

1717-18, Feb. The Committee report as follows concerning the finances :—

The Annual Revenue.		£	s.	d.
There is a perpetuall fund of one pound of Sugar or Tobacco raised annually per acre on Fifty-five thousand acres of Land which at 1½ per pound amounts to - - - - -		343	15	0
The Duty on Liquors Imported uncertain, but generally is - - - - -		1,200	0	0
That during the late Warrs with France the Tax on Slaves hath been from tenn to sixteen shillings per head frequently on Land and Cattle in Proportion. This year on Slaves only at ten shillings per head for sixteen thousand five hundred is -		8,250	0	0
On house Rents in the towns at 5 per cent. - - -		350	0	0
On Merchants trading in the Island according to the appearance of their business which Commonly amounts to - - - - -		1,000	0	0
On Lycences for selling Liquor - - - - -		500	0	0
On Ships and other Vessells trading to the Island one pound of powder per ton - - - - -				
The annual charge attending the Publick of this Island in time of Peace.				
To Monks Hill and other Fortifications for Gunners and Matrosses - - - - -		548	0	0
To Carriages and Flaggs about - - - - -		400	0	0
To making and Cleaning Ponds - - - - -		100	0	0
To Publick Entertainments and Festivals - - -		600	0	0
To the Council and Assembly's allowance on their Public meeting at 6 <sup>s</sup> per Day - - - - -		500	0	0
To their Clerks and Messengers Sallery - - -		113	15	0
To the Agents allowance - - - - -		450	0	0
To Solicitations at home - - - - -		200	0	0
To repairing the Fortifications - - - - -		700	0	0
To the Charge attending Slaves Executed and taking up of Runaways - - - - -		500	0	0
To Pensioners allowance - - - - -		131	5	0
To Expence attending the General and Quarter Sessions Clerks and Coroners fees - - -		250	0	0
To the Treasurer his Clerk &c <sup>a</sup> - - - - -		600	0	0
To repairing of Bridges - - - - -		80	0	0
To incident Charges for Expresses sick sailors from his Majesty's Ships &c <sup>a</sup> - - - - -		1,000	0	0
To rent of a house for his Excellency - - -		600	0	0
To the four and a half per Cent. and other Charges attending the Importation of sugar &c <sup>a</sup> for 18,000 hhd <sup>s</sup> is - - - - -		10,125	0	0
The Charge attending the Publick of this Island in time of Warr over and above what it doth in Peace.				
To Monks hill Fortification for Managers Clerks Overseers Provisions and allowance for work of slaves at one per cent. - - - - -		5,800	0	0
To twelve Guards at £75 per ann. - - - - -		900	0	0
To Quarters allowed twelve officers and three hundred Centinells - - - - -		6,670	0	0
To French Prisoners Truces and Provisions - -		1,500	0	0
To alarines and Expresses - - - - -		1,200	0	0
To carriages for Gunns - - - - -		1,000	0	0
To Provisions for Guarders - - - - -		150	0	0
To Masons and other Workmen - - - - -		400	0	0
Signed NATH <sup>l</sup> CRUMP. JAMES WEATHERILL. MARM <sup>s</sup> BACHELER.				

The Committee also send in the following report concerning defences, etc. :—

On Monkshill Fortification North Bastion to Eastward of the Gate 6 Gunns, 4 well mounted, two wants Carriages.

The West Bastion Eastward 3 Mounted, 2 Dismounted.

The Great Platform Eastward 3 Mounted, 7 Dismounted for want of Carriages.

On the South side of the Fortification 4 Guns well mounted.

On the West side of the Fortification 4 Guns dismounted and no Carriages.

On the Bastion of the West side of the Gate one well mounted, 3 Dismounted and want Carriages.

On the Lower Battery called Codringtons 4 Guns well mounted but not serviceable by reason they are Covered with the watch of the Hill.

Most of the Guns when fitted will want Platforms. All manner of Rammers, Spunges, Worms, & hand-spikes. Flaggs for all the forts and Platformes, and the Spunges & Rammers for Guns of four pounders, to those for 24 Guns for all the Forts. A Quile of Rope for Monks Hill and Saint Johns.

On Falmouth Fort—12 Guns mounted, and not above six fitt for service, the Carriages being Decayed.

Willoughby Bay Platform—5 Gunns and but one for service, for want of Carriages.

Parham Platforme—4 Cannon well mounted, but wants a Platforme and the Magazeen Repaired.

Old Road Platforme—6 Guns well mounted, the other fitt for no use, the Platforme in good order.

Fort James—at Saint Johns 17 Pieces of Cannon, and not six fitt for service. Carriages being English Wood all Decayed. The Gate down and wants doing up.

The Magazeen wants repairing. The Platforme that the Guns play on wants repairing. A new foot to the Flag staff, this being Rotten.

On Dickinsons bay, Ship Sterne, & other Bays, about thirty pieces of Cannon, none fitt for service, all lying on the Ground.

At Monks Hill nine pair of Lignum Vitæ wheels with a little repair will be made good. The List taken the 12<sup>th</sup> of August 1717 per

SAM<sup>l</sup> PARRY.

March 3. George Lucas is sworn in as Treasurer.

The Assembly address the King about Governor Hamilton's reported supersession and Colonel Purcell's appointment in his place.

Hen. Syms.	Nath. Wickham.	Sam. Martin.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham.	Edw. Mann.	Obad. Bradshaw.
Tho. Williams,	Roger Adams.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson,
Esq.	Sam. Bryant.	Jun <sup>r</sup> to join the
Tho. Williams.	W <sup>m</sup> Thomas.	Troop.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Teate.	Nich. Lynch, Jun.	

1718, March 31. An Address was sent to the King on the birth of a Prince.

Benjamin Rutland, John Buckshorne, Caesar Rodeney, and Robert Heughes to join the Troop, and John Lavicount, Jun., and John Fowler exempted. Three hundred small arms have arrived.

There having been hardly any freight this season, several masters of ships petition against the payment of dues. A bridge was recently built at the end of Duncombe's Folly for £100.

June 10. Elizabeth Benson petitions for a licence to beg alms, all her property to the value of £200 having been burnt as per certificate. She is accordingly licenced for six months.

Isaac Royall, John Boudinot, and Charles Everet to join the Troop.

Joseph French is so gouty he cannot longer serve. Some of the Members were fined for departing the House contrary to rules.

July 1. John Gamble joins the Council.

September 18. John Haddon petitions for 3000lbs. of sugar or £18 for his negro.

Four Members were fined 6s. for being absent at calling over list.

October 9. Samuel Martin and Tho. Kerby, Esqrs., are returned for St. John's Town.

October 29. The present season a fine one.

December 10. John Yeamans, Esq., John Price, Nathaniel Humphrys, Thomas Morris, Jun., to join the Troop, and William Hilhous of Parham discharged.

December 16. Perrie York, Thomas Ainesworth, Robert Bryan, and Robert Menzies to join Troop.

Dec. 24. John Knight, Esq., of Gosfield Hall in the county of Essex, appointed Secretary of the Leeward Islands. ('Historical Register.')

1718-19, March 6. Letter read from Mr. Secretary Craggs, dated 24 December last, notifying the Governor that war with Spain was about to be declared. £5000 was at once raised for placing the colony in a state of defence.

1719, March 26. £432 was paid to members of the Assembly for their services from 9 March 1715 to 18 February 1718-19, and £144 to those of the Council.

May 22. £1000 to be raised for the forts, and one negro per cent. to be put on to work.

May 28. Mr. Jac. Morgan and Mr. Andrew Murray expelled the House for contempt.

June 9. There are 84 barrels of powder in store and 15 due.

Hon. Colonel Thomas Morris was re-instated at the Council by order of the King, dated 4 April this year. The Roman Catholic Act was disallowed.

The re-election of Andrew Murray and Jac. Morgan, recently expelled, is declared void.

July 6. John Gamble, Esq., takes his seat at the Council, his mandamus bearing date 20 August 1718, *vice* Richard Oliver, Esq., deceased; likewise John Yeamans, Esq., whose mandamus was dated 6 December 1718, *vice* Colonel William Thomas deceased.

August 1. The Assembly adjourned, and to next meet at the house of Jeffry Duncomb in Parham Town.

August 7. All the laws are to be transcribed, and Thomas Kerby, Esq., offers his collection of them for £300, which was accepted on 14 September.

November 17. Slingsby Bethell,\* Gent., John Duer, Gent., Peter Gayner, Rob. Magill, Ambrose Lynch, and William Hughs to join the Troop.

December 1. Joshua Jones, having been appointed Deputy of the Leeward Islands by Horatio Walpole, Esq., Surveyor and Auditor-General for America, takes the oaths. A letter from the Lords of the Treasury was also read, appointing Clement Crook, Esq., as a Receiver of the Casual Revenue by warrant.

December 7. A Court of Exchequer to sit and settle about the sums due from the late Mr. Richard Buckeridge, the Receiver and Collector of Customs.

John Lucas to be Chief Baron, and Isaac Horsford, Samuel Martin, Thomas Kerby, and Christopher Stoodly, Esqrs., to be Barons.

\* Later, M.P. for London, and Lord Mayor 1756.

1720, July 18. List of Inhabitants of the Leeward Islands.

	Free.				Servts. free & unfree.				Men able to bear arms.	Negros.
	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.		
Antigua . . . .	739	819	744	652	471	140	45	42	1109	19,186
Montserrat . . .	486	492	295	320	64	10	9	12	444	3,772
Nevis . . . . .	331	426	206	312	33	18	13	4	378	5,689
S <sup>t</sup> Christophers .	645	694	626	575	16	54	28	15	755	7,321

Christenings & Burials at Antigua 6 Feb. 1715-16 to 18 July 1720.

	Males.	Females.
Christenings . . . . .	230	223
Burials . . . . .	311	124

Exports from Antigua.

	Gallons Lime Juice.	lbs. of Sugar.	lbs. of Cotton.	lbs. of Ginger.	lbs. of Lignum Vitæ.	lbs. of Fustick.	gals. of Rum.	gals. of Molasses.
25 June to 25 Sep. 1719 . . .		4,114,811	105,644	27,844	2,488		81,366	52,233
25 Sep. to 25 Dec. 1719 . . .	335	495,155	23,511	1,090	2,222		23,422	6,467
25 Dec. 1719 to Mar. 1719-20 .	1090	1,184,716	40,060			12,000	39,024	20,690
25 Mar. 1720 to 25 June 1720 .		6,149,090	93,495	57,046			100,152	61,266
	1425	11,943,772	262,710	85,980	4,710	12,000	243,964	140,656

During the last two or three years there had been much dissension in St. Philip's Parish as to the advisability of building a new parish church in the centre of the district. The old one stood at Willoughby Bay by the sea-shore, and no doubt answered its purpose in early days, but now the great majority of the people lived several miles off, the various plantations having become fully settled, and the old township at Willoughby Bay, which had but few houses, was chiefly used for the shipping of sugars to St. John's.

It does not appear how the Assembly settled this controversy, but it is probable that the matter was compromised by retaining the old parish church by the sea-shore and improving the chapel of ease at Belfast for the accommodation of the inhabitants at the other side of the parish. The following lists are

in vol. 16, B. T. Leeward Islands, together with a plan of the parish with the names of the owners of the estates, also one of Antigua annexed. The proposed new central church was to be on the land of Captain John King, half-way between Belfast chapel and Willoughby Bay old church.

1720. List of the Parishioners of S<sup>t</sup> Phillips Parish that are for building of the Center Church their Number of Acres of Land and Slaves :—

	Land.	Slaves.
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> Coll <sup>o</sup> John Frey . . . .	334	90
Maj <sup>r</sup> William Grear . . . . .	123½	60
Maj <sup>r</sup> Anthony Brown . . . . .	158½	48
Capt John King . . . . .	222	80
Capt John Richards . . . . .	200	53
Joshua Jones, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	270	32
Mr Geffery Lyons . . . . .	415	94
Mr William Lavington . . . . .	140	59



Mr Obadiah Bradshaw . . . .	136	23
Cap <sup>t</sup> William Monk . . . .	70	10
Doct <sup>r</sup> Joseph Archbold . . . .	27½	6
Mr Mark Monk . . . .	102½	9
Mr Thomas Kerby . . . .	50	—
Mr Gilbert Garrett . . . .	43½	24
Mr George Brown . . . .	27	1
Mr John Waters . . . .	20	6
Cap. John Kerr . . . .	286	85
Cap. John Elliot . . . .	253½	101
For the Center Church . . . .	2,811½	780
Against the Center Church . . . .	2,240½	548
Differance . . . .	511½	232

List of the Parishioners of St Phillips Parish that are against  
The Center Church their Number of Acres of Land and  
Slaves:—

	Land.	Slaves.
Cap. William Paynter . . . .	110	40
Mr Benj <sup>n</sup> Wickham . . . .	480	100
Mr John Lavicount, Sen <sup>r</sup> . . . .	64	18
Mr John Witts . . . .	98	39
Mr Tymothy Singan . . . .	83	31
Mr Joseph Lydeatt . . . .	150	30
Mr Joseph Todman . . . .	20	11
Mr Thomas Spencer, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . .	16	1
Cap <sup>t</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Steele . . . .	80	11
Mr John Lavicount, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . .	54	17
Mr William Steele, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . .		1
Mr Henry Lowry . . . .	80	15
Mr John Barnard . . . .	20	7
Mr Jn <sup>o</sup> Fowler . . . .	30	20
Mr Jacob Swan . . . .	29	8
Mr Vall. Keefe . . . .	10	—
Mr Mart. Lavicount . . . .	13	3
Mr Sam <sup>l</sup> Lavicount . . . .	13	—
Mr Tymothy Fowler . . . .	—	2
Mr Sam <sup>l</sup> Miles . . . .	36	3
Mr John Delanay . . . .	30	6
Mr George Hyde . . . .	10	2
Mr Peter Adgett . . . .	60	8
Mr John Baker . . . .	10	1
Mr Charles Golding . . . .	30	3
Mr Jn <sup>o</sup> Philpott . . . .	20	2
Mr John Brooks . . . .	20	4
Mr Henry Swan . . . .	—	—
Mr Corn. Maloon . . . .	—	4

	1,566	387
Brought over . . . .	674½	161
	2,240½	548

Nonsuch.

Mr Barth <sup>o</sup> Applegate . . . .	15	5
Mr Symon Albiston . . . .	10	4
Sam <sup>l</sup> Amonnett . . . .	10	—
Richard Bowen . . . .	32½	12
Benj <sup>a</sup> Barnes . . . .	34½	6
Thomas Elmes . . . .	70	28
James Echterlony . . . .	20	1
Hugh Jones . . . .	10	2
Daniell Manehan . . . .	20	7
Ambrose Marchant . . . .	20	7
William Pryn . . . .	130½	18
Edward Poskins . . . .	23	2
Francis Paw . . . .	10	2
John Pike . . . .	20	13
William Rice . . . .	10	1
Den <sup>s</sup> Sullivan . . . .	10	3
Thomas Stevenson . . . .	15	20
Robert Toft . . . .	94	15
Peter Wilcox . . . .	37½	2
John Williams . . . .	10	1

John Wallis . . . .	32½	6
John Coleburn . . . .	10	3
William Reynolds . . . .	20	3
Godfry Ellis . . . .	10	—
	674½	161

By Act of 20 February 1721 the Body Ponds were declared to be public, paths to them were ordered to be laid out by a jury, and persons were forbidden to cut timber within thirty feet of the edge. These particular ponds are stated to have yielded fresh and wholesome water when other bodies of fresh waters had become dried up.

1721, May 9. John Hart was this day nominated by the King to be the new Captain-General, and on May 11 direction was given that his commission was to be at once prepared and Hamilton's revoked.

July. The English and French Governors sign an agreement for mutual aid in the destruction of pirates.

December 19. John Hart, Esq., the new Captain-General, arrived this day after a seven weeks' voyage. He appointed William Mathew, Esq., the Lieut.-General, to be Lieut.-Governor of Nevis, as well as of St. Kitts, in the place of Colonel Michael Smith, who had recently died in London.

Andrew Kingston, commander of the "Lloyd" Galley, carrying 12 Guns & 18 Men, wrote on 24 April from St Christophers:—"I was on the 26<sup>th</sup> of March about four Leagues from Antegoa: they fir'd at me, being Pirates, one a Ship of 36 Guns, 250 Men, and 50 Negroes, the other a Brigantine of 18 Guns, 46 Men, and 20 Negroes: These I could not withstand." . . . "PS. At this Place are several Pirates in Prison, which run away with Merchant-Ships Boats from Antegoa, and were taken at Santa Cruz, an Island not inhabited: Its thought they will not be hang'd, which makes a great many Pirates about these Islands."

(' Historical Register,' p. 247.)

1721-22, Jan. 1. New Sessions.		
Justices taking the election.	Persons elected.	For what place elected.
Mich <sup>l</sup> Arnald, Esq.	Tho. Freeman, Esq.	St Johns Town.
	Chas. Dunbar	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Burk	
	Barth. Sanderson	St Johns Division.
Ashton Warner, Esq.	Ashton Warner	
	Rich. Oliver	
Giles Watkins, Esq.	Jacob Morgan	Dickinsons Bay.
	W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen	
Geo. Thomas, Esq.	Geo. Thomas	Five Islands.
Hon. Nath. Crump, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham.	Belfast.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr	
Sam. Parry, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Duer	Old North Sound.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot	
Geo. Lucas, Esq.	Bap. Loobey	Willoughby Bay.
	Hen. Osborn	Falmouth & Rendezvous Bay.
Hum. Osborn, Esq.	Hum. Osborn	
	Isaac Horsford	Popeshead.
Jas. Weatheril, Esq.	Isaac Royall	
	Jas. Weatheril	New North Sound.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthrop, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthrop	
	Rich. Ash	Nonsuch.
Bap. Loobey, Esq.	Joshua Jones	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Richards	Old Road & Bermudian Valley.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton, Esq.	Sam. Martin	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Roe	

Hon. Ashton Warner chosen Speaker *nem. con.*

1721-22, Jan. 2. Jn<sup>o</sup> Roe declared to have been unduly elected for Old Road, & Tho. Freeman to be the member.

By the 32<sup>d</sup> Royal Instruction the annual salary of £700 st. hitherto paid to the Capt.-Gen<sup>l</sup> out of the 4½ per cent. duty, is to be increased by £500 st., & £200 st. a year is to be paid to each of the Lt-Gov<sup>rs</sup>. Any extra sums voted to the Governor must be settled by the 1<sup>st</sup> Assembly called.

Jan. 8. The meetings of the Ass<sup>ly</sup> having always been held in taverns, it is now thought advisable, that a special house shall be treated for, & it is stated that Mr Dayley's can be rented for £100 a year, also Col. Jas. Nisbitt's.

Jan. 29. The Ass<sup>y</sup> sits from 9 to 2 P.M. £1200 c. per annum is voted to Gov<sup>r</sup> Hart, to begin from 25 Mar. 1723, & £1000 a year till then. He appears to have been dissatisfied with this sum, but on 1 Feb. he finally agreed to accept £1500 a year, which was to be raised by a tax of 3/6 per ton & 3 per cent. on goods imported. A cistern was ordered to be built at Barnacle Point Guard House.

1722. Present prices of produce at Antigua :—

Sugar . . . .	18/- per 100 lbs.
Rum . . . .	18 <sup>d</sup> per gallon.
Molasses . . . .	9 <sup>d</sup> „ „
Black ginger . . . .	15/- per 100 lbs.
Scraped „ . . . .	50/- „ „
White cotton . . . .	8 <sup>d</sup> „ lb.
Yellow „ . . . .	7 <sup>d</sup> „ „

May 3. Col. Jeremiah Blizard the Coroner is paid for sitting on 39 bodies, at £3 2s. 6<sup>d</sup>. each.

1722-23, Jan. 10. M<sup>r</sup> Hen. Warner is appointed powder-officer.

Feb. 12. Nath. Gilbert is returned for Old North Sound & Jn<sup>o</sup> Parry, Esq., for Nonsuch.

Captain Nath<sup>l</sup> Uring with the colonists sent by the Duke of Montague to colonise St Lucia having been compelled to capitulate to the French retired to Antigua. He had with him but 80 men able to bear arms. (Southey.)

1723, May 25. The Assembly offer 3/6 a ton for a year to Gov<sup>r</sup> Hart, which he refused to accept, and dissolved the House on the 27<sup>th</sup> inst. for not complying with H.M. instructions.

1723, June 11. New Sessions.

Hon. Edw. Warner, Esq.	Hum. Osborn, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Falmouth.
Ashton Warner, Esq.	Geo. Lucas, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Jas. Nisbitt, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Ashton Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} St Johns.
	Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Burk, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} St Johns Town.
	Chas. Dunbarr, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Chr. Stoodley, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Hopefor Bendall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Hon. Arch. Cochran	Tho. Freeman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Old North Sound.
Col. Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthorp	Nath. Gilbert, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Fra. Carlile, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} New North Sound.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthorp, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Sam. Watkins, Esq.	Jac. Morgan, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Dickinsons Bay.
	Jas. Weatherill, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Isaac Royall, Esq.	Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Popeshead.
	Tho. Jarvis, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Col. Geo. Lucas	Hen. Osborn, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Willoughby Bay.
	Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Cap. Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton	Sam. Martin, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Old Road & Bermudian Valley.
	Sam. Fry, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	James Gamble, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Five Islands.
Col. Geo. Lucas	Joshua Jones, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Parry, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Nonsuch.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> King, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Belfast.

Ashton Warner was chosen Speaker.

Sam. Martin & Sam. Fry are declared unduly elected & Jn<sup>o</sup> Burton & Fra. Burton, Esqrs., take their places.

June. Jn<sup>o</sup> Kerr to take the place of Jn<sup>o</sup> Lightfoot unduly elected.

July 23. Mr. Wavell Smith, the new Secretary-General, has lately arrived. Thomas Freeman, Joshua Jones, and Richard Oliver of the Assembly, to join with certain members of the Council and to form a Committee for inspecting the records in the Secretary's office.

August 7. Wavell Smith, Secretary-General, and Patrick Crawford, Provost-Marshal-General, present their patents under the Great Seal, both dated 29 July last at St. Kitts, and take the oaths.

September 3. Order passed for £12 to Jacob Rustin for chains for Finan the pirate, whose body is now hanging at Rat Island. Order for £8 1s. 6<sup>d</sup>. to Anthony Garrat for gallows. Petition of Francis Delatroide for payment of £11 for dining 24 jurymen,

of whom Richard Oliver was foreman, at the trial of the pirates.

September 13. Henry Warner, clerk to the Board of Officers, is paid £18 15s. or 3000 lbs. for one year's salary.

List of vessels drove ashore during the late dreadful hurricane of 19 & 20 Sep. :—

At St Johns Harbour, 7 ships, 6 snows, 7 briganteens, 2 schooners, & 6 sloops.

At Falmouth, 1 ship.

At Parham, 2 ships & 4 sloops.

6 ships, 2 snows, 3 briganteens, 1 schooner, & 1 sloop rode out the storm.

H.M. Ships "Hector" & "Winchelsea" at English Harbour received no damage.

October 4. Wavell Smith writes that Governor Hart has removed with his family to St. Kitts and is at variance with the Assembly of Antigua.

October 18. Colonel Humphry Osborne, representative for Falmouth, is dead. William Furnell, merchant, who lost a cargo worth £1300 on board the "Joanna" by the late storm in St. John's Harbour, petitions for remission of duty.

Antigua October 22<sup>d</sup>, 1723.

Wee the underwritten being appointed as a Committee to receive Proposals for the building a New Magazine, have accordingly mett and Richard Oliver Esq<sup>re</sup> being willing to undertake the same, has proposed to us the building one of Twenty two feet high from the water Table to the projection of the Arch, The side walls to be three feet and half thick, to be arched with Brick nine Inches, and a Wall to be over the Brick to make the Arch Three feet thick and to be tarrased over, and all other things to be compleatly done according to an Estimate delivered herewith, which M<sup>r</sup> Oliver proposes to do for Three hundred pounds cash to be paid as soon as the new magazine is finished and M<sup>r</sup> Oliver to have the Old Magazine and the Land belonging to it, delivered to him to dispose off as he shall think proper which land we believe to be half a proportion or thereabouts.

JOHN FRYE.

FRANCIS CARLILE.

JOHN BURKE.

The above was the outcome of a resolution arrived at on 13 Sept. at a meeting of the Ass<sup>y</sup>, when it was recorded that "M<sup>r</sup> Oliver a member of this House has proposed the undertaking to build a Publick Magazine for powder."

November 9. George Thomas returned for Falmouth *vice* Colonel Humphry Osborne, deceased. Petition of John Chapman, Commander of the ship "Francis," driven ashore during the late storm in St. John's Harbour, whereby he lost £700. Begg for remission of the 3 per cent. tax.

November 15. The new Assembly voted the Governor £600 currency for the repair of his house which suffered by the late hurricane, and £1000 currency for his support. John Parry resigns his seat. Arthur Dabson, Esq., Deputy-Provost-Marshal, says that the prison is in such bad repair that the prisoners can go in and out as they like.

November 26. By a royal proclamation all officers are to renew their commissions under Governor Hart. The Hon. William Byam records his protest that by the royal instructions the first Assembly must always pass an Act for the Governor's mainten-



ance, and not a second one as in the present case. Charles Dunbar is Surveyor-General of the Customs. Wavell Smith and Richard Oliver, Esqrs., are sworn as J.P.'s.

November 26. The following to join the Troop:—

Jacob Morgan, Esq.	Benj. Joyce.	Tho. Stevens.
Geo. Thomas, Esq.	Jonath. Hill.	Vict. Looby.
Gilb. Fleming, Esq.	W <sup>m</sup> Grimes.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Bryan.
Peter Adams.	W <sup>m</sup> Hood.	Edw. Morgan.
Peter Hazell.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Delap.	Abraham Picart
Hugh Holmes.	W <sup>m</sup> Nugent.	De Laferte.

Dec. 2. Timothy Singin, Tho. Nicholas, Steph. Blizard, to join Col. Warner's troop of Carabiniers.

Dec. 9. A new gaol to be erected. Licence of absence under the great seal granted to Mr Patrick Crawford, Provost-Marshal of the Leeward Islands.

Dec. 12. The following gentlemen were sworn as pond-wardens:—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Parry	} For Falmouth Precincts.	Geo. Thomas	} For St Johns Division.
Rob. Bryant		Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthorpe	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr		Is <sup>c</sup> Royall	
Nath. Gilbert		Fra. Carlile	
Jas. Parke, Esq <sup>res</sup>		Chr. Stoodley, Esq <sup>res</sup>	

Certain young Traders & others having been utterly ruined by gamblers & swindlers, an Act was passed on 2 Dec. 1723 for their protection: by which any player winning by fraud at cards, dice, billiards, tables, tennis, bowls, skittles, shovel-board, nine-pins, cock-fighting, horse races, dog matches, or foot races, would forfeit treble winnings,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of which would go towards fortifications &  $\frac{1}{2}$  to the loser. No person might win over £7 within the 24 hours without incurring the like fine.

Great numbers of slaves having taken advantage of the lenity of the laws & fled to the mountains, whence they issued in armed bands to damage the plantations, an Act was passed on 9 Dec. 1723 for their better government. Their ring-leaders were attainted of felony & a reward of £3 was payable for each runaway killed & £6 if captured alive. The full value of such slaves killed to be paid their owners. Christmas day & the 2 following days were to be holidays for all slaves during which time it was customary to declare martial law.

1723-4, Jan. 23. It is decided that the Attorney-Gen<sup>l</sup> shall always receive 42/ cash for his opinion. W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen returned for Dickinsons Bay v. Jac. Morgan. Many of the troops have died owing to their irregular way of living. The Council of Officers passed a resolution to have Dragoons, that the soldiers should have bayonets & every officer appear with a half pike & sash.

January 27. It was decided that "a breviatt field officer" has a right to sit and vote at a general court-martial. The Governor appointed Major James Weatherill and Major John Tomlinson, Junior, his Aides-de-camp.

February 13. It is ordered that 100 of the Duke of Montagu's servants, who have been a great while in the Leeward Islands, shall be offered £15 a head if they will agree to sign Indentures for two and three quarter years or more, and to have each one pair of shoes and 10 yards of oznabrigs. Mr. William Johnson agreed to build a gaol upon Major Richard Oliver's plan for £900, and a magazine for £200, which was accepted.

February 17. The Speaker to collect the laws for publication, towards which £500 was voted.

March 10. £40 a year is to be paid to the free school at Parham, where the Council and Assembly and all Courts of Law are held for Falmouth Division.

The population and produce of the Island for the past year is thus estimated:—

Whites (of all ages)	5,200
White Men	1,400
Blacks (of all ages)	19,800
Sugar	12,000 hogsheads
Rum	4,000 (? puncheons)
Molasses	850
Cotton	200,000 lbs.
Ginger	200,000 lbs.

(1724 ?) March 27. Michael Ayon petitions, that he was wounded in the defence of Gov<sup>r</sup> Parke, that he lost £1000, that he attended here for the prosecution 5 years & was only paid 5/ a day. Hopes for some compensation for his losses & charges. Ordered £100 a year pension during pleasure. (America and West Indies, No. 552.)

The Duke of Montagu had recently attempted a settlement at St Lucia with 180 persons mostly indentured of whom many deserted, & the remainder having capitulated to the French were sent on to Antegoa.

1724, April 8. William Reynolds, a poor man, petitions the Assembly that Mr. Secretary Smith has charged him 14s. or 15s. instead of 3s. 9d. Wavell Smith is reprimanded and referred to the legal docket of fees settled by Governor Codrington in 1703.

May 12. Mr. William Johnson is appointed Clerk to the Assembly *vice* Mr. Henry Walker resigned.

August 3. It was ordered that no person should cut down timber within thirty feet of public ponds.\*

November 26. The Council in their address to Governor Hart remind him that in three years he has received from the Island £4300 in specie, that no former Governor received as much in five years; they now offer him a house or £400 a year, but refuse to pass the Act of Settlement.

December 5. Governor Hart replies that £4300 currency is equivalent to £2860 sterling, and out of that his servants' wages are £200 a year; he will for the future reside on another island.

December 11. The Council answer that Governor Hamilton lived in the same house at £40 a year rent, and had no estate here, and they had twenty-five years' experience of him. They have had three good seasons and discharged £15,000 of old debts, but there is still due £2318 currency to Mr. John Denew of the "Mary" galley, owing since 1705-6, with interest at ten per cent., also £1363 currency to the estate of the late General Hamilton and £571 to William Nevine, Esq.

Gov<sup>r</sup> Hart reports that the Inhabitants of Antigua sail 9000 tons of shipping. The annual produce for export calculated on the mean for 7 years is 12,000 hhds. sugar, 4000 of rum, 850 hhds. molasses, 200,000 lbs. cotton, 200,000 lbs. ginger, no indigo. There are 5200 whites & 19,800 blacks, 1400 Militia. Taxes on 55,000 acres of manurable land. Cost of government £6500. 3 Militia

\* Antigua was formerly covered with forest, nearly all of which had been cleared for sugar planting. That the indiscriminate destruction of trees was considered to be an evil is proved by the above order from the Assembly, and their retention in the immediate neighbourhood would naturally retard the evaporation of water from the ponds. Whether or not the establishment of woods on waste hill-tops at Antigua would attract rain may be left to specialists to say, but there can be no doubt that they would help to retain in the soil what rain fell.



Regts of foot & 1 troop of Carabiniers. Col. Rich. Lucas has 10 companies of regular troops each of 32 effectives.

December 23. The Members of Assembly agree to remit for the future their pay of 6s. a day.

1725, July 6. Their Lordships received a petition against Governor Hart from the merchants trading to the Leeward Islands.

Captain Francis Cooper of H.M.S. "Lynn" and Captain Arthur Del Garro of H.M.S. "South Sea Castle" having reported that English Harbour might be made a very proper place for careening and refitting, and so save H.M. ships the trouble of going to the Northern Colonies for that purpose, an Act was passed 25 September 1725 granting twenty acres to the King, on which wharfs, magazines, and store-houses might be erected for the use of the men-of-war of the Leeward Islands Squadron.

Between 20 December 1721 and 25 December 1725, 5600 negroes were imported in forty-four vessels. (Southey.)

1725-6. Governor Hart appoints Francis Carlile to the Council *vice* Colonel John Hamilton, deceased.

January 3. John Roe, Esq., is appointed a Puisney Judge of the Court of K.B. and C.P.

Mr. Robert Oliver was returned for Nonsuch *vice* Mr. John Parry.

William Johnson is sworn in as Master and Examiner in Chancery, and Edward Chester and Nathaniel Crump, jun., as J.P.'s.

January 6. Colonel Crump is dying, and the Governor recommends Edward Chester for a seat at the Council.

January 10. St. Peter's Parish having been found to be too extensive, the western portion was by Act erected into a separate parish called St. George. The Chapel of Ease with its burial-ground situate at Fitches Creek was to be used as a parish church, the new rector whereof would enjoy the customary fees and salary.

March 11. A general fast ordained for drought.

1726. Mr. Gilbert Fleming had recently purchased the office of Deputy-Secretary at Antigua from Mr. Knight for £200 a year.

May 20. Gov<sup>r</sup> Hart writes that "Antigua is in a most deplorable Condition from the Dry weather, which has Continued for Eight Months past, there having been no Rain fallen there till within this three Days. So that they have not only lost their Crop for this Year and the next ; But they have been oblig'd to bring all their Water from Guadaloupe and Mountserrat ; which was Sold at fifteen shillings a Hogshead which has occasioned the loss of many of the Cattle and Negroes."

4633 Negroes were imported between 20 Dec. 1721 & 25 Dec. 1726.

May 23. Thanksgiving ordered for rain.

July 23. A platform and magazine to be built at English Harbour.

September 20. George Lucas presents his mandamus and takes his seat at the Council. George Byam appointed Treasurer *vice* Thomas Kerby who wishes to resign.

1726-7, January 25. Thomas Kerby, Esq., John Williams, Archibald Hamilton, and Thomas Shephard to join Troop.

March 3. Captain John King and Mr. Pare to serve in the Troop.

March 10. Patrick Crawford, Esq., presents his patent as Provost-Marshal-General.

1727, June 2. The Earl of Londonderry has been nominated Captain-General of the Leeward Islands, and his commission is to be drawn up.

June 24. General Mathew wrote that Colonel Hart embarked on the 14th inst. for London, and that he daily expects the Earl of Londonderry.

September 30. The proclamation of George II. is signed by 103 principal inhabitants of Antigua. (All original signatures Vol. 19, B.T. Leeward Islands.)

Christenings & Burials Michaelmas 1726 to Mich. 1727.			
	Christenings.	Burials.	
St Marys	. 15	12	Jas. Knox, Rector.
St Georges	. 4	3	Tho. Allen, Curate.
St Pauls	. 9	9	Tho. Allen, Rector.
St Johns	. 69	66	Tho. Allen, Curate.
St Phillips	. 9	8	Sam <sup>l</sup> Orr, Rector.
St Peters	. 10	12	Sam <sup>l</sup> Saunders, Rector.

From 25 Mar. 1727 to 20 Nov. 1727, 1658 slaves were imported which were sold for £20 per head.

Petition of Col. John Staunton that S<sup>r</sup> Sam. Foxon was seized in Antigua of an estate of £300 c. per annum & died in 1688 & left 4 sons who were all killed in H.M. Service. The last was Col. Tho. Foxon, A.D.C. to Lord Cadogan, who was killed by his side at the siege of Mons. leaving pet<sup>r</sup> his heir & Ex<sup>or</sup>. Complains of the fraudulent sale of the plantation by a law of 1692 by the steward of it to the said steward's brother for £50.

(America and West Indies, No. 451.)

1727, Dec. 11. New Sessions.		
By		For
Hon. Geo. Lucas, Esq.	Hen. Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup> Edw. Chester, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Falmouth Division.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Sawcolt, Esq.	Ashton Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup> Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	St Johns Division.
Tho. Kerby, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Burke, Esq <sup>r</sup> Chr. Stoodley, Esq <sup>r</sup> Tho. Kerby, Esq <sup>r</sup> Nath. Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup>	St Johns Town.
Hon. W <sup>m</sup> Byam, Esq.	Tho. Freeman, Esq <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Yeamans, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Old North Sound.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthorpe, Esq.	Fra. Carlisle, Esq <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Gunthorpe, Esq <sup>r</sup>	New North Sound.
Sam. Watkins, Esq.	W <sup>m</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Kinnen, Esq <sup>r</sup> Jac. Morgan, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Dickensons Bay.
Isaac Royall, Esq.	Tho. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup> Isaac Royall, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Popeshead.
Hon. Geo. Lucas	Josiah Martin, Esq <sup>r</sup> Rich. Ash, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Willoughby Bay.
Col. Sam. Martin	Sam. Martin, Esq <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Frye, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Old Road & Bermu- dian Valley.
Geo. Thomas, Esq.	Geo. Thomas, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Five Islands.
Joshua Jones	Joshua Jones, Esq <sup>r</sup> Sam. Harman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Nonsuch.
Col <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Kerr	Jas. Parke, Esq <sup>r</sup> Ben. King, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Belfast.

Geo. Thomas was chosen Speaker, W<sup>m</sup> Smith Clerk, & M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Jarvis Messenger.

December 15. John Yeamans, Esq., now in London, to be Agent.

1727-8, January 5. Two hundred guineas voted to Captain Delgarno for his services in constructing the wharf and platform at English Harbour, etc.

March 2. Hon. William Codrington applies for two years' more leave.

March 23. Lord Londonderry announces the death of the Hon. Colonel Gamble.

1728, August 19. The Earl of Londonderry's commission was read. George Thomas and Francis Carlile take their seats at the Council. The present Assembly is to continue.



Antigua, Aug. 20, 1728. (By the Gold Coast, Cap<sup>t</sup> Tomlinson.)

Yesterday Noon landed my Lord Londonderry, to his great Satisfaction as well as ours, having rid out in our Road off the Bar, twenty four Hours Hurricane, in Defiance of almost inevitable Death : It has done no Damage to any of the Ships here, except one New-English Man, which is drove on the Rocks to the Westward of Ratt-Island, and 'tis feared will be lost. Some few Sloops were drove on Shore, but got safely off again ; and on Shore are several Mills over-set, and many others very much damaged.

( ' Historical Register,' vol. xiii., p. 289.)

September 2. John Gunthorpe, Esq., stated that Mr. Stephen Blizard had been returned for New North Sound, and George Thomas, Esq., that Mr. Robert Freeman was elected for Five Islands.

Samuel Martin now Speaker.

September 18. The Earl of Londonderry writes to notify his arrival at his seat of government on 19th August last, on which day he published his commission.

October 11. Ordered that Fort Hamilton be completed.

1728. Imports of sugar into England from Antigua for 7 years from X'mas 1721 to X'mas 1728, taken from the Inspector Generals Office, Customs House, 16 April 1730 :—

	£		£
1721-2	. 80,067	1725-6	. 67,678
1722-3	. 149,361	1726-7	. 96,112
1723-4	. 119,367	1727-8	. 187,260
1724-5	. 149,421		

1728-9, January 2. The snow the "Martha and Elizabeth," bound to Pennsylvania from Londonderry, Captain James Willock, commander, with 150 passengers, has been driven here by stress of weather, and they are short of provisions. A supply ordered for them.

February 28. Robert Freeman and Stephen Blizard, Esqrs., to be Assistant-Justices of the Court of K.B. A writ to be issued for St. John's Town on account of the death of Mr. Nathaniel Crump.

The following to join Troop of Carbineers under Colonel Gunthorpe :—

Rob. Martin.	Jas. Crawly.	Jas. Fleming.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Manwaring.	Rich. Kirwan.	W <sup>m</sup> Wood.
Rich. Oliver.	Tho. Brooke.	Arth. Dabron.
Bayer Otto Bayer.	Tho. Crafford.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Dun, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> Paynter, Sen <sup>r</sup> .	Philip Crump.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Harris.
W <sup>m</sup> Smith.	Sam. Archibald.	Geo. Jenings.
Rob. Arbuthnot.	Tho. Morris.	Flem. Ward.
W <sup>m</sup> Wickham.	W <sup>m</sup> Johnson.	W <sup>m</sup> Richards.
Rob. Christian.	Hen. Warner.	Jas. Walker.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Jones.	Hen. Browne.	Edw. Gregory.

March 6. The following also to join, viz. :—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Cheny.	Jas. Senegate.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton.
Jonas Langford,	Rob. Glover, Sen.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Nibbs, son of
Jun <sup>r</sup> .	Jn <sup>o</sup> Nibbs, mill-	Jer. Nibbs, de-
John Libert.	wright of New	ceased.
W <sup>m</sup> Richards.	North Sound.	

March 8. Several of Colonel Crump's slaves found guilty of conspiracy were executed.

March 20. Thomas Stephens returned for St. John's Town.

1729, March 25. George Jennings takes the oaths as a Master and Examiner in Chancery and Notary Public.

April 26. Ashton Warner now Speaker *vice* Samuel Martin, who has gone to England. Robert Arbuthnot sworn in as a Judge of the Court of Admiralty. The King's soldiers are paid 2s. per diem besides their diet.

April 29. Richard Lucas, Esq., Colonel of the King's regiment, has been found guilty of corrupt practices in defrauding the men of their pay.

Sep. 12. Dy'd in the Island of St Christopher's, Thomas Pitt of Woodcote in the County of Dorset, Earl of Londonderry in the Kingdom of Ireland, Governor and Captain-General of the Leeward Islands.

( ' Historical Register,' p. 53.)

September 14. General William Mathew writes to their Lordships from St. Kitts that His Excellency the Earl of Londonderry died there on the 12th inst., that Petitioner had been in the second post of this Government for fourteen years, and hopes they will nominate him as Captain-General.

Oct. 18. About this Time came Advice of the Death of Capt. John Smith, Commander of his Majesty's Ship the "Saphire," who dy'd at Antigua the 19<sup>th</sup> of August last.

( ' Historical Register,' p. 58.)

November 12. John Burk, merchant, petitions on behalf of Peter Papillon of Boston, merchant, *re* the sloop "Catherine."

November 22. George Lord Forbes' commission as Captain-General is ordered by the King to be drawn up. The Assembly has already spent £1250 sterling at English Harbour. (£900 currency=£600 sterling.)

November 26. Stephen Blizard is appointed Judge of the Court of Admiralty.

December 3. Draft commission for Lord Forbes to be Captain-General of the Leeward Islands.

In a manuscript account of St. Lucia prepared for their Lordships it is stated that Sir Thomas Warner settled the West Indies in 1626, and appointed Major Judge Deputy-Governor of St. Lucia. All the Islands were in 1627 granted to the Earl of Carlile, who settled St. Lucia in 1635 and 1637 by English from Bermuda, and in 1638 by a colony from St. Kitts, and in 1640, 1644, and 1645 by people from Barbados. Reference is made to the 'History of Pere du Tertre,\* printed in Paris 1667, also to Purchas' 'Travels' and Pere Labat's† 'History.'

Dec. 5. Many Merchants at London petition against the payment of so large a salary to the Gov<sup>r</sup>. They state that the former salary of the Capt.-Gen<sup>l</sup> was £700 st. a year which was increased in 1704 by £500 to £1200. Gov<sup>r</sup> Hart in 1721 received in addition £1500 a year settled on him by Antigua, £2000 a year by St Christophers & £500 a year by Montserrat. Lord Londonderry received in 1728. £1500 a year from Antigua, £500 a year from Nevis, £2000 a year from St Christophers & £600 a year from Montserrat. All which is about thrice the value of the salary paid by the Crown. This state of things impoverishes the Islands.

\* 'Histoire Generale des Antilles habitées par les françois,' 5 vols., 4to, printed at Paris 1667.

† 'Nouveau Voyage aux Isles de l'Amerique,' 2 vols., 4to, printed at the Hague 1724.

1729. List of Inhabitants at Antigua.

Division.	White Inhabitants.				Free persons.
	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.	
Old North Sound . . .	136	83	53	59	8
New North Sound . . .	102	78	62	42	31
Nonsuch . . . . .	108	80	23	39	83
S <sup>t</sup> Johns . . . . .	148	87	59	71	12
Falmouth . . . . .	110	86	45	57	6
Popeshead . . . . .	35	37	21	20	13
Belfast . . . . .	74	64	47	46	26
Bermudian Valley . . .	95	53	35	44	79
Dixons Bay . . . . .	32	17	7	1	23
Willoughby Bay . . . .	26	11	8	5	4
Old Road . . . . .	59	47	35	33	70
Five Islands . . . . .	21	8	6	7	1
S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town . . . . .	391	445	162	137	175
	1337	1096	563	561	531

During the nine years 1721—1729 there were at St. John's 568 christenings and 1025 burials.

Between 5 January 1726-7 and 5 January 1729-30 the value of alcoholic liquors imported amounted to £8788, which included 2668 pipes of Madeira and 9987 dozen of beer.

The following slaves were imported:—

1720-1, Dec. 25	251	1725-6	1645
1721-2 . . .	449	1726-7 . .	2183
1722-3 . . .	584	1727-8 . . .	1365
1723-4 . . .	430	1728-9 . . .	2846
1724-5 . . .	1525		

1729-30, January 26. Mr. Nevine the late Agent.

1730, May 20. A new seal for the Leeward Islands to be struck with this inscription:—

“GEORGIUS II. D.G. MAG. BRI. FR. ET HIB. REX. F.D. BRUN. ET LUN. DUX. S.R. T. ARC. TH. ET PR. EL.”

August 24. Jacob Thibou returned for St. John's Town *vice* Christopher Stoodly resigned.

An Act was passed on 24 August confirming the “constant and antient usage of this Island,” by which, for the prevention of concealment of crimes, the value of slaves executed for felonies was paid out of the Treasury to their owners.

On 8 December 1730 an Act was passed appointing for the use of the gunners and matrosses all that twenty-five acres at St. John's Point which Colonel James Vaughan granted to His Majesty by deed dated 12 October 1680, and on which James Fort had been built.

1731, Antigua, March 28. There is a great want of Rain, little Sugar, and many Ships waiting for it; and if Rain dont fall, there will be no Crop next year. The young Canes are much burnt. The Crops are very short at Nevis and Mountserratt. The Ponds are almost dry; and Water so scarce, that a Pail of Cistern-Water is sold for 3s.

(‘Gentleman's Magazine,’ p. 219.)

May 11. Draft commission for William Cosby to be Captain-General and revocation of that to Lord Forbes.

June. Letters from all parts of the West Indies mention a great Drought, and particularly at Antigua, at which Place a Pail of Water, containing about 3 gallons, had been Sold at 7s. that Country Money, or 4s. 8d. Sterling.

(‘Gentleman's Magazine,’ p. 265.)

July 2. Lieut.-General William Mathew having gone home, Michael Smith, President of Nevis, is now Commander-in-Chief.

July 14. Colonel Edward Jessup now Provost-Marshal.

July 26. The Antiguan merchants complain that the illicit trade carried on between Boston and

Rhode Island with the French Islands is very detrimental to them.

October 9. William Smith is appointed powder officer.

December 2. The practitioners of physic having done no duty for a long time are to attend as follows:—

Dr Crump	To attend the Chief Gov <sup>r</sup> .
Dr Williams	
Dr Cressy	
Dr Lavington	To attend Col. Crump's Reg <sup>t</sup> .
Dr Tullideph	
Dr Husband	To attend the Gov <sup>r</sup> 's Reg <sup>t</sup> .
Dr Young	
Dr Buckthorne	To attend Col. Sawcolts Reg <sup>t</sup> .
Dr Sydserfe	
Dr Boyle	To attend the Troop.
Dr Carron	
Dr Michaelson	To attend as Troopers to be summoned.
Dr Mignan	
Dr Sheffield	
Dr Webb	
Dr Scott	
Dr Dunbar	To choose where they will appear whether in Foot or Horse in the space of one month.
Dr Archbould	
Dr Boylestone	
Dr Chardovoine	
Dr Pringle	
Dr Turnbull	

December 10. Robert Weir is now Colonel of the Forts.

1732, June 5. Drs. George Crump and Walter Sydserfe certify as to the fitness of Mr. James Pemble to practise surgery, etc., and he is accordingly licensed.

June 26. John Morris, Esq., takes his seat at the Council.

August 10. John Duer, Esq., takes his seat at the Council, and Joseph Buckshorn is returned for Falmouth *vice* Henry Warner, deceased. Josiah Martin writes to the Speaker tendering his resignation.

Sep. 4.

Sam. Lyons.	Rob. Addison.	Dav. Tullideph.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Marlow Jeffer-	Pat. Cusack.	Hen. Bonnin.
son.	Nich. Poor.	Chas. Goor, to join
Steph. Baker.	Sam. Brooke.	Troop.

September 26. Two of the oldest Council books are in such bad order that they must be transcribed.

October 18. Black scurvy, which is on the increase, is contagious, and has attacked several white families.

The Moravian Brethren sent missionaries to Antigua to preach the gospel. (Southey.)

1732-3, February 4. William Yeamans resigns his seat for Old North Sound.

March 10.

Sam. Meyers.	Mich. Lovell.	... Chardavoine,
Ephraim Jordain.	Sam. Redhead.	to join Troop.
Tho. Turner.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Stephens.	

1733, April 3. Draft commission to be prepared for William Mathew, Esq., to be Captain-General, etc.

May 23. John Murray, Esq., who is going to England, resigns his seat.

October 31. His Excellency William Mathew's commission as Captain-General was read.

By a Bill passed this year in the House of Commons it was enacted that “After 25 Dec. 1733, 9d. per Gallon is to be paid for Rum and Spirits made in the American Plantations not belonging to his Majesty, on Importation to the British Plantations; 6d. per Gallon for Molasses and Syrups; and 5s. per C. weight for Sugar and Paneles, to be paid in British Money. No Sugars, Paneles, Syrups, or



Molasses of the British Plantations to be imported into Ireland, unless shipped in Great Britain. Duties paid for Sugar or Paneles imported from the British Plantations after 24 June 1733, to be repaid on Exportation within the year. An Allowance of 2s. per C. Weight more than formerly to the Exporter for Sugars refined in Great Britain. Sugars may be imported from the Spanish or Portuguese Dominions as formerly. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 257.)

English Harbour being "by nature a port of the utmost safety" against hurricanes, etc., the Legislature had built a wharf there, also a fort at the entrance, and His Majesty had caused storehouses to be erected besides supplying cannon and warlike stores. In return for which favours an Act was passed 8 February 1733 providing for the construction of two brick cisterns 40 feet by 10 feet by 10 feet, as also a platform of 100 feet square for conveying water into them for the purpose of furnishing good water to H.M.'s ships. Charles Alexander, Gent., was appointed Commissioner of the Works, and Thomas Kerby, John Burke, Jacob Thibou, Richard Oliver, and Edward Chester, Esqrs., were nominated a sub-committee by the House of Assembly for purchasing materials.

1734, April 8. Colonel John Burton to be gunner at Monk's Hill on account of his misfortunes and good service.

April 27. Edward Thomas, Esq., is sworn as Collector at Parham.

May 9. Carried unanimously by the Assembly, that Mr. Secretary Wavell Smith had exceeded the fees as settled by General Codrington in 1703.

June 5. Petition of William Smith, Esq., Clerk of the Assembly, for a year's salary amounting to £102.

The powder duty for the 10 years, 1725—1734, amounted to 74,753 lbs. or £4179. The public taxes for the like period were £61,932.

There were this year 3772 whites and 24,408 negros.

1734, July 2 <sup>d</sup> . New Sessions.			
Geo. Jenings, Esq.	Jn <sup>e</sup> Burke, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town.	
	Tho. Kerby, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
	Tho. Stephens, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
	Jac. Thibou, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Giles Watkins, Esq.	W <sup>m</sup> McKinnen, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Dickensons Bay Division.	
	Jac. Morgan, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Isaac Royall, Esq.	Tho. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Popeshead Division.	
	Jonas Langford, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Hon. Nath. Crump, Esq.	Jas. Parke, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Belfast Division.	
	Ben. King, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Geo. Jenings, Esq.	Rich. Oliver, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} S <sup>t</sup> Johns Division.	
	Sam. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Hen. Lyons, Esq.	Fra. Delap, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Nonsuch Division.	
	Hen. Lyons, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Hen. Webb, Esq.	John Frye, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Old Road Division.	
	Row. Williams, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
Hen. Webb, Esq.	Edw. Otto-Baijer, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Bermudian Valley & Five Islands.	
Hon. Geo. Lucas	Jos. Buckshorne, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
	Rob. Freeman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Falmouth Division.	
Hon. Geo. Thomas	Steph. Blizard, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
	John Tomlinson, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} New North Sound Division.	
John Lightfoot, Esq.	Edw <sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
	Nath. Gilbert, Esq <sup>r</sup>	} Old North Sound Division.	
Hon. Geo. Lucas	Rob. Christian, Esq <sup>r</sup>		
		} Willoughby Bay Division.	

Tho. Kerby is chosen Speaker.

July 12. Hen. Douglas elected for Willoughby Bay.

July 23. A list of guns on the island good & bad.

	Good.	
Fort James . . .	15	1 four-pounder bursted. 1200 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Hamilton Fort . .	5	
Dickinsons Bay . .	9	1 eight-pounder y <sup>e</sup> muzzle broke. 2500 <sup>lbs</sup> .
High Point . . .	1	
Byams Fort . . .	7	

	Good.	
Mersers Creek . . .	2	2 five & a half pound Sakers spiked & honeycombed. 2000 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Muddicove Guard . .	1	
Reef Guard . . .	1	
Pigs Point . . .	1	
Neck of Land . . .	1	
Half Moon Bay . . .	1	
Williams Fort . . .	5	
Chalkhill Point . . .	2	
Barkley Fort . . .	12	
Georges Fort . . .	33	
Codrington Battery .	5	1 Saker has no trunnions. 2000 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Charles Fort . . .	10	
Rendezvous Bay . . .	1	1 bad. 2200 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Old Road Fort . . .	8	2 bad 2000 each. 4000 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Cades Bay . . .	2	
Johnsons Point . . .	2	
Fullertons Point . .	1	
Hawks Nest Valley . .	1	1 bad four-pounder. 1200 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Galleys Bay . . .	1	
Cripple Gate . . .	7	
Train Guns . . .	5	
Drue's Hill . . .	1	1 bad. 2000 <sup>lbs</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> Nibbs . . .	2	2 bad Falcons. 1000 <sup>lbs</sup> .
Parham . . .	1	1 bad nine-pounder. 3500 <sup>lbs</sup> .
		143 in all.
		13 bad.
		130 good.

August 29. Thomas Watkins, Stephen Blizard, and Robert Freeman, Esqrs., are sworn as J.P.'s.

December 20. William Byam is nominated Treasurer *vice* George Byam, deceased.

1734-5, January 9. The death of the Hon. Francis Carlile is announced. Captain John Harris, store-keeper and armourer at Monk's Hill, receives £98 a year.

January 16. Edward Thorn, Robert Lampley, Alexander Shuttleworth, William Droope, Mr. Harry Webb, John Chalmers, and Vict. Looby to join the Troop.

February 22. All gun-carriages are made here of the heart of Black Gregory called white wood.

March 6. Colonel Nathaniel Gilbert resigns his seat. Experience in the late wars in Flanders having proved a bayonet to be a very useful weapon, it was this year ordered to be used by the Militia by Act of 15 March 1734.

1735, May 30. Robert Freeman, Esq., Assistant-Judge of the Court of K.B., being now so sick John Tomlinson is nominated in his place. Hon. Colonel Archibald Cochran is granted twelve months' leave.

June 18. Josiah Martin presented his mandamus as a Councillor, dated 9 April 1735, signed by the Secretary of State. Samuel Byam resigns his seat for St. John's Division.

July 1. Edward Horne returned for Old North Sound *vice* Nathaniel Gilbert. Dr. David Purviance is licensed to practise.

July 5. Robert Freeman and Joseph Buckshorn, Esqrs., resign their seats.

August 16. Black leprosy and joint evil are increasing so much among the blacks that cases must be isolated for the future at Bird Island.

August 23. Ashton Warner was returned for St. John's Division, and Nathaniel Gilbert and John Yeamans for Falmouth and Rendezvous Bay.

December 10. William Richards and Anthony Bezune, being too poor to serve in the Troop, are dismissed. Mr. Darby's tenements adjoining the Guard-house are to be hired for the public, and he is paid £200 for two years' rent of the Court-house.



Dec. 20.

W <sup>m</sup> Read.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Richardson.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Duncombe.
W <sup>m</sup> Bird.	Hen. Hancock.	Tho. Hanson,
Sam. Morgan.	Jas. Mackie.	to join the Troop.

1735-6, January 16. The poor passengers to Pennsylvania, whose ship put in here, are to be allowed 1 lb. of beef and 1 lb. of bread daily, and 1 lb. of butter weekly for three weeks.

February 11. Dr. John Davis is examined by Drs. William Young and Sydserfe, and is duly licensed. The Governor reports that there were 13,917 men between the ages of fourteen and sixty, besides 1389 soldiers on the French Caribbee Islands.

1736, April 30. By His Majesty's decree all Surveyors-General of the Customs shall sit and vote as *ex officio* Members of the Council Extraordinary.

July 5. Edward Otto-Baijer resigns his seat, as he is off to England.

July 15. John Tomlinson, Esq., one of the Puisne Judges, will not further attend, and Giles Watkins being incapacitated by old age and impaired constitution and mind Edward Horne is appointed.

Fast ordered for the blast and dry weather.

July. A printed letter was forwarded to their Lordships from a "considerable person at St Kitts" containing complaints of the Governor's doings, and stating that he purchased a sloop of Mr. Gerrish in 1735, armed her, and then captured several French sloops within a league of the shore.

August 3. Dr. William Mercer is licensed. The Council report that Secretary Smith has omitted to record many administrations, etc., and the Council unanimously agree to petition His Majesty through their Agent to remove him.

October 15. Nathaniel French, Dr. Grant, Owen Arnold, Captain Richard Nicholas, and Abraham Redwood to join the Troop; on 23 October, George Francklin, Martin Blake, and Samuel Lavington; and on 15 November, Philip Nibbs, James Watson, Dr. Purviance, Mr. Bradford, and Dr. Mercer. A writ to issue for St. John's, John Burke being lately deceased.

Extract of a Letter from Antigua, Oct. 24 (1736).

Here has been a general Stop to all Business, occasion'd by the Happy Discovery of an accursed Negro Plot, which should have been perpetrated on the 11th Instant, the Anniversary of the Kings Coronation, on which Day the General usually gives a handsome Ball to the Gentlemen and Ladies of the whole Island, but this was postponed to the 30th Instant, upon Account of the Death of the General's Son at St Christopher's some little time ago. This was the only preservative of our Lives. The Plot was thus, viz., One Court, a Negro Man, belonging to Thomas Kirby, Esq., was the chief Person in this Affair; Tomboy, a Negro Man, belonging to Mr Thomas Hanston; and Hercules, a Negro Man, belonging to Mr John Christophers, were to have been this King Court's Generals, and while the Gentlemen and Ladies were diverting themselves at the Ball, which was to have been held at Mr Christopher Dunbar's new House, they were to convey a great Quantity of Gun-powder into the Cellar, and blow the House up: At the same Time this King Court, Tomboy and Hercules, were to lead a Party of 400 Men each, one from the East End of the Town, one from Otter's Pasture, and one from Morgan's Pasture, all

arm'd with Cutlasses, and to fall on all the Whites in the Town, Men, Women and Children, without Reserve, at the same Time that the House blew up, which was to be a general Signal to the other Parts of the Island (for they were to look out on several Eminences, which with a Fire they were to make at each Place was to convey the Signal thro' the Island); then the Negroes of each Plantation were to rise and destroy all the Whites in their respective Districts, and so have made themselves Masters of the whole Island. Court, Tomboy and Hercules, being suspected for former Crimes and High Misdemeanors, were taken up, and after some strict Examination sufficient Cause was found to commit them; and still more and more Evidences appearing against them, they were at length convicted on the 19th Instant at Night. The Day following King Court was brought up to the Place of Execution, and so lay basking in the Sun for the full Space of an Hour and a Quarter, when he begg'd leave to plead, to which the Justices gave their Assent, and he acknowledged every Thing, that was acknowledged against him, and what his General Tomboy had confess'd in Prison the same Morning. At last, about Noon, King Court was broke on the Wheel, as were Tomboy and Hercules; Four more were burnt the same Day in Otter's Pasture, and To-morrow will be 7 more, and so many as they can find leading Men in this Plot.

(*Gentleman's Magazine*, p. 59.)

From Antigua, Jan. 15, 1736-7. That they continued executing the Negroes concerned in the Plot to murder all the white Inhabitants of that Island, and subvert the Government; that 69 had been executed, of whom five (one of whom in case they had succeeded was to have been made their King) were broke on the Wheel. Six were hung in Chains upon Gibbets, and starved to Death (of whom one lived nine Nights and eight Days without any sustenance), their Heads then cut off and fixed on Poles, and their Bodies burnt; and 58 were at several Times chained to Stakes and burnt; and above 130 remain in Prison. (*Ibid.*, p. 187.)

November 1. John Murray returned *vice* Burke.

At Antigua, Monk's Hill Fort, of 30 guns; a fort of 14 guns at the mouth of St. John's River (? Harbour); and seven other batteries for the defence of so many landing-places, in all mounted with 26 guns.

(*Southey*.)

November 18. Four Justices sign a warrant for seven negros to be burnt at the stake at Otto's pasture for conspiracy, one to be hung up alive in chains, there to die of famine.

November 29. Eight more negros to be burnt.

Frederick Cope, Merrick Turnbull, Charles Mathews, and William Dunin to join the Troop. The Treasurer to borrow £500 at ten per cent.

December 9. The guard at English Harbour is in great distress, the allowance of 9*d.* per diem not being sufficient at such a cold post to buy more than warm liquor. Rum there costs them 6*d.* a pint and bad sugar 6*d.* a lb. Ernest Lewis Terticon having petitioned for a licence to practise physic, he was ordered to lodge with the Secretary his testimonials from the Prince of Hanault and the Surgeons' Hall in Amsterdam.

December 20. Twelve more negros condemned to death. Benjamin King and John Murray are sworn as J.P.'s.

1736-7, January 8. A negro who stabbed himself after his conviction had to be broken on the wheel, and ten more were sentenced to death. From various depositions from eye-witnesses and informants it



appears that a very wide-spread plot had been formed by the blacks to blow up the house in St. John's where the Governor and the principal inhabitants were going to attend a ball. Had the plot succeeded all the whites on the Island would have been massacred. The slaves used to meet at night in the woods, and over 2000 of them were present when one of their number was crowned king. The conspiracy was, however, fortunately discovered in time, and prompt and severe measures taken to punish the ring-leaders. Up to 24 January 1736-7, 47 slaves had been executed and 37 banished, and it was agreed that no more should be arrested. By the Island laws all slaves executed were paid for by the public, their owners being recompensed the full value, so that in the present instance the carrying out of justice was a great expense to the tax-payers.

1736-7. A letter of recall was sent to Governor Mathew, one year's leave granted to Gilbert Fleming, and the seals ordered to be handed over to Lieut.-Governor Edward Byam. The Governor had been accused of making rapacious captures of French vessels.

1737, March 31. Samuel Byam's mandamus as a Councillor was dated 12 April 1735, and he takes the oaths and his seat this day.

Complaint is made that the negros which were banished in 1729 to the Spanish Coast are still kept by Colonel Edward Jessup at his plantation at St. Kitts.

May 20. Henry Knight was returned *vice* Colonel Jacob Morgan, who resigned.

July 13. Thomas Kerby the Speaker, about to depart for England, resigns, and Stephen Blizzard is chosen in his place. James Parke resigns his seat.

1737-8, February 1. The following to join the Troop:—

W <sup>m</sup> Byam.	Cha. Reed.	Geo. Bladen.
Tho. Dunning.	Ebenez. Grant.	Rob <sup>t</sup> Lovie.
J <sup>n</sup> Tankerd.	J <sup>n</sup> Semine.	Miles Topping.
J <sup>n</sup> Ayres.	M <sup>r</sup> Brooks, at the	Rob. Bannister.
Hen. Osborne.	Road.	Jos. Sims.
Adam Dining.	Geo. Horsford.	Hen. Cyler.
Jos. Weston.	Tho. Phillips.	Jac. Morgan, Jun.
Geo. Hurst.	Tho. Vears.	Rob <sup>t</sup> Baker.
W <sup>m</sup> Chapman.	Sheers Stephens.	W <sup>m</sup> George.
Jos. Merry.	J <sup>n</sup> Bannister.	J <sup>n</sup> Taylor.
Edw. Looby.	Edw. Davy.	J <sup>n</sup> Fowler.
Cha. Goore.	Tho. Dewitt.	D <sup>r</sup> Ben. Benware.
Edw. England.		

Willoughby Byam is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

February 15. Ebenez. Grant struck out of Troop.

1738, April 6. Richard Oliver resigns his seat for St. John's Division. Henry Wallace was returned for Belfast *vice* James Parke resigned.

April 21. Edward Williams is returned for St. John's Division *vice* Richard Oliver resigned.

April 28. Dr. John Rutherford is licensed to practise. George Crump and Frederick Cope, Esqrs., are sworn as J.P.'s.

May 13. On account of the low value of sugar, etc., an Act was passed reducing the public rate of interest from ten to six per cent. Edward Byam, who is going to the Northern Colonies, is granted twelve months' leave.

June 1. William Maxwell is licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery.

October 3. John Gunthorpe, Esq., takes his seat at the Council, and Warner Tempest and John Lightfoot are sworn as J.P.'s.

October 10. It is agreed that as soon as 400 fit soldiers are here they shall receive the following extra pay, viz.:—

Lieut. 15<sup>d</sup>, Ensign 12<sup>d</sup>, Serj<sup>t</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>, corporal & drummer 4<sup>d</sup>, private 3<sup>d</sup>.

November 29. John Yeamans resigns as Agent.

1738-9, March 1. Edward Byam, jun., resigns. The Leeward Islands Regiment costs the home Government £9775 a year.

March 3. Rev. Francis Byam takes his seat at the Council *vice* Samuel Byam, deceased.

March 15. John Frye, jun., resigns on account of health. Harry Webb was returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* Henry Knight deceased, and John Wickham for Old North Sound *vice* Edward Byam resigned.

1739, March 29. Rowland Williams' seat is vacant by his death.

April 12. The following to join the Troop:—

John Duer.	John Rutherford.	D <sup>r</sup> Jas. Boyle.
John Lightfoot.	Chr. Knight, Jun.	John Fogo.
Sam. Martin, Jun.	D <sup>r</sup> Maxwell.	D <sup>r</sup> Mackland.
D <sup>r</sup> Gab. Rankin.	Rich. Jackson.	Nath. Humphreys.
Pat. Wilson.	Phil. Ledeatt.	D <sup>r</sup> Carter.
John Blaine.	W <sup>m</sup> Redhead.	

April 26. James Boyle, Gent., is licensed to practise Surgery and Medicine. Hon. John Gunthorpe and Hon. Francis Byam appointed J.P.'s. Two buoys are to be fixed to the head and tail of Warrington Rock off St. John's Harbour.

May 18. Walter Sydserfe and Henry Wallace, Esqrs., granted twelve months' leave.

July and August. The following to join the Troop:—

Jas. Gordon, Esq.	Math. Christian.	W <sup>m</sup> Furlong.
W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen,	Jas. Thennell.	Jas. Penthony.
Esq.	Jos. Davison.	Tho. Burton.
Jas. England.	Hugh Shewcraft.	Fra. Roseman.
Sam. Hopkins.	Theo. Walrond.	Ben. Wickham.
Jas. Cooke.	John Hurst.	Jos. Wickham.
John Libert.	Sam. Lindsey.	John Tankard.
John Bolan.	Pet. Lavicount.	Rich. Reddey.
Rob. Glover.	Nath. Lewis.	. . . . Godfrey.
John Martin, Jun.		

August 1. Thomas Watkins' seat vacant by his removal to the Council Board.

August 21. William Boon returned for Popes-head *vice* Thomas Watkins. William Smith, jun., Nisbitt Darby, Dr. Cherry, Dr. Lewis Jenticon, Thomas Redhead, and Samuel Wickham struck out of Troop.

September 13. William Smith and Walter Tullideph are sworn as J.P.'s. James Penthony struck out of Troop.

September 29. Samuel Mayer, Dr. Chovat, John Holliday, Francis Hanson, John King, and James Langford are to join the Troop. Dr. Forgas presents his diploma from the Faculty of Physicians of Angiers in France, and is licensed.

October 8. The mandamus for Benjamin King, Esq., to be of the Council *vice* Sir William Codrington.

ton was dated at Kensington 15 June 1739, signed by the Secretary of State; also that of William Mackinen, Esq., *vice* John Duer resigned.

October 25. George Moncrief, Henry Hodge, and Henry Livingstone to join the Troop.

October 30. Nicholas Collins was returned for Belfast *vice* Benjamin King.

November 10. Mr. Webb having been guilty of rude behaviour in refusing to carry a message from the Governor is struck off the list of J.P.'s.

December 9. The Council complain of the want of a cage, pillory, ducking-stool, stocks, and whipping-post.

December 18. The Assembly has been successful in their opposition to Wavell Smith in the matter of fees. Martial law for four days at Christmas to be proclaimed on account of the usual riotous behaviour of the blacks.

1739-40, February 15. Hon. Samuel Watkins appointed Chief Justice.

March 7. Two more companies of the King's troops desirable.

1740, April 10. Henry Wallace, the member for Belfast, is dead.

April 24. Thomas Elmes was returned *vice* Wallace deceased.

April 30. Letter sent to the Governor announcing the declaration of war against Spain, and that the fleet is going out under Edward Vernon, Vice-Admiral of the Blue, with the land forces under Lord Carteret.

May 1. Thirty hogsheads of coal and 100,000 bricks are to be ordered from England for building the new barracks, towards which His Majesty has granted £2000.

May 19. 131 recruits have arrived. Rat Island was finally selected as the best site for the erection of new barracks, which would afford accommodation for eight officers and 240 men.

June 17. The estimate for the barracks was £4275. Major George Lucas was much opposed to Rat Island on account of the facility for desertion; the swamp on one side, the negro burial-ground, rum shops, and disorderly houses being close at hand. All the Committee denied this, and his opinion, which subsequently proved to be correct, was overruled. Some years afterwards these barracks were deserted for more healthy and suitable ones.

December. A hurricane has done prodigious damage at Antigua and Martinico, many ships being drove on shore; the French and Spanish Fleets (as reported) suffered much, and two of the former are lost. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 622.)

1740-1, February 16. Mercy Dewitt struck off the Troop. Hon. Major Lucas, Commanding Officer of the six companies of General Dalzell's regiment, gives the returns as:—12 commissioned officers, 37 non-commissioned officers, 12 drummers, and 352 privates, or a total of 413.

March 5. The Assembly paid this day £380 currency to the executors of Phillip Darby as two years' rent of the Guard House and Court House.

It was presumably in the latter building where they held their meetings.

1741, March 31. On account of the scarcity, 68 barrels of flour and 36 of beef from Monk's Hill are distributed among the necessitous, and a fresh stock of provisions ordered for the fort.

April 24. There is already great mortality among the recruits. An Act was this day passed for fortifying Rat Island and building barracks thereon.

April 30. Rat Island is the property of Slingsby Cressy.

May 8. And. Lessley, Esq., resigns.

May 26. Dr. Fargus, Mr. Dacent, Mr. William Sawcolt, Mr. Falton, and Mr. Conyers to join the Troop.

June 11. Fast appointed for want of rain. Dr. Walter Sydserfe not returning, his seat is declared vacant.

October 30. The Assembly sign a petition complaining that Mr. Charles Dunbar has been illegally receiving fees of £400 a year.

#### 1741-2, March 12. New Sessions.

Steph. Blizzard, Esq.	Steph. Blizzard, Esq <sup>r</sup>	New North Sound.
Geo. Crump, Esq.	Jas. Nibbs, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Harry Webb, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	W <sup>m</sup> Furnell, Esq <sup>r</sup>	St Johns Town.
	Tho. Shephard, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Ashton Warner, Esq.	Tho. Hanson, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Ashton Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup>	St Johns Division.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Murray, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Hon. Geo. Lucas, Esq.	Dan. Mathew, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Willoughby Bay.
	Fra. Delap, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Jas. Gamble, Esq.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Tomlinson	Five Islands.
Hen. Douglas, Esq.	Hen. Douglas, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Old Road & Bermudian Valley.
	Edw. Williams, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot, Esq.	Nath. Gilbert, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Old North Sound.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wickham, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Hon. Sam. Watkins, Esq.	Jas. Weatheril, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Dickinsons Bay Division.
	W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Hon. Tho. Watkins, Esq.	Jonas Langford, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Popeshead Division.
	Tho. Gravenor, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Hon. Geo. Lucas, Esq.	Rob <sup>t</sup> Christian, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Falmouth & Rendevous Bay Division.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Dacent, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Sam. Harman, Esq.	Nich. Collins, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Belfast Division.
	Sam. Elliot, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
W <sup>m</sup> Lavington, Esq.	Tho. Elmes, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Nonsuch Division.
	Sam. Harman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	

Steph. Blizzard chosen Speaker and M<sup>r</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble Clerk.

#### British Ships taken since the War. ('London Magazine,' 1742.)

			Carried to
1740	July 16	Dorothy, Douglas master, Antego to London	St Sebastians.
1740-1	Feb.	... Drummond master, Carolina to Antigua	St Augustine.
		And another	St Augustine.
1741	Oct.	Speedwell, Montgomery master, Antigua to Virginia	Cape Francis.
1741	Nov.	Antigua Mer, Stanny master, Antigua to London	Bilboa.
1741	Nov.	Sea Nymph, Geare master, Antigua to Liverpool	St Augustine.

Each ship worth one with another 3500*l*.

1742, April 26. James Gordon takes his seat at the Council, his mandamus being dated 31 December 1741 at the Court of St. James. James Doig petitions for payment of £126 for nine gun-carriages.

July 30. The merchants and traders of St. John's Town petition against the bill prohibiting hawking, signed by:—

Pat. Wilson.	Dunc. Grant.	Geo. Rooke.
John Blane.	Geo. Walker.	Luke Daniel.
Jas. Doig.	W <sup>m</sup> Dunbar.	Arch. Johnson.
Hugh Holmes.	Rob. Baker.	E. Ferriss.
Arch. Cochran.	Rich. Sheepshanks.	Laur. Nihill, Jun.
Tho. Moore.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Bolan.	Hugh Shewcraft.
Hen. Bracken.	Gab. Thibou.	Rob. Brown.
Jas. Birkett.	Rob. Addison.	Tho. Jaffray.



Geo. White.	Jn <sup>o</sup> L. Sp <sup>r</sup> Spe.	Mich. Lovell.
Rich. Sherwood.	Rossington.	Tho. Redhead.
Rich. Maitland.	Pet. Scarratt.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Bannister.
Sam. Martin.	Nisbit Darby.	Math. Christian.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Holliday.	Tho. Flattarty.	Alex. Martin.
Pat. Lynch Joseph.	Jas. Delap.	Rich. Hungerford.
Rob. Gray.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Chalmers.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Wise.
Nath. French.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Martin.	Rich. Lee.
Merrick Turnbull.	Alex. Shuttleworth.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Dunn, Sen <sup>r</sup> .
Jas. Anderson.	Hen. Livingston.	Jas. Barton.
W <sup>m</sup> Hillhouse.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Haws.	Hen. Sinnot.
Cha. Mathews.	Edw. Gregory.	W <sup>m</sup> Williams.
Joshua Lawson.	Edw. Trant.	Edw <sup>d</sup> Tyley.
Pet. Nihil.	Hen. Bowers.	Edw <sup>d</sup> Murphy.
Cha. Murray.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Napier.	Jos <sup>h</sup> Davison.
Tho. Phillips.	Jas. Thibou.	Slingsby Cressy.
Edw. Chester	Jas. Hanson.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Leacraft.
Bendall.	And. Lessley.	Dav. Gillespie.
Sam. Symons.		

Extract of a Letter from New England, from a Captain to his Friend at Barbadoes, dated Aug. 1742.

I Sail'd from this Port the 4th of Jan. last, bound to your Island, but fell in with three large Spanish Ships of 60, 40, and 32 Guns all full of Land Forces, so that I was obliged to strike directly. They sent my Ship to Porto Rico; but kept me in the 60 G. Ship. A few days after we met the Antigua Station Ships the Eltham and Lively, one of 40 Guns, the other of 20. They came up with the Spaniards and fought them very bravely, notwithstanding the great Odds, and the Commodore in whose Ship I was, would have struck several times, the English fir'd so fast on them, but an Irish Land Officer on board, desir'd and insisted that the Captain should not strike; but if he did not chuse to fight, to give the Command to him, which hinder'd the Captain from striking. The English kill'd between 6 and 700 Men, and tore the Ship all to pieces, so that it was with great Difficulty they were kept up; and had there been one Hour more Day; or could the English have come up in the Morning, they must have taken all the three. They were oblig'd to make the best of their Way to Porto Rico, and it was with no small Difficulty they reached that Port. They had a vast Quantity of Bale Goods on board, and a great Sum of Money to pay the Soldiers. They were reckon'd the richest Ships that sailed from Spain this Year.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' 1743, p. 161.)

September 6. The following to join the Troop:—

Nath. Gateward.	W <sup>m</sup> Yeamans, Jun.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Alpin.
Edw. Tyley.	Ben. Steele.	... Hungerford.
Dan. Warner.	Hen. Parker.	Sam. Messett.
Isaac Jacobs.	Row. Oliver.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Brooke.
Drewry Otley.	Jn <sup>o</sup> L. Spranger.	David Algoe.
Rob. Gray.		

December 15. Edward Byam takes his seat at the Council, his mandamus bearing date 7 May 1742, *vice* his great-uncle Governor Edward Byam, deceased, and also takes the oath as a J.P.

The Old Fort that covers St Johns is strengthen'd with a horn work lately finished, has Twenty three pieces of Cannon mounted & Six of his Grace the Duke of Montagues. Barracks for Seaventy men. Monks Hill 9 acres very weak, 32 cannon, and barracks for 200 men. There are 3441 Christians and 24,695 Negros. The 7 companies of Gen<sup>l</sup> Dalzells Reg<sup>t</sup> number 411 men, the Militia Reg<sup>ts</sup> contain 1360 men, saylors from the shipping would be about 150, and armed negros 1018, giving a total armed force of 2939.

1742-3, February 14. The Duke of Newcastle writes that Mr. William Lavington's friends have applied for his appointment as Chief Justice when Samuel Watkins, now of very advanced age, dies. Mr. Lavington is to be at once appointed to the honorary post of a Puisne Judge.

March 7. To join the Troop:—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Lynch.	Stap. Dunbar.	Dr Miller.
Anth <sup>o</sup> Lynch.	Sam. Lyons.	Coll <sup>o</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Dowglass.
W <sup>m</sup> Denbow.	Dom. Lynch.	Byam Crump.
Abra. Chovett.	Dr Jn <sup>o</sup> Richardson.	Jas. Birkett.
Edw. Gamble.	Rich. Holmes.	Hen. Denning.
Tho. Warner.	Dr Geo. Crump.	

March 7. John Brooke elected for Old Road *vice* Edward Williams, who resigned on 24 January.

March 8. John Vernon writes from Saumur this day resigning his seat at the Council.

1742-3. Lieut.-Colonel George Lucas, writing about the late expedition to La Guyra and the attack on the Castle of Puerto Cabello, says that Lieutenant John Osborne and Ensign Mark Dyer dying there of fever he posted the "Eldest Ensigne Hamilton Kerby to be Lieut. and two yong Gentlemen to be ensignes who have carried Arms in the Ranks these two years past, viz<sup>t</sup> Mr Lambert Witherell and Mr William Allcock being Young men of Merit and Spirit." He proceeds to say that the attack on Puerto Cabello took place at night, the forces were successfully landed, but one of the advance guard while overpowering a sentry fired off his musket. The main body of the English then fired in the dark on their own advance guard, thinking that they were being attacked by the enemy. The batteries and castles also opened fire, and there was a stampede and general rush to the beach, the officers being unable to rally their men. Colonel Lucas's regiment had been for some years stationed at the Leeward Islands and many of its officers and men were Antiguans.

(America and West Indies, No. 54.)

1743, March 28. William Buckley petitions for £126 for building part of the Guard House at Johnson's Point.

April 3. Josiah Martin is now President.

June 7. A gentleman writes from St Kitts "The Commodore in the Suffolk, with the Burford, Eltham, Scarborough, Lively, and Otter Sloop, are arrived at Antigua from Porto Cavallo, where they met with as bad Success as we did at La Guyra." ('London Magazine,' p. 398.)

July 25. About 50 of the Highlanders confin'd in the Tower were put on board a Ship bound to Antigua.

(*Ibid.*, p. 358.)

August 3. Complaint was made that the Register's Office near the shore was so dangerously situated that it might be captured by privateers.

October 31. Daniel Mathew, Esq., took his seat at the Council, his mandamus having been dated 2 June last at Whitehall, *vice* Valentine Morris deceased; so that by his promotion and the resignation of John Dascent two vacancies were created in the Assembly.

November 4. Adam Byrne, Gent., presents his certificate from Dublin University, and both he and Henry Byam, Gent., are licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery.

November 9. Major George Lucas appointed Lieut.-Governor.

December 6. Edward Bendall, White Lacy Rumsey, and George Walker, Gentlemen, to join the Troop. James Simon Sevine, who was born of Protestant parents under the Elector of Brandenburg in the



City of Berlin, desires to become an inhabitant. John Watkins was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Ashton Warner.

1743-4, March 21. A letter was received from John Yeamans, dated 9 February at Boston, New England, resigning his post as Agent, which he first held sixteen years ago, and recommending Samuel Martin, jun., the Deputy, as his successor.

Ships captured on both sides. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

November 27, 1743. An Antigua Brig, Cap<sup>t</sup> John Doggett, taken in sight of Antigua, and of an English Man of War, by a Privateer Sloop of St Domingo with 75 Men, who set ashore on an Island the Captain, two of his Men, with the Master of another Vessel taken a Month before and one of his Men, gave them 2 Pieces of Beef and 20lb. of bread. They were taken off the Island by a Vessel bound to St Thomas, and 2 Days after meeting with the Lively Man of War and an English Privateer, both went in quest of the Spanish Privateer, who upon their coming up, run into Shoal Water. The Lively fired 350 Shot and the Privateer 170, by which 3 Spaniards were killed and as many wounded; the Rest seeing the English man all their Boats, quitted their Vessel, after running her ashore, and the English destroy'd her.

Jan. 25, 1744. The two Friends, Jubber, from London and Cork for Antigua, taken about 60 Leagues to Windward of Antigua, but afterwards retaken by the Comet Bomb (which sprung her Mast, else she had taken the Privateer) and carried into Antigua.

June 16. The Penelope, Reynolds, from Antigua, taken off the Lizard, and car. into Granville.

May 23. The Mercury, Dewar, from Antigua for London, taken & sent into Brest.

May 15. An Antigua Sloop, Daniel Smith, taken by the Huming bird Privateer.

Aug. 16. The Mary, Serjeant, from Antigua for Lo., taken by a Fr. Privateer, carried into Granville.

Sep. A 2d privateer of great force from Martinico, carried into Antigua, by the Warren privateer, Capt. Caius.

Nov. The Newbury brigantine, Charles Byrne, from Dublin to Antigua, carried into Guadalupe by a French privateer. The Betsey, Barter, from Antigua for London, carried into Bourdeaux by a French merchant man.

The Friendship, Neale, from Cork for Antigua, taken by a priv. of St Sebastians.

The Flower de Luce, from Boston for Antigua, and a ship from Guiney for Antigua, taken by the French, and carried into Martinico.

From the 'London Gazette.'

List of Prizes, the three first Spanish, the other French, taken by his Majesty's Ships stationed at the Leeward Islands, under the command of Capt. Warren and Capt. Knowles, between the 12<sup>th</sup> of February and the 12<sup>th</sup> of June 1744.

Ascension, bound to La Vera Cruz, 500 Tons, 24 Guns, 124 Men, laden with all Sorts of rich Merchandize.

St Antonio de los Animos, cruizing, 90 Tons, 10 Carriage and 14 Swivel Guns, 96 Men; a Privateer.

Santissima Trinidad, cruizing, 110 Tons, 10 Carriage and 12 Swivel Guns, 44 Men; a Privateer.

L'Aimable, for Leogan, 150 Tons, 10 Guns, 38 Men; 400 Negroes, 163 Ounces of Gold, and 116 Elephants Teeth.

Dolphin, for Guardaloupe, 200 Tons, 6 Guns, 23 Men; Beef, Flour, Cordage, etc.

Marquis d'Antin, for Martinique, 180 Tons, 8 Guns, 29 Men; Beef, Flour, Wine, Brandy, Cordage, etc.

St Martin, for ditto, 150 Tons, 14 Guns, 19 Men; ditto.

St Firmin, for Bayonne, 110 Tons, 16 Men; Sugar, Coffee, Cocoa, Tobacco, 12,450 Dollars, and 45 Pistoles.

La Fortune, for Marseilles, 100 Tons, 6 Guns, 12 Men; Cocoa, Roquo, and Coffee.

La Garonne, for Leogan, 120 Tons, 23 Men; Beef Flour, etc., Wine, and dry Goods.

L'Aimable Julie, for Bourdeaux, 150 Tons, 6 Guns, 19 Men; Sugar, Coffee, and Tobacco.

Le bien Aimé, for Martinique, 600 Tons, 24 Guns, 43 Men; Wine, Provisions, and dry Goods.

Neptune, for ditto, 380 Tons, 14 Guns, 43 Men; Wine, Oil, Brandy, Soap, etc.

La Francoise de Cherbury, for ditto, 184 Tons, 8 Guns, 24 Men; Wine, Beef, Candles, Cordage, etc.

La Princesse Anlope, for Rochelle, 130 Tons, 8 Guns, 24 Men; Sugar and Coffee.

Union Brig, for Canada, 120 Tons, 14 Men; Rum, Sugar, Molasses, and Coffee.

Junio Sloop, for Cape Francoise, 100 Tons, 4 Carriage and 6 Swivel Guns, 18 Men; Wine, Beef, Flour, Butter, etc.

Le Croyant, for Bourdeaux, 230 Tons, 10 Guns, 39 Men; Sugar and Coffee.

L'Aimable Teresa, for Martinique, 90 Tons, 4 Guns, 11 Men; Snuff and Tobacco.

A Sloop, for Cape Breton, 100 Tons, 8 Guns, 14 Men; Sugar and Rum.

Le Patriarche Abraham, for Port Louis, 300 Tons, 12 Guns, 45 Men; 650 Negroes.

L'Aimable Catherine, cruizing, 80 Tons, 8 Carriage and 12 Swivel Guns, 76 Men; a Privateer.

A new Sloop, cut out of St Martins, 80 Tons.

The taking so many Prizes was the Cause, that at Martinico, Bread rose to twenty Pence a Pound, Meat to thirty Pence, Wine 200 Livres a Barrell, and Flour 150, and scarce any to be had at that Price; so that the Governor of Martinico had issued out Orders for turning a certain Proportion of all Cane-Lands into Provision-Ground, for Planting Manoac, and other kinds of Grain for Bread.

('London Magazine,' 1744, p. 409.)

1744, April 10. Tho. Kerby is appointed Agent *vice* Yeamans resigned.

May 8. John Tomlinson, Esq., is appointed Chief Baron of the Exchequer.

May 29. Robert Waller is sworn a J.P.

June 1. William Yeamans, being infirm, is struck out of the Troop.

July 24. Rowland Ash and Edward Otto-Baijer are appointed Chief Barons of the Exchequer.

July 31. John Tod presents a certificate from William Wood, Chirurgeon and Apothecary at Edinburgh, and is licensed.

August 15. Duncan Grant, Charles Alley, John Sedgwick, Jacob Thibou, John Brown, and Thomas Tew to join the Troop.

August 28. William Miller, Gent., is licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery.

September 12. Samuel Lavicount, John Blane, and John Hawes to join the Troop.

1744-5, January 3. Walter Sydserfe returned to the Assembly *vice* Samuel Eliot.

January 31. The Hon. Charles Dunbar's house to be rented for the public use for three years, at £170 currency yearly.

February 28. Thomas Gravenour resigns his seat.

March 6. Edward Horne returned *vice* John Tomlinson.

March 15. Thomas Warren returned for Popes-head.



March 23. Returns of Lieut.-General Robert Dalzell's regiment :—23 officers, 29 serjeants, 30 corporals, and over 300 privates.

1745, April 23. At a Court Martial held to try Cha. Dunbar, Esq., for cowardice there were present :—

Hon. Col. Nath. Gilbert, President of the Court.

Col. Tho. Watkins.	Lt Col. Josiah	Cap. James Sal-
Col. Steph. Blizard.	Martin.	mond.
Col. John Murray.	Majr Martin Blake.	Cap. Rob. Addi-
Lt Col. John Gun-	Majr John Wat-	son.
thorpe.	kins.	Cap. John Blizard.
		Cap. Nich. Collins.
		Cap. Row. Ash.

The prisoner was found guilty and sentenced to be severely reprimanded.

May 20. By H.M's orders of 7 March last past absentees' estates are not to be doubly taxed.

The following extract is from a letter by the Rev. W. Smith, Rector of St. John's, Nevis :—

About two months before I left the West-Indies, I took a little trip up to Antigua, which is a fine Island, though it has not one single Spring of Water in it ; And as it was in a time of great drowth, the whole face of the Country looked dismally enough. All their Ponds were then quite dry, and their Cisterns almost empty ; so that they were obliged to fetch their fresh Water from Guardaloupe, a French Island, and Montserrat, an English one, which was afterwards sold for Eighteen Pence a Pail-full. The Capital is called St. John's, and is by far the most regular Town I saw in the West Indies, close to the Houses whereof is the best and most commodious Harbour, belonging to our English Leeward Islands : They were then building a stately Church, which I since hear is compleatly finished ; and I am satisfied is the finest Building of the kind by much, we have under the Government. And as for the Inhabitants, they (like our other Settlements) were remarkable for Hospitality and Civility to Strangers. ('A Natural History of Nevis and the rest of the English Leeward Charibee Islands,' by the Rev. W. Smith, p. 305.)

At Antigua they have small, but well-tasted Oysters, that stick to Mangrove-trees that grow close to Creeks.

(*Ibid.*, p. 210.)

The population of Barbuda was estimated at 1200.

(Southey.)

Extract of letters from Antigua.

The Weymouth man of war, on Feb. 16 last struck on a reef, near Sandy Island, just without St John's Road, Antigua. This accident was enquired into by a court martial, where the Capt. Calmady was acquitted, but Lieut. Crispe, who had the watch, was mulcted 6 months' pay, the master declared incapable of ever serving in the navy, and the pilot sentenced to be sent to England to suffer two years imprisonment in the Marshalsea, and never to serve in that quality more.

May 28, Antigua. Commodore Leigh in the Suffolk, and Dreadnought man of war, with a fleet of merchant ships is arrived here from England.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' pp. 275 and 391.)

1745-6, January 26. Hon. William Lavington is sworn as Chief Justice of the Courts of King's Bench and Common Pleas.

February 11. John Tomlinson takes his seat at the Council. Thomas Watkins, Esq., is dead.

February 20. James Weatheril is dead, and John Tomlinson in the Council, so that there are two vacant seats in the Assembly. Rowland Ash is sworn a J.P.

1746, March 26. Dr. William Jarvis is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

May 16. Forty-two merchants petition the King against the inactivity of the men-of-war, and state that within these few months fifty vessels from Europe and the Northern Colonies to these Islands have been captured by French privateers.

July 23. At the Court of Kensington a mandamus was signed for Andrew Leslie to be of the Council *vice* Thomas Watkins deceased.

Extract of a Letter from Antigua, July 23.

French privateers are so thick about this island, from the indolence of his majesty's ships, that people dont care to send out their boats ; the country have fitted out a guard de costa, which three days ago (being the first day of her going out) brought in a row-galley that lay off Popeshead, with 25 hands, close under shore, but came out and gave chace in hopes of a prize. We are in a miserable condition, and in great danger of starving, by the French taking so many of our provision vessels ; and they at the same time in the greatest plenty ; and all for want of our men of war being properly and constantly employ'd in cruising to windward of our islands, for the protection of trade ; which would they but do, the tables would be turned, and we should live in plenty, and the enemy would be starved. 9 or 10 sail of English men of war are on the stations of Barbadoes and the Leeward Islands, but pretend that they cannot sail well enough to catch the privateers ; but all the world knows, that they can sail well enough to protect and retake the merchant ships, if they would keep cruising in proper stations. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 575.)

July 31. Petition to the King signed by the Council and Assembly, stating that over 100 ships have been lost since 29 October last, and that the Hon. Fitzroy Henry Lee, the commanding officer, is greatly to blame.

August 12. Samuel Harman writes to resign his seat.

August 19. William Thomas and Joseph Farley to join the Troop.

September 16. William Skerrett, Esq., elected *vice* Samuel Harman.

September 25. Hon. Benjamin King, Edward Byam, and John Tomlinson are sworn as J.P.'s.

Extract of a Letter from Antigua, dated Nov. 9, 1746.

We have just now the agreeable News, that St Bartholomew, an Island ten Leagues to the Northward of St Christopher's, is taken by two Privateers belonging to this Island, called the "Fitz-Roy" and the "Knowles." They have secured about 300 Negroes, 200 of which are this Moment arrived here in the two Sloops. A Fortification is already made on the Island, in order to keep and secure it, and 70 Men are left in it. There is a very good Harbour in the Island, from whence the Enemy greatly annoy'd our Trade, and have taken since the Commencement of the War, above 50 sail of Merchant Ships, and carried them there till they could have an Opportunity to carry them to Martinico ; and constantly fitted out and refresh'd themselves in this Port. The Privateers had on Board, when they attack'd it, only 185 Men ; yet they have made near 400 White People Prisoners, 140 of whom are fit to bear Arms. The French were so suddenly attack'd, that they had not time to defend themselves ; two of the Privateers Men were kill'd and one wounded ; of the Enemy only one was wounded. ('London Magazine,' 1747, p. 52.)

November 10. Josiah Martin is still President.

November 17. At the Court of St. James' a mandamus was signed for John Tomlinson, Esq., to be of the Council *vice* Daniel Mathew resigned.



November 24. The Hon. Colonel Benjamin King's privateers have captured and plundered the French Island of St. Bartholomew.

Extract of a Letter from Antigua, Nov. 28, 1746.

Complaint on a Com . . . e (commodore).

As for protection by the men of war in respect to our trade, the same neglects complained of by our council and assembly are not only continued, but I think in my conscience, the c . . . e, to shew his contempt of us, our trade, and our complaints, gives us less protection than ever, and this you'll find true, when you receive letters from those who are better acquainted with mercantile concerns than I am, fill'd with expressions exclaiming against the pernicious conduct of our men of war, who (some few instances excepted) are generally far enough to leeward neither to be able to hear or help us; and this in expectation of meeting with some very rich Spanish vessel, notwithstanding the very little success that has constantly attended this cruize, and for what reasons I know not. The whole duty of our squadron seems to be center'd in the merit of taking prizes, and the protection of our trade pish'd at, as not being part of the errand the men of war came out on. By what strange direction of providence it happens, we land-men cannot say; but so it is, that the two poles are as likely to meet, as a British man of war and a French one in these seas, tho' it's well known that the French put into the same roads and harbours, and steer the same courses as formerly, and sometimes but two, three, or four together. I dont say they never did meet this war, for ad . . . l T . . . d (Townsend) met three of them, but as that had no bad effect on the French men of war, and the merchant ships could be taken without taking them, prizes were taken, and that's the chief end of war at sea. So you see what sort of annoyance the enemy suffers from men of war, under the encouragement of the Prize Act of 17 George II. And whether this act answers its ends, the makers may know if they enquire into it. I can hardly stop, this subject affording so great a field for animadversion, and will only add, that had the ports of Martinico and Guadaloupe been attended to, there might have been fifty captures and recaptures by the men of war, in the opinions of many who understand the affair, to one made by the old wandering course upon the Spanish main. Nobody blames any of the sea-commanders, but the head of them only, for there is no reason to find fault with those for acting as they do, since they act by compulsion of the c . . . e. Our trade here is ruined.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' 1747, p. 75.)

Ships taken on both sides. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1746, January. A Fr. man of war of 36 guns, capt. La Touch (who made a descent on Anguilla), tak. by an English man of war, and carried into Antigua.

Mar. The Florinella, from Bristol to Antigua, taken by the French in sight of that Island. The Priscilla, Shea, from London for Antigua, carry'd into Brest. The Olive, Jones, from New England for Antigua, taken by a French privateer. A sloop, Capt. Hall, from Jamaica for Antigua, carry'd into Martinico.

May. A Spanish register ship, outward bound, valued at 40,000*l.*, taken by his majesty's ship the Lyme, Capt. Tyrrel, and carry'd into Antigua. The Olive, Bush, from N. England for Antigua, carry'd into Guardaloupe. The Postboy, Smith, from Antigua for London, car. to St Maloes.

June. A large ship, coming out of Martinico, with 1300 hogsheads of sugar, taken by the William priv., Capt. Richards, of N. York, and a priv. of Boston, Capt. Bass, sent to Antigua.

July. The Hunter, Hammond, of Jamaica, from Madeira to Antigua, carried into Guardaloupe. The Nancy, Street, from Antigua to London, taken near Antigua by a French privateer. The Prince Charles, Taylor; and the

Yarmouth, Montgomery, both from Boston for Antigua, carry'd into Martinico. The Lyon, Woodward, from Cork to Antigua, taken off the Island by a French privateer, in company of two other vessels, one of which ran ashore, and the other got in.

Oct. A Fr. priv. sloop taken by a priv. brigantine of Antigua of but half its force, after an engagement of 5 hours, in which the French lost many men.

Nov. The Lydia, Thompson, from Antigua for Cork, car. to Brest. The Byam, Buckley, one of the fleet from Antigua for London, taken by a Fr. priv. The Duke of Cumberland, Burton, from Antigua; the Charming Nancy, Picon, ditto, taken by French priv. after the separation of the W. India fleet.

Dec. The Charlton, Wheelwright, from Cork for Antigua, taken by a Fr. priv. The Fox, Hewiston, from London for Antigua, and a brig. from Antigua, car. into St Maloes.

Ships taken on both sides. ('London Magazine.')

A French Ship from Leogaune taken by his Majesty's Mast-Ship, the Buname, and carried into Antigua. The Antigua Packet, Lesley, carried into Brest. The Warren, Clark, from New England for Antigua, carried into Cape Francois. The Young Samuel, Tuke, from Dublin for Antigua, taken by the French. The Leviathan, Warner, from Antigua, carried into Dieppe. A large French Ship of 30 Guns, bound home from Martinico, taken by his Majesty's Ship Lyme, Capt. Tyrrel, and carry'd into Antigua. The New Ipswich, Hayes, from Antigua, carry'd into Bilbao. Two Ships from the American Colonies for Antigua, carried into Martinico. The Fanny, Haldwind, from Jamaica for Antigua, carried into Martinico. The Samuel, from Lancaster to Antigua, taken by a French Privateer. The King George, Collingwood, from Rhode-Island for Antigua, carried into Martinico. The Anguilla, Brown, for Antigua, carried into Guardaloupe. The Aldborough Frigate, Wilson, from Antigua to Piscataque, taken by a small Privateer of Cape Francois.

1746-7, Jan. 27. Major Robert Waller complains of the badness of the passage to Rat Island. The gallows are so offensive at the top of the town that they are to be removed to leeward of the negro burial-ground.

1747, April 29. George Martin, William Warner, and Thomas Freeman to join the Troop. The trial of Captain Lee, R.N., was very disappointing to the inhabitants.

May 12. Commodore Edward Legge has been ordered to hold a Court-martial on Captain Lee.

June. A Court House to be built and £2000 borrowed for that purpose. The site chosen was the old market-place.

July 17. Thomas Shephard resigns his seat.

August 14. James Doig returned for St. John's Town *vice* Thomas Shephard.

August 20. Patrick O'Hara, Captain of H.M.S. "Gosport," receives the thanks of the legislature.

August 22. George Pocock, Captain of H.M.S. "Sutherland," is ordered by the Hon. Mr. Legge to send the "Suffolk" and "Lyme" as a convoy. The trade sailed but twice a year. The Leeward Islands fleet of merchantmen of 120 sail, which sailed from St. Kitts on 26 August convoyed by H.M.S. "Lyme" and "Suffolk," experienced a heavy gale on 15 September. The "Lyme" and most of the fleet foundered, only 35 vessels arriving in England, and



there were passengers on board all the missing ships.

October 30. Nathaniel Gilbert, jun., returned for Old North Sound *vice* Nathaniel Gilbert, sen. Lieut.-Colonel George Lucas, Lieut.-Governor of Antigua, died at Brest, being taken in an Antigua ship.

Ships taken on both sides. ('London Magazine.')

1747, Feb. A French Privateer Sloop, taken by a Privateer Brigantine of Antigua of but half its force, after an Engagement of 5 Hours. The Diamond, Evans, from Carolina to Antigua, carried into Guadaloup. The Imely, Crumb, from Antigua for London, carried into St Malo's.

March. A French Privateer, taken by the Hester Brigantine of New York, and carried into Antigua. The Adventure, Gibson, from Dublin for Antigua, carried into St Malo's. The Sally and Fanny, Nevine, from Antigua for London, taken by 2 French Men of War. The Eleanor, Geheen, from Dublin for Antigua, carried into St Jean de Luz.

April. The Fanny, Beuret, from Antigua for London, taken by the French. The Mary and Sarah, Atwell, from North Carolina, and the James Kite, from N. England, both for Antigua, carried into Martinico. The Antigua Packet, Gardiner, from Liverpool and Cork for the Leeward Islands, carried into Martinico, where they had above 70 English Prizes brought in. The Black Prince, Wilson, from Antigua for London, carried into Martinico. The Lark, Heysham, from Lancaster for Antigua, carried into Martinico. The Seahorse, Ross, from Antigua for London, carried into Vivero.

June. Six French Privateers, taken by the Fitzroy and Knowles, two Privateers of Antigua. The William and Mary, Stilson, from New England to Antigua, carried into Guardaloupe. The Betty, McElvanny, from Antigua for London, carried into Cherbourg.

Ships taken. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

April. The Elk, from Dublin for Antigua, retaken (by us).

May. The . . . , Euston, from Bermudas for Antigua, carry'd into Porto Rico. The Lesley, Stevens, from London for Antigua, car. into Martinico. The Lewis snow, from Ireland to Antigua; the Sarah, Hobson, from Dublin for Antigua, retaken.

June. The Molly, Glegg, arriv'd at Antigua from Liverpool, taken and ransom'd for 600*l*. The Sarah, Morris, from Falmouth for Barbadoes and Antigua, taken by the Barbara pr. of Bilboa.

July. The Charming Nancy, Crawford, from Antigua for London, car. to St Sebastians. The Andrew, Bodkin, from Gallway to Antigua, carried to Martinico. The Victory, Brown, from Africa for Antigua, with 400 negroes, carried into Martinico. The John and Jane, Fenwick, from London to Antigua, taken by the French and ransom'd.

Aug. The brig Globe, Rees, of Philadelphia for Antigua, carry'd into Martinico. The Peter and Mary, Pitton, from Antigua for Dublin, taken July 31 off the Isle of Man. A sloop, Habbla, from Connecticut to Antigua. The . . . , Smith, from Long Island to Antigua, & the Faithful Friend, Waite, from Boston to Antigua, car. to Martinico. The Greyhound, Gilmore, from Dublin for Antigua, carry'd into Guardaloupe. The Mary, Martin, from Antigua for Philadelphia, taken off the capes of Delawar.

Oct. A French Privateer, and a Martinico ship, car. by the Dreadnought into Antigua. The Dispatch, from Dublin for Antigua, carried into Martinico.

Nov. The Success, Oliver, from Boston for the Leeward Islands, car. to Hispaniola. The Endeavour, Northcote, from Antigua for London, car. into St Augustine.

Dec. The Ballance, Gill, from Antigua for London, carry'd into Rochelle. The Langford, Oliver, from Antigua for London, carr. to Martinico. The D. of Cumberland,

Clark, from Antigua for Isquebo, & Dolphin, Gardiner, from Boston to Antigua, carry'd to Martinico. The Charming Fanny, McNamara, from Antigua for London, car. into Bayonne.

1747-8, January. Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq., has been appointed to the Council by Governor Mathew.

February 13. William Furnell resigns his seat in the Assembly, because he is going with his family to North America.

February 23. Walter Tullideph returned *vice* William Furnell.

March 8. Stephen Blizard being sick, John Murray is chosen Speaker *pro tem*.

1748, April 14. Francis Delap resigns his seat in the Assembly on account of ill-health and private business.

May 19. Richard Oliver, Rowland Otto, Joseph Lyons, William Lyons, Francis Fry, sen., George Fry, jun., Richard Tuit, James Bogle, John Sawcolt, and Andrew Irwin to join the Troop.

May 27. Many complaints having been made against Colonel Benjamin King, the Judge of Vice-Admiralty, the Governor removed him from the Council for extortion.

June 2. Walter Sydserfe and Jonas Langford have resigned, and John Murray has been removed to the Council.

By Act of 9 June it was ordered that the Court House, now building, should be used as a place of meeting for the Council and Assembly, as Courts of Justice, and also contain the offices of the Provost-Marshal and Secretary. A new market-place was laid out abutting on Church Street.

June 17. John Jeaffreson is returned for Belfast *vice* Walter Sydserfe.

June 24. Edward Otto-Baijer and Henry Douglas to be of the Council *vice* Richard Oliver and James Gordon, who have been absent several years without licence.

June 30. At the Court at Whitehall a mandamus was signed for Gilbert Fane Fleming to be of the Council *vice* Charles Dunbar.

July 22. Ferdinando John Paris writes home saying that Governor Mathew had suspended Benjamin King, Esq., for extortion, and appointed his relative Mr. John Gunthrop in his place.

August 25. George Moncrieff returned for St. John's Division, and Robert Hunter sworn a Notary Public.

September 1. Shute Shrimpton Yeamans present as a Councillor. Dr. James Russell is licensed.

September 19. Samuel Redhead returned for Willoughby Bay *vice* Shute Shrimpton Yeamans. Peter Glass, James Brown, George Savage, John Trotter, John Lindsay, William Livingston, James Bolan, Dennis McMahon, Theodore Walrond, James Barton, and Dr. Bogue to serve in the Troop.

October 10. By the royal instructions seven Members of Council must be always on the Island. Richard Tyrrell takes his seat at the Board and is sworn as J.P.

November 10. James Brebner, Esq., takes the



oaths as a Practitioner of Law. Joseph Lyons being dead, his seat for Willoughby Bay is vacant, also Henry Douglas', he being now a Councillor.

December 8. John Stevens, Esq., returned for Old Road *vice* Henry Douglas, and Martin Goble for Willoughby Bay *vice* Joseph Lyons. The Planters' Club in London is referred to.

1748. Ships taken on both sides.  
( ' Gentleman's Magazine.' )

Jan. A French privateer carry'd by an English man of war into Antigua. The Charming Betty, Smith, from New Hampshire for Antigua; the Warren, Ashur, from Antigua to Barbadoes; the Speedwell, Ashwell, from Antigua, all car. to Guardaloupe.

Feb. A French ship, one of the outward bound West India fleet, taken by the Anne and Mary, Johnson, and sent into Antigua.

Mar. The Philibert, from Quebec to Martinico, taken by the St Stephen, Williams, car. into Antigua. The Amitié, Reine Hester, Prelada de Comerat, La Coronne de Havre, L'Esperance, St Pierre, La Felicite, and Triton, from France to Martinico, taken by the Captain, Dreadnought, Dragon and Ludlow men of war, and carry'd into Antigua. The l'Amitié, for San Domingo, car. into Antigua by Capt. Johnson from Liverpool. The Charming Molly, Young, from Antigua for London, and the Peggy, Vavator, from Cape Faro for Bristol, retaken by the English sailors left on board, and carried into Antigua. The Industry, Collinson, from Cape Fear for Antigua, car. into Guadalupe. The Bermudian, Mansell, from the Madeiras for Antigua, car. into Porto Rico. The Frederick, Wooland, from Antigua for Nevis, car. into Martinico.

April. A rich Spanish register ship, and several St Domingo men, car. by the Antelope priv. to Antigua. The ship of Capt. Magdale, from Philadelphia for Antigua, taken by the French. The Rebecca, Benson, from Cork for Antigua, taken by a French privateer.

May. A Spanish sloop of 200 tons, with great treasure, taken by a sloop of war near Antigua. The Oporto Merchant Brigantine, Wilson, from Antigua to Ireland, taken by the French. The John and Mary, Crawford, from Antigua to London, car. into Guardaloup. The Bracelet, Woodhouse, from Lancaster to Antigua, car. into Bayonne. The Tryal, from Maryland to Antigua, retaken by us later.

June. Extract of a Letter from Sylvanus Carr, Commander of the John and William of Boston:—"On Dec. 20, 14 leagues to windward of Antigua, about half after 12, we engaged with a French privateer sloop of 8 carriage, 14 swivel guns, and 120 men, who after an hour and half boarded us with 60 odd hands, and then sheer'd off on receiving three round and two double-headed shot from us, besides 3 shot between wind and water, leaving the 60 odd men aboard us, with musquets, pistols, cutlasses and poleaxes. We then took to our close quarters, and had work enough till between 8 and 9 at night, when they call'd for quarter, having seven kill'd and many wounded; the fight had been shorter, had the 2nd mate done his duty in the forecastle; but he and 4 men with him never fired a gun, nor blew off his powder chests, but, on the contrary, cry'd out for quarters, hove over all his powder out of one of the ports, and suffer'd the French to cut the half deck thro' with their poleaxes. The Frenchmen made oath before the judge of the Admiralty at Antigua, that they had above 30 men kill'd and mortally wounded; our ship was much damaged, but we had not one man hurt." The Ranger, Kilner, from Lancaster to Antigua, the Martha, Adams, & the Leeward Islands Packet, Hilton, from St Kitts to Antigua, taken by the French. The Martha, Oliver, from Boston to the Leeward Islands, carry'd into Martinico.

The Scarborough, Murphy, from Antigua, ransom'd. A large ship, 18 guns six pounders, and 36 men, from Piscataqua to Antigua. The Ceres, Laverance, from Dartmouth for Antigua, taken by a Spanish privateer. The Molly, Walker, from London for Antigua, car. into Martinico. The Rosewin, Atwell, from Bristol for Antigua, car. to Guardaloupe. The William, Slone, from Dublin for Antigua, car. to Martinico. The Charming Rebecca, Hartley, from Piscataqua for Antigua; the Dephight, Stewart, from Cork for Antigua; the Christian, . . . , from St Croix for Antigua; the Dolphin, Sandford, from New London for Antigua; the Seaflower, Oliver, from Boston for Antigua, car. into Guardaloupe.

July. A Martinico ship, with cotton, coffee, etc., car. into Antigua. The Swan, Robinson, from Virginia for Antigua, car. to Martinico. The William and Sarah, Stephens, from Antigua for Boston, taken by a French priv. of 20 guns and 150 men. The Amsterdam, Blackadore, from N. England for Antigua, car. into Martinico. The Kenly Frigate, Portland, with some others, from Ireland for Antigua.

Aug. The Prince of Orange, Turner, from Rhode Island; the Charlotte, Veizie, from N. York; and the Carolina, Combes, from Boston, all for Antigua, car. to Martinico.

Sep. The Welstead brigantine, Wood, from Antigua for Boston, taken by a French priv. The George and Fanny, from Africa and Antigua for Jamaica, car. into Hispaniola.

1749, June 1. Patrick Malcolm presents his diploma from Surgeons' Hall and is licensed, also Mr. Fraser, who had a certificate from Dr. Alexander Fraser, and Dr. John Dunbar.

July 25. New Sessions.

Harry Webb	} St Johns Town.
Dan. Warner	
Jn <sup>r</sup> Hart	
Walt. Tullideph	} Five Islands.
Jas. Doig	
Jn <sup>r</sup> Brooke	} Old Road & Bermudian Valley.
Jn <sup>r</sup> Stevens	
Rob. Christian	} Falmouth & Rendesvous Bay.
Fra. Farley	
Sam. Redhead	} Willoughby Bay.
Ham. Kerby	
Tho. Elmes	} Nonsuch.
Martin Goble	
Nich. Collins	} Belfast.
Jn <sup>r</sup> Jefferson	
Nath. Gilbert, Sen.	} Old North Sound.
Nath. Gilbert, Jun.	
Row. Ash	} New North Sound.
Steph. Blizzard	
Tho. Warner	} Popeshead.
Tho. Jarvis	
W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen	} Dickinsons Bay.
Geo. Weatherill	
Jn <sup>r</sup> Watkins	} St Johns Division.
Edw. Horne	

Stephen Blizzard chosen Speaker.

The late earthquake has injured the Magazine and James Fort. Mr. Ashton Warner, who has a diploma from Surgeons' Hall, and Mr. James Boag are licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery. William Syms, Henry West, John Graham, Dr. Byrne, Patrick Malcolm, Samuel Harman, jun., and . . . Saunderson, jun., to join the Troop.

July 25. The new Court House will be completed by 1st March next.

1750, March 29. Stephen Blizzard is appointed Chief Justice *vice* William Lavington resigned. Governor Mathew has the King's licence to be absent for twelve months. The Rev. Francis Byam, who formerly sat at the Council, is to again have his seat as the youngest member.









*View of the Entrance of English Harbour Antigua.*



*W. C. Howell, M.A.*

*Taken on board H. M. Ship Scamander in June 1810.*



*W. C. Howell*

*ENGLISH HARBOUR, ANTIGUA*  
*taken on board H. M. Ship Scamander while laying in Freeman's Bay.*





April 12. Hon. Edward Byam resigns his seat. Rowland Oliver, Esq., appointed a Puisne Judge of the Court of Common Pleas *vice* Hon. William Lavington resigned. Charles Dunbar, Esq., the Senior Member of Council, is on account of his age, deafness, and other infirmities incapacitated to act as President and is asked to resign, which he refuses to do. Many complain of his litigious and oppressive spirit, and say that he had been court-martialled for discouraging the people from entering into the defence of the Island.

April 18. Dr. Archibald Ramsey, having a proper certificate, is licensed. Hon. Charles Dunbar has been suspended. Nathaniel Gilbert, sen., and Daniel Warner take their seats at the Council. William Patterson, Esq., is the new Surveyor-General of the Customs.

April 26. Charles Dunbar returns his answer, denying the said charges:—States that he is only turned 66, that the late John Yeamans, Esq., was equally deaf and also used like artificial help, and does not know why he was removed from the Surveyorship of the Customs. He was court-martialled for having put up a notice on his house in French, when several of their ships were running down the coast, promising that he would ransom his house and stores should they be captured. He submits to the wishes of the Council and Assembly, but sends a remonstrance to the Governor, who, however, struck his name off the Council. English Harbour was at this time secured with a boom.

May 14. Thomas Lessly is returned for St. John's Town *vice* Daniel Warner, and Joshua Crump for Old North Sound *vice* Nathaniel Gilbert, sen.

October 11. Stephen Blizzard sends his letter of resignation.

October 30. Samuel Martin is returned for New North Sound *vice* Stephen Blizzard, and is elected Speaker.

November 17. Ralph Payne, Esq., writes to Governor Fleming that the President of the Spanish part of St. Domingo was on his way home with £200,000 sterling on his galleon, that her convoy was dispersed by a storm and she driven ashore in North Carolina, where he hired two sloops to take him home. Some villains, however, sailed off with one of them and took all the treasure to Norman's Island near Tortola, where they buried it, which place belongs to the heirs of Colonel Phipps. Their secret having been divulged people from Tortola dug up the treasure after the pirates' departure. The Spanish Governor demands restitution. On receiving the above news Governor Gilbert Fleming himself went down to Tortola, but he was not successful in recovering more than 20,428 dollars besides £7514, which certain of the inhabitants were allowed to retain.

(America and West Indies, No. 55.)

A Memorial was forwarded to the Lords Commissioners of Trade & Plantations stating that the best negroes come from Whydow & the Gold Coast. The Bristol & Liverpool chuse to go to Calabar, Angola, & the Bite, because they are cheaper there but inferior. We shall be ruined for want

of Caramantee, Fantee & Poppa negroes. By the failure of the African Co. our rivals now have the trade.

1751. The papers sent home this year are apparently missing.

1752, July 28. Permission was given at Whitehall this day for Governor Fleming to have one year's leave.

November 10. Samuel Nibbs returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* George Weatherill resigned. Rowland Hamilton is Lieut.-Colonel of all the forts, Hon. John Gunthorpe powder-officer, Hon. John Tomlinson President. Sherrington Talbot writes that the barracks should have been built on Denning's Hill, a small eminence a quarter of a mile from the town, which with 50 acres was afterwards purchased by Walter Nugent, Esq., for only £400 sterling. Benjamin King, Esq., forwarded a memorial to His Majesty stating:—that he fitted out privateers at a cost of £15,000, destroyed French ships and took five privateers when he captured St. Bartholomew, and complains that he has lost £25,000 through the Governor's action.

1753. The new style commenced this year at Antigua.

Feb. 7.		
Jer. Nibbs.	Jos. Farley.	Sam. Warner.
Sam. Horne.	Jas. Furlong.	Geo. Byam.
Bap. Looby.	Jas. Bridges.	Edw. Burke,
		to join Troop.

March 19. Hon. James Emra to be powder-officer.

April 11. Edward Otto Baijer takes his seat at the Council by a mandamus from the Right Hon. the Lords Justices.

April 27. Hon. Andrew Lessly signs as President.

July 2. The commission of His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., Captain-General, etc., was this day read.

July 17. Dr. William Mushet, who has a degree from Cambridge University and a testimonium from the College of Physicians, petitions for a licence to practise.

August 10. Rowland Oliver, Esq., is appointed to the Council *vice* Charles Dunbar resigned, and takes his seat.

1753. A List of the Inhabitants of the Island of Antigua taken by the Order of His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., Captain-General and Governour-in-Chief of His Majesties Leeward Charibbee Islands in America.

THE TOWN OF ST. JOHNS.				
Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Isaac Anderson . . . .	2	1	1	1
John Grice . . . .	1	2	1	
John Murphy . . . .	1	1		3
Aaron Ward . . . .	1	1		
Cath. Canham . . . .		1		
John Langley . . . .	1	1		
John Leycraft . . . .	2	1		
James Townsend . . . .	1	1		
John Jacobs . . . .	1	1		
Geo. Glover . . . .	1	1		2
John James . . . .	1	1	1	1
Zach. Fowler . . . .	2	1		3
John Wills . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Griffith . . . .	not able	1		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Wells . . . .		1		
John Ireland . . . .	1	4		
John Thibou . . . .	1	1	1	2
Rob. Glover . . . .	1			
Dan. Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	2	1	2	3
Hen. Griffith . . . .	1			
Cha. Murdell . . . .	1	1		

Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.	Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Dav. Watson . . . . .	1				Anth <sup>o</sup> Garnett . . . . .	1	3		
Neil Campbell . . . . .	2				Jn <sup>o</sup> Hillhouse . . . . .	1	1		
Tho. Stevens . . . . .	1	2	1	2	Ben. Stutely . . . . .	1	1		
Pet. Thibou . . . . .	1	3	2	1	Rebecca Mason . . . . .		1		
Jas. Rattan . . . . .		1			D <sup>r</sup> Sam. Young . . . . .	1	2		
Mary Woodall . . . . .		1			Lewis Stevens . . . . .	1	1		
Sarah Crook . . . . .		1	1	2	Law. Nihell . . . . .	1	1	2	
Rose Poole . . . . .		1	1		Ambrose Curtie . . . . .	1	1		
Rich. Welch . . . . .	1				Eliz. Nibbs . . . . .		1		
Phil. Cook . . . . .	1	1			Geo. Flower . . . . .	1			
Ralph Waite . . . . .	1	1	1		W <sup>m</sup> G. Hillhouse . . . . .	1			
Tho. Chafings . . . . .	1				Rich <sup>d</sup> Hillhouse . . . . .	1			
Abig. Winthroope . . . . .		2			Mary Strong . . . . .		[blank]		
W <sup>m</sup> Moore . . . . .	1	1			Sam. Hoskins . . . . .	1	2	1	1
Elinor Stone . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Chalmers . . . . .	1			
Eliz. Noye . . . . .		1			W <sup>m</sup> Anderton . . . . .	1	2		
W <sup>m</sup> Bogers . . . . .	1	1			Peter Guicheneat . . . . .	1			
Ja. Thibou . . . . .	1	1			Ann Lenine . . . . .		1		
Eliz. Scatliffe . . . . .	1				Cath. Barnes . . . . .		2		
John Fosut . . . . .	1	1		3	Mary Whitfield . . . . .		1		
John Williams . . . . .	3	1	1	1	Ann Crawford . . . . .		1		
Jas. Watson . . . . .	1	1			Joseph Jaggers . . . . .	1			
Sarah Hughes . . . . .		2			Eliz. McSweeny . . . . .		2		
Jos. Hall . . . . .	1	1			Simon Fishwyke . . . . .	1			
Affe Taylor . . . . .		1			John Tom . . . . .	1	1	1	
Hen. Ellyatt . . . . .	1	1	1		Ann Ellyatt . . . . .		1	1	1
Tho. German . . . . .	1	1	1		Ann Sampson . . . . .		1		
Dav. Haycocke . . . . .	1	1	3		Jn <sup>o</sup> Parry . . . . .	1	4	2	
W <sup>m</sup> Thorney . . . . .	1	1			Rich. McCartney . . . . .	2	1	1	
Elinor Thurloe . . . . .		1			Tho. Hanson . . . . .	3	4	3	1
Hen. Thompson . . . . .	1	1			Lydia Butler . . . . .		1		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Athy . . . . .		1		1	Jn <sup>o</sup> D. Murphy . . . . .	1			
Abig. Duncombe . . . . .		1			Peter Denap . . . . .	1	1	2	1
W <sup>m</sup> McDonald . . . . .	1				John Halliday . . . . .	3	2	2	2
Ann Higgins . . . . .		1		1	Mary Devereux . . . . .		3	1	3
Abra. Lafarte . . . . .	1				Rachael Boone . . . . .		2		1
John Thibou, Sen. . . . .	1	2	1	1	Jn <sup>o</sup> Haycocke . . . . .	1			
Jane Lawrence . . . . .		1			Sam. Boone . . . . .	1			
Phillip Hall . . . . .	1	2	1	1	Sarah Griffith . . . . .		1	1	
Penel <sup>e</sup> Halliday . . . . .		1			Elinor Ganthony . . . . .		1	1	1
W <sup>m</sup> Brunsell . . . . .	1	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Budden . . . . .	1	2	1	1
Jas. Watkins . . . . .	1	2			Rob. Merchant . . . . .	1	1	1	3
W <sup>m</sup> Lessley . . . . .		1	1		And. Lessley, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	1		1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Payne . . . . .	2	2	1	1	Cath. Elsinore . . . . .		1		1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Ellyatt . . . . .	1				Ann Dugan . . . . .		1		
Cath. Dunstan . . . . .		1			Rob. Lambert . . . . .	1	1		
Jas. Davis . . . . .	1	1	1		Jos <sup>h</sup> Lynch . . . . .	1	1		
Rob. Johnson . . . . .	1	1		1	Jer. Skerrett . . . . .	1	1		1
Joan Murphy . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Winstanley . . . . .	1	1	2	
Tho. Elliott . . . . .	1				Rob. Mears . . . . .	1	1	1	
Jos <sup>h</sup> Harrison . . . . .	1	1			Sam. Smith . . . . .	1			
Thos. Poole . . . . .	1	1			Lear Levingston . . . . .	1		1	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Bickford . . . . .	1	3	1	2	Ann Smith . . . . .		1	1	
Geo. Pollifin . . . . .	1				Dan. McClanegan . . . . .	1			
Gus. Hamilton . . . . .	2	1	1		Rob. Butler . . . . .	1			
Sarah Addison . . . . .		2			Mary Bryan . . . . .		1	3	
Martha Mills . . . . .		1			Edw. Richards . . . . .	1	1	1	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Burton . . . . .	1	1	2		Eliz. Bryant . . . . .		1	1	1
Jas. Hanson . . . . .	not able 1	2	1	1	Marg <sup>t</sup> Salmon . . . . .	1	2		
Jane Bowen . . . . .		1			Mart <sup>a</sup> Soper Cully . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Sarah Wilson . . . . .		1			Nath. Messum . . . . .	2			
Ann Gorman . . . . .		1			Rob. Cullen . . . . .	3	1		
Alex. Crawford, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1	1	2		Eliz. Stevens . . . . .		2	1	
Jas. Furlong . . . . .	1	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Fenley . . . . .	1			
Mich. Follin . . . . .	1	2	1		Sarah McCoy . . . . .		1		1
Cha. Kerr . . . . .	1	2	1	1	Marg <sup>t</sup> Baker . . . . .		1		
Mary Felton . . . . .		1			Geo. Ligan . . . . .	1			
John Stuart . . . . .	1	1			Geo. Lavicunt . . . . .	1			
Ambrose Yorke . . . . .	2				Mary Prior . . . . .			1	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Jenkins . . . . .	1	1			Judith Leote . . . . .		1		1
Tho. Cross . . . . .	1	1			Mary Read . . . . .		1		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Martino . . . . .	1				Dennis McMahon . . . . .	1		1	
Eliz. Montero . . . . .		1			Tho. Bell . . . . .	1			
Jos. Lee . . . . .	not able 1	2	1		Jos <sup>h</sup> Weston . . . . .	1	2	1	
Ann Duncombe . . . . .		1	2	2	Sarah Purvis . . . . .		1		
Jas. Franklyn . . . . .	1	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Watson . . . . .	1			
Geo. Reed . . . . .	1	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Paterson (Joiner) . . . . .	3			
Mary Dixon . . . . .		1			Faith <sup>l</sup> Fitzgerald . . . . .		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Fielding . . . . .	1	1			Pat. Byrne . . . . .	3			
Eliz. Salter . . . . .		1	1		Jn <sup>o</sup> Paterson (Shoemaker) . . . . .	1			
Tho. Bridges . . . . .	4	1	1		Sarah Peller . . . . .		2	1	1
J. G. Browne . . . . .	1	1			George Jenkins . . . . .	1	1		
Jn <sup>o</sup> English . . . . .	2	1			Eliz <sup>a</sup> Young . . . . .		1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Topham . . . . .	1	2			John Supple . . . . .	1	1		
Edw <sup>d</sup> Jones . . . . .	1	1			Sarah White . . . . .		2	1	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Yeamans . . . . .	3				Ja <sup>r</sup> Russell . . . . .	1			
Sime <sup>n</sup> Worlock . . . . .	1	1			Ja <sup>s</sup> Clinch . . . . .	1	1		
Rich. Danbow . . . . .	2	1			Tho <sup>s</sup> Osborne . . . . .	1	1		
Arch <sup>d</sup> Cochran . . . . .	1	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Hazlewood . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> King . . . . .	1	1			Fran <sup>t</sup> Garrick . . . . .	1			
Nat. Kenslow . . . . .	1	1			Tho <sup>s</sup> Gorman . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Mary Roberts . . . . .	1	1	3	1	Anthony Fletcher . . . . .	2	3	1	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Ives . . . . .	1	1	1		Ja <sup>r</sup> Howison . . . . .	4	1	1	1
W <sup>m</sup> Flower . . . . .	1				Sam <sup>l</sup> Lyons . . . . .	1	3	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Keeling . . . . .	1	1			Ann Tanner . . . . .		1		
Do. Douglas . . . . .		1			Mary Nowell . . . . .		1		
Hen. Byrne . . . . .	1	1			Jane Ronan . . . . .		1		
Jas. Brenan . . . . .	1	1			D <sup>r</sup> Nicholson . . . . .	1			
Mary Denning . . . . .		1			John Hall . . . . .	1			
Mary Glover . . . . .		2			Eliz <sup>a</sup> Pearce . . . . .		1		1
Duncan Grant . . . . .	3	2		1	Mary Crockett . . . . .		1	1	
Geo. Harney . . . . .	1	2	3	2	Alex <sup>r</sup> Shipton . . . . .	1	1		1
W <sup>m</sup> Martino . . . . .	1				Tho <sup>s</sup> Nichols . . . . .	2 not able 5	1		
Cha. Bryant . . . . .	1	2	1	1	Geo. Rapper . . . . .	1	1		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hamilton . . . . .	1	1			W <sup>m</sup> Mills . . . . .	1	1	2	2
Sam. Watkins . . . . .	1	2	2		Dinah Christian . . . . .		1		2



Families.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.	Families.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Sarah Ball . . . . .		1			Tho <sup>s</sup> Adshead . . . . .	1			
Sam <sup>s</sup> Lovely . . . . .	1	1		1	Tho <sup>s</sup> Williams . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Dickinson . . . . .	2	4	1		Henry Allen . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Reynolds . . . . .	3	2	2	2	Jn <sup>s</sup> Iremain . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Jn <sup>s</sup> Scandrett . . . . .	1				Cath. Phillips . . . . .		1	1	
Rob <sup>t</sup> Poole . . . . .	2	2	2	1	Timothy Henry . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Buckley . . . . .	5	2	3	1	Tho <sup>s</sup> Hicks . . . . .	1			
D <sup>r</sup> Ashton Warner . . . . .	1	1			Warner Tempest . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Lillie . . . . .	2	2			David Fogo . . . . .	1			
Edw <sup>d</sup> Monteigue . . . . .	1	3		1	W <sup>m</sup> Patey . . . . .	1			
Dan <sup>t</sup> Lillie . . . . .	2				Sophia Blizard . . . . .		1		
Sarah Dooly . . . . .		1			Ja <sup>s</sup> Kelley . . . . .	1			
Eliz. Watkins . . . . .		1	1	1	Jn <sup>s</sup> Phillips . . . . .	1			
Mary Godfrey . . . . .		1	2		W <sup>m</sup> Correll . . . . .	1			
Ulrick Fickleshire . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Meany . . . . .	1			
Jos <sup>b</sup> Monteigue . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Harris . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Donalson . . . . .	1	1			Richard Ryllion . . . . .	1			
Peter Welcker . . . . .	1	1	1		Tho <sup>s</sup> Cochran . . . . .		[blank]		
Rob <sup>t</sup> Cochran . . . . .	1				Marg <sup>t</sup> Saunders . . . . .		1		
Elinor Mason . . . . .		1	1		Jn <sup>s</sup> Martin, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1			
Jos <sup>b</sup> Borroughston . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Perry . . . . .	1			
John Simms . . . . .	1				D <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Gordon . . . . .	1			
Mary Martin . . . . .	1	2			Jn <sup>s</sup> Spranger . . . . .	1	1	1	2
Geo. Roberts . . . . .	1				Tho <sup>s</sup> Moore . . . . .	2	1		1
And <sup>w</sup> Bodkin . . . . .	not able 1				Henry Bonnin . . . . .	1	2		2
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Millar . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>s</sup> Smith, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1			
Margt. King . . . . .		1			Rob <sup>t</sup> James . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Caddle . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>s</sup> Stevens . . . . .	1			
Mary M <sup>c</sup> Dougal . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>s</sup> Tough . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Hughes . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Parr . . . . .	1			
Mansfield Orde . . . . .	2				Benj <sup>n</sup> Mecom . . . . .	2			
Rich <sup>d</sup> Morley . . . . .	1				Ja <sup>s</sup> Birkett . . . . .	2			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Morrison . . . . .	1				Ja <sup>s</sup> Butler . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Walker . . . . .	1				Ja <sup>s</sup> Reeves . . . . .		[blank]		
Fra <sup>s</sup> Elliott . . . . .	2	1	1		Jn <sup>s</sup> Ruby . . . . .		[blank]		
Rob. Paul . . . . .	1	1			Bridget M <sup>c</sup> Cabe . . . . .		1		1
Gregory M <sup>c</sup> Culper . . . . .	1	1	1	1	Lydia Bendall . . . . .		1		
Jn <sup>s</sup> Bannister . . . . .	3	1		3	Mary Whitell . . . . .		1		
Jn <sup>s</sup> Williams . . . . .	1	1		1	Ja <sup>s</sup> Barrell . . . . .	1			
Rebecca Christopher . . . . .		3		1	Geo. Griffith . . . . .	1	1		2
Jn <sup>s</sup> Nethercutt . . . . .	1				Sam <sup>t</sup> Martin . . . . .		2		
Sarah Denbow . . . . .		2		1	W <sup>m</sup> Evans . . . . .	1			
Geo. Walker . . . . .	3				Cha <sup>s</sup> Dunbar, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	2	2	1	
Ralph Walker . . . . .	1				Ja <sup>s</sup> Doeg, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	2	1	2
Tho <sup>s</sup> Kidder . . . . .	2				Jn <sup>s</sup> Lindsay, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Warner . . . . .	1				Edw <sup>d</sup> Burke . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Lindsay . . . . .	9	2	2	1	Patrick White . . . . .	1			
Isaac Caton . . . . .	1				Hester Combett . . . . .	1	2		
Nath. Redhead . . . . .	1				W <sup>m</sup> Cassen . . . . .	1	3		
Jn <sup>s</sup> Monteigue . . . . .	1				Rich <sup>d</sup> Graham . . . . .	1			
And <sup>w</sup> Phinnick . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Dunn . . . . .	2	1		
W <sup>m</sup> Simms . . . . .	1				Ann Boudinott . . . . .		1		1
Rich <sup>d</sup> Hillhouse . . . . .		[blank]			Geo. Savage . . . . .	1	1		
Henrietta Bezune . . . . .		1			Eliz <sup>a</sup> Colsworthy . . . . .		2		
Fran <sup>s</sup> Brinchoff . . . . .		1			John Blane . . . . .				
Fran <sup>s</sup> Smith . . . . .	1				W <sup>m</sup> Forbes . . . . .	4			
Sarah Crispin . . . . .	1	2			Sarah Wilson, G. T. . . . .	2	1		
Tho <sup>s</sup> Lessley, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	1	1	2	Eliz. Johnson . . . . .		1	1	
Tho <sup>s</sup> Smith . . . . .	1				D <sup>r</sup> Jas. Dewar . . . . .	1	1		
W <sup>m</sup> Barnes . . . . .	1				John Rule . . . . .	1	1		
Geo. Manly . . . . .	1	1		1	Edw <sup>d</sup> Bull . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Furlong . . . . .	1				Hugh Hext . . . . .	1			
Henry Johnson . . . . .	1				Elinor Prinn . . . . .		1	1	1
W <sup>m</sup> Hudson . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Gillchrist . . . . .	1			
Rich <sup>d</sup> Barnen . . . . .	1				Rich <sup>d</sup> Lee, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1			
Henry Langley . . . . .	1				Chas. Martin . . . . .	1			
Rich <sup>d</sup> Wells . . . . .	1				Patrick Higgins . . . . .	1	1		
Jos <sup>b</sup> Hawes . . . . .	1	1		1	Benj <sup>s</sup> Walker . . . . .	1			
Eliz. Licorish . . . . .		1			Geo. Dalzell . . . . .	2	2		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Jones . . . . .	1				Joseph Merry . . . . .	1			
George Baker . . . . .	1	1	1		W <sup>m</sup> Campbell . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Dring . . . . .	5	1	2		Jas. Walker, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1			
Jos <sup>b</sup> Pedlar . . . . .	1				Cath. White . . . . .		2		
W <sup>m</sup> Pull-n . . . . .	1				Edw <sup>d</sup> Stevenson . . . . .	1	2	3	2
David M <sup>c</sup> Cullum . . . . .	1				Cath. Webb . . . . .		1		
Ja <sup>s</sup> Bailey . . . . .	1				Marg <sup>t</sup> Payne . . . . .		1		
Rebecca Booth . . . . .		1			Eliz. Sherwood . . . . .		3		
Elinor Mathews . . . . .		1	1	1	Fra <sup>s</sup> Weir . . . . .	not able 1	1		
Merrick Turnbull . . . . .	1	1			Jas. Boag . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Smith . . . . .	1	1	1	1	Gawen Montgomery . . . . .	1			
Mary Weeds . . . . .	1	1			Martha Martin . . . . .		2	1	3
Russell White . . . . .	1	1			Michael Darvey . . . . .	1	1	1	
Geo. Foreman . . . . .	1	1			Mary Harrox . . . . .		3	1	
David Scott . . . . .	1				Cath. Carty . . . . .		1		
Rich <sup>d</sup> Southwell . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>s</sup> Hoskins . . . . .	1	1	7	
Henry Darcus . . . . .	1				Geo. Swan . . . . .	4	2		
W <sup>m</sup> White . . . . .	1				James Cook . . . . .	1	4	2	2
W <sup>m</sup> Revely . . . . .	1				Sam <sup>t</sup> Gunthorpe . . . . .	1			
Carter Stevens . . . . .	1	2	2		W <sup>m</sup> Bird . . . . .	1			
Jonas Brakell . . . . .	1				W <sup>m</sup> Denning . . . . .	1	1		2
W <sup>m</sup> Monro . . . . .	1				Cath. Weatherill . . . . .		1		
Rich <sup>d</sup> Vallence . . . . .	1				Mary Rynan . . . . .		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Clenston . . . . .	1				Sarah Johnson . . . . .		1	1	
Judith Williams . . . . .		1			Mary Morris . . . . .		1		
Rich <sup>d</sup> Ottley . . . . .	1				Eliz. Mullaie . . . . .		1		
Peter Norton . . . . .	1				Marg <sup>t</sup> Bruster . . . . .		1		
Ja <sup>s</sup> Knewstubb . . . . .	1	2			W <sup>m</sup> Dunbar, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	2	1		
Alex <sup>r</sup> Fraser, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1	1	2		Mary Pritchard . . . . .		1		
John Birkett . . . . .	1				Edw <sup>d</sup> Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	2	1	1	1
Rob. Townsend . . . . .	1				Robert Baker . . . . .		1	1	2
Ann Redmond . . . . .		1			Jeremy Blizard . . . . .	1			
Marg <sup>t</sup> Cowin . . . . .		1			Geo. Hilton . . . . .	1		1	
Joanna Slaney . . . . .		1			Ebenezer Hughes . . . . .	1	1		
Mary Oneal . . . . .		1			Eliz. Pritchard . . . . .		1		
Ja <sup>s</sup> Kelley . . . . .	1				Henry Dunstan . . . . .	1			1
Nich <sup>s</sup> Power . . . . .	not able 1				W <sup>m</sup> Wardsworth . . . . .	1	1		

Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.	Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Henry Kirtland . . . . .	1	1			Mary Sawcolt . . . . .	3	2		1
Eliz. Abraham . . . . .		1	1	3	Arch <sup>d</sup> Hillhouse . . . . .		4	1	
Gertrude Soper . . . . .		1		1	Daniel Parke . . . . .	1			
Mary Hamilton . . . . .		1	1		Lucy Dunbar Parke . . . . .		1		
Gertrude Hamilton . . . . .		1			Anne Keynell . . . . .		1		
Rachael Armstrong . . . . .		1		1	Marg <sup>t</sup> Toole . . . . .		2		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Merchant . . . . .		2			Jacob Fletcher . . . . .	1			
Simon Minikey . . . . .	1	1			Joyce Hillhouse . . . . .		1		
Mary Antrobus . . . . .		1		1	Eliz <sup>a</sup> Bradshaw . . . . .		1		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Humphries . . . . .	1				Ann Lambart . . . . .		1		1
Joseph Pedlar . . . . .	1				Fra <sup>s</sup> Traverse . . . . .		1		1
Capt. W <sup>m</sup> Gordon . . . . .	1				Elinor Denbow . . . . .		1		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hawes . . . . .	1	3	3	1	Charl <sup>e</sup> Thomson . . . . .		1		
Fra <sup>s</sup> Portavine . . . . .		1			Eliz <sup>a</sup> Fletcher . . . . .		2		
Maria Browne . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Ellyatt . . . . .	1	1		3
Mary Bennett . . . . .		1			Anth <sup>o</sup> Young . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Scannal . . . . .	not able	1			Cath. Scott . . . . .		2		
Rebecca Hubbard . . . . .		2	1	1	Fra <sup>s</sup> Tuffe . . . . .		3		
John King, Rew <sup>d</sup> . . . . .		2	3	1	Dorothy Crabb . . . . .		2		
Eliz. Nibbs . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Gallwey . . . . .	1			
Alex <sup>s</sup> Stuart . . . . .	1				Fra <sup>s</sup> Rain . . . . .		1		
Harry Webb, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Manwaring . . . . .	1			
Mary Warden . . . . .		1	1		John Risby . . . . .	1			
Henrietta Soper . . . . .		1		1	Eliz. Rawlins . . . . .		1	1	2
Jas. Walker, Sen <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	1			Rich. Peters . . . . .	not able	1		
Fra <sup>s</sup> Andrews . . . . .		1			Eliz <sup>a</sup> Darlow . . . . .		1		
Grace Lightfoot . . . . .		1			Tho <sup>o</sup> Evans . . . . .	1			
Prudence Gregory . . . . .		1			Rachel Reynolds . . . . .		1		
Ann Seymour . . . . .		1			Tho <sup>o</sup> Curry . . . . .	1			
Eliz. Lowrey . . . . .		1			Eliz. Carnegie . . . . .		1		
Mary Howard . . . . .		1			Rich <sup>d</sup> Hudson . . . . .	1			
Sam <sup>l</sup> Carty . . . . .	1				Jos <sup>b</sup> Davison . . . . .	1	1		
Henry Smith . . . . .	1	1			Alex <sup>s</sup> Willock . . . . .	1			
Eliz. Mathews . . . . .		1			Ann Hardtman . . . . .		1		
Alex <sup>s</sup> Proctor . . . . .	2	1			Eliz. Yates . . . . .		1		
Ann Martin . . . . .		3			Mary Mead . . . . .		1		
Tho <sup>o</sup> Fraser . . . . .	1	2	1		Arthur Wilkinson . . . . .	1	5		
Letitia Lockhart . . . . .		1	2	2	Mathew Donning . . . . .	1			
Sarah Portavine . . . . .		1			Fra <sup>s</sup> James . . . . .		1		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Cooke . . . . .		1			Esau Ramsay . . . . .	1			
Rachel Browne . . . . .		1	1		Ann Peller . . . . .		1	1	
Peter Delanoy . . . . .	1	1	1	1	Mary Hughes . . . . .		1	1	
Tho <sup>o</sup> Lessley . . . . .	1				Anth <sup>o</sup> Bezune . . . . .	1	3	1	1
Geo. M <sup>c</sup> Dougal . . . . .	1				Alex <sup>s</sup> Ramsay . . . . .	1			
Jane Hawes . . . . .		1			Eliz. Alihaud . . . . .		1	1	
Simon Day . . . . .	1	1	5	2	Rich <sup>d</sup> Sheepshank . . . . .	1			
Simon Aska . . . . .	1	1			Rich <sup>d</sup> Lee . . . . .	1	2		1
Sarah Ankittle . . . . .		1	1		Mary Blowers . . . . .		2		
Sarah Reynolds . . . . .		1			Edw <sup>d</sup> Green . . . . .	4			
Cath. Murray . . . . .		4			W <sup>m</sup> Bailey . . . . .	1			
John White . . . . .	1	1			Mary Ann Oliver . . . . .		1		1
Sam <sup>l</sup> Husbands . . . . .	1	1			Sarah Dugdull . . . . .		1		
Tho <sup>o</sup> Berry . . . . .	1				Edw <sup>d</sup> Reed . . . . .	1			
Patrick Barry . . . . .	1	1			Eliz <sup>a</sup> Warner . . . . .		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Cane . . . . .	1				Edw <sup>d</sup> Welch . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Henry Burke . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>o</sup> Nicholson . . . . .	1	2	1	1
Nath. Lucas . . . . .	1				Eliz <sup>a</sup> Wearum . . . . .		1		
Cressey Bryan . . . . .	1	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Tidhope . . . . .	1	1		
W <sup>m</sup> Strong . . . . .	1				Jn <sup>o</sup> Stokes . . . . .	1			
Christopher Ceely . . . . .	1	2	1		Jos <sup>b</sup> Buckley . . . . .	3			
John Hart . . . . .	2		1		Ja <sup>s</sup> Bowey . . . . .	1			
Cha <sup>s</sup> Wager Mann . . . . .	1				Sarah Smith . . . . .			1	
Edward Tyley . . . . .	2		1		Magnus Cooper . . . . .	1	1		
Jn <sup>o</sup> Conyers . . . . .	1				Marg <sup>t</sup> Reed . . . . .		1	2	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Walven . . . . .	1				Jacob Alihaud . . . . .	1			
Geo. Bingham . . . . .	3	1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Wise . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Nath. Gilbert, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1	1	1		Lucy Gibbons . . . . .		1	1	
Jonathan Chandler . . . . .	1				Ann Godsell . . . . .		1		
Tho <sup>o</sup> Hart . . . . .	1				Rich <sup>d</sup> Toppin . . . . .	1	1		
Thos. Martin . . . . .	1	1	1	1	Ann Dempsey . . . . .		1		
Hen. Guicheneat . . . . .	1	4			John Gattley . . . . .	1	2		
Mich. Lovell . . . . .	2	3	1	2	Eliz <sup>a</sup> Parker . . . . .		1	1	
Anna Stevens . . . . .		1			Mary Murray . . . . .		1		
Eliz. Knight . . . . .		2	1		David Allen . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>o</sup> Knight . . . . .	1				Joanna Griffith . . . . .		1	1	1
Elias Ferris . . . . .	1				Sarah Sedgwick . . . . .		2	2	1
Geo. Fleming . . . . .	1				Rebecca Horton . . . . .		1		
Mary Crump . . . . .		2			Nath. Booth . . . . .	1	1		1
Cath. Falkner . . . . .		1			Mary Saville . . . . .		1		
Hen. Bingham . . . . .	1				Sarah Roach . . . . .		1	1	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Foster . . . . .	1				Mary Nitell . . . . .		2	1	
Eliz. Glanville . . . . .		2	1		W <sup>m</sup> Shervington . . . . .	1	1		
Hannah Vollard . . . . .		1		1	Eliz. Fontaineu . . . . .		1		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Mascal . . . . .		1		2	W <sup>m</sup> Day . . . . .	1			
Richard Irwin . . . . .	2	1			Cæsar Roach . . . . .	1	3		1
Ja <sup>s</sup> Storrick . . . . .	1				Eliz <sup>a</sup> Kidd . . . . .		1	1	
Alex <sup>s</sup> Taylor . . . . .	1				Gabriel Thibou . . . . .	1	1	1	
Tho <sup>o</sup> May . . . . .	1				Susan <sup>b</sup> Nibbs . . . . .		1		2
Marg <sup>t</sup> Chamberlain . . . . .		1		1	Eliz. Copleman . . . . .		1		
Eliz. Burton . . . . .		2	2	7	Tho <sup>o</sup> Huyghue . . . . .	1	1	1	2
Geo. Morgan . . . . .	1	2	1	1	Cath. Slaney . . . . .		1		
Jos <sup>b</sup> Manwaring . . . . .	1				Ja <sup>s</sup> Nihell . . . . .	1			
Marg <sup>t</sup> Carty . . . . .		1			Jn <sup>o</sup> Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	2	2	1	
Jane Nibbs . . . . .		3	1	1	Cha <sup>s</sup> Wignole . . . . .	1			
Peter M <sup>c</sup> Adam . . . . .	1				Sarah Scannall . . . . .		1		1
Eliz. Delap . . . . .		1	2	4	Edw <sup>d</sup> Gamble . . . . .	1	1	3	5
Tho <sup>o</sup> Maddox . . . . .	1	1		1	Hugh Shewcraft . . . . .	2	2	1	3
W <sup>m</sup> Geo. Crabb . . . . .	1				Ja <sup>s</sup> Barton . . . . .	2	2	1	1
Marg <sup>t</sup> Mahany . . . . .		[blank]			Rebecca Cheney . . . . .		1		
Elinor Hazlewood . . . . .		2	1	1	Tyrrell Herbert . . . . .	1			
Ann Allen . . . . .		1		1	Edw <sup>d</sup> Horne, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1		1	
Tho <sup>o</sup> Hazlewood . . . . .					Lawrence Nihell, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1			
Anth. Jones . . . . .	1	1			Caroline Claxton . . . . .		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Denbow . . . . .	2	4		1	Tho <sup>o</sup> Barry . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Tho <sup>o</sup> Sawcolt . . . . .	1				Mary Brenan . . . . .		1		
Jacob Huyghue . . . . .	2	2	2	3	W <sup>m</sup> Mussett . . . . .	1			



Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Charity Jervis . . . . .		1	1	10
Ja <sup>s</sup> Alley . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Greenway . . . . .	1	1		1
Eliz. Stevens . . . . .		1		1
Fra <sup>s</sup> Andiens . . . . .		1	1	
Baptist Looby . . . . .	1			
Marg <sup>t</sup> Clerk . . . . .		1	1	
Mary Allen . . . . .		1		
Weavil Smith . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Warren . . . . .	1			2
Jane Osborne . . . . .		2	1	
Jane Fisher . . . . .		2	1	1
G. F. N Pearce . . . . .	1			
Sam <sup>l</sup> Franks . . . . .	1		1	1
Jane Leary . . . . .		1		
Lucy Goodall . . . . .		1		
Tho <sup>s</sup> Lynch . . . . .	1			
John Smith . . . . .	2	1		
Alex <sup>s</sup> Simms . . . . .	1	1		
Ja <sup>s</sup> Winchester . . . . .	1	1		
Mary Sawcolt . . . . .	2	1		
Sarah Martin . . . . .		2		1
Jn <sup>s</sup> Graham . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Martin . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Alex <sup>s</sup> Dean . . . . .	2	1	1	
Jane Irwin . . . . .		1		
Mary Ann Burges . . . . .		1		
Mary Claxton . . . . .		1	1	1
Henry Lee . . . . .	1	1		
Rob <sup>t</sup> Browne . . . . .	4	1		2
Jn <sup>s</sup> Evans . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Barty . . . . .	1			1
Tho <sup>s</sup> Pounsford . . . . .	1			1
Nath <sup>l</sup> Monk . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Bartlett . . . . .	1			
Rich <sup>d</sup> Pearce . . . . .	1	1		
Jn <sup>s</sup> Volland . . . . .	1	1		
Arch <sup>d</sup> Campbell . . . . .	4			
W <sup>m</sup> Mathews . . . . .	1	1		
Elinor Finch . . . . .		[blank]		
Jane Andrews . . . . .		1	1	
Jos <sup>h</sup> Dewberry . . . . .	1	1		
Eliz. Richardson . . . . .		1	2	
Ann Lynch . . . . .		1		
Jn <sup>s</sup> Bromfield . . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Welch . . . . .	1			
Ann Paynter . . . . .		1		
Eliz. Vickers . . . . .		1		
Judith Mullins . . . . .		1		
Geo. Stacpoole . . . . .	1	1		2
Familys 701	594	622	222	230

S<sup>t</sup> JOHNS DIVISION.

Walter Nugent . . . . .	8	5	1	1
Charles Dunbar . . . . .	4		1	
John Lindsay . . . . .	1			
Jonas Langford . . . . .	4	1	3	1
Abram. Redwood . . . . .	1			
John Tomlinson . . . . .	5	5		
Edward Williams . . . . .	5	2	1	2
Thomas Dwitt . . . . .	1	1		
Nath <sup>l</sup> Gilbert . . . . .	2			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Warner . . . . .	6	2		
Tho <sup>s</sup> Parker . . . . .	2	1	1	3
Richard Kirwan . . . . .	1	3	2	
John Sawcolt . . . . .	1	3		1
Tho <sup>s</sup> Peige . . . . .	1	1		
Benj <sup>n</sup> Ard . . . . .	1	1		1
M <sup>rs</sup> Desilven . . . . .	1	1	2	
James Keeling . . . . .	2	1		1
George Harton . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Rob <sup>t</sup> Jacobs . . . . .	3	1	1	1
John Marchell . . . . .	1	1		1
M <sup>rs</sup> Blizard . . . . .	3	2		
W <sup>m</sup> Young . . . . .	2	1	1	1
M <sup>rs</sup> Nanton . . . . .	2	1		
George Byam . . . . .	4	1	2	2
W <sup>m</sup> Horn . . . . .	2	2	3	1
Edward Horn . . . . .	6	7		
Edward Hamilton . . . . .	3	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Allen . . . . .	3	2		
John Host . . . . .	2	3	3	
Peter Kirwan . . . . .	3	3		
Rowland Oliver . . . . .	9	3		2
W <sup>m</sup> Dunbar . . . . .	2	1		
George Lucas . . . . .	4	2		
Nath <sup>l</sup> Gilbert . . . . .	3	1		
Isaac Thibou . . . . .	6	3	4	4
Rob <sup>t</sup> Nibbs . . . . .	2	2	1	
Merrick Turnbull . . . . .	3	3		
Edw <sup>d</sup> Otto Bayer . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Weeks . . . . .	4	1		1
John Otto Bayer . . . . .	11	8	3	3
W <sup>m</sup> Williamson . . . . .	2			
Dan <sup>l</sup> Mathew . . . . .	1	1		
John Lightfoot . . . . .	1	2		
George Clerk . . . . .		2		
Margaret Paynter . . . . .	1	1		
Rob <sup>t</sup> McLaughlin . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Redhead . . . . .	3	1		
Robert Bannister . . . . .	6	2	1	2
Catharine Nugent . . . . .		1		
John Knight . . . . .	3	2		3
Joseph Greenway . . . . .	1	1		1

Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Samuel Massett . . . . .	4	1	1	
John Addis . . . . .	1	2	1	
Eliz. Douglass . . . . .		2		
W <sup>m</sup> Burton . . . . .	2			
Phillip Ronan, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1	1	3	1
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Carroll . . . . .	1	1		
Marg <sup>t</sup> Salmarve . . . . .		1		1
Ann Williamson . . . . .		1		1
W <sup>m</sup> Reynolds . . . . .	1	1	2	3
Geo. Thomas, Jun <sup>r</sup> , Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1			
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Watson . . . . .		1	1	7
Samuel Hawse . . . . .	1	1		
James Brebnar . . . . .	1	1		1
Phillip Jones . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Phillip Ronan . . . . .	4	4	2	1
John Ronan . . . . .	3	2	1	
Nicholas Jackson . . . . .	1	1		
Edm <sup>d</sup> More Mascal . . . . .	1	1	1	
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Scott . . . . .	1	1		1
Ann Wilson . . . . .		1		1
Parham Plantation . . . . .	9	3		1
Bethells D <sup>e</sup> . . . . .	4			
Edward Byams . . . . .	4			
Jn <sup>s</sup> Wickhams, now Freemans . . . . .	4	3		
Langfords . . . . .	1	1		
Arthur Freemans . . . . .	3			
Col. Cochrans . . . . .	2	2	1	
Gov <sup>r</sup> Martins . . . . .	2			
Judge Gordon . . . . .	5		1	
Ham. Kerby . . . . .	2	2		1
John Duer . . . . .	5			
S <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Codrington . . . . .	17		1	
W <sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe . . . . .	1	1	1	2
John Pare . . . . .	2			
Shute Shrimpton Yeamans . . . . .	2	2	1	2
John Sanderson . . . . .	2	2		
Total . . . . .	104	52	22	24

NEW NORTH SOUND DIVISION.

Shepherds Estate . . . . .	2			
Jeremiah Nibbs . . . . .	1			
Barry Nibbs . . . . .	2	1	1	2
Tho <sup>s</sup> Gravenor, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	4		
Hamilton Kerby, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	4	1		1
Rowl <sup>d</sup> Otto Bayer . . . . .	3	1	2	
General Thomas's . . . . .	4	3		
Rowl <sup>d</sup> Ash, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	3	3	1	2
Doctor Frazier . . . . .	2			
Hamilton's Estate . . . . .	2			
Nichol's . . . . .	2			
Gov <sup>r</sup> Tomlinson's . . . . .	8			
Arthur Williams . . . . .	2	1	2	1
W <sup>m</sup> Meredith . . . . .	2	4	3	4
Powells Estate . . . . .	2	1		
Carlises . . . . .	6			
Giles Blizard . . . . .	4			
W <sup>m</sup> Blizard . . . . .	3	4	3	2
James Grigg . . . . .		1		
Frances Elliott . . . . .	1	1	2	
W <sup>m</sup> Jarvis . . . . .	6	1		
Peter Guiliat . . . . .	1	2		
Mathew Williams . . . . .	1	2	2	
Stephen Blizard, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	7	2		
Henry Elliot . . . . .	1	1		1
Christ <sup>r</sup> Blizard . . . . .	1	1	1	4
D <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>s</sup> Richardson . . . . .	2	3		3
Wintrops . . . . .	2			
Jos <sup>h</sup> Williamson . . . . .	1	1	3	
W <sup>m</sup> Welsh . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Rich <sup>d</sup> Buckley . . . . .	4	4	1	2
Jos <sup>h</sup> Guiliat . . . . .	2	3		
Sarah Taxter . . . . .		1		
... Nibbs . . . . .	1		2	2
Simon Atkinson . . . . .	1		1	
... Artey . . . . .		1		1
Col. Gunthorpe, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	7	3		
W <sup>m</sup> Byam . . . . .	7			
Ja <sup>s</sup> Nibbs, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	6	2		
Total . . . . .	106	56	25	26

POPES HEAD DIVISION.

Tho <sup>s</sup> Jarvis, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	2	1	2	1
James Hudson . . . . .	1			
John Bird . . . . .	1	1	1	
Jn <sup>s</sup> Darvill . . . . .	1	1		
Na <sup>l</sup> Humphry . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Sam <sup>l</sup> Jones . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Na <sup>l</sup> Knight . . . . .	1	1	1	
Jn <sup>s</sup> Coppin . . . . .	1	1		
Jn <sup>s</sup> Treasher . . . . .	1			
Barny Poole . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Burton . . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Cameron . . . . .	1			
Rich <sup>d</sup> Ball . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Richey . . . . .	1	1		1
W <sup>m</sup> Casson . . . . .	1	1		
Na <sup>l</sup> Lavicount . . . . .	1	1		
Mary Hill . . . . .	1	1		
Isaac Hughes . . . . .	1	1		
Giles Wilcox . . . . .	1		1	
Peter Wilcox, Jun <sup>r</sup> . . . . .	1	1		
Sam <sup>l</sup> Hilton . . . . .	1	1		
Geo. Hilton . . . . .	1			

Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Tim. Clarkley . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>r</sup> Williamson . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Bunn . . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Sones (not able)	1			
Dennis Ferrell . . . .	1			
Bethel Clarkley . . . .	1			
Total . . . . .	28	16	8	4

BELFAST DIVISION.

John Jeffreson . . . .	3	2	2	
John Nibbs . . . . .	1	2	1	
Jos <sup>h</sup> Todman . . . . .	1	1		
John Mayer . . . . .	2	2		
John Todman . . . . .	1			
Peter Lavicount . . . .	3	3	2	2
Rob <sup>t</sup> Mallam . . . . .	2	2	1	1
W <sup>m</sup> Garratt . . . . .	3	1		
Benj <sup>a</sup> Steel . . . . .	2	1	4	2
Rob <sup>t</sup> Parry . . . . .	4	3	1	2
Ann Lowry . . . . .		3	2	2
And <sup>w</sup> Martino . . . . .	2	2		
Peter Addjitt . . . . .		1		
Tho <sup>s</sup> Spencer . . . . .	2	2		1
Edw <sup>d</sup> Willson . . . . .	2			
Patrick Grant . . . . .	2	1		
Jos <sup>h</sup> Parker . . . . .	2	2		1
Mart <sup>o</sup> Lavicount . . . .	1			
Benj <sup>a</sup> Wickham . . . . .	2			
Jos <sup>h</sup> Wickham . . . . .	2	1		1
Mary Lideatt . . . . .	1	4		1
John Irwin . . . . .	1			
Sam <sup>l</sup> Lavicount . . . . .	1			
Thos. Urlin . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Mackaile . . . . .	2	1		
Nich <sup>s</sup> Collins . . . . .	3	2		3
James Archer . . . . .	1			
Total . . . . .	48	37	15	20

FALMOUTH DIVISION.

Rich <sup>d</sup> Hoser . . . . .	2	1	3	1
Nat <sup>l</sup> Marchant . . . . .	2	2	1	1
Cath. Hughes . . . . .		2		1
Mary Bower . . . . .		1		1
James Irwin . . . . .	1		1	1
Mary Cockrom . . . . .		1		1
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Hale . . . . .		3		
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Bailey . . . . .		1		
Marg <sup>t</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Clashley . . . .		1	1	1
Rich <sup>d</sup> Nanton . . . . .	1			
Jos <sup>h</sup> Miller . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Franks . . . . .		1		
Cath. Brunan . . . . .		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Jones . . . . .	1	1	2	1
Peter Jenks . . . . .	1			
Jona <sup>a</sup> Nunn . . . . .	1	1		
W <sup>m</sup> Crozin . . . . .	1			
Ja <sup>s</sup> Ware . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Davies . . . . .	1	1	1	
Ja <sup>s</sup> Coakeley . . . . .	1	1		1
Tho <sup>s</sup> Morris . . . . .	1	4		
Cha <sup>s</sup> Morris . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Thompson . . . . .	1	1	1	
Rebecca Mills . . . . .		2		
Barbara Taylor . . . . .		1	2	1
Eliz <sup>a</sup> Taylor . . . . .		1		
Mary Willson . . . . .	1	1		
Rob <sup>t</sup> Carpenter . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Andrew Hiks . . . . .	1			
Geo. Thomas . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Page . . . . .	1			
Rich <sup>d</sup> Pufford . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>o</sup> Martin . . . . .	1			
Rev. Rob <sup>t</sup> Davidson . . . .		[blank]		
Tho <sup>s</sup> Freeman . . . . .	1			
Peter Bawn . . . . .			1	
W <sup>m</sup> Pike . . . . .	1	1	3	1
Christ <sup>r</sup> Skelton . . . . .		1		
Mary Stinson . . . . .		1		
Eliz. Oysterman . . . . .		1		
James Barton . . . . .		2		
W <sup>m</sup> Gaul . . . . .	1	1	1	1
W <sup>m</sup> Barton . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Arch <sup>d</sup> Ramsey . . . . .	1	1		1
Hamlyn Martin . . . . .	1	1	1	4
John Dawley . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Greatrix . . . . .		2		
Jos <sup>h</sup> Green . . . . .	1		1	1
Rowl <sup>d</sup> Nanton . . . . .	1	1	3	
Rob <sup>t</sup> Brackstone . . . . .	1	1		6
Sam <sup>l</sup> Winthrop . . . . .	1			
John Martin . . . . .	2	1	2	1
Jos <sup>h</sup> Green . . . . .	1			
John Abbott . . . . .	3	1		
Geo. Bladen . . . . .	1	1	2	
Geo. Horsfort . . . . .	2	1	3	
John Tankard . . . . .	1			
Ja <sup>s</sup> Barter . . . . .	3	2	3	1
Rich <sup>d</sup> Tyrrell . . . . .	5	3		
Gales Estate . . . . .	2			
Hen. Warner . . . . .	2	1	1	1
Tho <sup>s</sup> Bodkin . . . . .	1			
Jos <sup>h</sup> Farley . . . . .	5	1		1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Yummons . . . . .	3	1	1	1
Rich <sup>d</sup> Glover . . . . .	4	1	1	1

Familys.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Dudley Sweeny . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Maxwell . . . . .	8	1		1
Cath. Horsfort . . . .		3		
Sweets Estate . . . . .	2			
Corintons Do. . . . .	1			
John Grant . . . . .	10	1		
James Doeg . . . . .	4			
Daniel Mathew . . . . .	2			
Total . . . . .	100	67	43	35

WILLOUGHBY BAY DIVISION.

Francis Delap . . . . .	4	3	2	
W <sup>m</sup> Thomas . . . . .	2	1		
Est. Archib <sup>d</sup> Cochran . .	2			
Rowland Frye . . . . .	4	1		
Martin Blake . . . . .	4			
Vallence Morris . . . . .	1			
Eliz. Looby . . . . .		2		
John Lyons . . . . .	5	6	2	3
Steph. Lavington . . . .	3	3		1
Rob <sup>t</sup> Christian . . . . .	2	2		2
Jane Webb . . . . .	2	2		
John Duer . . . . .	2			
Total . . . . .	31	20	4	6

OLD ROAD DIVISION.

John Brooks, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	4	3		3
Stephen Lynch . . . . .	4	4		4
Jn <sup>o</sup> Darm <sup>n</sup> Nanton . . . .	2	5	1	5
Roger Astley . . . . .	1	2		2
Geo. Halleron . . . . .	1	1	1	1
Tho <sup>s</sup> Byshop . . . . .	2	2	2	2
Sam <sup>l</sup> Marchant . . . . .	6	6	6	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Francis . . . . .	2			
Mary Swan . . . . .		4		
Pat <sup>k</sup> Cusack . . . . .	1			
Lidia Trant . . . . .		1		
Rich <sup>d</sup> Collins . . . . .	1			
Valen. Browne . . . . .	1			
Oliver Kirwan . . . . .	1			
Marg <sup>t</sup> Ailhaud . . . . .		1		
W <sup>m</sup> Trant . . . . .	1	2		
Josiah Wipton . . . . .	1	1		
Cesar Trant . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Torvat . . . . .	1			
Rachel Farley . . . . .				
Jas. Ailhaud . . . . .				
Mary Francis . . . . .				
Tho <sup>s</sup> Tracey . . . . .				
Cath. Jacobs . . . . .				
Rich <sup>d</sup> Nanton Wipton . . .				
Jn <sup>o</sup> Cane . . . . .				
Rich <sup>d</sup> Chapman . . . . .				
Theo. Greatrick . . . . .				
Joshua Gittons . . . . .				
W <sup>m</sup> Phillpot . . . . .				
Jn <sup>o</sup> Smith . . . . .				
Jas. M <sup>c</sup> Intier . . . . .				
Pat <sup>k</sup> Arnold . . . . .				
Edw <sup>d</sup> Stainner . . . . .				
Sam <sup>l</sup> Franklyn . . . . .				
Isaac Jacobs . . . . .				
John Kidd . . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>o</sup> Jordain . . . . .	1			
James Welch . . . . .	1			
	48	44	10	18

BERMUDIAN VALLEY & NEW DIVISION.

And <sup>w</sup> Lessley, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	5	2		
John Frye . . . . .	5	3	2	1
Jos <sup>h</sup> Weston . . . . .	1			
Fra <sup>s</sup> Frye . . . . .	3	1	3	1
John Stevens . . . . .	3	1		
John Bolan . . . . .	2			
Rob <sup>t</sup> Brown . . . . .	4	2	1	2
Mary Celey . . . . .		2	1	2
	23	11	7	6

NEW DIVISION.

Rob <sup>t</sup> Browne . . . . .	6	4	3	2
Cha <sup>s</sup> Dunbar . . . . .	2	3	2	1
Ja <sup>s</sup> Manwaring . . . . .	4	3	2	1
Jn <sup>o</sup> Sedgwick . . . . .	3	3	3	1
Nath <sup>l</sup> Webb . . . . .	2	2	1	
John Foster . . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Allen . . . . .	3	3	2	1
Rob <sup>t</sup> Martin . . . . .	2	1		
Cap <sup>t</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Martin . . . . .	2	1	2	2
Col. Sam <sup>l</sup> Martin . . . . .	7	1		
James Doeg . . . . .	4			
W <sup>m</sup> Smith . . . . .	3	2		2
Nesbit Darby . . . . .	1			
Mary Hanson . . . . .	3	1		3
Walter Tullideph . . . . .	8	3		1
John Watkins . . . . .	2			
Sam <sup>l</sup> Jennings . . . . .	2	1		
Geo. Leonard . . . . .		1		2
	55	29	16	15
	23	11	7	6
Total . . . . .	78	40	23	21



Famils.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
DICKINSONS BAY DIVISION.				
W <sup>m</sup> Mackinnen . . . .	7	1		
Ja <sup>s</sup> Emra, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	1	1		
Widow Evanson . . . .	1	2	1	2
Jn <sup>o</sup> Hillhouse . . . .	1			
Mathew Christian . . . .	3	1	1	
Nat <sup>l</sup> Knight, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	5	2	1	
Sam <sup>l</sup> Nibbs, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	3	2	1	1
Thos. Watkins, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	4	1		
Rob <sup>t</sup> Gray, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	5	2	2	3
John Dunbar, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	4			
Sam <sup>l</sup> Jones . . . .	2	1		
Brister Russell . . . .	1	1	1	3
Thomas Cross . . . .	1	1	1	
Fort Hamilton . . . .	2			
Corbesons point Fort . . . .	1	2		
James Brenan . . . .	1			
Coll <sup>l</sup> Otto . . . .	4	1		
Ja <sup>s</sup> Gambel . . . .		2		
Doct <sup>r</sup> Sydeshorf . . . .	5			
Ja <sup>s</sup> Barton . . . .	3	2	1	1
Eph <sup>me</sup> Jordon . . . .	4	2	1	2
Ja <sup>s</sup> Smith . . . .	2	1		2
Dan <sup>l</sup> Grant . . . .	2		1	
Total . . . .	20	8	3	5

MERCERS CREEK DIVISION.				
Col. Nat. Gilbert . . . .	3	4		1
Fra <sup>s</sup> Farley, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	4	2	1 not able	2
George Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	4	3	1	
Sam <sup>l</sup> Redhead, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	1			
Jn <sup>o</sup> Greenway . . . .	2	1	1	2
Edward Evanson . . . .	2	1		
Edw. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	1			
S <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Codrington . . . .	2	1		1
Rich <sup>d</sup> Tuite, Esq <sup>r</sup> . . . .	3	1	2	1
S <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Codrington . . . .	2			
Total . . . .	24	13	5	7

NONSUCH DIVISION.				
Rob <sup>t</sup> Moncreif . . . .	1			
Tho <sup>s</sup> Elmes . . . .	5		1	
Sam <sup>l</sup> Harman . . . .	5	2		5
W <sup>m</sup> Murray . . . .	3	1		
W <sup>m</sup> Hunt . . . .	3	2	1	1
Rob <sup>t</sup> Yille . . . .	2			
Martin Goble . . . .	4	1	1	
Jos <sup>h</sup> Archbould . . . .	3			
Ja <sup>s</sup> Hector Lony . . . .	1	1	1	2
Anth. Browne . . . .	1	2		
Coleman Heyns . . . .	1			
Cornel. Mineham . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Sheriff . . . .	1			
Rowl <sup>d</sup> Hamilton . . . .	3	1		2
Hen. Harding . . . .	1	1		1
Hen. Symes . . . .	3	1	2	
Rich <sup>d</sup> Cole . . . .	2	1	1	
John Hunt . . . .	1			
Ma. Walrond . . . .	3	2	2	
Sarah Pike . . . .		2		
Cha. Williams . . . .	2			
Sa. Symes . . . .		4		
Ben. Merchant . . . .	1			
Eliz. Parry . . . .		3		
Fra <sup>s</sup> Lyons . . . .		1		
Pat <sup>k</sup> Cusack . . . .	4	2		5
Geo. Reynolds . . . .	1	4	1	3
Ja <sup>s</sup> Anderson . . . .	4			
Richard Clow . . . .	1			
W <sup>m</sup> Lyons . . . .	3	1		
Rachel Kipps . . . .		1		1
W <sup>m</sup> Bowin . . . .	2			
Jn <sup>o</sup> Colburn . . . .	1	2	2	
Tho <sup>s</sup> Malcher . . . .	2	1	1	
Marg <sup>t</sup> Harding . . . .		1		1
W <sup>m</sup> Wallis . . . .	3	1		2
Jn <sup>o</sup> Holmes . . . .	1	1		
Hen. Kipps . . . .	1	1	1	
W <sup>m</sup> Folliott . . . .	1	1		3
George Hopson . . . .	1	2	1	2
W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton . . . .	2	2	2	
Tho <sup>s</sup> Ryce . . . .	2	1		1
Rob <sup>t</sup> Smyth . . . .	1	1	1	
Pat <sup>k</sup> White . . . .	1			
Thos. Wilcocks . . . .	1	1		
John Barber . . . .	1			
Barbara Carey . . . .		1		
Sarah Symes . . . .		4		
W <sup>m</sup> Ossbistone . . . .	2	1	1	3
Total . . . .	81	55	20	32

Total of Inhabitants in the Island of Antigua.

DIVISIONS.				
S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town . . . .	594	622	222	230
S <sup>t</sup> Johns . . . .	129	78	31	29
Old North Sound . . . .	104	52	22	24
New North Sound . . . .	106	56	25	26
Popes Head . . . .	28	16	8	4
Belfast . . . .	48	37	15	20
Falmouth . . . .	100	67	43	35

Divisions.	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
Willoughby Bay . . . .	31	20	4	6
Old Road . . . .	48	44	18	18
Bermudian Valley & New Division . . . .	78	40	23	21
Dickinsons Bay . . . .	42	17	8	9
Five Islands . . . .	20	8	3	5
Mercers Creek . . . .	24	13	5	7
Nonsuch . . . .	81	55	20	32
Total = 3261	1433	1123	439	266

1754, January 15. Edward Warner, Esq., is sworn as Deputy Provost-Marshal.

April 8. Edward Otto Baijer had been appointed to the Council in 1748, but his name had been omitted from the new lists because it was thought that he would not return to Antigua. Their Lordships now require the Governor to restore him to his former rank and precedence.

June 21. This day a patent was signed at Kensington for Harry Webb to be Attorney-General of the Leeward Islands. By Act of 11 December 1754 provision was made for the erection of a new church at Parham Town in place of the old parish church of St. Peter. The ancient burial-ground in this parish is situated about two miles from the town, and it is probable that the old church was adjacent thereto.

July 3. Petition of the churchwardens and vestry of St. Peter's for leave to bring in an Act to build a new church.

July 18. Dr. James Stevenson, who has a certificate from Surgeons' Hall, Dr. James McKittrick, and Dr. William Campbell, are all licensed.

The following are ordered to join the Troop:—

Jn <sup>o</sup> Braham.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Jenkins.	Cha. Manning.
W <sup>m</sup> Buckley.	W <sup>m</sup> Campbell.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Nethercott.
Isaac Caton.	Pat. Maxwell.	Rob. Nibbs.
Alex. Crawford.	Robarts Merri-	Rich. Pears.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Inglese.	field.	Rich. Sheep-
Elias Ferris.	Josiah Martin.	shanks.
W <sup>m</sup> Garrett Hill-	Chas. Martin.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Sherriffe.
house.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Muir.	Carter Stevens.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Harvey.	Alex. Munro.	Tho. Winter.

£9000 was voted for the completion of the new barracks.

September 12. Mr. John Sharpe, the Agent, is instructed to apply to the Crown for £4000 towards the barracks.

On the 13<sup>th</sup> of September was a violent hurricane at the Leeward Islands, in which 15 vessels were run on shore at Montserrat and Antigua, and 5 at S<sup>t</sup> Kits, which had received great damage.

(‘Gentleman’s Magazine,’ p. 529.)

December 10. Walter Tullideph, having been called up to the Council, vacates his seat in the Assembly.

1755, January 9. Thomas Jarvis, having been called up to the Council, vacates his seat in the Assembly. Thomas Barry takes the oaths as Clerk to the Council, and John Halliday is returned *vice* Walter Tullideph.

February 12. William Dunbar is returned for Popeshead.

March 14. Rowland Ash, Henry Byam, Thomas Lessly, and James Emra, Esqrs., are all sworn as J.P.’s.

May 13. The Admiralty is asked to repair the forts at English Harbour.

May 30. A writer says that they are erecting new barracks at Antigua for 700 men at a cost of £18,000 sterling or £30,000 currency, the old ones being so bad. £3000 or £4000 may be granted by the King.

June 4. Alexander Fraser, a Captain in Colonel Duroure's regiment, is sworn a J.P.

June 24. Mandamus dated at Whitehall for Thomas Jarvis to be of the Council *vice* John Gunthorpe deceased.

June 27. William Horne resigns his seat for St. John's Division.

July 11. William Young is returned for St. John's Division *vice* William Horne resigned. Robert Baker, Surveyor-General, has recently sounded English Harbour because a report had been spread that no ship over 50 guns could get in there, and Carlisle Bay, Barbados (an open roadstead with foul anchorage), had been suggested as a better naval station. Mr. Baker swears that the soundings are the same as in 1722 when he piloted in H.M.S. "Hector," and in 1748 when he published his map of Antigua.

July 22. Bills for £400 sterling on Samuel Fry, Esq., and £400 sterling on Richard Oliver, Esq., are drawn by the Assembly as four years' salary due to Mr. Sharpe the Agent.

September 9. Captain Thomas Morris, store-keeper of Monk's Hill, is to be paid £30 a year.

October 14. Richard Buckley petitions for the payment of £80 for his negro, who was executed for knocking down John Hodgkiss and robbing him of his hat.

December 4. By the death of Thomas Elmes there is a vacancy in the Assembly.

1756, January 20. Main Swete Walrond is returned *vice* Thomas Elmes.

April 8. Another seat in the Assembly is now vacant by Joshua Crump's death. The capture of the "Warwick" disastrous.

The following to join the Troop :—

Alex. Duchar.	Byam Freeman.	Chr. Nibbs.
Tho. Ellis.	Edw. Trant, Junr.	Adam Smart.
Sam. Bean.	Oliver Burke.	Jos. Lynch.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Forstor.	Rich. Alleyn.	Val. Brown.
Hen. West.	Sam. Simpson.	W <sup>m</sup> Mackaile.
Dav. Potter.	Jas. Connor.	
W <sup>m</sup> Walker.	Ernest Udney.	

May 5. Thomas Freeman returned *vice* Joshua Crump.

May 17. War\* was declared against France. The negroes this year numbered 31,428.

(Southey.)

June 2. Thomas Warner takes the oaths on his appointment as Attorney-General, and Harry Webb resigns his seat for St. John's Town.

June 9. William Warner returned for St. John's Town; Mr. William Horne resigns the post of Treasurer and Collector of the Impost, and the Hon. Daniel Warner is appointed in his place, giving £4000 sterling security.

\* A copy of this Declaration of War was printed in the 'London Magazine,' p. 237.

July 31. A gold-hilted sword was voted to Colonel Alexander Duroure on his departure for England.

August 11. Dr. James Dewar claims £50 for attending the French prisoners.

September 29. Thomas Downes is licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery. Rowland Ash resigns his seat for New North Sound.

October 12. Governor George Thomas writes that 32 privateers have been fitted at Antigua, St. Kitts, and Montserrat, and they have made captures to the amount of £60,000.

1756.				
	Men.	Women.	Boys.	Girls.
St Johns Town . . . .	563	619	230	235
St Johns Division . . .	125	75	33	28
Old North Sound Division .	105	50	24	26
New North Sound Division .	110	53	26	24
Popeshead Division . . .	26	16	9	5
Belfast Division . . . .	46	37	16	20
Falmouth Division . . .	94	66	44	35
Willoughby Bay Division .	31	19	4	6
Old Road Division . . .	49	44	10	17
Bermudian Valley & New Division . . . . .	77	45	24	20
Dickinsons Bay Division .	42	17	7	8
Five Islands Division . .	20	8	4	5
Mercers Creek Division . .	24	12	6	7
Nonsuch Division . . . .	80	56	21	32
Total . . . . .	1392	1117	458	468

The number of inhabitants has decreased owing to a malignant fever the preceding year. There are 18 forts and 14 guard-houses. Francis, Lord Hawley, Lieut.-Governor of Antigua, does not reside there.

October 25. William Jarvis returned for New North Sound.

Nov. 17.		
W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen, Jun.	Lewis Cusack.	Sam. Masset.
Geo. Byam.	Jas. Denbow.	Ben. McSween.
W <sup>m</sup> Anderton.	Rob. Hunter.	Dav. Weir, to join
Jn <sup>o</sup> Barrell.	Rob. Harvey.	the Troop.

The Assembly offer a bounty of £5 currency for every man killed or taken prisoner on board a French privateer, provided the capturing vessel have cruized for 10 days in sight of this island, and the capture be effected within 30 leagues to the east and 10 leagues to the westward.

On 17 November it was enacted, for the prevention of abuses in the fishery, that every mesh in the bunt of each net should be 2½ inches, and that no fresh fish, except turtle and jew fish, was to be sold over fourpence half-penny per lb.

1756. List of Prizes. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

May. The St Pierre, from Martinico for Marseilles, the Grand Duke, from Bourdeaux for Cape Francois, the Partein, with 280 slaves, & the Alcion, with 511, both from Africa for St Domingo; Le Infante de Bourdeaux, from Guardaloupe for Bourdeaux; Le Deaux Petits, from Martinico for Bayonne; L'Aimable, from Melimba, with 177 slaves, for Martinico, car. into Antigua by Commodore Frankland. (P. 261.)

July. L'Aimable Katherine, from Martinico for Marseilles, taken by the Winchester & car. into Antigua. (P. 360.)

Aug. The Pacifique, from Bordeaux for St Domingo, of 400 tons, 40 men, & 16 guns, is taken by the Blandford man of war & car. into Antigua. (P. 411.)

Sep. The Letitia, Curlet, from Antigua for London, was taken the 31st ult. by the Catt privateer off Bayonne. (P. 452.)



Dec. The Ceres, from Piscatana for Antigua, is car. into Guadaloupe, The Thomas, Harris, from Boston for Antigua, The Patty, Lynch, from Maryland for Antigua, The Tryal priv., Thomas, of Antigua, of 10 carriage guns, car. to Maryland, a sloop, from Antigua for Boston, the .... Thatcher, from Antigua, car. into Guadaloupe. (P. 594.)

1757, January 4. Henry Wilmot of Gray's Inn has been nominated Agent for Antigua *vice* Sharpe deceased.

February 16. Thomas Walker is appointed Attorney-General of the Leeward Islands *vice* Harry Webb returned to England.

May 18. John Halliday resigns his seat.

July 6. Eighty or ninety hogsheads of public sugar, for which no freight to London can be obtained, are to be consigned to four houses at Bristol, La Roach's and Devonshire and Reeves's, and the proceeds to go to Richard Oliver of London, and to save the additional commission to the latter, Mr. Robinson Tudway and Mr. John Browning are nominated as factors.

August 19. The Assembly are dissolved at their own desire. Robert Cholmondeley has succeeded Horace, Lord Walpole, as Surveyor and Auditor-General of all the revenue in America by patent dated 20 November 25 George.

1757, Sep. 20. New Sessions.

Hen. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Watkins	} St Johns Town.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Hart	
	W <sup>m</sup> Warner	
	Bap. Looby	
Sam. Nibbs, Esq <sup>r</sup>	W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen	} Dickinsons Bay.
	Sam. Nibbs	
Hon. Tho. Jarvis	Tho. Warner	} Popeshead.
	W <sup>m</sup> Jarvis	
Hon. Steph. Blizard	Sam. Martin	} New North Sound.
	Ham. Kerby	
Rob. Bannister, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Rob. Bannister	} Old North Sound.
	Tho. Freeman	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Jeaffreson, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Fra. Farley	} Belfast.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Jeaffreson	
Sam. Harman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Main S. Walrond	} Nonsuch.
	Sam. Harman, Jun.	
Rob. Christian, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Fra. Frye	} Willoughby Bay.
	Jas. Brebner	
W <sup>m</sup> Maxwell, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Rob. Christian	} Falmouth.
	W <sup>m</sup> Maxwell	
Hon. And. Lessly	Jn <sup>o</sup> Brooke	} Old Road.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Stevens	
Hon. Rowl <sup>d</sup> Oliver	Jn <sup>o</sup> Conyers	} St Johns Division.
	Geo. Byam	
Hon. Ed. Otto-Baijer	W <sup>m</sup> Allen	Five Islands.

Samuel Martin is chosen Speaker and Edward Gamble Clerk. Committee appointed to inspect forts. Commodore Frankland has been removed from the station by the Admiralty.

December 6. Lieut.-General Gilbert Fleming is given 12 months' leave.

1757. List of Prizes. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

The Hawk, Conolly, from London, the Henry, Graham, from Bristol, both for Antigua, car. into Guadaloupe. A Dutch vessel, from Antigna for Barbadoes, car. into Martinico. The Boyd, Boyd, from Glasgow for Antigua, taken.

Feb. The Minehead, Forrest, from Antigua for London, car. into St Ouge near Bordeaux. The Betty, Quinlin, from Antigua for Limerick, car. into a small port near Morlaix.

June. The Charming Sally, Simple, from N. England for Antigua, is car. into Guadaloupe.

Oct. The Polly, Robinson, the Ceres, Rindge, & the Samuel, Warner, from Piscataqua for Antigua, are taken by the Fr.

July. The merchantmen from the Leeward Islands, which are just arrived at the respective places of their destination, when they came from the West Indies,

amounted to 175 sail, including those bound for different ports in America, and not a single ship of them is missing. There never were more pleasing countenances seen on the Royal Exchange of London, than when the news came of this fleet's safe arrival. It is at least computed to be worth 2,000,000 sterling, very little of which was insured.

Great damage to St. John's Harbour having arisen owing to persons discharging therein rubbish and ballast, an Act was passed on 24 November imposing a heavy penalty for so doing, and the east part of Rat Island, 20 feet above high-water mark, was appointed for the deposit of all refuse.

1758, March. Captain Richard Tyrrell of H.M.S. "Buckingham," 70 guns, with H.M.S. "Cambridge," 80 guns, destroyed a fort and four privateers at Martinico. He also, with only his own ship, the "Buckingham," with 65 guns and a crew of 470 men, came to action with a French 74 with 700 men, a 38 gun frigate with 350 men, and a 28 gun vessel with 250 men. The "Florissant," 74, struck to him, but afterwards escaped with the others.

Thirty-eight shillings a day is agreed to be paid for supplying 580 gallons of water daily to the troops.

July 13. George Byam resigns his seat. Thomas Warner is appointed Attorney-General.

September 7. John Lightfoot takes the oaths and his seat at the Council.

October 5. Septimus Nibbs, Christopher Hodge, Nicholas Kirwan, Andrew Browne, to join the Troop. Arthur Freeman is sworn a J.P.

November 6. Thomas Warner to be Attorney-General of the Leeward Islands *vice* Thomas Walker deceased. Patent dated at the Court of Kensington.

December 14. Simeon Worlock, Ebenezer Elliott, George Brebner, and William Whitehead, to join the Troop. Proposals to be obtained for the deepening of English Harbour.

1758. From a letter from St Eustatia in the 'Amsterdam Gazette,' dated 9 April 1758, it appears that the Dutch Merchants accused the English privateers of unjustly confiscating their ships, 30 or 40 of which had within 3 or 4 weeks been condemned at Antigua on the most frivolous pretence. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 334.)

1758. Prize List. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

The Tartar, of Antigua, has taken a Fr. sloop & sent her to Montserrat. A Fr. snow, with sugar and coffee, from Montserrat for France, is taken by the Jennings priv. of Antigua.

Plantation News.

On the 28<sup>th</sup> of Oct. last Capt. White, late commander of the private sloop of war Tiger, Nat. Flin, Tho. Cole, Elias Atkins & Michael McCarroll, were tried at the court house in the town of St John in Antigua, for piratically entering a Spanish snow in Jan. last about 4 leagues from the island of Mona, & for stealing & carrying away from on board the said snow divers goods of considerable value; when, the evidence turned out so full against them that the judges, without much hesitation, sentenced them to be hanged, & Capt. White's body to be hung in chains; & they all suffered accordingly, except Elias Atkins, who was reprieved by his excellency the general.

Feb. A Fr. Letter of Marque sloop, from Currasso for Montserrat, with warlike stores, le Ferne priv. of 8 guns and the Grand Clamp of 12 ditto & 80 men, are taken by the Amazon & Antigua priv., & car. into Antigua. The de

Lorade priv. is also car. into Antigua by the Sturdy Beggar priv. of New York & the Antigua priv. The St Francis, from Philadelphia for Antigua, is drove ashore. A Snow from Gambia, a schooner, Hendrickson, from Liverpool, the Swift, Strong, from Cork, the . . . , Hayes, the Susan, Hepburn, the Anne, Talem, the Sally, Nicholas, & the Molly, Allen, all for Antigua, are taken.

April. The Tomlinson, Farrell, from Antigua for London, is sent into Morlaix.

June. The Flaming, Nichols, from St Kitts, the . . . Maclean, from Philadelphia, the Fanny, Hazlewood, from London, the Lamb, Nichols, from New York, & the Hazard, Warner, from Piscataqua, all for Antigua, the St Andrew, Grey, from Antigua for Berbicea, car. into Guadaloupe.

New York, June 19, Capt. Smith arrived at Newhaven the 7<sup>th</sup> inst., in 25 days from Antigua, & reports, that about a week before he sailed, Comm. Moore with 7 ships of the line, & 2 frigates, sailed from thence on some secret design, thought to be against St Domingo.

Oct. The Mary Ann, Call, from S. Carolina, & the Speedwell, Baldwin, from Newhaven, both for Antigua, car. into Martinico.

1759, January 18. Mr. Hamlin Martin to be gunner and storekeeper of Monk's Hill *vice* Thomas Morris deceased. Troops coming from Guadaloupe with dysentery are to be isolated at Rat Island barracks.

February 20 Writs of *mandamus* were signed at the Court of St. James for Arthur Freeman, Francis Frye, Byam Freeman, and Valentine Morris, to be of the Council *vice* Benjamin King, Rev. Francis Byam, and William Byam deceased, and William Mackinnen, who was appointed 17 June 1739 but hath never taken his seat.

February 26. John Watkins is sworn a Master and Examiner in Chancery. Three hundred able negroes are to be armed and sent to Guadaloupe. Commodore Moore is now on the station.

On 1 May Guadaloupe\* surrendered to General Barrington after three months' fighting in which Colonel Crump, an Antiguan, highly distinguished himself, and was left in command as Governor in June with three regiments. He died, however, in 1760. Commodore Moore's squadron in 16 months took 53 French privateers, carrying 400 guns and 2600 men.

August 9. William Allen resigns his seat, and Francis Frye has been called up to the Council.

September 6. Byam Freeman is called to the Council, and Nathaniel Gilbert, jun., is returned *vice* William Allen.

September 19. Edward Horne returned for St. John's Division *vice* Byam Freeman. A seat for Old North Sound is also now vacant by the death of Thomas Freeman. Andrew Lessly is still President.

\* For a full description of these proceedings see 'An Account of the Expedition to the West Indies against Martinico with the reduction of Guadeloupe and other the Leeward Islands Subject to the French King 1759, by Rich. Gardiner, Capt. of Marines.'

1759. List of Prizes. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

The Lesley, Onslow, with 323 slaves, & the Salisbury, Sacheverell, with 179, both from Africa, the Carolina, Thompson, & the snow Bartram, from Newhaven, & the sloop . . . , Bosden, from New York, all for Antigua, car. into Guardaloupe. The Pr. of Wales priv., from Antigua.

April. Two priv., one of 12 guns & 130 men, the other of 6 guns & 50 men, car. into Antigua by the Antiguan sloop Varlo. The Grace, French, from Dublin for Antigua, taken. The Edward & Susannah, McNamara, from Bristol & Madeira for Antigua, the Polly, McNamara, from Dublin & Madeira, the Lucy, Russell, from Madeira for Antigua, & a Brig from Boston, Ingram, master, & The London, King, from Glasgow for Antigua, taken.

July. The Snow Esprite, from Martinico is sent into Madeira by Cpts. Cookson & Allen, letters of marque, from Bristol for Antigua.

1760, January 2. The Governor writes that "Col<sup>o</sup> Oliver has of late resided principally at Nevis," so has appointed James Brebner to the Council.

Jan. 10. The King's sugars were sold in the long-room at the custom house, at the following prices, viz., Antigua, from 39s. 6d. to 40s. 9d., etc. Jeremiah Watkins, several years commander in the West India trade, & late supercargo of the Crump, William Turner commander, a letter of marque of 16 guns & 50 men, made oath that they sailed from London for Guadaloupe & Antigua last Aug., & in Oct. were taken by a Fr. frigate & car. into Brest, where they suffered very great hardships in prison.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 43.)

February 21. John Jeaffreson has resigned his seat.

March 27. The Assembly vote £400 sterling for a monument in St. John's churchyard to the late General Crump, their countryman; also a present of £500 sterling to his widow, whom he has left in distressed circumstances. The Council refuse to agree to this, and recommend that 100 guineas would be sufficient for the monument, and £200 sterling should be given to the widow. Samuel Elliott is returned for Belfast. William Warner succeeds Daniel Warner as Treasurer and Collector of the Impost.

April 17. Samuel Elliot returned for Belfast *vice* John Jeaffreson deceased. Mr. Nathaniel Gilbert, Speaker of Antigua, having joined the Methodists, preached to his slaves and formed a society of about 200. (Southey.)

April 24. The Assembly had suggested the payment of £200 for General Crump's monument and £300 for his widow, but the Council object that the amount is excessive and the Island sufficiently in debt. William Livingston is returned for St. John's Town *vice* William Warner resigned. £11,000 to be raised for the current year.

October 25. H.M.S. "Mermaid," of 24 guns, was wrecked at Barbuda and 50 of her crew drowned. King George II. died this day.



GEORGE III. 1760—1820.

1761, February 12. John Halliday returned for Willoughby Bay *vice* James Brebner called to the Council by Governor Thomas.

April 1. On the accession of George III. fresh commissions were issued to George Thomas, Captain-General, etc., Gilbert Fleming, Lieut.-General, Thomas Warner, Attorney-General, and Thomas Cottle, Solicitor-General of the Leeward Islands, also to Francis, Lord Hawley, Lieut.-Governor of Antigua.

June 3. Governor Thomas has appointed William Young to the Council *vice* Colonel Nathaniel Gilbert deceased.

June 6. Lord Rollo landing from James Douglas' squadron captured Dominica.

July 17. William Brunsel is licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery.

July 24. Thomas Warner the Attorney-General, who has been eight years at Antigua, applies for 12 months' leave.

1761, Aug. 20. New Sessions.		
Justices taking the election.	Persons elected.	For what place elected.
Ham. Kerby, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Sam. Martin, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ New North Sound.
	Hamilton Kerby, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
The Rev <sup>d</sup> M <sup>r</sup> David Hopkins	Jn <sup>o</sup> Hart, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town.
	Baptist Looby, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	W <sup>m</sup> Livingston, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
	Tho. Shephard, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Young, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Edw. Horne, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ S <sup>t</sup> Johns Division.
	Oliver Nugent, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Sam. Nibbs, Esq <sup>r</sup>	W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Dickinsons-bay.
	Jer. Blizard, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> Tho. Jarvis	Tho. Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Popeshead.
	W <sup>m</sup> Jarvis, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Lightfoot	Sam. Byam, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Old North Sound.
	Rob. Bannister, Jun., Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Pat. Grant, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Fra. Farley, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Belfast.
	Sam. Elliott, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
M. S. Walrond, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M. S. Walrond, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Nonsuch.
	Sam. Harman, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Rob. Christian, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Halliday, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Willoughby Bay.
	Tho. Elmes, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> J. Brebner	Rob. Christian, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Falmouth & Rendesvous-bay.
	W <sup>m</sup> Maxwell, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
The Hon <sup>ble</sup> F. Frye	Jn <sup>o</sup> Brooke, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Old Road Bermudian Valley, & New Division.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Stevens, Esq <sup>r</sup>	
Jn <sup>o</sup> Conyers, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Nath. Gilbert, Esq <sup>r</sup>	{ Five Islands.

Sam. Martin chosen Speaker.

August 21. Dr. William Tudhope licensed.

November 18. Petition of Thomas Oliver, Deputy-Secretary, for £143 for salary and fees as clerk to the Council for six months.

Dec. 1. Gov<sup>r</sup> Thomas writes "I had the honor to acquaint Y<sup>r</sup> L<sup>d</sup>ships that upon the Resignation of M<sup>r</sup> Oliver, who is gone to reside at Nevis, and the death of M<sup>r</sup> Gilbert, I had appointed M<sup>r</sup> James Brebner & M<sup>r</sup> William Young Members of the Council of this Island, to make up the number Seven. Since that time M<sup>r</sup> Lightfoot is also dead, and for the same reason, I have likewise appointed M<sup>r</sup> William Warner to succeed him."

1762. On January 4 war was declared against Spain, and the same month Rear-Admiral Rodney with 18 sail of the line and 14,000 troops sailed from Barbados to Martinique which capitulated on February 4. The islands of Grenada, Tobago, St. Vincent, and St. Lucia also surrendered.

March 18. Edward Byam was returned for St. John's Town *vice* John Hart deceased.

April 22. William Warner recommended to be of the Council.

May 3. Thomas Oliver\* now clerk to the Council and Deputy-Secretary.

June 1. Governor Thomas writes that he has raised 400 negros at Antigua for the Expedition.

1762, Aug. 12. New Sessions.		
Jer. Blizard, Esq.	Sam. Martin	{ New North Sound.
	Jer. Blizard	
Rev. D. Hopkins	Bap. Looby	{ S <sup>t</sup> Johns Town.
	W <sup>m</sup> Livingston	
	Ed. Byam	
	Harry Alexander	
Tho. Warner, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Ed. Horne	{ S <sup>t</sup> Johns Division.
	W <sup>m</sup> Dunbar	
Sam. Nibbs, Esq <sup>r</sup>	W <sup>m</sup> Mackinen	{ Dickensons Bay.
	C. P. Weatheril	
Hon. T. Jarvis	Tho. Warner	{ Popeshead.
	W <sup>m</sup> Jarvis	
Row. Ash, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Rob. Bannister, Jun <sup>r</sup>	{ Old North Sound.
	W <sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe	
Pat. Grant, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Fra. Farley	{ Belfast.
	Sam. Elliot	
M. S. Walrond, Esq <sup>r</sup>	M. S. Walrond	{ Nonsuch.
	Sam. Harman	
Rob. Christian, Esq <sup>r</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Halliday	{ Willoughby-bay.
	Tho. Elmes	
Hon. Jas. Brebner	Rob. Christian	{ Falmouth & Rendesvous-bay.
	W <sup>m</sup> Maxwell	
Hon. Fra. Frye	Jn <sup>o</sup> Brooke	{ Old Road, Bermudian Valley, & New Division.
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Stevens	
Hon. Byam Freeman	Nath. Gilbert	{ Five Islands.

Sam. Martin chosen Speaker.

August 13. The Havanna capitulated to the Earl of Albemarle and Sir George Pocock. Twelve ships of the line and booty to the value of £2,000,000 were seized.

August 19. Edward Gamble appointed Registrar *vice* Watkins deceased.

October 21. Governor Thomas writes that Mr. Young and Mr. William Warner, having gone to England, he has appointed Ashton Warner to the Council. Mr. William Warner's *mandamus* was dated 13 May.

1763, January 1. A cessation of Arms to be proclaimed.

January 27. Mr. William Atkinson is sworn as Deputy-Secretary.

February 10. By the Peace, signed at Paris with Spain and France, Guadaloupe, Martinique, Mariegalante, and Désirade, were restored to France, and Havanna to Spain; Grenada, St. Vincent, Dominica, and Tobago, were ceded to Great Britain; and St. Lucia to France. Many Antiguans took up lands in the ceded Islands.

March 16. Ashton Warner recommended to be of the Council *vice* Andrew Leslie, who has been absent three years.

April 28. Nathaniel Gilbert chosen Speaker *vice* Samuel Martin resigned.

May 11. Christopher Hodge returned for New North Sound *vice* Samuel Martin, the late Speaker, resigned.

July. The 38th Foot to be reduced to a peace footing.

1764, February 16. John Lyons chosen for Old North Sound *vice* Robert Bannister, jun.

\* On 18 November 1762 he petitioned for payment of £143 for salary and fees as Clerk to the Council for six months.

March 8. The 68th Regiment, now in Ireland 500 strong, is to relieve the 38th at Antigua. They arrived on the 31st May.

October 4. William Byam, sen., Esq., Mr. James Farley, and Mr. John Yeamans, to join the Troop. William Salmond chosen for Popeshead *vice* William Jarvis resigned.

1765, January 10. William Dunbar is expelled the House for being absent six times without excuse or leave.

January 24. Charles Payne Sharpe was returned for St. John's Division *vice* William Dunbar expelled.

February 7. An Act passed this day providing for the erection of a stone or brick-built Register's Office, where the Records were to be kept, much damage having been sustained from their storage in wooden buildings.

March 14. George Mackenzie is licensed to practise Medicine and Surgery. James Thibou to join the Troop.

1765, Mar. 23. List of the C<sup>l</sup> at Antigua.

Edward Otto-Baijer.	
Richard Tyrrell.	
Walter Tullideph.	
Rowland Oliver.	Resigned & gone for England.
Thomas Jarvis.	
Arthur Freeman.	
Francis Frye.	
Byam Freeman.	
Valentine Morris.	Absent ever since his appointment.
James Brebner.	
William Young.	Commissioner at the ceded Islands.
William Warner.	
Ashton Warner.	

May 16. Martin Byam was returned for Popeshead *vice* William Salmond resigned.

August 15. Nicholas Lynch was returned for Nonsuch *vice* Samuel Harman resigned.

August 25. Valentine Morris Horne was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Edward Horne resigned.

December 5. The unanimous thanks of the House were voted to William Mackinen on his retirement after his long and faithful services as a Member of the Assembly for 40 years.

December 21. Governor Thomas writes that £2000 sterling worth of stamps deposited in the house of Mr. John Hopkins, the deputy at Basseterre, St. Kitts, were seized by the mob and burnt; that Mr. William Tuckett was compelled by 500 people to resign his post as stamp distributor, but that Antigua was quiet and loyal. He is in a dilemma how to act.

1766, January 16. William Millar was returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* William Mackinen, and Oliver Nugent *vice* Charles P. Weatheril deceased.

January 29. Governor Thomas writes that he has superseded the Hon. Arthur Freeman for running off with and marrying his daughter, and has appointed Lieut.-Colonel Josiah Martin of the 68th Regiment in his place.

March 13. The obnoxious Stamp Act was repealed by the House of Commons, and Mr. Secretary H. S. Conway writes to Governor Thomas to acquaint him with that fact.

June 28. James Virchild, President of St. Kitts, writes that His Excellency George Thomas embarked for England on the 1st instant, and by H.M.'s instructions the government has devolved on him.

July 11. Arthur Freeman petitions that he has been unjustly suspended from the Council.

July 12. Governor George Thomas writes that he left Antigua on 1st June and arrived at Portsmouth this day.

October 13. William Woodley appointed Captain General, etc., *vice* Sir George Thomas, Bart., resigned.

In Oct. a hurricane caused great destruction of life & property at Martinique, and at Antigua many plantations suffered, & some ships were lost.

(‘Gentleman's Magazine,’ p. 597.)

1767, February 26. David MacRichie is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

May 15. Anthony Stokes recommended to be of the Council *vice* James Brebner appointed Chief Justice of the Southern Caribbee Islands.

May 28. James Athill was returned for Nonsuch *vice* Nicholas Lynch.

July 23. Samuel Redhead was returned for Willoughby Bay.

July 29. Edward Otto Bayer, Thomas Jarvis, Arthur Freeman, Francis Frye, Byam Freeman, Valentine Morris, William Young, William Warner, Ashton Warner, Josiah Martin, jun., Oliver Nugent, and Anthony Stokes, are of the Council.

July 31. Samuel Martin was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Charles P. Sharpe resigned. The last two years were good after several of drought.

1768. William Woodley arrived at Antigua from England leaving his wife and family at home.

February 9. Alexander Willock was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Samuel Martin resigned.

February 29. Thomas Shephard was returned for Dickinson's Bay. William Maxwell returned for Falmouth, resigns.

April 18. Ashton W. Byam was returned for Falmouth *vice* William Maxwell resigned.

October 13. George Redhead was returned for Old North Sound *vice* John Gilbert resigned.

December 1. Nicholas Lynch was returned for Willoughby Bay *vice* Samuel Redhead resigned.

1769, February 12. James Furlong was returned *vice* Harry Alexander.

February 16. Thomas Martin was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Valentine Morris Horne.

June 29. Thomas Warner was chosen Speaker *vice* Nathaniel Gilbert resigned.

July 20. John Lindsay was returned for Popeshead, John Dunbar for Dickinson's Bay, and De la Court Walsh for Five Islands.

July 23. Richard Hawkshaw Losack, His Majesty's Lieut.-General, has arrived.

Sep. 20. Gov<sup>r</sup> Woodley writes :—“I have Nothing particular to communicate to your Lordship but the terrible Disaster that befel the Island of Antigua by Fire, upon the 17<sup>th</sup> of last Month. Two thirds of the Town of St Johns is in Ashes, and the Loss computed at upwards of Two hundred Thousand pounds Sterling. I have promoted a Subscription here, for the Relief of the unhappy Sufferers.”

October 26. John Dick is now Coroner. From a memorial presented by the Council and Assembly it seems that the fire at St. John's on 17 August raged for 12 hours. The custom house, market



house, gaol, and arsenal were destroyed, and damage done estimated at £400,000 sterling.

1770, January 1. Governor Woodley recommends Edward Byam to be of the Council.

January 18. The King has granted £1000 bounty for the relief of the sufferers by the recent fire.

1770. Feb. 8. New Sessions.

W <sup>m</sup> Livingston	{	St Johns Town.
Jas. Furlong		
Bap. Looby		
Jn <sup>e</sup> Burke		
Jn <sup>e</sup> Dunbar	{	Dickinsons Bay.
W. Garrat Hillhouse		
Tho. Warner	{	Popeshead.
Jn <sup>e</sup> Lindsay		
Jer. Blizard	{	New North Sound.
W <sup>m</sup> Millar		
Jn <sup>e</sup> Brooke	{	Old Road, Bermudian Valley, & New Division.
Jn <sup>e</sup> Stevens		
John Lyons	{	Old North Sound.
Geo. Redhead		
De la Court Walsh	{	Five Islands.
Jn <sup>e</sup> Mayer		
Sam. Gunthorp	{	Belfast.
M. S. Walrond		
Jas. Athill	{	Nonsuch.
Tho. Elmes		
Geo. Leonard	{	Willoughby Bay.
Rob. Christian		
A. W. Byam	{	Falmouth & Rendesvous Bay.
Alex. Willock		
Tho. Martin	{	St Johns Division.

Tho. Warner was chosen Speaker.

£346 2s. 6d. was collected at Liverpool for the sufferers by the late fire. Exports from the islands to Great Britain £430,210; to N. America £35,551; to the other islands £229. (Southey.)

May 4. *Mandamus* for Edward Byam to be of the Council dated this day.

May 24. £12,888 c. to be raised for the current year.

June 13. Bertie Entwisle, Esq., sworn as Deputy-Collector of St. John's Town. Jeremiah Lloyd and John Brooke take the oaths and their seats at the Council.

July 9. R. H. Losack writes that General Woodley left on the 3rd instant, and he has assumed the government as Lieut.-General.

August 2. Edward Byam takes his seat at the Council.

August 26. Governor Woodley writes from (? Hendon) "that he landed at Plimouth Saturday Sennight very gouty." His next letter was from Hill Street on 16 November.

November 1. John Horsford was returned for Falmouth *vice* A. W. Byam resigned; Mr. John Scott is sworn Deputy-Comptroller of St. John's; and a vacancy for Belfast has been created by the death of Samuel Gunthorp, Esq.

Nov. 15. List of the C<sup>l</sup> forwarded by L<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Losack.

Edward Otto-Baijer	in England.
Thomas Jarvis.	
Arthur Freeman	in England, going out.
Francis Frye.	
Byam Freeman	absent.
Valentine Morris	in England.
W <sup>m</sup> Young	Gov <sup>r</sup> of Dominica.
W <sup>m</sup> Warner.	
Ashton Warner.	
Josiah Martin, jun <sup>r</sup> ,	resigned.
Oliver Nugent	absent.
Anthony Stokes	Chief Justice of Georgia.
Edw. Byam	{
Jer. Blizard	
Jn <sup>e</sup> Brooke	

1771, January 25. Jeremiah Blizard is recommended to be of the Council, and on February 20 John Brooke. The *mandamus* of the former was

signed on 6 February, and of the latter on 7 February at the Court of St. James.

February 8. Philip Hicks, a barrister, is admitted to practise the law.

April 25. Thomas Lynch who has a diploma from many physicians of the College of Aberdeen is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

May 8. £11,380 c. to be raised for the current year.

May 10. Draught commission to be drawn out for Sir Ralph Payne, K.B., to be Captain General, etc., and the warrant issued on 15th.

August 8. Rowland Burton returned for New North Sound *vice* William Miller resigned.

October 3. John Gray returned for Belfast *vice* Samuel Gunthorp deceased.

October 31. Hon. Edward Byam is to succeed the Hon. William Warner as Treasurer and Collector of the Impost.

1772, January 9. Hon. Robert Christian is sworn Judge Surrogate of the Court of Admiralty, and John Hawes is licensed to practise as a Solicitor.

January 13. Lieut.-General Losack writes that he has appointed Robert Henville, Esq., of St. Kitts, to succeed William Warner deceased as Receiver of H.M.'s casual revenue.

February 1. Governor Sir Ralph Payne writes that he has arrived at Antigua after a 10 weeks' passage.

March 4. His Excellency rents Clarke Hill, the property of Thomas Warner, Esq., for £300 c. a year.

April 2. Nathaniel Humphry was returned for Popeshead *vice* John Lindsay resigned.

July 2. William Salmond takes his seat at the Council *vice* William Warner deceased by *mandamus* dated 20 May last at the Court of St. James.

Sept. 5. Sir Ralph Payne writes:—"On Thursday Night the 27<sup>th</sup> of August, we had an exceedingly hard Gale of Wind, which continued for the space of 7 or 8 Hours, and then subsided without doing any very material Damage. On the Night of Sunday the 30<sup>th</sup> of August, the Wind blew fresh . . . & continued increasing till five in the Morning when it blew a hurricane from the N.E. . . . a melancholy Darkness prevail'd for more than an Hour after Sun rise. At eight o'Clock the Fury of the Tempest in some Measure abated, but it was only to collect new redoub'd Violence, and to display itself, with ten fold Terror, for the Space of 4 Hours . . . Some Persons were buried in the Ruins of their Houses. Many houses were razed. The doors, windows, & partitions of the Court House were blown in, the interior completely wrecked, & most valuable papers destroyed. The Barracks are in a deplorable condition. At English Harbour deemed storm-proof there was a squadron under Adm<sup>l</sup> Parry, whose flagship\* with others drove ashore, & the Hospital there was levelled to the ground crushing in its fall the unfortunate patients & attendants. My new study, with most of my papers, was blown away."

September 10. £20,000 sterling to be raised on account of the late hurricane.

September 18. Montserrat suffered £60,000 loss by the hurricane which also caused much havoc at St. Kitts.

\* On 31 August H.M.S. "Chatham," Rear-Admiral Parry, and "Active" and "Seahorse" frigates, and "Falcon" sloop, were driven on shore by a storm in English Harbour. After the gale they were got off. (Southey.)

The Council and Assembly petitioned that £2,500 sterling in the hands of the Executors of William Warner might be applied towards the repair of the barracks and hospital, which application was read by their lordships on 29 April 1773.

1772. A List of Births and Funerals in the Island of Antigua from the 1<sup>st</sup> of Feb. 1772 to the 1<sup>st</sup> of Oct. 1772:—

	Births.		Funerals.	
	1 Feb. to 1 Oct. 1772.	1 Oct. 1772 to 1 Ap. 1773.	1 Feb. to 1 Oct. 1772.	1 Oct. 1772 to 1 Ap. 1773.
In the Parish of St Johns . . .	43	66	52	80
In the Parish of St Marys . . .	4	4	2	13
In the Parish of Falmouth . . .	6	3	8	9
In the Parish of St Peter . . .	3	7	5	11
In the Parish of St George . . .	6	4	4	2
In the Parish of St Phillips . . .	12	9	6	5
Total . . . . .	74	93	77	120

One thousand two hundred and seventy six negroes were imported from 1 February to 1 October 1772, and only 93 from 1 October 1772 to 1 April 1773.

October 1. The 68th Regiment is to return to Europe, and the 2nd Battalion of the 60th from North America will relieve them.

December 18. Lieut.-General James Adolphus Oughton was appointed Lieut.-Governor *vice* Francis Lord Hawley deceased. This post was a sinecure.

1773, June. The legislature send an address to the King thanking him for his donation of £2000 towards repairing their losses.

July 1. William Livingston is sworn a J.P.

July 15. £13,150 currency to be raised for the current year.

At Great George Fort there were 31 guns, 14 bad ; at Fort James 36 guns ; Fort Berkeley 25 guns ; Fort Isaac 9 ; Fort Charles 11 ; Old Road 14, etc.

July 29. William Byam was returned for Wiloughby Bay *vice* Thomas Elmes resigned.

September 23. John Lyons was chosen Speaker *pro tem*.

November 25. Francis Farley, John Gray, and William Mackinnen are all recommended to be of the Council.

1774. The shipping belonging to the Port of St John's included 3 ships, 2 brigs, 28 schooners & 21 sloops, total tonnage 1067 & 321 men. The population amounts to 2,590 whites & 37,808 slaves. The ordinary expenditure is £14,000 c. & the extraordinary £30,000 c.

List of public officers:—Chief Justice may get £400 a year, no salary only a few fees. Judge of Admiralty in War worth £1200 st. a year, in peace not as many shillings. Treasurer & Collector of the Impost on liquor £600 c. a year, with extras £400 c. a year. Clerk to Assembly £120 c. a year. Searcher of Customs £320 c. a year. Registrar no salary, £300 st. a year from fees. Powder Officer no salary, £180 st. a year from fees. Steph. Blizard is Col<sup>l</sup> of the Blue Regt., Rob. Christian of the Red, Fra. Farley Col<sup>l</sup> of the train of artillery, & Geo. Halloran Capt. of the Independent Company.

April 7. John Taylor was returned for St. John's Town *vice* William Atkinson resigned.

May 19. Thomas Jarvis, jun., was returned for St. John's Town *vice* William Livingston deceased, and Robert Jeaffreson for Old North Sound *vice* George Redhead resigned.

June 4. John Ronan was returned for Belfast *vice* John Gray called to the Council.

July 21. £6,952 to be raised for the current year.

July 28. John Smith, jun., is appointed Coroner.

1775, February 9. Lockhart Russell was returned for Old North Sound *vice* John Lyons deceased.

March 23. £1000 currency voted for the purchase of a sword for Sir Ralph Payne. William Tizard is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

May 11. Robert Robertson is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

May 25. James Nibbs was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Thomas Martin vacated.

July 2. The Lieut.-General to receive £300 a year.

July 31. Craister Greatheed, President of St. Kitts, is now Commander in Chief, and William Salmond of New Bond Street, Agent.

September 14. Richard Kirwan was returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* John Dunbar resigned.

October 12. Nicholas Taylor was returned for St. John's Town *vice* John Burke resigned.

1773—1775.									
Births.					Funerals.				
	1 Ap. to 1 Oct. 1773.	1 Oct. 1773 to 1 Ap. 1774.	1 Ap. to 1 Oct. 1774.	1 Oct. 1774 to 1 Ap. 1775.		1 Ap. to 1 Oct. 1773.	1 Oct. 1773 to 1 Ap. 1774.	1 Ap. to 1 Oct. 1774.	1 Oct. 1774 to 1 Ap. 1775.
St Johns . . .	28	31	20	24		45	61	41	44
St Phillips . . .	2	5	7	7		5	11	5	4
St Peters . . .	3	1	3	0		3	0	7	5
St Georges . . .	11	5	2	6		3	3	3	7
St Mary . . .	0	2	1	3		11	10	6	1
Falmouth . . .	9	8	10	4		6	15	5	10
Total . . . . .	53	52	43	44		73	100	67	71

1 Ap. to 1 Oct. 1773 . . . 188 Negroes imported.

1 Oct. 1773 to 1 Ap. 1774 . . 163 Negroes imported.

1 Ap. to 1 Oct. 1774 . . . 170 Negroes imported.

1 Oct. 1774 to 1 Ap. 1775 . . 408 Negroes imported.

1775. Captain John Parkings, of the briganteen "Manners" from London to Boston put into English Harbour this year, and reported that shortly after sailing, their passenger, one Charles Hobby, behaved in a very insulting manner towards the King's name, and suspecting him to be a rebel he ordered his mattress to be cut open, wherein they discovered many letters in cypher addressed to John Hancock, Samuel Adams, and John Adams, Esqrs., Generals Washington, Ward, Lee, and Putnam by favour of Captain Charles Hubbard. On accusing the said Hubbard on deck before the crew he (Hubbard) seized the papers and flung them into the sea. A boat was immediately lowered and they were recovered when Hubbard became very violent and abusive, and again endeavoured to destroy the letters. President Jarvis having read all the correspondence at the Council proposed to send Hubbard to England in a man-of-war.

1776, February 17. Sir Ralph Payne writes from Charles Street, and resigns the post of Captain-General.

March. The American vessels are offering high prices for warlike stores, so President Greatheed issues a public proclamation forbidding any such traitorous commerce.



April 11. It was reported that Mr. William Jarvis, Captain and Gunner of James Fort, had rated one of his children, aged 5, as a matross, and had drawn the pay. All the other four gunners had done the same.

August 15. Robert Jeaffreson and William Byam are sworn as Assistant-Justices of the Court of Common Pleas (of which Thomas Jarvis is Chief Justice) *vice* Hon. Robert Christian deceased and Hon. Francis Farley resigned.

August 29. Mathew Christian was returned for Falmouth *vice* Robert Christian deceased. £5,917 currency to be raised for the current year.

October 31. William Mathew Burt appointed Captain-General *vice* Payne. (Southey.)

November 14. John Bright was returned for Falmouth *vice* Mathew Christian who was unduly elected.

1777. Petition of the owners of the privateer sloop "Reprizal," of ten guns and fifty men, which has captured several provision and lumber ships. Signed by Nicholas Taylor, Alexander Dover, Samuel Jeaffreson, John Otto-Baijer, B. Entwisle, Joshua Brown, Thomas Bell, and George Redhead. The Antiguan sloops have already taken sixty sail, including several American ships who trade to St. Eustatia for arms. The Governors of Martinique, St. Croix, and St. Eustatia openly assist the rebels. A copy of the 'Antigua Mercury, or St. John's Weekly Advertiser,' 3 May 1777, No. 518, is inserted in vol. ii. B. T.

February 6. Thomas Warner the Speaker resigns, and Rowland Burton succeeds him.

March 13. Joseph Lyons Athill was returned for Popeshead *vice* Thomas Warner.

June 19. The Council report as follows about the Records in the Registrar's Office:—

Vol. 1, Liber S, 1722–24, Vol. 2, Lib. E, 1738–42, & Vol. 2, Lib. G, 1742–6, are torn & defaced & must be at once transcribed. The following are in bad condition & all require binding, Lib. A wills, 1728–43, Lib. B wills, 1743–56, Lib. A patents, 1668–1723, Lib. A Surveyors returns, 1681–1752, Vol. 1, Lib. L, 1709–12, Vol. 1, Lib. M, 1712–14, Vol. 1, Lib. N, 1714–16, Vol. 1, Lib. P, 1717–19, Vol. 1, Lib. Q, 1719–21, Vol. 1, Lib. R, 1721–22, Vol. 1, Lib. W, 1727–28, Vol. 1, Lib. X, 1728–30, Vol. 2, Lib. F, 1739–42.

Admiralty office. It appears by letters received from Vice Admiral Young, dated Antigua, the 10<sup>th</sup> of March, that, since his last account, the ships of his squadron had taken 27 rebel vessels, and retaken 7 ships that had fallen into their hands. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 194.)

November 1. Governor William Mathew Burt writes that many ships have been wrecked at Barbuda, and their slaves seized for salvage and racked on the wheel, by order of the late Mr. King, Attorney of Sir William Codrington, without trial; some even were hanged by Mr. Redwood the Attorney.

List of Militia.

Carabineers . . . . .	83
Blue Regiment . . . . .	416
Red Regiment . . . . .	313
Independent Company . . . . .	79
Train of Artillery . . . . .	116
<hr/>	
Total officers & men . . . . .	1007
<hr/>	

1778, January 6. Governor Burt writes that ships are daily dropping in from England to New York, with coals, provisions, and recruits, from a desire of increase of profit by delay; to sell prizes; to distress the royal army; and to aid the rebels. He suggests, and the Admiral agrees with him, that their charter-party should be forfeited. Mr. Bingham, the North American agent, resides at St. Pierre, Martinique, where he sells their prizes. Monsieur Pregent, owner of eleven French privateers, commands his own ship the "Revenge." The Governor of Guadaloupe refused to permit privateers to refit at his ports, but the Governor of Martinique, Marquis De Bouillie, receives fifteen per cent. commission from the Americans.

February 24. The Governor again complains that a French 64 had convoyed six American vessels, who all hoisted French colours, and that there are 22 armed French and American brigs at St. Pierre.

August 5. Lord George Germain, principal Secretary of State for America, advises Governor Burt that France is no longer to be considered a neutral power, and that hostilities have commenced. Governor Burt writes that the forts at Antigua have been ruinous for several years past, also that Count de Byland, Governor of St. Eustatius, since the French have acknowledged the Independence of North America, permitted rebel colours to fly under his guns. In order to bring him to his senses he has refused permission to the inhabitants of that island to fetch water from Old Road, St. Kitts, so that they can have but cistern or well water now owing to the absence of springs at St. Eustatius.

September 7. Four French frigates and twelve sloops attacked Roseau, the chief place at Dominica, and carried the fort. Governor Burt was at this time at St. Kitts, superintending the clearance of the forts; trees and bushes having for several years been allowed to grow all round the rampants and trenches. Thomas Shirley, Governor of Dominica, was compelled to yield up that Island to the French before it was known that hostilities had commenced. He had been appointed on 5 February 1774 *vice* Sir William Young resigned.

September 17. Jacob Jarvis was returned for Popeshead *vice* Nathaniel Humphrys resigned.

September 24. Goat Hill near St. John's Harbour is to be fortified.

September 30. Governor Burt writes from St. Kitts:—"19 out of 20 here are loyal." "I am truly sorry to say Sir Gillies Payne, now in England, was always deemed a strong North American Partizan." His Manager is an avowed supporter of that Party.

October 4. An express was sent to the Governor acquainting him with the situation at Antigua, and the capture of Dominica by the French.

October 8. Jacob Jarvis was returned for Popeshead *vice* Nathaniel Humphrys unduly returned. Dr. Robert Garroway is licensed to practise Medicine, etc.

December. St. Lucia was captured by Major-

General Grant and Admiral Barrington, who at the same time repulsed the vastly superior force under Count d'Estaing.

1779, January. The inhabitants of Anguilla have captured the French part of St. Martins.

January 30. Admiral Byron has joined Admiral Barrington.

February. St. Bartholomew's captured by us.

May 3. The present crops are destroyed by long drought, the cisterns and large ponds are empty, water is 18*d.* a gallon, and instead of 20 to 30,000 hogsheads of sugar this year there will be but 4000. There is also great distress for provisions at the French Islands.

May 7. Edward Otto Baijer and Colonel Francis Farley being dead, Mr. Jeaffreson a gentleman of family and fortune is appointed by the Governor to the Council.

June 3. The Governor has appointed the Hon. William Leslie Hamilton Attorney-General *vice* Thomas Warner deceased. St. Vincent has been attacked by the French.

On 16 June, owing to dissension between the planters and Governor Morris, and the cowardice and incompetency of Colonel Etherington, St. Vincent fell into the enemy's hands. Governor Valentine Morris (who was himself an Antiguan), with the officers and soldiers, retired to Antigua to be exchanged for French prisoners.

On 1 July an Act passed authorising the borrowing of £20,000 to be expended in provisions, of which owing to no crops, drought, and war, there was a great scarcity amounting almost to a famine. Bills for this sum were accepted by Government in October.

On 3 July D'Estaing with 25 sail of the line and 10,000 troops captured Grenada. After the surrender St. George Town was pillaged by the French troops. D'Estaing, to the great relief of the British Islands, sailed for North America after an indecisive action with Admiral Barrington's fleet.

July 25. Grenada has capitulated to the French. On the 15th instant war had been declared against England in all the Spanish governments. General Grant has left the 4th, 15th, 28th, 40th, and 55th regiments at St. Kitts.

August. Governor Burt complains that General Prescott had refused to give him a list of the troops. Lord George Germaine replied that the Governor should always be supplied with such lists. About 1000 troops were this year quartered on the island.

December. Governor Burt having expressed a wish to review the troops Colonel Musgrave refused to allow him to do so. This led to great friction between the two. 3382 hogsheads of sugar were exported.

1780, February. General Vaughan relieves General Prescott as Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's forces.

From 1 March 1779 to 29 February 1780 the legislature spent £4782 currency on the troops and £3000 for barrack repair.

April 5. Thomas Hawes was returned for Old Road *vice* Joseph Lyons Athill. Mr. Thomas Daniel

is to have the rank of King's Counsel at the Antiguan Bar. Governor Burt proposes that the President of Antigua, not that of St. Kitts, should be always second in command, for this reason, that Antigua being poorer than St. Kitts most of the landed proprietors live on the island because they cannot afford to live in England; whereas at St. Kitts there are mostly managers.

April 17. Sir George Rodney with twenty ships fell in with the French and Spanish fleet, and fought an indecisive action.

August 23. William Gunthorpe was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Alexander Willock.

September 6. Rowland E. Williams was returned for Old Road *vice* Samuel Picart deceased.

September 20. Baptist Looby was sworn an Assistant-Justice of the Court of Common Pleas.

September 26. The Governor proposes to appoint James Nibbs, Esq., to be Assistant-Justice *vice* Main Swete Walrond. The hurricane which affected the southern islands and destroyed St. Pierre in Martinique and Basseterre in Guadeloupe was not felt here.

October 4. Charles Winstone was sworn Solicitor-General. The *mandamus* for John Duer to be of the Council bears date 25 June. Dr. Samuel Athill stated in his examination that nearly one-fifth of the negroes had died of dysentery in 1778, 1779, and 1780.

1781, January 31. Anthony Johnson, President of St. Kitts, writes that Governor Burt died at Antigua at 4 or 5 A.M. on Saturday the 27th instant, and that he has assumed the government. Reprisals are ordered against the States General.

On the 3rd February, acting on secret instructions, Sir G. B. Rodney, with General Vaughan on board in command of the troops, made himself master of the Dutch island of St. Eustatius, St. Martins, and Saba, where he obtained booty to the value of £3,000,000 sterling and over 150 sail. Much treasonable correspondence which fell into his hands shewed that British merchants settled there had been supplying both the French and Americans with war material. St. Eustatia had for some years been a centre for illicit trade and privateering. Sir G. Rodney despatched the naval stores to H.M.'s dockyard at Antigua.

1781, Feb. 22. New Sessions.

Jn <sup>o</sup> Taylor	}	St Johns Town.
Tho. Jarvis		
Nich. Taylor		
Alex. Scott		
Phil. Hicks	}	Dickinsons Bay.
Jas. Nibbs		
Jacob Jarvis	}	Popeshead.
Jos. L. Athill		
Row. Burton	}	New North Sound.
And. Lessly		
Jos. Athill	}	Old Road, Bermudian Valley, & New Division.
Sam. Picart		
W <sup>m</sup> Morson	}	Old North Sound, Nonsuch, & Parham Town.
T. N. Kerby		
Rich. Kirwan	}	Five Islands.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Ronan		
Bertie Entwisle	}	Belfast.
W <sup>m</sup> McKennin, Jun <sup>r</sup>		
Sam. Jeaffreson	}	Nonsuch.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Dunbar		
Jas. Gordon, Jun.	}	Willoughby Bay.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Horsford		
Sam. Athill	}	Falmouth & Rendesvous Bay.
Alex. Willock		
Tho. Daniell	}	St Johns Division.

Rowland Burton chosen Speaker.



March. Sir Samuel Hood and General Vaughan with three regiments were ordered to sail to the Leeward Islands.

March 31. The death of Mr. W. L. Hamilton the Attorney-General announced.

April 4. Colonel Shirley, late Lieut.-Governor of Dominica, is to succeed Governor Burt. Thomas Jarvis, Esq., is still President of Antigua.

May 9. Governor Shirley takes the oaths.

June 1. Tobago surrendered to a superior French force.

August 27. Governor Thomas Shirley writes announcing his arrival at Antigua.

Letter X.\* Antigua, 3<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1781.

Dear Sir,

I sailed from St Lucia, as was my intention, in the English West India Packet, and arrived in this Island in less than two days after I embarked . . . .

The appearance of Antigua from the South is highly pleasing to the eye, as it consists on this quarter of a variety of hills of different form, in high cultivation, intersected by vallies and little Bays. In sailing along the coast in the afternoon, we struck upon a Sand Bank, from which, however, the vessel got clear without sustaining any damage, and in about three hours afterwards we anchored in the Harbour of St John's . . . .

The Planters of this Island have experienced a train of distressful events, the Cause of which may be attributed, to the nakedness of the face of the Country, hardly any trees being left standing. The populousness of the Island and the equal surface of the Land, induced the proprietors to render every part of it as profitable as they could, by every where cutting down the woods.

By this injudicious step, the fruits of the Earth are deprived of those periodical supplies of moisture from rain, which they experience in almost every other Island. Four or five successive years of dry weather will occur, scorching with heat almost the whole Island, excepting a small chain of mountains, which, from their superior elevation attract the passing clouds.

The sugar plantations here preserve their vegetation & verdure, while those every where else exhibit a parched appearance. It is indeed astonishing that vegetables of any kind can grow, where heat predominates so powerfully and where the supply of moisture is so inadequate. The only refreshment of this kind which the Earth receives, is from the nocturnal dews, generated by evaporation from the ocean during the day . . . .

The only water in this country fit for the Use of Men and animals, is that which is collected in Tanks or Cisterns of Mason-work sunk underground, over which a concave stone or brick cover is usually placed, to collect the rain when it falls, with a hole in the centre for it to run through. They have also on every plantation, large ponds lined with clay. When these reservoirs of water become from long drought nearly exhausted, the situation of the inhabitants must be deplorable. This, I am informed, was not long ago the Case. Property in this Island, which is subject to such striking inconveniences, must be reduced considerably in its value.

Fortunately for Antigua it has lately been copiously visited with showers, which, together with the vegetation, have raised the drooping spirits of the planters.

In order to give you an idea of the reduced situation of this Colony for want of rains, I shall mention to you a well

\* The above letter is one of twelve in the Author's possession, descriptive of "A Tour through part of the West Indies, containing a particular description of the Climate, Cultivation, and several of the Natural Productions of the Island of Tobago and other settlements in that quarter of the world," fos. 255, with no clue to the name of the writer of the MSS.

authenticated instance of the difference produced by seasons, on the fertile Estates of a Gentleman of the most extensive property here. He received from his plantations in favourable years, upon an average, a remittance of thirteen hundred hogsheads of sugar. The whole amount of the produce of these Estates last year, was eight hogsheads of sugar, and which that of the year preceding did not much exceed. Where there is so great a failure of yearly revenue, the expence of maintaining such a number of negroes as is necessary for cultivating these Estates, must be prodigious. The plantation unable to yield its accustomed quantity of vegetables is insufficient for the support of the negroes settled on it, and the owner must supply the deficiency by purchasing, which he is unhappily necessitated to do, at a time when he can least afford it.

Notwithstanding the nakedness of the Country, there are many pleasant and romantic situations here, such as Five-Islands, the Valley, the Road, Sir George Thomas's, Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington's and several spots near Willoughby Bay.

The Town of St John, the Capital of the Island, is situated upon its leeward or Western Side, which gently slopes to the Water's edge. The Barracks for the Troops built on the land immediately to Windward and adjoining the Town, is a pretty extensive structure of white stone, consisting of a center and two wings. The whole building is single, or not more than one room in breadth to render the apartments more cool and airy. It consists of a ground floor and upper story, and on the East or windward Front a Galary supported by stone arches, runs along the whole length of the building, and affords a cool and shady walk both to the officers & men. The streets of the Town are judiciously laid out running from East to West, and from North to South, crossing each other at right angles. Several of the houses are built of brick, but by far the greater part are of wood. They are in general, clean, commodious, and neat.

The Court House stands in the Center of the Town, and is constructed of hewn stone, being two stories high, containing several large Apartments, which are appropriated for different uses; those below forming the Court of Judicature, the Secretaries and Provost Marshal's Offices. The upper rooms are Chambers for the Use of the Council and assembly of the Colony.

The Church is situated on an eminence towards the North East side of the Town, is built of brick and ornamented with stone. It is handsomely fitted up within, and contains a good Organ.

The view from the rising ground on the windward side of the Town is strikingly singular, rich and picturesque. The Barracks, and the different houses appear in the Front ground, over which is seen the harbour, with ships, schooners, etc., lying at anchor, where a hill of considerable height called Rat-Island, rises from the water, having a row of Barracks upon its summit. The country on the North is very flat, and the sea runs a considerable way into the land forming a shallow Bay, which is separated from the sea on the West by a long neck, at the Southern extremity of which is placed James's Fort. The land on the South West side of the Harbour, is varied by abrupt and precipitous hills, although of no very great height, but the coast of the Bay is sufficiently bold, and is well contrasted with its opposite shore. Goats Hill, which is a round eminence containing a stone fort, terminates the Western extremity of the Harbour, at about four miles distance from the Town. The entrance to this Bay is not free from danger, as there are hidden rocks and banks of sand in different situations. The Town and Country above it, viewed from a vessel turning into the Bay, have an enchanting appearance.

Parham, a small Town, on the North side of the Island, is about six miles from the Capital, and contains about fifty



white families. It has a harbour, and was a place of some trade before the American War.

Falmouth, about ten miles from St Johns, and half a mile from English Harbour, stands at the bottom of Monks Hill, upon a sloping Plain by the sea side. It contains several short streets, and is principally inhabited by Trades-people, and Artificers belonging to the Dock Yard.

The lofty land immediately above Falmouth has a kind of Fortification extending around its summit, and is called Monks Hill. It is not very extensive, and contains a Barrack for the accommodation of some Troops; A Company from one of the Regiments being generally stationed there for a month at a time. The situation is cool, pleasant, and healthy, and the view of the circumjacent Country is rich and picturesque. The Fort is by no means in a very tenable condition, notwithstanding the boldness of its situation and the precipitous declivity of the mountain towards the sea. It contains very few Cannon, and these, from their antiquity and disrepair, would be of very little service in case of a siege. The ascent to Monks Hill on the North side is tolerably easy.

English Harbour lies to the Southward of this Fort, and is surrounded on every side with lofty Hills, which defend it from the winds. On account of the depth and perpetual smoothness of the water, the narrowness of its Entrance, and some other advantages, it is the best harbour in any of the British West India Islands if we except Jamaica. On the West side of the entrance of this Harbour is a small redoubt, known by the name of Fort Barclay. It stands in a commanding situation, and is well calculated to annoy an Enemy, should an attack on that quarter be attempted. The opposite rising ground at the mouth of this Harbour also contains a stone defence, which commands an extensive view of the sea. There are besides many little batteries in various parts of the vicinity, which are judiciously placed, and if well defended would oblige an Enemy of superior numbers and strength, either to relinquish an attack upon the Dock Yard, or to pay with considerable loss for the advantage of taking or destroying it.

The Mouth of the Harbour is from 24 to 28 feet in depth of water.

Freemans Bay, the place in which the Frigates and ships generally lie is in depth from twenty two to twenty six feet. The Bay becomes narrow about the Center of the Harbour, but afterwards diffuses itself to a considerable breadth. On the West side of the narrow part of the Harbour, stand the store houses and different Work shops; the houses for the residence of the Commissioner, and of the Master Carpenter, and the Capstan house for heaving down and repairing Frigates and sloops of war, the Water here being from 18 to 20 feet in depth. Opposite to this is the Capstan House for heaving down 74 Gun Ships; the water there being 22 feet in depth. The whole length of the Harbour is about  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a mile from the Entrance to the Hospital, which stands at the farthest extremity, where the Powder Magazine is also placed. The Men who are employed in the Kings Works at English Harbour suffer considerably from the heat and closeness of the situation, the access of the regular breeze being intercepted by the elevated ground which environs this spot. The quantity of rubbish and filth daily discharged from the ships, must tend by quick putrefaction, in some measure to corrupt the water into which it is thrown, and to mingle with the exhalations produced by the solar heat.

The tides here are so inconsiderable as hardly to make any material alteration on the depth of the water, and the currents which agitate and carry along, the surrounding waters of an Island, cannot be supposed to have influence beyond the contracted entrance of a land-locked Harbour.

The Waters in it, often therefore stagnate too long, and combine with other causes to corrupt the atmosphere of a

place lying so low that the breeze which blows over the high grounds on each side of it, can bestow none of its coolness on the inhabitants. This is therefore considered as the most unhealthy part of Antigua, and many have here suffered by putrid distempers.

The windward part of the Island, presents to the sea a coast consisting of rocky cliffs, and indented by small Bays. There is here a considerable quantity of uncultivated land, part of which contains trees of an inferior size and shrubs or brush wood. I am convinced from observations which I have made, that the trees which formerly covered the leeward settlements must have been much smaller, and less vigorous than those with which the windward or more southern settlements are clothed.

From the general nakedness of the Colony, it cannot be supposed to abound much with game, or with the feathered tribes. In my rides through the Island I saw hardly any birds, except the Ground Dove which is not much larger than a thrush. There are considerable quantities of Fish around the Coast, and the market of St Johns is tolerably well supplied . . .

The Hospitality of some of the Inhabitants of this Island is so great that my residence in the Town has been very short, and I chiefly have spent my time at Sir W. C.'s\* in the Windward part of the Country, and at Mr W.'s about two miles distant from Town. The former derives his Estates from Inheritance, the latter has by assiduous attention to the mercantile profession amassed with a very fair and upright Character, a fortune, it is said, of £300,000 sterling. This would be considered a capital sum, even in the City of London. But although he is now upwards of fifty four years of age, he possesses activity of mind and ardor of negotiative enterprize, as if he were in the prime of life and had not yet acquired a competency of fortune . . .

November 26. Governor Shirley proposes to contract the defensive works, declares the batteries to be useless, and recommends the strengthening of English Harbour. He reports that on 26 November Monsieur de Bouille and Count Dillon with 400 men attacked St. Eustatius, and surprised the fort where Sir G. B. Rodney had left a garrison of 600 men from two of our regiments. The French obtained possession of £160,000 currency prize money. They are stated to have thirty five sail of the line with 10,000 troops on board, and Sir Samuel Hood can have but twenty.

1782, January 11. The Marquis de Bouille landed with 8000 troops at St. Christopher's, supported by the Count de Grasse with 29 sail of the line. Sir Samuel Hood arrived at Antigua on the 21st, took on board General Prescott with the 28th Regiment and two companies of the 13th, and proceeded to St. Kitts with 22 sail. He was not successful in raising the siege of Brimstone Hill, and rejoined Rodney later. The inhabitants of St. Kitts deserved their losses, for they had refused to vote negro labour to drag up to the fort ten heavy guns with shot and shell which had been sent out by the government; these were found by the French at the foot of the hill, and made use of by them.

February 15. Governor Shirley writes that St. Kitts and Nevis surrendered to the French on 12 February, after a siege of five weeks. The enemy landed on 10 January and invested Brimstone Hill.

\* Sir William Codrington.



He was compelled to capitulate owing to the existence of large breaches, due to bad cement, and the destruction of their stores and rum by fire. There were 670 troops in garrison, besides the militia and sailors. By the articles of capitulation he and General Fraser were allowed to leave, and were not to be considered as prisoners of war. Sir Samuel Hood arrived from Barbados on 24 January. Montserrat surrendered to the French on 22 February, also Nevis, so that Barbados and Antigua are the only islands left in our possession.

May 2. Governor Shirley writes that he has suspended Mr. Jeaffreson of the Council for saying "The King could do what he pleased with his Privy Council, and that he had a corrupt Parliament to give him a sanction for it, or Words to that Effect," and on my calling him to order said "Why, you yourself think so too, don't you?" He has heard that on 12 April last Sir George Rodney engaged the French fleet off Guadaloupe, and totally defeated them, the "Ville de Paris," with Admiral Count de Grasse, and four other ships being taken, and a 74 sunk. A week later two 64's were also taken. By a letter from Whitehall the Governor was ordered to re-instate Mr. Jeaffreson, and not to act so hastily for the future.

July 12. Letters from the West Indies bring an account of the unfortunate fate of St John's in Antigua, one-third of which is reduced to ashes by an accidental conflagration. The loss is immense.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 355.)

July 23. John Lyons was returned for Willoughby Bay *vice* John Dunbar resigned, and also appointed pond-warden for Falmouth.

August 22. Hon. John Duer resigns on account of ill-health.

September 3. The Governor recommends William Gunthorpe and Thomas Jarvis, jun., to be of the Council *vice* John Duer resigned.

September 19. William Jarvis was returned for Popeshead *vice* Jacob Jarvis resigned.

October 17. Nathaniel Evanson was returned for Old North Sound *vice* William Morson deceased. The *mandamus* for Sir John Ogilvie, Bart., to be of the Council was dated 7 March last past.

The defence of the island for forts, militia, labour, etc., from 1 March 1776 to 31 December 1782, has cost the Legislature £142,479 currency, all which has been paid.

1783, February 10. A treaty of peace with the French announced.

March 27. The Council and Assembly petition Parliament that they have had dry seasons for many years past, that many affluent families have been reduced to indigence, and several estates turned into pasture. There were two fires in St. John's Town in 1769 and 1782, and they hope that Parham and St. John's will be declared free ports.

May 22. Henry B. Lightfoot was returned *vice* William McKinnen resigned. Dr. Francis Brown is licensed to practise Medicine.

July 11. List of the Council:—Thomas Jarvis,

President, Edward Byam, John Gray, John Laforey, Sir John Ogilvie, Bart., and William Gunthorpe. Absent, William Mackinnen, Lockhart Russell, and Charles Winstone.

July 31. Many useless and expensive forts are to be demolished. The Incorporation Charter for St. John's Town was this day received.

The preliminary articles of peace with France and Spain were signed at Versailles 28 January, and the definitive treaties with those powers and with America at Paris on 3 September, by which St. Lucia was restored and Tobago ceded to France. Grenada, St. Vincent, Dominica, St. Christopher's, Nevis, and Montserrat were restored to Great Britain.

October 7. James Athill was returned for Non-such *vice* Samuel Jeaffreson resigned, David Scott for Popeshead *vice* Joseph L. Athill resigned, and Boyce Ledwell for St. John's Division *vice* William Gunthorpe called to the Council.

The Methodist Chapel in Antigua was completed and preached in for the first time on the 8th of November. Several hundred had joined the Society, the care of which rested on Mr. Baxter and Mrs. Gilbert, who, unable to draw her annuity from an estate in Antigua, left England to live upon it. Her house was open every day for all who chose to attend her family prayers, and she had one evening in every week for the public reading of the Scriptures. Mr. Wesley was requested to send out some more preachers, but could not. Some Irish who were emigrating to America were driven to Antigua in great distress. One of these was a Methodist, who, with his family, was enabled by the kindness of others of that sect to remain in Antigua, where he became very useful to them in exhorting and in leading of classes. Upwards of 1000 members, chiefly blacks, were soon in society.

The *mandamus* of William Gunthorpe was dated at the Court of St. James 24 November, and that of Thomas Norbury Kerby 10 November.

December 26. Trade between the United States of America and the West Indies was authorized.

Antigua produced 3900 hogsheads of sugar this year, being 12,300 less than last year.

1784. Alexander Willock and John Burton are joint Agents at London.

February 4. Joseph Lyons Athill was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Thomas Daniell resigned.

February 16. Dr. Thomas Fairbairn petitions for licence to practise Medicine, etc. Mr. Andrew Edwards is to serve in the Troop.

April 15. Main Swete Walrond was returned for Old North Sound *vice* Thomas N. Kerby called to the Council, and Nathaniel Marchant for Old Road *vice* Thomas Hawes resigned. Richard Bowman now Coroner.

June 24. William Wilkinson was returned for St. John's Town *vice* Nicholas Taylor resigned, and Archibald Gloster for Willoughby Bay *vice* James Gordon, jun., resigned.

By an Act passed this year a jury of six whites was ordered for the trial of slaves accused of capital



offences. Previous to this Justices decided in all cases and awarded execution, which was carried out by the Provost-Marshal in obedience to their warrant. A Harbour Master was appointed for St. John's, whose chief duty was to remedy abuses, and see that no ballast was discharged into the water, and that sunken ships and wrecks were removed by their owners, etc.

1785, January 20. Richard Scott Byam, M.D., was returned for Dickinson's Bay, William Gilchrist for Falmouth *vice* James Nibbs, and John Horsford called up to the Council.

From a long letter written on 20th March by Captain Horatio Nelson of H.M.S. "Boreas," it appears that he had been appointed in November 1784 to protect the commerce of the Leeward Islands, and had rendered himself obnoxious to certain persons by carrying out the navigation laws with strict impartiality.

Mr. Stanley, the Attorney-General of these islands, had a seat in Parliament. Governor Shirley recommends Rowland Burton the Speaker, a lawyer, as Solicitor-General, but is informed that His Majesty had already appointed Mr. John Burke to that post on 9 April. He also applies for a Baronetcy for himself.

May 7. Antigua owes the Home Government £37,609.

May 19. John Burke was returned *vice* David Scott.

The *mandamus* for Thomas Jarvis, jun., to be of the Council was dated 4 July at St. James. Giles Blizard, Esq., was this year inhumanly murdered by two of his slaves, one of whom was his natural son.

August 4. The suit against Captain Horatio Nelson is to be defended by the Crown lawyers. Prices were trebled by the late war, and are still double what they were before.

August 12. Dr. Thomas Fairbairn returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* Dr. Richard Scott Byam resigned. John Burke chosen Speaker *vice* Rowland Burton resigned.

December 11. The Assembly agree to undertake the building of a cistern at the Ridge, but they absolutely refuse to spend 1*d.* more on forts.

December 21. The Governor recommends Rowland Burton for the office of Chief Justice, vacant by the death of Thomas Jarvis, Esq., on the 18th instant.

1786, June 5. William Hutchinson, Esq., the Governor's nephew, was appointed Agent *vice* Alexander Willock resigned.

June 7. Rowland Burton is appointed Chief Justice.

September 21. Richard Oliver Athill was returned for Falmouth *vice* Samuel B. Athill.

September 25. Governor Shirley has called Samuel Byam Athill up to the Council.

October 3. Governor Shirley writes that he has heard from his nephew Hutchinson that his (Shirley's) name was put on Lord Sidney's list, and that he has been made a Baronet.

October 9. John Wickham Mayer was returned for St. John's Division *vice* Boyce Ledwell resigned. The 30th, 35th, 55th, and 60th Regiments are at the Leeward Islands, and four companies of the 55th stationed at Antigua.

November 16. John Rose, Esq., late Deputy-Provost-Marshal, was appointed powder officer *vice* Samuel Byam deceased.

The Registrar's house having been nearly burnt on 20 November, a committee report thereon and rent a house for the records which is more safely situated.

November 30. Dr. Alexander McPherson presents his diploma from the College of Physicians of Glasgow, and is licensed.

December 20. Both Houses proceeded to the Court House, where President Byam read an address to H.R.H. Prince William Henry.

The following forty letters, pp. 180, small 8vo, are comprised in a somewhat rare book entitled: A Brief Account of the Island of Antigua, together with the customs and manners of its inhabitants, as well white as black: as also an accurate statement of the food, cloathing, labor, and punishment, of slaves. In Letters to a Friend. Written in the Years 1786, 1787, 1788. By John Luffman. London: Printed for T. Cadell, in the Strand. 1789:—

LETTER I.

St. John's, Antigua,  
May 15, 1786.

DEAR SIR,

I arrived here on the 6th instant, after a tedious passage of fifty-eight days, from the Downs. On the 23d of March we had a heavy gale of wind from the S.W. which obliged us to put into Torbay; but the wind getting to the northward, we weighed anchor, and put to sea, with a fine breeze, which wafted us across the rolling waves of the Bay of Biscay with more satisfaction than was naturally to be expected. On the 2d of April, in latitude 39. 14. North, and longitude 17. 11. West, we experienced a storm, with lightning, which lasted (with very little intermission) for four days, and the rude contention for the elements seemed to threaten our bark with inevitable destruction. The Captain was about to put in at Lisbon, when the sea abated its terrors, to the great joy of the passengers, and the relief of the seamen, who were nearly tired out with the fatigue they had undergone; and that ocean, whose waters were before running to a terrific height, became in the space of six hours as smooth as the surface of a mill-pond.

Nothing material happened after this during the passage, and we amused ourselves, as well as we could, with cards and fishing. On the 30th of April, when in the latitude of this island, several sharks were discovered following the ship, all hands that could be spared were immediately busied, and hooks were thrown out baited with large pieces of salt beef or pork, and the granes rigged in order to strike, as soon as they had gorged the bait. Our endeavours proved effectual, and we brought one of those voracious creatures of the deep upon deck. As soon as it was hoisted in, the carpenter with an axe struck off its tail, which was afterwards nailed to the foremast. This monster measured twenty-two feet in length; and its ravenous jaws contained four rows of teeth. The flesh was thrown into the sea, and, as we supposed, swallowed by its late companions, as we saw no more of them.

We also caught two dolphins. This fish is the most beautiful of the watery creation, consequently as much unlike what is commonly represented by painters, as it is possible to conceive. In the water it appears in all the liveliest tints of green; and when dying displays the various colours of the rainbow, intermixed with spots of azure. The last which our people took weighed only eight pounds, and was exceeding good eating, (at sea) similar to cod, but drier.

We saw great numbers of flying fish. One of them, about the size of a small whiting, was found in the mizen chains; each wing was near six inches long, which are useful in flying no longer than they continue wet.

As we closed in with the islands, we saw great quantities of gulf weed floating: this, I was informed, was a certain indication of land being at no very great distance.

I had almost forgot to observe, that on passing the tropic of Cancer, the old custom of ducking and shaving such as have not before crossed it, was performed by the seamen with some humour on one man and two boys. The passengers waved the ceremony by a liquor fine.

We made the island on the 5th, at midnight. The joyful sound of land! land! reverberating from the stem to the stern, roused every one from their slumbers; and the faint light of the moon, which was nearly setting, served to heighten the awful, yet pleasing gloom with which night had clad the lofty hills.

I landed about ten o'clock in the morning, and was all astonished "seeing what I have seen, seeing what I see."

Acquaint C. B. and E. B. with my arrival; assure them of my regard.



LETTER II.

May 31, 1786.

The heat of this country is exceedingly great, but having come into it gradually, it does not yet seem to take any disagreeable effect on me; and as I could bear heat in Europe with better temper than cold, I am in hopes a vertical sun will not in any great degree incommode me. The mosquitoes are troublesome, but I defend my legs (which is the part these insects principally attack) with boots.

I have taken a house in the best situation this town affords, from whence I purpose, agreeable to your particular request, (when I bade adieu to the place of my nativity, and to my much esteemed friends) to communicate whatever I should from time to time personally observe, or collect from persons of veracity, relative to this country, and also the manners and customs of the people, as well blacks as whites.

I like my habitation and am well pleased with the prospect before me; a chain of hills, at about four miles distant, some of which are beautifully romantic, others richly clothed with the luxuriant verdure of the sugar-cane to their very summits. This pleasing assemblage of hills, called by the inhabitants Shakerley's Mountains, ranging as far as the eye can reach, affords a view most charmingly picturesque, and which cannot be seen without rapture and delight.

For the hire of this *rus in urbe* I have agreed to pay eighty-five pounds per year, this currency, equal to about fifty pounds sterling: it is money enough for a palace of timber, where you can see every beam and scantling; but it is new, and therefore, probably, free from vermin. I have hired a negro man-servant, for whose services I am to pay his owner half a Joannes (eighteen shillings sterling) per month; and also a mulatto woman cook and washer, for whom I am to pay three dollars per month. I have bought some furniture, in addition to that I brought out with me from London, and commenced housekeeper three days ago in this land of slaves.

The plants came unhurt. I have presented them to a gentleman, whose garden is the first in the island, and who received them with many thanks. I was present when they were put in the ground, and hope to give you (on some future day) an account of their well doing.

LETTER III.

June 18, 1786.

I write this from the platform of my Indian villa, where I generally pass away the hour from six till seven every morning, reading, writing, or walking, being the most pleasant time throughout the day. The heat begins to come on by nine o'clock; the thermometer of Fahrenheit is frequently by that time as high as ninety degrees, and continues rising until between one and two, at which time the mercury stands from 93 to 96: I have been told that it has been at 102 within doors. I am also informed that in the coolest season it never falls below 74. From these premises I think the medium heat of this climate may with tolerable exactness be put down from 85 to 90.

The breeze which nature has so wisely ordered to counteract, in some measure, this extraordinary heat, and without which it would be impossible to live here, springs up by eight in the morning, and continues until sun-set, generally blowing fresh during that time: notwithstanding, if a man walks but half a mile in the sun, it causes such copious perspiration, that it is necessary at his return to change his linen.

The evenings, particularly moonlight, are enchanting beyond description, but exceedingly dangerous, on account of the dews, which are considerably greater and more humid than those of England; and Europeans, enured from their houses by the uncommon brilliancy of Cynthia, frequently become victims to these pernicious damps, proving in this, as in many other instances, that beauty and danger are but too frequently united.

I dined at the Court-house, on the 4th instant, with the Governor, Council, and Assembly; the dinner and wines good, the company convivial. In the evening was a ball. The creole ladies are lively dancers, and the heat of the climate does not in the least prevent them from engaging even to an extreme in this their favourite amusement. It was two o'clock before I got home, well satisfied with having spent several hours both cheerfully and agreeably.

I am not a little troubled with what is here called prickly heat, a kind of rash which covers the greatest part of the body, itches intolerable, but is said to be favorable to health.

I shall tax my industry for the subsequent month, so as to be able to give you some further account of this country by the next packet; till when, I remain, etc.

LETTER IV.

July 14, 1786.

This island is eighteen miles long, fourteen broad, between sixty and seventy in circumference, and contains upwards of sixty-nine thousand acres, being equal to one hundred and eight square miles. The south side is mountainous, and its shores are nearly bounded by rocks. The inhabitants, from the most accurate calculation, amount to about fifty thousand persons; forty-five thousand, out of that number, are blacks, mulattoes, and mestees. The produce, from the best information, averages fourteen thousand hogsheads of sugar, and from seven to eight thousand puncheons of rum annually; any other articles, the growth of this country, if spoken of in a commercial light, are very trifling. Its capital, St. John's, is in latitude 17. 2. North, longitude 62. 3. West from St. Paul's, London.

The island is divided into six parishes, viz. St. John, St. Peter, St. Philip, St. Mary, St. Paul, and St. George; and subdivided into fifteen divisions, namely, St. John, Pope's-head, Dickenson's Bay, New, Old North Sound, New North Sound, Bermudian Valley, Belfast, Mercer's Creek, Willoughby Bay, Five Islands, Old Road, Nonsuch, Rendezvous Bay, and Falmouth; all of which send one or more members to the Assembly; and the town of St. John appoints four representatives to that body. The Council, consisting of sixteen members (which serves as an upper house) are appointed by the Governor, and approved by the King; the senior Counsellor is stiled President; and acts as

Governor during the absence of the Commander in Chief. The present Governor of the Leeward Caribbee Islands is Sir Thomas Shirley, Bart., a Major General in the army. Here is a Court of Chancery and a Court of Vice Admiralty, at both of which the Governor, for the time being, presides; a Court of King's Bench and Grand Sessions, at which the President presides; and a Court of Common Pleas, and a Court of Exchequer: the Judges of which are not lawyers, but planters, who are frequently dictated to and even directed by the Barristers, particularly when any cause which requires legal knowledge is in question, thereby giving up their honest opinions to the chicanery and artifice of an insolent and overbearing pleader. That this has been done in these Courts I have from an authority which I cannot doubt the veracity of. The place of Chief Judge, at this time vacant, is, I hear, solicited for by a gentleman now in England, who has been for some years at the bar in this country; if he should succeed, probably this brow-beating system will be laid aside: Arrogance and impudence must then give place to sterling sense and real legal knowledge, too long obscured by power, insolence, and duplicity.

Our military establishment consists of a militia troop of Carbineers, a blue regiment of foot, a red ditto, an independent company, and a regiment of artillery, which are drawn out every fourth Saturday and exercised. To this force may be added a regiment, or the greatest part of a regiment, of regular troops.

For the first time in my life I felt a smart shock of an earthquake, about six o'clock in the evening of the 3d instant: I learn these visitations are very frequent here.

LETTER V.

Aug. 1, 1786.

This town is about three quarters of a mile long, half a mile broad, and contains nearly eighteen hundred houses and huts, built principally of wood; which for the most part are low, on account of the hurricanes and earthquakes, convulsions which visit this part of the torrid zone, frequently and too often fatally. The streets are spacious, but unpaved, nor is there the least care taken to keep them clean; the prickly pear bush and other shrubs are suffered to grow therein, to the annoyance of the passenger, the secreting of every species of filth and nastiness; and to the great increase of vermin, insects, and reptiles, with which this place abounds.

The church is a handsome edifice of brick and stone, dedicated to St. John; the church-yard is inclosed by a brick wall, and the Baptist and Evangelist, two well executed figures in Portland stone, are placed on pillars at the south entrance. In this town are also Moravian and Methodist meeting-houses.

The Court-house, situated nearly in the center of the town, is built of stone brought from Pelican Island, about nine miles distant, which is a good material similar to that of Portland. This building is esteemed the best in the British West-Indies; here the Courts of Justice are held, the Council and Assembly meet, and the public dinners and balls are kept.

The jail is a stone building, near the Court-house, its inmates are principally run-away negroes and mulattoes, and a few white debtors, some of the latter description live within its walls in luxurious style, to the manifest injury of their creditors.

The Custom-house is a good building, near the bottom of St. Mary's Street, and the fees exacted there are enormous.

The New Barracks and Military-hospital, situated to the eastward of the town, are spacious and healthy, and allowed to be the most complete in the islands. There is also a barrack on Rat Island, in St. John's Harbour, but it has been suffered to go to ruin and is now out of use.

A considerable part of this town was destroyed by fire, on the 17th of August, 1769, and again suffered severely by that dreadful element, on the 10th of April, 1782, from which it has not recovered its former appearance; many parts, even in the very center of business, remaining in ruins. The great cause of this calamity being so extensive in its effects here, is owing to the covering the tops of the houses with shingles (small pieces of wood nearly in the shape, and made to answer the purpose of tiles), which, when dried by the scorching rays of a tropical sun, become touchwood, and a spark is sufficient to set the whole town in a flame.

LETTER VI.

Sept. 3, 1786.

Saint John's Harbour is large, and its entrance defended by Fort James on the north, and by Goat-hill Fort on the south, but its best security is the Bar, a shoal so called, extending almost across it, from Hog John Bay, to Fort James: the depth of water on this shelf is from eight to fourteen feet. This harbour undoubtedly ranks amongst the first in the West-Indies, but it is choking very fast, and, unless effectual measures are soon taken for deepening it, vessels of three hundred tons burthen, must, in a few years, discharge and take in their cargoes at the distance of between two and three miles from the wharfs. At this port nine tenths of the whole shipping business of the island is done.

Parham, a small town, consisting of one principal street, with a few outlets, is situated about five miles east of St. John's, and has a wooden church, dedicated to St. Peter: also a custom-house, but although the harbour is good, the shipping business done here is inconsiderable. The few vessels that come to this port are principally from Bristol. To the southward of this town is a hill or tumuli, which appears to have been a work of art, probably the burying-place of some of the aborigine Indian heroes; its form is a long square, very regular in all its parts, lessening gradually from its base to the top, which is flat, and may be from five to six hundred feet long, and from forty to fifty feet high.

Falmouth, a small town, about nine miles south east of St. John's; in war time becomes populous from its vicinity to English Harbour, but in time of peace it is almost deserted. It has a wooden church dedicated to St. Paul, and it formerly had a shipping trade, but is now entirely destitute of that benefit, as is Carlisle Bay, or Old Road,



about three miles to the westward, where the primitive adventurers to this island first established a colony.

If a few miserable huts deserve the appellation of towns, there are two or three more on the island; but, believe me, they are so very unworthy of notice that I will not take up your time to read, or my own to give an account of them.

LETTER VII.

Oct. 7, 1786.

English Harbour, on the south side of the island, is the most commodious in the West-Indies for receiving shipping; the conveniences for refitting them also are already great, and from the attention paid to its further improvement, by Government, are rapidly increasing. A seventy-four-gun ship can lay close to the wharfs. The store-houses are both substantial and well contrived, and so tenacious are the principle officers of any discovery being made of their contents, that no stranger whatever can be admitted into the yard without leave. To this harbour, previous to the commencement of the hurricane months (August, September, and October), British vessels of war, stationed in the Caribbean seas, repair for security. It is surrounded by stupendous hills which break the force of the winds and renders it perfectly secure from the most violent tempests. The passage into this valuable bason is so very narrow, as to admit of the entry of one vessel only at a time, and is defended by Fort Barclay on the west, and Horse-shoe Battery on the east. On the sea side it appears next to an impossibility for an enemy to force it, and, in my opinion, the consequence of such an attempt must be destruction to the assailants. On the land side, the Ridge, a hill so named, that commands it, is fortifying, and the part now erecting, is called Fort Shirley, in honour of the present Governor. The men of war are supplied with water from the tanks or cisterns (built here some years since, for that particular purpose) and from a fresh spring at Cade's Bay, about six miles distant from this harbour to the westward. In the yard is a neat house for the admiral or whoever commands on their West-India station, also for the master shipwright and others.

LETTER VIII.

Nov. 11, 1786.

Monk's Hill, a mile and a half north west of English Harbour, is one of the highest in the island; its summit commands a view of nearly the whole country, a small part to the westward excepted where the sight is intercepted by the mountains. It is fortified, and the principle work, called Fort George, is mounted with forty-eight pounders, said to be the identical guns taken out of the Fourdriaunt man of war, taken some years since in these seas; from this fort signals are hoisted on the appearance of one or more square rigged vessels, which, in war time, are immediately answered by distant signals, and the whole island is alarmed in a few minutes.

Women and children, or such of the inhabitants incapable of bearing arms, must retire to this fortress in case of invasion; houses have been erected and capacious cisterns formed for the use of such distressed visitors.

At the conclusion of the late war, several forts, on the coasts of the island, were sold by order of the Legislature, and produced to the public about a twentieth of the sum they cost in erecting. Some of these buildings have been demolished by the purchasers for the useful materials they were composed of, while others remain in their original state, probably to be sold to the public on a future rupture, at any price their proprietors shall think proper to demand for them.

From Flag-staff-hill, on Mr. Maxwell's, and from Boggy's, on Mr. Bott's estate, thirteen islands under the different powers of England, France, Denmark, and Sweden, may, in clear weather, be distinctly seen and numbered.

LETTER IX.

Dec. 6, 1786.

The ladies, inhabitants of this place, seldom walk the streets, or ride in their wiskys, without masks or veils, not, I presume, altogether as a preservative to their complexions, being frequently seen at a distance unmasked, but as soon as they are approached near, on goes the vizor, thro' which, by a couple of peep-holes, about the size of an English shilling, they have an opportunity of staring in the faces of all they meet. With you, this would be termed the grossest ill-manners, but here custom has established it, if not necessary, as fashionable. Their dress is generally light, and inclined to tawdry, and their conversation languid, except when a little of that species of harmless chat, which ill-nature has called scandal, is busy in circulation; it is then they are voluble, it is then they are eloquent, it is then they are equal to any women in the world.

As mistresses of families, they are unimportant, almost every domestic concern being left to the management of their negroes and mulattoes. They seldom suckle their infants, that part of a mother's duty is transferred to a slave. But I must observe to you, there are many exceptions in this isle to the foregoing general character, here are women of refined sense, good wives, excellent parents, worthy friends, free from affectation, and blessed with every amiable quality that can adorn the sex. They are also generally abstemious both in their diet and liquors; their common drink being weak punch, cool drink, lemonade, sorrel drink, and tamarind beverage, all of which are diluting, and well adapted to the constitutions of persons in this climate. The virtue of our fair is said to be superior to the arts of seduction, infidelity to the marriage bed being very rarely known on their parts. I wish I could say as much for the men. Marriages are always solemnized in the houses, as are also baptisms (except those of negroes) and the churches are very thinly attended but on funerals, or on particular public occasions.

This is the worst time of the year for thieving; the negroes will have some of the good things to keep Christmas with, and I have contributed thereto by my losses; a fine lamb and a young milch goat

stole from me within the last twenty-four hours, and I am under no small apprehension for the fate of my poultry. The rogues rob generally at midnight, stark naked, their bodies greased, therefore if you get but slight hold of them, they slip through your hands and are off in an instant.

This year four Wesleyan missionaries, one of whom was Dr Coke, bound for America, were driven here by tempestuous weather & prolonging their stay preached the gospel to the negroes. ('A History of the West Indies,' by Tho. Coke, LL.D., vol. i., p. 213.)

1787, January 6. Six months' leave was granted to Governor Shirley, but he deferred his departure till the following year.

Letter from St Christopher, Feb. 11. In all these islands . . . the crops will be good. Prince William Henry has been at Antigua for some time past repairing his ship, where all ranks are vying with each in making grand entertainments for their illustrious visitor. The Prince is quite the officer, never wearing any other dress than his uniform, and his star and garter only when receiving addresses, or on any other public occasion. He has not slept a night out of his ship since his arrival in these seas until coming into English Harbour; when the ship's heaving down obliged him to be on shore; shews the most amiable disposition and condescension on every occasion; sees into the detail of the business of the ship; and delivers his own orders with the most minute attention to the duty and discipline of the ship. In short, he promises to be what all hope and wish, the Restorer of the Antient Glory of the English Navy.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 357.)

February 15. Isaac Eccleston was returned for St. John's Town vice Alexander Scott deceased. The Ridge is being fortified, and the Assembly voted 300 labourers at 2s. per diem and 50 masons at 5s. per diem for 30 days. There were 5465 negroes under the care of the Moravians, and the Methodists numbered 2000. 19,500 hogsheads of sugar exported.

Population. (Sturge & Harvey.)

Whites . . . . .	2,590
Free, Coloured & Black . . . . .	1,230
Slaves . . . . .	37,808

Dec. Letters from Antigua say that that Island has experienced a total change of climate this year; for at that season wherein hitherto nothing but tempests and strong blowing weather were known, there has been nothing but the mildest and most benignant temperature. While accounts from the Windward Parishes of the Island of Jamaica gave reason to apprehend the approach of a hurricane, advices from almost every other corner of the Island afford ample room to expect, barring elemental visitation, that the next harvest of the produce of the earth will be far more abundant than any that has been known in the memory of the oldest inhabitant living in that country.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 1115.)

Letters by John Luffman.

LETTER X.

St. John's, Antigua,  
Jan. 16, 1787.

DEAR SIR,

Prince William Henry arrived here the latter end of last month, in the Pegasus frigate; his appearance has put this little community into a ferment; addresses were immediately presented to him from the Legislative body, and likewise from the merchants, expressive of loyalty to his Royal Father, and of the happiness and honor his Highness had conferred on them by his gracious visit: the address of the Legislature was read and presented by a Mr. John Burke, Solicitor General of the Leeward Islands, and Speaker of the Assembly of this Island; but notwithstanding this gentleman has been for years hackneyed at the bar, and is a bold orator, yet, on this occasion, to the astonishment of every bystander, he was nearly bereft of the power of utterance. The merchants address was read and presented by a Mr. John Scotland. His Highness received these effusions of loyalty to his illustrious parent, and, of respect to himself, with great satisfaction, and returned gracious answers. Each of these bodies gave a public dinner and ball for his Highnesses entertainment.



The Prince opened both balls, with a Miss A——, a beautiful young lady of respectable family, and his affability, politeness, and condescension, to every person who had the honor of his conversation, was as conspicuous as it was pleasing. The ladies put their best smiles on their faces, and their best adornments on their persons; indeed, every individual seemed emulous of shewing respect to the Royal Visitor. Many offers of particular attention and civility have been made to his Highness, which, he, in general, declined, wishing rather to appear in the humble character of a private gentleman, than in the dignified situation of a Prince. How long he means to honor this isle with his presence, I cannot with certainty learn, it will probably be several months; the people here, I believe, hope, and wish it may be for years. The negroes look at the *Grande Bocrah* (so they call the Prince) with astonishment, and sometimes incommode him as he walks the streets; but his Highness possesses all that admired frankness and noble liberality so characteristic in a British seaman, and will frequently condescend to talk with them. Captain Nelson, of the *Boreas*; Captain Holloway, of the *Solebay*; and the other principal naval officers on this station, are his Highnesses chief attendants on all occasions.

LETTER XI.

Jan. 28, 1787.

To be the manager of an estate of an absentee, in this isle, I am well satisfied is one of the best situations in it, altho' their stipends amount to no more than from eighty to one hundred pounds sterling per ann., and notwithstanding the necessities and the superfluities of life are considerably dearer than at London; yet, however paradoxical it may appear, when I tell you this description of men sport several dishes at their tables, drink claret, keep mulatto mistresses, and indulge in every foolish extravagance of this western region, it is nevertheless strictly true. But as you would naturally ask, by what means this expensive manner of living is supported? It is thus I answer—These people, Sir, raise on the grounds of their employers, stock of every kind, suitable to our markets, which they feed principally with the grain, etc. belonging to the estate on which they live; they also grow exotics, as well as the vegetables natural to the climate; and, to complete the system, planned with so much wisdom and justice, they employ the slaves belonging to the plantation to vend such produce. There are of these men, or at least their wives who occupy the time of from twelve to twenty negroes daily on this business to the manifest injury of their masters, and emolument of themselves. The adage which I have often heard applied to masters of vessels and their owners, may, with the alteration of two words, be applicable to these men—"Fat managers and lean employers," for I am very certain, to be manager of, and attorney\* to an estate of a non-resident, is better than to be its owner, the first, receiving benefits without the least risk, while the latter is subject to every loss without receiving the advantages which ought, consistent with justice to be his and not his servants. But here I must observe, that many of these gentlemen managers, as well as the overseers under them, contribute, in a great degree, to stock the plantation with mulatto and mestee slaves; it is impossible to say in what numbers they have such children, but the following fact is too often verified, "that, as soon as born, they are despised, not only by the very authors, under God, of their being, but by every white, destitute of humane and liberal principles," such is the regard paid to the hue of complexion in preference to the more permanent beauties of the mind.

LETTER XII.

Feb. 15, 1787.

Europeans, who live in the West-Indies, ought to acquire fortunes in a few years, but they are small in number who experience so favorable a return to their industry, and such only can arrive at independance as will submit to any, every meanness. Therefore those persons who follow the huckstering business, are generally the most successful in accumulating riches, many of these people having acquired property sufficient, not only to purchase estates here, but also to retire home (i.e. that is to England) where they live in awkward splendor on the profits which have arisen from purchases caused by the encouragement given by them to negroes to rob the plantations of their owners; the goods, thus procured by slaves, are bought by these thrifty gentry, at their own price, and if discovery is made of this villainous traffic, it seldom occurs that they can be brought to justice, because the word of a slave will not be taken, nor will even their oath serve on the most trifling occasion towards the conviction of a white person. There is a practice among this species of dealers, and its permission reflects disgrace upon the police of the island, which is, that they exact from five to ten per cent. from the public, for changing a dollar, unless those wanting such change lay out more than half that sum at their shops. This is a tax upon the public, which calls loudly for redress, this isle, I learn, stands singly in the imposition.

This country is poor, most of the landholders being impoverished, from a series of bad crops, previous to the last three years. In fact, the greater part of the estates, in this island, are in trust, or under mortgage to the merchants of London, Liverpool, and Bristol. The resident merchants suffer considerable losses from bad debts, and are not in a small degree hurt by that bane of honorable commerce, smuggling.

The crop is going on briskly and bids fair to be great, it is supposed not less than twenty thousand hogsheads will be shipped this year. This comes by a brig for Liverpool, which brings the first sugars. No news, no life in this place, the Prince having gone on a cruise; dullness has again assumed her seat, and at this instant prevades every thing.

\* An Attorney for an estate, receives from half a guinea, to a guinea, for every hogshead of Sugar he ships.

LETTER XIII.

March 10, 1787.

The ordinary drink of the men of this place, is punch or grog; Madeira wine and porter are introduced at the tables of such persons as may be said to live well; but at public entertainments, and at the houses of the principal merchants and planters, Claret is the rage. The best is imported from London, under the denomination of London Claret; some also from Ireland, which is called Irish Claret, but the greatest part of this luxury, drank here, is smuggled from our French and Dutch neighbours at Guadaloupe and St. Eustatia. The tables of the opulent and also of many, who can very ill afford it, are covered with a profusion, known only in this part of the world; their attendants numerous, but it is not uncommon to see them waiting almost destitute of clothing, and the little they have mere rags. Even in the first houses, where an attendant slave may possibly have a shirt, jacket, and breeches, they are always without stockings, and generally wanting shoes. A few days since, being invited to a tea drinking party, where was collected from ten to a dozen ladies and gentlemen, a stout negroe fellow waited, who had no other covering than an old pair of trowsers. I believe I was the only person present who took the least notice of the indelicacy of such an appearance, and, indeed, it is my opinion, were the slaves to go quite naked it would have no more effect on the feelings of the major part of the inhabitants of this country than what is produced by the sight of a dog, cat, or any other domesticated quadrupede.

LETTER XIV.

April 21, 1787.

The beef of this country, is as unlike that of England, as if it was not the flesh of the same animal, the best that can be got is very indifferent, and sells from a bit and a half, to two bits per pound. (A bit is equal to five-pence sterling and a fraction.) The mutton is good, and nearly the same price as beef. Kid and pork, a bit a pound, equal to any in the world, the flavour of the latter is peculiarly delicious, probably from the animal being fed during the greatest part of the year with sugar-cane tops, is derived the uncommon sweetness of its flesh. Turkeys, dung-hill fowls, guinea-birds, Muscovy and English ducks are in perfection here, and sell as cheap as at the London markets.

Wild ducks, plovers, and snipes visit this sunny region during the hurricane months, they are the property of the slayer, whether white or negroe, the people of this isle knowing no more about laws for protecting game, than of a window, or a shop-tax.

Small birds are few, singing birds none. A sparrow, much like yours in England. A gold-finch, similar to the English, but in plumage not so beautiful, and its note a shrill squeak; indeed there are not any of the winged tribe here worth notice, except the humming bird.

This beautiful little creature, is generally supposed to be the smallest of the feathered creation, and I believe may be considered as the first in point of plumage; its feathers are green, uncommonly brilliant, tinged with a rich gold color. The bodies of the largest of these birds, are about an inch long, and the young ones are not bigger than drones. I have a family of these little beauties, in a calabash tree, adjoining my house, which affords me pleasure and contemplation; this extraordinary work of nature makes its nest of cotton, and is particularly careful of its young: when its nest is attacked by any bird, its revenge, and the manner of taking it, are equally singular. It doth not attempt to cope with its antagonist, being informed by instinct, that contention is vain, but it affects that by stratagem which it could not do by power. It hovers over the head of the hostile bird, and sometimes fixes itself thereon, the invader thereby diverted from its pursuit, flies away with its little adversary, who retaining its situation, plies, with wonderful ability, its fine long bill, with which it is furnished by nature, for defence, to the skull of its foe, and never ceases its application 'till it has perforated the head and reached the brain, when of course the enemy falls, and the little hero returns to its nest. This bird has no note, unless its humming can be termed so.

Fish is plentiful and cheap, its variety in name is prodigious, but a great sameness in flavor, the principal in esteem are the jew-fish, the caramau, the king-fish, smelts, and eels, besides various sorts of shell-fish, under which denomination I shall speak of the turtle.

This fish, or rather amphibious animal, from the excellency of its flavor, deservedly received, both in Europe and America, as a first rate viand, consists of two sorts, the green and the hawks-bill, the first named is in the greatest estimation, being more mild than the latter. West-Indian epicures seldom taste the hawks-bill, yet I think it makes as good soup as the other, and this it is that affords the beautiful shell with you called tortoise-shell, but more properly *turtle-shell*. The shell of the green turtle is useless. The manner of dressing this extraordinary production of nature here, differs materially from the tavern mode in London; the gravy is drawn from its own flesh, and not from beef, nor is it stuffed up with veal, or other meats which destroys its true flavor; here it is dressed naturally, in London, artificially. It is sold, from three to four bits a pound, according to its quality, or the demand for it.

LETTER XV.

May 12, 1787.

This island is almost destitute of fresh springs, that which I before mentioned at Cade's Bay, and another which supplies the body ponds in the center of the island, are the only two worthy of notice, therefore the water principally used, is rain, which the inhabitants collect in stone cisterns: this water, after being drawn from the reservoir, is filtered through a Barbadoes stone, which renders it free from animalcula, or any disagreeable quality it might have contracted by being kept in the tank. It is exceedingly soft, and well flavored, and notwithstanding what has been asserted by some writers of its unwholesomeness, I affirm from experience that it is as good as any I ever tasted in Europe. In dry seasons, an article of such vast consumption



must necessarily be scarce and dear; I have been informed, that rum and wine have been given in exchange for it, and that it has even been brought for sale from the neighbouring islands.

Goats milk is most in use, being deservedly preferred to that of cows, for its superior richness, and the strengthening qualities it possesses. Asses milk, so much recommended by the physicians of England in consumptive cases is not more efficacious in relieving the invalid, than the milk of these animals in this country.

The small quantity of fresh butter made here is very indifferent, and the inhabitants in general prefer the Irish, but it is sometime before an Englishman can be brought to eat either the one or the other.

The bread is good; it is principally made from American flour, from the provinces of Pennsylvania, New York, Virginia, and Maryland; in whiteness it exceeds the bread of London, but I think it is not so well flavored. This difference is probably occasioned by the leaven with which it is made, being very apt to turn sour in a short time in this climate.

Cassava (commonly called Cassada) is a species of bread made from the root of a plant of the same name, by expression. The water, or juice, which issues from it in the preparation, is poisonous, but the remaining part after being dried, or baked on thick iron plates is both wholesome and palatable, it is eaten dry, or toasted, and it also makes excellent puddings.

## LETTER XVI.

June 1, 1787.

The fruits of this little spot are highly delicious, and surpass, in richness of flavor, those of the neighbouring islands, of which the pine apple, the orange, and the avocado pear, are allowed to be the principals.

The pines of this island are superior to all others, both in size and taste, there are two sorts, the yellow and the black, equally grateful, and in the proper season, as many may be bought for two or three shillings sterling as would fill a bushel.

The orange (China as well as Seville) exceeds in size and flavor, the Spanish or Portugese, at least such as are imported to the London market, they are very cheap, it being common to purchase from six to eight for a dog, about three farthings sterling.

The avocado pear, known also by the name of vegetable marrow, from its great similarity to that substance, is an elegant and agreeable fruit, eaten with or without bread, but can only be tasted within the tropics on account of its perishable quality.

There are likewise Cashew nuts and apples, which are as one fruit, when on the tree, the first being prefixed to the eye of the latter. The nut is a fine fruit, either in its natural state or roasted. The apple is also good as an eatable fruit, but the best use it can be put to, in my opinion, is to emerge it into a bowl of punch, to which it communicates the most agreeable bitter in the world. The sappadilla, granadilla, water lemon, pomegranate, melon, citron, lime, lemon, guava, soursop, mangoe, cocoa-nut, shaddock, and star-apple, are fine fruits, cheap and nutritious, but a particular explanation of them would require a volume, and as they are for the most part well known in Europe, I shall decline saying any thing further on the subject, and will in my next bring you acquainted with some of the culinary and medicinal herbs, roots, and trees, produced in this island of the sun.

Several slight shocks of earthquakes within this last fortnight, but happily attended with no ill consequences, nevertheless they are unpleasant visitants.

## LETTER XVII.

June 12, 1787.

The yam is a coarse but wholesome root, irregular in its form, weighing from one to three or four pounds, and is covered with a dark brown rind; when eaten in its proper season, affords great nourishment, but if used before sufficiently ripe, it very commonly produces fluxes.

The edda, called also the vegetable wash ball, from its apparent soapy quality, is an excellent root, about the size of a small crab apple, and has a coarse brown covering. It is principally used in soups, as a thickener; from this nutritious vegetable, and the yam the negroes and colored people derive the greater part of their subsistence. The tops or leaves, when boiled, are in taste, similar to English spinach, as is the leaves of the prickly weed, and also those of another weed, called weedy-weedy, ockrah, plantains, bananas, sweet potatoes, squashes, and various sorts of Indian peas, are produced here in abundance. We have also sundry culinary exotics, such as English peas, carrots, turnips, lettuces, radishes, cabbages, etc. none of which are so good as when produced in their native soil, and what is rather extraordinary, the seeds produced from these plants, are unfit for sowing, therefore those persons who find it worthy their attention to raise them, must procure seed annually from London.

The palma christi, or castor bush, is a spreading shrub, which grows from six to eight feet high; its leaves are like those of the fig-tree, but rather darker, and the seeds from whence the celebrated oil that bears its name is extracted, the efficacy of which in bilious complaints, is superior to any thing yet discovered, are of a fine shining black, streaked with a brilliant yellow, the oil is made by expression and decoction; the expressed sort is by far the most preferable, as being less liable to rancidity, and appears in color and consistence like a strong mucilage of the finest gum arabic.

The manganil, or manchineel, is the most destructive tree in the universe, the trunk of the largest is between two and three feet in circumference; the bark is smooth, the leaf like that of the bay, but rather smaller; the flowers of a faint red, the fruit bears a near resemblance to the golden pippin, but incloses a stone, and is a most subtle poison; the sap drawn from its body or branches, is the most venomous of poisons; the dust that falls from its flowers is poison, and the very droppings from its beautiful leaves after rain are poison.

The cabbage tree in point of loftiness exceeds the whole vegetable creation, being from sixty to eighty feet in height. It is perfectly straight, and its top is furnished with a bunch or tuft of leaves which

incloses the cabbage, and is said to be good eating when boiled. It is a very pleasant pickle.

The tamarind tree, the fruit of which is well known to Europe, in its preserved state, grows here luxuriantly, affording a fine shade, from the closeness of its leaves and the number of its branches.

Cotton and ginger are natives here, but very little attended to.

## LETTER XVIII.

June 24, 1787.

The good folks of this place are as strangely civil as any people in the world. The sexton of the parish called on me yesterday morning, and invited me to the funeral of a Mr. —, "My friend (said I), you must be mistaken, I did not know the person." "That does not signify (he replied), I am ordered to invite any gentleman or lady that I think proper." I accepted the invitation, being determined to see and know every thing I could that might serve to elucidate the character of the inhabitants of this place. "I am much obliged to you, (said I) and will certainly be at the house in time, but pray, Sir, is this mode of invitation customary?" "Quite so" (answered the sexton). As soon as he was gone, having but a short time to prepare myself, I looked out my sables, dressed, and went to the habitation of the deceased. I was asked into the hall, where two gentlemen and one lady, mourners like myself, were seated. I found I was in good time to see every proceeding; I observed the side-board well stored with liquors and cakes, the negroe men dressed in white jackets and breeches, with black ribbons tied round their arms; the women in white tenahs,\* jackets and petticoats, and ribbons the same as the men. In about half an hour after my arrival the company began to come in very fast, and in less than an hour I numbered seventy and upwards within and without doors; after being well supplied with burnt wine and other liquors, for about another hour, the undertaker gave the company to understand, that such of them who wished to see the corpse, must walk into the adjoining room; a dozen or more followed this finisher of fortunes, and I brought up the rear: The first thing that presented itself was the coffin of the deceased, which was placed upon two tables, and three or four negroe and mulatto women crying and making a noise over it, as if in real sorrow; indeed I thought no otherwise of their tears and sighs, but as proceeding from heartfelt grief, until I was undeceived by a gentleman who told me it was merely a matter of custom. We were now put in order of procession, the undertaker and his assistants having previously decorated the persons of the pall bearers, and a few select friends of the departed, with scarfs and hat-bands, the first of Holland or Irish, sufficient to make a shirt, and the latter of cambric or long lawn, enough for two pocket handkerchiefs, and when thus dressed, they have all the appearance of the undertakers porters or mutes with you; the procession now moved onward, some walking in pairs, others riding in wiskys. I kept myself the last in the train, for the better observation of the mourners; had I the pencil of a Bunbury, I would here delineate their several aspects. The clothes worn on these occasions, are, with but a few exceptions, borrowed; the different makes, the indifferent fitting, and the still worse color, for many of the coats, disdaining to be black, have changed from that hue to brown; but when it is considered that a shirt and two handkerchiefs, are frequently gotten by keeping a thing (coats I can hardly call some which I have seen) of this kind, the parties so doing are no doubt commendable. The hearse is more like a London bottle cart, than any other carriage I have ever seen, and we imitate your nodding plumes, with grizzled horse tails, shaped not very unlike old wigs fixed upon a kind of mopsticks: so much for funerals. Adieu!

## LETTER XIX.

July 6, 1787.

The frequent opportunities for your great city, at this advanced season of the crop, affords me the pleasure of communicating to you my ideas and observations, much oftener than I could by packets only, I therefore make use of such favorable means, whenever I think the reading of my epistles might give you satisfaction.

Being now about to commence my relation of the food, labor, and treatment of slaves within this island, it may not be uninteresting to you, to be previously acquainted with the mode of conveying these unfortunate people to our shores, and the method of disposing of them when brought hither; for the first part I can only say it comes from a person whose veracity is undoubted, for the last, my eyes have been witnesses to the act.

The slave trade, from the British dominions, is principally carried on by the merchants of Liverpool, Bristol does a little, and London less. Slaves are for the greatest part kidnapped, and many fall into the hands of the traders, from being prisoners of war to such of the country princes, whom the white men, or their black agents, have caused to commit hostilities on each other for the particular purpose of procuring the miserable captives as freight for their ships.

When a slave ship arrives on the coast, it is not generally a consideration with the captain or supercargo, what number of these people their vessel will take conveniently, but how many they can get, is the object; consequently even common humanity has no concern whatever in the employ, and it is customary to crowd as many of them into the ship as their efforts can procure. Between decks is their receptacle, the room allotted each man, is about six feet, by sixteen inches; women and children have a smaller, but proportionate allowance; very little regard is even paid to this rule of accommodation, although sufficiently small, and they are frequently so closely stowed together, as to be unable to lie down in any position but on one side. The captain and officers look with particular attention to their own security, for no sooner are the slaves on board, but the men are chained together in couples, the right hand and leg of one, to the left hand and leg of the other. When they are ordered up, which is generally when the watch is relieved, at eight o'clock in the morning, as each pair thus

\* A head-dress, composed of one or more handkerchiefs, put on in a manner peculiar to these people.



joined ascend from the hatches, a chain is passed thro' their irons, and made fast by ring bolts to the deck; and the precaution is absolutely necessary for the well doing of this nefarious commerce, lest if permitted the free use of their limbs, a spark of Heaven-born liberty should inspire them with revenge against their enslavers. In this situation (if the weather permits) they continue eight or ten hours, during which time they are fed, and the decks below cleansed, from such filth which is alone sufficient in one day to breed contagion. The women and children slaves are not shackled.

Thus are the degraded sons of Africa brought to the West-Indian shores; and they are treated in the following manner on their arrival here, previous to the day of sale: As soon as the anchor is over the vessel's side, and the captain gone on shore to give in his account of the cargo, the slaves are brought upon deck (having been shaved some days before they made the land), where they are cleansed from the stench and vermin contracted on the passage, and their skins rubbed with oil or grease, to give them a sleek appearance. This business being done, they are sent on shore, under the care of some petty officers and seamen, to the merchant to whom the cargo is consigned, who deposits them altogether in an empty store or warehouse, contiguous to the wharfs, when after being advertised for sale, and walked about the town, preceded by a drum beating and flag flying, for the purpose of attracting the attention of the inhabitants to the persons about to be sold; and when the merchant has sent written notices of the time of such sale to the planters or others, whom he thinks likely to become purchasers, the sale is announced by a trumpet sounding, while the ships ensign, or some other flag, is displayed from a window, or from the top of the place where the negroes are deposited; and so eager are the whites to see these ill-fated people, that the doors of such receptacles are crowded almost as much as those of the theatre, when the immortal Garrick, or the inimitable Siddons, were to represent the finest passages from our greatest and most favored poets.

The purchasers of slaves are as particular in examining them before they strike a bargain, as a butcher, at Smithfield market, when dealing for sheep. As soon as bought, they are walked to the respective plantations of their owners, where the hoe is frequently put into hands, hitherto unused to labor, and as soft as the finest lady's in Europe.

These cargoes average from thirty-seven to forty pounds sterling per head.

LETTER XX.

July 20, 1787.

The buildings, on a sugar plantation, consist of a wind or cattle mill (sometimes both), a boiling house, a curing house, a house for fermenting the liquor or wash, from which rum is distilled: The great house where the proprietor generally resides, the manager's house, houses for the overseers, store houses for grain, stock houses, and negroe huts. The great house, if the owner of the plantation is an absentee, and in other cases where several estates are the property of one man, who may be a resident, and have houses of this description on every one of them, then they are let out as free tenancy's; which is, that the occupiers of such dwellings are allowed to live in them rent free, on condition that himself and family answers to the public as servants to the plantation whereon he resides, and thereby a saving is made to the owner out of his taxes, of forty pounds currency, for every white man inhabitant, and twenty pounds for every white woman inhabitant. And notwithstanding the good folks of this isle are as proud as any in the world, yet there are many (supposing themselves of no small consequence in this little community) who submit to be returned at the proper office, under the description just now mentioned. In England such a situation would be looked on as a degradation from genteel life, but here the dignity of the person is not lessened by this submission; but admitting that to be the case, and allowing the feelings of such people to remain unurt, still a very excellent local law, a law of the first utility to the island, a law admirably calculated by the wisdom of the early settlers, which went to oblige owners of estates to keep a proportionate number of real white servants to their slaves, is shamefully evaded. This impolitic proceeding, together with incorporating the ten acre lands (formerly held by poor white settlers) with the larger estates has been (together with the cultivating the ceded islands) the means of decreasing the population of whites here, nearly in the proportion of one half within the last forty years.

The principal tax of this country is a poll-tax on slaves of every description, at the rate of six-shillings per head, this currency, annually, and every slaveholder is obliged to swear once a year, before the proper officer, to the number he possesses under the penalty of a fine for every single omission.

The negro houses or huts, are mostly built of stone, well thatched, and as dry and comfortable as any of that description of buildings in England. I forgot to tell you, in the foregoing part of this letter, that the stills are in the open air.

LETTER XXI.

Aug. 1, 1787.

The cane holes, which, throughout this island, are four feet square, one foot deep, and about four feet asunder; at the distance of every eighty holes is an interval or carriage way, from twenty to thirty feet wide, and these spaces are made to intersect each other at right angles, for the more free admission of air. Cane planting commences in September, and generally finishes in January. The best method of increasing this useful species of vegetation, is by laying in each hole, two plants, which should be pieces of new cane (the most succulent being by far the best), placing their eyes horizontally, and covering them about an inch thick with mold. The cane comes into the highest perfection for cutting in fourteen, fifteen, or sixteen months, according to the soil and weather, and the crop commonly commences in January, continuing, if a favorable season till the latter end of July, during the time of the crop the slaves look better, although harder worked, than at any other part of the year, which must be attributed to the free use of the cane, which might almost be said to be continually in their mouths, while the mills are about, and which is not only medicinal as an antiscorbutic, but exceedingly nutritious. Every part of this extraordinary plant is highly useful;

the body affording the juice that is manufactured into sugar, the dregs of which is molasses, from whence, by distillation, rum is produced. The tops are food for cattle, and the lower leaves, called trash, serve to mix with dung for manuring, or are burnt on the ground to destroy vermin and insects. The magoss, which is the remains of the cane, after expression by the mill, is the best of fuel for the boiling house and distillery.

Holing in stiff ground is the heaviest labor that negroes can be put to; I think the plough might be used with success on the greater part of this island, to the relief of the slave and consequent emolument of the planter.

What shipping now remains in this harbour, must sail before midnight, to prevent double insurance. This comes by a Capt. R—n, with whom I have twice crossed the Atlantic, who will deliver it personally; he is a worthy character, and has more of the gentleman in his behavior, than usually falls to the lot of the commander of a merchant-man; not that I wish to insinuate the least idea of disrespect towards that very useful part of society, particularly those concerned in this trade, who are taken in general, genteel, respectable, and well-behaved men.

LETTER XXII.

Sep. 15, 1787.

The common allowance, for the support of a house slave, is three bits per week, and although it appears so very trifling and insufficient, it is generally preferred by them, to being fed from the tables of their masters or mistresses. This description of slaves, are lodged in huts, erected in the yards belonging to the houses of their owners or employers, except such as are immediately engaged about their persons.

The weekly allowance of a field negro, is from three to five quarts of horse beans, rice, or Indian corn, with three or four salt herrings, or a piece of salted beef or pork, of about two pounds weight; but when the estates have such provisions as yams, eddas, guinea corn, sweet potatoes, plantains, and bananas, they are served in lieu of the former, and as nearly as possible in the same proportion. In addition to this allowance, every slave on a plantation, whether male or female, when they have attained their 14th or 15th year, has a piece of ground, from twenty five to thirty feet square, allotted to them, which by some is industriously and advantageously cultivated, and by others totally neglected. These patches are found to be of material benefit to the country, their produce principally supplying the Sunday market (which is the greatest throughout the week, from being the negroes holiday) with vegetables. They are also allowed to raise pigs, goats, and fowls, and it is by their attention to these articles, that the whites are prevented from starving, during such times of the year as vessels cannot come to these coasts with safety.

The clothing of a field slave consists of a blanket, which serves them not only to sleep upon (tho' some have beds of dried plantain leaves), but to fasten about their bodies in damp weather, also a piece of woollen cloth, called a babbaw, which goes round the waist, a blue woollen jacket, and a party colored cap of the same material. Their drink, as per allowance, is water. When sick they are attended by young doctors, whose principals contract with the owners of estates, or their attorney's, by the year, and the common price is six shillings currency, equal to three shillings and nine-pence sterling, per head. It is the business of these assistants to visit the estates, thus put under the care of their employers, twice a week, and on every plantation is an hospital or sick-house, where the slaves, as soon as infected with disorder, or having received hurt (the latter of which frequently happens in crop time) are sent. These places, at least such as have come within my observation, are as bad as you can well suppose, being not only destitute of almost every convenience, but filthy in the extreme, and the attendants generally such negroes as are nearly superannuated or unfit for active employment. I am much surprised how the medical gentlemen, even in the manner this business is performed, can make it pay the expences attending thereon, at so small a premium, and indeed, I think it is impossible for them to get the keep of one of their horses out of these undertakings although they should make use of the very cheapest drugs that can be procured, or, if even only of medicinal simples, the growth of the island.

A few days since the clouds bore a threatening aspect, the wind also shifted round the compass; about two o'clock in the afternoon it began to blow hard, and continued, with little abatement, till four the following morning: I was at the house of a friend, about nine miles distant from town, when it commenced, and intended to have gone home immediately, in order to secure my most material concerns, in case it should increase to a hurricane, but he advised me from it, by telling me, among other things equally alarming, that there had been instances where man and horse, unable to keep their footing, were blown down precipices and destroyed; I therefore continued with him, until the storm was over, full of fears for the safety of my property, which on my return home, I found uninjured; and this little puff (so it was called here) had done no other damage than scattering a few shingles, and driving a sloop or two out to sea.

LETTER XXIII.

Oct. 3, 1787.

The negroes are turned out at sunrise, and employed in gangs from twenty to sixty, or upwards, under the inspection of white overseers, generally poor Scotch lads, who, by their assiduity and industry, frequently become masters of the plantations, to which they came out as indentured servants; subordinate to these overseers, are drivers, commonly called dog-drivers, who are mostly black or mulatto fellows, of the worst dispositions; these men are furnished with whips, which, while on duty, they are obliged, on pain of severe punishment, to have with them, and are authorized to flog wherever they see the least relaxation from labor; nor is it a consideration with them, whether it proceeds from idleness or inability, paying, at the same time, little or no regard to age or sex. At twelve they are turned in (that is, leave off work) to get what they can to refresh nature with; at half past one the bell rings, when they turn out and resume their labor until sunset; for the last hour they are chiefly



employed in picking grass for the cattle, belonging to the estate, and when a sufficiency is collected for that purpose, they gather what they can for themselves, pack it up in bundles, which they carry to Saint John's, on their heads, and sell for one or more dogs, according to the quantity or demand for it.

Not a vessel from Europe for sometime past, of course no news for us transatlantic wanderers. Smith's tavern, in busy times, the great resort of transient people, is now taken up wholly by whist, cribbage, and all-fours; the parade, the change of our merchants, dull, as rainy weather can make it, and what is worst of all, the little watchmaker's shop, from whence the quabs of the day generally take wing, is almost deserted; the thunder, lightning, and heavy rains, seem to have driven false pride, envy, detraction, scandal, falshood, nay the whole host of cardinal vices, into obscurity; that they may ever remain there is the wish of him, who subscribes himself your's, etc. etc.

LETTER XXIV.

Nov. 9, 1787.

The punishments inflicted on slaves, in this island, are various and tormenting. The picket, is the most severe, but as its consequences are well known in Europe, particularly among the military, I shall speak no further upon it, than to say it is seldom made use of here, but many other cruelties equally destructive to life, though slower in their operations, are practised by the unfeeling, among which is the thumb-screw, a barbarous invention to fasten the thumbs together, which appears to cause excruciating pain. The iron necklace, is a ring, locked or rivetted about the neck; to these collars are frequently added what are here termed pot-hooks, additions, resembling the hooks or handles of a porridge pot, fixed perpendicularly, the bent or hooked parts turning outwards, which prevents the wearers from laying down their heads with any degree of comfort. The boots are strong iron rings, full four inches in circumference, closed just above the ankles, to these some owners prefix a chain, which the miserable sufferers, if able to work, must manage as well as they can, and it is not unfrequent to see in the streets of this town, at mid-day, negroes chained together by these necklaces as well as by the boots, when let out of their dungeon for a short time to breathe the fresh air, whose crime has been endeavoring to gain that liberty by running away, which they well knew could never be otherwise obtained from their owners. The spurs are rings of iron, similar to the boots, to which are added spikes from three to four inches long, placed horizontally. A chain fastened about the body with a padlock, is another mode of tormenting this oppressed race of beings. A boy who has not yet seen his fourteenth year, passes by my house several times in a day, and has done so for these six months past, with no other clothing; he also lays upon his chains, and although they are as much in point of weight as he ought reasonably to carry, yet he is obliged, through the day to fetch water from the country pond, at the distance of half a mile from the house of his mistress, who is an old widow-woman. To the chains thus put on, a fifty pounds weight is sometimes added, as an appendage; this is undoubtedly a prudent measure, and admirably well calculated to keep the slave at home, as it must of course prevent the object thus secured, from escaping the rigor of his destiny. The bilboes, severe floggings, and sundry other methods of torturing these unhappy people, as best suits the caprice or inventive cruelty of their owners or employers, are here inflicted. The public whipper is a white man, who executes his office by a negroe deputy, and the price for every flogging is two bits.

However hurtful or disgusting the aforementioned punishments are to those who have minds fraught with humanity, every application to the magistrates to prevent the exercising such severities on these unfriended people, must be ineffectual while there is no existing law in the island code enabling them to take cognizance of the correction of slaves by their proprietors. I could therefore presume to advise those, to whom the power of making laws for the good government of the British empire, both at home and abroad, is delegated, to enact a law for establishing a committee of humanity, composed of men of liberal principles, and such, no doubt, can be found, not only in this island, but also in all those under the British government, who should have entire controul in all cases between the master and the slave. To these men all complaints should be made, and by them and them only, should punishments be directed; an act of such a nature, would, I trust, not only be applauded by all good men, but bring on the authors of it, the blessings of Heaven, and the gratitude of a numerous body of unfortunate fellow creatures.

Slaves, for criminal offences, have within these few years, been admitted to a trial by a jury of six white men, at which proceedings two justices preside as judges. They are seldom hanged, unless for murder, it being the interest of the owners of such as are convicted, to get them off, the country allowing the masters but half the appraised value of such as are executed; they are therefore in mitigation generally flogged under the gallows, and sometimes sent off the island to be sold.

A sloop of war arrived a few days since at English Harbour, with an account of the greatest probability of a rupture with the French and Dutch, this news has put the people here into spirits, as being likely to make money circulate, but I hope the matter in dispute (whatever it is) may be settled in such manner as to prevent the spilling of human blood.

LETTER XXV.

Dec. 8, 1787.

Slaves are not permitted to marry consequently take one anothers words, and change their husbands and wives (as they term them) when, and as often as they please. Baptism is allowed by some owners, but the slave must pay the priest for executing his office and the price is a dollar. Negroes and colored people are not buried in the same church-yard as the whites, even if free; the distinction, and the superiority which the European race claim over the African, are extended as far as they can possibly go: to the grave! but there they must cease, and the hereafter, when the reign of human pride is over, will be directed according to the fear we have had of God, and the love we have borne one another during our earthly state of trial.

Negroe funerals, particularly such as are of old Creole families, or in esteem among their fellows, are numerous attended; I have seen from one to two hundred men, women, and children, follow a corpse, decently dressed in white, which dress has been recommended to them by the Methodist and Moravian preachers, whose meetings are crouded by these people, and to whose discourses they listen with seeming attention. If the party deceased has been christened, and their friends can afford to pay for the ringing of the church bell, they may have that ceremony performed, as also the burial service, the first of these is sometimes done, the latter very seldom. The body is mostly inclosed in a wooden shell or coffin, which, during the procession to the grave, is covered with a sheet, by way of pall, and such as have it in their power, bring liquor, fruit, etc., to the house of their deceased uncle or aunt, brother or sister (the common appellations, whether related in consanguinity or not), which are consumed by the company while things are getting into readiness. Before I leave the subject of negroe burials, I cannot avoid remarking to you, one, among many other singularities, possessed by these people, as it will serve to shew in what manner they feel, and express their feelings: when one of their brotherhood dies, as they suppose by ill-usage; as soon as the body is brought out of the place where it was deposited, taken upon the shoulders of the bearers, and has remained in that situation a few seconds, they (the bearers) begin to reel and stagger about surprisingly, going in zig-zags, and hurrying from one side of the street to the other, as if forced by some supernatural impulse, when after carrying on this joke for sometime, and probably tired themselves with their retrograde motions, one or two of the mourners walk up to the head of the coffin, and talk in a low voice to their departed brother or sister, the purport of which is to request the deceased to go in an orderly manner to the place of interment; to see them thus agitated gives great trouble to their friends, who are very sorry for what has happened, and that Gorromitee (the negroe manner of expressing God Almighty) will punish those who have done them ill. This exordium always appeases the defunct, who then goes quietly to interment.

1788, January 10. Thomas Harman was returned for New North Sound *vice* Rowland Burton called up to the Council.

April. Lieut.-General Mathew has been appointed Commander-in-Chief of all the forces.

April 24. John Frye was returned for Old North Sound *vice* M. S. Walrond resigned.

July 12. The Hon. John Nugent, President of St. Kitts, writes that Sir Thomas Shirley left on the 18th June, and that he has assumed the government.

October. A scheme suggested for deepening St. John's Harbour.

November 4. Rev. Arthur Freeman is sworn a J.P. The acreage of Antigua on which taxes were levied was 69,277, and the slaves numbered 36,000, which at £50 each were valued at £1,800,000.

1788, Dec. 1. New Sessions.

Jn <sup>e</sup> Taylor	St Johns Town.
Hen. B. Lightfoot	
Isaac Eccleston	
W <sup>m</sup> Wilkinson	
Philip Hicks	Dickinsons Bay.
Tho. Warner	Old North Sound, Mercers Creek,
Tho. Freeman	
Jn <sup>e</sup> Frye	& Parham Town.
Rich. Kirwan	Five Islands.
Jn <sup>e</sup> Ronan	Belfast.
Bertie Entwisle	
James Athill	Nonsuch.
Sam. Harman	Popeshead.
Hon. Row. Burton	
Hon. Jn <sup>e</sup> Burke	New North Sound.
Tho. Harman	
W <sup>m</sup> Dickinson	Old Road, Bermudian Valley, New
Nath. Marchant	
Tho. Freeman	Division.
Arch. Gloster	Willoughby Bay.
Tho. Fairbairn	
Rich. Oliver Athill	Falmouth & Rendesvous Bay.
W <sup>m</sup> Gilchrist	
Jos. Lyons Athill	St Johns Division.
Benj. Ireland	

Tho. Freeman was chosen Speaker.

Letters by John Luffman.

LETTER XXVI.

St. John's, Antigua,  
Jan. 1, 1788.

DEAR SIR,

The general idea of Europeans, that blacks only are slaves, is very erroneous, for slavery extends to every descendant of negroes (slaves) by white men, such as mulattoes, mestees and quarteroons, and the two latter mentioned, are frequently as fair as Englishmen, at least such of them as have been habituated to a sea-faring life, or to tropical countries. I have seen persons sold here, having blue eyes and flaxen-hair, and complexioned equal almost to any on your side the water, but such people fetch a lower price than blacks, unless



they are tradesmen, because the purchasers cannot employ them in the drudgeries to which negroes are put too; the colored men, are therefore mostly brought up to trades or employed as house slaves, and the women of this description are generally prostitutes. When taken into keeping by white men, they dress in a very ridiculous manner, assuming the name of their keeper for the time being, and laying it aside when turned off. There are persons in this island who let out their female slaves for the particular purpose of fornication, and that, as well as publicly cohabiting with them, is considered here merely as a venial error. These women are much more subservient to the will of their enamourers, from a dread of punishment than a white would be, or even the laws of the country suffer, for it is not uncommon for some men to beat, and otherwise severely correct their colored mistresses. This connexion strikes at the root of honorable engagements with the fair, prevents marriage, and is, thereby, detrimental to the increase of legitimate population.

I have been entertained very much during the last week by the negroes paying their highly absurd compliments of the season to every person from whom they think a trifle can be drawn, and their common wish upon those occasions, is—"Long life and prosperity"—not prosperity (observe, I mention this, lest you should suppose it to be an error of my pen). The holidays consist of three days, including Christmas-day, and so careful are they to prevent any encroachment on this privilege, that were their owners to give them double the time in lieu thereof, at any other season of the year, they would not accept it. A gentleman some years ago was murdered here by his slaves, purely because he obliged them to work on the days appointed for holidays.

LETTER XXVII.

Jan. 27, 1788.

We begin to feel somewhat alive here, a theatre is established, the performers gentlemen of the island, the profits of whose exhibitions are to be applied towards raising a fund for completing the Free-masons lodge (already in some forwardness), at the east end of the town. The gentlemen engaged in this undertaking, deserve much praise, not only for their endeavors to please and enliven the public, but also from a desire of adding to their capital a place both of ornament and utility, and which bade fair, without their exertions, to have remained some years to come in the same unfinished state it has been for these two or three years past. This building, when completed, is intended for various public uses, independant of the purposes of masonry.

Our little house opened on the 17th instant, with Venice Preserved, preceded by an occasional prologue; the evening's entertainments were well received by a numerous and genteel audience, and upwards of one hundred pounds sterling was taken. On the 24th the same play was repeated, with Foote's after piece, The Mayor of Garratt, which gave as much satisfaction as the first performance had done, and brought nearly the same sum into the theatrical treasury. I shall not boast of the brilliancy of the scenery and decorations, or of the elegance of the dresses; suffice it to say, they surpass, by far, what I have seen belonging to itinerant companies in England. The orchestra is composed of the band of the 67th regiment, under the direction of a Mr. Green, organist of the church in this town, assisted by a Mr. Van Ruyven. Mr. G. is a complete master of the musical science, and very obligingly undertook this laborious task, to add to the public pleasure; I believe no other person, on this side of the atlantic, could conduct a business of the kind, with more ability and judgment. The house is divided into boxes and pit only; the price of admission into the first, is two dollars (about nine shillings sterling); and to the latter a dollar and a half.

The mills are mostly about (the term with us when grinding), but what the crop will produce, time only can determine. An insect, called the Borer, has found its way into the canes. This destroyer perforates the rind of the plant and works to a joint or partition, then turns out and re-perforates till the cane, thus attacked, is entirely ruined. I have seen whole pieces, on as fine land as this country affords, rendered totally useless, by the ravages of this insect, and where the evil is only partial, the sugar produced from such canes, is of the worst quality, and bears the appearance of tar. From a hope of eradicating this destructive creature, the planters burn off such pieces as are very much infected, and this method, if properly pursued, will probably annihilate them.

On the 11th instant, about half past nine in the evening, I felt a slight shock of the earth. I begin to be used to them, and they now hardly alarm me.

LETTER XXVIII.

Feb. 7, 1788.

What is it I hear from you? Not only that every appearance of war has subsided, but that the British legislature have serious thoughts of reforming the abuses in, if not totally abolishing the slave-trade to Africa, and slavery in the West Indies? Is there not sufficient scope in the vast fields of Indostan, for the virtue and justice of a British senate to exercise its humane influence without extending the blessings of peace and brotherly love to the unfortunate Africans, thereby interfering with the concerns of the gay, the volatile West-Indian? I think I hear you say—"No! let the banners of liberty, which are those of justice, and virtue also, be displayed in their fullest glory, in ever clime under the British government." I join with you in the wish, and condemn the traffic to Africa, for human flesh and blood, as the most abominable, the most to be abhorred of any species of commerce ever carried on by our countrymen; it is a disgrace to those excellent laws we boast, and to the enlightened age we live in; it tends to the corruption of morals, and is totally repugnant to the immediate order of the Creator, delivered by the heavenly host, when the Saviour entered the world. "*Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will, towards men.*" Nevertheless, if the African slave trade is abolished, and if slavery is still continued here, some wholesome laws for the better cloathing and feeding of slaves will be absolutely necessary, for population will not increase under the disadvantages of hard labor, and indifferent food and raiment, and I have not a doubt,

that if these people were well fed, and treated in such a manner as human beings ought to be treated, the stock of negroes already on this island, would be sufficient for all its purposes, without any further supplies from Africa. I do not advance this as a mere matter of speculation, but speak from facts, and shall adduce instances of them. On the estate of Mr. Martin (late treasurer to the Princess Dowager of Wales) not one tenth of the negroes are Africans, and such of them as are from that country are the ancestors of the younger Creole slaves. On Sir Ralph Payne's estate, out of upwards of five hundred as fine slaves as any in the island, I have been well informed, there is not even ten salt-water negroes; other plantations could be mentioned, where the slaves, Africans and Creoles, are nearly in the same proportion as those already spoken of, but as two, is as sufficient as two hundred to shew you that what I have advanced on the subject of propagation can be, nay is, effected by good usage, I shall not trouble you with a third. The climate is similar to their own, but generally said to be better, therefore the mortality among them, cannot with justice be placed to that account. Now if this business of abolition takes place and if there is not a very sharp look out kept, to prevent the smuggling of the produce of this island to the slave market, which I should suppose will be the island of St. Eustatia (as probably, the French, Dutch, and Americans will be for pushing this trade when abandoned by the British) it will tend much to the hurt of the revenue and be a means of weakening our great national bulwark, the Navy; first, by the loss of the four and half per cent. received here on the shipment of goods; secondly, by the duties when arrived in British ports; thirdly, by the loss of freight, to ship owners, which will naturally lessen the number of vessels employed and consequently effect one of our greatest nurseries for sailors. It will also serve, without the before mentioned prevention, as a heavy tax upon the planter, without benefitting the mother country in the smallest degree, for what with the cost of the slaves, at the foreign-market, and the expences attending thereon, they will stand him in double the price they are now purchased for. This is as it strikes me, but no doubt when such an event takes place, the wisdom and vigilance of a British Parliament, will provide every matter necessary to give the law its full effect.

LETTER XXIX.

March 1, 1788.

Wilfully killing a slave, is, by a law of this island, finable only; but there is another act of this legislature, more cruel by far even than that, which stipulates the price of blood, as being more extensive in its consequences, by subjecting such as are absolutely free to all the rigid local laws of this island and the concomitant horrors annexed to slavery, which is that if a negroe or colored stranger, is found idling (that is out of employ, and it must be with much difficulty, and strong recommendation, that a free person can get employment), he or she is to be taken up and put into the common jail, and advertised by the Marshal, by name, for an owner, as a supposed runaway, which advertisement is repeated two or three times, and if the party, so made public, is not owned in a time limited therein, he or she is sold by public auction (here called vendue) to the best bidder, under an order signed by two magistrates. Thus is a free person, from a difference in complexion only, made a slave, from not having it in their power to obtain business, in a country which seldom employs any others but slaves; and although these acts are the most diabolical ever passed by any set of men, holding the office of legislators, they are *the acts of an island belonging to Great Britain*. Notwithstanding which, the people here (independant of their laws) are not in general more cruel than in England, but where individuals are possessed of hard-heartedness, and where they are dead to the feelings of human misery, this is the place to exercise the unworthiness of their dispositions; this is the place to gratify every low and inordinate passion of the soul, in its fullest extent. But there is a hope from the known humanity, and sound understanding of the Governor, Council, and Assembly, that both these abominable acts will shortly be repealed; for as men acting under a government whose boast is "the equal distribution of justice," they must look on those laws as a disgrace to their statute book, which places one fellow creature so much in the power of another, and, I hope, never to have cause, even to think, that any set of enlightened men can entertain such abstracted notions of liberty, as to suffer such cruel impositions to remain any longer in force. Jamaica, I am informed, has set an example to the other islands, worthy of imitation, by expunging the first mentioned of these odious acts from their records, and it is now felony, without benefit of clergy, in that island, for the wilful murder of a slave.—Many slaves, who cannot properly be said to be murdered, die from a want of care, or continual ill-usage, which the law (those who are to administer it being willing) cannot take cognizance of; these unfortunate people, not being allowed the benefit of a coroner's inquest, and from the nature of the climate, which brings on putridity immediately after death, they are hurried to the grave almost as soon as the breath has left their bodies; where inquiry ceases. Indeed persons of the first consequence are mostly buried within twenty-four hours after their decease.

Slaves are obliged, under a penalty of a flogging, to quit the streets, of this town, at bell ring, about a quarter before ten, at which time the nightly watch is set; these guardians of nocturnal repose, consist of fifty white men, and half of that number are, or should be, upon duty every night, but this business is very indifferently performed, and the remissness is said to be owing to the public, being considerably in arrears to the watch fund.

LETTER XXX.

March 14, 1788.

Negroes are very fond of the discordant notes of the banjar, and the hollow sound of the toombah. The Banjar is somewhat similar to the guitar, the bottom, or under part, is formed of one half of a large calabash, to which is prefixed a wooden neck, and it is strung with cat-gut and wire. This instrument is the invention of, and was brought here by the African negroes, who are most expert in the performances thereon, which are principally their own country tunes, indeed I do not remember ever to have heard any thing like European



numbers from its touch. The toomlah is similar to the tabor, and has gingles of tin or shells; to this music (if it deserves the name) I have seen a hundred or more dancing at a time, their gestures are extravagant, but not more so than the principal dancers at your Opera-house, and, I believe, were some of their steps and motions introduced into the public amusements at home, by French or Italian dancers, they would be well received; I do not mean, by the bye, to indicate that the movements of these sables are altogether graceful, but their agility and the surprising command of their limbs, is astonishing; this can be accounted for only by their being habituated to a warm climate, were elasticity is more general than in the colder latitudes: The principal dancing time is on Sunday afternoons, when the great market is over (the nature and utility of which I propose to give you in my next), in fact Sunday is their day of trade, their day of relaxation, their day of pleasure, and may, in the strictest sense of the words, be called the negroes holiday.

Our theatre has attractions, whether it is owing to the abilities of the gentlemen performers, or from the attentions paid the fair, who visit it in great numbers, is not for me to determine, but we have generally good houses. I will write you particulars on this subject soon. Adieu!

## LETTER XXXI.

March 28, 1788.

In my last I promised you an account of the Sunday market, and will now perform that promise. This market is held at the southern extremity of the town, on the land of John Otto Baijer, Esq., between three roads, leading to Five Islands, Bermudian Valley, and English Harbour, and is about as large again as the Royal Exchange; here an assemblage of many hundred negroes and mulattoes expose for sale, poultry, pigs, kids, vegetables, fruit, and other things; they begin to assemble by daybreak and the market is generally crowded by ten o'clock; this is the proper time to purchase, for the week, such articles as are not perishable: The noise occasioned by the jabber of the negroes, and the squalling and cries of the children basking in the sun, exceeds any thing I ever heard in a London market: The smell is also intolerable, proceeding from the strong effluvia, naturally arising from the bodies of these people, and from the stinking salt-fish and other offencibles sent for sale by hucksters, which the negroes will buy, even when in the last stage of rotteness, to season their pots with, and I do not exaggerate when I say that the nostrills will receive the fragrance of this place, when at the distance of a full quarter of a mile from it, to leeward. About three o'clock business is nearly over, when the hucksters shops are filled, and their doors crowded, and new rum grog is swilled in large quantities to the benefit of the retailers and destruction of the negroes; some, as I before wrote you, dance, others play at dice (as they call it) with small shells, and frequently lose, not only every dog that they have been working for through the day, but so great is their love of play, that the very trifling clothes from their backs is a forfeit to their mischance. It is not uncommon for them, when intoxicated, to turn out to fight in Otto's pasture (adjoining the market); they are not confined to rules, like the gentlemen brutes with you, but give their blows—how, and where they can, generally open handed, and it is all fair to pull each others wool, kneel upon, beat when down, or indeed whatever they have power to do, to the hurt of their adversary. They are punishable by law for fighting, but the law seldom interferes. The sight of a gun, or a white man, laying about him with a whip, will disperse them immediately; and a negroe durst not return a blow, under the forfeiture of their right hand.

This rigid law was introduced, I learn, to prevent the insurrections of slaves; which, about fifty years ago, had nearly proved fatal to the white inhabitants of this island.

## LETTER XXXII.

April 12, 1788.

This island issues three weekly news-papers, namely, the *Antigua Chronicle*, the *Antigua Gazette*, and the *Antigua Journal*; I wish I could say any one of them was free, but freedom, alas! doth not extend her influence to this place. The first mentioned of these prints, attempted, very lately, to break from the bands of venality, and put forth a motto, which gave flattering hopes of success, but some letters which exposed the impositions practised in conducting a part of the public business, and other letters supposed to affect the feelings of a man in office, by exposing his amours, his ridiculous attachments, and his self-created consequences, appearing therein; certain persons, thirty-three in number, some of whom having weight in the island, and others of no weight at all, put their names to a paper which they sent by a messenger (one of those who had signed it) to the printer's office, the purport of which was, that they, the undersigned, would withdraw their subscriptions, if such letters were not discontinued. This dreadful intimidation had the desired effect; notwithstanding several public spirited men offered to make up the deficiency to the printer, by additional payments, but he having recently suffered severely, from the power of the man whose follies the last mentioned letters were supposed to have lashed, thought it most prudent to stop their further publication. Thus was done away the liberty of the press, in this island, to the disgrace of those who were the cause of it, as dupes to the artifices of ostentation and chicanery, and the *Antigua Chronicle* has now sunk into that nothingness (which had already pervaded the other two) suitable to the genius of arrogance, folly, and despotism.

We live here on shaking ground, another earthquake at half past three in the morning of the third instant.

## LETTER XXXIII.

April 30, 1788.

Since my last, part of the 49th regiment has arrived here, under the command of Major Campbell, and they now occupy our barracks, in place of the 67th, gone to Grenada; I saw the latter embark, and regret sat visibly on the countenances of both officers and privates, no doubt from leaving an island where they had been well treated; the officers, in particular, having lived in the habits of sociability with the inhabitants, and in harmony with each other, since the disagree-

able business of the court martial, held on Capt. H—, in the year 1786. The men of the 49th were drawn up on the barrack ground soon after they arrived, and, allowing for their passage to cause some difference in their appearance, to what it will be when they have been in barracks a fortnight or three weeks, they looked very well. The officers are men of good appearance, some of them, I understand, have been in this part before, of course have a knowledge of the country and will be particular in preventing the men from a too free use of new rum, which is the true cause of laying so many unexperienced Europeans in their graves, and not the clime, to which it has been falsely attributed.

At our Court of Grand Sessions, in March last, a free negroe, name Richard, was tried and convicted for the murder of a black woman, belonging to the Rev. Mr. Teale, and has since been executed. Two Jews, by the names of Vanban and Marcus, were tried for the robbery of a brother Israelite; Marcus was cast for death but since pardoned (as it requires interest to get a white man hanged), and Vanban sentenced to the pillory; I went on the appointed day to this exhibition, and what was my astonishment when I saw the culprit holding, with one hand, his hat before his face, and with the other, supporting an umbrella, to prevent the sun from warming his head: this struck me, not only as a shameful perversion of justice (who, by ordering the punishment of the pillory, meant the exposure of the offender), but also as a prostitution of the dignity of parols.

It is now (what is here called) Court time, (*i.e.* the time for recovering debts, either by action or complaint. The first Court is generally held the latter end of March, or the beginning of April, and the other days appointed for this business, are every fourth Tuesday, independent of adjournments, till the 8th or 10th of August. A complaint here, is the same as a summons at London, but extends to debts under ten pounds, except when the sum is the remaining part of a debt, originally more than thirty pounds.

The solicitors are advocates also. A Mr. Burke, mentioned in a former letter, stands foremost for energetic declamation; Mr. Hicks and Mr. Wise for ingenuous argument; the language of the latter is elegant, possessing at the same time, the luxuriant flowers of rhetoric and fine oratory, and this gentleman would be still greater, were it not for a diffidence, which I am fearful is constitutional. It is to be deplored that such abilities should be confined to so small a circle as this island, abilities, which would possibly enable the possessor (if at the bar of the Westminster courts) to raise himself to the first eminence in his profession.

## LETTER XXXIV.

May 10, 1788.

The afternoon of the eighth instant, the house of Mr. Looby, an assistant judge, in Bishopsgate-street, or Spring-garden, was discovered to be on fire; the church bell, as well as those of the plantations within sight of it, announced the dreadful alarm to the frightened inhabitants: I immediately went towards the place, and on my way, observed terror to fill the countenance of every person, no doubt proceeding from the severe and recent sufferings many of them had experienced. When I reached the place, I found several of the gentlemen, members of the friendly fire company, were already there, and also a detachment of the troops of the 49th regiment, with Major Campbell at their head. By the joint exertions of these two bodies, the town was preserved, probably from total destruction, with the loss of only one tolerable house and a few insignificant huts; the engines were worked with great dexterity, when considered how very seldom they are brought into action, and the negroes assisted in extinguishing the flames, as if they had been really interested in the welfare of the place. This fire is said to have happened through the carelessness of a negroe woman.

The friendly fire company, an institution of the greatest utility, owes its establishment to the fire of 1782, and every member belonging thereto, obliges himself to keep in good preservation a certain number of buckets and fire-bags, and also to exercise their engines at stated periods. Great praise, and the thanks of the community deservedly belong to the founders of the society, as well as to the gentlemen who at present compose it, particularly when it is considered that the stores and warehouses of the merchants, contain property to a vast amount, and that insurance did not extend to this island until after this company was formed. The Phoenix, or New Fire-office, in Lombard-street, was the first to send its proposals here, and I learn that at this moment, they stand alone in West-Inda risks.

I am just going to sup off mangrove oysters, of which so much has been said and so little believed concerning their growing upon trees, which I will here explain. The mangrove bushes grow in the creeks or swampy places, near the sea, and many of the branches are under water, to these the oysters (I suppose from something peculiar in the plant) adhere so fast, that in removing them, the bark is frequently brought away with the shell; they are very small but of a flavor equal to those of Colchester, and give a zest to bottled porter superior to any thing whatever.

## LETTER XXXV.

May 16, 1788.

Earthquakes are become frequent. This morning while I sat at breakfast, the earth shook violently three or four times, many of the whites as well as negroes were much alarmed and ran into the street. I was under great apprehension of more shocks, but happily all has been quiet throughout the day, now nine o'clock in the evening.

The inhabitants of this place seem determined to banish dulness, long the tutelar divinity of the island, for independent of the theatre, a subscription assembly is established, at Smith's tavern, where the creole beauties dance on the "light fantastic toe—" and where such gentlemen who are not so happy as to engage a partner among the

\* I have a copy of the "Proceedings of a General Court-Martial on Captain Robert Hedges of the 67th Regiment: held at the Court-House, St. John's, Antigua, from Monday the 30th of January, to Monday the 13th of March, 1786, Antigua: St. John's: Printed by James Hargrove, on the Parade, MDCCCLXXXVI," pp. 112.—V. L. O.



fair, play at cards and converse; by twelve the supper is on the table, and by two o'clock the rooms are cleared.

Our theatricals go on well, since I last wrote to you on that head, several pieces have been brought out, and received with an applause that cannot fail to be gratifying, to the gentlemen concerned in these amusements. The Orphan, King Henry the Fourth, West-Indian, Lethe, and Lying Valet, are among those already played, and King Lear. The Fair Penitent, Jane Shore, and several farces are getting in readiness, but it is now a doubt whether I shall continue on the island until they are enacted, nevertheless, I shall cheerfully give up that satisfaction, for the pleasure of hearing the enchanting notes of a Billington, the admired declamation of a Siddons, the laughable buffoonery of an Edwin, or the dry humour of a Quick, or a Parsons. The heat is now, and has been for several days past, excessive; I drink a great quantity of weak punch to keep up perspiration, as the best means of preventing a fever. General Sir Thomas Shirley will review the troops on this island on the 29th, and intends sailing for England in a few days after, in the Roehampton, Captain Ross; Mr. Nugent, of Tortola, is coming here to reside, as Lieutenant Governor, but if that gentleman should not arrive before the departure of Sir Thomas Shirley, the government will devolve on the President, the Hon. Ashton Warner, Esq., a gentleman of great integrity, respectability, and honor.

LETTER XXXVI.

June 4, 1788.

Here, in addition to every inconvenience which an European suffers in his own climate (cold excepted) may be added those arising from the insects, reptiles, and vermin, for the propagation of which, this isle may deservedly be stiled the hot bed. Rats abound in such quantities, in the cane pieces, that they often do much damage to the plants. The houses are infected by mosquitos, sand-flies, merry-wings, scorpions, centipeds, and many others, which sting intolerably. White people inclose their beds with mosquito nets, made of Scotch lawn, or any other light material, to prevent the intrusion of these troublesome visitors, but notwithstanding this precaution, they do frequently get into the beds and night clothes. Ants are of various kinds, and innumerable, both within and without doors, and it is impossible to keep either victuals or sweets from them, but by surrounding with water the dishes, or whatever such things are put into, or by hanging them to the rafters by a cord, or string, rubbed with castor oil.

The cockroach, about the size of a cockchafer, and not very dissimilar thereto, is the most harmless insect here, having no sting, but it is disagreeable and troublesome; for as soon as the evening approaches, they get into the houses, settle upon you, and run over your cloaths and furniture. Potatoe-lice, called also *bete-rouge*, is an exceeding small insect, which lodges itself in the pores of the skin and itches in so great a degree, that, unless allayed by acids or other means, it is impossible to avoid scratching the affected parts until they are in a state of inflammation.

The chigger is a small insect, which attacks the feet, but more particularly the toes, it penetrates the skin, forms a bag between that and the flesh, and lays its eggs, or nits, unknown to those that bear them. Some people here say it is a pleasure to have one of these creatures, that the sensation they cause is amusing; I have had them, but I cannot say that I found my guests quite so pleasing, in fact, at ill times, I would rather, according to the old phrase, "have their room than their company."

The guana is a species of lizard, about two feet long, independant of its tail, and is the most hideous creature I ever beheld, but it is harmless, and the flesh said to be good eating.

The wood-slime, the most dangerous reptile in the universe, is about four inches long, and two broad, somewhat like a toad, but narrower bodied and short legged, the bite, as well as the nip of its claws, are attended with the most fatal consequences, each toe terminates in the form of a calliper or sugar nipper, and they take such fast hold by these means, that it is impossible to extricate them from the part they attack, but by cutting them away, and, if the smallest particle remains within the flesh, the consequence is mortal. These creatures are principally about old wood, and old wooden buildings, from whence they derive their name. Happy for this Island, very few of them are to be found in it, but in Dominica I am informed they abound.

At sun-set, snakes, lizards, crickets, and numerous et ceteras, begin to hiss and cry from the bushes and prickly pears, and never cease their clamorous vociferations till nearly sun-rise; but, as a counterpoise, in some measure, for the foregoing disagreeables, the air is as salubrious as any in the world.

The review, which I apprized you of in my last, took place on the time appointed; the manœuvring was well performed; and notwithstanding the many disadvantages they must necessarily lay under from the heat of the climate, went through their evolutions much to the satisfaction of the general, the officers, and the numerous spectators.

LETTER XXXVII.

June 30, 1788.

This island is the principal residence of the Governors of the Leeward Charibbee Islands, who are seldom or ever approved of by the people, over whom they are appointed to preside. If a Governor is an active man, and looks with perspicuity into public affairs, as becomes the good magistrate and the true representative of Royalty, he is hated, because, among other things, he will, to the utmost of his power, check smuggling, which is carried on, in a great degree, between this island, and those of the French, Dutch, and Danes. Indeed this spot seems to be particularly adapted to clandestine traffic, from the many out bays, harbours, and coves it possesses. But this business is not of modern date here, for so long back as the administration of General, Daniel Parke, it was carried on with avidity, and an attempt to prevent the ill consequences arising therefrom to the fair trader, was the real cause of his death, being cruelly murdered, in

this town, on the 7th of December, 1710, by a mob in actual rebellion; some of the assassins were sent to England, tried and convicted, but by the death of Queen Ann they escaped the punishment due to their crimes, being released by the general pardon, granted, on the accession of the House of Hanover.

Some of the Governors have been blamed for being too familiar with the people, while others have been equally reprehensible for too much reservedness, and when they have a ruler who will let them have their own way, he is too easy, and gains the epithet of "fool!" hardly any man ever acquired credit amongst them as their chief, except the late Sir George Thomas, and Sir Ralph Payne, both West-Indians, who knew the dispositions of the people they had to govern, and by prudently keeping the arrogant at as great a distance, as the more modest would naturally keep themselves, they had the good fortune to be approved. Sir Thomas Shirley, who left this island and his government, about a fortnight since, refused the honors offered to him by the legislature, conceiving himself to have been treated even in an ungentleman-like manner, by that body, previous to their vote of civilities; and with the proper dignity of well founded resentment; he went on board the Roehampton, attended only by his own Secretary and a few select friends.

I hope to be able to quit this place in a few weeks, and shall soon apprise you when and how, as vessels are leaving this port almost every day for Europe.

LETTER XXXVIII.

July 15, 1788.

I wrote you some time since, that the virtue of the Creole fair, was said to be superior to the arts of seduction. But, alas! they are frail as well as their beautiful sisters of Europe, and, as an instance, we have had a trial for *crim. con.* in the Court of Common Pleas, on the first instant. The offending parties, were a lady, the wife of a school-master, and her gallant, a planter; the first very young, the latter rather descending into the vale of years, but as you well know there is no such thing as accounting for the unaccountable taste of the ladies, I shall spare myself the trouble of commenting on this lady's choice, and come at once to the trial, which began about ten o'clock in the morning, and lasted till four in the afternoon; the damages were laid at several thousand pounds; indeed the little teacher thought himself very much hurt, but of that in the sequel: the counsel, according to ancient custom in such cases, made long speeches, and endeavoured to do every thing they could for their respective clients; the principal part of the evidence came from three young ladies, two of whom were sisters, both in blood and iniquity, the other a novice in the Cyprian rites. Miss Jenny R——, one of the sisters, told what she knew of the matter in a manner that would have shamed the most abandoned prostitute of Covent-Garden; the other two had some few latent sparks of modesty remaining, and could not tell their tale with such unblushing cheeks and libidinous look, as Miss Jeuny, but notwithstanding it was sometimes with difficulty that truth was drawn from this trio of *virgins*, the fact was proved, and, at the same time, another fact was established also, which was, that this very much injured husband, had been an industrious laborer in vineyards of seduction and prostitution, for which reason the jury brought in a verdict, for the gentleman of the cane and birch, with five hundred pounds damages only: And here, to the honor of the island, it is worthy of remark, that this trial is the only instance for the aforementioned offence, for the last forty years. A smart shock of an earthquake on Sunday last, in the morning, which gave much alarm, but did no damage.

I was at the play on the 10th, Jane Shore, and for want of females in the dramatic walk, our representative of the lovely Jane "once the fairest amongst English dames," was a *gentleman*, he spoke it well, but looked it ill; the parts of Hastings and Dumont, were well filled; indeed, Mr. M—t—n, the gentleman who performed the latter character, is a finished actor. Notwithstanding the aid of ventilators, and altho' part of the roofing boards were removed also for the more free admission of air, I suffered much from the extreme heat of the house; a most violent head ach was the consequence, from which I am now hardly recovered. I shall not attend any other theatrical exhibition in this place, having positively fixed my departure for the first of August.

LETTER XXXIX.

July 21, 1788.

The blue regiment of militia, of this island, being most considerable in point of numbers, and from mustering in the vicinity of St. John's, has afforded me more frequent opportunities of seeing its manœuvres than I could, with any degree of convenience, have of viewing the other regiments of the same description, and as speaking of one, is, in fact speaking of the whole, I shall only trouble you with an account of this corps, which consists of a grenadier company, a light infantry company, and battalions; the grenadiers and light infantry, are habited regimentally, but the battalions remind me of Shakespeare's description of Jack-Falstaff's heroes, "who would fill a pit as well as other men" few, very few of these troops, except the grenadiers, know even the common exercise. I have seen the negroes laughing at their unsoldier-like performances. The last time I attended the military operations of this body, new colors were displayed; they are elegant, and the motto, which is in their center, is taken from one borne in the civil wars, on the royal side with the omission of the word *Grege*, being only *Pro Rege et Lege*, but if the King and laws were to receive no better protection than what this body of military men are capable of affording them, they must very soon be in a disagreeable predicament. These troops have neither fife nor drum.

I have also seen the troop of horse carbiniers, about thirty in number, drawn up and exercised, they made awkward play of it.

The company of artillery are said to be tolerably disciplined, but I have not had any opportunity of seeing the performance of these men, from the guns having unfortunately been suffered to remain in the arsenal, or store-house, under the rubbish occasioned by the falling in of the roof of that building. Such is the narrow policy of



this government. It must be a matter of surprise to Britons, that the people in power in the colony should so much neglect that best of institutions for public safety, and internal protection, the *Militia*, when the great disproportion of twelve blacks and colored persons to one white is considered as now existing, and when it is observed that eleven twelfths of the blacks are slaves, as are also many well informed mungrels, mulattoes, and mestees, too often to unfeeling owners, and when it is remarked that at this particular period the people of Britain seem almost determined on the abolition of the slave-trade to Africa, and may possibly extend their project to at least the amendment of the slave-laws in the West-Indies, from a knowledge of which proceedings it is next to an impossibility to keep them ignorant, it is but reasonable to suppose, if they catch the idea that the people at home favor their cause, a confidence may be raised in them, hitherto unknown to the race, and the love of liberty, which I believe pervades the heart of man, whether black or white, as the first and ruling principle, might inspire them to make a grand effort to throw off the yoke, under which they at present groan, and recover their natural right, their liberty. Now in such a case, and in such a cause, suppose about twelve hundred men, almost as ignorant of military discipline as the negroes, opposed to forty thousand persons (for the women are as capable as the men of enduring fatigue, and would, no doubt, join in the cause) what would be the consequence, but a dreadful carnage, if not the total annihilation of the whites! This observation does not apply to Antigua only, but to the other isles under the British government, in the West-Indies, where the same disproportion reigns, from which I believe not one can be excepted but Barbadoes. It therefore doth behove those in power, if only for the preservation of their own lives and properties, to keep up a strict military discipline, and endeavor also, by every possible encouragement, to encrease the number of white inhabitants. To adopt measures effective of preservation from ill, is a duty imposed upon us by reason and common sense, and reason and common sense forbid that any set of men should turn a deaf ear to their dictates.

LETTER XL.

July 26, 1788.

My remarks are closed : I have taken a passage on board the Sarah and Ann, Capt. William Farrer, bound for London, which will possibly sail on the first of August. The pleasure which my imagination paints, I shall experience, on seeing again my native country and esteemed friends, is beyond the powers of my pen to describe. But notwithstanding I dislike the manners and customs of this place, yet I shall leave it with regret, for the two following reasons : from having enjoyed uninterrupted health ; and from having received much kindness and civility from many people here : May they ever prosper ! And wherever in the course of my letters, to you, I have mentioned the follies and extravagancies of the inhabitants, of this island, in too general terms, I must here beg leave to except the worthy, who are many, from the least particle of censure on my part. I have been drawing a picture, which may be compared to a landscape of extensive view, wherein the beauties and deformities are so blended, as to make it utterly impossible to separate them, without spoiling the effect of the whole.

I shall bring with me a model of a mill and works, which will give you a better insight into the manufacturing of sugar and rum, than I can possibly do by writing : They are the work of a negroe slave, and are made of the cedar of this country.

I remain, etc., etc.

1789, February 14. A committee was formed for entertaining Prince William Henry.

The following lists of Import & Export of slaves for 14 years were enclosed with the Gov<sup>rs</sup> letters:—

Year.	Imports.			Exports.		
	Vessells.	Tonnage.	Slaves.	Vessells.	Tonnage.	Slaves.
1775.	13	906	1431	13	490	304
1776.	8	245	630	10	265	154
1777.	4	277	345	4	195	59
1778.	2	100	321	4	115	177
1779.	—	—	—	1	15	9
1780.	1	20	81	1	20	8
1781.	1	100	210	1	20	78
1782.	5	470	1164	6	380	593
1783.	4	630	1491	7	510	590
1784.	11	1050	2146	10	315	461
1785.	1	70	112	6	220	337
1786.	6	420	952	5	170	136
1787.	6	425	582	2	85	38
1788.	4	963	580	6	427	96

The free negros make writing clerks, taylors, etc., are dissipated & lazy & think it an insult to be asked to work as carpenters, coopers, etc.

Exports of Sugar & Rum.

Shipped.	Hhds.	Tierces.	Lbs.	Pun. Rum.	Tierces.	Barrells.
1779.	3,382	579	164	1,633	163	245
1780.	3,518	662	65	846	86	14
1781.	8,408	1,260	746	3,364	48	24
1782.	15,102	1,603	1,854	4,832	142	107
1783.	3,099	1,391	970	938	472	144
1784.	18,370	1,868	3,260	7,077	1,575	1,459
1785.	17,295	1,993	3,005	7,297	362	287
1786.	16,072	1,895	4,005	5,787	262	475
1787.	19,147	2,729	1,670	6,791	318	147
1788.	14,256	1,910	1,010	6,165	275	107

1789. List of Clergy in the Leeward Islands.

Parishes.	Incumbents.	Fixed Salary. Currency.	Estimated annual value & surplice fees.
S <sup>t</sup> Johns	Jas. Lindsey . . .	350	700
S <sup>t</sup> Peters	Fra. Massett . . .	300	350
S <sup>t</sup> Philips	Theoph. Nugent . . .	300	350
S <sup>t</sup> Marys	Josiah Weston . . .	300	350
S <sup>t</sup> Pauls	Arth. Freeman . . .	300	350
S <sup>t</sup> Georges	Jas. Coull . . .	300	350

The Methodists have a large meeting-house at S<sup>t</sup> Johns. The Moravians have 2 settlements, one at S<sup>t</sup> Johns the other at English Harbour, but only negros attend their meetings.

Aug. 29. H.M. packet "Antelope," . . . touched at Barbadoes, where accounts had been received of a very severe drought at Antigua ; insomuch, that Government had been under the necessity of paying 40*l.* a day, for some time past, to supply the garrison with water.

( ' Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 1138.)

October 22. Edward Byam, jun., was returned for New North Sound *vice* William Dickinson.

November 22. Sir Thomas Shirley, Bart., writes from Bridge Town, Barbados, that he arrived there on the 21st inst., 28 days out from Falmouth. Cap- tain Shipley, commanding the Engineers at Antigua, is fortifying the Ridge, and they have built there a cistern holding 300 tons of water, and additional stone barracks for 300 men, so that there is now accommo- dation for a whole regiment. The Assembly refuse to contribute any further towards the fortification there.

From 1 April 1788 to 30 September 1789, 458 vessels entered at St. John's and 433 cleared. Hon. Charles Winstone, one of the Council, removed in 1783 to Dominica.

The Moravians baptized 507 negros at St. John's and 217 at Grace Hill from Easter 1788 to Easter 1789. No rain fell during seven months. The crop was destroyed and 5000 cattle perished. Only 12,500 hogsheads of sugar of 13 cwt. each were exported.

This year a new road to Five Islands, protected by piles, was constructed, in place of the old one destroyed by the encroachment of the sea.

1790, January 14. Hon. Thomas Jarvis, having produced a diploma, signed by Dr. William Allanby, from the College of Physicians at Edinburgh, is licensed to practise Medicine, etc. The grave of the late Governor Burt is to be covered with a marble slab enclosed with iron rails, and a bust and monu- ment to be placed in St. John's Church.

April 8. George Redhead returned for New North Sound *vice* Edward Byam, jun.

April. The Superintendent of the King's Botani- cal Gardens at St. Vincent reports thus :—

Guiny Corn, *Holcus saccharatus* Linn., growing a very usefull grain has been imported into Barbados & Antigua some years past where it is now carefully cultivated as well for negroe food & for Poultry as fodder for Horses & Cattle— if planted in proper season the leaves & young stems may be cut a number of times before it goes to seed which is in Nov<sup>r</sup> & Dec<sup>r</sup>—as the stems root several crops may be had from the same plant.

The Home Government was at this time acting very judiciously in endeavouring to promote the cultivation of many useful plants not hitherto grown in the West Indies, and experiments were being scientifically conducted both at Kew and St. Vincent.



May. Forty-eight convicts arrived to work on the forts, but they were not liked, and a promise was exacted that no more would be sent. English Harbour was cleaned and deepened.

June 18. Governor Shirley acknowledges the receipt of cotton seed from the Cuzerat country, and will distribute it among the planters.

October 21. Daniel Hill, jun., Esq., returned for St. John's Division *vice* Joseph Lyons Athill deceased.

£8610 sterling or £15,068 currency was this year spent by the Legislature in fortifying Dow's Hill near English Harbour.

C<sup>a</sup> 1790. In the fertile Island of Antigua, there are a number of salt-petre spots of land, which are great eye-sores and prove very detrimental to the owners; no remedy has yet been found for this evil . . . . Francis Martin, Esq., on the Diamond Estate in the above Island, informed me, that some years ago, seven acres and one fourth made forty-eight hogsheads of sugar, of an exceeding good quality; this is the greatest yielding I ever knew. This little plantation is esteemed among the first in Antigua. The estate of Langford Lovel, Esquire, in the division of Pope's-Head, in a good year, has made four hundred and twenty hogsheads of sugar, and this year it has fallen short near four hundred, merely from the baneful effects of dry weather, and the borer.

Sir William Codrington's property has made near eight hundred hogsheads less; But, speaking generally, I am informed, the whole Island has fallen short, near eighteen thousand hogsheads if not more. On the above properties every attention was given, and the works are amongst the first in that Island, in every respect.

I was unfortunately too late in going to this Island, there were only a few estates at work; amongst which were, two of Sir John Laforey's, under the care of John Harvey, Esq., the estate of Alexander Willock, Esq., inspected by Henry B. Lightfoot, Esq., those of Bertie Entwisle, Esq., Sir John Ogilvie, Bart. (managed by William Ogilvie, Esq.), and Bandles, under the charge of Langford Lovel, Esq., . . . ('A Treatise of Planting,' by Joshua Peterkin, St. Kitts, 1790.)

1791. List of the Council.

	Date of Mandamus.
Edward Byam, President . . . .	1770 May 10
John Gray . . . .	1773 Dec. 11
W <sup>m</sup> Mackinnen . . . .	1773 Dec. 11
Martin Byam . . . .	1774 May 9
Sir John Laforey, Bart. . . .	1779 Nov. 24
Robert Jeaffreson . . . .	1779 Dec. 11
Chas. Winstone . . . .	1781 April 30
Sir John Ogilvy, Bart. . . .	1782 Mar. 7
Thos. Norbury Kerby . . . .	1783 Nov. 10
Wm. Gunthorpe . . . .	1783 Nov. 24
Lockhart Russell . . . .	1783 Dec. 22
James Nibbs . . . .	1784 Sep. 15
John Horsford . . . .	1784 Sep. 16
Tho. Jarvis . . . .	1785 July 4
Sam. Byam Athill . . . .	1787 Mar. 6

1791. The Duke of Richmond orders the suspension of all work on fortifications because the Assembly have refused to purchase the necessary lands.

January 8. Petition of Alexander Dow that Dow's Hill has been taken by the country and fortified, and asking for indemnity. It has been valued at £5824 currency or £3328 sterling.

January 14. Chief Justice Burton is recommended to be of the Council.

Feb. 13. The Hon. Tho. Jarvis writes, "The borer rages more than ever. Sir Thomas goes home in Barge, & leaves his government for an abler head."

May 18. His Majesty has accepted Sir Thomas Shirley's resignation.

May 19. Samuel Redhead was returned for New North Sound *vice* George Redhead, sen., resigned. James McGillwray petitions for licence to practise Medicine, etc., and the Assembly having appointed Dr. Jonas Langford Blizard and Dr. Richard Scott Byam to examine him, they reported on 9 June as to his unfitness, and the petition was rejected.

May 27. The commissioners have left this Island, having previously examined the Officers inspecting the Works at the Ridge with more rigidity than was at first expected.

September 21. William Woodley, now at St. Kitts, to be Captain-General, etc., *vice* Shirley resigned.

1792, January 18. Governor Woodley has taken the "Farm," Dr. James Athill's, at £300 a year.

January 19. Rowland Burton takes his seat at the Council. The Council and Assembly forward an address to the King, reciting that owing to the dry weather, the ravages of insect in the canes, and bad trade there is so much distress that many of the inhabitants have gone and settled at Trinidad; they therefore petition that one or two ports may be declared free.

List of all the officers at Antigua.

Hon. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Treasurer & Judge of the Admiralty Court.

Hon. John Gray, J.P., Master & Examiner in Chancery.

Hon. Thos. Jarvis, J.P.

Hon. Sam. Athill, J.P. & Surgeon to Great George Fort.

Hon. Tho. Freeman, J.P.

Hon. Row. Burton, Chief Justice & Chief Baron of Exchequer & Registrar of Deeds.

Hon. Baptist Looby, Assistant Justice, Lt Col. of Forts & Puisne Judge of Exchequer.

Hon. Tho. Warner, Assistant Justice & J.P., Maj<sup>r</sup> of Dragoons, Judge Advocate of Militia.

Hon. W<sup>m</sup> Mackinnen, Assistant Justice.

Hon. John Burke, J.P., Solicitor Gen<sup>l</sup>, & Gov<sup>r</sup> of Fort James.

Rev. Jas. Lindsey, Arth. Freeman, John Frye, Cha. Kerr, & Jn<sup>o</sup> Lavicount, Esq<sup>res</sup>, J.P.'s.

Philip Hicks, Esq., J.P. & Lieut. Col. of the Blue Reg<sup>t</sup>.

Boyce Ledwell, Esq., J.P. & Capt. of Johnsons Point Fort.

Sam. Harman, Esq., J.P. & Adjutant Gen<sup>l</sup> of Forts.

James Athill, Esq., J.P. & Surgeons mate to Great George Fort.

Sam. Martin, Esq., Collector at St Johns & J.P.

Sam. Auchinleck, Esq., Collector at Parham.

W<sup>m</sup> Jervis, Esq., Comptroller of St Johns.

Rob. Clogstown, Esq., Dep. Naval Officer.

W<sup>m</sup> Entwisle, Esq., Searcher for St Johns.

Mr Rich. Wright, Mr John Scholes, } Waiters for St  
Mr Jn<sup>o</sup> Payne, & Mr Rob<sup>t</sup> Mack, } Johns.

Mr Tho. Hawes, Waiter for Falmouth, Mr Corn. Halloran, Waiter for Old Road, Mr Nich. Symes, Waiter for Willoughby Bay.

W<sup>m</sup> Blizard Jarvis, Esq., Capt. of Fort James & Waiter for Bermudian Valley.

Mr Rich. Chapman, Waiter & Searcher for Parham, Mr Geo. Crump for Parham.

Mr Tho. Winter, admeasurer of ships.

Rich. Bowman, Esq., Coroner.

John McConnell, Esq., Post Master.

Rich. Scott Byam, Esq., Physician Gen<sup>l</sup> to Militia.

Dr Alex. McPherson, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hill, Anthony Browne, & Jas. Doig, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Lieuts.

Dr Pat. Doig, Capt. Lieut., & James Hill, Capt. of Grenadiers.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Symes, Lieut., Tho. Scotland, Lieut. of Grenadiers, & Hen. Jarvis, Ensign in the Blue Reg<sup>t</sup>.

W<sup>m</sup> Mathews, Arthur Bull, & Tho. Hanson Halloran, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Notaries Public.

Tho. Osborne, Esq., Major of Forts.

Walt. Colquhoun, Esq., Gunner of Monks Hill.

Mr Jas. Robinson, sub-gunner & fire-master of Fort James.

Tho. T. Wise, Esq., adjutant of Fort James.

Dr Arthur Robertson, Physician to Fort James.

Dan. Hill, Sen., Esq., Capt. of Great George Fort.

Tyrrell Herbert, Esq., Capt. of Fort Byam.

Mr W<sup>m</sup> Bridgewater Thomas, Master gunner of Fort Byam.

Mr Sam. Carter, gunner of Johnsons Point Fort.

W<sup>m</sup> Gravenor, Esq., Capt. & gunner of Queens Battery.

Tho. Ottley, Esq., adjutant of Fort George.

Andrew Tuly Quinlan, Major, Rich. Hunt, Capt., W<sup>m</sup> Richardson, Jn<sup>o</sup> Symes, Jn<sup>o</sup> Allan, Ben. Merchant, Alex. Dow, Jas. Gibson, Lieuts., & King Pittman, Ensigns in the Red Reg<sup>t</sup>.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Day, Lieut. of the Independent Company & Interpreter.

Cha. Gordon, Capt. & Adjutant of the Red Reg<sup>t</sup>.

W<sup>m</sup> Hen. Livingston, Capt., Rob. Farquharson, Capt. Lieut., & Tho. Allen, Lieut. in the Independent Company.

Alex. Dover, Col<sup>l</sup>, Jn<sup>o</sup> Rose, Jun., & Tho. Kentish, Capt<sup>s</sup>, Dan. Hill, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Capt. Lieut., Rob. Anderson, Sam. Lynch, Edw. Jones, Hen. Pearson, Jn<sup>o</sup> Wickham Mayer, Lieuts., & Jn<sup>o</sup> Bott, quarter master in the Artillery.

Tho. Rogers, Esq., Capt. of a Squadron of Dragoons.

Mr Hen. Thomas, auctioneer.

Campbell Brown, Esq., Com<sup>'</sup>issary Gen<sup>l</sup>.

All the above take the oaths.

Sir William Young, Bart., paid Antigua a short visit, landing at the Old Road on Saturday, January 28. He wrote in his diary on January 30:—

Went to St John's, a large, & in many parts a well built town, & the church an excellent building, as is likewise the town or court house; but the town itself has the appearance of ruined trade & deserted habitancy. The country for 12 miles, from the old road plantation to St John's, is open, with very few trees or even shrubs, but beautiful in its swells of ground, scarcely to be called hills, spotted with buildings, & varied with inlets of the sea opening in different points of view; high but infructuous cultivation cover every acre. The roads are excellent, & every thing speaking the civilisation, art, & toil of man; but nature answers not. Under the drought all fails: heat, with little or no moisture, generates nothing. Partial rains have this year, as often before, given hope to the planter for his canes, & to the negro for his provisions; but the season has again failed, & their hopes are blasted. The whole is a picture of disappointment, in land, beast, & man. The negro houses are excellent, & many of them are stone; but no in-doors can give the face of comfort & contentment, if all is wanting beyond the threshold.

The negroes having little or no provisions from their grounds, are fed by allowance from the planters, many themselves in distress, which scants their allowance. On estates in good condition, it is 12 quarts of corn, with 2 or 3 pounds of salt provision per week.

(Edwards' 'Historical Survey of St. Domingo,' p. 282.)

August 1. Several plantations were destroyed by a hurricane.

December 13. Bertie Entwisle called to the Council by Governor Woodley.

During the years eighty-nine, ninety, and ninety-one, so little rain fell in the islands of Saint Christophers, Antigua, Nevis, and Montserrat, as to abridge their crops of sugar near two-thirds in quantity. Saint Christopher, whose medium produce is about seventeen thousand hogsheads, made upon an average, for the last three years, little more than six thousand. Antigua has been still more roughly treated. ('The Case of the Sugar Colonies 1792,' p. 37.)

Negros have advanced in price from £12 to £15 a head since the peace. Before, they sold at £42 or £43, now they sell at £55 to £60 sterling. Freight outward has risen  $\frac{1}{3}$  since the late war. Lumber formerly brought from America fetched £4 5s. currency a thousand; it is now £10 13s. Flour, rice, and fish have risen in almost equal proportions.

1793, February. Governor Woodley writes that the French aristocrats from Guadaloupe have fled to the English Islands; Monsieur D'Arote, the late Governor of Guadaloupe, is at St. Kitts, and there are 3000 French emigrés ready to take up arms for England.

March 1. Petition of Andrew McClure, to practise Medicine, etc. Dr. Samuel Athill and Dr. Nathaniel Marchant are ordered to report thereon. Robert Farquhar was returned for Willoughby Bay *vice* Dr. Thomas Fairburn resigned.

March 7. War was declared against France. Of 2420 Methodists only 36 were whites.

April 15. Tobago surrendered to Admiral Sir John Laforey.

1793. In May H.M.S. "Experiment" arrived in English Harbour from Grenada, in the greatest distress, having lost almost all her men by fever. An artificer belonging to the ordnance, who had gone on board, and slept in a blanket belonging to one of the dead men, was seized with the fever, and died in a few hours. The infection by means of this blanket, which was carried on shore to the ordnance quarters, with the wearing apparel of the deceased, as part of his property, was communicated to the whole detachment of artillery, and from them to the 31st regiment, then on garrison duty. A boat's crew of the "Solebay" frigate were sent on board the "Experiment" to assist in working her into the harbour; they caught the infection and all died. They had communicated the disease to the crew of their own ship, of whom 200 perished. The contagion was carried to St Johns. (Dr. Chisolm on Fevers, quoted by Dr. Coke, vol. ii., p. 419, and Southey.)

June 12. John Stanley, Esq., President of St. Kitts, writes: "Gov<sup>r</sup> Woodley died 2 June last at St Kitts," and that he has taken on the government. The English were unsuccessful in their recent attack on Martinique.

October 4. J. Balfour writes from Curzon Street recommending for a seat in the Council his near connection Mr. John Otto-Baijer, son of the late President of that name.

October 9. President Stanley has called up to the Council Thomas Freeman, the late Speaker, and William Mackinnen, jun. He has learnt that there is a severe outbreak of yellow fever now raging at



Grenada, which was imported from Sierra Leone. One hundred cases have ended fatally in the shipping there, most of which terminated within 20 hours. He forwards a list of estates at Guadaloupe, belonging to French Royalists, which had been sequestrated by the revolutionists; their revenue averaged between 50 and 150,000 livres each per annum.

On October 24 a writ was issued for St. John's Division *vice* Benjamin Ireland deceased, and on the 27th Edward Byam, jun., was returned for Old North Sound and Abraham Redwood for Popeshead.

December 31. There is great mortality in the 21st Regiment stationed at the Ridge under the command of Colonel Graham.

1794, March 20. Mr. Joseph Weston, Mr. Adam Ogilvie, Mr. John Harris, Mr. James Watson, jun., and Mr. Thomas Edwards to join the Troop.

Martinique surrendered to Sir Charles Grey and Admiral Sir John Jervis on March 22, St. Lucia on April 4, and Guadaloupe on April 21.

Sir John Jervis writes from Martinique that Fort St. Louis and Fort Royal were stormed on 20 March, Fort Bourbon then surrendered, also the Morne Fortunée on 3 April, and by 22 April all the French Islands had been captured by us.

June 21. Two hundred French Royalist refugees, with 300 slaves, arrived at St. John's.

September 18. Samuel Harman to be of the Council: Major-General Leigh is expected as the new Captain-General. The English troops under Sir Charles Grey are at present occupying a portion of Guadaloupe.

October 2. Mr. Charles M. Ledeatt, Philip D. Harris, and Henry Donovan to join the Troop.

November 13. Richard Scott Byam and Samuel Watkins take the oaths and their seats at the Council Board. President Stanley writes that the Hon. William Mackinnen died on his passage to England in June last.

1795, January 9. The government of Guadaloupe is offered to President Stanley.

January 17. From a list that was taken of the French emigrés from Guadaloupe, now residing at Antigua, it appears that there were 112 men, 144 women, 197 children, and 969 slaves.

President Stanley left for England, and his first letter to Ministers was dated 1 November from Falmouth.

From 1795 to 1800 inclusive the various Presidents omitted to forward copies of the Minutes of the Council and Assembly to the Secretary of State.

1796, May 25. St. Lucia re-captured by General Sir Ralph Abercrombie.

July 7. Archibald Esdaile, President of St. Kitts, writes that His Excellency Major-General Leigh's health is bad, and that he sailed for England on the 3rd instant, leaving the government in his hands.

Sep. 25. In the Island of St. Christopher, the Hon. Archibald Esdaile, president of that island, master in chancery, judge of the admiralty, and (in the absence of Major-gen. Leigh) commander of the Leeward islands.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' 1797, p. 164.)

Sep. 29. At Antigua, where he had been for some months on account of his health, his Excellency Henry Hamilton, esq., governor of the island of Dominica, etc. (*Ibid.*)

October. John J. Thomas, President of St. Kitts, writes that Archibald Esdaile\* having died he has succeeded him.

October 5. Spain declared war against England.

December 14. A meeting was held in London this day for the purpose of organizing combined opposition to Wilberforce's slave bill then before the House. The following Members of Parliament, who were all owners of West Indian estates, attended:—

Sir Rich. Gamon.	Mr Lewis.	Lord Lavington.
Mr Nesbitt.	Mr Colhoun.	Mr McDonall.
Sir Cha. Bunbury.	Mr Petrie.	Mr G. Ellis.
Mr Cha. Ellis.	Mr G. W. Thomas.	Sir. G. Webster
Mr Barham.	Mr B. Edwards.	Vassal.
Sir W <sup>m</sup> Young.	Mr Lushington.	Mr M. Tudway.
Mr Manning.	Mr Mitchell.	Sir G. Thomas.
Mr Praed.		

1797, February 14. President Thomas writes that Captain Molloy is dead, who held the office of Registrar-General in the Admiralty, and was Naval Officer-General of these Islands, so he has appointed his brother James Thomas in his place.

May 11. Robert Thomson, President of St. Kitts, writes that President Thomas died on 15 April, and that he has taken on the supreme command.

1798, Antigua, Jan. 28. On the 13<sup>th</sup> inst. died, at English Harbour, Charles Peterson, Esq., first Lieutenant of his Majesty's ship *Perdrix*. This event was occasioned by a dispute between the deceased and Lord Camelford, upon the right of commanding at English Harbour. Ld. C. commanded his Majesty's sloop of war, the *Favourite*, by virtue of an order or warrant from Admiral Harvey; and Mr P. (though an older Lieutenant than Ld. C.) had lately served on board that ship under his command; but having been removed to the *Perdrix*, and Ld. C. not having a commission as master and commander, Mr P. being then at English Harbour, supposed himself to be the commanding officer, and under that idea issued some orders to Ld. C. which were answered by other orders from Ld. C. to Mr P. Upon Mr P.'s refusal to obey these orders, a Lieutenant with a party of marines were sent to put him under arrest, and Mr P. prepared for resistance, and ordered the crew of the *Perdrix* to arm in his defence. But before any conflict took place, Ld. C. arrived, went up to Mr P. demanded if he would obey his orders or not; and upon being answered in the negative, he immediately shot him dead upon the spot. An inquest was taken by the Coroner the next day; but the Jury, not being willing to take upon themselves the determination of the question upon whom the command at English Harbour had devolved, found only that deceased had been shot by Lord Camelford in consequence of a mutiny. A Court-Martial has since been held on board his Majesty's ship *Invincible*, in Fort Royal Bay, by William Cayley, Esq., Captain of his Majesty's ship *Invincible*, and Senior Captain of his Majesty's ships and vessels in Fort Royal Bay, Martinique, President; Captains J. Mainwaring, Charles Ekins, Richard Brown and Alexander Burrowes.

The Court being duly sworn, proceeded to try Lord Camelford; and having heard the whole of the evidence adduced on the occasion, and what the prisoner had to offer in his defence, and maturely and deliberately weighed and considered the same, and being fully sensible of the necessity

\* In the churchyard of St. Thomas, Middle Island, St. Kitts: "Sacred to the memory of the Hon. Archibald Esdaile, Esquire, late Commander-in-Chief of the Leeward Islands. Died Sept. 25<sup>th</sup> 1796, aged 61."



of prompt measures in cases of mutiny, were unanimously of opinion that "the very extraordinary and manifest disobedience of Lieutenant Peterson, both before and at the instant of his death, to the lawful orders of Lord Camelford, the senior officer at English Harbour at that time, and the violent measures taken by Lieutenant Peterson to resist the same, by arming the Perdrix's ship's company, were acts of mutiny highly injurious to the discipline of his Majesty's service. The Court do therefore unanimously adjudge, that the Right Honourable Lord Camelford be honourably acquitted; and he is hereby honourably acquitted accordingly." ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 345.)

Lord Camelford fell in a duel with Capt. Best in March 1804.

In 1794 there were eighteen Members of Council at Antigua, and of these Charles Winston resides at Dominica; John Horsford, Lockhart Russell, Thomas Freeman, and William Mackinnen are dead.

March 2. At a meeting of the General Council at St. Kitts there were present Richard Iles, President, Andrew Hamilton, Thomas J. Cottle, William Woodley, Sir Patrick Blake, Bart., James Athill, John Taylor, Edward B. Wyke, Esqrs. By their printed journal it seems that the members of the General Council were all appointed by the Captain-General under his hand and seal. The oldest Councillor by seniority always took the chair. The members of the General Assembly were elected by each local assembly from among their own numbers, and there were five sent up from each island. They were called together at the present time to consider the late resolution about slaves which had been agreed to by the House of Commons on 6 April 1797. A forced abolition of the slave trade had been abandoned, but they were advised to take all possible care of their slaves, so that they might increase by propagation and not by importation from Africa. Leprosy also was very prevalent among the blacks. They drafted an Act to suspend the  $4\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. duty.

On 21 April 1798 they drew up and passed a lengthy Act for the improvement of the condition of slaves, usually styled the "Amelioration Act." This was the outcome of a resolution of the House of Commons passed on the 6th April 37 George III., having for its object the abolition of slave traffic with Africa (which caused a great waste of human life), and the general improvement of the social condition of the negroes, so that there might be a natural increase in their numbers by the preponderance of births over deaths. By this Amelioration Act it was enacted that slaves should receive certain fixed rations, that they were to have allotments close to their huts, and that they could not be worked before five A.M. nor after seven P.M., an allowance of two and a half hours for meals being also deducted. Any owner found guilty of ill-treating his slave was to suffer fine or imprisonment; and his slave could be sold. All iron collars and chains were declared illegal. Owners were to be compelled to provide for medical attendance, etc., and to erect a hospital. Slaves were to be encouraged to live together as husband and wife, and a five dollar premium was offered for each child born.

Their Lordships despatched pressing letters to several members of the Antiguan Council who had outstayed their leave, to which the following replied: Bertie Entwisle writes from Tavistock Street 13 March that he intends returning to the Island. William Mackinnen, from Exeter 14 March, will not return. Martin Byam, 15 March, desires extension of leave. Sir John Ogilvy, at Edinburgh 16 March, will not return.

July 28. Lord Lavington writes from Argyll Street to the Duke of Portland (shortly after his stay with his Grace at Bulstrode) offering his services as Captain-General.

December 21. Having heard of the reported despatch of the 8th West India Regiment to Antigua, James Athill the Speaker, on behalf of his colleagues, addresses Lieut.-General Bowyer, and informs him that the people entertain great abhorrence for the black troops. The Council indorse this in their letter to President Byam, and consider that "we ought not to lose a single moment in attempting to avert this abominable evil." They say further that the men of the Black Regiment are totally unacquainted with our language and customs, have no idea of religion, are in a barbarous and uncivilized state, and might overpower the whites. Lieut.-General Bowyer replies that Antigua has eight companies of the 59th and two of the 60th, and politely refuses to countermand anything. 37,808 slaves in Antigua valued at £40 each equals £1,512,320.

1799. The United Brethren have in the Island of Antigua three settlements; one at St Johns, another called Grace Hill near Monks, and the third Grace Bay in Old Road Town. The Negroe Congregation under their care consisted at the beginning of 1798 in all 3 Places:—

Out of	7,070 Adults.
	1,526 Children.
	8,596 Baptized.
	969 Candidates for Baptism.
	1,540 New People.

Total sum 11,105, besides those who appear now and then.

Upon the whole have been baptized since the beginning of the Mission in 1756 up to this Date according to our Church Books:—

3,933 Men.	
5,676 Women.	
9,609	
2,178 Children, viz. { 1,054 Boys.	
	{ 1,124 Girls.
11,787	

St Johns, August 1<sup>st</sup> 1798, Henry Christian Tschirpe, Minister of the Church of the United Brethren.

An Account of the Number of Negro slaves in Communion with the Methodists in the Island of Antigua:—

Communicants	.	.	635
Baptised Adults	.	.	2115
Ditto Infants	.	.	1320
			4070

Antigua, 13<sup>th</sup> October 1798, John Baxter, Superintendent of the Methodists in Antigua.

1799, January 20. Lord Lavington to be Governor.

April 10. On account of the large crop this year and the scarcity of British shipping, President



Thomson has allowed six months' trade with Americans so that our colonists may barter sugar for lumber and provisions.

June 6. The Act passed by the Legislature of the Islands to admit all Roman Catholics to equal rights with Protestants is disallowed.

June 11. President Thomson writes that he has appointed John Burke (who has been Solicitor-General 14 years) Attorney-General *vice* John Stanley deceased, and Thomas Tuckett, a King's Counsel of the Leeward Islands, Solicitor-General *vice* John Burke. Mr. Robert Clogstown to be searcher at St. John's *vice* William Entwisle deceased.

June 26. The Act passed by the General Council and Assembly doing away with the  $4\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. duty is disallowed this day. The Melioration Act is now in force and works well.

July 1. The Secretary of State writes to the President to at once stop trade with the Americans, and severely censures him.

September 12. The President has called up John Horsford to the Council. From 1 January 1797 to 31 December 1799, 1330 negroes had been imported to St. John's and 392 exported. Eight thousand three hundred hogsheads of sugar exported.

1801, January 17. John Otto-Baijer takes his seat at the Council.

February 12. Lord Lavington arrived.

February 15. At a meeting of the Assembly there were present:—

Hon. Jas. Athill, Speaker.

Jn <sup>o</sup> Ronan.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Athill.	Edw. Jones.
Philip Hicks.	Kean B. Osborn.	And. Edwards.
Tho. Kirwan.	W <sup>m</sup> Shervington.	Oliver Y. Ash.
Dan. Hill, Jun.	Val. Horsford.	
Tho. Scotland.	Walt. Colquhoun.	

Absent: Hon. Jn<sup>o</sup> Burke, Hon. Jn<sup>o</sup> Taylor, Alex. McPherson, W<sup>m</sup> Lockhead, & Paul Horsford, Esq<sup>res</sup>.

Off the Island: Hon. Nath. Marchant, R. O. Athill, T. D. Harman, Jn<sup>o</sup> Frye, Tho. Warner, & Tho. Osborn.

Lord Lavington says that the Minutes of the Council, from neglect on the part of the various Commanders in Chief, have not been sent home for several years past, a matter which he intends to immediately rectify.

February 26. Dr. Michael Hodges presents his diploma and is licensed.

March 6. Robert Colquhoun returned for St. John's Division *vice* Thomas Osborne deceased.

Mar. 24. His Lordship writes "On the Evening of Monday the 16<sup>th</sup> the General and Admiral sail'd from St Johns Road in the Leviathan of 74 Guns, with the Southampton of 32, Andromache 32, Calcutta (en flute) 44, Drake 16, two Tenders of 10 Guns each, two Troop Ships, and the Army Brig. Their Troops consisted of about 400 Men of the 8<sup>th</sup> West India Regiment, of more than that Number of the Buffs, of about 160 of the 68<sup>th</sup>, of the same Number of the 11<sup>th</sup>, of as many of the 57<sup>th</sup>, and of about 100 of Artillery, besides the Marines of the Squadron and a Portion of Seamen. On the 20<sup>th</sup> Instant the Proselyte arriv'd here, having under her Convoy ten Transports, conveying the first Battalion of the Royals, and the 64<sup>th</sup> Regiment, consisting of above 800 Men each; and on the 21<sup>st</sup> the Coromandel brought hither from Trinidad the 2<sup>d</sup> West India Regiment, consisting of 400 Men under the command

of Colonel Carmichel. To each of these Bodies of Reinforcement I gave the secret Rendezvous which the Admiral left with me. Gen<sup>l</sup> Trigge & Admiral Duckworth commanded.

May. Proposals made to build a government house.

June 8. By Letters Patent, dated 12 August 41 Geo. III., Barbuda was again leased to Christopher Codrington and trustees for 50 years.

June 13. The sums voted from the four Islands to Lord Lavington, which have hitherto amounted to £2600 a year, have been now augmented to £5000 a year. Mr. Johnson, who was Commander in Chief before Sir Thomas Shirley's arrival, emigrated later to Trinidad then to St. Lucia, where he now holds a subordinate post in the Custom House. President Byam forwards his memorial to the Secretary of State asking for a salary. The Lieut.-Governor, who holds the commission, lives in England, does nothing, and draws £200 a year. Petitioner, on the other hand, who has heavy duties to perform, became President on 7 April 1789, and was first a Councillor on 30 November 1769.

July 16. Henry Hodge was returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* Thomas Warner resigned. The Assembly refer to "£3000 lodged in the hands of Thomas Oliver, Esquire, of London, for the purpose of procuring a new Silver Coinage for this Island."

August 13. Thomas D. Harman, returned for New North Sound, is sworn. Anthony Brown is Agent.

September 10. John Duncombe Taylor was returned for Belfast *vice* William Lockhead resigned; also Thomas Coull for Old Road *vice* Paul Horsford. By an Act, dated at St. Kitts 8 June 1795, £600 a year is paid as salary to the President Edward Byam.

October 29. John Lavicount was returned for Old North Sound *vice* John Frye resigned. Archibald Dow's eleven acres at the Ridge with the tenement, etc., have been valued at £8345 currency. They have been taken over for fortification.

November 30. His Lordship held a grand reception in St. John's Church, where he invested Lieut.-General Sir Thomas Trigge and Rear-Admiral Sir John Duckworth with the Insignia of the Bath. An account of this appeared in the 'Antigua Journal' for 8 December. Colonel Valentine Horsford, Hon. Colonel James Athill, Hon. Colonel Gunthorpe, Hon. Colonel Kerby, and Brigadier-General Edward Byam, attended the ceremony as Aids-de-camp to the Governor.

1802, March 27. By the treaty of Amiens Spain ceded Trinidad to England, and the latter gave up Tobago, Martinique, and St. Lucia to France; but the compact was broken within a few months and the war continued. It is decided by the Assembly that a large hall, with two rooms over, shall be added to the Governor's official residence, the "Parsonage House."

July 1. The late President, Robert Thomson, is dismissed from the Council of St. Kitts, and the Rev. Samuel W. Harman, a native of Antigua, appointed in his place.



November 1. Preliminaries of peace with France signed.

Dec. 17. Lord Lavington writes: A most inveterate Yellow Fever which was some time ago unfortunately introduced into this Island by Two Transport Ships in his Majesty's Service, and against which no human Prudence nor precautionary Foresight could provide, has, since my last letter to your Lordships of the 3<sup>rd</sup> of November, raged into an irresistible Violence in this unhappy Island, and its desolating Progress has carried off many of the most valuable and respectable Inhabitants of it.

Few persons who have been attacked by this fatal Malady have escaped almost immediate Death.

The Church bells which announ'd the Number of its Victims were tolling almost continually from Morning till Night until Orders were given to suspend the Ceremony, in Order to prevent the Horror of this hourly Mortality from reaching the Ears of those who were labouring under the Disease, but had not arrived at the last Stage of it. The Emerald Frigate, on board of which I was a few Weeks ago on the Point of embarking for the Purpose of visiting the leeward Parts of my Government, was suddenly invaded by the Pestilence, and lost two of her Lieutenants, Three of her Midshipmen, and Seventy of her Crew. My own Family remained for a considerable Time unhurt by the Contagion, and for a while, I fondly flattered myself would escape it; but it at length reached the Government House, and successively swept away every white Person whom I brought with me from England, for different Situations in my Family. It has not spared those who were most immediately about my Person. A faithful and attached Servant who had been the constant Attendant on my Person for the last Nineteen Years, sunk under the Disease a very few Days ago; and Yester Morning he was followed both by my principal and confidential Secretary (after scarcely two days' illness) and (at as short a notice) by the last surviving Servant of my Family, who had the entire care and Direction of all my household affairs. On 29 Dec. the Epidemic was abating.

Daniel Mackinnen visited this his native island during the autumn. He published in 1804 'A Tour through the British West Indies,' in which pages 55—75 are devoted to a description of his stay here.

1803, January 31. His Lordship writes that the yellow fever has vanished after three months' duration. From the military returns made there are in garrison here of the Royal Artillery 32, 39th Regiment 465, 11th West India Regiment 184; total 681.

In February Mr Thomas Richardson, a Methodist missionary, made the following report of the state of that sect in Antigua: The society in Antigua consists of about 4000 Blacks and Mulattoes, including a very small number of Whites. In the congregations in the towns the proportion of Whites is not more than 1 to 40. In St John's we have a commodious chapel, which is generally crowded with hearers. In Parham, distant about 8 miles, we have another, which is well attended; & also a dwelling house, with other conveniences for the preacher. At Willoughby, 8 miles from Parham & 15 from St Johns, they are going to build a chapel. Besides these places of worship the preachers get large congregations in Negro houses in all parts of the country; but they are obliged to lodge & board at their own expence. There are in the island 6 or 8 local preachers, besides several coloured women, who are very useful & possess considerable abilities for prayer & exhortation. The women in St Johns hold public meetings every week. I once got into a corner where they could not see me, & was astonished at their eloquence & unction. Their abilities far exceed those of most of the women I have heard speak or

pray in England; and, what is better still, they are patterns of genuine piety. (Southey).

April 8. Vast quantities of base coin have been introduced here from England and America. The Legislature hope to obtain a silver and copper coinage for this island.

May. W. A. Mardenbrough is the present Solicitor-General of these islands. Lord Lavington complains that President Robert Thomson refuses to account to him for his moiety of what has accrued in the way of fees, etc., before his arrival, but claims the whole. The Secretary of State decides that during the absence of the Captain-General one moiety only of all fees and perquisites belongs to the Commander-in-Chief for the time being, and the other moiety must be paid to the former.

June 22. St. Lucia was captured by Commodore Sir Samuel Hood and General Grinfield. Tobago surrendered to them on 30 June, and in September Essequibo, Demerara, and Berbice.

July 15. Owing to the death of the Hon. B. Entwisel and the departure of the Hon. Samuel Athill the Governor has appointed Mr. James Athill the Speaker, Mr. Thomas D. Harman, and Mr. John Lavicount to seats at the Council. Mr. Edward Byam Wyke, the second member in seniority of the Montserrat Council, having removed to Antigua, has resigned. The old Members of Assembly have all been re-elected. It has been the custom to dissolve them every seven years.

July 30. Letters of Marque are to be issued against the Batavian Republic.

Upon the 5th of September H.M.S. "Emerald" fell in with thirteen armed schooners with 700 troops from Guadaloupe, destined to attempt the destruction of the dockyard at Antigua. She captured three of them, and drove the rest back under their own batteries. Sugar had attained very high prices during the four previous years, and was highest in 1798.

November 7. A sword of £200 value is voted to Captain James O'Bryen of the "Emerald" for cutting out three privateers at Guadaloupe on 5 September last, which prevented the French executing their proposed descent on English Harbour.

1804, January 1. Military returns: Royal Artillery 52, 1st Battalion Royals 206, 64th Regiment 249, 70th Regiment 425, 4th West India Regiment 128, total 1060.

In June the Methodist missionary at Antigua reported the numbers in society on that island to be 22 Whites & 3516 Blacks & people of colour, & that not less than 300 had died during the year. He says: We had scarcely any rain for 5 months; I am obliged to ride 3 miles to get water for my horse. (Southey.)

1805. The French fleet which surprised St. Kitts on 5 March consisted of one 120-gun ship, four 74's, and three 44's. They took from Basseterre £18,000 and £8000 currency in cash in return for not plundering the town; at Nevis they took £4112 currency; and at Montserrat £7500 currency.



Admiral Messery and General Lagrange were their Commanders.

May 1. Lord Lavington invests Commodore Sir Samuel Hood with the Order of the Bath. He sends home a list of the French ships under Admiral Villeneuve, and of the Spanish under Admiral Gravina, which have on board from 10 to 16,000 troops.

June 8. The whole of the enemy's fleet under Admiral Villeneuve was off St. John's this day. Lord Lavington had hastily mustered 500 men during the preceding night, as a landing was hourly expected. H.M.S. "Netley" arrived with the disastrous intelligence that the fourteen ships with the produce of Antigua to the value of £300,000 had been captured by the French fleet on the 8th instant. Lord Nelson, who was in close pursuit of the French, anchored off St. John's on the 13th instant with twelve line of battle ships, shortly after their departure, and, refusing to waste time in landing, wrote to Lord Lavington from on board the "Victory," expressing "his determination not to lose one Moment in pushing after the Enemy," and his persuasion "that they were gone to Cadiz and Toulon, flattering themselves with the Hopes of getting Egypt, during his Absence, which they should not do if he could help it." Nelson then disembarked 2000 troops. H.M.S. "Kingfisher" sloop and H.M.S. "Osprey" fell in with the thirteen Antiguan ships which were in the company of five French frigates. The enemy was seen to set fire to all of them, and the "Kingfisher" and "Osprey" then hastily retired. There has been no year of abundance since 1799. John Lillingston Pownall, son of John Pownall, Provost-Marshal-General of the Leeward Islands, deceased, for himself and his brother George Pownall, petitions about the fees. Their patent was dated 7 June 11 George III. on the death of Richard Phelps, Esq. Only 3200 hogsheads of sugar exported. Population, 3000 whites, 1300 free coloured and blacks, 36,000 slaves.

1806, January 9. The Legislature send an address to the King on receipt of the joyful news of the glorious victory at Trafalgar, and express their grief at hearing of the death of the heroic Lord Nelson.

July 3. The whole of the Leeward Islands fleet and convoy weighed from under Brimstone Hill, St. Kitts, at twelve noon, and the French squadron with four large two-deckers hove in sight at one P.M. Our ships were not discovered and escaped, but had they delayed sailing by a few minutes their capture would have been inevitable. Mr. Thomas Donovan and his son George rendered themselves very obnoxious by writing home and slandering the Courts of Judicature. Their statements were considered by all sides to be false and libellous.

July. Rear-Admiral Sir A. Cochran has been invested with the Insignia of the Bath by Lord Lavington. From a list of the Council it seems that Robert Jeaffreson had been absent since July 1792, William Gunthorpe since 1802, James Nibbs since

1799, Samuel Harman since 1794, and John Horsford since 1800.

The *mandamus* for Thomas Duberry Harman to be of the Council bears date 25 December and that of John Lavicount 26 December.

Table of the Prices, Charges, and Proceeds of a Hundred Weight of Sugar. ('Bryan Edwards,' vol. v.)

	Gazette Price per cwt. ex. duty.	Sale Price included duty.	Duty.	Mercantile charges.	Total charges.	Net proceeds per cwt.	Net proceeds per hogshead of 13 cwt.
	s.	s.	s.	s.	s.	s.	l.
1791 . . .	55	67	12	8	20	46	30
1792 . . .	57	69	12	8	20	48	31
1793 . . .	58	70	12	12	24	46	29
1794 . . .	39	54	15	12	27	27	17
1795 . . .	62	77	15	12	27	49	32
1796 . . .	62	77	15	12	27	44	32
1797 . . .	64	81	17	13	30	51	33
1798 . . .	66	86	19	13	32	53	34
1799 . . .	55	75	20	13	33	41	26
1800 . . .	54	74	20	13	33	40	26
1801 . . .	44	64	20	14	34	30	19
1802 . . .	34	54	20	14	34	20	13
1803 . . .	43	67	24	10	34	33	21
1804 . . .	53	80	26	14	40	39	25
1805 . . .	49	76	27	14	41	34	22
1806 . . .	41	68	27	15	42	26	16

1807, February 28. Hastings Elwin is appointed Advocate-General *vice* Burke resigned. Mr. Elwin is of a respectable family in Norfolk.

March 25. Act passed by the House of Commons for the abolition of the slave trade.

August 13. William Woodley, President of St. Kitts, writes that Lord Lavington died at Antigua on the 1st instant, and he has taken on the government.

August 18. At a meeting of the Assembly there were present:—

Hon. Jn<sup>o</sup> Taylor, Speaker.

Jn <sup>o</sup> Burke.	Hen. Hodge.	John Hanney.
Jn <sup>o</sup> Ronan.	Tho. Coull.	Tho. Rogers.
Tho. Kirwan.	Rich. L. Nanton.	Jas. Gilchrist.
Dan. Hill, jun.	L. L. Hodge.	Hastings Elwin.
K. B. Osborn.	Jn <sup>o</sup> Hall.	W <sup>m</sup> Lee.
Edw. Jones.	Sam. Warner.	Mead Daniel.
O. Y. Ash.	John Jarvis.	Tho. Jarvis.

Off the Island: Andrew Edwards, W<sup>m</sup> Brinton, Jn<sup>o</sup> D. Taylor.

Thomas N. Kerby offers to sell his house and land to the public for £13,000 currency, also to add certain buildings to the Parsonage House.

September 8. President Woodley has nominated John Woodley as Solicitor and Proctor-General of these islands *vice* William Anthony Mardenborough deceased.

September 17. The Legislature vote 1000 guineas for the erection of a monument to the late Lord Lavington in St. John's Church.

November 25. Samuel Otto-Baijer was returned for St. John's Division *vice* John Duncombe Taylor resigned.

Dec<sup>r</sup> 3. Mr Tho. Sinclair writes from Antigua & reminds their Lordships that they had recommended him as Solicitor Gen<sup>l</sup> but he finds that Mr Jefferson (never Knighted) had ceased to be a judge these 15 years, Mr Jas. Athill having in 1792 been appointed his successor. Mr Elwyn is Lord Lavingtons Executor. The Chief Justice has no salary, the fees for writs & warrants may be £300 a year. Lord Abercorn is his patron.



The Council of Antigua object to the President of St. Kitts being always next in command. In vol. xlv. B. T. Leeward Islands is bound a copy of the Antigua Almanack, printed at the Gazette Office on the Parade, 40 pages.

1807. The following clergy are now on the island:—

Sam. Harman	Rector of	St John's
Fra. Massett	"	St Peter's.
Geo. Collins	"	St Phillip's.
Josiah Weston	"	St Mary's.
Arthur Freeman	"	St Paul's.
James Coull	"	St George's.

Nath. Humphreys is Private Sec. to the Capt. Genl. Paul Horsford, Hastings Elwin, & Oliver Yeamans Ash, are King's Counsellor for these Islands. The Lt Govr is Lt Col. Rob. Mathews. Jn<sup>o</sup> Taylor, Speaker.

December. The Danish Islands of St. Thomas, St. John, etc., taken by us.

1808. The following account of a visit to Antigua in July of this year may prove interesting. It is taken from 'A Voyage in the West Indies,' by John Augustus Waller, Surgeon R.N. :—

The brig sent to convey me to the commander-in-chief was called the Pultusk: she returned immediately to Tortola, and remained there two days to complete her watering, when we sailed for Antigua. This vessel had been a French privateer, and was accounted the fastest sailer on the station; she had, in consequence, been very successful. As she was to undergo a repair, we proceeded to English-harbour, where the only dock-yard of importance on this station is established. This harbour is large, and deep enough to admit ships of any size, although the entrance is so narrow, that they are obliged to be warped in. It is agreeably situated, surrounded on all sides by lofty hills covered with shrubs. On the top of the ridges to the right and left as you enter, are spacious and commodious barracks; and at the bottom of the harbour, which winds in a very picturesque manner round the projecting promontories, stands the Naval Hospital, on an elevated but not well-chosen spot. There is no town here, though this arsenal is the principal one on the station, and a number of men-of-war are constantly here for repair. The principal town (St. John's) is on the west side of the island, about twelve miles from this place: the squadron was at this time lying there, though the Admiral with his staff were at English-harbour. Ships of war seldom come here but for the purpose of refitting, as this is one of the most unhealthy spots in the West Indies; at least, there are more seamen die here every year than in the whole Leeward Island station besides, with the exception of Barbadoes. The situation itself is unhealthy, being so surrounded that the ventilation is impeded, and the heat becomes intolerable. Indeed, there seems to be no spot in these countries but what is from time to time visited by the yellow fever, which renders them the grave of Europeans. But the causes of fever here are accumulated: the men are employed at severe labour in the dock-yard beneath a vertical sun; and in spite of the severest discipline, find the means of procuring rum at an easy rate a temptation no sailor can withstand. If they see a single individual of sober habits fall a victim, it is a sufficient argument to them that temperance is no security, and they may as well enjoy the luxuries while within their reach. When the ships are under repair, the crews are crowded all together into a long building called the Capstan-house, which, notwithstanding all the precautions taken to insure ventilation and cleanliness, has ever been a hot-bed of disease. So fatal has English-harbour proved to our seamen, that the commander-in-chief, Sir Alexander Cochrane, who has always evinced the utmost solicitude for the health of the men, has given strict orders with respect to this place. No captain is to go in here unless

by positive orders; and the ships that prove sickly are fitted with all possible dispatch, and sent out to sea, where they become very soon healthy. It has been in contemplation to remove the hospital, as a much greater proportion of men were found to die here than at Barbadoes. The present situation has a swamp to windward of it; and many men have never been affected with the fever until sent to the hospital with some other complaint. The projected removal to a height which enjoys the sea-breeze, is certainly very desirable. The chief surgeon, Dr. Cummins, had very recently fallen; his successor, Mr. Hardy, an amiable and accomplished young man and a profound scholar, had just settled himself there. He had been four years in the country as surgeon to the Jason frigate; and he told me that, during all that time, he had never felt even a headache. A few weeks after my departure he too sunk under this dreadful visitation. Whole ships' companies have been swept off twice over, during their repair at this pestiferous station.

As the squadron was to proceed immediately to Marie Gallante, I took a passage in a store-ship to St John's, where the ships were anchored at a considerable distance from the town; and, as we sailed early the next morning, I had no opportunity of visiting it. I was informed, however, that it was more regular and handsome than any of the other English towns in this country. The island of Antigua is the most considerable of the Leeward Islands; it is of much greater extent than even Barbadoes, and is highly cultivated. The rum produced here is equal to that of Jamaica, and is in great esteem throughout the islands. There is no doubt but the head-quarters of the station would be fixed here; but that the island of Barbadoes is situated so far to windward of all the rest, as to afford the greatest facility of sending immediately any military aid to any of the other islands. The packets likewise from England arrive there for the same reason, and take the Leeward Islands in their way home.

March 3. Robert Colquhoun was returned for Belfast.

March 31. Captain James O'Bryen, R.N., owing to the abolition of the slave trade, applies to have 100 negroes apprenticed to him for fifteen years, as he has purchased an estate at Antigua, and quotes as a precedent that Admiral Sir Alexander Cochrane was granted 100 for his estate at Trinidad.

The Government of the Leeward Islands is worth £4000 sterling per annum, including house rent made up thus:—

	Net.
Home Salary £1200 c. estimated	£850
Island Salaries £5500 c. "	2750
Chancery fees & perquisites . .	500
	£4100 sterling.

Barbados is worth £1050 sterling a year more. Antigua currency is  $\frac{1}{2}$  sterling.

May. An Antigua paper communicates the following distressing accident:—While the Circe frigate lay in Falmouth Harbour, one of her boats upset; when Lieutenant Howes, a seaman, and a woman, were drowned. Fourteen other persons, officers, seamen, and women had the good fortune to escape, the accident occurring near the ship. At break of day next morning, a centinel discovered two sharks devouring the bodies of the unfortunate Lieutenant and seaman; when the boats immediately put off, and with difficulty rescued their remains in a state of sad mutilation from the voracious fish. Those of the unfortunate woman were searched for in vain. The bodies of Lieut. Howes and the seaman were decently interred.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 453.)



July 4. Peace with Spain declared.

October 26. The draft commission for Hugh Elliot to be Captain-General is approved by the King, and a warrant ordered to be prepared.

1809. List of officers and their fees.

John Woodley, a barrister, is Procurator Gen<sup>l</sup> of the Leew<sup>d</sup> Islands, worth £450 c. or £236 st. a year.

A. P. Molloy, Naval Officer, has £1050 c. a year by fees. His Deputy pays £840 c. for the office. Clerk hire amounts to £60 c., & the nett receipts to the Deputy are £150 c. or £75 st.

A waiter in the Customs gets £35 st. a year payable out of the 4½ per cent. duty.

Josiah Martin, in England, Collector of St John's, was appointed July 1795 by the Board of Customs by warrant from the Treasury for life. £500 st. a year is paid to the previous holder, who became superannuated in 1795 after 20 years' service.

James Chalmers, Surveyor Gen<sup>l</sup>, no salary, fees about £88 c., is Manager of the Pasture Estate of Tho. Langford Brooke called the "Old Plantation."

Richard Weston Nanton, Notary Public, about £200 c. a year by fees.

John Lillington Pownall, Provost Marshal Gen<sup>l</sup>, £2700 c. from fees. The Deputy is Tho. Berkeley, whose rent is £400, other expenses £700 c. John Roberts has a lease from Tho. Berkeley. Net receipt to Jn<sup>o</sup> Roberts £1200 c. The clerks bailiffs jail fees, etc., all have to be paid.

Anthony J. P. Molloy, Naval Officer. His Deputy is Hastings Elwin. The Deputy for Antigua is John Roberts. Gross receipts £1350 c. Rent to Hastings Elwin £850 c. Clerk costs £100. Nett receipts to John Roberts £400 c.

John Taylor, Speaker, is now aged 64.

Tho. Norbury Kerby, Casual Receiver, £507 c.

Rowl<sup>d</sup> Burton, Registrar, £700 c. gross. Clerk and rent of house cost £380. Net proceeds £320 c.

The Treasurer & Collector of Impost is Tho. N. Kerby, £560 c. net, £727 c. gross.

Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones, Powder Officer, £320 c.

Coroner, Paul Horsford, £300 c. in fees.

Marshal of Vice Admiralty Court, Hon. Geo. Villiers by patent. His Deputy, John Roberts, £2628 c. less £203 c. for expenses. ⅔ go to the patentee, ⅓ to John Roberts.

Judge of Vice Admiralty Court, Edward Byam, Esq., £3200 c., no value in peace.

Secretary & Clerk of the Crown, Rob<sup>t</sup> Aberdein of Egham Hill, gross £1500 c. Deputy is R. W. Nanton. ⅔ go to patentee, ⅓ to R. W. Nanton. Expenses are £400 c. The nett shares are £840 & £330.

Master & Examiner in Chancery, Jas. Athill, £2538 c. gross, less £300 for expenses, nett £2238.

Attorney General John Burke, £190 c.

Chief Justice, Rowl<sup>d</sup> Burton, who was admitted to the Bar of King's Bench in Westminster Hall in 1772 or 3, £500 c. in fees.

President £600 c. salary.

February 24. The capture of Martinique by Lieut.-General George Beckwith and Sir Alexander Cochran announced.

April 7. James Tyson, President of St. Kitts, now Commander-in-Chief, writes that William Woodley left on 15 March.

September. John Julius, President of St. Kitts, writes that President Tyson died on 7 September, and that he has taken on the government. Hugh Elliott, late Minister at the Court of Sicily, writes that he was gazetted April 1807 to the government of Barbados, and to please the King exchanged to

the government of the Leeward Islands in September 1808.

1810, February 6. Guadaloupe captured by General Beckwith and Sir A. Cochran.

August 14. Governor H. Elliott writes that he landed to-day from H.M.S. "Thalia" at English Harbour, and that the Assembly have voted an increase of £1000 currency to his salary.

August 23. The Assembly having now sat for seven years apply through their Speaker Daniel Hill to be dissolved.

Great publicity was given this year to the case of Edward Huggins, Esq., of Nevis, a wealthy planter and owner of 600 slaves. Several eye-witnesses swore that they had seen some of his negroes receive from 200 to 365 lashes each in the market-place. Mr. James Webbe Tobin took up the case against him, and Mr. Huggins was put on his trial for murder, but acquitted by the jury. Mr. Huggins, sen., had two sons Edward and Peter, both planters, and the President of the Council was his son-in-law. Lady Lavington was this year voted £300 a year. The Assembly was shortly afterwards dissolved.

1810. Sep. 20. New Sessions.

John Taylor	}	St Johns Town.
W <sup>m</sup> Brinton		
John Hall		
Paul Horsford	}	St Johns Division.
Dan. Hill		
Sam. Otto-Baijer		
Henry Hodge	}	Dickinsons Bay.
Ed. Byam Wyke		
Langford Lovell Hodge	}	Popeshead.
W <sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe		
Andrew Edwards	}	New North Sound.
Sam. Warner		
W <sup>m</sup> Lee	}	Nonsuch.
Mead Home Daniell		
Tho. Kirwan	}	Five Islands.
Tho. Rogers		
Jn <sup>o</sup> D. Edwards	}	Old North Sound.
John Burke		
Kean B. Osborn	}	Willoughby Bay.
John Ronan		
Tho. Spencer Edwards	}	Belfast.
Tho. Coull		
Rich <sup>d</sup> L. Nanton	}	Old Road, Bermudian Valley, & New Division.
Jas. Gilchrist		
Edw <sup>d</sup> Jones	}	Falmouth & Rendezvous Bay.
Sam. Warner		

Sam. Warner was chosen Speaker.

October 25. Dr. Thomas Gillan was returned for Falmouth *vice* Edward Jones deceased. Dr. Coke published this year his history of the West Indies and of the missions carried on there by dissenters. Pages 410—463 of vol. ii. are about this island.

1811, February 28. The Records were ordered to be deposited in the Armoury or Guard-house.

Montserrat had gone down very much in population during the last forty years, and more so in proportion than the other islands. There were in—

		Whites.	Slaves.
1772	.	1314	9834
1788	.	880	8285
1811	.	444	6735

In March the West Indians were startled to hear that the Hon. Arthur Hodge of Tortola had been guilty of murdering several of his slaves. He was put on his trial for five murders, and it was proved that he had poured boiling water down the throats of two female slaves who died, as had three others who were beaten to death. Governor Elliott ordered Mr. Paul Horsford, the Solicitor-General, down to



Tortola to prosecute the prisoner, who was ably defended by Mr. William Musgrave, a King's Counsellor there. A verdict of guilty was brought in, and Mr. Hodge was hanged on the 8th of May. The correspondence relating to this affair was ordered by the House of Commons to be printed on 26 June.

Aug. We have very distressing accounts of damage done to the shipping, by a hurricane which visited a number of the Leeward Islands on the 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> ult. At Antigua, his Majesty's ship *Gloire* lost her mizen-mast, and threw several of her guns overboard; his Majesty's brig *Guachapin*, of 12 guns, sunk at her moorings; several large merchantmen, and about thirty small vessels on shore; the ship *St Andrew* bilged, and cargo lost; the *Braganza* and *Speculation* on shore, but expected to be got off.

(*Gentleman's Magazine*, p. 181.)

Governor Elliott's despatch to the Earl of Liverpool of 21 November 1810, containing some very disparaging remarks about the inhabitants and officials of the Leeward Islands, was read in the House of Commons, and raised much anger at St. Kitts; the Assembly of which island wrote on 25 September 1811 denying his statements, and accusing him of libel. The Legislatures of the other islands were equally incensed, and the Governor became an object of such distaste that it is probable this hastily penned dispatch led to his resignation.\*

In December Clement Caines, Esq., of St. Kitts, was expelled from the Assembly of that colony for perverting justice.

1812, January. Paul Horsford and Nathaniel Donaldson are Coroners. George W. Ottley is now of the Assembly.

May. The monument to Lord Lavington has arrived, and the Assembly agree about the inscription.

September 17. Thomas Kirwan, Thomas Coull, Robert French, and Joshua Dyett are sworn J.P.'s.

October 15. George Ledeatt was returned for Dickinson's Bay *vice* Edward Byam Wyke deceased. Nathaniel Humphreys is Clerk to both the Council and Assembly.

There were this year seven male and fourteen female missionaries in the service of the United Brethren.

Return of slaves at Antigua from 25 January 1807 to 25 January 1811:—

1807	.	.	.	30,282
1808	.	.	.	31,184
1809	.	.	.	30,409
1810	.	.	.	29,595
1811	.	.	.	28,317

Governor Elliott states that the slave trade was abolished on 1 May 1807; that the return already made for this year is 30,568; that about 400 more were at English Harbour; and that 484 have been manumitted since 1807; which gives a total of 31,452, or 1170 increase by births only. Many people positively stated that the slave population could not

\* There was in all probability a good deal of truth in Governor Elliott's strictures, and for this reason, that the older planter families had mostly left the islands and resided in England, their estates being managed by Attorneys and others, who were not always men of the nicest honour; this state of affairs was more prevalent at St. Kitts than elsewhere.

be kept up by propagation; that the death rate was in excess of the birth rate; and that the abolition of the slave trade would ruin the colonies; hence the great desire evinced by His Excellency to so manipulate his figures as to shew a surplus of births. It is probable that a good deal of smuggling of slaves went on long after 1807, which would tend to stultify all returns.

This year another so-called outrage was announced at Nevis. Mr. Edward Huggins, jun., son of Mr. Edward Huggins, sen., already previously mentioned, was put on his trial for shooting a negro boy, but was only fined £250 currency. In this case there were doubts as to the heinousness of the offence. The boy was seen to break into the store at night for the purpose of robbery, and the gun may have been fired without intent to kill, which was the view the jury took of the case. An account of the Huggins and Tobin affair was printed in a small 4to of 24 pages, and is to be found bound up in vol. lv. B. T. Leeward Islands.

1813. At St. Kitts the Governor says the Assembly is annual; at Antigua it usually sat for seven years, but why there should be this difference in the two islands does not appear.

April 1. Governor Elliott complains that President Byam is seventy-four years of age and feeble; that Mr. Burton and Mr. Otto-Baijer are both between seventy and eighty years old; and therefore begs for writs of *mandamus* for John Horsford and Samuel Warner the Speaker, the former of whom he appointed to the Council on 26 November 1811, and the latter on 29 January 1813. The Governor has just dissolved the Assembly of Montserrat which had run for thirty years.

The writs of *mandamus* for John Horsford, Samuel Warner, and Langford Hodge to be of the Council were signed 15 July by the Prince Regent at Carlton House.

November 1. His Excellency writes that he has heard he is to be transferred to Java.

December 15. Major-General Edward Barnes succeeded Richard Hawkshaw Losack\* deceased as Lieut.-General of the Leeward Islands.

Description of Barbuda, by Capt. Greville, R.N.  
(*Southey*, vol. iii., pp. 522—24.)

The *Woolwich*, a forty-four with two decks, commanded by Capt. T. B. Sullivan, was ordered, in July 1813, to proceed to Barbadoes, to take the flag of Sir F. Laforey, when upon the night of the 11th of September 1813, she was totally wrecked in a furious hurricane, upon the north end of the small island of Barbuda; the crew were fortunately all taken from the wreck the next morning, and landed upon the beach, where they remained for about a week, employed

\* 1813, November 2, aged 83, Richard Hawkshaw Losack, Esq., of the Island of St. Christopher's, and Lieut.-General of the Leeward Islands. (*Gentleman's Magazine*, p. 622.)

His widow d. 26 March 1818, aged 86. They had issue: Geo., Admiral R.N., d. 22 Aug. 1829 at Milan; Woodley, Capt. R.N., d. May 1839; James, Lt.-Col. 23d foot, d. 21 Jan. 1810; Richard, d. 1839, aged 73; an only dau., m. 22 Feb. 1796 John White, R.N.

James Losack was Speaker of St. Kitts 1744.

Crest: Over a coronet a double-headed eagle displayed.

Arms: A double-headed eagle displayed, on a chief party per pale three crescents on the right, gules three étoiles on the left.



in saving the few stores, etc., that were not under water. At the end of that time the officers and crew removed to the settlement, if it may be so termed, situated at the other end of the island. "The extent of Barbuda may be about ten miles long and seven broad. On the north side there is an entrance into a large lagoon of six or seven miles in length, and from half a mile to a mile in breadth. On the southern bank of this lagoon is situated the small settlement, consisting of one white man and 300 or 400 black slaves. The island is a grant from the Crown to the family of Codrington; and from the sale of its stock and the profits derived from the many lamentable wrecks, is supposed to yield to the present owner an income of £7000 per annum. The white inhabitant at the time I visited the island was a Mr. James, the respectable attorney for Sir Christopher Codrington. He had then been resident about ten years in the island, and, with the exception of an occasional trip to the neighbouring island of Antigua, lived entirely secluded from the world. From the very superficial view I was then in the habit of taking of any place, I am unable to say how many acres were under cultivation, but it strikes me they must have been few, and confined entirely to raising a sufficiency for the maintenance of the slaves, and providing food for the stock. Almost the whole of the island was covered with wood; and the stock that run wild in it was reckoned to amount to, horned cattle, 3000; sheep, 40,000; horses, 400; deer, perhaps, 100 or 150. Rides were cut in the woods; and Mr. James, who kept a great many wretchedly broke horses in his stable, some Porto Rico blood hounds, and two very expert huntsmen, was in the constant habit of mounting his horse at day-break, and, thus accompanied, repairing to the woods to hunt the wild bull, or deer, if such should chance to fall in his way.

This was sport, as you may naturally suppose, sailors had no particular objection to; and no first-rate sportsman in Leicestershire ever went to meet the hounds, at a favorite cover, with more animated spirits than I mounted my rough vicious pyeball to accompany Mr. James in his daily diversion; and it would have puzzled the best huntsman in England to have displayed more judgment, skill, and dexterity, in selecting and separating a young but full-grown bull from a large herd, than my two black friends did. As soon as this was accomplished, the bull generally made, at a furious rate, for the thickest parts of the wood, followed by myself and motley companions.

The huntsmen carried long ropes before them, and whenever they could get sufficiently near to the bull, they skilfully threw them over the animal's horns, and not unfrequently seized the creature by the tail, and by a sudden peculiar jerk, succeeded in turning the bull over.... At other times it was the practice of Mr. James to drive, by means of a long line of slaves, and every tenth man a gong, which he kept sounding, a vast number of sheep, into an arm of the sea. They were then enclosed in this living palisade, and the rams caught. The cattle, when wanted for exportation or consumption, are caught as above described, and lashed to the horns of tame oxen, who never fail, sooner or later, to conduct them to head-quarters without any assistance.

The settlement consisted of a large barn-like looking house, belonging to Mr. James, stables, artificers' shops of every kind, Negro huts, and an old dilapidated castle, said to have been built by the Buccaneers, who, it seems, made this island one of their places of abode. This piece of antiquity had nothing particular to recommend it to notice. Two very small schooners or boats belonged to the island, and traded to and from St John's, Antigua. Guinea birds were found wild in the greatest profusion, also wild ducks; and on the beach were nightly turned many turtles.

1814, January 20. John Julius, President of St. Kitts, writes to say that the government has devolved on him.

February 11. The late Governor Mr. Elliott wrote suggesting that the Leeward Islands might be subdivided into two governments, one to include Antigua, Montserrat, and Barbuda, with £2000 a year (in addition to £1300 a year, the present cost of schooner), and the other St. Kitts, Nevis, Tortola, and Anguilla.

Downing Street, Feb. 15. Lieut.-gen. Sir James Leith, K.B., Captain-general and Governor-in-Chief in and over the Leeward Islands in America.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' promotions, p. 194.)

April 8. James Le Marchant writes to say that he has been appointed Secretary of Antigua, worth £1200 a year. In his application to Ministers made one or two years previously he stated that his late brother General Le Marchant had supported him and his family till his death. He did not long enjoy his post, for he was dismissed before the end of the year. Mr. Oswald was the late patentee. The York Light Infantry Volunteers, now at Antigua, consisting of 39 serjeants, 11 drummers, 858 rank and file, are ordered to proceed to Jamaica.

May 13. Julius says that Rowland Burton, the Chief Justice, died on 28 April, and that he has appointed the Senior Assistant Justice, James Athill, as his successor.

May 30. Treaty of peace with the French signed at Paris.

June 25. Lieut.-General Sir James Leith, the new Captain-General, arrives at Antigua.

September 15. The death of Captain Molloy, R.N., Registrar of the Court of Admiralty, is announced.

October 22. The great seal is very old and worn, and does not bear His Majesty's arms.

December 8. The Assembly go in procession to St. John's Church, and general thanks are returned for peace.

On 24 December was signed the treaty of Ghent between Great Britain and the United States.

1815. The Hon. Henry Rawlins takes chief command during the absence of Sir James Leith and President Julius. He complains that slaves are smuggled to the islands through St. Bartholomew's. All Government officers are now compelled to reside at the various islands. William Musgrave and Anthony Wyke are both candidates for St. John's Town *vice* Hall deceased.

List of slaves who have been baptised.

By Rev <sup>d</sup> Sam. B. Harman, Rector of St John's, from	
Sep. 1803 to Sep. 1815 . . . . .	668
By Rev <sup>d</sup> James Coull, Rector of St Peter's, from Jan.	
1809 to Oct. 1815 . . . . .	683
By Rev <sup>d</sup> James Coull, Rector of St George's, from	
Jan. 1807 to Oct. 1815 . . . . .	427
By Rev <sup>d</sup> Geo. Collins, Rector of St Philip's, from	
1803 to 1815 . . . . .	1047
By Rev <sup>d</sup> Nath. Gilbert, Rector of St Paul's, from	
Jan. 1810 to 1815 . . . . .	191
By Rev <sup>d</sup> . . . Chaderton, Rector of St Mary, from	
14 Dec. 1814 to 27 Sep. 1815 . . . . .	6
The period of his holding the living.	
Pastors of Society of United Brethren, Jan. 1812 .	1328
Rev. Jas. Curtin, Missionary of Church of England	2870
Pastors of Methodists since Jan. 1812 . . . . .	1996

August 10. Guadaloupe capitulated to General Sir James Leith, G.C.B.

Oct. 6. The buildings of the victualling department at English Harbour, Antigua, were set on fire by lightning. From the great quantity of rum that was in them, the fire burnt with such fury as to baffle every effort to extinguish it. By great exertions the dockyard was saved. (Southey.)

On 20 November a treaty of peace was signed at Paris between the Allies and the King of France, as the result of the Battle of Waterloo.

December. Mr. Robert Aberdein has been dismissed from the Secretaryship of Antigua, and the post was promised the previous June to Mr. S. B. Ferris.

1816, March. The general government of the Leeward Islands was divided; Major-General George W. Ramsay was appointed as Governor of Antigua, Montserrat, and Barbuda, and to Governor Probyn was assigned St. Kitts, Nevis, Anguilla, and the Virgin Islands. The Assembly voted the former £5000 currency yearly, and in case of his death or absence £3000 currency to the Commander-in-Chief *pro tem*.

Sep. 19. St John's, Antigua. The storm of Monday last disposed us to hope that the violence of the fever, that has now so long prevailed here, would have been abated. In this, however, we have been painfully disappointed, as each

succeeding day has added one or more names to the list. With some few exceptions the fever has been confined to persons resident here but a short time.

(‘Ann. Register,’ p. 143.)

The exports from G<sup>t</sup> Britain amounted to £116,559. (Edwards.)

The imports to G<sup>t</sup> Britain included—

222,091 cwt. of sugar.	
38,318 gals. rum.	
98 cwt. coffee.	
6,669 lbs. cotton-wool.	

The shipping consisted of 37 vessells of 10,236 tons & 484 men.

1817. Slave returns.	Males	15,053
	Females	17,216
	Total	32,269

1818, Nov. 1. At Antigua, the late Governor, Lieutenant-general Ramsay. (‘Gentleman’s Magazine,’ p. 186.)

1819, Jan. 22. Major-general Sir Benjamin D’Urban, K.C.B., to be Governor of Antigua, *vice* Ramsay, deceased. (*Ibid.*, p. 169, promotions.)

The new Gov<sup>r</sup> arrived next year. Crop 20,056 hogs. of sugar & 6,784 pun. of rum.

N.B. The Author was permitted by the Colonial Secretary to examine the State papers down to the year 1816, but not later, so that he is not in a position to give much information about the island between 1816 and 1894.

CHAPTER IX.

GEORGE IV. WILLIAM IV. VICTORIA. 1820—1894.

1820. In a return made of the Crown Funds there appears “An account of the Four and Half per cent. West India Duties, from 1760 to 1820—£2,116,484. This Revenue is charged with the salaries of the governors and various other public officers connected with the West Indies, and also with the payment of pensions granted by the Crown; as appears in the accounts laid from time to time before Parliament.” (‘Annual Register,’ p. 759.)

Salaries paid out of the 4½ per cent. Barbadoes and Leeward Islands Duty so far as relates to the Exchequer 1809—1818 from returns ordered by the House of Commons to be printed 4 May 1820 :—

			£
1809	W <sup>m</sup> Woodley	Acting Governor	300
1810	John Julius	”	835
”	Hugh Elliot	Governor	1000
1811	”	”	1461
”	John Julius	Acting Governor	38
1812	Hugh Elliot	Governor	1500
1813	”	”	3000
1814	John Julius	Acting Governor	615
”	Hugh Elliot	Governor	844
1815	”	”	263
”	Sir James Leith	”	1744
1816	”	”	1175
”	John Julius	Acting Governor	101
”	Henry Rawlings	”	884
1817	James Tyson	”	473
”	Stedman Rawlings	”	184
”	Archibald Esdaile	”	456

The officers employed here for the collection of the duty included at—St John’s, W<sup>m</sup> Jervis, Comptroller, at £50 salary; Parham, John Duer, Collector, at £80 salary,

T. Barnwell, Sam. Byam, T. R. Martin, & J. Waters, Comptrollers, at £50 salary.

Gross & Nett Proceeds of the 4½ per cent. duty.

	Gross.	Charges.	Net Proceeds.
1813	£22,369	£10,342	£12,027
1814	26,054	12,829	13,224
1815	23,093	11,503	11,589
1816	30,117	16,369	13,747
1817	29,097	13,426	15,670
1818	33,109	16,340	16,768

Population.

Whites . . . . .	1,980
Coloured . . . . .	4,066
Negroes { Males . . . . .	14,454
{ Females . . . . .	16,531
	<hr/>
	30,985

Militia.

Staff-officers	.	.	.	.	.	15
Commissioned officers	.	.	.	.	.	87
Non-commissioned officers & privates.	.	.	.	.	.	843
						945

1821. Religion.

Established Church	.	.	.	16,730
Church of Scotland	.	.	.	183
Moravians	.	.	.	12,668
Wesleyans	.	.	.	6,563
Roman Catholics	.	.	.	25

(Antiguan Almanac for 1852.)

Occupation.—Of official & professional men there were 163; 217 were employed in commerce; 13,540 in agriculture, of whom 13,202 were labourers; 2531 were mechanics; & 2017 domestic servants.



Population.			
Whites	Male	1,140	1,980
	Female	840	
Free Coloured & Blacks	Male	1,549	3,895
	Female	2,346	
Slaves	Male	14,531	31,064
	Female	16,533	
Total		36,939	

1824, June 8. Hon. Bertie E. Jarvis writes : “Wilberforce’s pamphlet has created a good deal of sensation here, as if he had ever witnessed the care & attention, paid to the Negroes in this Island, he would have written very differently, but he has got all his notions from a Gentleman at Barbadoes, where, I believe, on some *few* Estates, unjust severity has been used.”

Population, 30,314 slaves, 3825 free coloured.

By letters patent of 24 July a diocese was formed of Barbados and the Leeward Islands, and Dr. William Hart Coleridge was nominated as the first Bishop. An annual sum of £4200 was placed at his disposal for diocesan purposes, but no minister was to receive more than £300 sterling a year. Two Archdeaconries of Barbados the Windward and Antigua the Leeward were formed.

1825. Henry Nelson Coleridge visited Antigua this year, and wrote an entertaining volume, entitled ‘Six Months in the West Indies,’ of which a second edition was published in 1826. He devoted pages 236—264 to a description of his stay on this island. Sir Patrick Ross was appointed Governor *vice* D’Urban recalled, and Lieut.-Colonel R. Mathews, Lieut.-Governor.

1826, Feb. 21. Hon. Bertie E. Jarvis writes that Mr Huskinson’s trade bill has injured, he has taxed American produce as corn & meal. I wish Mr Wilberforce, Mr Buxton & their Antislavery Associates were here to judge for themselves, they would be, at once, convinced of the Injustice of their Accusations against us, for tho’, I am a large Proprietor in this Country, yet, if I saw anything, like oppression, I would be the first to cry it down, but it does not exist. The negroes are happy & comfortable, & no comparison can be drawn, between their comforts & those of the Peasantry at home, Cheerfulness & contentment mark the countenances of the former, whereas Penury & misery frequently sadden the brow of the latter & perhaps it might appear incredible, when I tell you, but in this small Island, there are no less than 500 coloured People, enjoying the blessings of freedom, who are actually supported by the Parish.

Mar. 4. The mail boat “Maria” from Montserrat to this Island, was wrecked off Sandy Island 3 days ago, with y<sup>e</sup> Methodist Parsons, their Wives, and Children, all perished, with the exception of M<sup>rs</sup> Jones, who was jammed in between the masts & was rescued, after having been 3 days & 2 nights in this perilous situation. It is however doubtful, whether she will recover.

May 20. Sir Patrick Ross has arrived & his salary has been fixed at £5000 a year.

	Hogsheads of Sugar of 1500 lbs. nett.	Puncheons of Rum of 110 Gallons.
1820	14,912	5,774
1821	21,642	8,575
1822	8,198	3,674
1823	13,183	3,260
1824	20,122	4,356
1825	17,260	3,688
1826	20,342	4,299
1827	7,309	1,610

1829. Civil Establishment.

Sir Patrick Ross, K.C.M.G., Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> in the Army, Governor & Commander in Chief over Antigua, Montserrat and Barbuda.

L<sup>t</sup> Col. R. Mathews, L<sup>t</sup> Governor.

Members of H.M. Council.

R<sup>t</sup> Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Hart Coleridge, D.D., Bishop of Barbadoes and the Leeward Islands.

Samuel Athill, President.

Samuel Warner. Kean B. Osborne.

Mead Home Daniell, M.D. Samuel Harman.

William Byam. Richard W. Nanton.

Paul Horsford. Rowland Edward Williams.

Speaker of the Assembly, Nicholas Nugent.

Clerk of the Council, Thomas Lane.

Marshal, Richard L. Nanton.

The slaves numbered 29,839.

The following letter and petition are in the Author’s possession; all the signatures to the latter are original:—

To ROBERT STOKES, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

ANTIGUA, April 17<sup>th</sup>, 1830.

My Dear Sir,

I had the pleasure to address you, the middle of last month apprizing you that the Petition from the Coloured Inhabitants of this Island would be shortly forwarded.

It is with infinite satisfaction I now transmit the same to you, with a request from the Petitioners, that you would on their behalf hand the Petition to that friend of the oppressed, Dr Lushington, with their best acknowledgments for his kind promise, this year of presenting the same in the House of Commons, at same time apologizing for not communicating direct with that Gentleman.

The Petitioners have to request a continuance of your kind offices, by requesting some noble Lord to present the Petition in the House of Lords, the selection of whom they leave entirely to our friend Dr Lushington and yourself.

The necessary explanations and information accompanies the Petition, which will be handed you by Mr Joseph Phillips, a native of England, to whom I beg to refer you for any information which may be required, he is intimately acquainted from his long residence in this Island with every particular connected with the West India system, and has himself been much persecuted and oppressed, having married a lady of colour by whom he has several children.

The Petitioners have also requested me to refer you to John Osborn, Jr, Esq<sup>r</sup>, should he be yet in London as he also is well informed on this subject and with the system against which they complain.

Explanation to be referred to in elucidation of the prayer of the Petition, viz<sup>t</sup>:

N<sup>o</sup> 1.—Weekly Register containing Copy of our Petition to the local Legislature rejected, after a great deal of abuse from several of the Members as will be seen in the Debates on the Petition in said Paper.

N<sup>o</sup> 2.—Answers to the objections made by several of the Whites against the repeal of the White Servants Acts, said objections were put by us into the hands of those Members of the local Legislature who were favourable to the repeal.

N<sup>o</sup> 3.—Counter-Petition by 106 White Individuals (to the local Legislature) opposed to our Petition, etc.

N<sup>o</sup> 4.—A concise view of the rise and progress of the White Servants Act, and of the method resorted to at this time to defeat its provisions.

N<sup>o</sup> 5.—The manner in which Juries are impannelled.



I have in conclusion to pray the favour of you and also in the names of the Petitioners, to keep us advised as to the reception and progress of the Petition in the British Parliament, as it is a subject of great anxiety to the many that are interested.

I hope to hear from you very soon and that my subscription to the Society is fully paid up.

I am, Dear Sir,  
Your most faithful Servant,  
(Signed) NATH<sup>l</sup> HILL.

THE PETITION OF THE COLOURED INHABITANTS OF THE ISLAND OF ANTIGUA.

ANTIGUA.—To the Honorable the Commons of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland in Parliament assembled.

The Humble Petition of the Undersigned for themselves and on behalf of the other Free Inhabitants not being Whites,

**Sheweth,**

That Your Petitioners in the exercise of that Constitutional Right which is not denied any Subject of the Realm are induced most humbly and respectfully in the language of Loyalty and obedience to pray for a redress of those political grievances which they have so long and patiently endured and which might perhaps have justified louder complaints.

That Your Petitioners in making this Appeal to the Wisdom and Justice of Your Honorable House are not more Strengthened by the reflection that they have hitherto used every Constitutional means short of an application to the Imperial Parliament than encouraged by the happy retrospect of their past loyalty to the King and veneration for that Constitution which is the pride of every Englishman.

That by certain Laws of this Island Your Petitioners are subjected to many disabilities, restrictions, and exclusions, operating greatly to the prejudice of their Industry, subversive of their rights as British Subjects, poignant to their feelings as Men, and illiberal in this Enlightened Age.

That these enactments have encouraged the adoption of Customs which have now assumed the force of Law and tend not only to disqualify Your Petitioners from enjoying various important privileges but also to their being held in a degraded light by the White Inhabitants as though they were physically and morally unfit for the enjoyment of those Franchises to which they consider themselves justly entitled.

That the existence of such unnatural Prejudices on the one side must create corresponding feelings on the other alike injurious to the Peace of Society as it is to the interest and Welfare of the Country at large.

That since the Year One thousand eight hundred and twenty three Your Petitioners have presented several Petitions to the local Legislature setting forth their Civil disabilities and have endeavoured by all Constitutional means to procure the abolition of such disabilities, restrictions, and exclusions.

That in the month of July One thousand eight hundred and twenty eight Your Petitioners prayed the Council and Assembly to repeal an Act of this Island Number Six Hundred commonly called the "White Servants' Act" (peculiar to this Island and the Island of Jamaica) the provisions of which prevent Your Petitioners from engaging in Agricultural pursuits under a heavy Annual Penalty.

That while the humble Appeal of Your Petitioners on that occasion was rejected by the House of Assembly in terms of Insult and Abuse by some of its Members it is due to the Council to Acknowledge the liberal Sentiments expressed and enlightened Policy manifested by most of the Members of that Board; but Your Petitioners despair-

ing of any beneficial change in their political condition through the medium of local Legislative interference are impelled to lay their grievances before Your Honorable House in the anxious expectation and perfect Confidence of obtaining your powerful interposition.

That Your Petitioners would briefly represent to Your Honorable House that they are prevented from being employed on Plantations as Overseers or Managers,—that they are not eligible to hold Commissions in the Militia, notwithstanding they compose two thirds of its force—nor to serve as Grand Jurors, Petit Jurors, or even on Coroner's Inquests, and they are also excluded from Parochial Aid in every Parish, although willing to contribute their proportion towards the poor-rates.

That these and other less important, but equally vexatious disabilities, contribute to harass and perplex the minds of Your Petitioners; nor can it be otherwise, when they perceive that the recommendations of His Majesty's Government in their behalf have been unavailing, and that neither Education, Wealth, nor Merit as good Subjects and Citizens, have any tendency to render them eligible to Situations of public trust, honor or emolument as enjoyed by their more favored Brethren.

That your Petitioners are impressed with the conviction that their full participation in all the Privileges of the British Constitution is an Object essentially interwoven with the prosperity of the Colony, the advancement of its social Happiness, the Consolidation of its strength, and the establishment of its Security.

Your Petitioners therefore most humbly pray that Your Honorable House will be pleased to take the Subject of their Political disabilities into your earnest Consideration and that Your Honorable House will grant such relief to Your Petitioners as will enable them to participate in all the rights and immunities which are enjoyed by others of His Majesty's Subjects.

And Your Petitioners will ever pray, etc., etc., etc.

April 17th, 1830.

Nathaniel Hill.  
Henry Loving.  
Rich<sup>d</sup> P. Blizard.  
Chris<sup>t</sup> C. Blizard.  
Peter P. Walter.  
W<sup>m</sup> Thibou.  
Thomas V. Moore.  
William Este.  
George Cranstoun.  
Joseph Shervington.  
James Nibbs Brown.  
Baptist Slaney.  
Robert Tait.  
John Halliday.  
Jos. Donowa.  
Tyrrell Shervington.  
William Irish Wyke.  
Jn<sup>o</sup> O'Brien.  
James Grenville Hicks.  
William Lynch.  
Jn<sup>o</sup> H. Moore.  
Daniel W. Scarville.  
John Haycock Coates.  
Henry Mearns.  
Henry Anderson Pritchard.  
James Pritchard, Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
William Woodman Dow.  
Thomas Coull, J<sup>r</sup>.  
Charles S. Bouisson.  
Edward Westton.  
James Gilchrist Crawford.  
W<sup>m</sup> Collins.  
Edward O'Hara Brown.  
Richard Wilson.  
William Wilberforce Millett.  
Thomas Erskine Millett.  
John Burke Scotland.  
William Brinton.  
Philip C. Hicks.  
Patrick L. Ryan.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> Burton.  
Geo. Wilson.  
Samuel B. Brown.  
Henry J. Thibou.  
James Fairbairn.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> Elliot.

John Edward Ord.  
George John Harney.  
John Harney.  
Jacob Scotland.  
John Hicks.  
John Carlisle.  
Isaac Joseph Carlisle.  
William Williamson.  
Robert Meligan.  
James Reese.  
William Robert Powell.  
William Taylor.  
Jos<sup>h</sup> Phillips.  
William Henry Mc Nemara.  
David Barnes.  
Daniel Westton.  
Geo. Meliss.  
John Wilson.  
Arthur Edwards.  
James Edwards.  
Richard Edwards.  
Elias A. Brown.  
Adam White.  
Duncan B. Athill.  
Samuel Brown.  
Samuel Thibou.  
John Dodds.  
Henry Gallery.  
Joseph Bishop Cheek.  
William Chelsea.  
John Robertson.  
Robert Carr Brown.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> W. Martin.  
William Marshall.  
William Patterson.  
Richard Kirwan.  
James S. Mitchell.  
John Bellot.  
Richard R. Carty.  
Thomas F. Bunkley.  
Thomas Emerson.  
John Aird.  
John H. D. Kirwan.  
Samuel Bannister Lavicount.  
Edward Wills.  
James Thibou.



John Kennedy.  
William Willock.  
Horatio Nelson Picart.  
James Brinton.  
Nathl S. Wood.  
Joseph B. Green.  
William Ferris Mercier.  
Charles Thomas Player.  
John Swift.  
John Swift, Senr.  
William J. Warren.  
A. Kirkwood.  
John Nanton.  
D. Cranstoun.  
Thomas C. Walter.  
Joseph Rollande.  
Daniel Rollande.  
George David Lindsay.  
Joseph Taylor.  
James T. Keeling.  
Samuel Crawford.  
James White.  
John Ray Harvey.  
John James Taylor.  
John James.  
Edward Tyley Dickinson.  
Richard F. Weatherill.  
John Shelcross.  
William Skeritt, Senr.  
Alexr Murrain.  
B. L. Powell.  
James L. Crichton.  
Francis Smith.  
James Lewis.  
John Hurst.  
Sam. Betts.  
William L. Nibbs.  
William Burn.  
Jn<sup>o</sup> G. W. Thibou.  
Benj<sup>o</sup> Macsween.  
Samuel Grover Dow.  
Edward Sutton.  
Archibald Hart Dow.  
John Alley.  
Sam<sup>l</sup> G. Watkins.  
Richard Byam.  
William Roudz.  
George W. Byam.  
Thomas Hart.  
Robert Carr Daniell.  
James Taylor.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> Ritchie.  
Geo. Crichton.  
Thomas Ward.  
Thomas Octavius Ward.  
William Burnett Sandford.  
Charles Henry.  
Michael Anthony.  
Richard Grigg.  
James C. Burke.  
Francis Alley.  
John Carty.  
Henry Brown.  
James S. Weatherill.  
Francis Crichton.  
George Montaigne Hill.  
Frederick Augustus Hill.  
John A. Budd.  
James F. Bates.  
John Dover.  
Jeremiah R. Nibbs.  
James Farquhar.  
Charles McDougall.  
Robert Shaw.  
William Willock, Junr.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> Mackie.  
Charles Murray.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> Lessly Moore.  
Samuel H. Wills.  
Jeremiah Nibbs.  
Michael S. Bouisson.  
Samuel Davis.  
James Barnard.  
Richard Starke.  
John Billingham, Junr.  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Billingham.  
Joseph Billingham.  
John Boyd.  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Lavicount.  
Henry Prizgar.  
Thomas Gallwey.  
Gervas T. Picart.  
John Entwisle, Senr.  
John Entwisle, Junr.  
Samuel Elliott.  
William Phillips.  
Joseph Phillips, Junr.  
W<sup>m</sup> Williams.  
James F. Taylor.  
William F. Hall.  
John C. Erdman.  
John J. C. Harrison.  
Stephen Murray O'Brien.  
George A. Telfer.  
George Henry Weston.  
George Jarvis.  
James Matthew.

William Morris.  
William Willis, Junr.  
Joseph Brown.  
John Allen.  
Henry Este.  
Jos. Anderson.  
R. W. Baxter.  
Charles A. Hart.  
Thomas A. McCall.  
John Henry Simpson.  
John Cutting Ryce.  
Thomas Ryce.  
Joseph Lyons Walrond Brooks.  
Will<sup>m</sup> C. B. Brooks.  
Samuel Crichton.  
William Richard Powell.  
W. C. Brooks.  
Charles Clarke.  
Robert Clarke.  
John C. James.  
Nicholas Clarke.  
Thomas Harney.  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Brown.  
Edmund Murray.  
Charles Halsted.  
Thomas Betts.  
Ferris Monsew.  
John S. Rose.  
Richard S. White.  
Cha<sup>o</sup> Bradfeete.  
Peter Floorestow.  
Philip A. Tyley.  
Samuel Derry.  
Thomas Burke.  
Ja<sup>o</sup> D. Richardson.  
Luke Cole.  
William Stephenson.  
John Saunders Richardson.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> W. Richardson.  
Edward H. Richardson.  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Crichton.  
Samuel Hunt, Junr.  
W. R. Crawford.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> B. Ragin.  
Geo. Black.  
John Hunt.  
Barth<sup>o</sup> Hart.  
Edward Penstone.  
Thomas Penstone.  
John Harney.  
Joseph Crowley.  
Samuel Barnard.  
John A. Hamstead.  
George Malone.  
John S. Pickeringe.  
William Hewlett.  
W. H. Ragin.  
John Cole.  
Cato C. Mascal.  
Robert Mascal.  
John Ledger.  
Robert Keane.  
Wm. N. Mitchell.  
James Harris.  
William Davis.  
John Bremner.  
Tho<sup>o</sup> Anthonyson.  
Charles Ferris Mercier.  
James Bertie.  
Alexander Jacobs.  
Philip Wills.  
John G. Weston.  
William Gardener.  
Samuel Barnes.  
Rowland E. Betts.  
Nathaniel S. Martin.  
James N. Watson.  
George R. Burn.  
George Lynch.  
C. Evanson.  
Richard Evanson.  
Tho. Prizgar, Jun.  
Rich<sup>d</sup> P. McCarty.  
J. Thibou.  
William C. Mead.  
Samuel Barton.  
Jos. L. Black.  
John Ryce Watson.  
Mich. Wyke.  
Geo. R. Dwyer.  
William Lea.  
Richard Lea.  
Dan<sup>l</sup> W. Prevost.  
Geo. B. Figarella.  
James Lovell.  
John Figarella.  
Isaac Figarella.  
Domingo Figarella.  
Henry Figarella.  
Cha<sup>o</sup> Figarella.  
James Figarella.  
William Figarella.  
John Barton.  
Joseph Desilvia, Senr.  
Geo. Desilvia, Senr.  
John Desilvia.  
Joseph Desilvia, Junr.

George Desilvia, Ju<sup>r</sup>.  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Taylor.  
George Betts.  
George A. Betts.  
Joseph Donawa, Ju<sup>r</sup>.

James M. Donawa.  
John Fr<sup>o</sup> Smyth.  
Mark Connolly.  
W<sup>m</sup> P. Meredith.  
J. W. Meredith.

1831. The suppression of Sunday markets caused an insurrection among the slaves, and incendiarism raged. Martial law was proclaimed and the ring-leader executed. Saturday was appointed as market day for the future.

1832. Sir Evan Murray McGregor was appointed to the government of the Leeward Islands, including Dominica.

Slave Population.	
Males . . . .	13,992
Females . . . .	15,545
	<hr/> 29,537

1833. Severe shocks of earthquake were felt this year, which were followed by a season of drought.

1834. The Act for the Abolition of Slavery was passed, but the Antiguans laying aside all claims to apprenticeship gave their negros immediate freedom.

1835. A violent hurricane caused much damage, and this was followed by yellow fever which broke out again with great virulence. Sir Evan McGregor was promoted to the government of Barbados about this time.

1836. Lieut.-Colonel Henry Light became Lieut.-Governor, but he was subsequently removed to British Guiana.

In November Joseph Sturge and Thomas Harvey arrived at Antigua with a view to ascertaining the result of the emancipation of slaves on this and other islands. Antigua, it will be remembered, was foremost of all the West India colonies in bestowing complete freedom on its slaves, their apprenticeship, which had been authorized by Parliament, having been magnanimously rejected.

They reported in 1837 that in spite of the extreme drought of the last 15 months there was manifest a general improvement in trade & prosperity, that the introduction of free labour had increased the value of land & led to the more economical working of the plantations; that the negros as a body were not elevated beyond the stage of moral & intellectual childhood, their character being distinguished by shrewdness, petty vice, great want of reflection & above all by distrust, but they were, however, in a rapid course of improvement. ('The West Indies in 1837,' being the Journal of a visit to Antigua, etc., by Joseph Sturge and Thomas Harvey, 1838.)

Dr. Nicholas Nugent was Speaker, and the Hon. Samuel Warner President. Sir William McBean George Colebrooke succeeded as Governor. The Colonial Bank was established by royal charter.

1838. The Militia was abolished on July 1, thus saving a considerable annual sum. Sir W. M. G. Colebrooke attempted to hold a general Council and Assembly for the Leeward Islands, but the home government refused their sanction.

August 16. Sir W. M. G. Colebrooke reported that the transition to entire freedom on the 1st of August was accomplished in the Leeward Islands with the utmost tranquillity, and that a public thanksgiving had been observed according to his instructions.



1839, March 16. Sir W. M. G. Colebrooke stated that the negroes were very reluctant to enter into contracts in writing, and for any term beyond a month. Many of them had purchased plots of land and settled in villages. On the 12th of June he enclosed the following returns of the crops :—

	Sugar. Hogsheads.	Rum. Puncheons.	Molasses. Puncheons.
1824 . . .	19,884	4,732	7,448
1825 . . .	16,901	4,082	8,182
1826 . . .	17,085	2,966	8,742
1827 . . .	5,965	987	2,990
1828 . . .	14,150	2,126	7,912
1829 . . .	12,849	3,024	6,338
1830 . . .	12,025	2,943	4,259
1831 . . .	13,148	2,489	7,912
1832 . . .	12,612	2,180	8,148
1833 . . .	11,092	1,704	8,231
1834 . . .	20,263	1,149	13,818
1835 . . .	13,576	1,907	8,425
1836 . . .	10,312	946	4,149
1837 . . .	5,325	431	3,039
1838 . . .	18,251	1,115	12,113

(Extracts from West Indian Papers, printed by order of the House of Commons, 1839.)

1840. The Governor returned to England, and Major McPhail, Lieut.-Governor of Dominica, became Commander in Chief.

1841. A great fire took place.

TO THE HONORABLE THE COMMONS OF THE UNITED KINGDOM OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, IN PARLIAMENT ASSEMBLED—

The Humble Petition of the undersigned Planters, Merchants and others interested in the British West India Colonies.

Sheweth,

That your Petitioners have for years past been subjected to various changes and legislative enactments seriously affecting their interests; slavery has been abolished, and free labour established throughout the British West Indies; the distinctive duties on Sugar and Rum, the produce of the British possessions in the East Indies, no longer exist, and capitalists, availing themselves of this concession, and relying upon the implied intentions of the Government, have been induced to form extensive establishments for the manufacture of Sugar throughout the British possessions in the East Indies.

Your Petitioners, relying with entire confidence on the intentions of the Legislature, that the great national experiment of Slave Emancipation should have a full and fair trial, have laboured to promote that object with perfect good faith and at great sacrifices of capital and surplus expenditure.

Your Petitioners show that the abolition of Slavery not only deprived the Colonies of one of the principal sources from whence they raised their revenue to meet the expenses of their civil governments, but necessarily subjected them to a very great addition to those expenses.

That in compliance with the desire of Her Majesty's Government, they have greatly increased their burthens, by raising a police, by the erection of prisons, and by enlarging and improving their judicial establishments.

The civilization of the emancipated population, and the successful issue of the great measure of Emancipation, could alone be effected by extending the means of religious and moral instruction. The Colonies have therefore largely augmented their ecclesiastical establishments, nor have they confined their assistance to those places of religious instruction which were connected with the Established Church, but have extended it to all sects; and your Petitioners show, that in the colony of Jamaica alone, an increase to the expenditure of that colony has been incurred under these heads, and for these objects, of upwards of £200,000 per annum.

Your Petitioners further show, that so great a change in the cultivation of the British West India Colonies, as was effected by the extinction of Slavery, was necessarily attended with such difficulties, and such increased expense, as required the fostering care and assistance of the mother country, not only for the protection of those who are interested in those Colonies, but for the success of the great measure of Emancipation itself. But instead of any such care and assistance, your Petitioners have learnt, with the greatest surprise and alarm, that Her Majesty's Government propose to reduce the duty on Foreign Sugar from 63s. to 36s., whilst no reduction whatever is proposed upon British Plantation Sugar. A measure which your Petitioners maintain would, if adopted by your Honorable House, effect the utter and irremediable ruin of the British West India Colonies. It is an undeniable fact that those Colonies, being dependant on free labour alone, cannot, in the cultivation and manufacture of their principal staple commodity of Sugar, compete with Foreign Colonies, in which not only does Slavery exist, but in which there is a continual addition made to their labouring population by means of the atrocious Slave Trade.

This measure would, therefore, not only involve the utter loss of the capital which has been embarked in the British West India Colonies, and which is upwards of One Hundred Millions sterling; but would, by placing them out of cultivation, completely obstruct the progress of civilization amongst the emancipated population, and reduce them to a state of barbarism.

Your Petitioners further show, that the proposed measure, inasmuch as it affords a direct encouragement to the continuance of Slavery, and the extension of the Slave Trade, is an act of gross injustice to the British nation, by whom millions have been expended in procuring Foreign States to put an end to this barbarous traffic, and in compensating her own subjects for the extinction of slavery in her own possessions.

Your Petitioners further state, that this measure is not justified or excused by any alleged high price or inadequacy of supply, even if a measure fraught with such disastrous consequences could have been justified or excused on such grounds, because your Petitioners show that the importation of Sugar from the West India colonies, until the last two years, has been regular, and for the last 21 years has averaged 181,568 tons annually. The consumption during the same period has averaged 176,737 tons, and has increased progressively with the population. From the particular circumstances of the Colonies the importation was reduced in 1839 to 141,143 tons; and in 1840 to 109,937 tons; and the consumption in 1839 was 192,861 tons, and in 1840 was 180,344 tons, or 7 per cent. less than 1839, but equal to the consumption of 1836; and the Stock of Sugar on hand at

1st January last was . . . . .	35,000 Tons.
The estimated Imports in this year from the West Indies . . .	115,000
Mauritius . . . . .	30,000
East Indies . . . . .	62,000
Together . . . . .	<u>242,000 Tons.</u>

which more than amply provides for the present and any possible increase of consumption, whilst the transition to free labour in the West Indies, and the efforts making for extending the production in the Mauritius and over the British Possessions in the East Indies, insure a gradual and extensive addition to the annual importation of Sugar from the British Colonies and Possessions.

It is likewise maintained by your Petitioners, that this measure is equally uncalled for in consequence of the present or prospective state of prices. The last Gazette average price for British Plantation Sugar was 37s. 7½d. per cwt., being a progressive fall of 12s. per cwt. since the beginning



of the year, thus reducing the price to the consumer to a fraction more than 6*d.* per lb. ; and as it has been shown that the supply for this and ensuing years will be more than equal to the demand, it is contended that any material rise in price cannot possibly take place. It is moreover to be borne in mind that the Government still continue to strike the Gazette averages upon transactions in West India Sugar only, and that if the sales of low brown East India and Mauritius were included it would materially reduce the average now quoted.

Your Petitioners further state, that the proposed difference between the duty of 36*s.* on Foreign Sugar, and that of 24*s.* on British Plantation Sugar, would, from the superior quality of white Havannah Sugar, be merely nominal, and would therefore, on such sugar, be in effect an equalization of duty on the British and the Foreign product.

Your Petitioners likewise show, that the British Colonies and Possessions afford the most regular and extensive demand for British manufactures :

In 1839 the declared value of exports to the West Indies and Mauritius	} £3,986,598
amounted to . . . . .	
Ditto, the East Indies, to . . . .	4,748,607
Together . . . . .	<u>£8,735,205</u>

whilst during the same period the declared value of exports to Brazil and the Foreign West Indies amounted to only £3,542,539. These exports to the East and West Indies are peculiarly a home trade, in British hands, from the manufacturer and ship-owner to the retail shop-keeper, advantages which never have been and never can be realized from Foreign Colonies.

For these and other reasons—

Your Petitioners implore your Honourable House to withhold your sanction from any measure for the admission of Foreign Sugar into Home consumption, thereby endangering the various and important interests involved.

And your Petitioners will ever pray.

A true Copy,

GEO. SAINTSBURY,

*Sec.*

5 May, 1841.

1842. Sir Charles Augustus Fitzroy became Governor. The diocese of Barbados was this year sub-divided, the archdeaconry of the Leeward Islands being erected into a bishopric, of which Dr. Daniel Gateward Davis, D.D., its Archdeacon and Rector of St. John's, was appointed Bishop by patent dated 21 August. Two archdeaconries of Antigua and St. Kitts were at the same time formed.

The Author of 'Antigua and the Antiguan's' describes in the following terms the damage caused by the earthquake, which visited Antigua and many of the other Leeward Islands on 8 February 1843 :—

"Out of 14 parish churches, (including the chapels of ease,) only 2 remain uninjured. St Paul's, situated at Falmouth, was entirely destroyed ; as also St Stephen's chapel of ease, the district church of All Saints, and the chapel schools of St Bartholomew's and St Marks, not long ago erected. The new church of St Peter's . . . . which was expected to be completed and opened for Divine Service in 1843, was also much rent and injured. The pretty parish church of St Philip's was cracked from top to bottom, and rendered unsafe, and the school-house was levelled with the ground. St James' chapel of ease was severely injured, and the north and south wings fell. The school-room at St Barnaby's was rent in several places ; and at St Stephen's a

similar building was entirely levelled. The school-room at Breckknocks was also rendered unsafe. There were 172 sugar-mills upon the island . . . , of these 35 were entirely levelled with the ground, 82 split from top to bottom, and the remaining 55 almost all of them injured, requiring numerous repairs. Among those most seriously injured may be mentioned :—Bellevue Messrs. Shand's, Renfrew's, Belmont's, Bath Lodge property of Walters, Green Castle Sir Henry Martin's works and mansion, Lower Freeman's, Sir George Thomas's works and part of the mansion, Little Duer's, Big Duer's, Ffry's, Elliot's, Potter's, La Roche's, Baijer Otto Baijer's, Mount Pleasant, Rock Hill, Delap's, George Byam's, Patterson's new steam-mill and works, Montereas's, Paynter's, Gunthorp's, Claremont the seat of the Hon. W. E. Williams untenantable and works of two estates, Gamble's Admiral Tollemache's, The Wood, Fryar's Hill, McKinnon's & the newly erected sugar-works of Wm. Williams, Esq.

"The city of St John's suffered severely, and after the earthquake, presented a most dismal appearance. About  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the stores and dwellings were levelled with the ground ; and the remainder (with the exception of those buildings erected of wood) so shattered and torn, that they were rendered untenantable. Some of the houses were completely twisted round, presenting an acute angle to the street, instead of their usual position. The cranes at the water's edge were many of them lifted out of the ground ; and in several of the stores, streams of water bubbled up through the interstices of the pavement. The court-house, police-office, (formerly the old jail,) the arsenal, the new jail and barracks, the registrar's office, treasurer's office, governor's secretary's office, (recently erected,) colonial bank, Antigua library-rooms, etc., were all of them rent and torn, and several rendered unsafe. The cathedral of St John's was damaged to a great extent, the tower being rent from top to bottom, the north dial of the clock precipitated to the ground, and part of the east wall of the tower thrown upon the roof of the church. The handsome altar-piece was entirely destroyed ; and many of the monuments which graced the walls of the cathedral were hurled from their resting-places, and shivered into atoms. Of these were the tombs of Lord Lavington, Warner, Kelsick, Ottley, and Atkinson. The font was thrown off its pedestal, seven of the large pipes in front of the organ knocked out, and much damage done to the interior of that instrument. The whole of the south-east walls of the cathedral were thrown into the church-yard, carrying with them some of the ornamental ground-glass windows. The north-west walls fell in one mass of ruins, while the north-east protruded beyond the perpendicular. The north and south vestibules were almost blocked up by the piles of massy stones and bricks. The churchyard also presented a melancholy appearance, many of the tombs being rent open, and split in various places. Before this awful event, it had been the intention of the vestry to enter into a contract for raising the tower, and improving its architectural adornments, as also to make some alteration in the chancel. The school-room, erected near the rectory of St John's was also very much dilapidated, and the national-school for girls was so much injured as to require being taken down. The new Wesleyan Chapel was fearfully rent, and doubts were at first entertained for the safety of the building ; but upon a mature deliberation, it was determined to repair it without pulling it down ; which has since been done. The nearly finished Scotch Kirk met with a severe injury, its walls being cracked in several places . . . . Almost every kitchen and oven in the island was destroyed ; and many of the capacious cisterns ruined . . . .

"The dock-yard at English Harbour—the pride of the Caribbee Islands—has suffered greatly ; the excellent wharfs cracked and rent ; in some places they sank down to the level of the sea, in others, they were heaved up and down,



like the billows of the great deep; the massy stone and brick buildings erected within the yard were nearly all of them injured; the officers' quarters severely rent; the cordage stores, etc., cracked from top to bottom; the fine capacious cisterns ruined. The superintendent's office, etc., was also much impaired and rent; and the stone platform which ran along the commissioners' room moved out of its place, and the pavement beneath literally wrested up. The guard-house and midshipmen's quarters were greatly damaged, and the stone building near presented an awful appearance, one side of it having sunk some depth into the ground, while that part of the wharf contiguous to it was fearfully rent. In the boat-house, the massy stone circular pillars which supported the shed were very much cracked, and one of them was separated from its pedestal and hurled to the ground. The blacksmith's shop, paint stores, etc., were left but as tottering walls, while the long line of cliffs and stone walls that topped the hills at the back of the yard were shivered in all directions. St Helena was also much injured, and the embattled walls of Fort Berkley, at the mouth of the harbour, were overthrown. The superintendent of the yard, Jos. Hart, Esq., estimated the damage at about £20,000 . . . .

"At the Ridge the terrible effects of the earthquake were also felt. The stone stores and barracks were either thrown down, or so severely rent that they were unsafe . . . . The small stone building, situated at the extreme point of Shirley Heights (erected for the accommodation of the signal-man,) fell at the commencement of the shock . . . .

"The town of Falmouth presented but a mass of ruins—its church was levelled with the ground, and the tombs in the churchyard rent open . . . . The fortifications at Monk's-hill were cracked and rent in many places . . . . Dow's Hill, the country residence of the governor, suffered great injury, and his excellency Sir C. A. Fitzroy lost furniture to the amount of 1000*l*. st. De Witts, the seat of Sir Robert Horsford, Knt., solicitor-general of Antigua, was nearly levelled with the ground, and several other delightful country residences partly destroyed. The lately established villages were nearly all dismantled—their neat little stone cottages in ruins. Many of the Moravian and Wesleyan settlements throughout the island have suffered very much as well as several of the forts. Rat Island battery is also much damaged, as well as the new lunatic asylum erected there . . . ."

Bishop Davis was installed on 12 May 1843 at St. John's, the church having been temporarily repaired. So bad was the state of this edifice that it was considered advisable not to rebuild it on the old lines, but to erect a cathedral, the corner stone of which was laid in 1845, the building opened for service on 10 October 1847, and completed next year at a total cost of £40,000.

C. J. Cunningham, Lt Gov<sup>r</sup> in 1845, was succeeded by Sir James Macaulay Higginson, K.C.B., who was Gov<sup>r</sup> from 1846—1850.

1850. Crops of the island.

	Sugar. Hogsheads.	Rum. Puncheons.	Molasses. Puncheons.
1828 . . .	14,976	4,169	6,540
1829 . . .	14,016	4,523	5,042
1830 . . .	15,646	3,590	8,215
1831 . . .	12,612	2,180	8,149
1832 . . .	11,092	1,705	8,231
1833 . . .	10,911	1,697	8,019
1834 . . .	20,921	2,380	13,788
1835 . . .	14,803	1,938	8,476
1836 . . .	11,741	942	6,734
1837 . . .	5,434	436	3,074
1838 . . .	18,534	1,134	12,189
1839 . . .	15,935	1,032	9,787

1840 . . .	16,008	1,027	10,178
1841 . . .	12,114	594	7,657
1842 . . .	11,700	896	7,135
1843 . . .	13,285	44	9,102
1844 . . .	16,702	120	10,257
1845 . . .	12,659	114	8,481
1846 . . .	7,051	297	4,659
1847 . . .	15,817	319	9,505
1848 . . .	11,313	164	5,783
1849 . . .	13,329	184	8,026
1850 . . .	8,666	100	5,126

Value of Imports . . .	£163,623
Value of Exports . . .	131,882
Revenue . . .	21,664
Expenditure . . .	21,771
Amount paid for the Poor . . .	4,188

Education.

	Children.
In schools of Established Church . . .	1850
Moravians . . .	994
Wesleyans . . .	537
Mico Charity . . .	243

Normal School (male students) 11

R. J. Mackintosh, Gov<sup>r</sup>.

1859. By a local act passed this year the Governor was empowered to select one member of the Legislative Council and two of the Assembly, these three forming an administrative committee to assist in the audit of accounts. Sir Hercules Robinson, Lieut.-Governor, was succeeded the same year by E. J. Eyre. K. B. Hamilton, C.B., was Governor in 1855—1859, and again in 1860.

Colonel Sir Stephen John Hill, C.B., K.C.M.G., was appointed Governor November 1862, and removed to Newfoundland in 1869.

1864, June 15. The daily yield of water from the three principal springs, all situated about six miles from St. John's, was measured during a period of drought. The water from these springs was collected and carried by pipes to a large reservoir situated at Barnes Hill to the south-west of St. John's, whence it has been distributed all over the city.

	Imp. gals.
Sawcolts . . .	12,960
Mill Hill . . .	20,160
Brecknocks . . .	8,640
	<hr/> 41,760

The average rainfall in a favourable year was estimated at 59 inches.

1864. The average temperature was found to be—

January . . .	76·12	September . . .	79·6
May . . .	79·77	October . . .	79·8
June . . .	80·4	November . . .	79·86
July . . .	80·05	December . . .	76·79
August . . .	80·65		

From April to August the trade-wind blew, and this was the rainy and hurricane season.

We now come to the consideration of the West Indian Incumbered Estates Acts, the subject of this volume.\* The condition of the important and extensive colonies to which they relate has long been a subject of grave anxiety to British statesmen, and of deep interest to all. The calamities which, during the last twenty years, have befallen West India proprietors, are well known to be due to causes which no human wisdom could have foreseen or prevented; nor has any scheme been devised from which a complete restoration to their former prosperity could be expected. But as the condition of the estates in some of the islands

\* 'A Treatise on the West Indian Incumbered Estates Acts,' by Reginald John Cust.



resembles in many respects the ancient condition of Irish estates, it was not unreasonably hoped that the remedy, which, as we have seen, was so successfully applied in Ireland, might operate beneficially in the West Indies.

The decline of the West Indian Islands, and the ruin of the West Indian proprietors, dated from the abolition of slavery. It is obvious that even an English estate would be injuriously affected by any sudden change in the relationship of master and servant, or any circumstance which might render the supply of labour uncertain or scanty. But there is a wide difference between a plantation in the West Indies and an agricultural estate in England or Ireland, where the labour and risk are undertaken by tenants, and the owner has only to collect his rents, and, after setting apart a certain average proportion for management and ordinary or periodical expenses, may look on the residue as a constant annual income. The proprietor of a West Indian plantation resembled rather the owner of a business or trading concern, which, if properly managed and worked, might produce a large revenue, but which required a liberal investment of capital, and great skill and management to produce anything at all.

Previously to the abolition of slavery, the West Indian Islands had been brought to a marvellous state of development and cultivation. The productiveness of the soil seemed capable of indefinite extension, the commercial relationship with England furnished an unlimited market for any amount of produce that the land would yield, while the system of compulsory labour supplied the necessary machinery for extracting and manufacturing such produce. The annual revenue of an estate depended in effect on the capital employed in cultivating it; such capital was, however, essential to the success of the undertaking. The purchaser of an estate had to invest not only the sum he paid for the fee-simple of the land, but also a large additional amount of capital for the machinery, plant, and supplies, by which alone the crops could be realised. He had, of course, to procure competent skill to superintend the works, and, above all, a constant supply of well-directed and disciplined labour. Under a system of compulsory labour, it was not difficult to fulfil these conditions; and the profits realised were so enormous that a vast amount of capital became engaged in the cultivation of these islands. The great European war contributed in no small degree to expand the West Indian commerce, and in many cases estates of a few hundred acres produced annual returns of many thousands of pounds. It naturally followed that large fortunes were amassed, and a West Indian estate came to be looked upon as a mine of wealth, out of which a moderate outlay of capital would infallibly extract a princely revenue. A system of consigneeship grew up, under which London or Liverpool merchants undertook the entire charge of receiving and realising the consignments, and of furnishing from time to time the supplies necessary for cultivation; thus relieving the owner from the necessity of personally attending to his property, and, by commissions and loans at compound interest, ensuring large profits for themselves.

It not unfrequently happened that the owner of an estate was unable to furnish the necessary capital for working it, and therefore either entered into partnership with some person who had the requisite means, or raised the amount required by mortgages, the interest of which, and sometimes the capital, was easily defrayed out of the increased profits. Family charges, such as jointures, legacies, and children's portions, were also liberally charged on such estates, especially when the owner resided in England, the large annual profits apparently justifying the settlor or testator in relying on such debts being easily discharged. Consignees also, in the ordinary course of management, were willing to take up money at 3 or 4 per cent. in England and realise compound interest at 6 per cent. on West Indian

estates, when a bad harvest or the requirements of the proprietor rendered a loan acceptable. Thus it happened that many West Indian estates became saddled with incumbrances, which, though heavy when compared with the acreage of the estates, yet, when set off against their prodigious returns, were borne without inconvenience, and, if required, easily shaken off.

But suddenly the blow fell, which, though various attempts were made to palliate or disguise its effects, was destined to ruin the majority of West Indian proprietors. By the celebrated Act of the Imperial Legislature, passed in 1833, compulsory labour was summarily abolished, and in lieu thereof a money compensation was given to the holders of slaves. But no money consideration could ever restore the previous state of affairs, or enable the owner to realise the profits which, in the palmy days of slavery, he had looked upon as his undisputed inheritance. What has followed has possibly been a return to a more natural order of things, and, socially considered, the change may be a beneficial one; but to those who had grown up with, and become dependent on, the ancient system, it was absolute ruin. An estate which had produced a magnificent revenue under a system of compulsory labour, had still a certain value, and might be made to yield a reasonable profit in proportion to its extent; but the owner of a few hundred acres was no longer a wealthy proprietor. The whole position of his family and fortune was changed, and where, as was often the case, mortgages, jointures, or charges had been created on a scale corresponding with the ancient profits of the estate, the interest of the owner vanished. An estate which yielded £10,000 a year might, without difficulty, pay a jointure of £1000 a year, and the interest of £20,000 or £30,000 to younger children or mortgagees, leaving a handsome surplus for the owner; but when the annual profits were reduced to £1000 or £2000, the owner had no longer any interest in cultivating it. He became, in effect, a mere trustee or agent for others, and not unfrequently for the junior members of his own family, and having no substantial interest himself, left the management of the estate in the hands of those who had, or thought they had, such interest. This led, of necessity, to family arrangements, which naturally developed themselves into family quarrels and Chancery suits. Large estates came under the management of the Court of Chancery, receivers were appointed, and the costs of litigation swallowed up what little surplus could be extracted. The same impediments to a sale existed here as in Ireland. The owner was indifferent, and would take no steps, and incur no risks about a property which, to him at least, was unproductive, while the charges were so numerous, and the accounts so complicated, that an incumbrancer who endeavoured to realise his security was soon compelled to abandon the task as hopeless. A certain amount of cultivation might take place; the consignees, receivers, managers, and agents still made their profits, but little else was realised. To such a pitch had matters arrived, that in the year 1852, on the affairs of the lunatic tenant for life of a West Indian estate being brought under the consideration of the Lord Chancellor, Lord St Leonards deliberately pronounced an opinion that, as the expenditure on the estate had for some years exceeded the income, and the continuance of the working only tended to accumulate debt it would be for the benefit of the lunatic's estate that the cultivation of the West Indian estate should be abandoned.

It will thus be seen that landed property in the West Indies, though differing in many respects from that in Ireland, had been reduced, partly by causes peculiar to itself, and partly by the same causes which prevailed in Ireland, to an equally deplorable condition, alike ruinous to the owners and unjust to the incumbrancers; and as in Ireland, when the cry became too great to be neglected, the



Imperial Legislature interposed a forcible but beneficial remedy, so, under the urgent pressure of West Indian sufferers, it was endeavoured to introduce a similar remedy into that part of the Empire, so far as the constitutional relations between the colonies and the mother country permitted. In 1854 an Act was passed providing for the creation of an Incumbered Estates Court in each of the West Indian Islands, with a central commission in London, but containing the proviso that the Act should not come into operation in any colony until the Queen should, by an Order in Council, direct it to come into operation in such colony, and that such order in Council should not be made until the Legislature of such colony had agreed to adopt the Act, and had addressed the Crown in that behalf. This last proviso, which was conceived out of a constitutional regard for the independence of the colonial Legislatures, and the provisions contained in the Act for the appointment of a Local Commissioner and other officers, to be remunerated out of colonial funds, were the causes of great delay in the introduction of the measure.

By an order in Council dated 1 Nov. 1864 a local act was passed (dated 27 May 1864) for carrying into execution in Antigua the above Acts of 1854, 1858, and 1862.

1869, February. Sir Benjamin Chilley Campbell Pine, K.C.M.G., Governor, became in 1871 Governor-in-Chief of the Federal Colony of the Leeward Islands. A hurricane caused great destruction of house property.

1871. Population 35,147. 15,988 males, 19,159 females.

By Act of 34 and 35 Vict., cap. 107, the islands of Antigua, Montserrat, St Kitts, Nevis, Dominica, and the Virgin Islands, were formed into a Federal Colony styled the Leeward Islands. "The Act professed to give one Executive and one Legislative Council for general purposes in connection with the various Presidencies. In this General Legislative Council there are ten members elected by the Councils of the various islands, viz., four to represent Antigua, two on behalf of the Council of Dominica, and four from the Council of St Kitts—Nevis. The nominated members in addition, are three officials of Antigua, the President of St Kitts—Nevis, one each from the Five Island Councils, and a President, chosen from one of those Councils. The present occupant of the chair at the Federal Council is a much respected proprietor and planter in Antigua.

The General Council has powers of legislation on certain specified subjects. These powers are called concurrent with those of the Island Legislatures, but the latter are practically overridden by the provision that any island legislation on these specified subjects is void if contrary to the general legislation, or it can be repealed by the General Legislature. Among the subjects mentioned as within the cognisance of the Federal Council are questions of property and mercantile and criminal law, police, quarantine, post office and telegraph, lunatic asylum. These subjects, no doubt, are of common importance. Each island retains its own system of finance and its own taxation. The process of amalgamation stopped at the proposal of a common purse, although the Home Government have more than once wished to bring this about. The expenses of the Federal institutions are borne by the different islands in a proportion agreed upon. The Governor resides in Antigua, and pays occasional visits to the other islands." ('The West Indies,' by C. Washington Eves, C.M.G., 2nd edition, 1891.)

The Constitution of Antigua consists of a Governor, aided by an Executive Council, the members of which are appointed by the Crown; and a Legislative Council consisting of 24 members, of which the Colonial Secretary, Attorney-General, Auditor-General, and Treasurer, are ex-

officio members; 8 members nominated by the Crown and 12 elected members. The qualifications for Members and Voters were fixed by an Act of 1852, and are as follows:—

For Members.—An annual income of 66*l.* derived from real property within the Island, or an annual income of 200*l.* derived from profession or trade, etc. Voters for the city and towns must possess land either in fee simple, or as a tenant for a period of not less than six months previous to election, and of the yearly value of 26*l.* Voters for the country divisions—possession of ten acres of land in fee simple, or of five acres with building thereon, or land of the value of 110*l.*, or one acre of land and building value 222*l.*, or tenant paying not less than 88*l.* per annum.

The Island is divided into eleven electoral districts. Of the 208 voters registered for the whole Island, 130 are registered for the City of St John. The districts are as follows:—

	Members.
City of St John . . . . .	2
Division of St John . . . . .	1
" Dickinson's Bay and Five Islands . . . . .	1
" Popeshead . . . . .	1
" Old Road . . . . .	1
" Bermudian Valley . . . . .	1
" New Division . . . . .	1
Town of Parham . . . . .	1
Division of Old and New North Sound . . . . .	1
" Nonsuch . . . . .	1
Belfast . . . . .	1
Willoughby Bay . . . . .	1
Division of Falmouth and Rendezvous Bay and Towns of Falmouth and English Harbour . . . . .	1

The Governor appoints the President and Vice-President of the Legislative Council, who in the event of an equality of votes shall have a second or casting vote. All grants or appropriations of money must originate with the Government Members. The duration of the Council is for five years. ('Colonial Office List,' 1885.)

1873. Sir Henry T. Irving, K.C.M.G., Governor, became Governor of Trinidad July 1874.

1874, October. Sir George Berkeley, K.C.M.G., Governor, retired.

1881. Sir J. H. Glover, R.N., G.C.M.G., was Governor. A Census was this year taken.

1883. Sir Charles Cameron Lees, K.C.M.G., became Governor, and was succeeded by the present one, Sir William Frederick Haynes Smith, K.C.M.G.

From the early times of the settlement, sugar has been cultivated in Antigua. At the present time it is the one great staple. The solidly built and handsome mansion-houses, embosomed in the hills, of the planters of earlier times are a substantial record of the prosperity then attained. This favourable condition of things was not, however, without its fluctuations, owing principally to drought and the absence of fresh-water streams. For instance, in 1826, 17,000 hogsheads were shipped, and in 1827, only 6000. Such a variation has not been seen during the last twenty years, but there is always the liability of an insufficient rainfall. At the time of the American civil war an attempt was made to introduce the cultivation of cotton. This was at first partially successful; but on the termination of the war it naturally collapsed, and those planters who had given up sugar for cotton were much disappointed. So sugar remained king. Praiseworthy efforts have been made to improve the cultivation. There are more steam ploughs at work in Antigua than perhaps in any West Indian island. They are effective in the heavy clay soils, and their use is facilitated by the general flatness of the fields. The sugar is made by the ordinary process—that is, with open pans—and wind-mills are employed to crush the canes as in Barbados. But



attention is being given to the improvement of these methods, and, with a succession of good seasons, sufficient capital ought to be available for a more rapid application of advanced scientific processes, although an aggregation of sugar properties in this, as in other islands, would probably form the best solution of the question. It is true that one process—that known as Fryer's Concretor—was introduced some fifteen years ago; although sufficiently practical in idea, successful in working, and carried out with much skill, it has not been so generally adopted as might have been anticipated . . . . The total quantity of sugar exported in 1888 was just 18,000 tons, which was slightly above the average of the preceding three or four years. There were 102 sugar estates in cultivation, covering some 20,000 acres.

Antigua grows vegetables and fruits in abundance, but very little of this produce is exported. Guinea corn is grown for feeding stock. Yams are largely produced. The principal fruit of Antigua is the pine apple, said to be the finest in the world . . . . Attempts have occasionally been made to convert some of the abandoned sugar estates into sheep and cattle farms. The breed of cattle has been improved, and many useful working oxen are reared . . . . The number of people is, on the whole, quite sufficient for the sugar estates, but the difficulty is for the planter to obtain that regular labour upon which his operations depend. If he cannot get his canes planted, weeded, or cut at the proper time, he is in danger of losing his crop. The planter cannot be blamed for being unable to pay extravagant rates of wages—and all sugar making is practically labour—that would leave his produce on the wrong side of the account when he brings it to market.

The labour difficulty was the cause of the abandonment of estates in past years, signs of which are now only too obvious. All evidence shews that there is plenty of work and wages for the Antigua labourer if he would, more largely than he does, take advantage of the opportunity. His work on the estates supplemented by his garden or provision ground, opens a position which the Scotch crofter or the Irish peasant might regard with envy. So great was the difficulty in obtaining labour some few years ago that, at a great expense, 500 Chinese immigrants were introduced. Owing to the absence of contracts, however, the immigration was not so successful as it might have been, but it relieved the pressure for the time.

An educational system in Antigua is provided for out of the general revenue. Grants are made, according to results, to the schools of the different religious bodies. The Mico School, endowed many years ago by Lady Mico, is doing useful work, and turning out a supply of teachers for the Government schools.

(‘The West Indies,’ by C. W. Eves, C.M.G., 1891.)

COLONIAL OFFICE LIST FOR 1885.—ANTIGUA.

	Population.			
	White.	Black.	Coloured.	Total.
1861	2,560	27,603	6,882	37,045
1871	2,146	26,386	6,890	35,422
1881	1,795	27,219	5,950	34,964

*Executive Council (Local).*

The Governor.  
The Colonial Secretary.  
The Attorney-General.  
The Auditor-General.  
The Treasurer.  
Sir Oliver Nugent.  
Thomas D. Foote.  
George Holborow.  
Henry Ogilvie Bennett.  
Clerk, Alfred E. Eldridge.

*Legislative Council (Local).*

Nominees of the Crown :

Thomas D. Foote, <i>President</i> .	O. Nugent.
The Colonial Secretary.	G. McHattie, M.D.
The Attorney-General.	E. H. Lane.
The Auditor-General.	W. A. Coull, <i>Vice-President</i> .
The Treasurer.	Dr. W. H. Edwards.
F. S. Cassin.	W. Forrest.

Elected Members.

G. Holborow.	C. A. Shand.
John Maginley.	James Maginley.
H. O. Bennett.	T. Bell.
Thos. Baynes.	D. Browne.
J. Roche.	D. W. Scarville.
A. McAdam.	J. F. Foote.

Clerk, Edward Baynes, 75*l*.

*Civil Establishment.*

*President and Island Secretary*, Neale Porter, 200*l*. (and 800*l*. as Colonial Secretary of the Leeward Islands).

*Clerk*, Alfred E. Eldridge, 100*l*.

*Clerk in Local Audit Office*, A. S. Tibbets, 150*l*.

*Treasurer and Comptroller of Customs and Navigation Laws*, J. F. Wylde, 500*l*., and Fees as Registrar of Shipping.

*Landing Surveyor and Harbour Master*, J. Burns, 250*l*.

*Landing Waiters*—

J. K. Chittick, 100*l*.

W. B. Davey, 100*l*.

E. R. Jones, 100*l*.

*Clerk*, M. D. B. Eldridge, 150*l*.

*Second Clerk*, C. S. Bell, 80*l*.

*Cashier of the Savings Bank*, A. S. Tibbits, 70*l*.

*Accountant of ditto*, J. Burns, 35*l*.

*Postmaster*, M. W. Gray, 150*l*.

*Surveyor of Public Works, Roads, etc.*, Hon. A. W. H. A'Court, 350*l*. and 50*l*. horse allowance.

*Secretary to the Board of Health*, R. S. Heagan, 50*l*.

*Inspector of Weights and Measures*, R. S. Heagan, fees.

*Clerk to the Public Library*, T. Cleghorn, 100*l*.

*Health Officer, St. John*, W. H. Edwards, F.R.C.S.E.

*Ditto, St. Paul*, S. B. Broome, M.R.C.S.E.

*Ditto, St. Peter*, John Freeland, M.R.C.S.E.

*Provost Marshal and Registrar*, O. Humphrys, 350*l*. and 25*l*. as *Chief Registrar, Supreme Court*.

*First Clerk, Registrar's Office*, E. D. Baynes, 150*l*.

*Second ditto*, D. Jones, 100*l*.

*Third ditto*, J. E. Peters, 50*l*.

*Registrar in Vice-Admiralty*, O. Humphrys (fees).

*Coroners*, the District Magistrates.

*Marshal in Vice-Admiralty*, D. Jones (fees).

*Keeper of Common Gaol*, J. Peters, 180*l*.

*District Magistrates*, W. H. Whyham, 400*l*.; William A. Coull, 475*l*.

*Inspector of Police*, R. Thompson, 150*l*. and 35*l*. horse allowance.

*Clerk of Police*, C. Musgrave, 100*l*.

*Medical.*

District No. 1. and Public Institutions.

W. H. Edwards, F.R.C.S.E., 400*l*.

A. E. Edwards, M.R.C.S.E., 180*l*.

„ „ 2.—A. G. McHattie, F.R.C.S. Ed., M.R.C.S. Eng., 150*l*.

„ „ 3.—J. Freeland, M.R.C.S.E., 250*l*.

„ „ 4.—G. E. Piercez., M.B., C.M., 250*l*.

„ „ 5.—S. B. Broome, M.R.C.S.E., 250*l*.

„ „ 6.—J. S. Gabriel, M.R.C.S.E., 250*l*.

*Clergy.*

*Bishop of Antigua*, Right Rev. W. W. Jackson, D.D., 2,000*l*.

*Bishop Coadjutor*, Right Rev. C. J. Branch, D.D.

*Rector of St. Paul*, Rev. Robert H. Bindon, 300*l*.

„ *St. George*, Rev. M. Drinkwater, 300*l*.

*Chaplain of Common Jail*, Right Rev. C. J. Branch, D.D., 50*l*.

ANTIGUA.

CENSUS 1881. TABLE No. 5.

POPULATION IN THE SEVERAL PARISHES ACCORDING TO THE CENSUS OF 1844, 1851, 1856, 1861, 1871, AND 1881.

PARISHES.	Population 1844.			Population 1851.			Population 1856.			Population 1861.			Population 1871.			Population 1881.		
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Saint John . . . .	6884	8560	15444	7768	9077	16845	6855	8442	15297	7158	9166	16324	6645	8566	15211	7143	8704	15847
„ Mary . . . .	2113	2234	4347	2084	2151	4235	2013	2124	4137	1973	2083	4056	1882	2071	3953	1892	2109	4001
„ Paul . . . .	2016	2478	4494	2457	2697	5154	1994	2396	4390	1945	2294	4239	1984	2246	4230	1988	2162	4150
„ Philip . . . .	1921	2136	4057	1896	1989	3885	1926	2033	3959	1842	2028	3870	1587	1795	3382	1420	1625	3065
„ Peter . . . .	2006	2185	4191	2000	2083	4083	1885	1932	3817	1945	2052	3997	1762	1949	3711	1759	1864	3623
„ George . . . .	1782	1863	3645	1411	1523	2934	1951	1857	3808	1879	2047	3926	1788	2069	3857	1677	1958	3635
Totals . . . .	16722	19456	36178	17616	19520	37136	16624	18784	35408	16742	19670	36412	15648	18696	34344	15879	18442	34321
Island of Barbuda . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	318	395	713	350	463	813	268	375	643

	Revenue.	Expenditure.	Imports.	Exports.	Sugar.	Molasses.	Rum.	Tonnage
					Hogsheads.	Puncheons.	Puncheons.	entered.
1874 . . . .	33,535 <i>l</i> .	35,751 <i>l</i> .	146,758 <i>l</i> .	95,804 <i>l</i> .				
1875 . . . .	36,341	34,158	180,363	249,677	1880 . . . .	14,805	6,369	54
1876 . . . .	33,356	32,078	133,502	136,393	1881 . . . .	10,047	4,058	23
1877 . . . .	34,102	35,125	176,093	210,365	1882 . . . .	15,053	8,369	5
1878 . . . .	37,362	35,688	183,795	201,176	1883 . . . .	12,402	6,730	—
1879 . . . .	41,084	36,124	161,543	267,153				181,426
1880 . . . .	48,874	49,252	160,767	263,550	The public debt is £25,571.			
1881 . . . .	41,584	41,341	151,883	178,581	1894. £100,000 loan floated in London.			
1882 . . . .	47,008	53,702	179,717	270,845				
1883 . . . .	44,055	43,184	183,636	214,572				
1888 . . . .	40,722	46,160	157,792	198,961				









*VIEW of ST. JOHNS HARBOUR in ANTIGUA*

*1. The entrance of the Harbour. 2 James Fort. 3 The Cove. 4 Rat Island.*

*5. The Town of St. Johns. 6 The Church.*

*Taken by W. Braffer, Jan<sup>y</sup> July 17*

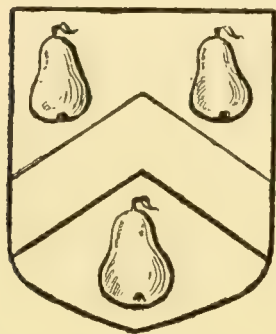






# The History of Antigua.

## Pedigree of Abbot.



ARMS.—*A chevron . . . . between three pears . . . . stalked.*  
CREST.—*An unicorn's head couped.*

JOHN ABBOT of Nevis ; Member of Assembly 1676 ; Lieut. 1678 ; Capt. 1683 ; Member of Council 1685.

Richard Abbot of Nevis, born 1665 ; Member of Assembly 1688 ; Major 1692 ; Lieut.-Col. 1694 ; Member of Council 1697 ; Col. 1707 ; æt. 50, 1715 ; Brigadier and President 1723 ; dead in 1726.

John Abbot of Nevis, born 1660 ; æt. 47, 1707 ; living 1711.

Edward Abbot of Nevis ; proposed as a Member of Council 1741.

Elizabeth Abbot, bur. 23 Nov. 1733 ;  
? dau. of the President.

Thomas Abbott, living 1715.

### ABBOTT OF NEVIS.

1676 and 1677-8. John Abbott a Member of the Assembly.

1678. Lt. John Abbott :

White—5 *men*, 3 *women*, 2 *children*.

Black—17 „ 14 „ 14 „

Mrs. Hester Abbott :

White—2 „ 3 „ 1 „

Black—11 „ 7 „ 2 „

(Vol. 47, Colonial Leeward Islands.)

1683, Oct. 8. Capt. John Abbott, a Member of the General Assembly (for Nevis).

1685, March 30. Capt. John Abbott takes the oaths and his seat at the Council, and was living 1686.

1688, Nov. 28. Richard Abbott, a Member of the Assembly.

1692-3, March 17. Major Richard Abbott named.

1693, Aug. 23. Major Richard Abbott chosen Member for N.W. Division.

1694-5, March 1. Lt.-Col. Richard Abbott chosen Member for St. Thomas' Parish.

1697. Lt.-Col. Richard Abbott then of the Council.

1699. Mr. Weaver says of Hon. Richard Abbott that he is of “ordinary understanding,” and a “Supernumerary with Burt and Smith.” (Vol. 6, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1702, May 12. Col. Richard Abbott writes to their Lordships ; seal affixed bears :—Arms . . . . a chevron . . . . between three pears, stalked, pendant . . . . Crest.—An unicorn's head couped. (Vol. 7, *ibid.*)

1704, May 15. By the Royal Instructions to Sir William Mathew, he is directed to continue Richard Abbott as a Member of the Council.

1706, June 3. Richard Abbott, Esq., informs their Lordships that Nevis has capitulated to the French.

1707-8, Jan. Col. Richard Abbott :

White—4 *men*, 4 *women*.

Black—21 „ 12 „

Jane and Anne Abbott :

White— 2 „

Estate of Thomas Abbott :

Black—16 *men*, 17 *women*.

1711-12. Col. Douglas writes that he has appointed Mr. Abbot Brigadier-Gen. of the Leeward Islands. (Vol. 12, *ibid.*)

1715. Thomas Abbott one of the Nevis hostages, a prisoner at Martinique. (Vol. 14, *ibid.*)

1715, Sept. 19. Richard Abbott, Esq., aged about 50. (Vol. 13, *ibid.*)

1717. Petition of Col. Richard Abbott of Nevis, who had a grant on 7 April 1704 for 2½ years, and he now offers to purchase his said plantation of 250 acres, being French lands at St. Xp'her's for £6 per acre. Endorsed, Received 1717. (Vol. 15, *ibid.*)

1720. Richard Abbott, President of Nevis, deposes that he was in command of Nevis when it was captured by the French in 1712. (Vol. 16, *ibid.*)

1722, Oct. 6. Major Richard Abbott to be of the Council. Gov. Hart writes of Mr. Abbott the President of

Nevis that he is a weak man and easily imposed on. (Vol. 17, *ibid.*)  
1723, Dec. 12. Brigadier Richard Abbott then President.  
1726, Nov. 30. Gov. Hart writes that Col. Carey Brodbelt has been appointed Member of the Council *vice* Mr. Richard Abbott, dec'd.  
1733. St. Thomas's Parish Register, Nevis. 1733, Nov. 23, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Richard Abbott, was buried.  
1736. Oct. 8. Allusion made to the death of Hon Mr. Abbott. (Vol. 55, *ibid.*)  
1741. Edward Abbott a proper person to fill a vacancy in the Council.  
1810. Mr. George Abbott the Deputy Naval Officer. In 1814 he stated that he had been Deputy for the last 15 years.  
1835, Nov. 18. George Abbott, aged 24, second son of George Abbott, late of the Island of Nevis, deceased. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Admissions,' p. 453.)

ST. CHRISTOPHER'S.

1678. William Abbott and John Abbott are entered in the Census.  
1707-8, Jan. John Abbot, æt. 47 :  
White—1 man, 4 women, 3 boys, 3 girls.  
Black—1 „ 1 „ 2 „ 2 „  
1711. Mr. John Abbott of Trinity Palmeto Point :  
White—1 man, 1 woman, 7 children.  
Black —2 „ 3 „  
(Vol. 12, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

1744 May 27 Richard Abbott his son Edward.

1796, May 15. John Abbot's Commission as Capt. of the St. Kitts Leeward Regiment of Militia dated this day.

ANTIGUA.

ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Buried.*

1753 Sept. 16 John Abbott, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

1690 . . . . Martin the s. of Martin Abbot and . . . his wife.

*Married.*

1750 Sept. 9 John Abbott and Grace Dasent, d. of John Dasent and Henrietta his wife ; by Lic. from the Hon. John Tomlinson, President of the Council.  
1754 Nov. 19 Robert Patterson and Grace Abbott, Widow.

ST. PETER'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

1855 Feb. 14 Henry Mackenzie s. of Robert R. and Anna Dyett Abbott, Parham, Clerk in Holy Orders.  
1857 Aug. 17 Mary Ann d. of Robert and Anne Dyett Abbott, Parham, Clerk in Holy Orders.  
1858 Sept. 24 Carl Ulrich s. of Robert R. and Anne Dyett Abbott, Parham, Clerk in Holy Orders.  
1860 Dec. 23 William Jackson s. of Robert R. and Anne Dyett Abbott, Parham, Clerk in Holy Orders.  
1864 May 6 Amalia Ulrich d. of Robert Ralston and Anne Dyett Abbott, Parham, Clerk in Holy Orders.

*Married.*

1876 Feb. 16 Robert Ralston Abbott and Louisa Manning Peter, both of full age, Widower and Widow, Clerk in Holy Orders, both of this parish.

ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Buried.*

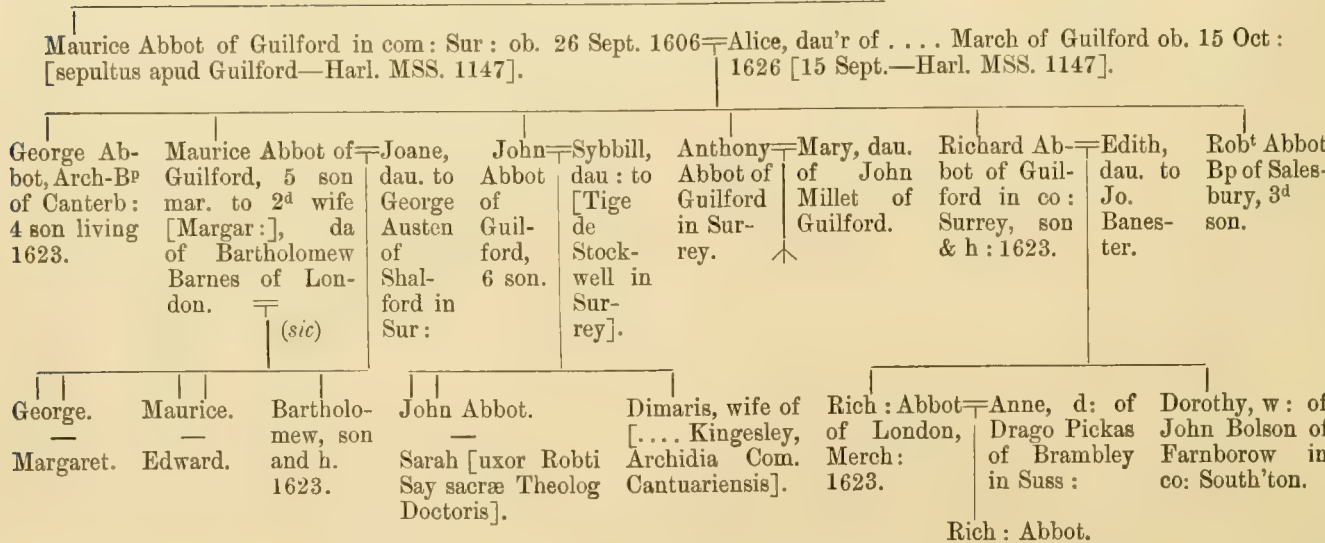
1861 Aug. 14 Carl Ulrich Abbot, Parham.

Pedigree of Abbot.

Harl. 1046, fo. 92.

ARMS.—*Gules, a chevron between three pears pendant and stalked or.*

. . . . ABBOT of Farnham in com: Sur.



The portions within brackets [ ] are from Harl. MSS. 1147, fo. 138.



NOTES.

Robert Abbot, born 1560 ; student of Balliol Coll., Oxon, 1575 ; matriculated 20 Dec. 1577, æt. 17 ; B.A. 1579 ; Master 1609 ; Regius Professor of Divinity 1610 ; Consecrated Bishop of Salisbury 3 Dec. 1615 ; died 2 March 1617-18, æt. 57.

George Abbot, D.D., born 29 Oct. 1562 ; entered Balliol 1578 ; matriculated 2 May 1581, æt. 18 ; Fellow 29

Nov. 1583 ; Master of University Coll. 6 Sept. 1597 ; Dean of Winchester 6 March 1599-1600 ; Bishop of Lichfield 3 Dec. 1609 ; Bishop of London 20 Jan. 1609-10 ; Archbishop of Canterbury 1610-11 ; died at Croydon 4 Aug. 1633, æt. 70, bur. in Trinity Church, Guildford. He founded a spacious almshouse in this his native town.

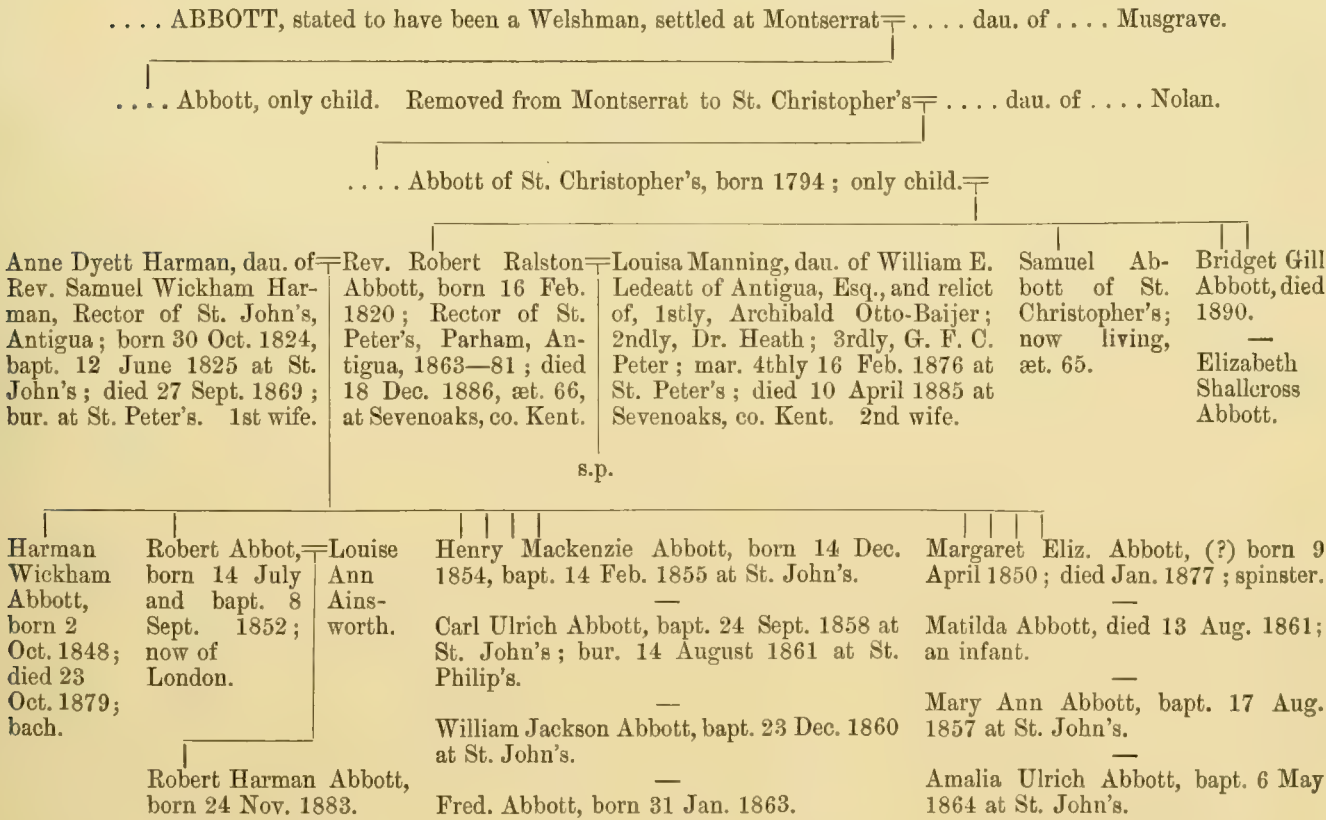
Maurice Abbot was knighted at Whitehall 12 April 1625 as "Sr Morris Abbott, Ald. of London." He erected a monument to his brother George in 1640.

Pedigree of Abbott.



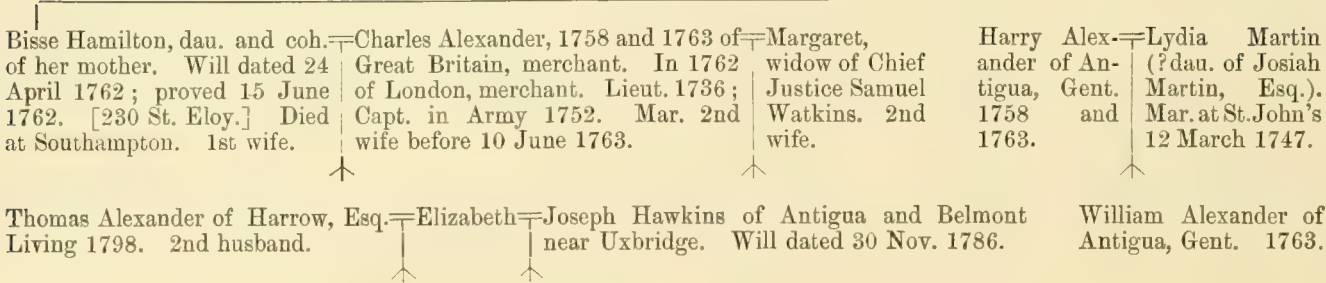
ARMS.—*Sable, a cross voided between four eagles displayed or.*  
CREST.—*A griffin sejant.*  
MOTTO.—*Deo patriæ amicis.*

(This is the coat of Abbott of Hartland, co. Devon. (See Vivian's 'Visitation of Devon,' page 1.)



Pedigree of Alexander.

Colonel JOHN HAMILTON of Antigua—Margaret.



Biss Alexander wife of Charles Alexander of London, Merchant. Will dated 24 April 1762. Adm'on 15 June 1762 (of such of her goods as she at the date of a bond entered into by Chas. Alexander to Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver, Jun., of London, Merchant, dated 26 Dec. 1758, was possessed of) granted to Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver, Jun. Testatrix was of Southampton, deceased [230 St. Eloy]. To my good friends Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver and Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver the Younger, both of Gold Square, London, all goods, securities, plate, linen, jewels, etc., in trust for my dear sister Jane Lyons of Antigua, Widow, for her life, then to her 2 sons Jn<sup>o</sup> Lyons and Henry Lyons equally. Trustees to be Executors. Witnessed by Chas. Le Gay, Chas. Webb.

Joseph Hawkins, formerly of St. John's, Antigua, late of Stanmore, co. Middlesex, and now of Belmont, near Uxbridge, Esq. To my wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> all my furniture, plate, linen, and china. All residue to trustees. All my messuage called Belmont and the right of common fishery, etc., to my wife and my friends John Hume of Stanmore, Esq., and Alex<sup>r</sup> Learmonth of Parliament Street, Westminster, Esq., on trust to sell and all other my real estate in England to pay £200 a year to my wife and for benefit of all my children equally at 21. Recorded at St. John's about 1792. Date missing.

Close Roll, 33 Geo. II., Part 11, Nos. 21 and 22.

Indenture made the 25 Dec. 32 Geo. II., 1758, between Charles Alexander, late of Antigua, but now of Great Britain, Esq., and Bisse his wife (one of the daughters and coheirs of Margaret Hamilton, late wife of Col. John Hamilton of Antigua) of the one part, and Robert Gray of Antigua, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. apiece . . . Charles Alexander and Bisse his wife bargain and sell to Robert Gray all that piece of land in the town of St. John's, Antigua, containing from east to west 400 feet, and in breadth from north to south 370 feet, butted and bounded, east with land unbuilt on commonly called the Church Pasture, west with the land of Anthony Fletcher, late in the tenure or occupation of Dennis MacMahon, and now in the possession of John Reynolds, north with the said Church Pasture, and south with Newgate Street and the common path leading from the said street over to the Church hill . . . for one whole year . . . Charles Martin, Alexander Ogilvie, witnesses.

No. 21.

Indenture made the 26 Dec. 1758 between the above witnesseth that in consideration of £600 . . . Charles Alexander and Bisse his wife bargain and sell to Robert Gray . . . in his possession being . . . all that piece of ground (as in No. 22) to the only proper use of Robert Gray and

his heirs for ever . . . and Charles Alexander and Bisse his wife constitute Harry Alexander of Antigua, Gentleman, and Thomas Warner and Edward Warner of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys.

Close Roll, 33 Geo. II., Part 11, No. 20.

Indenture made the 26 Dec. 1758 between Charles Alexander, late of Antigua, but now of London, Esq., and Bisse his wife, of the one part, and Harry Alexander of Antigua, Planter, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of £130 . . . Charles Alexander and Bisse his wife grants to Harry Alexander all those 3 negro slaves, Bessy and her 2 children Johnny and James . . . to the only proper use of Harry Alexander and his heirs for ever . . . and Charles Alexander and Bisse his wife constitute Robert Gray of Antigua, Gentleman, and Thomas Warner and Edward Warner of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys.

Close Roll, 38 Geo. III., Part 10, No. 4.

Indenture made the 6 Oct. 1798 between Thomas Alexander of Harrow Weald, Middlesex, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife (late Elizabeth Hawkins, widow of Joseph Hawkins, heretofore of St. John's, Antigua, afterwards of Stanmore, but late of Belmont, near Uxbridge, Esq., deceased), John Hume of Stanmore, Esq., and Alexander Learmonth of Parliament Street, Westminster, Esq., of the 1st part, Joseph Hawkins of Harrow Weald, Esq. (eldest son and heir at law of Joseph Hawkins deceased), of the 2nd part, and Alexander Brodie of Antigua, Planter, and Robert McNish of Antigua, Esq., of the 3rd part. Whereas Joseph Hawkins, deceased, by his last will duly executed . . . so as to pass Real Estate . . . and dated the 30 Nov. 1786 . . . as to his messuages, lands, etc., in the town of St. John and elsewhere in Antigua . . . did give all . . . subject to an annuity of £200 to his wife for life, or to such part of the said annuity as his estate in England should fall short of . . . to the use of Elizabeth Hawkins his said wife, John Hume, and Alexander Learmonth his friends, in trust, to sell the estate in Antigua if they should think it advisable . . . and whereas they think it advisable to do so . . . and Elizabeth—with the privity of Thomas Alexander, her present husband—is willing to discharge the estate from her annuity. Now this indenture witnesseth that in order to discharge the said hereditaments . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . Thomas Alexander and Elizabeth his wife, John Hume, Alexander Learmonth, and Joseph Hawkins grant to Alexander Brodie and Robert McNish all messuages, etc., and real estate late of Joseph Hawkins deceased, in the town of St. John, Antigua, or elsewhere in the island, in trust . . . to enter in and manage the said estate till sold . . . and then to the use of the purchaser . . . and Lastly they appoint Alexander Brodie and Robert McNish to be their true and lawful Attorneys for that purpose . . . and they appoint William Gregory of Antigua,



watchmaker, and John Troup of Antigua, Gentleman, their Attorneys to appear before the Secretary, etc., etc., to acknowledge these presents . . . James Donovan, Richard Donovan, witnesses.

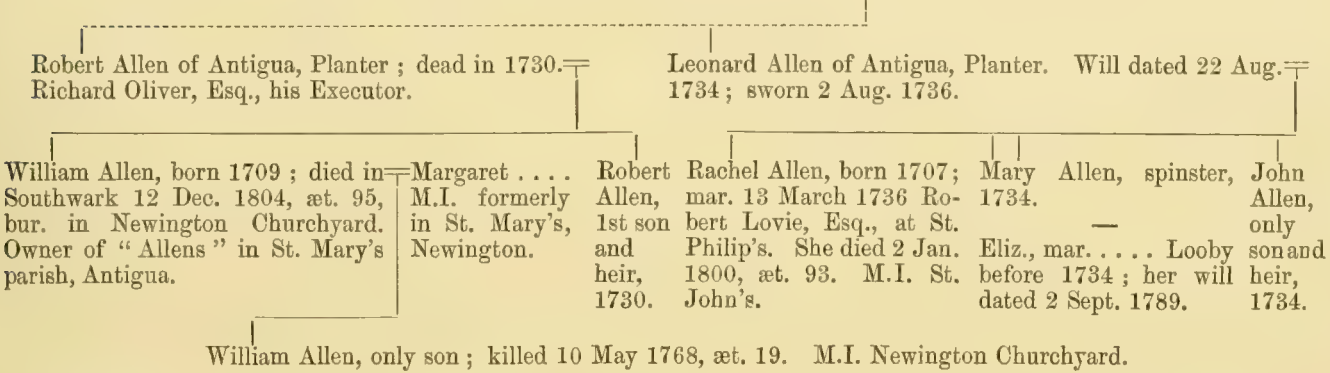
1736, Jan. 3. Lieut. Charles Alexander, then officer of the King's troops.  
1742, May 25. Petition of Charles Alexander, Jonas Langford, and William Smith, Esquires, owners of the snow "Popeshead."  
1752. Captain Alexander has lived here many years, and has gone to England on furlough. [This was Charles Alexander, a captain in the regiment stationed at the Leeward Islands.]  
1763. William Alexander of Antigua, gent., appointed attorney of Charles Alexander of London, merchant.  
1768, Sept. 23. William Alexander, Esq., Alderman of Cordwainers' Ward; he was next in rotation after Alderman

Beckford to serve the office of Lord Mayor. (Page 448, 'Gentleman's Magazine.')  
1769, Jan. 14. Captain Alexander, at Barking in Essex. (Page 55, *ibid.*)  
1770, June 18. William Alexander, Esq., in Fenchurch Street. (Page 280, *ibid.*)

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.  
*Married.*  
1747 Mar. 12 Harry Alexander and Lydia Martin.  
*Buried.*  
1785 Nov. 22 William Alexander (Planter).  
ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.  
*Buried.*  
1834 Aug. 7 Christopher Alexander, the Diamond. Infant.

Pedigree of Allen.

WILLIAM ALLEN of Antigua. In 1668 was granted 297 acres. . . widow of William Joslin.



Joseph Allen of Antigua. Will dated 8 June 1696. My house and land to my wife Mary for her life, then to my son Joseph Allen and his heirs, and in default to my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Allen. My wife and my son Joseph, Executors. Phillip Pawley and Joseph Cowell to be trustees. Witnessed by Charles Powell, George Criping, Phillip Pawley. Antigua. By Chr: Codrington, Governor, etc., appeared George Criping and Charles Powell. Sworn 17 July 1796. Recorded 9 Sept. 1696 at Antigua.

Sarah Mathis of Antigua. Will dated 6 Nov. 1698. All my estate to my son in law Peter Mathis, son of W<sup>m</sup> Mathis, deceased, he to be Executor, and in default to my godson Joseph Allen, son of Joseph Allen of Antigua, deceased. All my clothes to Elinor Camell, Mary Allen, and Eliz<sup>th</sup> Allen, dau's of Mary Allen. John Allen, Merchant, and Thos. Turner, Guardians and Executors in trust. Witnessed by Arthur Wharfe, Philip Pauley. By John Yeamans 29 Nov. 1698 appeared Mr. Arthur Wharfe and Mr. Philip Pauley.

Leonard Allen, Planter. Will dated 22 Aug. 1734. To my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Looby 4 negros. To my dau. Mary Allen 1 negro and 1 house on square to the sea being the West of three and  $\frac{1}{3}$  of all my estate. To my dau. Rachel Allen (certain) negros and my house in Parham now in possession of Mr. John Vickry and  $\frac{1}{3}$  of my estate. To my son John the middle house lived in by Mr. John McLeister with half the land that both stand on to be divided between him and Mary. Dr. Joshua Archibould, Andrew Bodkin, Ambrose

Lynch Bartholomew, Executors. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Lovie, Henry Whitewood. Before W<sup>m</sup> Mathew, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared Henry Whitewood and was sworn 2 Aug. 1736. Recorded 6 Sept. 1736 at Antigua.

Thos. Allen. Will dated 22 Oct. 1792. To Ann wife of Alexander Brodie £500. To Alexander Brodie, Jun., Mary, Eliz., and Lydia Brodie their children £500 each. To James Corss, Walter Thibou, Isaac Thibou, Abram Picart and Dr. McClure £10 each. To John Troup £50. Before Edward Byam, Esq., appeared John Troup and swore that he wrote the will at the request and dictation of the testator Tho. Redhead Allen, Esq., 26 Oct. 1792. Recorded 26 Oct. 1792 at Antigua.

Will of Rachel Lovey, wid. of Rob<sup>t</sup> Lovey, dated 1 Jan. 1800. To Rob. Farquhar, Esq., £100 c. To Mrs. Eliz. Colquhoun £100 c. Certain slaves left by my father and my sister Eliz. Looby I give to Rob. Farquhar, Hon. J<sup>o</sup> Burke, and Eliz. Colquhoun equally. All residue between Jn<sup>o</sup> Burke and Eliz. Colquhoun. Rob. Farquhar, Eliz. Colquhoun, and Jas. Athill, Executors. Witnessed by Tho. Hawes, Jn<sup>o</sup> Mackie. Sworn 14 and Recorded 15 Feb. 1800.

1667. At the Road Division William Allen 100 acres. He married the relict of William Joslin, deceased, and he bought of Isaack Holland Oct. 1664, first granted by patent to Isaack Holland and William Kaynell, and the latter's Attorney Simon Bowers sold his moiety to Isaack Holland y<sup>e</sup> 13 Sep. 1662. (Book of Claims.)

1668. William Allen, Patent for 297 acres.

1668. Fra. Allen, 10 acres by Gov. Winthrop 15 April. Surveyed 6 Sep. 1668.

1673. Richard Allen, 50' × 80' at St. John's Town by Gov. Warner 10 March. Surveyed April 1674.

1730, Aug. 1. Indenture. Richard Oliver, Esq., Executor of William Allen, planter. Robert Allen was his first son and heir and William Allen another son.

1767. William Allen rated on 232 acres and 71 slaves.

1780. William Allen rated on 182 acres and 85 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

#### ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

##### *Baptized.*

1762 Aug. 25 Ann the d. of W<sup>m</sup> Allen and his wife.

##### *Buried.*

1716 Nov. 5 John Allen.  
1724 Aug. 20 Eliz. d. of W<sup>m</sup> Allen.  
1724 Sept. 11 Henry s. of W<sup>m</sup> Allen.  
1726 Feb. 14 Mr. William Allen.  
1728 June 7 Susannah Allen, widow.  
1731 Sept. 28 W<sup>m</sup> s. of Robert Allen.  
1731 Nov. 26 Joseph Allen.  
1732 Mar. 13 Mary Allen, a child.  
1740 Dec. 28 Rebecca Allin, a child of Robert Allin.  
1744 Jan. 21 Samuel Allin.  
1745 June 7 Capt. William Allin.  
1745 Dec. 22 Elizabeth Allen.  
1783 June 22 William Allen (Planter).

##### *Married.*

1709 April 3 John Hill and Elliz. Allen. Lic.  
1778 July 9 Charles Allen to Elizabeth Lynch. Lic.  
1782 April 24 Nicholas Lynch to Lucy Allen.

#### ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

##### *Married.*

1736 Mar. 13 Robert Lovey, Gent., to Rachel Allen. Lic.

#### ST. PETER'S.

##### *Large Marble Ledger.*

SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF | MRS RACHEL LOVEY | THE  
RELICT OF ROBERT LOVEY ESQUIRE | FORMERLY OF THIS  
ISLAND | WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE THE 2<sup>nd</sup> DAY OF  
JANUARY 1800 | AGED 93 YEARS | THIS MONUMENT IS  
ERECTED BY ROBERT FARQUHAR ESQ<sup>re</sup> | ONE OF HER LEGA-  
TEES | AS A TRIBUTE OF SINCERE RESPECT TO HER  
MEMORY | AND IN GREATFUL REMEMBRANCE OF HER  
FRIENDSHIP FOR HIM. |

#### NEWINGTON BUTTS, SURREY.

In the old church before it was pulled down :—

On the floor, flat stone to the memory of Margaret, wife of William Allen, Esq., of Antigua. (Lysons's 'Environs of London,' p. 392, vol. i.)

In Henney's 'Collection of Epitaphs, 1814,' p. 69, is the following from Newington Churchyard :—

Sacred to the Memory of

WILLIAM ALLEN,

An Englishman of unspotted life, and amiable disposition,

Who was Murdered near St. George's Fields, on the 10th of May, 1768, by a Scottish

Detachment from the Army.

His disconsolate Parents and other Inhabitants of this Parish, caused this Tomb to be

Erected

For an only Son, lost to them and all the world in 20th year of his age.

A Monument of his virtue and their affections.

[Several lines follow.]

1804, Dec. 12. At his house near Stone's-end, Southwark, aged 95, Wm. Allen, esq. He was buried in the tomb he erected in 1769, in Newington churchyard, in commemoration of, as is stated on the tombstone, the death of his son, Wm. Allen, of remarkable memory, who was shot by the guards at a riot on account of Mr. Wilkes, 1768. ('Gent. Mag.')

"Allens" is in St. John's parish. In 1852 it contained 239 acres, and was owned by the heirs of Robert McNish.

#### NEWINGTON BUTTS.

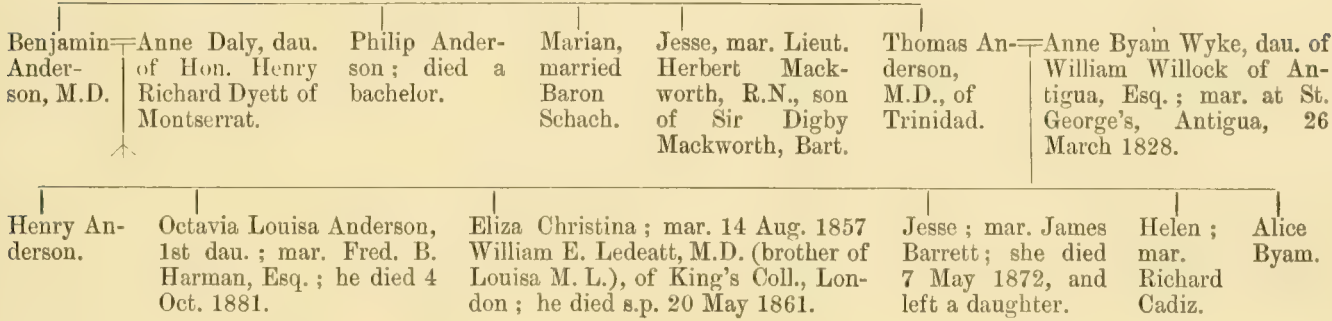
The churchyard was enlarged by Act of Parliament, 29 George II. The most conspicuous monument there is that of William Allen, who was killed by the soldiers in St. George's Fields in the year 1768. The inscription asserts that he was "inhumanly murdered on the 10th of May by Scottish detachments from the army." There are also some verses and texts of Scripture, which seem to be applied with a very unjustifiable spirit of rancour, as an excuse for which it must be admitted that the monument was erected during the height of a party rage, and in the first transports of resentment by parents who had lost an only son. The account of the riots which took place in St. George's Fields in 1768 and the circumstances of this transaction are detailed in many of the publications of that time. It appears that Allen was illegally killed, whether he was concerned in the riots or not, as he was shot apart from the mob at a time when he might, if necessary, have been apprehended and brought to justice. The acquittal of the soldier who was tried for his murder made a great clamour at the time, though it appears that the weight of evidence preponderated much in his favour, and proved to the satisfaction of the jury that he was not the person who fired the gun. (Lysons's 'Environs of London,' p. 393, vol. i.)



Pedigree of Anderson.

NOTE.—This Pedigree has been drawn up from the Harman Papers.

THOMAS ANDERSON, M.D. In the Army ; settled at . . . Dyett of Montserrat. Trinidad, where he acquired large estates.



John Anderson of St. John's Town, cooper. Will dated 27 Aug. 1696. To my wife Elinor all my estate for life, then equally to John Jardin and Gawen Rae my Executors. Witnessed by Daniell Driskoll, Phi. Pawley, John Samson. By the Deputy Governor 14 Nov. 1696 sworn. Recorded 16 Nov. 1696.

Order to appraise the goods of Ellinor Anderson of Antigua, deceased, dated 19 Jan. 1697, by Governor Chr. Codrington to Ambrose York and Wm. Johnson. £17 c., due from John Gamble, deceased. Recorded 4 March 1697.

John Anderson of Antigua, planter. Will dated 25 Sept. 1783. To the youngest child of my friend Tho. Elmes, Esq., £100. To my goddau. Eleanor Justina Chapman £50. To my goddau. Susannah Greenway £50. All residue to Henrietta Bezune and Mary Hunt and the legacy left the latter by my father to be void. To my friends Sam. Athill, Esq., John Lindsay, Merchant, and Robt. Milne, Merchant, 20 guineas apiece, and Executors. Witnessed by Wm. Tizard, John Houchins. Before Tho. Shirley, Esq., was sworn John Houchins, planter, 29 Sept. 1783. Recorded 1 Oct. 1783.

1706, Dec. 4. Petition of Sarah Anderson, wid. Her late husband Benj. Anderson had a proportion of land in St. John's Town.

1753, Sept. 20. Barry Anderson, a waiter of customs.

1753, Oct. 22. Petition of Isaac Anderson for two proportions of land. Granted.

Ten acres were granted in 1772 to John Robinson, who fled in 1784, leaving his wife and dau. destitute. His wife died in 1793. Mr. Wm. Anderson is half-brother to Ann Robinson. (Minutes of Assembly 1801.)

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

1695	Jan. 9	Ester wife of John Anderson.
1709	Oct. 2	Mrs. Catherine Anderson.
1732	Mar. 29	Mrs. Sarah Anderson.
1756	Dec. 12	Capt. John Anderson.
1778	Oct. 25	And. Anderson, Esq.
1784	Nov. 24	Robert Anderson (Coppersmith).

Married.

1702	April 26	Rowland Anderson & Susanna Spencer.
1741	Dec. 24	Doc <sup>r</sup> James Anderson and Ann Collins, Widow of Tho. Collins, by L.
1777	April 5	William Anderson to Ann Redhead.
(?) 1788	Feb. . .	Robert Anderson to Theodosia Hodgson, spr., by L.

ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.

Married.

1702	. . . . .	Rich <sup>d</sup> Prichard & Elizabeth Anderson.
1746	Nov. 30	Isaac Anderson and Mary Watkins.
1786	Oct. 6	Thomas Smith, Planter, to Clementina Anderson, spr.

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

1753	Aug. 19	Thomas Anderson, at Carlises Estate.
1775	Jan. . .	Richard Anderson.

ST. PETER'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

1771	. . . . .	Barry Anderson.
------	-----------	-----------------

ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

Married.

1794	June 5	William Clark to Isabella Anderson.
1797	Feb. 12	William Carver to Margaret Anderson.

Pedigree of Archibald.

WILLIAM ARCHIBALD, (?) bur. 23 Oct. 1717 at St. John's. Frances Hart, mar. 7 June 1688 at St. Philip's ; bur. 30 Jan. 1727 at St. John's.

Dr. Joshua Archbould. In 1718 of Antigua, Surgeon ; bur. 11 June 1758 at St. Philip's. Will dated 3 Oct. 1757 ; recorded 28 June 1758. Sarah, (?) mar. 2ndly 21 June 1759 Earnest Udney. Jane Archibald, mar. 14 Feb. 1722 at St. John's John Cable. Samuel Archibald, bur. 17 Aug. 1732 at St. John's. Ann Thompson, mar. 30 April 1724 at St. John's ; (?) mar. 2ndly, 3 Feb. 1733 at St. John's, Patrick Lynch. Mary, bapt. 23 May 1730 at St. John's ; mar. 17 Nov. 1750 at St. Philip's. Ann, bur. 21 June 1728 at St. John's.

William Yeamans Archbould. Will dated 22 Feb. 1761, then of Bristol, Esq.; proved P.C.C. 7 April 1763 (163 Cæsar). Eliz. Rachel Ann Yeamans, dau. of William Yeamans ; under 17 on 22 Feb. 1761 ; mar. 2ndly Dec. 1764 Sir James Laroche, Bart. She died 27 Jan. 1781, and was bur. in Staple-ton church. John Archbould, named in his father's will 1757. Joseph Archbould, (?) if not identical with Joshua. Joshua Archbould, named in his father's will 1757. Richard Boddicott Archibould, bur. 20 March 1745 at St. Philip's ; infant. Henry Archbould, bur. 27 Nov. 1749 at St. Philip's. Mary, bapt. 14 March 1730 at St. Paul's. Charity, bur. 20 Feb. 1742 at St. Philip's. Ann, bapt. 11 March 1735 at St. Paul's ; bur. 6 May 1745 at St. Philip's. Sarah, a minor in 1757. s.p.

Joshua Archbould of Antigua, Surgeon. Will dated 3 Oct. 1757. To my son John Archbould £1500. To my son Joshua Archbould £1500, and 3 slaves each if they ever come to this island. To my dau. Sarah Archbould £1500 and 8 negros at 21 or marriage. All my personal and real estate for my son W<sup>m</sup> Yeamans Archbould, to John Greenway, Tho. Ellis, Peter Buckeley, and Joshua Archbould as Trustees, and his heirs male, and in default of issue to my son John, then to my son Joseph, then to my dau. Sarah. Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, Edward Evanson, and James Emra, Esquires, Executors and Guardians. Witnessed by John Greenway, Thom<sup>s</sup> Ellis, Peter Buckley. Before George Thomas, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared Tho. Ellis and was sworn. Recorded 28 June 1758 at Antigua.

W<sup>m</sup> Yeamans Archbould of Bristol, Esq. Will dated 22 Feb. 1761 ; proved P.C.C. 7 April 1763. Adm'on of goods of testator, who died at Antigua, to Eliz. Yeamans, widow, the mother and guardian of Eliz. Rachael Ann Archbould, the widow and relict, a minor, till she is 17 (163 Cæsar). To my dear wife all my lands, tenements, and plantations, and all estate in Antigua, England, or elsewhere. I have made no bequest to my wife's mother, Mrs. Eliz. Rachel Ann Yeamans, because my affairs are unsettled, but my wife is to make a provision for her as circumstances will allow. My wife sole Executrix. Witnessed by Ball. Burman, Kath. Baldwin, Dan. Mills. Recorded also at Antigua 2 May 1764.

1718, July 14. Dr. Joshua Archibald petitions for a grant of 10 acres, late Thomas Ivory's (he ob. s.p.), and bounded E. with Thomas Skerret, S. with James Eyres and John Stevens, W. with Thomas Stevenson, N. with Major Antho. Brown and Peter Martin. (Minutes of Assembly.)

Joshua Archbould, chirurgeon ; his land surveyed 25 Sept. 1718.

Indenture dated 25 April 1725 between John Goble of Antigua, planter, and Elizabeth his wife and Joshua Archbold, surgeon. Sale of 10 acres.

"Archbolds" is in St. Philip's Parish. In 1852 it (and Browns) contained 312 acres, and was owned by Thomas Daniell and Co.

ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

1742 Feb. 20 Charity Infant d. of Joshua Archbould.  
1745 May 6 Anne d. of Dr. Archbould.  
1745 Mar. 20 Richard Boddicott Infant s. of Dr. Archbould.  
1747 July 2 Sarah Archbould.  
1749 Nov. 27 Henry Archbold s. of Dr. Joshua Archbold.  
1758 June 11 Dr. Josh. Archbould.

Married.

1688 June 7 William Archibald to Frances Hart.  
1750 Nov. 17 Wm : Lyons & Mary Archbold, spinster.

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

1750 Nov. 17 Wm : Lyons, Esq., & Mary Archbold, Spinster were married Nov. 17, 1750, in Willoughby-bay parish.

ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.

Baptized.

1730 Mar. 14 Mary d. of Joshua Archbould & Sarah his wife.  
1735 Mar. 11 Anne d. of Joshua Archbold and Sarah his wife.

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

1712 May 21 Margaret Archibald.  
1717 Oct. 23 Wm. Archibald.  
1727 Jan. 30 Mrs. Frances Archibald.  
1728 June 21 Ann d. of Samuel Archibald.  
1732 Aug. 17 Mr. Samuel Archibald.  
1807 May 6 Lucy Archbold.

Married.

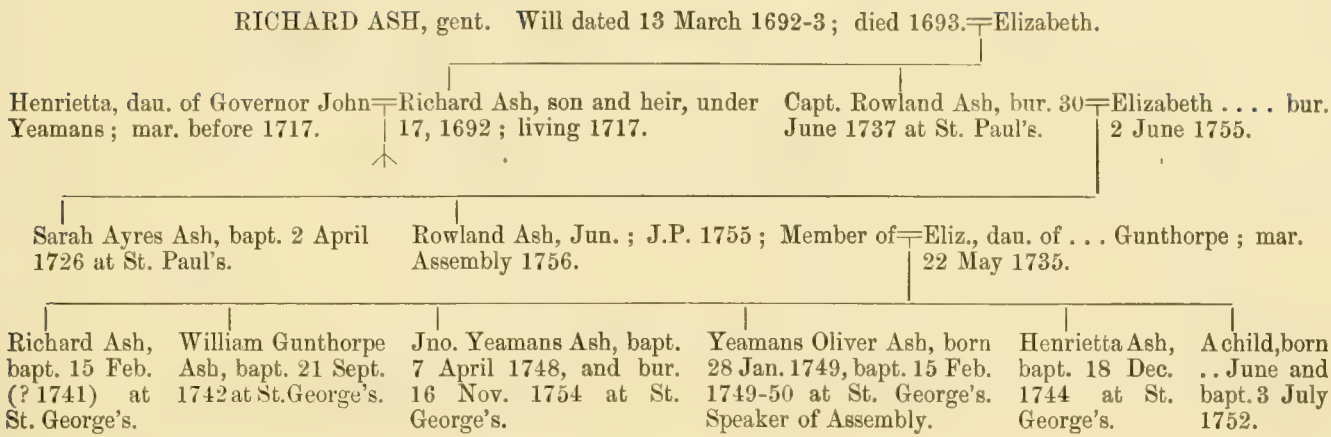
1722 Feb. 14 John Cable and Jane Archibald. Lic.  
1724 April 30 Samuell Archibald and Ann Thompson. Lic.  
1733 Feb. 3 Patrick Lynch and Anne Archibald. Lic.  
1759 June 21 Earnest Udney to Sarah Archbould. Lic.  
1779 Sept. 4 George Glenly to Ann Archbould. Lic.

Baptized.

1730 May 23 Mary the d. of Samuel Archibald and Ann his wife.  
1769 Aug. 1 James the s. of James Archbold and Ann his wife.



Pedigree of Ash.



Richard Ash of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 13 March 1692-3. In this time of wars bound on an expedition in their Majesty's service. All estate, sugar works, negros, etc., to my friends John Yeamans and Saml. Martin, Esquires, and Edward Waldron, gent., in trust. To my wife Eliz. half of all rents and profitts in lieu of dower during her widowhood, the other half to my son Richard and to his heirs. If my wife marry again I give her but one-third. To my wife all plate, household stuff, and a negro woman. To my son Richard £500 at 21 and suitable maintenance to bring him up to the Law, Divinity, or Merchantdizing. If he die without issue then his share to my son Rowland and his heirs. After the death of my wife my whole estate to my son Richard. To my brother Ralph Ash my three-eighth share of the pinke B . . . and £100 payable after the now war with the French be over. To my sister Ann Carpenter, if living, £100. To Mr. Tho. Ifinty 10,000 lbs. of sugar. My wife to manage my estate. My said trustees to be Executors until my sons Richard or Rowland be 17. To trustees £20 apiece. Witnessed by Jno. Otto, Isac Horsford, Ed<sup>d</sup> Perry. Codicil 25 March 1693. Witnessed by Will<sup>m</sup> Barnes, Jn<sup>o</sup> Otto, Isac Horsford, Ed<sup>d</sup> Perry. Before His Excellency Chr. Codrington appeared Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Barnes, Mr. I. Horsford, and Capt. John Otto, and were sworn 28 July 1693. Recorded 30 Aug. T. Gatewood, Sec.

1715-16, March 9. Rowl<sup>d</sup> Ash petitions for two parcels of land in St. John's Town in the possession formerly of Rob<sup>t</sup> Freeman, deceased, waste for the last twenty years, bounded N. with Church Street, E. with N. and S. streets, S. with Mr. Tho. Bodkin.

1755, March 14. Rowl<sup>d</sup> Ash sworn a J.P., and on 29 Sept. 1756 resigns his seat in the Assembly.

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

Baptized.

- (? 1741) Feb. 15 Richard the s. of Rowland Ash and Elizabeth his wife.
- 1742 Sept. 21 William Gunthorpe the s. of Rowland Ash and Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife.
- 1744 Dec. 18 Henrietta the d. of Rowland Ash and Elizabeth his wife.

- 1748 April 7 John Yeamans s. of Rowland Ash and Elizabeth his wife.
- 1749 . . . . . Yeamans Oliver the son of Rowland Ash and Eliz. his wife, born 28 Jan. 1749; Baptized Feb. 15, 1749-50.
- 1752 . . . . . of Rowland Ash and . . . born June the . . . 52; Baptized July the 3rd 1752.

Buried.

- 1754 Nov. 16 John Yeamans Ash s. of Rowland Ash.
- 1735 May 22 Rowland Ash, jun<sup>r</sup>, & Elizabeth Gunthorpe, Spinster.
- 1755 Dec. 20 Samuel Henry Warner, Gentleman, & Ann Ash, Spinster.
- 1764 . . . . . and Frances Ash, Spinster.

ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.

Baptized.

- 1726 April 2 Sarah Ayres d. of Mr. Rowland Ash & Elizabeth his wife.

Married.

- 1733 Jan. 26 Mr. Henry Blizard & Mrs. Elizabeth Ash. Lic.
- 1740 Aug. 7 Mr. James Ayres & Mrs. Abigail Ash.

Buried.

- 1737 June 30 Capt<sup>n</sup> Rowland Ash.
- 1746 June 11 Richard Ash s. of Mrs. Ash, Widow.
- 1755 June 2 Mrs. Elizabeth Ash, Widow of Mr. Rowland Ash.

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

- 1729 Oct. 3 John Ash.
- 1739 Oct. 8 Richard Ash.
- 1766 Feb. 20 James Wm. Ash, P.
- 1810 April 12 Martha Ash.

ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

Buried.

- 1718 Jan. 1 Thomas Ash.

Pedigree of Athill.



ARMS.—Argent, on a chevron sable three crescents of the first.

JOHN ATHILL of Guestwick, co. Norf., died 4 and bur. 10 March 1732-3—Elizabeth, died 4 March 1768, at Guestwick. Will dated 16 Nov. 1732 ; proved 5 April 1733 at Norwich. æt. 78 ; bur. at Guestwick.

Thomas Athill, born 13 April and bapt. 2 June 1713 at Guestwick. — William Athill of Norwich, attorney at law, born 19 Sept. and bapt 2 Nov. 1717 at Guestwick ; mar. and left issue.	Dr. John Athill of Antigua, physician, etc., born 17 Nov. and bapt. 20 Dec. 1718 at Guestwick ; died 5 Oct. 1766 at Antigua.	Jane Dunbar, only child and heiress and adm'trix of Anne Dunbar, widow, 1765 ; mar. 8 Oct. 1747 at St. John's ; died Nov. 1817, æt. 86, in St. Marylebone.	James Athill, born 12, bapt. 15 Jan. 1719, and bur. 18 Sept. 1720 at Guestwick. — Dr. Joseph Athill of Antigua, physician, etc., born 6 Sept. 1725 ; bur. 16 Oct. 1747 at St. John's.	Dr. James Athill of Antigua, physician, etc., Member of the Council ; bapt. 12 Nov. 1727 at Guestwick ; died 23 and bur. 24 Sept. 1779 at St. John's.	Anne Redhead, only dau. of Samuel Redhead, born 22 March 1737 ; mar. 1 August 1757 at Antigua ; died 28 Feb. and bur. 6 March 1802 in Bath Abbey, co. Somerset.	Tendau's, all born and bapt. at Guestwick.
Joseph Lyons Athill, Member of Assembly and Judge of Antigua, born 30 Aug. and bapt. 13 Sept. 1748 at St. Paul's ; d. 13 and bur. 14 Sept. 1790 at St. John's. Will dated 27 Dec. 1784 and recorded 16 Oct. 1790.	Christian Doig, dau. of Capt. James Doig of "Rigbys," and widow of William Livingston ; bapt. 20 Sept. 1741 at St. Paul's ; mar. 24 April 1775 at St. John's ; died Feb. 1802 at Bath. Will dated 31 May 1801 ; proved P.C.C. 23 May 1806.	John Athill, born 11 Jan. 1760 and bapt. 29 Sept. 1761 at St. John's. — Anne Athill, born 9 Oct. 1753 ; bapt. 30 May 1757 ; and mar. 24 July 1770 at St. John's Samuel Turner (son of Samuel Turner, Lord Mayor of London). He was born 1745 and died 1815. She died 16 Aug. 1833. Both bur. at St. Dunstan's in the East, City of London. [For their issue see the Turner Pedigree.]	Dr. Samuel Byam Athill, physician, etc., President of the Council, etc., born 19 June and bapt. 14 July 1758 at St. Peter's ; graduate of Trinity College, Cambridge ; died 27 at "Lynch's," and bur. 28 Dec. 1832 at St. Philip's.	Mary Lynch, dau. and sole heiress of Nicholas Lynch of St. Philip's parish ; born 12 Jan. 1762 ; mar. 13 Jan. 1780 at St. Paul's ; died 15 and bur. 17 June 1808 at "Lynch's."	James Athill, Chief Justice of Antigua, born 23 Aug. and bapt. 27 Sept. 1759 at St. Peter's ; died bach. 30 Nov., bur. 2 Dec. 1822, and M.I. at St. John's. Will dated 12 Sept. and sworn 14 Dec. 1822. — Richard Oliver Athill, born 26 May and bapt. 26 July 1763 at St. Paul's ; died 18 and bur. 19 Nov. 1804 at St. John's.	
Dorothy Athill, only child and heir, born 26 March 1776 at Antigua ; mar. 1st Thomas Hackett, M.D., and 2ndly, 7 Jan. 1841 at St. George's, Hanover Square, Thomas Turner, M.D., etc., of Curzon Street. She died s.p. 1 Sept. 1843, bur. at Linstead Parva, co. Suff. He died 10 March 1865. [See Turner Pedigree.]	Samuel Athill, educated at Winchester. Of Trinity College, Cambridge, B.A. ; and of Lincoln's Inn, barrister-at-law ; born 7 Oct. 1786 at "Lynch's," d. 21 Oct. 1811 and there bur.	James Athill, Commander R.N., born 9 May 1790 at Lyndhurst, co. Hants ; mar. 9 Nov. 1819 at Sunbury, co. Midd. ; died 9 and bur. 11 April 1825 at "Lynch's."	Selina Therisa Bishop, 3rd dau. of Charles Bishop of Doctors' Commons, H.M. Procurator General ; mar. 2ndly, 1 May 1827 at St. George's, Hanover Square, Robert Mangles of Whitmore Lodge, Sunninghill, co. Berks, M.P. Guildford. She died 7 Feb. 1882, æt. 83, in Eaton Square.	Nicholas Lynch Athill, born 14, died 27, and bur. 28 Sept. 1796 at St. Philip's. — Mary Athill, born 23 Dec. 1781 ; bapt. 20 Jan. 1782 at St. Philip's ; mar. 13 Jan. 1804 at St. Marylebone Charles Turner of Liverpool. He died 17 Jan. 1854 ; she died 10 July 1841 ; both bur. at St. Michael's, Toxteth Park, Liverpool. They had fourteen children. [See Turner Pedigree.]	Ann Turner Athill, born 22 Nov. 1783 at "Delaps," bapt. 1 Aug. 1784 at St. Paul's ; died 16 Aug. and bur. at St. Philip's. — Elizabeth Rachel Russell Athill, born at "Lynch's" 21 May and bapt. 29 June 1791 at St. Philip's ; died at sea on board the "William" 28 Nov. 1810 and bur. 3 Dec. at "Lynch's."	

s.p.



John Athill, Judge of Court of Common Pleas, Antigua, born 13 Jan. and bapt. 7 Feb. 1766 at St. Peter's; died 12 and bur. 13 Nov. 1802 at St. John's.	Mary Redhead, 2nd dau. of George Redhead of Antigua, bapt. 10 Jan. 1773 at St. Peter's; mar. 6 Aug. 1789 at St. Philip's; died 16 Mar. 1847, æt. 75, at Boulogne-sur-Mer, France.	Elizabeth Athill, born 22 Jan. and bapt. 1 June 1761 at Antigua; died 22 Sept. 1763. — Mary Ann Athill, born 15 Nov. 1764 in Devonshire Street, Bloomsbury, bapt. 18 Dec. 1764 at St. George the Martyr, Queen Square; mar. 25 May 1786 at St. John's Samuel Harman.	Anne Athill, born 6 Aug. and bapt. 1 Oct. 1769 at St. Peter's; mar. 25 Sept. 1788 at St. John's Capt. Richard Bickerton, R.N., afterwards 2nd Bart. of Upwood, K.B., Admiral of Red, and a Lord Commissioner of Admiralty; he was born 11 Oct. 1759 at Southampton. Took the additional name and arms of Hussey by Royal Lic. 24 May 1823; he died s.p. 9 Feb. 1832; she died 2 March 1850. Both bur. and M.I. in Bath Abbey.	Elizabeth Athill, born 22 Feb. 1771 at "Oliver's," bapt. 27 Jan. 1773 at St. Philip's; mar. 1st 13 May 1799 John Vassall, son of Col. John Vassall of Massachusetts by Elizabeth Oliver his wife; he was born 7 May 1762, and died 17 Oct. 1800; bur. at Lyndhurst. Their only child John died 23 March 1827. She married 2ndly 25 Oct. 1817 at Lymington, co. Hants, James Monro of Lymington aforesaid, who died 26 Oct. 1849, æt. 73; she died s.p.s. 29 June and bur. 7 July 1843 at Lymington.	
James Athill, R.N., bapt. 24 Aug. 1791 at St. Philip's.	Ellen Redhead, dau. of George Redhead.	Samuel Athill, of E.I.C.S., born 9 Oct. 1797, bapt. 28 Aug. 1798 at St. Philip's; died in India.	Hannah Wright, dau. of . . . Wright.	George Athill, bapt. 9 and bur. 17 Nov. 1794 at St. Philip's. — John Athill, born 19 June 1800, bapt. 1804 at St. Philip's; died in India. — Richard Bickerton Athill, barrister-at-law; born 30 May 1803; bapt. at St. Philip's. In 1820 of 5 Ely Place, London. Living later at Boulogne; a bachelor.	Margaret, born 28 July 1791, bapt. 30 Aug. 1792 at St. Philip's. — Ann, born 12 Oct. 1795; bapt. 21 June 1796 at St. Philip's; died in India. — Georgina, born 13 Dec. 1798, bapt. 13 Jan. 1800 and bur. 26 March 1801 at St. Philip's.
		Samuel Athill.	2 dau'rs.		

1755. To Governor George Thomas. The humble petition of John Athill of Antigua, that there is a proportion of land near the N.E. part of St. John's Town, bounded N. and E. with Mrs. Ann Dunoars and your petitioner, W. with Mrs. Rachel Gamble, widow, and S. with Church Street. Petitioner is son-in-law of Mrs. Ann Dunbar. Granted 9 Jan. 1755. Recorded fo. 24, 22 Jan. 1755, in the book of petitions.

1765, April 2. P.C.C. Adm'on of the estate of Ann Dunbar, late of Antigua, widow, deceased, granted to Richard Oliver, the attorney of Jane Athill (wife of John Athill), the dau. and only child, now residing at Antigua.

1777, Nov. 1. Governor William Burt writes that he has called up James Athill to the Council Board of Antigua.

1788, Dec. Lately at Antigua Capt. Bickerton of H.M.S. "Sybil," son of Sir Richard Bickerton, Bart., to Miss Athill, dau. of late Dr. Athill. ('Gentleman's Magazine')

1790, Sept. 18. Hon. Joseph Lyons Athill, a member of the assembly and one of the judges of the island of Antigua. (Page 1052, *ibid.*)

1792, July 5. Petition of King Pittman, stating that John Foulger Athill of Antigua, planter, deceased, d. s.p., and had 10 acres next to James Athill, Esq., and desires a grant of it.

1799, June 13. John Vassal, esq., to Miss E. Athill, youngest dau. of the late James Athill, esq., of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1802, Feb. In Oxford Street, Bath, Mrs. Athill. (Page 280, *ibid.*)

1804, Jan. 13. At St. Mary-le-bonne, Charles Turner, esq., of Upper Wimpole-street, to Miss Athill, dau. of Samuel Athill, esq., of Antigua. (Page 86, *ibid.*)

1811, Oct. 21. At Antigua, after a few days' illness, aged 25, Samuel Athill, esq., late of Lincoln's Inn, barrister-at-law, eldest son of Hon. Samuel Athill of that island, an amiable young man. (Page 657, *ibid.*)

1817, Nov. 30. In Beaumont-street, aged 86, Mrs. Athill, relict of the late John Athill, esq., of Antigua. (Page 571, *ibid.*)

1819, Nov. 8. Captain James Athill, R.N., to Selina Theresa, third daughter of the late C. Bishop, Esq., his Majesty's Procurator General. (Page 562, *ibid.*)

1825, April 9. At Antigua, aged 35, Capt. Athill, R.N., only son of Samuel Athill, esq., the President and Commander-in-Chief. (Page 574, *ibid.*)

1829. At Islington, Elizabeth, wife of J. Athill, Esq., of Antigua. (Page 283, *ibid.*)

1845, Feb. 8. At Ashford, George Athill, esq., of Antigua, to Charlotte, second dau. of the late Thos. Tappenden, esq. (Page 536, *ibid.*)

1847, March 16. At Boulogne-sur-Mer, aged 75, Mrs. Athill, widow of the late John Athill, esq., of Antigua. (Page 566, *ibid.*)

Joseph Athill. Will dated 27 Dec. 1784. .... To my dau. Dorothy Athill £1500 c., and if she die without issue, to my wife Christian, but if she be dead, then to my mother Jane Athill. All residue to my wife Christian, whom I appoint sole Guardian and Executrix. Witnessed by W. H. Livingston, John Gloster, John Burke, jun. Before His Excellency Sir Thos. Shirley was sworn Wm. Henry Livingston 13 Oct. 1790. Recorded 16 Oct. 1790.

Extract from a letter written by Hon. Tho. Jarvis on 16 Sept. 1790: "Joe Athill died of y<sup>e</sup> gout in his head on the 13th inst."

John Foulger Athill, planter. Will dated 13 March 1792. To my wife Sarah certain slaves, and all residue, she to be sole Executrix. Witnessed by Thomas Stocker, Hugh Park. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., was sworn Hugh Park, 16 May 1792. Recorded 6 June 1792.

James Athill. Will dated 12 Sept. 1822. (Leaves legacies to certain mulattos.) Confirm the settlement of £4560 on my sister-in-law, the widow of my brother John Athill, and on her children Marg<sup>t</sup>, Ann, Sam<sup>l</sup>, and Rich<sup>d</sup> Bickerton equally after her death. Independent of other transactions between me and the co-partnership of John\* and Sam<sup>l</sup>\* Athill I have advanced £1100 c. at 5 per cent. I remit the interest and leave this sum to them in trust for their brother Geo.\* Athill to pay for his maintenance till he receive the amount at 21. To the Rev. Chr. Anderson and his wife Esther of Edinburgh £800 sterling in addition to the £1200 sterling already given at her marriage. To my brother the Hon. Sam. Athill all the furniture in my house and office in Ratcliff Street, St. John's, my books, and the silver-gilt vase given me by the Legislature of the Island, and if he die before me I give the vase to his son Jas. Athill, and in case he too die before me, then to my godson Athill Turner, son of Chas. Turner and my niece Maria. To John and Sam<sup>l</sup> Athill the furniture in the house on my estate called "Byams." All my plate, china, wines, and old rum, carriages, horses,

etc., to be sold, as also my estate after the crop, and all residue to Marg<sup>t</sup>, Ann, Sam<sup>l</sup> and Rich<sup>d</sup> Bickerton, the children of my late brother John Athill, equally. My brother Sam<sup>l</sup>, my nephew Jas. Athill, Commander R.N., and Mr. John Farr, executors. Before Sir Benj<sup>a</sup> D'Urban, Hon. Paul Horsford swore to the handwriting of the Hon. James Athill, Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas of Antigua, 14 Dec. 1822. Recorded 30 Dec. 1822.

FALMOUTH CHURCHYARD.

Sacred

to the memory of  
MARY REBECCA ANN OLIVER,  
Daughter of  
WILL<sup>m</sup> H. & REBECCA ATHILL,  
who departed this life  
5<sup>th</sup> October 1822  
Aged 13 Months & 3 Days.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a headstone:—

Erected

IN MEMORY OF  
DUNCAN B. ATHILL  
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
MAY 1<sup>st</sup> 1863  
AGED LVI YEARS.

[Three lines follow.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a ledger over a stone tomb surrounded by railings:

Crest: *Three plumes.*

Arms: .... *On a chevron sable three crescents* ....

JAMES ATHILL

BORN AUGUST 23<sup>rd</sup> 1759,  
DIED NOVEMBER 30<sup>th</sup> 1822,

IN THE 64<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE.

HE WAS AT THE TIME OF HIS DECEASE  
CHIEF JUSTICE OF THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS,  
MASTER AND EXAMINER IN CHANCERY.  
SITUATIONS WHICH HE HAD LONG FILLED  
WITH EXEMPLARY INDUSTRY AND ABILITY;  
WITH UNIMPEACHED AND INFLEXIBLE INTEGRITY  
AND WITH GENERAL APPROBATION IN THE COMMUNITY.  
HE HAD BEEN SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY  
FOR A PERIOD OF EIGHT YEARS:

HE RETIRED FROM THAT HIGHLY RESPECTABLE  
SITUATION ON BEING PROMOTED TO THE

BOARD OF COUNCIL IN 1803  
AT THE EXPRESS DESIRE OF  
HIS EXCELLENCY

RALPH LORD LAVINGTON,

WHO DURING THE WHOLE PERIOD OF HIS GOVERNMENT  
HONOURED HIM WITH HIS MOST PARTICULAR  
CONFIDENCE AND FRIENDSHIP.

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

Married.

- 1747 Oct. 8 John Athel and Jane Dunbar.
- 1770 July 24 Samuel Turner to Ann Athill. By Lic.
- 1775 April 24 Joseph Lyons Athill to Christian Livingston. L.
- 1786 May 25 Samuel Harman to Mary Athill, sp<sup>r</sup>. L.
- 1788 Sept. 25 Captain Richard Bickerton (of his Majesty's Navy) to Anne Athill, Sp<sup>r</sup>.

Baptized.

- 1757 May 30 Ann the d. of Doc<sup>r</sup> John Athill & Jane his wife.
- 1761 Sept. 29 John the s. of John Athill and Jane his wife.

\* Natural sons of testator.



1771 Dec. 16 George the s. of John F. Athill and Sarah his wife.  
 1771 Dec. 16 Ann the d. of John F. Athill and Sarah his wife.  
 1817 Jan. 22 Christopher s. of John Athill and Eliza his wife ; b. 4 Dec. last.  
 1820 Oct. 4 Eliza Grace d. of John Athill and Eliza his wife ; born Aug. 2.  
 1823 Aug. 21 William Harman s. of John Athill and Eliza his wife ; b. Jan. 29, 1823.  
 1834 Aug. 19 Ann Matilda d. of Geo. & Eliza Athill, St. John's, Mer<sup>t</sup>.  
 1836 Mar. 11 Eliza Amelia d. of Geo. & Eliza Athill, St. John's, Merch<sup>t</sup>.  
 1839 Mar. 1 Georgina Justina d. of Geo. & Eliza Athill, St. John's, Mer<sup>t</sup>.

*Buried.*

1747 Oct. 16 Joseph Athell.  
 1774 July 23 Ann Athill, a Child.  
 1779 Sept. 24 Doctor James Athill.  
 1784 Nov. 20 George Athill (Inf<sup>t</sup>).  
 1790 Sept. 14 Honble. Joseph Lyons Athill.  
 1792 April 27 John Folgill Athill.  
 1802 Nov. 13 John Athill.  
 1804 Nov. 19 Richard Oliver Athill.  
 1822 Dec. 2 The Honorable James Athill, late Chief Justice and Master in Chancery.  
 1842 Aug. 8 Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Athill, St. John's, aged 56.  
 1843 Mar. 7 John Athill, St. John's, aged 13 months.  
 1844 Oct. 13 Mary Athill, St. John's, aged 80.

ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptisms.*

1773 Jan. 14 Elizabeth Athill ; b. 22 Feb. 1771.  
 1782 [Jan. 20] Mary d. of Samuel & Mary Athill.  
 1791 June 29 Rachael Russell, d. of Hon. Samuel Athill & wife Mary.  
 1791 Aug. 24 James s. of John & Mary Athill.  
 1792 Aug. 30 Margaret d. of John & Mary Athill ; b. 28 July 1791.  
 1794 Nov. 9 George s. of John & Mary Athill.  
 1796 June 21 Anne d. of John & Mary Athill ; b. 12 Oct. 1795.  
 1798 Aug. 28 Samuel s. of John & Mary Athill ; b. 9 Oct. 1797.  
 1800 Jan. 13 Georgina d. of John & Mary Athill ; b. 13 Dec. 1798.  
 1800 Aug. 16 John s. of John & Mary Athill.  
 1804 John & Richard Bickerton sons of John & Mary Athill ; John b. 19 June 1800, Richard b. 30 May 1803.

*Married.*

1789 Aug. 6 Jn<sup>o</sup> Athill & Mary Redhead, spr. ; by L.

*Buried.*

1794 Nov. 17 George s. of John Athill.  
 1796 Sept. 28 Infant s. of Samuel Athill.  
 1801 Mar. 26 Georgina Athill.  
 1808 June 17 Mrs. Mary Athill in the private Burial Ground in the Plantation of the Honourable Samuel Byam Athill, Esq<sup>r</sup>, in the parish of Saint Philip in the Division of Nonsuch, called Lynch's, by Permission in Writing from the Honourable Edward Byam, Esquire, Deputy Ordinary of Antigua, & for the Time being Commander-in-Chief of the said Island.  
 1810 Dec. 3 Miss Eliza Athill, dau. of the Honourable Samuel Byam Athill, Esquire, in the private Buryal Ground of the Family on the Estate called Lynch's, etc. The young Lady above mentioned was the youngest Daughter of Dr. Samuel Athill ; and in the same Burial Place was interred in the year 1808 the corpse of her Mother, Mrs. Mary Athill.  
 1811 Oct. 22 Samuel Athill, Junior, Esq<sup>r</sup>, s. of the Honourable Samuel Byam Athill, Esquire, in the private Burial Ground of the family at the Plantation called Lynch's.  
 1825 April 11 James Athill, Esq., Capt. R.N. ; died 9 April. (Not copied verbatim.)  
 1832 Dec. 28 Samuel Byam Athill.  
 1850 Mar. 20 Anne Athill. Gilberts, 80.

ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Married.*

1780 Jan. 13 Samuel Byam Athill, Esq., to Mary Lynch (spinster) ; per L.

*Baptized.*

1748 Sept. 13 Joseph Lions s. of Doct<sup>r</sup> John Athill and Jane his wife.  
 1784 Aug. 1 Ann Turner d. of James Athill, Esq., & his wife. £6 12s.

*Buried.*

1830 Oct. 30 Sarah Athill. English Harbour, 75.

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Married.*

1831 Oct. 2 Duncan Bayer Athill & Sarah Jane Cumming.

1828, May 27. Pierse Hackett, of All Saints, Southampton, M.D., w., & Dorothy Athill, of St<sup>t</sup> Lawrence cum St<sup>t</sup> John, in the s., 40, sp., at St<sup>t</sup> L. (Bishop of Winchester's Marriage Allegations.)

## The Family of Athy.

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Married.*

1718 Feb. 18 John Coppinge and Elizabeth Athy. L.  
 1730 May 26 John Athy and Honour Burke. L.

*Baptized.*

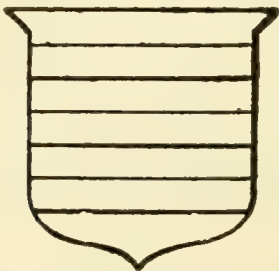
1730 July 5 John the s. of George Athye and his wife.  
 1732 Feb. 12 Elizabeth d. of George Athy & Tabitha his wife.  
 1737 April 25 Mary the d. of George Athey and Tabitha his wife.  
 1738 June 6 Mary the d. of George Athey & Tabitha his wife.

*Buried.*

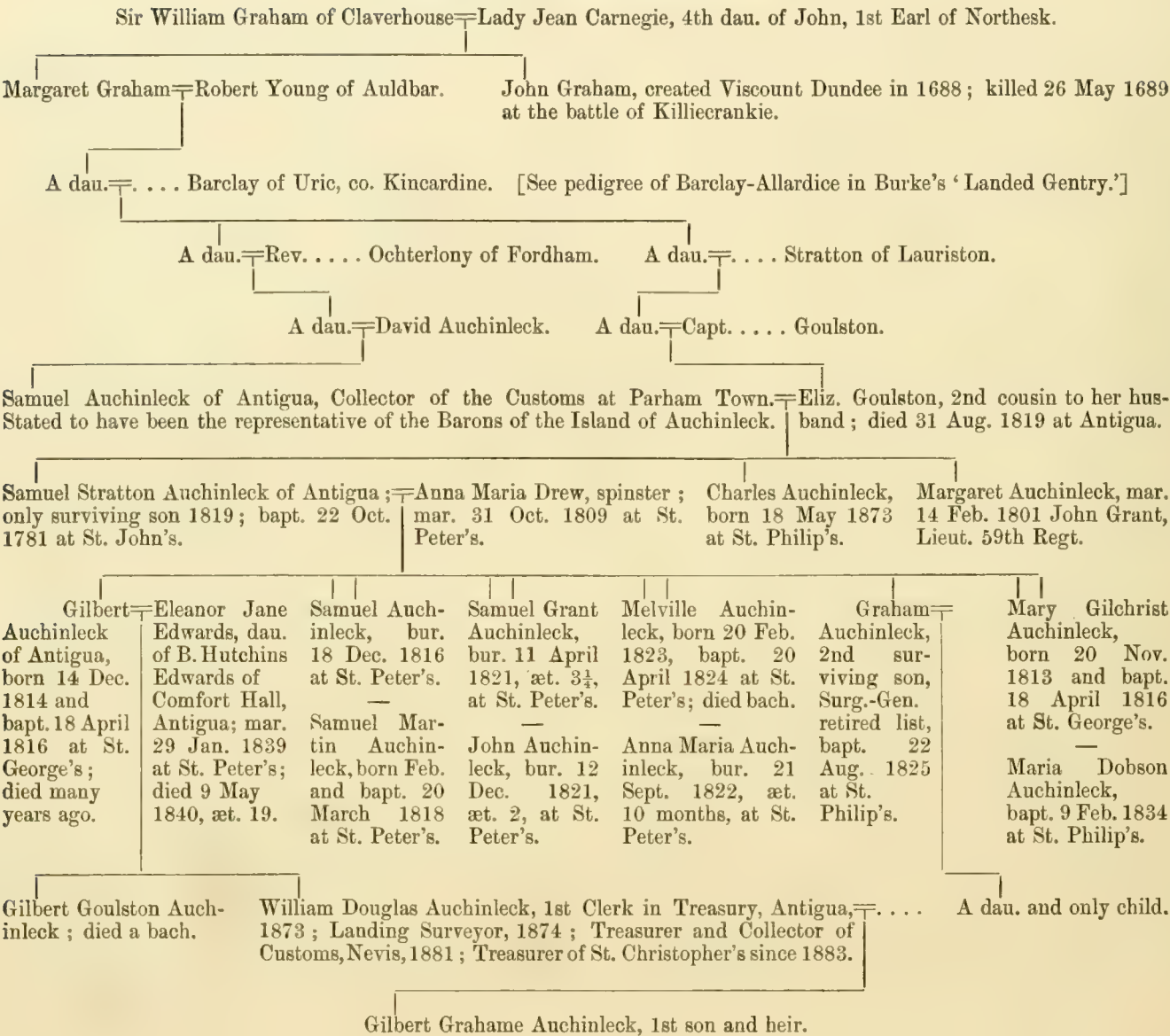
1716 Dec. 12 Ulick Athy.  
 1731 Sept. 30 John s. of Geo. Athy.  
 1733 Mar. 26 Eliz. d. of Geo. Athy.  
 1737 April 25 Mary d. of George Athey.  
 1738 June 8 Mary y<sup>e</sup> d. of George Athey.  
 1739 Nov. 14 Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup> d. of George Athey.  
 1739 Jan. 30 Tabitha y<sup>e</sup> w. of George Athey.  
 1739 Mar. 6 George Athey of this Island.  
 1740 Oct. 12 Honour the w. of Serjant Athey.

This family was apparently of Irish descent.

Pedigree of Auchinleck.



ARMS.—*Argent, three bars sable.*  
CREST.—*An ear of wheat bearded proper.*



Extract from a Memorandum of the Auchinleck family, left by A. M. Auchinleck, widow of Samuel Auchinleck, grandfather of William Douglas Auchinleck.

The first we know of the Auchinlecks was in the reign of David I. of Scotland, contemporary of Henry I. of England, who gave a grant of lands in the east of Scotland to an Auchinleck (which deed is in the Registrar's office in Edinburgh).

The Barons of Auchinleck were summoned to Parliament by the earlier Stewart Kings. One of them was murdered by Edward I. with other followers of Wallace at the Burns of Ayr. They always upheld the Stewarts and were strong Jacobites and Episcopalians, and lost a great deal of their property by fine, forfeiture, etc., etc., until only the old Tower remained, which was sold about the time Samuel Auchinleck's father went to Antigua before the American Revolution; he was of a younger branch, but was the last

representative of the family. In an old churchyard in Monarkie near Dundee there is a stone under which nineteen Gilbert Auchinlecks lie buried. Gilbert, eldest son of Samuel Auchinleck, was the 22nd or 23rd of the name. The Auchinlecks intermarried with the Douglasses, Grahams, Ogilvies, and other good families of the east of Scotland, and at some period one of them acquired property in Ayrshire which passed to the Boswells, another went to Holland, and his descendants, coming to England, founded the family of Affleck in Norfolk.

Mr. and Mrs. Auchinleck, parents of Samuel Auchinleck, were second-cousins, having one great-great-grandmother, who was Mrs. Young of Auldbar (sister of "Grahame of Claverhouse, Viscount Dundee." Grahame of Claverhouse was descended from a daughter of Robert Bruce); her daughter Miss Young married "Barclay of Ury," whose two daughters married one Mr. Ochterlong of Ford-



ham (a minister), the other Mr. Straton of the family of Lauriston. Miss Straton married Captain Goulston (the Goulstons were a good English family), Miss Ochterlong married David Auchinleck, from whom descended Samuel Auchinleck's father. He married Miss Goulston, and thus the families were united. Samuel Auchinleck and his sister Mrs. Grant were all that lived of a numerous family.

Samuel Auchinleck married and had 3 sons and 4 daughters:—

1st. Gilbert the eldest married and had two sons—namely:—

Gilbert Goulston, died unmarried.

William Douglas, married, whose eldest son is

Gilbert Grahame, aged 8 years.

2nd. Grahame, Surgeon-General in the . . . Regiment, now retired. Has no sons, one daughter.

3rd. Melville, who died unmarried.

Copy of a letter from Rev. John Reid:—

Monikie Manse, Forfarshire.

1st April 1886.

W. D. Auchinleck, Esq., St. Christopher,

My Dear Sir,

Your letter of the 4th March came to hand last week, and I have since tried to gather together some information regarding the lands and the family of Auchinleck. Unfortunately our Session Registers were fully 30 years ago removed to Edinburgh, to the General Register House there. Our sources of information are thus most seriously limited—though on payment of certain fees I suppose the documents would be open to search and inspection.

As far as I can make out, the lands of Auchinleck, in this parish, gave rise, at a very early period, to the surname of Auchinleck—originally, as it would seem, “Aghelck.” The first known proprietor is said to have been Mathew le Naper de Aghelck, who lived towards the end of the 13th century. The family held the lands upwards of 300 years. But one account I have seen carried the possession back to the time of David I., 150 years earlier. This account says they were bestowed by charter from him. The chief of the family is said to have been hereditary armour-bearer to the Earls of Crawford. The family were well known in Dundee, eight miles to the south-west. Several of them were burgesses and some of them magistrates. James was provost in 1593 and William in 1619. In 1610 Gilbert Auchinleck succeeded his father Robert, and it is said there are certain tombstones in an ancient burying ground in Dundee known as “the Howff,” which have armorial bearings of the family. It appears there was quite a considerable succession of Gilbert Afflecks (as the property has for a long time been called), though one account says that in 1665 Gilbert Auchinleck of that Ilk was restored in the lands, and that he was probably the last owner of that family, having sold them. This of course might not take place till perhaps nearly the very close of the 17th century. But thus there would be allowed for the long line of Gilberts only about ninety years, if the one of 1610 were the first of them. Before the present church was built, which was in 1812, there was an aisle at the back of the old one, which the proprietors of Affleck had as their burial place. But as far as I know, all that remains in the shape of monument is an old stone built into the front wall of the present church. It is so high that it is scarcely possible to say, accurately, what is on it. It has, however, a shield or coat of arms with the letter G on the one side, and the letter A on the other, with a date below, which may be 1578 or 1678.

The castle still stands, and has within my own memory been greatly improved, or at least substantially repaired. It is said to have been built by one or other of the Auchinlecks about the middle of the 15th century. It appears to have been inhabited till some time in the earlier half,

perhaps, of that century. A house had been built quite adjoining it, and this house was greatly enlarged and improved about thirty years ago by a Mr. Mitchell, who had acquired the property by purchase. You may not perhaps be aware that there is a parish of the name of Auchinleck in Ayrshire, and I suspect that in the accounts given there is some little confusion between the two in regard to the families. I may mention further that I have found the name of one Andro Auchinleck as the minister, in 1574, of three neighbouring parishes—Burly, Monfield, and Murroes. But I have not discovered whether he was one of the family or not. If I find anything more worthy of being communicated, I shall be glad to write to you; and I am,

Yours faithfully,

JOHN REID.

ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Buried.*

1781 Dec. 1 . . . Auchinleck (infant).  
1782 Nov. 24 Christian Auchinleck.  
1783 May 18 Charles s. of Samuel Auchinleck.  
[8 May in duplicate entry. V.L.O.]  
1783 June 1 Charles Auchinleck s. of John & Sarah Auchinleck.

*Baptized.*

1825 Aug. 22 Graham s. of Samuel & Anne Maria Auchinleck.  
1834 Feb. 9 Maria Dobson d. of Samuel & Anne Maria Auchinleck, Wickhams, St. Philip's, Planter.

ST. PETER'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Buried.*

1816 Dec. 18 Samuel s. of Samuel Auchinleck, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & his Wife, in Parham burying Ground.  
1821 April 11 Samuel Grant Auchinleck s. of Samuel Auchinleck & his Wife, 3 years & 3 months old.  
1821 Dec. 12 John s. of Samuel Auchinleck & Elizabeth his Wife, 2 years old.  
1822 Sept. 21 Anna Maria d. of Samuel Auchinleck and his Wife, aged 10 months.

*Married.*

1809 Oct. 31 Samuel Auchinleck, Planter, and Ann Drew, spinster.  
1839 Jan. 29 Gilbert Auchinleck of Wickhams, St. Peter's Parish, & Eleanor Jane Edwards of Comfort Hall.

*Baptized.*

1818 Mar. 20 Samuel Martin s. of Samuel Auchinleck, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and his wife, 7 weeks old, at Mrs. Drew's in Parham, privately.  
1824 April 20 Melville s. of Samuel Auchinleck & Anne his wife was at Morris's Estate received into the Church, having been previously Baptized by Mr. Taylor, a Moravian Missionary; b. the 20 day of Feb. 1823.

ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

1779 July 25 David the s. of David Auchinleck & Eliz. his wife.  
1781 Oct. 22 Samuel Stratton the s. of Sam<sup>l</sup> Auchinleck & Eliz. his wife.

*Married.*

1801 Feb. 14 John Grant (Lieut. 59th Regt.) to Margaret Auchinleck. Lic.

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

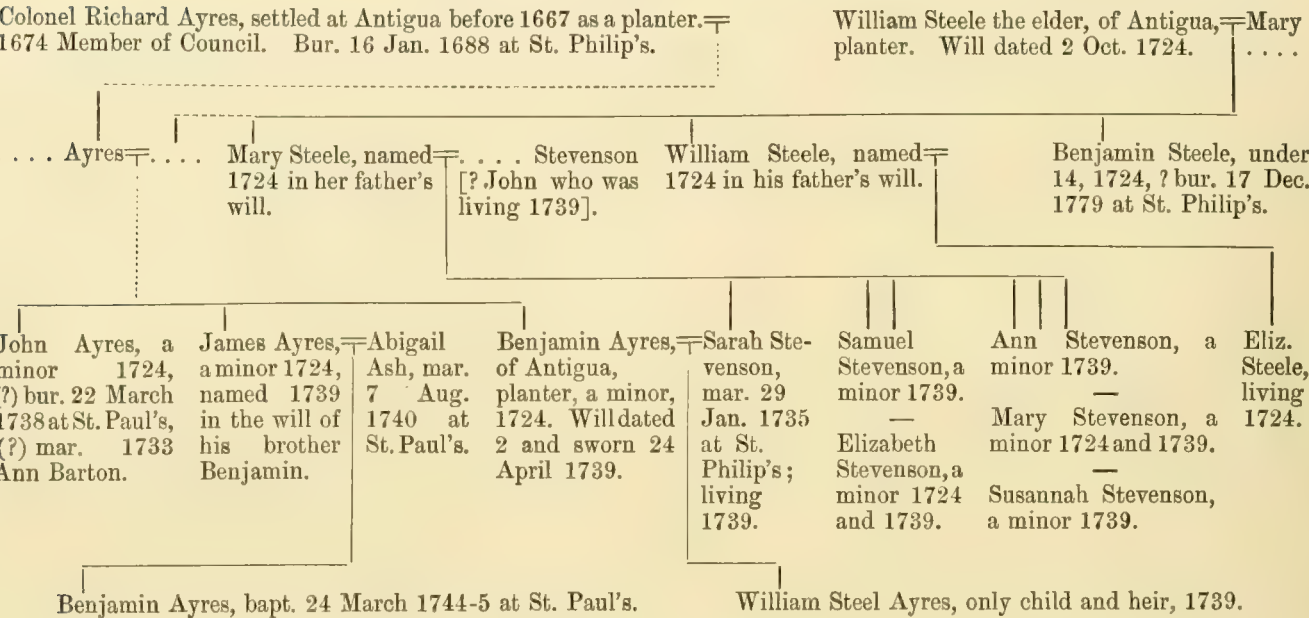
1816 April 18 Mary Gilchrist, d. and Gilbert, s. of Samuel Auchinleck and his wife, born Nov. 20 1813 & son Dec. (? 14) 1814.

1819, Aug. 31. In the Island of Antigua, at the residence of her only son, Samuel Auchinleck, esq., the representative of the ancient Barons of that Isle, a gallant and distinguished Lowland race, alluded to in Miss Porter's historic novel of the 'Scottish Chiefs,' Elizabeth, relict of the late Samuel Auchinleck, esq., many years Collector of the Customs at Antigua, etc. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 284.)

In the north aisle of St. John's Cathedral, on a white marble cross :—

IN  
MEMORY OF  
MARY AUCHINLECK  
DIED JULY 13<sup>th</sup> 1881.

Pedigree of Ayres.



Benjamin Ayers, Planter. Will dated 2 April 1739. To my wife a negro, a horse and saddle of £20 value and all my household goods. To my brother-in-law Sam<sup>l</sup> Stevenson £20 at 21. To my sister-in-law Eliz. Stevenson £20 at 21. To my brother-in-law Nath<sup>l</sup> Bacon £20 at 21. To my brother James Ayers all my clothing. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Steel Ayers all my estate. To my sister-in-law Ann Stevenson £20 at 21. To Mary Stevenson £20 at 21. To Susannah Stevenson £20 at 21. John Stevenson, W<sup>m</sup> Hunt, and John Bacon to be Executors. Witnessed by John Bacon, John Marchant, John Stephenson. Before W<sup>m</sup> Mathew, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared John Bacon and was sworn 24 April 1739. Recorded 13 May 1740.

W<sup>m</sup> Steele of Antigua, planter. Will dated 2 Oct. 1724. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Steele 1s. To my dau. Mary Stevenson £25. To my wife Mary my household goods. To my 3 grandsons John, Benj<sup>n</sup> & Jas. Ayres £25 each at 21. To my granddau<sup>r</sup>s Mary and Eliz<sup>th</sup> Stevenson £25 each at 21. To my granddau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Steele 10 acres I live on and 4 negros. All residue to my son Benj<sup>n</sup> Steele at 14. John Lightfoot, Rich<sup>d</sup> Baker, John Ledeatt, and Jo. Fowler Executors, and a pistole each for a ring. Witnessed by Tim. Singin, W<sup>m</sup> Henry Swan.

ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.  
*Married.*

- 1733....ber 27 John Ayres & Anne Barton. Lic.
- 1740 Aug. 7 Mr James Ayres & M<sup>rs</sup> Abigail Ash.
- 1749 Nov. 9 Mr James Erwin and M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Ayres, widow. Lic.

- Buried.*
- 1738 Mar. 22 M<sup>r</sup> John Ayres.
  - 1739 April 6 M<sup>r</sup> Benjamin Ayres.
- Baptized.*
- 1744-5 Mar. 24 Benjamin s. of M<sup>r</sup> James Ayres and Abigail his wife.
- ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.
- Married.*
- 1735 Jan. 19 Benjamin Ayres, Planter, to Sarah Stevenson.
- Buried.*
- 1688 Jan. 16 Coll<sup>o</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Eyers.
  - 1779 Dec. 17 Benjamin Steel.
- ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.
- Buried.*
- 1754 Mar. 10 Nath<sup>l</sup> Ayers.
  - 1760 Feb. 2 William Ayres.

- 1667. Captain Richard Ayres claims 33 acres at Bermudian Valley, granted to him by Colonel Carden.
- 1668. Captain Richard Ayres, 40 acres at Nonsuch. Surveyed 21 April.
- 1668. Captain Richard Ayres, patent for 158½ acres.
- 1670, Sept. 10. Robert Eyres of Nevis, merchant. Letter of attorney to Fra. Carlile of Antigua, merchant, and George Attorney of Antigua, planter.
- 1673-4. Captain Richard Ayres, 26 acres granted by Governor Ph. Warner 26 Feb. 1673. Surveyed 14 March ; also a grant of Green Island near Nonsuch.
- 1674. Richard Ayres, then a Member of Council of Antigua.
- 1675. Captain Richard Ayres, 40 feet by 50 feet in Bridge Town, granted by Governor Row. Williams 28 Sept. Surveyed 8 Oct.



## Family of Baijer.

Bastiaen Baijer of London, Esq. Will dated 17 June 1701; proved 26 Oct. 1704 by the Executors. (195 Ash.) Recorded at Antigua 17 June 1705. To be buried in the Dutch Church in Austin Fryars, and a large bleue stone to be placed over my grave with my name thereon. £100 to the elders and £100 to the poor of the church. £10 to my friend Mr. Emilius van Cuilemburg, minister. £2 to the reader and £5 to the sexton, Van de Felde. 2000 lbs. of Muscovado sugar yearly for twelve years to the poor of St. John's Division, Antigua. 1000 lbs. of sugar yearly for twelve years to the poor of Old North Sound Division. My diamond ring of seven stones and my watch to my honoured nephew Francois van Bredehoff, Esq., Heer van Oosthuysen, and a diamond ring to his lady. All my gold rings, buttons, &c., to my nephew Adrian van Bredehoff, Heer van Ettersum, son of the said Francois van Bredehoff and of my deceased niece Johanna Hamell, dau. of my deceased sister Cathrin Baijer. £50 each to my nephews Johan van Bredehoff Heere van Pylswaert and Jacob Josias van Bredehoff, sons of the said Francois van Bredehoff and of my niece Joanna Hamell. All my silver plate to my niece Elisabet van Bredehoff, Lady of Schonewall, wife of the Heer van Schonewall, dau. of Francois van Bredehoff and of Joanna Hamell. £60 to my niece Mary Stevens, widow of Pieter Marcys, dau. of my sister Joanna Baijer, deceased. £20 each to my nephews Cornelius Voeghen and John Marcys, sons of my niece Mary Stevens. To my beloved nephew John Otto Baijer, son of my deceased sister Gertrug Baijer, £1600 in two bonds, one of £600 on lands in Norfolk of Mr. John Cotton, the other of £1000 in Lincolnshire of Mr. Tho. Lake, to him and to his son Bastiaen Otto Baijer. Also three pieces of plate—a bason, eure, and trenchard of German work—left me by the late Mr. Pieter Coene, all my linen and books. £300 to my servants John Blagburn, John Stenny coachman, and my maid Mary Hosier. My said coachman to also have £8 ground rent of a tenement in Petty France in the possession of Joseph Moseley of Barbican, which I purchased of John Smith for twenty years from 25 Dec. 1699, and my coach and two horses. £30 to my servant Tho. Sutton. To Edward Boucher £24 yearly out of £64 he pays as rent for twelve houses in Petty France. £20 to my old servant Mary Craven, widow. £5 to Mrs. Anne Mott. 20s. rings to Madame Mary Gillmore, Madame Cathrin Weymans, Mr. John Miller, Madame Sarah Turney, Madame Rachel Tudway, and her son Clement Tudway. My clock to Mr. Isaac Firth; his brother Joseph. £3 to Richard Hoe. £3 to John Kitching. To Timothie Pollard and all the elders and deacons of the Dutch Church, 15s. rings. 20s. rings to General Christopher Codrington, Colonel Rowland Williams, John Yeamans, Esq., Colonel Edward Byam, Captain John Frye, John Tory, Mr. Joseph Martyn, Captain Christopher Jefferson, Mr. John Reynold, Mr. Joseph Wright, My Lady Stapleton, and Madame Hill. 15s. rings to Mr. Pieter Vinck, Mr. Richard Cary, jun., and Mr. Joseph Cary, Captain Michael White, Mr. Henry Pollington, Capt. Joseph Andrewes, Capt. Richard Tudway, Capt. John Hentie, Mr. John Thurlby, Mr. Abraham Dolens, Mr. Tobias Sedgwick, Mr. Mambey and Mrs. Mambey, Mr. Robert Brown and Mrs. Brown, Mr. Robert Chappell, Mr. George Arundell, Mr. George Turney, Mr. Arthur Turney, Mr. Tho. Powell, Mr. Ralph Willis, Mr. Jacob Malsted, Mr. Archibald Hutcheson, Mr. John Callandrin, Dr. Daniel Mackinnen, Mr. Jonathan Palfreeman, Mr. Tobias Bowell, Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Freeman, W<sup>m</sup> Bromley, Esq., and Major Joseph Crisp. £3 to Mr. John King, apothecary, Madame Cary, the wife of Richard Cary, and their two dau's. To Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary £40 and a silver caudle cup, which I had of

Madame Mercy Walsh. To Mr. Jasper van de Bosch £40 and a silver salt-cellar. £40 to Mr. Henry van Berchem. 6000 lbs. of sugar yearly to my two nephews, Cornelius Voeghen and John Marcys, brothers. To my nephew John Otto Baijer my plantation of 266 acres in North Sound Division for life, then to his younger sons, Nicolas and Baijer. To my nephew Bastiaen Otto Baijer, eldest son of my nephew John Otto Baijer, a moiety of my plantation of 588 acres in St. John's Division at 25, and the other moiety to his father for life, and then the whole to revert to him and his heirs male, and in default to his next brother Nicolas the second son, then to his brother Baijer the third son, then to the dau's of my nephew John Otto Baijer. A £50 diamond ring to my niece the wife of my nephew John Otto Baijer. All my negros now leased to Colonel Rowland Williams to my nephew John. 100 acres left me by the late John Hamlin and 5000 lbs. of sugar each to my nieces the dau's of my nephew John Otto Baijer. 20s. rings to Dr. Leech, minister of St. Peter's the poor in Broad Streete, Mr. Tho. Lake and Mr. John Cotton. 1000 lbs. of sugar to my godson Rob<sup>t</sup> Carden of Antigua. All residue to my nephew John Otto Baijer. The residue of my English estate to my nephews and nieces in Holland. Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary, Esq., of Antigua, Mr. Jasper van de Busch, elder of the Dutch Church, and Mr. Henry van Berchem, merchant, Executors. Colonel Row<sup>l</sup>d Williams, Colonel Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Captain John Frye, and John Frye, jun., Esq., overseers. Witnessed by Isaac Firth, Dan. Gill, Rich<sup>d</sup> Hoe, John Maletede, and John Kitching. *Codicil* dated 17 July 1704. The legacies to Mr. Emilius van Cuilemburg, Mr. Pieter Vinck, deceased, Capt. John Andrews, John Henty, Mr. Tho. Lake, and John Cotton, to be void. £1000 to my niece Mary Stevens, widow. £8 to Mr. Bishop, now minister of the Dutch Church. Madame Sarah van Berchem. £8 to Mrs. Agnes Perry. £4 to Timothie Pollard. 3000 lbs. of sugar yearly, not 6000, to my two nephews Cornelius Voeghen and John Marcys. Mrs. White, widow of Capt. Richard White. Madame Van de Busch, wife of Mr. Jasper van de Busch. Witnessed by Jas. Noke, Rich<sup>d</sup> Hoe, Jn<sup>o</sup> Kitching, Anthony Chester. My father's and my sister's pictures below in the parlour I desire may be sent to my nephews in Holland.

---

Bastian Otto Baijer of Antigua, gent. Will dated 1 March 1715; proved 1 April 1718 by Gratia Otto Baijer, the widow and relict; power reserved to Hon. Byam, Capt. John Otto Baijer, Hon. Col. W<sup>m</sup> Thomas and Hon. Col. John Frye (73 Tenison). One moiety of my estate to my only dau. Maria Burket Otto Baijer, and to her heirs, and in default to my wife. To my dear wife Gratia the other moiety, together with the moiety of 100 acres in St. John's Division, bounded N. with the road called East and West line, E. with Col. John Hamilton, W. with Capt. Tho. Oysterman, S. with Col. Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver. The Hon. Governor Byam, my father Capt. John Otto Baijer, Hon. Col. W<sup>m</sup> Thomas, Hon. Col. John Fry, and my wife Gratia, Executors and Guardians. Witnessed by Walter Sydgenten, Edwin Devereux, Elizabeth Margin.

---

Will of Mary Burkett of Ramsbury, co. Wilts, widow of Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Burkett, of Dedham, co. Essex, names her sister Gratia Atkinson. They were both dau's of Samuel Cox.

---

Pedigree of Baijer.



ARMS ON TOMB OF CAPTAIN JOHN OTTO-BAIJER, 1727.—. . . three (*fircones*?) . . . impaling . . . a lion rampant . . .  
CREST.—A *de mi-lion rampant couped regardant holding in dexter paw a (?) fircone.*

. . . Baijer. His portrait mentioned in his son's will.

. . . Otto. (John Otto, owner of lands in Antigua 1667.)	Gertrug Baijer, mar. before 1657; died before 1701.	Sebastian Baijer, Col. of Militia and Member of Council, Antigua; bur. in Dutch Church, Austin Friars, 26 Oct. 1704. Will dated 17 June 1701, proved 26 Oct. 1704 (195 Ash). Owned large plantations in St. John's parish; ob. bach.	[? Nicholas Baijer of Antigua, Esq.; died between 1672 and 1678; ? brother of Bastian.]	Joanna, mar. . . . Stevens. Cathrin, mar. . . . Hamell.	Naha. Baijer, living 1673; perhaps bro. of Bastian.
--	---	--	---	---	---

Anne Carter, mar. at St. John's 1706; died 21 June 1726, æt. 44. M.I. Will dated 4 Feb. 1725, proved 2 March 1727 (92 Brooke). 2nd wife.	John Otto-Baiger, heir to his uncle Baijer, whose name he took; died 14 Feb. 1724-5, æt. 67, bur. at St. John's 5 Feb. 1724. M.I. there. Will dated 16 July 1722, proved 2 March 1727 (91 Brooke).	Mary, mar. before 1681; bur. at St. John's 15 Sept. 1706. 1st wife.
--	--	---

Anna Maria Otto-Baijer, bapt. at St. John's 24 Dec. 1713; of All-hallows Barking, Spinster. Adm'on granted to her brother 10 May 1737.	Edward Otto-Baijer, President of Council, Antigua, bapt. at St. John's 24 Feb. 1709; bur. there 10 March 1779. Joined the Royston Club 1754. Will dated 10 Jan. and proved 5 Aug. 1779 (334 Warburton). Inherited Lady Cook's plantation of 536 acres and Five Islands of 215 acres.	Gratia, dau. of Samuel Cox and sister of Mary, wife of Rev. William Burkett of Dedham, Essex; mar. 2nd husband, Benjamin A. Atkinson; both living 1748.	Bastian Otto-Baijer, Captain of Militia; under 25, 1701; died 4 March 1715, æt. 34, bur. 5 March. M.I. St. John's. Will dated 1 March 1715, proved 1 April 1718 (73 Tenison).	Nicholas Otto-Baijer, bur. at John's 21 Oct. 1716; bach.
--	--	---	---	--

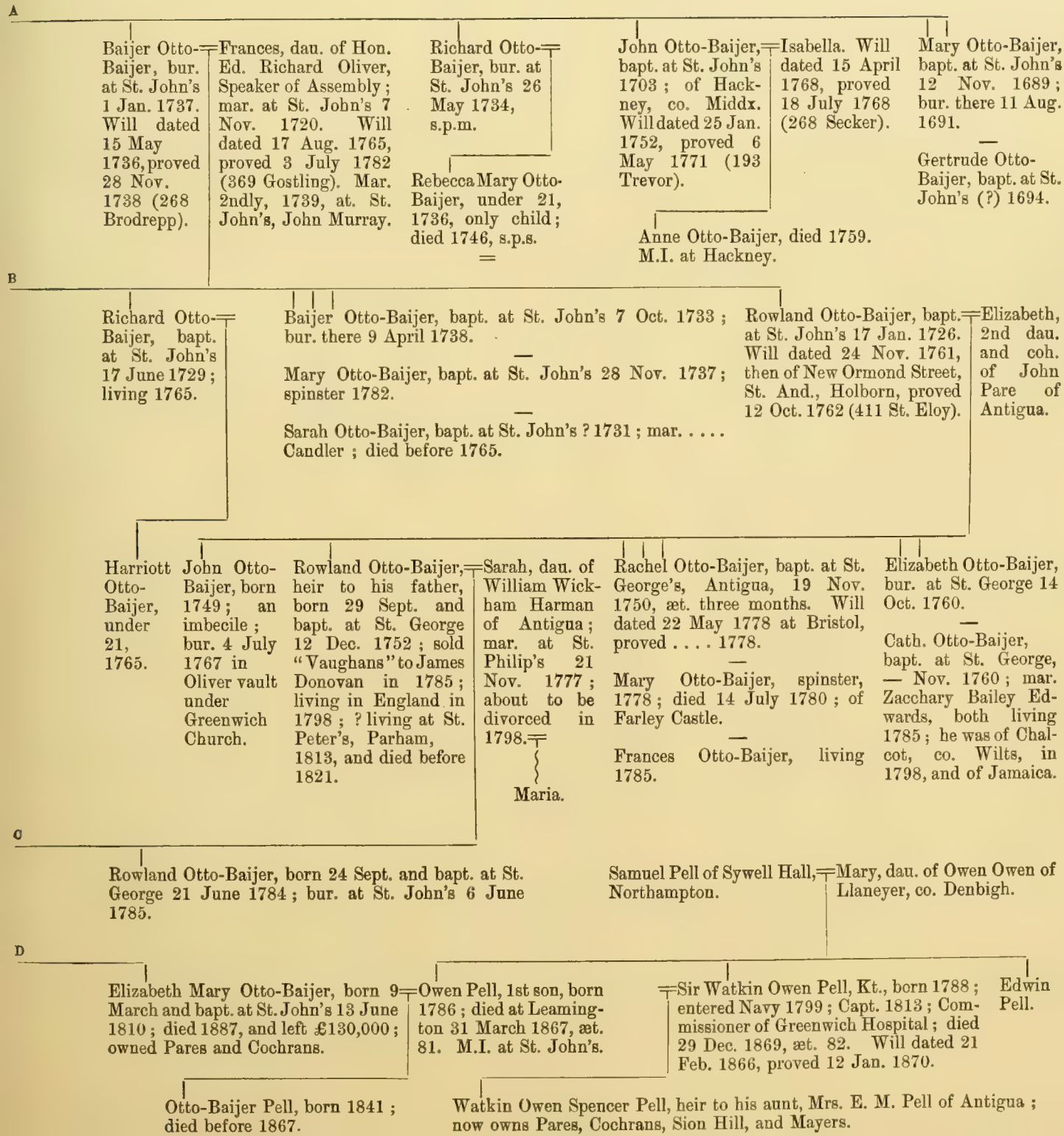
John Otto-Baijer, Capt. 38th Regt., Member of H.M. Council, born <i>circa</i> 1751; died 10 May 1817, æt. 66, bur. at St. John's 11 May 1817. Will dated 28 Nov. 1816, proved 4 Oct. 1817 (502 Effingham).	Sophia, 3rd dau. of Right Hon. Benjamin Sullivan of Cork; mar. 14 Aug. 1779 at St. George's, Hanover Square.	Maria Burket Otto-Baijer, only child. Adm'on of her estate granted to her mother 15 Jan. 1717.	John Otto-Baijer, 1st son and heir, Colonel of Militia, bapt. at St. John's 15 Jan. 1722; living at Franklyn, near Exeter, 1767; bur. at St. Thomas, near Exeter, 8 Nov. 1790. M.I. there. Will dated 8 June 1790, proved 1 July 1791.	Sarah, dau. of Drewry Ottley of St. Christopher's; bur. 27 April 1796. M.I. St. Thomas by Exeter.	Bastian Otto-Baijer, born 1724; of New Coll., Oxford; matriculated 17 June 1741, æt. 17; bur. 3 Jan. 1745 at St. John's. Will dated 31 Dec. 1745.	Margaret Nicholls, mar. at St. John's 29 Oct. 1745; she mar. 2ndly at St. John's 4 Jan. 1746 Harry Webb.
--	--	--	--	---	---	--

1. John Otto-Baijer, officer in the Army 1816.	Baijer Otto-Baijer of Bentinck Street, born 1761; heir to his father 1790; died 25 Feb. 1839, æt. 78. M.I. at Amersham, co. Bucks.	Ann Blizard, dau. of Henry Hodge and widow of Langford Lovell; bapt. at St. John's 10 March 1746; mar. there Nov. 1797; died 22 Sept. 1826, æt. 80. M.I. at Amersham.	Edith and Elizabeth Otto-Baijer, both single, 1790.	Anne Otto-Baijer, 3rd wife of Thomas Okes, M.D., of Exeter. He died 25 May 1797. M.I. at Exeter Cath. She died at Hackney 1835, æt. 85.	Barbara Otto-Baijer, bapt. at St. Thomas near Exeter, 29 July 1767; living 1790; mar. Robert Patch.
2. Richard Otto-Baijer, living 1816 in India.			Sarah Otto-Baijer, bapt. at St. John's 10 Sept. 1745.	Fanny Otto-Baijer, living 1790; mar. William Cazell; he bur. 17 Aug. 1791. M.I. at St. Thomas by Exeter.	Mary Otto-Baijer, widow of . . . Williams 1790.
Sophia Otto-Baijer, ex'trix to her father 1816.					

William Otto-Baijer, bapt. at St. George's 1 Jan. 1780, bur. at St. John's 14 Feb. 1785.	Samuel Otto-Baijer, Member of Council and Chief Baron of Court of Exchequer; of "Pares;" bapt. at St. George's 1 May 1782; died at Philadelphia 20 Dec. 1835, æt. 54.	Elizabeth Mary, dau. of . . . Edwards of Dove Hall, Jamaica, niece of Bryan Edwards, M.P. for Southampton; died 1813, æt. 26, at Dove Hall, Jamaica.
--	---	--

Dr. James Heath, mar. at St. Paul's 26 Oct. 1839; bur. at Montserrat. 2nd husband.	Louisa Manning, dau. of William Eales Ledeatt. Captain F. C. Peter of H.M. Ordnance Department; he died at Parham 11 June 1865. Mar. 4thly, Rev. Robert Ralstan Abbot, who died at Sevenoaks 18 Dec. 1886. She died 10 April 1885.	Rowland Archibald Otto-Baijer, mar. at St. Paul's 26 Sept. 1837; died 24 Nov. 1837, æt. 25. 1st husband.
--	--	--





John Otto Baijer of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 16 July 1722; proved 2 March 1727 by Rev. James Field; power reserved to John Burke and Christopher Stoodley, the other Executors. (91 Brooke.) To my Executors in trust for twenty-one years my plantation which I lately purchased of the Lady Eliz. Cooke and John Cooke, Esq., also my plantation at Five Islands where I now dwell, and charge the former with payment of two-thirds and the latter one-third of all my debts, etc. To my wife Ann my messuage in St. John's Town, now in the occupation of Mrs. Eliz. Theyer and Mr. Gilbert Fleming, also two other parcels of lands and a house in the tenure of Mrs. Frances Tempest, also a house and 1 acre adjoining Otto's pasture, which last were given me by John Evans, late of this island, smith, deceased, and after my wife's death to my children, also the use of my jewells, plate, household goods, and furniture, then among all my children equally, also my chariott and coach horses, one of my best riding horses and five negros. £2000 to my dau. Anna Maria Otto Baijer at 21, charged on the Cooke plantation, £500 c. charged on the Five Islands estate, £100 c. yearly for maintenance till 21, and 3 negros. My 100 acres lying in the body of this island, which descended to me as heir-at-law to my uncle Bastian Baijer, with the mills, negros, to my son Richard and his heirs, subject to the lease I granted to Mr. Daniel Hunt, and in default to my son John, then to my son Edward, then to my dau. Anna Maria, also £60 c. yearly. To my son John, in case he shall and until he doth intermarry with a sister of the whole or halfe blood of Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver of this island, my Five Islands plantation and the moiety of 118 negros there, but should he so marry or in default of issue male, to my son Edward, then to my dau. Anna Maria, then to my son Rich<sup>d</sup>. The Cooke plantation and the other moiety of the 118 negros to my son Edward, also the survivors of 10 negros I bought of Mr. Edward Chester, sen., out of the ship Royal Africa, and in default to my dau. Anna Maria, but she and her descendants to take the name of Otto Baijer, and then to my son John, then to my son Rich<sup>d</sup>. My Monteth punch bowl to be an heirloom & to go to the possessor of the mansion on the Cooke plantation, also my books. My wife to be Guardian. £30 c. to Mrs. Catherine Fleming the wife of my friend Mr. Gilbert Fleming. £30 c. to the poor of St. John's parish. £50 c. to my goddau. Mary Field. All residue of personal estate to my wife. To be buried in St. John's churchyard near my former wife & children. £100 for my funeral. My wife, my friends George Thomas, Esq., Rev. James Field, & John Burke, Merchant, all of this island, Executors, £15 to each of them for mourning. Witnessed by James Gamble, Phil. Reynolds, Gilb<sup>t</sup> Fleming. *Vera copia* Way<sup>ll</sup> Smith, secret.

*Codicil.* I revoke everything to my son John, & give to my dau. Anna Maria my Five Islands plantation, & in default to my son Edward. To my son John £50 c. yearly. The legacy of £2000 to my dau. Anna Maria to be null. My son Baijer being very well provided for 1s. only, & revoke all bequests in reversion to him. To the son of my said son Baijer now born, all the estate which might descend to my right heirs. Revoke the appointment of Geo. Thomas as an Executor, & nominate Mr. Christopher Stoodley in his place. Dated 14 Dec. 1723. Before Hon. Edward Byam, Esq., Lieut.-Governor, appeared the three witnesses, & were sworn on 18 Feb. 1724. Recorded at St. John's, fo. 139, Lib. T.

Ann Otto-Baijer of St. John's Parish, Antigua, widow. Will dated 4 Feb. 1725, 12 George; proved 2 March 1727 by James Field. (92 Brooke.) £20 c. to my good friend Eliz., wife of Giles Watkins of Antigua, Esq. £20 c. to my goddau. Cath. Fleming, dau. of Gilb<sup>t</sup> Fleming, Esq. £30 c. to the poor of St. John's parish. 40s. rings to my Executors & their wives. My  $\frac{1}{8}$  share of the ship Duke of

Gloucester, gold snuff-box, and toothpick-case, a pair of gold shoe-buckles, a five-guinea piece of gold, & my own wedding-ring to my son Edward at 21. My gold watch, diamond earrings, pearl necklace, pair of gold buttons, my mother's wedding ring, a gold 4-pistole piece, & 3 pieces of old broad gold called Jacobus's or Carolus's, & 3 negros to my dau. Anna Maria at 21. Rev. James Field, Rector of St. John's, John Burke, Merchant, Gilb<sup>t</sup> Fleming, Esq., & Ashton Warner, Esq., all of this island, & Mr. Humphry Hill of London, Merchant, Guardians & Executors. All residue equally to my son & dau. Witnessed by Rachel Gamble, Grizell Watkins, Alice Fordham, Thos. Tempest. Before Hon. Edwd. Byam, Lieut.-Governor, appeared Rachel Gamble & was sworn 21 Oct. 1727. Recorded 23 Oct. 1727. *Vera copia* Way<sup>ll</sup> Smith, secret.

Maria Burkett Otto-Baijer, late of North Sound, Antigua, decd. 15 . . . 1717 adm'on to her Mother Gratia Otto-Baijer, wid.

Anna Maria Otto-Baijer, of Allhallows Barking, spinster. Adm'on 10 May 1737 to Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq., the brother.

Baijer Otto-Baijer of Antigua, planter. Will dated 15 May 1736; proved 28 Nov. 1738 by Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq. Power reserved to Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver, Row<sup>l</sup>d Oliver, & John Frye the younger, Esqrs. (268 Brodropp.) Recorded also at Antigua 2 March 1737. About to depart to Great Britain. To my dearly loved wife Frances above her dower 3 negros, all furniture, & live stock. My North Sound plantation of 266 acres to my son Bastian Otto-Baijer, charged with £105 yearly I am bound to pay to my brother John Otto-Baijer. £1000 to my son Row<sup>l</sup>d Otto-Baijer at 21, & £50 yearly till then for maintenance, & 2 negros. £1000 to my dau. Sarah Otto-Baijer at 21, & £50 yearly till then, & 4 negros. £100 to my niece Rebecca Mary Otto-Baijer, dau. of my deceased brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer, at 21, & £30 c. yearly till then. £20 for mourning to my brother John Otto-Baijer & a 40s. ring. All residue to my son John Otto-Baijer. £1000 each to my sons Rich<sup>d</sup> & Baijer Otto-Baijer at 21, & £50 yearly for maintenance till then, & 2 negros each. To my wife Frances & her sister Ann Oliver each a suit of mourning & a 40s. ring. The like rings to my Executors & £20 suits. My riding-horse I purchased of Mr. Beomount to my brother Edward Otto-Baijer. I am bound to pay £100 yearly to Gratia Atkinson, wife of Benj<sup>n</sup> Andrew Atkinson, formerly widow of my brother Bastian Otto-Baijer. Any future child to have £1000, & £50 yearly maintenance. If more than one, £1500 amongst them, & 40 yearly each. Should my son Bastian die under 21 & without issue, my North Sound plantation to my son Rowland. My brother Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq., my brothers-in-law Rich<sup>d</sup> & Row<sup>l</sup>d Oliver, Esqrs., & John Frye, jun., Esq., Executors & Guardians. Witnessed by John Manwaring, Joseph Clements, Will<sup>m</sup> Wyne.

Bastien Otto-Baijer. Will dated 31 December 1745. All to my wife Marg<sup>t</sup>. Row<sup>l</sup>d Oliver and John Murray Ex'ors. Witnessed by Wal. Sydserfe, Alex<sup>r</sup> Fraser, Jn<sup>o</sup> Abbott. Recorded at St. John's.

John Otto-Baijer of Hummerton in Hackney, Gent. Will dated 25 Jan. 1752, 25 Geo. II. Adm'on 6 May 1771 to Jane Gillet, widow, sole Executrix to Isabella Otto-Baijer, the relict of testator, both deceased, she dying before execution of will. (193 Trevor.) All my estate to my dear wife Isabella Otto-Baijer, & sole Executrix. Witnessed by William Butterfield, Mark-lane, Ellen Kelley at Mr. Otto's, Hummerton, Caesar Lord, Crutched Fryers.



Rowland Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, now of New Ormond Street, St. Andrew, Holborn, Esq. Will dated 24 November 1761; proved 12 October 1762 by Edward Otto-Baijer, the uncle, & John Otto-Baijer, the brother. (411 St. Eloy.) Recorded at Antigua 19 February 1763. To my wife Eliz. plate, linen, coach, & £300. To my daus. Frances, Rachel, Mary, & Cath. Otto-Baijer, & my son Rowland Otto-Baijer £1000 each at 21, & £50 yearly till then. "Whereas my eldest son John Otto-Baijer, of the age of 12 years or thereabouts, labours under an Infirmary & Insanity of mind which may unhappily attend him all his life," I do give him £120 per annum should he so continue, if he recover to have my plantation called Vaughans in North Sound Division. My uncle Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq., my brother John Otto-Baijer, Esq., Rowland Oliver of Nevis, Esq., & Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver the younger of London, Mercht., Ex'ors. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Somers, Rich<sup>d</sup> Limbrey, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Turner.

*1st Codicil.* Dated 26 November 1761. My son Rowland will probably inherit Pares' estate, his mother's.

*2nd Codicil.* Dated 11 May 1762. My son Rowland shall inherit my plantation called Vaughans in any case. Witnessed by Rich<sup>d</sup> Fisher, master of the Crown Inn at Reding, Tho<sup>s</sup> Otter, Ann Gotts, servants to Mr. Rowland Otto-Baijer.

Isabella Otto-Baijer, late of Hampstead, now of Leicester Fields, widow. Will dated 15 April 1768; proved 18 July 1768 by Jane Gillett, widow. (268 Secker.) To my sister Ann Carswell of Dock, near Plymouth, £100. To Eliz. Mackeness residing with Mrs. Gillett, widow, of Leicester Fields, £50. All residue to Jane Gillett, widow, and sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Geo. Green, Rob<sup>t</sup> Askwith. Sworn to 15 July 1768 by George Green of St. Bridget, London, & Robert Askwith his clerk.

Rachel Otto-Baijer, late of Farleigh, co. Somerset, spinster, now at Bristol Hot Wells, co. Glouc. Will dated 22 May 1778; proved 3 July 1778 by Frances, Mary, & Kath. Otto-Baijer. (295 Hay.) To my brother Rowland Otto-Baijer of Antigua, Esq., who is in affluent circumstances, £50 and a guinea ring, & to his wife a like ring. To my uncle Edward Otto-Baijer, my aunt Rachel Warner, my uncle Ashton Warner, and my grandmother Frances Murray guinea rings. To Dr. Peter Renaudet for his care of me in my illness 5 guineas. All residue to my sisters Frances, Mary, and Kath. Otto-Baijer, spinsters, they to be Ex'trices. Witnessed by Ashton Warner, Tho<sup>s</sup> Symons of Bristol.

Edward Otto-Baijer of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 10 January 1779; proved 5 August 1779 by John Otto-Baijer, Esq., the younger. (334 Warburton.) To Sarah Cotterel of Nottingham Street, St. Mary-le-bonne, £1500 & all furniture in my house there; her legacy payable out of £4000 which was placed in the funds for me by Messrs. Staples, Dimsdale & Co., bankers, of London. To Mary Cotterel, dau. of Sarah Cotterel, £20 yearly. I allow Sarah Cotterel £150 a year, which is to be continued till her legacy be paid. To my servant Chas. Cutwell 20 guineas. To my mulatto Jenny £8 c. yearly. To my negro Priscilla £4 c. yearly. To my negro Quasheba £6 12s. c. yearly. Having improved my plantation to the amount of £16,000, this sum is to be paid to the Ex'ors of John Otto-Baijer, Junr., late Capt. of the 38th foot, upon his death. I give him all residue and all my plantations for his

life. On his death they go to the persons entitled to them by the will of my late father, John Otto-Baijer, subject to the payment of the £16,000. I appoint John Otto-Baijer, Junr., sole Ex'or. Witnessed by Thomas Warner, Edward Horne, Tho<sup>s</sup> Stocker. Before the Hon. Tho. Jarvis, Esq., President, appeared the Hon. Tho. Warner, Esq., the Elder, Attorney-General of the Leeward Islands, and Edw<sup>d</sup> Horne of Antigua, Esq., and were sworn 22 March 1779.

Frances Murray, widow. Will dated 17 August 1765; proved 3 July 1782 by Mary Otto-Baijer, spinster, the dau. (369 Gostling.) To my 1st son John Otto-Baijer £50, & whereas he has by deed dated 11 May 1745 covenanted to pay to my Ex'ors £400 in lieu of any claims on the sugar crop on his plantation, I hereby assign his bond to my 2 nephews Rich<sup>d</sup> and Tho. Oliver in Trust for the education of my granddau. Harriot, dau. of my son Rich<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer, at 21. To my son Rich<sup>d</sup> £25. To my nephews Rich<sup>d</sup> & Tho. Oliver £500 in Trust to pay the interest to my son Rich<sup>d</sup> for life. My late son Rowland Otto-Baijer by deed dated 7 Nov. 1749 covenanted to pay to my Ex'ors £200 in lieu of claims to the crops on his plantation, which I also assign to my 2 nephews in trust for apprenticing my grandson John Caudler, son of my late dau. Sarah Caudler. To my sister Ann Watkins £50. All residue to my dau. Mary Otto-Baijer, & sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Marg<sup>t</sup> Webb, Mary Arabella French, Harry Webb.

*Codicil.* Of Wimpole Street. The £500 bequeathed to my son Rich<sup>d</sup> to go after his death to his children by his present wife at 21. Dated 1 May 1780. Witnessed by William Miles, Esther Kimpton, W<sup>m</sup> Merrick, St. Dunstan's Hill, Tower Street.

John Otto-Baijer of Antigua. Will dated 28 November 1816; proved 4 October 1817 by Sophia Otto-Baijer, spinster, the dau. Power reserved to the Right Hon. John Sullivan, Tho. Norbury Kerby, Esq., and John Burke, Esq. (502 Effingham.) Recorded also at Antigua. £100 to my son John Otto-Baijer, he having already received a very considerable sum laid out in his promotion in the Army. My son Rich<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer is already provided for in India. £500 to my godson W<sup>m</sup> James Otto Carr, Lieut. 55th Regt. My house & land in Tanner Street to Sophia Otto, dau. of Frances Clerkley, for life, then to her dau. Frances Gordon, also 7 negros & £700 c. £300 c. to Jane Otto, dau. to Sarah Winter. £700 c. to Henrietta Otto, dau. to Betsey Worlock, & 2 negros. £200 to Betsey Worlock. My two-handled gilt cup, set of French tea-china, & all printed books to my most sincere friend the Hon. Tho. Norbury Kerby. All residue to my dau. Sophia Otto-Baijer. Right Hon. John Sullivan of Reching Park, co. Bucks, my dau. Sophia, Hon. Tho. Norbury Kerby, Esq., & my friend John Burk, Esq., of this island, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Jos. Greenway, John Billinghamurst.

*Codicil.* Dated 29 November 1816. To Sophia Otto, dau. to Frances Clearkley, the house I purchased from James Marshall, also one from Grace Davis. Ex'ors to draw on Messrs. Barnard, Dimsdale & Co. My excellent watch, chain, & seal, with my pair of pistols, to be sent to my son John Otto-Baijer.

John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas, near Exeter. Will proved P.C.C. 1 July 1791.

Admiral Sir Watkin Owen Pell, Knt., R.N., Commander of Greenwich Hospital, died 29 December 1869 at Queen's



House, Greenwich, aged 82. Entered the Navy 1799. Will dated 21 February 1866; proved 12 January 1870, under £30,000. To his wife a life-interest in all his property, and after her death equally to all his children, with remainder to those of his brother Edwin. All real estates to be sold. His wife, Sir Joshua Rowe, Kt., late Chief Justice of Jamaica, and Jno. Ward Nicholls of Greenwich, Ex'ors. (Page 131, 'Illustrated London News,' A° 1870.)

In 1668 Lieut.-Colonel Bastiaen Baijer signed the capitulation of Antigua to the French, and himself conducted most of the correspondence and proceedings.

1667. St. John's Division. Lieut.-Colonel Bastian Baijer claims 500 acres by grant and purchase in St. John's Division. 728 acres in Popeshead, also 140 acres. The 500 acres in St. John's Division by grant from Governor Austin, also 18 acres by grant from Governor Keynell, also 50 acres bought of Rob<sup>t</sup> Hollingworth, & he had a grant from Governor Austin, also 30 acres as Ex'or to John Miller deceased, also 40 acres bought of John Swan & his wife (she was y<sup>e</sup> relict of Tho. Boer), first granted by Austin to W<sup>m</sup> Lawrence and by him sold, also 50 acres granted by Governor Austin to Edw<sup>d</sup> Powell deceased, and by him left to his wife and successor John Roe, & from him to Rob<sup>t</sup> Jessop as adm'or, and so to said Colonel Bastian Baijer, also 20 acres bought of John Jenkin & Patrick Richards granted by Governor Austin to John Thurland, also 20 acres granted by Governor Austin to Edw<sup>d</sup> Pittman deceased, & by his successor W<sup>m</sup> Joslin sold by Egbert Johnson deceased, & so by letters of adm'on to Colonel Baijer, also 100 acres in Popeshead, bought of John Howell & W<sup>m</sup> Joslin, granted by Governor Keynell to said Howell & partners, also 40 acres bought of Tho. Mudd deceased granted by Governor Bunche. Rudolphus Johnson bought of Colonel Baijer 300 acres by said Colonel Baijer bought of Jacob Moulton & others granted by Governor Hen. Austin, mortgaged by Johnson to Peter Coene & John Otto, & now in possession of Colonel Baijer on their behalf as their attorney. (Book of Claims.)

1668. Lieut.-Colonel Bast. Boyare had a patent for 100 acres in Five Islands Division.

1668, Jan. 28. Lieut.-Colonel Bastian Baijer of Antigua grants to his friend Peter Coone of Amsterdam 500 acres in St. John's Division.

1670. Lieut.-Colonel Bast. Byares 70 acres by Governor 7 May 1668. New Division surveyed 22 August 1670.

1671. He was then a Member of Council of Antigua.

1672. Mr. Nicholas Baijer named in deeds of 10 Sept. 1672 and 16 Jan. 1673.

1673, April 10. Naha. Baijer receives a warrant to audit the Treasurer's accounts.

1678. Mr. Nicholas Baijer late of Antigua deceased.

1678, Jan. 17. John Otto, planter, for 3 negroes sells a moiety of 100 acres at Five Islands to Robert Carden.

1679. Mr. John Otto 20 acres granted 5 July by Jer. Watkins, judge. Surveyed 4 Aug.

1679, Aug. 25. John Otto, planter, for 10,000 lbs. sells 100 acres at Five Islands to Robert Carden.

1679, Sept. 15. Mr. William Wainwright, planter, sells 30 mens land to Mr. John Otto, planter.

In 1715 Captain John Otto-Baijer owned the plantation now called Donovans, formerly Vaughans, in St. George's Parish. The letters B. O. B. are carved over a door evidently to record the year the house was built by Baijer Otto-Baijer, Esq. There is a very substantial windmill

still on the estate, and a walled family graveyard, probably built by the Donovans, but there are no traces of any grave-stones.

The Communion plate of St. John's Cathedral includes a handsome, richly chased silver dish, which has in the centre a well-executed representation of the Last Supper in repoussé work. It bears the London hall-mark of 1715-16. Around the edge an inscription records that it was—

“Donum Domini Johannis Otto  
Bayer ad Templum Divi  
Johannis in Antigua.”

1719, Nov. 10. John Otto-Baijer, Esq., & Baijer Otto-Baijer, Gent., state that the Surveyor has run out St. John's 25 feet off their land on the S. side, which has been theirs since 11 April 1688. Their Counsel were W<sup>m</sup> Yeamans and W<sup>m</sup> Hinde, Esqrs. Michael Ayon for the town wardens stated that the line should run from the whitewood tree. On 17 Nov. John Otto-Baijer appeared. The Surveyor-General and Jeremiah Blizard, Esq., had run out his estate according to his patent; the former measurement was erroneous.

1720, Jan. 12. Acknowledgment by John Otto-Baijer, with consent of his wife Anne, of a lease to Dan<sup>l</sup> Hunt.

1724, Feb. 25. Indenture between Rich<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer, Gent., one of the younger sons of John Otto-Baijer, Esq., deceased, of the one part, and Baijer Otto-Baijer, another younger son. They two are now the only younger sons who were living at the date of Bastian Baijer's will. Rich<sup>d</sup> releases his share of the Old North Sound plantation to his brother Baijer for life.

1725, May 1. Indenture between Baijer Otto-Baijer of Antigua, Gent., and Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver of Antigua, Esq., *re* Rich<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer's £60 annuity.

1726, April 21. Indenture between Baijer Otto-Baijer, Esq., and Rowland Oliver, Gent. Whereas Bastian Baijer, formerly of London, deceased, by his will dated 17 June 1701, bequeathed to his nephew John Otto-Baijer, and after latter's decease to the said Jn<sup>o</sup> Otto-Baijer's younger sons Nicholas and Baijer, or any others, his plantation in North Sound, and there was one younger son named Rich<sup>d</sup> not mentioned in the will but by the same mother, and another son born named John by another venter, and another son named Edward. To prevent disputes Baijer Otto-Baijer for 7s. paid for destroying a joint tenancy and heritorship by Rowland Oliver hath released to him the said plantation of 247 acres in St. George's parish North Sound with all slaves. Witnessed by Ashton Warner, Jn<sup>o</sup> Delap.

1753, April 11. Mandamus read at the Council from the Lords Justices appointing Edw<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer a Member of that body.

1754, June 21. Governor Geo. Thomas is directed “to admit and restore Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to his former Rank and Precedency in His Majesty's Council of the Island of Antigua.”

1760, Dec. John Otto-Baijer then an Ensign in the 38th Regiment at Antigua.

1773, June 2. The Hon. Edw. Otto-Baijer informs their Lordships by letter that he is unavoidably prevented from proceeding at present to Antigua by an action at the King's Bench. (Vol. 35., B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1779, Aug. 14. John Otto-Baijer, Esq., to Miss Sophia Sullivan of Richmond in Surrey. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 423.)

1780, July 14. At Clifton, near Bristol, Miss Mary Otto-Baijer of Farley Castle. (*Ibid*, p. 348.)



In 1787-8 John Otto-Baijer, Esq., was owner of a plantation in Five Islands Division, also of Dorfield, Cook's, Dewitts, and Otto-Baijer's.

1793, Oct. 4. Jn<sup>o</sup> Balfour writes from Curzon Street recommending as a Councillor Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Otto-Baijer, "a near connection of mine." His father was for many years President of Antigua. He has a very considerable property, and goes out this season. (29 Colon. Corresp.)

1794, Jan. 5. President J. Stanley writes that Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Otto-Baijer of Ham Common has a very good property, and is descended from a family settled here since the first establishment of the island.

1796. In St. Thomas's Parish, near Exeter, Mrs. Otto-Baijer, relict of John Otto-Baijer, Esq., of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 444.)

1801, Jan. 17. John Otto-Baijer takes the oaths as a Member of Council of Antigua.

Rowland Otto-Baijer was rated for St. Peter's Parham 1796 to 1813. Sam<sup>l</sup> Otto-Baijer 1821—1832. (Vestry Book.)

1817, May 10. At Antigua, aged 76, John Otto-Baijer, Esq., a member of Council in that island, and formerly in the 82nd Regiment. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 569.)

1819. On referring to Close Roll, 1 Geo. IV., Part 14, Nos. 10 and 11, and recorded in the Cochran pedigree, it will be seen that on 9 June 1819 Sam<sup>l</sup> Otto-Baijer agreed to pay £18,000 for the North Sound plantation, late of Archibald Cochran, deceased, of 170 acres and 135 negroes.

1826, Sept. 22. In Bentinck Street, Manchester Square, the wife of Baijer Otto-Baijer, Esq. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 379.)

1831, Dec. 2. At Launceston, after an illness of three weeks, occasioned by a puncture of the hand whilst dissecting, W<sup>m</sup> Patch, Esq., formerly one of the surgeons to the North Devon Infirmary. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 570.)

In 1852 Cooks of 604 acres and Ottos of 578 acres, both in St. John's Parish, were owned by Langford Lovell Hodge.

#### HACKNEY CHURCHYARD.

Tomb of "Anne, daughter of John Otto-Baijer, Esq., 1759." (Lysons's 'Environs of London,' vol. ii., p. 472.)

#### Close Roll, 18 Geo. II., Part 7, No. 25.

Indenture quadrupartite made the 6th June 1744 between Archibald Maclane of Cheapside, linendraper, and George Major of the same place, linendraper, Henry Hurt of St. Paul's Churchyard, Jeweller, of the 1st part, Benjamin Andrews Atkinson of Bridgwater Square, London, Gentleman, and Gratia Atkinson his wife, of the 2nd part; William Mount and Thomas Page of Tower Hill, Stationer, and partners, of the 3rd part; and Mary Burkitt of Ramsbury, co. Wilts, widow, and John Jones of Wood Street, London, cotton merchant, of the 4th part. Whereas by an Indenture of bargain and sale tripartite entered in the High Court of Chancery dated the 22nd Feb. last past, between Benjamin Andrews Atkinson of the 1st part; Archibald Maclane and Duncan Maclane his partner, and George Major and Henry Hurt of the 2nd part; and Rebecca Telforth, James Miller, William Davy and John Harison his partner, Edward Hillersdon, John Burrowes, William Rawlins, William Coe (?), John Pearce, John Shepperd, Salem Owen, Thomas Popiat (?), and Theophilus Price, creditors of Benjamin Andrews Atkinson of the 3rd part; reciting among other things that Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia his wife, or one of them, was seised for the life of Gratia and in her right of a sixth part of a plantation in the Body Division of Antigua, and of the

negros and mulatto slaves, cattle, horses, etc., etc., belonging thereto, which, by an Indenture made the 6th June 1728, they demised to Baijer Otto-Baijer under the yearly rent of £100 ster., payable yearly on the 18th May during the life of Gratia, and no longer, and also reciting that Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia had agreed to convey the said plantation, among other things, to Archibald Maclane, George Major, and Henry Hurt to be sold and in trust for themselves and all other creditors of Benjamin Andrews Atkinson . . . it is witnessed that for the considerations therein mentioned they grant, etc., etc., all that sixth part of a plantation, etc., etc., containing 555 acres then or late in the possession of Baijer Otto-Baijer, Esq., butted and bounded east by the lands of John Tomlinson, sen., Esq., and the Hon. William Mathews, Esq., Lieut.-General of Antigua; north with the lands of John Gamble, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased; south with Sir William Mathew and the lands of Thomas Dewitt; and west with the sea; and also the sixth part of all negroes, etc., etc., and all right of dower, etc., and all the estate, etc., etc., whatsoever either in law or equity of Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia . . . to have and to hold to Archibald Maclane, George Major, and Henry Hurt, in trust, to sell for the best price, and to pay the money among the creditors, as far as it would go towards discharging their debts . . . and whereas in compassion of the circumstances of Gratia Atkinson, William Mount, Thomas Page, Mary Burkitt, and John Jones have, at her request, agreed to advance the several sums following—that is to say: William Mount and Thomas Page £100, Mary Burkitt £150, and John Jones £50—in all, £300—for the absolute purchase of the plantation, and to convey it to Archibald Maclane, George Major, and Henry Hurt, who have agreed to accept, etc., etc., and for securing payment of the said sums, which William Mount, Thomas Page, Mary Burkitt, and John Jones agree to accept without interest, and to take on themselves the hazard of Gratia dying before payment is made. Archibald Maclane, George Major, and Henry Hurt have, at the special request of the others, agreed to convey and assign the said sixth part, etc., etc., to William Mount and Thomas Page in trust . . . and this Indenture witnesseth that, in pursuance of the agreement, and in consideration of the £300, they grant, bargain, etc., etc., the said sixth part, etc., etc., to the use of William Mount and Thomas Page during the life of Gratia Atkinson, to divide the clear rents and pay to themselves (William Mount and Thomas Page) £10 yearly, to Mary Burkitt £15 yearly, and to John Jones £5 yearly, and to pay the residue to Gratia Atkinson for her own private, peculiar, and separate use, exclusive of her husband . . . or as she shall appoint. John Skynner, John Willes, witnesses.

#### Close Roll, 22 Geo. II., Part 5, No. 2.

Indenture made the 6th March 1748 between Benjamin Andrews Atkinson of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, Gentleman, and Gratia his wife (late widow and Executrix of Bastian Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and John Otto-Baijer of Antigua, but now in London, Esq. (son and heir and devisee of Baijer Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the other part. Whereas by an Indenture dated the 6th July 1748 between the said Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia his wife . . . and Charles Dunbar of Antigua, Esq., of the one part, and Baijer Otto-Baijer of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, reciting that Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia his wife by deed poll dated the 14th September 1727 did constitute Charles Dunbar and George Thomas their attorneys, to demand and receive all rents and arrears of annuities due or payable by any one by reason of their farming or



tenanting any messuage, lands, etc., to which Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia his wife were entitled in right of Gratia in Antigua as widow and Executrix of Bastian Otto-Baijer, and by the same deed did authorise Charles Dunbar and George Thomas to lett, sell, or dispose of all or any part . . . by the said indenture it is witnessed that Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia his wife, by Charles Dunbar their attorney, in consideration of £100 ster. a year payable by Baijer Otto-Baijer, did demise and sett over and to farm lett to him all that the sixth or other part of a plantation situate in the Body Division in Antigua containing 555 acres . . . then in the possession of Baijer Otto-Baijer, bounded east with the lands of John Tomlinson, sen., Esq., and the Hon. William Mathew, Esq.; north with the lands of John Gamble, Esq., deceased; south with Mr. William Mackinen and the lands of Thomas Dewitt; and west with the sea . . . and all that the sixth of all the negroes . . . and mulatto slaves . . . cattle, horses . . . in lieu of dower. Baijer Otto-Baijer to pay the said £100 on the 18th May yearly to Charles Dunbar or as Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia should appoint . . . and whereas Baijer Otto-Baijer is dead and John Otto-Baijer is become entitled as son and heir and devisee to the premises mentioned . . . and is advised it is necessary by a general law of the Leeward Caribbee Islands that Gratia Atkinson should be privately examined . . . before a Justice . . . for the more effectual conveying and assigning the said sixth . . . and whereas it is agreed that the said £100 a year shall in future be paid on the 4th March instead of the 18th May during the life of Gratia Atkinson unto Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia to the day of the date of her death, and if she survives her husband to her and her assigns. . . Now this indenture witnesseth that in pursuance of the covenants Benjamin Andrews Atkinson and Gratia his wife grant and confirm to John Otto-Baijer all that one sixth part (as before) to the only use of John Otto-Baijer and his heirs for ever subject to the considerations of the recited Indenture to pay to Gratia Atkinson £100 ster. a year . . . in lieu of dower . . . for life. . . Thom<sup>s</sup> Sheppard, Ja. Davies, J<sup>no</sup> Harwood, Edward Trubb (?), witnesses.

Close Roll, 27 Geo. II., Part 12, No. 25.

Indenture made the 15th January 1753 between John Otto-Baijer of Great Ormond Street, St. George the Martyr, Gentleman, of the one part, and John Tomlinson, Stephen Blizard, and Rowland Oliver, all of Antigua, Esquires (devisees of some parts of the estate of Ashton Warner, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the other part. Whereas Richard Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, Gentleman, deceased, being in his lifetime seised and possessed of an estate tail to him and the heirs male of his body in all that plantation containing 100 acres in the division and parish of St. John in Antigua, bounded N. with the lands of John Williams, Esq., and of the heirs or representatives of the late Hon. John Hamilton, deceased; E. with the lands of the said heirs, etc., of John Hamilton; S. with the lands of the said Ashton Warner, and of Richard Oliver, Esq.; and W. with the lands of the said Richard Oliver and the said John Williams . . . which plantation had been devised to Richard Otto-Baijer in tail male with remainders over by the last will of his late father, John Otto-Baijer, Esq., deceased, and which plantation Richard Otto-Baijer had conveyed away for his life to his brother Baijer Otto-Baijer, and by several mesne conveyances Ashton Warner was then in the tenure or occupation of, did by a certain indenture tripartite made the 11th May 1734 between the said Richard Otto-Baijer of the 1st part, William Lindsey, Gentleman, therein named of the 2nd part, and Ashton Warner of the 3rd part, for the consideration of £28 cur. paid by Ashton Warner, grant and

confirm to William Lindsey and his heirs for ever all the said before-mentioned plantation . . . and all the right, title, etc., of Richard Otto-Baijer and his heirs male . . . and all those ten negroes . . . and all cattle in trust for Ashton Warner and his heirs and assigns . . . and for barring all estate tail . . . the indenture was executed in the presence of John Watkins, Register, and Richard Otto-Baijer appeared the same day before Giles Watkins, Esq., one of the Justices of the Court of King's Bench and Common Pleas in Antigua . . . and whereas Richard Otto-Baijer departed this life soon after making the indenture without any lawful issue male, but leaving one only child, Rebecca Otto-Baijer . . . and whereas William Lindsey, in pursuance of the trust, conveyed the said premises to Ashton Warner and his heirs . . . and whereas Edward Otto-Baijer had been a remainder man named in the said will, who did after the death of Richard, and in 1734, by some feigned lessee, cause an action of ejectment at the common law in Antigua to be brought against Ashton Warner to recover possession of the plantation . . . but after a tryal at law and a special verdict judgment was given in July 1735 for the defendant, whereupon Edward Otto-Baijer sued out a writ of error, returnable before the Governor and Council, to reverse the judgment, but on arguing the same in May 1738, judgment was affirmed . . . and whereas Edward Otto-Baijer afterwards appealed to his Majesty in Council, and on being heard on the 31st January 1739, his Majesty was pleased to order that so much of the judgment as related to 17 acres of negro ground, part of the plantation, should be reversed and sett aside, and Edward Otto-Baijer have judgment to recover possession . . . and his costs . . . but confirmed the rest of the judgment, whereby Ashton Warner's title to 79 acres and eight-tenths of an acre was so far confirmed . . . and whereas on the 1st December 1744 Edward Otto-Baijer filed a bill in the Court of Chancery in Antigua, against Ashton Warner and against one Robert Grey as defendants, seeking to impeach the deed and transaction of the 11th May 1734, under pretence of fraudulent circumstances, imposition, lowness and inadequacy of the consideration by Ashton Warner, and mistake, weakness of capacity and understanding and drunkenness in Richard Otto-Baijer, and prayed to have a decree for a conveyance of the said 79 acres . . . and Ashton Warner answered the bill, and a very long and expensive examination of witnesses was had in the cause . . . and it came on to be heard in the Court of Chancery on the 15th January 1750, when, after a full hearing, Edward Otto-Baijer's bill was dismissed with costs, and whereas Edward Otto-Baijer, not yet satisfied, appealed to his Majesty in Council, and the appeal is still depending and unheard, and whereas Ashton Warner being actually seised and in possession of the said 79 acres made his last will and devised the said plantation, etc., among other estates, to John Tomlinson, Stephen Blizard, and Rowland Oliver, in trust, and departed this life the 11th February last past so seised . . . and the trustees are now in seisin and actual possession subject to the trusts and subject to the event of Edward Otto-Baijer's appeal . . . and whereas John Tomlinson, Stephen Blizard, and Rowland Oliver, calling to mind the exceeding great expense which Ashton Warner was put to in his life to defend the said actions, and considering the yet further expense which his family must undergo, and considering also that if, after the appeal is determined, the heir-at-law or personal representatives of Richard Otto-Baijer should think proper to bring any action on account of the matters mentioned in Chancery, the same would prove a great delay and interruption to their execution of the trusts, and would also occasion a further expense to the estate and family . . . they have therefore applied to John Otto-Baijer, who is become heir-at-law of Richard Otto-Baijer, to release his right . . .



which he, out of regard and friendship to Ashton Warner's family, and in consideration of the very heavy expenses, and for the several other considerations mentioned, hath willingly consented to do in the most effectual manner . . . and whereas John Otto-Baijer, deceased, had by his first wife only five sons, brothers of the whole blood to each other, that is to say: Bastian Otto-Baijer the eldest son, Nicholas Otto-Baijer the second son, Baijer Otto-Baijer, before named, the third son, Richard Otto-Baijer deceased the fourth son, and John Otto-Baijer the fifth and youngest son . . . and whereas Richard Otto-Baijer died the last day of May 1734, without issue lawful male, and leaving one only child, Rebecca, who was then his heir-at-law, and afterwards intermarried, and had one only child, which died soon after its birth, a very tender infant . . . and some time in 1746 Rebecca herself dyed, and there is no issue of her body living . . . and whereas Bastian Otto-Baijer married, and afterwards died in 1716 without any issue, and Nicholas Otto-Baijer died unmarried in 1718, and Baijer Otto-Baijer married, and afterwards died in 1738, leaving issue John Otto-Baijer, party to these presents, his eldest son and heir-at-law (and several other children), and at the time of the decease of Rebecca he was and is her cousin of the whole blood and heir-at-law, and also heir-at-law to that child she once had, and to Richard Otto-Baijer . . . and Edward Otto-Baijer was son of testator by his second wife, and was of the half blood only to the other sons. . . Now this indenture witnesseth that in consideration of all and singular the premises . . . and of the very great and heavy expenses . . . and out of the great regard and friendship he has for the children of Ashton Warner, and for preserving peace and quiet, and preventing any other suits . . . and in consideration of £21 paid to him by the trustees . . . John Otto-Baijer grants and confirms to the said trustees in their actual possession being as aforesaid all the said 79 acres, etc., etc., in trust for the purposes of the will of Ashton Warner . . . and John Otto-Baijer nominates and appoints Harry Webb, Edward Horne, John Banister, and Robert Christian, all of Antigua, Esquires, his attorneys . . . Richard Oliver, William Glen, witnesses.

Close Roll, 28 Geo. II., Part 11, No. 22.

Indenture made the 24th January 1754 between Edward Otto-Baijer of Buntingford, Herts, Esq. (one of the sons of John Otto-Baijer late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, of the one part), and Thomas Redhead of London, merchant, of the other part, witnesseth that for docking and destroying all estates tail and remainders and for settling the plantations, etc., hereinafter described . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . Edward Otto-Baijer grants and conveys to Thomas Redhead . . . all those 17½ acres of negro land, being part of a plantation of 100 acres, in the Body Division in the parish of St. John in Antigua, formerly known by the name of Hunt's Lands, and all negros and slaves thereto belonging . . . and also all that plantation in the Body Division called Lady Cooke's plantation, containing 536 acres . . . and also all those 183 negros particularly mentioned in the first schedule annexed . . . and also all that other plantation in the Division of Five Islands in the parish of St. John, containing 215 acres . . . and all those 99 negros particularly mentioned in the second schedule . . . belonging to the last-mentioned plantation . . . in trust for the only proper use of Edward Otto-Baijer and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and Edward Otto-Baijer constitutes Edward Horne, Walter Sydsarfe, and William Allen, all of Antigua, Esquires, his attorneys . . . 1st Schedule, 57 men, 59 women, 36 boys, 31 girls; 2nd Schedule, 28 men, 37 women, 21 boys, 13 girls. Jos<sup>a</sup> Sharpe, William Marsden, witnesses.

Close Roll, 20 Geo. III., Part 3.

Indenture made the 28th May 1762 between Rowland Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, but now of New Ormond Street, St. Andrew's, Holborn, and Elizabeth his wife, of the one part, and John Otto-Baijer of New Ormond Street, Esq., of the other part. Whereas it is agreed between the above that Rowland Otto-Baijer and Elizabeth his wife shall make such an assignment of 2 messuages, 350 acres of land, and 350 acres of pasture, with all appurtenances, etc., etc., in Vaughens in the New North Sound Division and Parish of St. George's, Antigua, and all their lands, tenements, rents, reversions, etc., whatsoever and wheresoever unto John Otto-Baijer and his heirs, etc., in trust as by John Otto-Baijer and his heirs, etc., or their counsel learned in the law shall be reasonably devised, advised, or required, this indenture witnesseth that Rowland Otto-Baijer and Elizabeth his wife grant, etc., etc., to John Otto-Baijer the 2 messuages, 350 acres of land, and 350 acres of pasture in Vaughens in the New North Sound Division and Parish of St. George's, Antigua, in the Parish of South Petherton, co. Somerset (*sic*), to stand seised in them in trust for Rowland Otto-Baijer his heirs, etc., etc., freely discharged from all claim of dower, etc., Elizabeth may have therein . . . during the life of Frances Murray, mother of the said Rowland Otto-Baijer. . .

Close Roll, 20 Geo. III., Part 4, No. 4.

Indenture tripartite made the 17th November 1780 between John Otto-Baijer of Franklyn, near Exeter, Esq., and Sarah his wife, of the 1st part; Thomas Oliver of Layton, Essex, of the 2nd part; and the said Thomas Oliver and Michael Lovell of Mark Lane, merchants, and co-partners, of the 3rd part. Whereas by indentures of the 24th and 25th June 1779, the release being tripartite between the above, reciting that the said John Otto-Baijer then was indebted to Thomas Oliver £7726 4s. ster. in the balance of accounts, and to Thomas Oliver and Michael Lovell on the partnership account £4056 6s. 7d. . . and for the better securing the repayment . . . John Otto-Baijer had agreed to convey to Thomas Oliver the premises hereinafter mentioned . . . it was witnessed that in pursuance of the agreement and in consideration of 5s. John Otto-Baijer by the consent of Thomas Oliver and Michael Lovell granted, etc., etc., to Thomas Oliver and his heirs all his plantation in the parish of St. John's, Antigua, called the Otto Plantation and all negros, etc., etc., to the only proper use of Thomas Oliver and his heirs for ever, subject, nevertheless, to a provision for the reconveyance, etc., on the payment of the £7726 4s. on the 25th June now last past and on payment of the £4056 6s. 7d., with interest at 6 per cent. . . and whereas since the said indentures Thomas Oliver and Michael Lovell have advanced to John Otto-Baijer several sums of money, amounting with interest and with commissions for business done to £2032 6s., John Otto-Baijer has agreed to execute the present indenture, and also to give Thomas Oliver and Michael Lovell his bond, etc., etc., bearing even date . . . now this indenture witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . John Otto-Baijer grants, bargains, etc., etc., to Thomas Oliver and his heirs for one whole year . . . all his plantation called the Otto plantation, bounded north by the town of St. John's, south by a plantation called De Witt's plantation, east by Mr. Thomlinson's estate or his heirs, and west by the sea, containing 650 acres, with about 200 negros or slaves, now on the plantation, which are set down in a schedule delivered by John Otto-Baijer . . . and all other plantations, etc., etc., of John Otto-Baijer in Antigua . . . to have and to hold to Thomas Oliver . . . to his only proper use, subject, nevertheless, to a provision . . . that if John Otto-Baijer pays the £7726 4s., the £4056 6s. 7d.,



and the £2032 6s. before the 17th May next, with interest at 6 per cent., Thomas Oliver shall reconvey the said plantations, etc. . . . and further it is hereby decreed that until a default shall be made it shall be lawful to John Otto-Baijer and his heirs peacefully and quietly to have, hold, occupy, and possess and enjoy all and singular the said premises, and to receive and take the rents, etc., as if this indenture had not been made . . . . and lastly, John Otto-Baijer and Sarah his wife nominate Langford Lovell, Esq., Joseph Lyons Athill, Esq., and Richard Oliver, Esq., all of Antigua, their attorneys.

Close Roll, 30 Geo. III., Part 6, Nos. 9 and 10.

Indenture made the 20th July 1790 between John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas, near Exeter, Esq., and John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common in the parish of Kingston, late Captain in H.M.'s 38th Regiment of Foot, of the one part, and Alexander Willock of Broad Street Buildings, London, merchant, of the other, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . John Otto-Baijer and John Otto-Baijer grant and convey to Alexander Willock all those 17½ acres of negro land heretofore the estate and inheritance of John Otto-Baijer, Esq., deceased, and afterwards of Edward Otto-Baijer, Esq., deceased, being part of a plantation of 100 acres in the Body Division and parish of St. John, Antigua, formerly known by the name of Hunt's Land, and all negroes and slaves thereto belonging, and also all that plantation heretofore the estate and inheritance of Edward Otto-Baijer in the said division and parish commonly called Lady Cooke's plantation, containing 536 acres . . . . and all negroes particularly mentioned in the schedule . . . . entitled the 1st Schedule . . . . and also all that other plantation heretofore the estate and inheritance of Edward Otto-Baijer, in the division of Five Islands and parish of St. John, called Five Islands Plantation, containing 215 acres . . . . and all negroes mentioned in a schedule . . . . entitled the 2nd Schedule . . . . for one whole year . . . . 1st Schedule—Lady Cook's plantation, men 50, boys 13, women 51, girls 19 (all names given). 2nd Schedule—Five Islands plantation, men 49, boys 13, women 42, girls 18. Cattle on Cooke's plantation, 122 head; cattle on Five Islands plantation, 57 head. Thomas Okes, Jno. Stoodley, witnesses (to the Devonshire signature). Jno. Jordison, William Hayward, witnesses.

#### No. 9.

Indenture made the 21st July 1790 between John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas . . . . of the 1st part, John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common . . . . of the 2nd part, and Alexander Willock . . . . of the 3rd part. Whereas by indentures made the 18th and 19th December now last past . . . . 1789 . . . . the release being of three parts between the above . . . . after taking notice that John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common, under the will of Edward Otto-Baijer late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, was entitled to an estate for life in possession of the plantations, etc., therein named, and the said plantations by the said will stood charged with the payment of £16,000 cur. to the Executors of the said John Otto-Baijer . . . . by the person or persons who should afterwards be entitled to the plantations and other real estate . . . . and further reciting that John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas was under the said will entitled to the remainder and reversion in fee simple . . . . subject to the said payment . . . . and also reciting that John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common had then lately agreed with John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas for the absolute purchase of the reversion in fee simple for £6000, subject to the payment of the £16,000 in the manner therein mentioned . . . . and it had been agreed that the plantations should be conveyed to Alexander Willock in trust . . . . to the use of John Otto-Baijer of

Ham Common and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . . it is witnessed that in consideration of £6000 . . . . and for other considerations John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas, by the direction of John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common, did (according to his estate and interest) grant and convey to Alexander Willock all those 17½ acres . . . . (as in No. 10) in trust to the only proper use of John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common . . . . and whereas by articles of agreement of the same date between John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common of the one part, and John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas of the other, reciting the said recited indentures, and taking notice they were meant to be acknowledged by John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas, before a judge of H.M.'s Court of Common Pleas at Westminster . . . . pursuant to the laws of Antigua . . . . but he was at that time in an ill state of health, and unable to travel to Westminster without great difficulty and danger to his life . . . . and personal attendance being necessary according to the laws of Antigua . . . . it was agreed the acknowledgment should be dispensed with at that time and made thereafter if required . . . . and whereas John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas continues in an ill state of health . . . . and Mr. Justice Heath, a judge of the Court of Common Pleas, being appointed to go the Western Circuit, will be at Exeter . . . . and John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common hath requested John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas to make the acknowledgment . . . . and whereas since making the said indentures . . . . the negroes, etc., have been ascertained more correctly . . . . and John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common hath requested . . . . Now this indenture witnesseth that for docking and destroying all estates tail and reversions and remainders, and in consideration of 10s. paid to each, John Otto-Baijer of St. Thomas and John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common grant and convey to Alexander Willock in his actual possession being . . . . all those 17½ acres (as in No. 10) in trust to the only proper use of John Otto-Baijer of Ham Common and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . . and they nominate, etc., Daniel Hill the elder, Henry Benskin Lightfoot, and John Gray, Esquires, of Antigua, their attorneys. . . . 1st Schedule—Lady Cooke's plantation, men 53, boys 13, women 50, girls 19, cattle 122. 2nd Schedule—Five Islands plantation, men 49, boys 15, women 42, girls 18, cattle 57.

Close Roll, 38 Geo. III., Part 1, No. 18.

Indenture of three parts made the 11th January 1798 between Rowland Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, but now residing in England, Esq., of the 1st part, Sarah Otto-Baijer, his wife, now residing at Lambeth, Surrey, of the 2nd part, Thomas Rogers of Antigua, Esq., of the 3rd part. Whereas by an indenture made at Antigua the 25th October 1785 and duly recorded there between Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah his wife of the 1st part, James Donovan of Antigua, Esq., of the 2nd part, and William Wickham Harman, Esq., of Antigua, of the 3rd part, it was and is witnessed that Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah, for the considerations mentioned, did grant and convey to James Donovan and his heirs all that plantation called Vaughans in the parish of St. George and division of Old North Sound in Antigua, containing 280 acres . . . . bounded E. with the lands of Edward Byham and late of William Byham deceased, S. with the lands of Sir George Thomas, Bart., W. with the lands theretofore of John Gunthorpe, and then of William Gunthorpe, and N. with the lands then late of Rowland Blackman deceased; and also 26 oxen, 1 pasture bull, 17 cows, 6 heifers, 3 young bulls, 3 bull calves, 6 cow calves, and 9 mules to the plantation belonging, and also the 114 negroes particularly named, subject to the payment of £8000 and interest to the sisters of Rowland Otto-Baijer as therein mentioned . . . . to the use of William



Wickham Harman for 99 years subject to the provision thereafter mentioned in trust for the interests and purposes expressed . . . and after the determination of the said term to James Donovan and his heirs and assigns for ever, in which indenture is contained a provision that if James Donovan pays to William Wickham Harman £4000 on or before the 25th October 1795 with interest meantime yearly at 6 per cent. the 99 years void, the interest to be received by Rowland Otto-Baijer or his assigns for life, and after his death by Sarah Otto-Baijer and her assigns for life, if she survived him, and after the decease of the survivors in trust to William Wickham Harman to pay so much of the yearly interest as should be sufficient for the maintenance and education of Samuel Otto-Baijer (son of Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah) during his minority, and on his attaining to twenty-one to pay him the £4000 . . . and if he died before twenty-one to any other child on the same trusts, and if no child, to pay the £4000 as Rowland Otto-Baijer should appoint, and in default of his appointment to his next of kin . . . and it was declared that no part of the £4000 should be called in or received by William Wickham Harman without the direction and consent of Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah, or Rowland Otto-Baijer if he survived her . . . but it should be lawful for Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah during their joint lives by deed attested . . . to revoke and annul all or any of the trusts as they should think fit . . . and whereas in consideration of great misconduct on the part of Sarah Otto-Baijer Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah have for several years past lived separate and apart from each other, and Rowland Otto-Baijer hath for several years not only refused and discontinued to allow to Sarah Otto-Baijer any alimony for her separate maintenance, but hath refused and successfully resisted the payment of any debts contracted by her, and hath instituted a suit in the Spiritual Court for a divorce and separation a thoro and mensa, and which suit is now depending, and Rowland Otto-Baijer intends also to bring an action at law, and finally to prosecute an application to the High Court of Parliament for a dissolution of his marriage with Sarah Otto-Baijer, and to enable him to marry again, but inasmuch as Sarah Otto-Baijer and her infant daughter Maria—commonly called Maria Otto-Baijer—are now without any provision or maintenance from Rowland Otto-Baijer, and he is desirous of having the trusts aforesaid declared of the £4000 revoked, and a new appointment made for him absolutely, and Sarah Otto-Baijer is also desirous that he shall make some immediate provision for the maintenance and support of herself and her daughter, and also that £1000 and all arrears of interest in respect of it, which by virtue of the last will of Sarah Murray late of Antigua deceased Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah were in her right entitled to, and also one-fourth or share of Rowland Otto-Baijer in the moneys recovered by Nathaniel Weeks, late Judge of the Admiralty Court in Barbados, in respect of a legacy of £400 bequeathed by the last will of — Adamson deceased, to the children of William Wickham Harman aforesaid, should be assigned and released in trust as a provision for the payment of the debts of herself and the said Maria her daughter, and subject thereto in trust as a further provision for her separate use, benefit, and disposal, the respective solicitors and other the mutual friends of Rowland Otto-Baijer have proposed on their separate behalfs respectively and assented and agreed that without prejudice to the prosecution of the suit in the Spiritual Court or any other suit or application by or on the part of Rowland Otto-Baijer, he shall, by the joint bonds of himself and a sufficient surety, grant and secure to or in trust to Sarah Otto-Baijer an annuity of £100 during her life, and an annuity of £40 in trust for her said infant daughter for life, in lieu of all contingent or reversionary interest in the £4000 aforesaid, and also in full

satisfaction of all present and future alimony and separate maintenance or other rights or claims she might by virtue of any decree to be made in the aforesaid suit . . . or under the civil or common law of England or Antigua claim to be entitled to from Rowland Otto-Baijer or his estates . . . and also that he shall join with her in an absolute assignment of the said £1000 . . . and of the said fourth part of the moneys recovered . . . to a trustee in trust to pay the present and future debts of Sarah Otto-Baijer and Maria her daughter, and as a further provision, etc., etc., and in consideration of the said annuities . . . and further provision . . . she shall join with him in revoking and annulling all the trusts regarding the £4000 and the term of 99 years, and in making an absolutely new appointment thereof in trust for Rowland Otto-Baijer his executors and assigns for ever, freed and discharged from all claims . . . and that she shall also join in all assurances necessary for releasing all estates of Rowland Otto-Baijer from all her contingent right of dower . . . and Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah, having duly considered the proposal and agreements of their respective friends, have consented thereto, but without prejudice to the suit in the Spiritual Court or any other suit . . . and Rowland Otto-Baijer, together with Zachary Bayly Edwards of Chalcot, Wilts, Esq., as his surety, have at the request and nomination of Sarah Otto-Baijer and her friends, and in consideration of the revocation . . . new appointment and release hereinafter mentioned . . . and in lieu and full satisfaction . . . by their bond bearing even date, become jointly and severally bound to Thomas Jukes of Brinsdens Buildings in the parish of St. Mary, Lambeth, cabinet maker, a trustee nominated by Sarah Otto-Baijer, in the penal sum of £2000 for the payment of the annuities . . . by equal quarterly payments at the times mentioned . . . and by an endorsement on the bond it is declared that the said annuities are for the only use, maintenance, and support of Sarah Otto-Baijer and her daughter, and in lieu of all claims against Rowland Otto-Baijer or his estates . . . and by an indenture bearing even date between Rowland Otto-Baijer of the 1st part, Sarah Otto-Baijer of the 2nd part, and Thomas Jukes of the 3rd part, it is witnessed that, for the considerations mentioned, Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah have absolutely transferred and set over to Thomas Jukes the £1000 . . . and the fourth part . . . in trust . . . Now this indenture witnesseth that in further pursuance of the agreement, and in consideration of the premises, Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah, in exercise of their power, revoke, annul and make void all the trusts contained in the before recited indenture, and appoint the £4000 to be henceforth to the only use of Rowland Otto-Baijer and his heirs, executors, etc., and that William Wickham Harman shall stand possessed of the term to raise and pay the same to Rowland Otto-Baijer and his executors for his and their own use . . . and further witnesseth that Sarah Otto-Baijer releases all estates . . . from her contingent right of dower . . . and they covenant with Thomas Rogers to do all things necessary for better securing the £4000 . . . and lastly, they nominate the said Thomas Rogers and Thomas Scotland of Antigua, Esq., their attorneys. Samuel W. Sweet, Temple, Daniel Collins, clerk to Messrs. Blandford and Sweet, witnesses.

---

Close Roll, 38 Geo. III., Part 2, No. 12.

Indenture made the 24th March 1798 between William Wickham Harman of Antigua, Esq., of the 1st part; Rowland Otto-Baijer, late of Antigua, but now residing in England, Esq., of the 2nd part; and James Donovan of Antigua, but at present residing in London, Esq., of the 3rd part. Whereas by an Indenture of the 25th Oct. 1785 between Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah his wife, of the 1st part;



James Donovan of the 2nd part; and William Wickham Harman of the 3rd part; it is witnessed that, in consideration of £6000 paid by James Donovan to Rowland Otto-Baijer, and of £8000 thereafter to be paid by him to Frances Otto-Baijer and Katharine Edwards (wife of Zachary Bailey Edwards), sisters of Rowland Otto-Baijer, with interest at 6 p. c. cur., which has accordingly since been paid off, and also in consideration of £4000 more, secured to be paid by James Donovan to William Wickham Harman . . . with interest . . . Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah his wife grants to James Donovan all that plantation called Vaughans, in the parish of St. George, and division of Old North Sound, Antigua, containing 280 acres, butted and bounded E. with the lands heretofore of Edward Byam, and then late of William Byam, deceased; S. with the lands of Sir George Thomas, Bart.; W. with the lands heretofore of John Gunthorpe, and then of William Gunthorpe; and N. with the lands late of Rowland Blackman, deceased; and all houses . . . and also 26 oxen, 1 pasture bull, 17 cows, 6 heifers, 3 young bulls, 3 bull calves, 6 cow calves, and 9 mules, to the said plantation belonging, and 114 slaves . . . to the use of William Wickham Harman for 99 years . . . subject to the equity of redemption . . . in trust . . . and after the determination of the 99 years to the use of James Donovan and his heirs for ever . . . and if James Donovan pays the £4000, with interest, to William Wickham Harman on or before the 25th Oct. 1795, the 99 years to be void . . . the said term being limited to William Wickham Harman in trust to pay the yearly interest of the £4000 to Rowland Otto-Baijer for life, and to Sarah Otto-Baijer if she survives her husband, and after their deaths for the maintenance and education of Samuel Otto-Baijer, their son, till twenty-one, and then the £4000 to him . . . and failing him to any other child, and if no other as Rowland Otto-Baijer appoints . . . no part of the £4000 to be called in by William Wickham Harman without the direction of Rowland and Sarah Otto-Baijer . . . and they reserve to themselves the right to revoke . . . And whereas by an Indenture of the 11th Jan. last past, between Rowland Otto-Baijer of the 1st part; Sarah his wife, of the 2nd part; and Thomas Rogers of Antigua, Esq., of the 3rd part; reciting as above, it is witnessed that Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah his wife revoke the 99 years limited to William Wickham Harman . . . and appoint all interest to be paid to Rowland Otto-Baijer absolutely, and William Wickham Harman shall henceforward stand possessed of the said term in trust to secure the said £4000 . . . And whereas Rowland Otto-Baijer lately commenced an action in H.M.'s Court of King's Bench, with the consent of William Wickham Harman, his trustee, against James Donovan, to recover payment of the principal and interest due on the plantation, and did, on the 17th of this present month, cause James Donovan to be arrested for £4240, and James Donovan still remains in custody . . . the said money is due to William Wickham Harman as a trust only for Rowland Otto-Baijer . . . and James Donovan is not to pay it to any but Rowland Otto-Baijer, or his attorneys . . . or he will be liable to pay the same again . . . and whereas James Donovan has proposed to pay off the said £4240, and also £103 1s. 2d. of interest due since the 25th April 1797 . . . now this Indenture witnesses that in consideration of £4240, and of £103 1s. 2d., Rowland Otto-Baijer grants, etc. (as before), to James Donovan and his heirs for ever . . . and Rowland Otto-Baijer constitutes Thomas Rogers, Esq., and John Burke, Esq., both of Antigua, his attorneys.

Close Roll, 45 Geo. III., Part 10, Nos. 15 and 16.

Indenture made the 16th Dec. 1805 between Samuel Otto-Baijer of Henrietta Street, Covent Garden, Esq., of

the one part, and Robert Smith of Basinghall Street, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Samuel Otto-Baijer grants and conveys to Robert Smith all that one undivided moiety of all the plantation called Pares in the division of Old North Sound in Antigua . . . and of all cattle, horses, and other quick stock . . . and of all negro and mulatto slaves . . . for one whole year . . . George Spalding, John Watson, witnesses.

No. 15.

Indenture made the 17th Dec. 1805 between Samuel Otto-Baijer . . . (grandnephew and also devisee in tail of one undivided moiety of a plantation described in the last will of Rachael Warner, late of Devonshire Place, Middlesex, widow, deceased) of the one part, and Robert Smith . . . of the other part . . . Whereas Rachael Warner, being in her life time and at her death seized of an absolute estate of inheritance in fee simple in possession of (among other plantations) one undivided moiety of the plantation hereinafter mentioned, did, in her last will dated the 26th May 1803, attested as by law is required, etc. . . . give and bequeath to Richard Otto-Baijer, her nephew, since deceased, one moiety of the said moiety of the plantation called Pares . . . and of all cattle and negros, etc. . . . charged with an annuity of £500 to the said Samuel Otto-Baijer her grandnephew, and also with a legacy of £2500 to Rachel Pare Edwards her grandniece, as thereafter mentioned; to Rowland Otto-Baijer for life, and after his decease to Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs for ever, charged with the legacy to Rachel Pare Edwards . . . but in case Samuel Otto-Baijer should depart this life without lawful issue, she gave the said moiety of the moiety to Rachel Pare Edwards and her heirs for ever, as by the will proved in the P.C.C. may more fully appear . . . and whereas Rowland Otto-Baijer departed this life in the lifetime of Rachael Warner . . . and whereas she departed this life without revoking or altering her will, save by a codicil in which no mention is made of the said moiety, leaving Samuel Otto-Baijer her grandnephew her surviving . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for barring and extinguishing all estates tail and remainders, and in consideration of 10s. . . . Samuel Otto-Baijer grants and conveys to Robert Smith in his actual possession being . . . all that one undivided moiety of one undivided moiety of all that plantation called Pares . . . (as in No. 16) . . . in trust to reconvey the same to the use of Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and lastly Samuel Otto-Baijer constitutes Thomas Rogers and Thomas Norbury Kirby, both of Antigua, Esquires, his attorneys . . .

Close Roll, 55 Geo. III., Part 12, Nos. 14, 15, and 16.

Indenture made the 28th July 1815 between Catharine Ceely Mackie wife of George Mackie of Cheltenham, a Lieut.-Colonel of H.M.'s 60th Foot, and the said George Mackie of the one part, and Samuel Otto-Baijer of Cheltenham, Esq., of the other part; witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. each . . . Catharine Ceely Mackie and George Mackie grant to Samuel Otto-Baijer . . . all that one-fifth part of one-fourth part of a plantation called Pares, in the division of Old North Sound in Antigua . . . and of all cattle, stock, and slaves . . . for one whole year . . . Bryan Edwards, Robert Shawe, witnesses.

No. 15.

Indenture made the 28th July 1815 between Frances Otto Edwards of Cheltenham, spinster, and Rachel Pare Edwards of Cheltenham, spinster, of the one part, and Samuel Otto-Baijer of Cheltenham, Esq., of the other part; witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Frances Otto



Edwards and Rachel Pare Edwards grant, etc., to Samuel Otto-Baijer all those their undivided fifth parts . . . respectively devised to them, of one-fourth of a plantation called Pares, in the division of Old North Sound in Antigua . . . and of all the negro and other slaves of both sexes . . . for one whole year. . . Bryan Edwards, Robert Shawe, witnesses.

No. 14.

Indenture of six parts made the 29th July 1815 between Catharine Ceely Mackie . . . of the 1st part; George Mackie . . . of the 2nd part; Rachel Pare Edwards . . . of the 3rd part; Frances Otto Edwards . . . of the 4th part; Thomas Davenport Latham of London, Esq., of the 5th part; and Samuel Otto-Baijer . . . of the 6th part. Whereas Rachel Warner, late of Devonshire Place, London, widow, since deceased, being seised of or entitled to one moiety of a plantation called Pares, in the division of Old North Sound, Antigua, by her last will dated the 26th May 1803, among other things, devised to Rowland Otto-Baijer, her nephew, since deceased, one moiety of her said moiety, and of all cattle, horses, and other quick stock, and of all negro and mulatto slaves . . . (charged with the payment of £500 a year to Samuel Otto-Baijer party hereto, her grand-nephew, and also subject to the payment of a legacy of £2500 to Rachel Pare Edwards, her grandniece) for life, and after his decease to Samuel Otto-Baijer, her grand-nephew, and his heirs for ever . . . subject to the said legacy of £2500 . . . and devised to Katharine Edwards, also since deceased, the other moiety of her said moiety . . . for life, and after her decease to Bryan Edwards, Eliza Edwards (afterwards wife of Samuel Otto-Baijer, but now deceased), Rachel Pare Edwards, Katharine Ceely Edwards, and Frances Otto Edwards, children of the first-named Katharine Edwards, and to their heirs as tenants in common, and not joint tenants . . . and whereas testatrix departed this life long since without having revoked . . . and whereas by Articles of Agreement indented dated the 19th Jan. 1809 between George Mackie of the 1st part; Katharine Ceely Mackie, therein called Katharine Ceely Edwards, of the 2nd part; Katharine Edwards, since deceased, of the 3rd part; and Samuel Otto-Baijer, Robert Shawe, Esq., and Thomas Davenport Latham, Esq., of the 4th part; being Articles of Settlement previous to the marriage of Catharine Ceely Mackie and George Mackie . . . reciting among other things that Catharine Ceely Mackie then was, or on attaining twenty-one would be, entitled to a certain proportion of the plantation called Pares . . . by virtue of the will of Rachel Warner . . . and she and George Mackie did agree, when she should attain her age of twenty-one, to join in executing all deeds . . . requisite for conveying to Samuel Otto-Baijer, Robert Shawe, and Thomas Davenport Latham, all lands, etc., or real estate she should be possessed of under the said will . . . in trust to pay the yearly interest to Catharine Ceely Mackie for life, for her separate use, and after her decease to George Mackie for life, and after his decease to make over the trust estate, as Catharine Ceely Mackie by any deed or by her last will should appoint . . . and whereas Robert Shawe never acted under the trusts, but, on the contrary, by an Indenture made the 27th July inst. between him of the 1st part, George Mackie and Catharine Ceely Mackie of the 2nd part, and Thomas Davenport Latham and Samuel Otto-Baijer of the 3rd part, hath disclaimed and renounced them . . . and whereas Catharine Ceely Mackie hath attained twenty-one, but no settlement hath been made by her and George Mackie . . . pursuant to the recited Articles of Agreement . . . of her real or personal estate . . . and whereas Samuel Otto-Baijer hath contracted and agreed with them for the purchase of all their estate and interest in the one-fifth part of the one-fourth part . . . for £800 ster. . . . and hath contracted and agreed with Frances

Otto Edwards for the purchase of her one-fifth of one-fourth part for the like sum . . . and hath proposed to Rachel Pare Edwards to purchase her share and interest at the like sum, but she considering that the £2500 charged on the one-fourth given to him and his heirs, as before recited, is a very heavy incumbrance and burthen . . . is desirous of gratuitously conveying her one-fifth of one-fourth to him, for the absolute use of him and his heirs . . . and it hath been agreed that the £800 to Catharine Ceely Mackie and the £800 to Frances Otto Edwards shall be secured as hereinafter mentioned. . . . Now this indenture witnesseth that in pursuance of the agreement, and in consideration of £800 secured to be paid to Thomas Davenport Latham at their request . . . and of 10s. to them Catharine Ceely Mackie and George Mackie . . . Catharine Ceely Mackie in pursuance and exercise of her authority directs and appoints that immediately after the death of the survivor all that one-fifth of one-fourth shall remain, continue, and be to Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs for ever . . . and for the considerations aforesaid and in consideration of 10s. . . . Catharine Ceely Mackie and George Mackie grant, etc., to Samuel Otto-Baijer now in his actual possession being . . . all that one-fifth of one-fourth of the plantation called Pares . . . to the use of Thomas Davenport Latham for 1000 years, and after the determination of that term to Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and further witnesseth that in consideration of £800 secured to be paid to Frances Otto Edwards . . . and in consideration of the affection which Rachel Pare Edwards hath for him . . . and of 10s. each . . . they grant, etc., to Samuel Otto-Baijer in his actual possession being . . . all those their undivided fifth-parts of one-fourth part of the plantation called Pare's . . . to the use of Thomas Davenport Latham for 1000 years, and after the determination of that term to Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and as touching the 1000 years it is declared that it is limited to Thomas Davenport Latham in trust to secure to him and to Frances Otto Edwards the sum of £800 each with interest at 5 per cent. . . . subject to the provision hereinafter named—that is to say, that if Samuel Otto-Baijer pays to each of them £800 . . . at the office of Messrs. Shawe, Le Blanc, and Shawe in Tudor Street, Blackfriars, on the 29th July 1816 between the hours of 12 o'clock at noon and 2 o'clock in the afternoon, and the interest meantime half-yearly, the 1000 years shall be void . . . and Thomas Davenport Latham declares and agrees that he is possessed of the £800 for the benefit of Catharine Ceely Mackie and George Mackie in trust as by the articles of settlement . . . and Catharine Ceely Mackie, George Mackie, Rachel Pare Edwards, Frances Otto Edwards, Thomas Davenport Latham, and Samuel Otto-Baijer appoint, etc., James Gilchrist and the Rev. Samuel Wickham Hartman, both of Antigua, their attornies to appear before the Governor, Deputy-Governor, Secretary, etc.

ST. GEORGE'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

1750	Nov. 19	Rachael d. of . . . land Otto Bai . . . & his wife; th . . . months old wh . . .
1752		Rowland s. of Rowland Otto Baijer; born 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1752; baptized December the 12 <sup>th</sup> 1752.
1760	Nov. —	Catherine d. of Rowland Otto Baijer & Elizabeth his wife.
1780	Jan. 1	William the s. of Rowland Otto Baijer and Sarah his wife.
1782	May 1	Samuel the s. of Rowland Otto Baijer & Sarah his wife.
1784	June 21	Rowland s. of Rowland Otto Baijer & Sarah his wife; born Sept <sup>r</sup> 24 <sup>th</sup> inst.

*Buried.*

1760 Oct. 14 Elizabeth d. of Rowland Otto Baijer & Elizabeth his wife.

## ST. JOHN'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Baptized.*

1689 Nov. 12 Mary the d. of John Otto & Mary Otto his wife.  
 169 (? 4) Gertrude the d. of John Otto & Mary his wife.  
 1703 John s. of John Otto Baijer & Mary his wife.  
 1709 Feb. 24 Edward s. of John Otto Baijer & Ann his wife.  
 1713 Dec. 24 Anna Maria d. of John Otto Baijer & Ann his wife.  
 1722 Jan. 15 John s. of Baijer Otto Baijer & Frances his wife.  
 1726 Jan. 17 Rowland the s. of Baijer Otto Baijer and Frances his wife.  
 1729 June 17 Richard the s. of Baijer Otto Baijer and Frances his wife.  
 (? 1731) 26 Sarah the d. of Baijer Otto Baijer and Frances his wife.  
 1733 Oct. 7 Baijer s. of Baijer Otto Baijer and Frances his wife.  
 1737 Nov. 28 Mary y<sup>e</sup> d. of Baijer Otto Baijer and Frances his wife.  
 1745 Sept. 10 Sarah the d. of Coll. John Otto Baijer and Sarah his wife.  
 1810 June 13 Elizabeth Mary Infant d. of Samuel Otto Baijer and Eliza his wife ; born the 9 March last.

*Buried.*

1691 Aug. 11 Mary the d. of John & Mary Otto.  
 1706 Sept. 15 Mary Otto.  
 1715 Mar. 5 Bastian Otto Baijer.  
 1706 Oct. 21 Nicholas Otto Baijer.  
 1724 Feb. 5 Cap<sup>t</sup> John Otto Baijer.  
 1734 May 26 M<sup>r</sup> Richard Otto Baijer.  
 1737 Jan. 1 Baijer Otto Baijer of this Island.  
 1738 April 9 Baijer Otto Baijer s. of Baijer Otto Baijer deceased.  
 1745 Jan. 3 Bastian Otto Baijer.  
 1779 Mar. 10 Edward Otto Baijer.  
 1785 Feb. 14 William Otto Baijer (child).  
 1786 June 6 Rowland Otto Baijer (Inf.).  
 1817 May 11 The Hon. John Otto Baijer.  
 1819 Nov. 24 Eliza Ann Pell, Infant.  
 1843 Sept. 27 Barbara Baijer, Cassada Garden, 65.

*Married.*

1706 . . . . 3 John Otto Baijer & Ann Carter. Lic.  
 1720 Nov. 7 Baijer Otto Baijer & Frances Oliver. Lic.  
 1739 (before 27 Dec.) Omitted John Murray & Frances Otto. Married by y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Berry, by Lic.  
 1745 Oct. 29 Bastian Otto Baijer and Marg. Nicholls (? Nicholas). Lic.  
 1746 Jan. 4 Harry Webb, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Marg<sup>t</sup> Otto Baijer.  
 1797 Nov. — Baijer Otto Baijer to Ann Lovell, Widow. Lic.

## ST. PAUL'S PARISH REGISTER.

1837 Sept. 26 Rowland Archibald Otto Baijer of St Peter's, Bachelor, & Louisa Manning Ledeatt, Spinster, of this Parish. Lic.  
 1839 Oct. 26 James Heath, Practitioner of Physic, of St Peter's, Bachelor, & Louisa Manning Otto Baijer, Widow. Lic.

## ST. PHILIP'S PARISH REGISTER.

*Married.*

1777 Nov. 21 Rowland Otto Baijer & Sarah Harman, Spinster.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. THOMAS NEAR EXETER, CO. DEVON.

*Baptized.*

1767 July 29 Barbara d. of John Otto Baijer, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Sarah his Wife.

*Buried.*

1790 Nov. 8 John Otto Baijer, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 1791 Aug. 17 William Cazall, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 1796 April 27 M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Otto Baijer, Widow.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE'S, HANOVER SQUARE.

*Married.*

1779 Aug. 14 John Otto Baijer, of Richmond, co. Surry, Esq<sup>r</sup>, B., & Sophia Sulivan, of this parish, S. Licence.

## PARISH REGISTER OF DUTCH CHURCH, AUSTIN FRIARS.

*Buried.*

1704 Nov. 1 Collonel Bastian Bajer.

## ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

In this churchyard there is a very handsome white marble tomb. At the west end of it on a shield :

Crest : *A demi-lion rampant regardant coupé, holding in its dexter paw a fircone, wreath and helmet.*

Arms : . . . . *three fircones 2 and 1, impaling a lion rampant.*

On South side :—

Here lyes interred the Body of  
 JOHN OTTO BAYER Esq.  
 of whom it may with truth be said,  
 That he was

Just, Sincere, Charitable, Beneficent, & Friendly :  
 In gratitude to whose Memory,  
 ANN his relict  
 Erected this Monument.  
 Obijt j4<sup>th</sup> die Februarij,  
 Anno Dom j72<sup>4</sup>.  
 Ætat. Suæ 67.

On the N. side :—

Here lyes also the Body of  
 ANNE OTTO BAYER  
 Relict of the said JOHN OTTO BAYER, Esq.  
 Who dyed in Her Voyage to ENG<sup>d</sup> And according to Her  
 Earnest desire Her |  
 Body was brought back & is here Interred with that of  
 Her said Husband |  
 A true Emblem of their Inseparable Affections.  
 She was  
 A Dutifull obliging Wife, A Tender Mother,  
 A Good Neighbour & Mistress & very Charitable to  
 the Poor. |  
 Obijt 21<sup>o</sup> Junij  
 Anno Dom' j726.  
 Ætat. Suæ 44.



On a ledger stone lying in the pathway leading from the W. entrance gate of the churchyard :  
Crest : *A demi-lion rampant* ; and the same Arms as on the tomb.

In Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> BASTIAEN OTTO BAIJER  
(Nephew of the late Hon<sup>ble</sup> Coll<sup>o</sup>  
BASTIAEN BAIJER) who departed  
this Life in the 35<sup>th</sup> year of his Age  
March the 4<sup>th</sup> j7j5.  
This stone is dedicated by his  
Mournful Widow GRATIA.

ST. JOHN'S CATHEDRAL.

AS A LAST MOURNFUL TOKEN OF AFFECTION,  
THIS TABLET IS ERECTED BY  
ELIZABETH MARY OTTO BAIJER,  
TO THE MEMORY OF HER BELOVED FATHER,  
THE HON<sup>ble</sup> SAMUEL OTTO BAIJER,  
OF PARES ESTATE IN THIS ISLAND ;  
WHO DIED AT PHILADELPHIA  
ON THE 26<sup>th</sup> OF DECEMBER 1835,  
AGED 54 YEARS.  
ALSO TO THE MEMORY OF HER MOTHER,  
ELIZABETH MARY OTTO BAIJER,  
WHO DIED IN 1813 AT DOVE HALL  
IN THE ISLAND OF JAMAICA,  
IN THE 27<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE.  
ALSO TO THE MEMORY OF HER BROTHER  
ROWLAND ARCHIBALD OTTO BAIJER,  
SON OF THE ABOVE NAMED  
SAMUEL OTTO BAIJER AND ELIZ<sup>th</sup> MARY HIS WIFE  
WHO DIED AT PARES ESTATE, IN THIS ISLAND,  
ON THE 24<sup>th</sup> NOVEMBER, 1837,  
AGED 25 YEARS AND 8 MONTHS.  
AND WHOSE REMAINS REPOSE NEAR THIS SPOT.

On the East wall, on a small marble tablet :—

To  
the Memory of Owen Pell,  
of this Island, eldest Son of  
Samuel and Mary Pell, of Sywell Hall  
Sywell, County of Northampton,  
who died at Leamington, March 31<sup>st</sup> 1867,  
Aged 81 Years, and was interred at Sywell.  
A filial Son and a devoted Husband to  
whose memory as of one never to be replaced,  
this Tablet is erected by his Widow  
Elizabeth Mary Pell, daughter of  
Samuel Otto Bayer, of Pares Estate  
in this Island.  
Also  
to the Memory of their Infant Son  
Otto Bayer Pell, born in 1841.

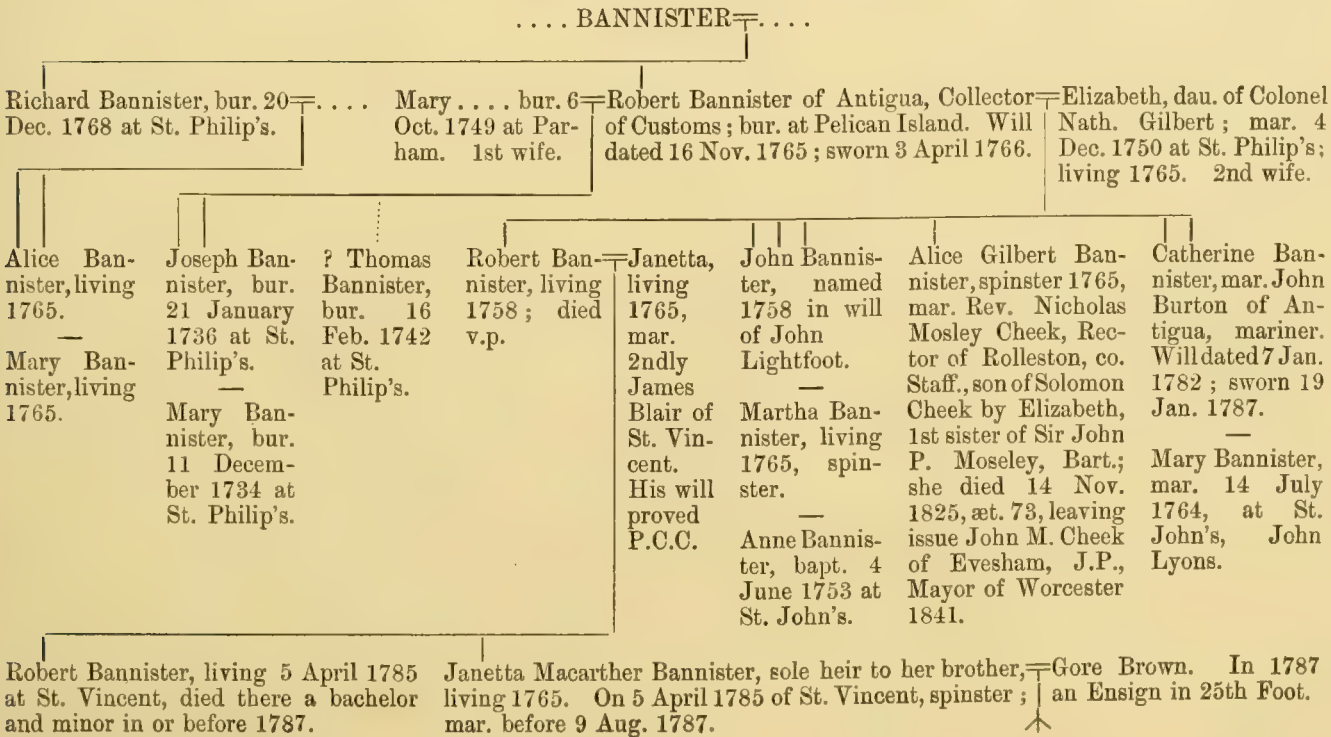
ST. THOMAS NEAR EXETER.

On a ledger, S. Aisle :—  
JOHN OTTO BAIJER Esq<sup>r</sup>  
died Nov<sup>r</sup> the 1<sup>st</sup> 1790 :  
Aged 67  
WILLIAM CAZAL Esq<sup>r</sup>  
died Aug. the 11, 1791  
Aged 39  
ELIZ<sup>th</sup>\* OTTO BAIJER  
died April the 20<sup>th</sup> 1796  
Aged 70.

EXETER CATHEDRAL.

S. Aisle. Small white marble mural tablet :—  
T. OKES, M.D. | *ÆTAT.* 66. A.D. 1797 |  
[Two Greek lines follow.]  
[His son, Rev. Richard Okes, D.D., Provost of King's  
College, Cambridge, died 29 Nov. 1888, *æt.* 90.]  
\* Error for Sarah.

Pedigree of Bannister.



....=....

.... Bannister=.... Mary Bannister, living 1773. Harriet Bannister, living 1773.

John Bannister of Antigua, died 1774. Will dated 6 July 1773; proved 18 March 1774. (80 Bargrave.) Perhaps brother of Robert Bannister, collector. = Elizabeth.... Will dated 12 Aug. 1788, then of Harley Street, widow; proved P.C.C. 27 May 1789, and recorded at Antigua. Elizabeth Bannister, living 1773.

Elizabeth Bannister, 1st dau. and coheir, ? born 27 July 1747 and bapt. 1747 at St. John's.	= Sir George Osborne, Bart., of Compton, co. Beds.	Henrietta Maria Bannister, 2nd dau. and coheir, bapt. 3 Jan. 1750 at St. John's; mar. 17 Jan. 1771; died 20 Nov. 1796.	= Hon. and Right Rev. Brownlow North, D.D., Bishop of Winchester; born 17 July 1741; died 12 July 1820. M.I. in Lady Chapel, Winchester Cathedral.	Anne Bannister, 3rd dau. and coheir, bapt. 4 June 1753 at St. John's; living 1793.	= Rev. Edmund Poulter of Portman Square in 1787.
---	--	--	--	--	--

Sir John Osborne, 2nd Bart., only son.

Francis North, 6th Earl of Guildford, 1st son.

Rev. Charles Augustus North, 3rd son, born 23 June 1785. Rector of Alverstoke, co. Hants.

= Rachael, 2nd dau. of Thomas Jarvis of Mount Joshua, Antigua; mar. 1809.

John Lightfoot, Esq., in his will dated 1758, names Rob<sup>t</sup> Bannister, Jun., & Mary Bannister, Alice Bannister, Martha Bannister, & John Bannister, the younger children of Rob<sup>t</sup> Bannister, Esq.

Robert Bannister, Esq., of Antigua. Will dated 16 Nov. 1765. To be buried on my Pelican Island in Belfast Division. To my wife Eliz. all her rings, watches, jewels, linen, chaise & horse, & £50 c. To my dau. Mary, wife of John Lyons, & my wife all my furniture & plate. To my dau. Alice Bannister a negroe. To my dau. Martha a negroe. To my granddau. .... Macarther Bannister a negroe. To my brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Bannister £100 c. To each niece Alice Bannister & Mary Bannister .... brother Rich<sup>d</sup> £50 c. at 21. These legacies only to be paid if my estate realize over £5000 c. Freedom to certain slaves. To my dau. .... ine Burton, wife of John Burton of Antigua, mariner, my lands & buildings in the east part of the town of Parham. Power to Ex'ors to sell the leases from John Lindsey, Esq. Lands to Patrick Grant, Chas. Payne Sharpe, Esq., my .... in law .... yons, Esq., my brother in law Dr John Gilbert on trust to sell. To my wife Eliz. £200 c. yearly. To my dau. in law Janetta Bannister £100 c. yearly during her widowhood. The annuity to my wife is in lieu of monies for which I became bound to John Lightfoot of Antigua, Esq., in trust for my wife at our marriage, date of bond 4 Dec. 1760 (? 1750). All residue to my daus. Mary Lyons, Alice Bannister & Martha Bannister, & my grandchildren Robert Bannister & Janetta Macarther Bannister equally. My wife during her widowhood & my brother in law Nath<sup>l</sup> Gilbert, Guardians. My wife, Patrick Grant, Chas. Payne Sharpe, John Lyons & John Gilbert, Ex'ors. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> G. Hillhouse, Sam<sup>l</sup> Lavicount. Before Geo. Thomas, Esq., Governor, appeared W<sup>m</sup> Garret Hillhouse, Esq., & was sworn 3 April 1766; recorded 25 April 1766. [Parts of this will are missing.]

John Banister of Cavendish Square, Esq. Will dated 6 July 1773; proved 18 March 1774 by Elizabeth Banister the widow. Power reserved to the other Executors. On 19 Sept. 1793 administration of the estate of testator, formerly of St. George's, Hanover Square, but late of St. Marylebone, Esq., deceased, left unadministered by Elizabeth Banister the widow, granted to Ann Poulter,

formerly Bannister (wife of Rev. Edmond Poulter, clerk), the daughter and residuary legatee, Ralph Willett, Esq., the surviving Executor renouncing (80 Bargrave). To my wife Eliz. all jewells, plate, furniture, pictures, linen, carriages & horses. To my sons in law Sir Geo. Osborne, Bart., & the Rt. Rev. Brownlow, Bishop of Litchfield & Coventry, £150 each. To my sister Eliz. Banister an annuity of £100. To my aunts Mary & Harriet Banister annuities of £42 10s. To Geo. Byng, Esq., & Ralph Willett, Esq., trustees under the mar. sett. of my late dau. Lady Osborne, dec<sup>d</sup>, £5000 st. for my grds. John Osborne their only s. at 25. There is due to me from W<sup>m</sup> Byam of Antigua, Esq., upon mortgage of his plantation £11,000, which shall be made up to £15,000, & I give this to the Earl of Dartmouth & Lord Pelham, trustees under the mar. sett. of my dau. North, to pay £400 a yr. to my wife Eliz., and the residue for the children of my s<sup>d</sup> dau. All residue to my Ex'ors to pay a further £200 a yr. to my wife (who is also entitled to £400 a yr. more by the marr. sett. of my late dau. Lady Osborne), & the residue to my dau. Ann Banister at 28. Ralph Willett of Morley [Merley], co. Dorset, Esq., W<sup>m</sup> Millar, late of Antigua, Dr of Physic, now of Walkinshaw, Scotland, Esq., my wife Eliz., Steph. Blizard & Tho. Jarvis, both of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Mr Willett & my wife to be Guardians of my dau. Anne. Witnessed by Hen. Wilmot, John Lancaster, Rob<sup>t</sup> Watts, Jun.

Elizabeth Banister of Harley Street, Cavendish Square, St. Marylebone, widow. Will dated 12 Aug. 1788; proved P.C.C. 27 May 1789 by Brownlow, Bishop of Winchester. £50 or £60 for funeral. £500 to my son in law the Hon. & Rt Rev. Father in God, Brownlow, Lord Bishop of Winchester, & W<sup>m</sup> Manning, Sen<sup>r</sup>, of St Mary Axe, Esq., on Trust, & out of the interest to pay 10 guineas yearly to Mr Marsh, dentist, till my grandson John Osborn be 25 "to have his teeth properly taken care of," & remainder to accrue for him. To my said grandson my barrel organ & £50 for a watch, & his mother's oil picture given me by his father, also his mother's picture on copper when a girl, also his own picture when a child by Gardner. To my son in law Sir George Osborn, Bart., £50. To my dau. Ann Poulter £500, my bloodstone etwee, & my cornelian seal with her father's & my arms, also £50. To my son in law Mr Poulter £50. To my granddau. Harriet North my watch & seals, & £100, & the Indian shawl her



mother gave me. To my grandson Francis North £100. To my granddaun. Louisa North £50. To my granddaughters Lucy & Eliz. North & my grandson Brownlow North 20 guineas each. To Mrs Sarah Blizard of Welbeck Street, dau. of the late Stephen Blizard of Antigua, 20 guineas. To W<sup>m</sup> Manning of St Mary Axe, Esq., 20 guineas. To the Lady Heneage Osborn, wife of my son in law Sir George Osborne, Bart., 20 guineas. To my maid Mary Vernon 8 guineas. To my footman Thos. Porter 8 guineas. To Mrs Susanna Butt, Sen<sup>r</sup>, my dau. Poulter's housekeeper, 5 guineas. All residue to my son in law Brownlow, Bishop of Winchester, & to my dau. Harriet his wife, they to be sole Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by John Hogarth, Will<sup>m</sup> Thompson. Codicil dated 25 March 1789. To be buried at Compton, in Beds, Sir George Osborn's parish church, just by Chicksand. Recorded at Antigua 3 Oct. 1789.

Will of James Blair of St. Vincent's: Jennetta Blair, dear wife, Robert and Jenny Banister, wife's children, Henry Sharpe, father-in-law, Charles Payne Sharpe, brother-in-law.

Close Roll, 27 Geo. III., Part 10, Nos. 4 and 5.

Indenture made the 25th July 1787 between John Osborn (only child of Sir George Osborn of Chicksand Priory, Beds, Bart., by Elizabeth his late wife, deceased, one of the daughters and coheirs of John Banister of London, merchant, deceased), an infant mortgagee within the intent and meaning of an Act of Parliament of 7 Anne "to enable infants who are seized of estates in fee, in trust, or by way of mortgage, to make conveyances of the said estates," the Hon. and Rev. Brownlow North, D.D., Lord Bishop of Winchester, and Harriet his wife (another daughter and coheir of John Banister), and Edmund Poulter of Portman Square, clerk, and Anne his wife (one other of the daughters and coheirs, etc.) of the one part, and James Nibbs of Antigua, Esq. (son and heir-at-law of Samuel Nibbs, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the other part, witnesses that in consideration of 5s. apiece . . . the former grant, etc., etc., to the latter all that plantation called Dickinson's Bay Plantation, in the Division of Dickinson's Bay, containing 80 acres, bounded East and North with lands belonging to the heirs of James Wetherill, deceased; South, with lands belonging to the heirs of Henry Knight, deceased, then in the possession of Samuel Nibbs; and West, with lands heretofore of Christopher Knight, deceased, together with the canes and other things thereon, growing and being, which was heretofore the plantation of Nathaniel Knight, Esq., deceased . . . and also all the following slaves (names given), 14 women and 11 men . . . to have and to hold for one whole year . . . to the uses of an Indenture to be made, etc., etc.

#### No. 4.

Indenture tripartite made the 26th July 1787 between John Osborn, etc., etc., the Hon. and Rev. Brownlow North and Harriet his wife, and the Rev. Edmund Poulter and Anne his wife, of the 1st part; Elizabeth Bannister of Harley Street, Cavendish Square (widow of John Bannister aforesaid, and sole Executrix of his will), of the 2nd part; and James Nibbs, etc., etc., of the 3rd part. Whereas by Indentures made the 2nd and 3rd June 1760 between Samuel Nibbs, since deceased, and Elizabeth his wife, of the one part, and Richard Oliver and Richard Oliver of London, Esquires, merchants and partners, of the other part, it was witnessed that in consideration of £4861 Samuel and Elizabeth Nibbs did grant, etc., to Richard and Richard Oliver all that plantation called Dickinson's Bay Plantation (as in No. 5), to their only proper use, but

with a proviso of redemption on payment of the said sum at a time therein mentioned with interest at 6 per cent., and of all other money Richard and Richard Oliver should advance . . . and whereas by Deed Poll of even date, indorsed on the Release, under the hand of Robert Christian, Esq., one of the Justices of H.M.'s Court of Common Pleas, Antigua, it was certified that Elizabeth Nibbs had appeared before him and declared she executed, etc., etc., of her own free will, without any threat, dread, or compulsion of her said husband . . . and whereas by Indentures of the 27th and 28th April 1764, the Release being tripartite, between Richard Oliver, late of London, but then of Antigua, merchant, of the 1st part; Samuel Nibbs of the 2nd part; and John Bannister of the 3rd part, reciting as above . . . and that Richard Oliver the elder was dead, so that the mortgage was vested in Richard Oliver, party hereto, and there was then due to him, on the 1st Oct. then next, £5088 4s. 11d. for principal and interest, for payment of which Samuel Nibbs had drawn bills upon John Bannister in favour of Stephen Blizard, Esq., or his order, which bills Stephen Blizard had indorsed to Richard Oliver, and it was witnessed that for the considerations mentioned Richard Oliver and Samuel Nibbs did grant, etc., to John Bannister the said plantation, etc., subject to a proviso of redemption, on payment, etc., etc., and whereas John Bannister departed this life — 1774, having made his will 6th July 1773, and after giving several pecuniary legacies, gave all residue whatsoever and where-soever to his Executors, in trust for purposes mentioned, and appointed . . . Ralph Willett of Morley, co. Dorset, Esq., William Millar, late of Antigua, M.D., and then of Walkingshaw, Scotland, Esq., Elizabeth Bannister his wife, Stephen Blizard of Antigua, Esq., & Thomas Jarvis of Antigua, Esq., his Executors, and Elizabeth Bannister only proved the will; and whereas the moneys secured by the said Indenture of Mortgage are part of the estate of John Bannister . . . and whereas John Osborn . . . Harriet, wife of Brownlow North . . . and Anne, wife of Edmund Poulter . . . are the coheirs of John Bannister, and are mortgagees in fee, and the said John Osborn is an Infant Mortgagee as aforesaid . . . certified by Mr. Pepys, a Master in Chancery, the 13th July 1787, whereon the 24th July 1787 an order was made that John Osborn should convey, etc., etc. . . . and whereas the £5088 4s. 11d. and interest have been fully paid . . . Now this indenture witnesses that in consideration of £5088 4s. 11d. paid to Elizabeth Bannister, with the consent and approbation of John Osborn, Harriet North, and Anne Poulter, and of 16s. apiece to them, they grant, etc., etc., to James Nibbs all that plantation, etc., etc. (as in No. 5) to the only proper use of James Nibbs . . .

Close Roll, 27 Geo. III., Part 7, No. 13.

Indenture made the 9th Aug. 1787 between Gore Browne, an Ensign in His Majesty's 25th Regiment of Foot, Janetta Browne his wife (sister and heir at law of Robert Banister, late of St. Vincent's, Gentleman, deceased) of the one part, and John Yates, Esq., and Warner Barter, Esq., both of Antigua (surviving trustees of the will of Richard Manning, late of Antigua, carpenter, deceased, of the other part. Whereas Robert Banister, deceased, was seized of a lott of land in the town of St. John's, Antigua, which he sold to Richard Manning for £165 cur., and whereas he was within the age of 21 at the time of the sale, and departed his life before attainment of the said age, in consequence of which he never executed any legal conveyance . . . although he had actually and *bona fide* received the consideration money . . . and whereas Janetta, wife of Gore Browne, being then sole, did, on the 5th April 1785, for securing Richard Manning in his purchase, enter into a bond by the name of Janetta Banister of St. Vincent's,

jointly with Robert Banister deceased, to Richard Manning, in the penalty of £665 cur., and whereas Janetta, by virtue of Robert Banister dying without lawful issue and unmarried, became entitled to the said lott of land . . . and whereas Richard Manning is since deceased, having made his will the 11th May 1786, and given to his friends Alexander Scott, since deceased, John Yates, and Warner Barter, all residue of his estate real and personal in trust to pay one moiety to Margaret Manning his wife, for life, and the other moiety to Margaret Manning his daughter, and from the death of his wife all to his daughter and her heirs for ever, and appointed his said trustees and his wife and daughter Executors. Now therefore this Indenture witnesseth that for saving the penalty of the said bond, and in consideration of £165 cur. paid by Richard Manning in his lifetime, and also of 5s. . . . Gore Browne and Janetta his wife grant, etc., etc., to John Yates and Warner Barter all that parcel of land in Church Street, Antigua, containing one proportion of land, butted and bounded east with the land heretofore of Rachael Gamble, deceased, but now of Richard Bowman, north with a lane, west with Cross Street, and south with Church Street, and all tenements, etc., etc., to have and to hold in trust for the uses of the said recited will and no other use, etc., whatsoever . . . and lastly Gore and Janetta Browne appoint Elias Ferris, Esq., and William Gilbert, Esq., both of Antigua, their attorneys. John Kirby, Ensign 35th Regiment, Nathaniel Clayton, Town Clerk of Newcastle upon Tyne, witnesses.

“October y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1679. Rich<sup>d</sup> Banister in the sloop true Friendship for Antegoa, Charles Kallahane, Comander, time out.” (Ticket grants, Barbados, p. 355, Hotten’s Lists.)

1825, Nov. 14. Devon. At Court Hall, Sidbury, near Sidmouth, aged 73, Alice Gilbert, widow of the Rev. Nicholas Mosley Cheek, founder of St. Stephen’s Church,

Salford, Manchester, and dau. of the late Robert Bannister, Esq., of Antigua. In her the most unequivocal piety was added to the sweetest disposition, and the most endearing manners. (“Gentleman’s Magazine,” p. 572.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN’S.

Baptized.

1747	.....	.....	John Bannister & Elizabeth his wife ; born the 27 July last.
1750	Jan.	3	Henrietta Maria the D. of John Bannister, Esq <sup>r</sup> , and Elizabeth his wife.
1753	June	4	Anne the D. of John Bannister, Esq <sup>r</sup> , Collector, and Elizabeth his wife.

Married.

1764	July	14	John Lyons to Mary Bannister. L.
------	------	----	----------------------------------

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP’S.

Buried.

1734	Dec.	11	Mary Bannister, a child.
1736	Jan.	21	Joseph S. of Robert Bannister.
1742	Feb.	16	Thomas Bannister.
1749	Oct.	6	Mary Bannister Wife of Rob <sup>t</sup> Bannister at Parham.
1768	Dec.	20	Rich <sup>d</sup> Bannister.

Married.

1750	Dec.	14	Rob <sup>t</sup> Bannister & Eliz. Gilbert, spinster.
------	------	----	---

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE’S.

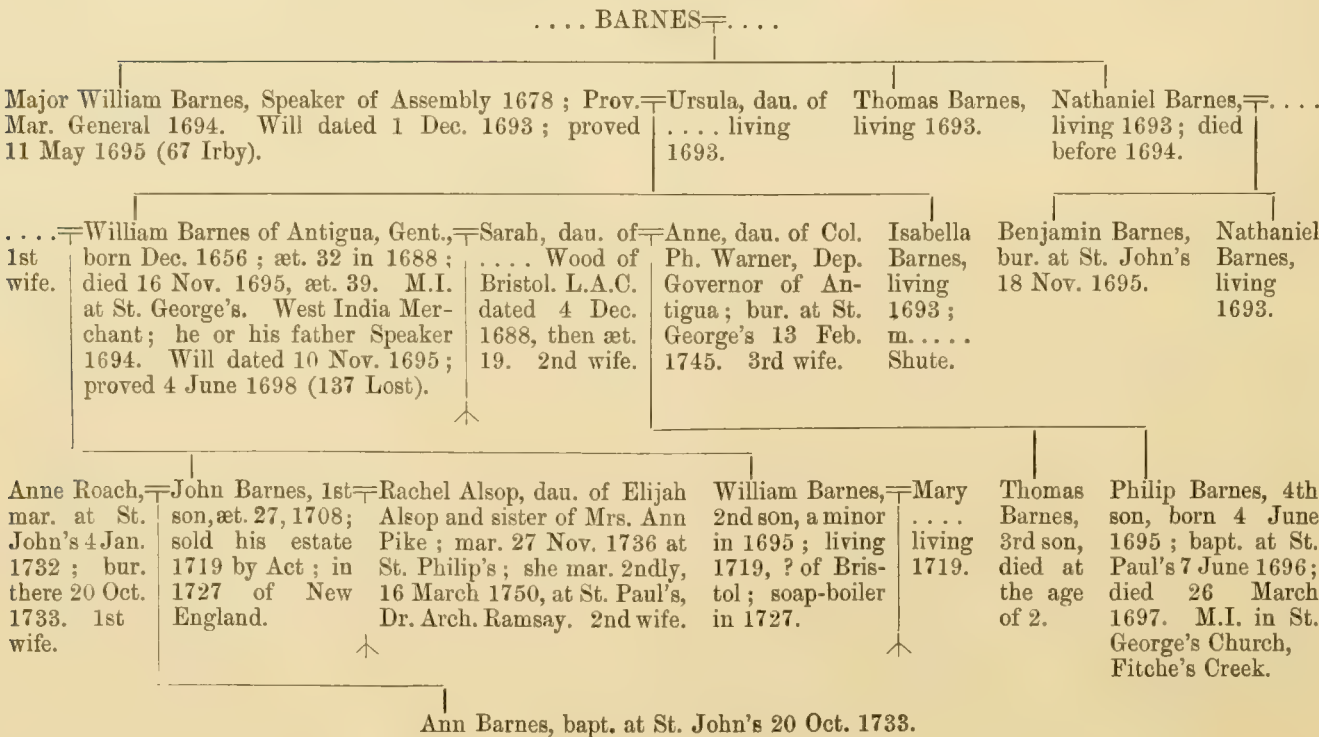
Baptized.

? 1738	.....	.....	Rob <sup>t</sup> Bannister.
--------	-------	-------	-----------------------------

Married.

1750	.....	.....	Robert Bannister, Gentleman, and Elizabeth Gilbert, Spinster, of the Parish of Parham, were married December the 4 <sup>th</sup> 1750 in Belfast.
------	-------	-------	---

Pedigree of Barnes.





Major William Barnes, late of Antigua, now of Milend in Stepney. Will dated 1 Dec. 1693; proved 11 May 1695 by William Barnes the son. (67 Irby.) Recorded at Antigua 28 April 1694. To my dear wife M<sup>rs</sup> Ursula Barnes  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the yearly profits of my plantation in Antigua for life, &  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the debt due to me from Capt. Francis Carlile of Antigua, & all monies in the hands of Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & all my plate & household stuff. To my dau. Isabella Barnes, now Shute, after the death of my wife, her mother, £20 yearly for life. To my beloved brother Mr. Tho. Barnes £10. To my nephew Nath<sup>l</sup> Barnes £10. To my very good friends Capt. John Fry & Col. Francis Carlile £10 each. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Barnes all residue, & appoint him sole Ex<sup>or</sup>. Witnessed by Joseph Andrews, Thomas Moulton, Ruth Barber.

William Barnes of Antigua, sometime of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>. Will dated Nov. 1695; proved 4 June 1698 by Samuel Martin & John Fry, Jun<sup>r</sup>, power reserved to John Fry, Sen<sup>r</sup>. (137 Lort.) Recorded at Antigua 20 Nov. 1695. Funeral expenses £20. To my loving wife all household stuff. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Barnes £1200 at 21, & £40 yearly maintenance till then, & all the plate in the hands of M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Buttalls of Battersea, also the box of watches & trinkets in the hands of M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>. The plantation I settled on my wife before I married her & 25 negros. £500 to the child my wife now goeth with if my son Thos. be then alive. My loving brothers Esias Burges & Henry Perne Guardians to my son Thomas. All residue to my son John Barnes & his heirs, & in default to my son W<sup>m</sup> Barnes, then to my son Tho. Barnes. My son John Barnes sole Ex<sup>or</sup>, & my loving friends John Fry, Esq., & my brothers Samuel Martin & John Fry, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians of my son John Barnes, & give them each £10 & a 40s. ring. Witnessed by Jer. Blizard, Fran. Blizard, Ann Bishop, Jn<sup>o</sup> Nibbs.

Edward Barnes of St. John's Town, Mariner. Will dated 2 Dec. 1746. All estate to my 2 children Edward Barnes & Ann Barnes. My wife Cath. Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by Rebecca Curtiell, Isaac Martin. By Hon. John Tomlinson, Esq., Lieut.-Governor, appeared Isaac Martin, clarke, & was sworn 12 July 1750. Recorded 18 Feb. 1761.

On a marble ledger in the nave of St. George's Church, Fitch's Creek, is the following inscription, surmounted by a scull, cross-bones, and hour-glass:—

Here lyes the body of WILLIAM BARNES Aged  
thirty nine years born in December An<sup>o</sup>  
1656 and departed this life y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> of NOV<sup>r</sup>  
1695 as also the Body of PHILLIP BARNES  
the son of the said WILLIAM and ANN BARNES  
born the 4<sup>th</sup> of Iune An<sup>o</sup> 1695 who Departed this  
Life the 26<sup>th</sup> of March 1697.

1668. Mr. John Barnes, Mr. Nathaniel Thornton, and Mr. Robert Stevens, 600 acres granted by Governor Winthrop on 12 April 1668. Surveyed 16 April 1668.

1672. William Barnes of Kingsaile in Ireland, Gent., takes possession of an estate in Antigua for O. Martin.

1675. Mr. William Barnes, two proportions 40 feet by 50 feet in Bridge Town, granted by Governor Williams on 28 Sept. 1675. Surveyed 8 Oct. 1675.

1679. Sergeant-Major William Barnes, 237 acres by warrant of 16 July from Hon. Sergeant-Major Jer. Watkins and Hon. Paul Lee, Judges. Surveyed 20 July 1679. Also 250 acres granted by Governor Stapleton 6 Feb. 1678. Surveyed 13 May 1679.

1680, Feb. 22. Indenture of sale. Robert Gill of Barbados and Charity his wife, dau. and heiress of Captain Edward Foot, late of Antigua, sell to Major William Barnes of Antigua 117 acres, formerly Captain Foot's.

1680. Major William Barnes has a patent for 237 acres granted 28 Feb. 1680 by Sir W. Stapleton, likewise a patent for 117 acres in partnership with Captain Fra. Carlile.

1680. Mr. William Barnes, jun., has a patent for 230 acres granted 28 Feb. 1680 at the yearly rent of an ear of Indian corn, late Mr. William Yeamans, deceased.

1681. William Barnes, jun., Gent., has a patent for 230 acres granted 8 Dec. 1681 by Sir W. Stapleton.

1688. Mr. Nathaniel Barnes two proportions at St. John's Town by warrant from Sir Nathaniel Johnson dated 28 June 1688. Surveyed 7 July 1688.

1693. Mr. William Barnes rated on 100 acres. St. Mary's Vestry Book.

1693. Mr. Nathaniel Barnes, 1 proportion by warrant from John Yeamans dated 20 May 1693. Surveyed 6 June 1693.

1694, Feb. 15. Act No. 92. Private. To sell the estate of Nathaniel Barnes, deceased, for the payment of his debts.

1696. Madame Ann Barnes rated on 300 acres. St. Mary's Vestry Book.

1708. In a deposition John Barnes, Gent., then æt. 27.

1719, July 6. Act read. John Barnes sold land in 1713 to William Thomas, Esq., deceased. William Barnes (brother of said John Barnes) with Mary his wife aliened all right to same.

1719, July 13. Act No. 164. Private. An Act for the better securing and confirming the title of George Thomas, nephew and heir to William Thomas, late of the said island, Esquire, deceased, to certain lands and negroes purchased of John Barnes, Gentleman, by the said William Thomas.

Deposition of Ann Barnes, widow and relict of William Barnes, Gent., 11 Aug. 1724. She had two sons by him, Thomas and Philip. Thomas died æt. 2, and Philip under 12 months.

Letter from Edward Warner *re* his aunt, Mrs. Anne Barnes: "I very well remember her husband Mr. William Barnes, when I was a child in Antigua, and that she was his second wife is very certain, for I well know Mr. John Barnes, now in New England, who was a son of said William Barnes, deceased, and have heard of another son at Bristol, a soap boiler, but my Aunt Barnes has no child of her own alive. To William Nivine, Esq." Received 5 Oct. 1727. William Barnes, sen., made his will 10 Nov. 1695, and gave all residue to his son, John Barnes, with remainder to his second son William Barnes, his third son Thomas Barnes, etc. Fra. Fane reports thereon 12 Nov. 1727.

1779, Feb. 13. Indenture of sale. John Taylor and Lilius his wife sell to Edward Barnes of Antigua, mariner, a parcel of land for £500 c.

1800, June 17. Henry Barnes, youngest son of John Barnes, late of the island of Antigua, Esq., deceased. (Foster's "Gray's Inn Admissions.")

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN'S.

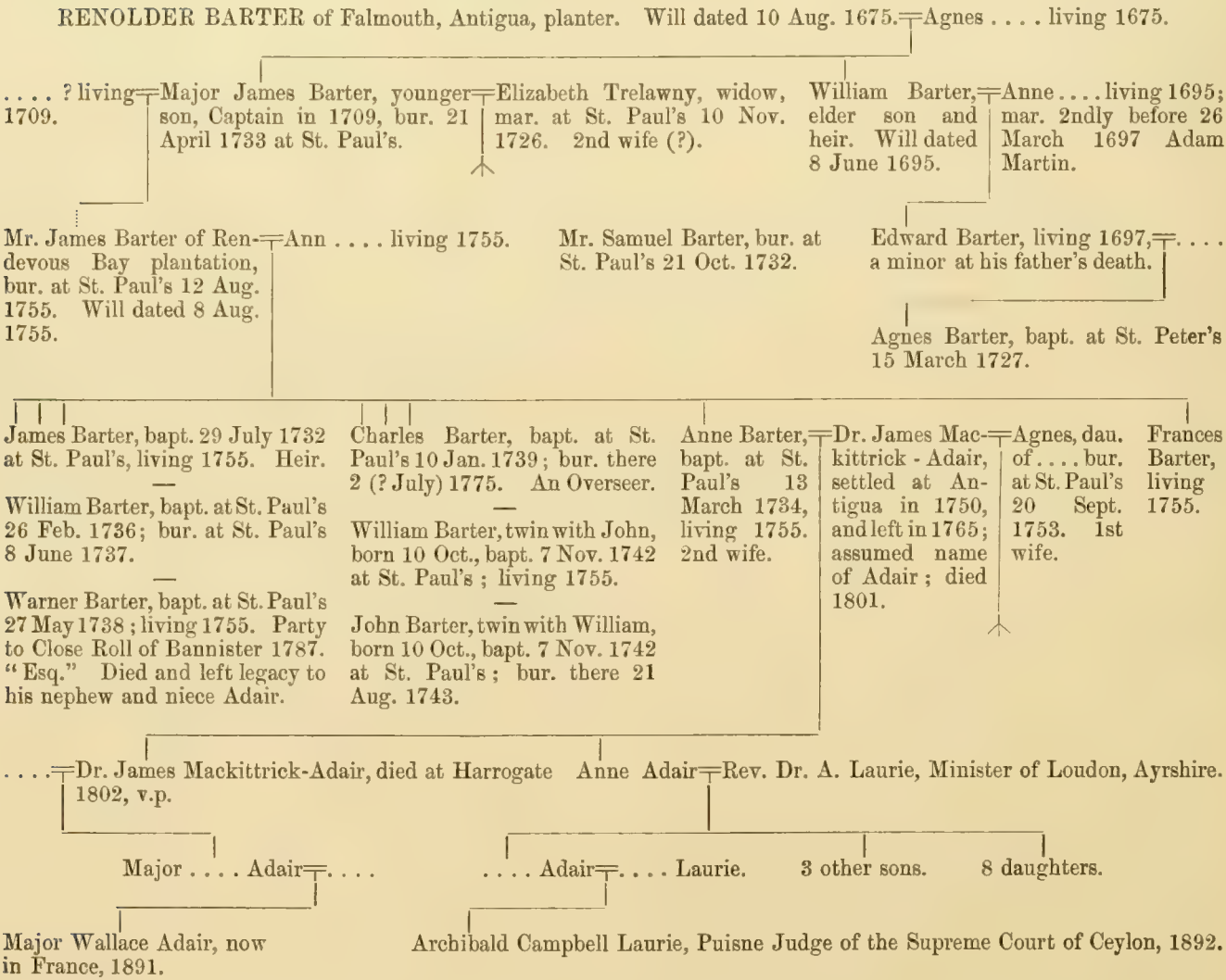
##### *Baptized.*

1726	May	8	Rhoda D. of Edward Barnes & Catherine his wife.
1732	Dec.	31	Rebecca D. of Edward Barnes & Catherine his wife.

1742	July 18	Edward the s. of Edward Barnes & Catherine his wife.
1733	Oct. 20	Ann the D. of John Barnes & Ann his wife.
Buried.		
1695	Nov. 18	Benjamin the S. of Nathaniel Barnes, Dec <sup>d</sup> .
1729	Dec. 24	Eliz. Barnes.
1732	Mar. 3	Rebecka Barnes, a child.
1733	Oct. 20	Ann wife of John Barnes.
1738	Nov. 22	Mary y <sup>e</sup> D. of Edward Barnes.
1745	Feb. 13	Madam Ann Barnes, in the country.
1746	Dec. 3	Edward Barnes.
1758	Sept. 6	Cathrine Barnes.
1776	Jan. 5	Edward Barnes.
1777	Oct. 2	Thomas Barnes.
1787	Sept. 6	Christian Barnes.
1790	Nov. 7	Capt. Samuel Barnes.
Married.		
1717	June 29	Joshua Gill & Eliza Barnes. Lic.
1724	Mar. 27	Edward Barnes and Catherine Francis. Lic.
1732	Jan. 4	John Barnes and Ann Roach. Lic.
1750	Feb. 27	George Crawford & Ann Barnes.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE'S.		
Buried.		
1745	Feb. 13	M <sup>rs</sup> Ann Barnes.
PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP'S.		
Buried.		
1739	Aug. 27	M <sup>r</sup> Edward Barnes.
1740	June 8	M <sup>rs</sup> Christian Barnes, Widow.
1745	Oct. 4	Rebeka Anne, Infant D. of John Barnes.
Married		
1736	Nov. 27	John Barnes to Rachel Alsop.
PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL'S.		
Married.		
1750	Mar. 16	Doct <sup>r</sup> Archibald Ramsay and M <sup>rs</sup> Rachael Barnes, Widow. Lic.
1751	..rch 30	Richard Soanes and Anne Barnes. Lic.
Buried.		
1837	Nov. 12	Arthur Vernon Barnes, Gent., English Harbour. 26.
1688, Dec <sup>r</sup> 4. William Barnes of St <sup>t</sup> James, Garlickhith, Lond., Merch <sup>t</sup> , Wid <sup>r</sup> , ab <sup>t</sup> 32, & M <sup>rs</sup> Sarah Wood of Bristol, Sp <sup>r</sup> , ab <sup>t</sup> 19, with consent of her mother, her father dead ; at Battersea, Surrey. (Marriage Allegations, Vicar-General.)		

Pedigree of Barter.





Renolder Barter of Antigua, planter. Will dated 10 Aug. 1675. To my cousin Bridget Sampson & Chas. Baldwin one heifer each if they be obedient to my wife Agnes. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Barter my plantation in Falmouth. To my son Jas. Barter a negroe. All goods to my 2 sons at 21. My wife Ex'trix. My friend M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Wainwright is to manage my estate. Witnessed by Paul Lee, W<sup>m</sup> Procter. Before Rowland Williams appeared W<sup>m</sup> Procter & was sworn 30 April 1676.

William Barter. Will dated 8 June 1695. To my wife Anne  $\frac{1}{2}$  my estate during her widowhood. All residue to my son Edward, he to be Ex'or, & in default to my brother James Barter. Stephen Duer & Isaac Horsford to be Trustees. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Smith, Edw<sup>d</sup> Leaver, Rich<sup>d</sup> Burraston. Before Chris. Codrington, Governor, appeared Rob<sup>t</sup> Smith, Edw<sup>d</sup> Leaver, & Rich<sup>d</sup> Burraston, & were sworn 21 Nov. 1695. Recorded at Antigua.

James Barter of St. Paul's, Antigua, Gent. Will dated 8 Aug. 1755. By Indenture da. 31 July 1755 between myself, styled Esq., of the one part, & Thos. Elmes, Edw<sup>d</sup> Horne, & W<sup>m</sup> Maxwell of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, of the other part, reciting my debts, I sold to the said trustees all my plantation called Rendevous Bay, with benefit of redemption, but no provision was made for the advancement of my younger children. I bequeath all my estate to my wife Ann, the Hon. Rich<sup>d</sup> Tyrrell, Thos. Elmes, W<sup>m</sup> Maxwell, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Horne, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, on Trust to pay my debts & then to raise £1000 c. for each of my younger children. 2 negroes to my dau. Frances Barter. 3 negroes to my dau. Ann Barter. The use of my house & furniture to my wife. All residue to my son Jas. Barter & his heirs, and in default to my 2<sup>nd</sup> son Warner, then to my 3<sup>rd</sup> son Charles, then to my youngest son W<sup>m</sup>, then equally to my 2 dau's. If any son dook the entail he shall pay £1000 c. to each of my children. My wife & trustees Ex'ors. Witnessed by Henret Horsford, Margrett Mascall, jun<sup>r</sup>, Abigail Winthrop. Before Geo. Thomas, Esq., Governor, appeared Henrietta Horsford, & was sworn 19 Aug. 1755. Recorded at Antigua 15 April 1761.

Margaret Barter, spinster. Will dated 20 Nov. 1773. All my estate to the Hon. Francis Frye, Esq., of Antigua, in Trust for my sister Hannah Anderton, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Anderton of Antigua, planter. Francis Frye, Esq., & W<sup>m</sup> Anderton, Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Rutherford, William Page. Before Tho. Shirley, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared W<sup>m</sup> Page, planter, and was sworn 7 Feb. 1784. Recorded 9 Feb. 1784.

Antigua. By Chris. Codrington. W<sup>m</sup> Barter, deceased, left his only son Edward Barter, a Minor, his sole Ex'or. Adam Martin has married the testator's widow & mother of the said Edward Barter. Adm'on to Adam Martin 26 March 1697. Recorded 7 April 1697. Order to appraise the estate dated 26 March 1697.

Inventory of estate of W<sup>m</sup> Barter deceased. Valued at 3300 lbs. of sugar; certified 23 Aug. 1697 by W<sup>m</sup> Cochran & Sam<sup>l</sup> Parry. Recorded 22 Aug. 1697.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL'S.

*Married.*

1726 Nov. 10 Maj<sup>r</sup> James Barter, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Trelawny, Widow. L.

*Baptized.*

1732 July 29 James S. of James Barter & Anne his wife.  
1734 Mar. 13 Anne D. of M<sup>r</sup> James Barter and Anne his wife.  
1736 Feb. 26 William S. of James Barter.  
1738 May 27 Warner S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Barter and Anne his wife.  
1739 Jan. 10 Charles S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Barter and Anne his wife.  
1742 Nov. 7 William and John, Twins, Sons of M<sup>r</sup> James Barter & Anne his wife, who were born y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> of October last.

*Buried.*

1732 Oct. 21 M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Barter.  
1733 April 21 Major James Barter.  
1737 June 8 William S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Barter & Anne his wife.  
1738 Sept. 22 M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Barter.  
1743 Aug. 21 John S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Barter and Anne his wife.  
1753 Sept. 20 Agnes, Wife of M<sup>r</sup> James McKittrick, Surgeon.  
1755 Aug. 12 M<sup>r</sup> James Barter.  
1775 (? July) 2 M<sup>r</sup> Charles Barter, Overseer.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN'S.

*Married.*

1741 Dec. 31 William Barter and . . . Keeling.  
1741 Feb. 20 William Keeling & Susanna Barter, by the Reverend M<sup>r</sup> Mackey.  
174 $\frac{2}{3}$  Feb. 12 William Halloran Cable and Mary Barter. By L.  
1743 Feb. 5 James (? Barter) and Mary Byrne, by B.  
1757 July 14 Thomas Richey and Elizabeth Barter (Widow). L.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S.

*Baptized.*

1727 Mar. 15 Agnes D. of M<sup>r</sup> Edward Barter. (Vol. 19, B.T. Leeward Islands.)

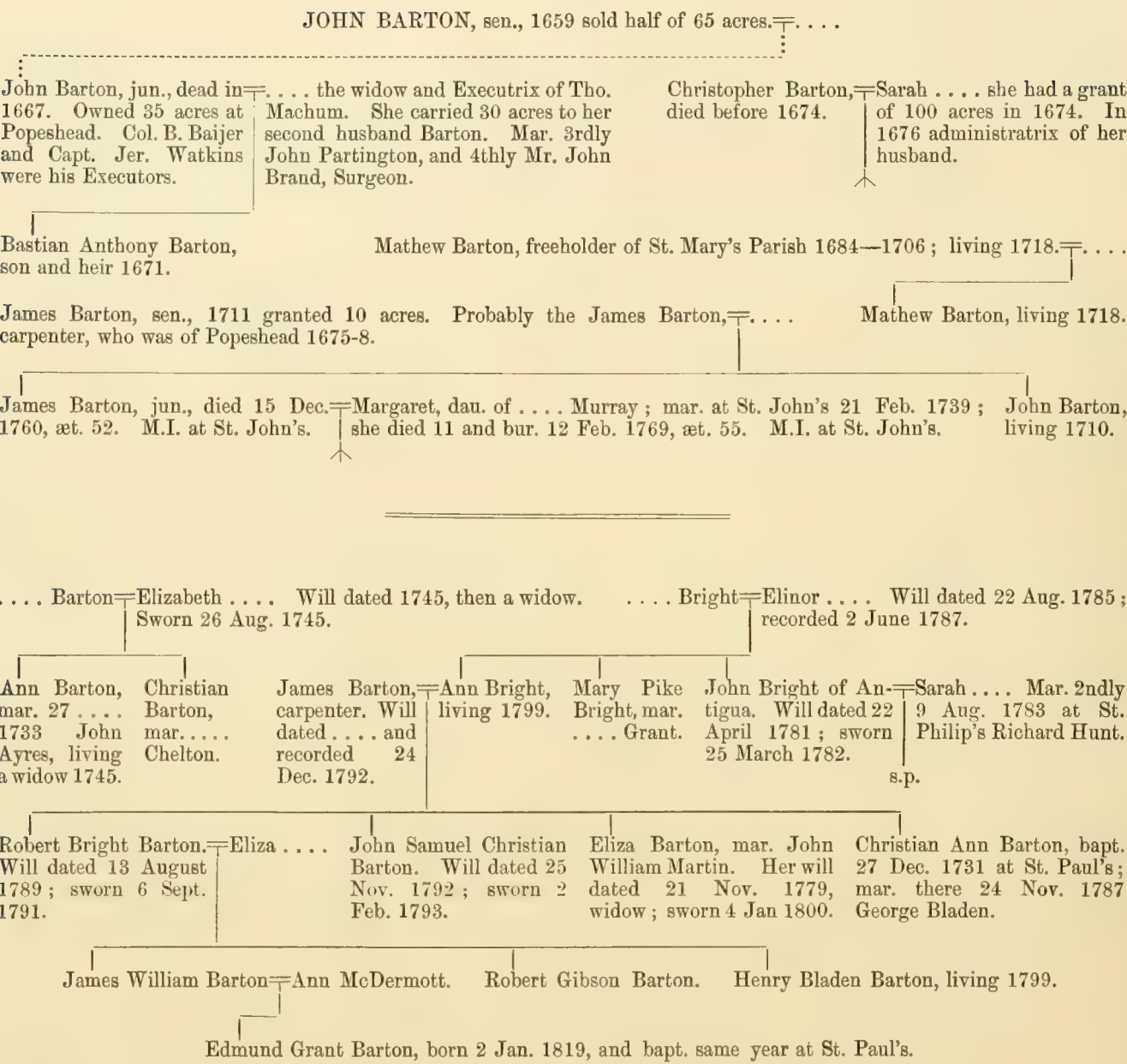
Falmouth. Renalder Barter, 14 acres bought of Lieut. Obadiah Bradshaw. (Book of Claims, circa 1667.)

Renaldus Barter, 14 acres surveyed 3 June 1668. Also granted 28 acres.

Deposition of Nath. Marchant that on 10 Sept. 1709 he was in the room where the wife of Captain James Barter lay sick when Governor Parke's soldiers forcibly searched the house. James Barter also deposes.

In 1787 Barters belonged to the Ex'ors of Tho. Warner, and contained 250 acres, 58 slaves, 39 cattle, 16 mules, cattle mill, dwelling-house, etc.

Pedigree of Barton.



Elizabeth Barton, widow. Will dated 1745. My dau. Christian Chelton . . . Eliz. Chelton & her heirs All cattle . . . To my dau. Ann Ayres, Widow, all clothing. To my granddau. Eliz. Chelton 2 negroes. To my 2 dau's Christian Chelton, Wi . . . all ready money . . . dau's Ex'trices. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Oesterman, Hamlin Martin, Junr. Before George Lucas, Esq., Deputy Governor, appeared Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Oesterman & was sworn 26 Aug. 1745. Recorded at Antigua 20 March 1752.

(The will is fragmentary.)

John Bright of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 22 April 1781. To my wife Sarah all my lands in Falmouth, 16 negroes, furniture, chaise, & whiskey, & the use of 9 other negroes, after her death all to be sold & the proceeds to be divided amongst Sarah Bright Powell, Thos. Bright Powell, & Mary Routledge Powell (children of Thos. & Mary Powell). To my Mother Elinor Bright £20 c. yearly & 2 negroes for life, then the said 2 slaves to Christian Barton, dau. of my sister Anne Barton. My sister Mary Grant. To the said Christian Barton 4 negroes. To my sister Anne

Barton 5 negroes for life, & then to her dau. Eliz. Barton. To my nephew Sam<sup>l</sup> Barton 2 negroes. My nephew Rob<sup>t</sup> Bright Barton. Cattle to remain on John Sam<sup>l</sup> Barton's land. 2 negroes to Thos. Powell in trust for my sister Mary Grant. To Thos. Bright Powell a negroe. To Sarah Bright Powell a mulattoe girl. To Eliz. Eliot £13 : 4 : 0 yearly. My slave Daphne to be free, & to have £10 c. yearly. To Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill of St John's, goldsmith, 7 negroes in trust for Eliz. Sarah Bright, my dau. by Eliz. Marchant, & to pay the latter £30 c. yearly. My swords & clothes to Thos. Powell. To my wife £50. To Ex'ors £20 each. To D<sup>r</sup> Francis Jarvis £50. All my plantation in Willoughby Bay to be sold & my houses in Bridge Town I purchased of Benj<sup>n</sup> & Sarah Marchant. All residue to Eliz. Sarah Bright, Christian Barton, John Sam<sup>l</sup> Barton, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Bright Barton. Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill, Nich<sup>s</sup> Taylor, & Jn<sup>o</sup> Burke of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Sarah Sedgwick, Fra<sup>s</sup> Jarvis, Thomas Powell. Before His Excellency Thos. Shirley, Esq., was sworne Sarah Sedgwick, wife of Sam<sup>l</sup> Sedgwick of Antigua, planter, 25 March 1782.

Codicil. Dated 18 Aug. 1781. Eliz. Sarah Bright's name is Elinor, not Eliz. My wife to have  $\frac{1}{3}$  of all rents &



profits for life. Eliz. Barton, dau. of Anne Barton, to take share in the residue, & £10 yearly to my Mother Elinor Bright. Witnessed by Rob. Owen, Fra<sup>s</sup> Jarvis, & Thomas Powell. Rob<sup>t</sup> Owen of Antigua, planter, sworn 25 March 1782. Recorded 30 March 1782.

Elinor Bright, widow. Will dated 22 Aug. 1785. To my dau. Ann Barton 2 negroes for life, then to my granddau. Christian Ann Barton. To my dau. Mary Pike Grant 3 negroes. To my grandson John Sam<sup>l</sup> Christian Barton 2 negroes. To my grandson Rob<sup>t</sup> Bright Barton 1 negroe. To my granddau. Eliz. Mary Barton 1 negroe. To my granddau. Christian Ann Barton 1 negroe. Archibald Dow, my grandsons John Sam<sup>l</sup> Christian Barton & Rob<sup>t</sup> Bright Barton, Ex'ors. Recorded 2 June 1787.

Robert Barton of Antigua, writing clerk. Will dated 13 Aug. 1789. My wife Eliza . . . . To my sons Jas. W<sup>m</sup>, Rob<sup>t</sup> Gibson, & Henry Bladen Barton my slaves at 21. My wife, my brother John Sam<sup>l</sup> Barton, & my friend Mr. Hen. Martin Ex'ors. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Bates, George Marshall. Before Jn<sup>o</sup> Nugent, Esq., Commander-in-Chief, appeared Mr. Geo. Marshall of Antigua, planter, & was sworn 6 Sept. 1791. Recorded 17 Sept. 1791 at Antigua.

John Samuel Barton, Gent. Will dated 25 Nov. 1792. To my Mother Ann, & after her death to Eliz. Mary Barton, my negroes & furniture. To my Aunt Mary Pike Grant £20 c. To Archibald Dow & Edward Gamble in trust certain slaves, the profits to go to my sister Christian Ann Bladen. To my sister Eliz. Mary Barton my gold watch & seals for life, & after to Jas. W<sup>m</sup> Barton my nephew. (His house & legacies he leaves to coloured children.) All Residue equally between my 4 nephews & niece, Jas. Williams, Rob<sup>t</sup> Gibson, Hen. Webb Barton, & W<sup>m</sup> Jas. & Anna Maria Bladen, for their education. Trustees to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by Alex. Dow, Mary Grant. Sworn to by Alex. Dow 2 Feb. 1793. Recorded 2 Feb. 1793.

James Barton, carpenter. My wife Ann, son John Sam<sup>l</sup> Christian Barton, son Rob<sup>t</sup> Bright Barton, dau. Eliz. Mary Barton, dau. Christian Ann Barton. Recorded 24 Dec. 1792.

*Circa* 1667. John Barton, jun., had 30 acres by marriage with the relict and executrix of Thomas Machum, deceased, and he by grant from Governor Keynell 2 Sept. 1653.

1671, July 1. Colonel Bastian Baijar, Esq., and Captain Jeremiah Watkins, Gent., trustees of the will of John Barton, deceased, on behalf of Bastian Anthony Barton, his son and heir, lease to John Brand, surgeon, 35 acres at Popeshead. Mr. John Brand married the relict of John Barton deceased.

Sarah Barton, 100 acres by Governor Warner 18 Dec. 1674; surveyed 25 April 1675; her husband Christopher Barton deceased.

James Barton, 40 acres by Governor Warner 23 June 1675; surveyed 20 July 1675.

1676. Sarah Barton, widow of Christopher Barton, deceased. Her account of administration. She has paid debts to the amount of 17,974 lbs. out of the estate.

1678, Aug. 19. James Barton, carpenter, sale to Jonas Langford of 10 acres at Popeshead, bounded south with Mary Humphries.

1684. Mathew Barton a freeholder. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1688. Mathew Barton assessed at 200 lbs. (*Ibid.*)

1693. Mr. Mathew Barton rated on 5 slaves and 70 acres. (*Ibid.*)

1706. Mr. Mathew Barton rated on 9 slaves and 30 acres. (*Ibid.*)

1710, Jan. 3. Petition of James Barton, sen., for 10 acres for his sons John and James. He has been from his childhood on the island.

1711, April 9. James Barton granted 10 acres at English Harbour.

1716. Mr. Barton allotted pew No. 25.

1718, Dec. 10. Mathew Barton states that his father has 10 acres, E. with Elisha Alsop, W. with Darby Newgent, N. with Hamlin Martin, S. with widow Newgent.

1723, March 10. James Barton, jun., too poor to pay taxes.

1775, Sept. 14. Petition of John Samuel Christian Barton for 10 acres at Falmouth, vacated by the death of Elizabeth Coleburn, dau. of William, Barton deceased.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL'S.

##### *Married.*

- 1729 Mar. 24 John Tanner & Mary Barton, Widow.  
 1731 . . . . . Barton & Frances Soper. L.  
 1731 . . . . . Barton & Mary Anne Pearne. L.  
 1733 . . ber 27 John Ayres & Anne Barton. L.  
 1737 . . . . . eeman & Mary Barton, by Banns.  
 1748 Oct. 15 John Barton and Elizabeth Greatrix. L.  
 1749 May 22 William Barton and Catharine Lawler. B.  
 1751 . . mber 28 Andrew Hicks and Elizabeth Barton.  
 1787 Nov. 24 George Bladen to Christian Barton, Spinster.

##### *Baptisms.*

- 1730 Jan. 30 Elizabeth Ady D. of Sam. Barton & Mary his wife.  
 1733 July 22 Elizabeth Ady D. of Samuel and Mary Barton.  
 1731 Dec. 27 Christian Anne D. of James Barton.  
 1750 Aug. 7 Elizabeth Mary D. of William Barton & Catharine his wife.  
 1819 . . . . . Edmund Grant S. of James W<sup>m</sup> Barton & Ann McDermott his wife was baptized at Indian Creek, born 2 Jan<sup>y</sup> 1819.

##### *Buried.*

- 1727 Jan. 26 Richard Barton.  
 1734 Sept. 17 Samuel Barton.  
 1734 Oct. 30 Catharine D. of Mary Barton, Widow.  
 1738 Aug. 12 Thomas Barton.  
 1745 Aug. 14 Elizabeth Barton, Widow.  
 1745 Jan. 17 Richard Barton.  
 1767 May 6 Mr Jas. Barton's Burying-Place mentioned.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE'S.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1743 Dec. 19 Frances the D. of Thomas Barton and his wife.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN'S.

Married.

1721 Feb. 3 Will<sup>m</sup> Land and Ann Bright by Banns.  
1739 Feb. 21 James Barton & Margaret Murray. L.  
1764 June 30 Francis Waring Rossington to Eliz.  
Barton. L.

Buried.

1718 June 7 Thomas Bright.  
1769 Feb. 12 Margaret Barton, Widdow. C.P.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP'S.

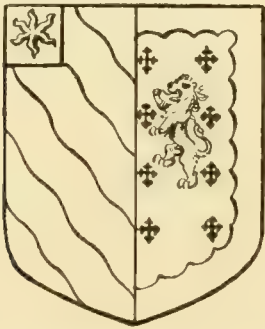
Married.

1783 Aug. 9 Richard Hunt, Planter, to Sarah Bright,  
widow of John Bright. L.

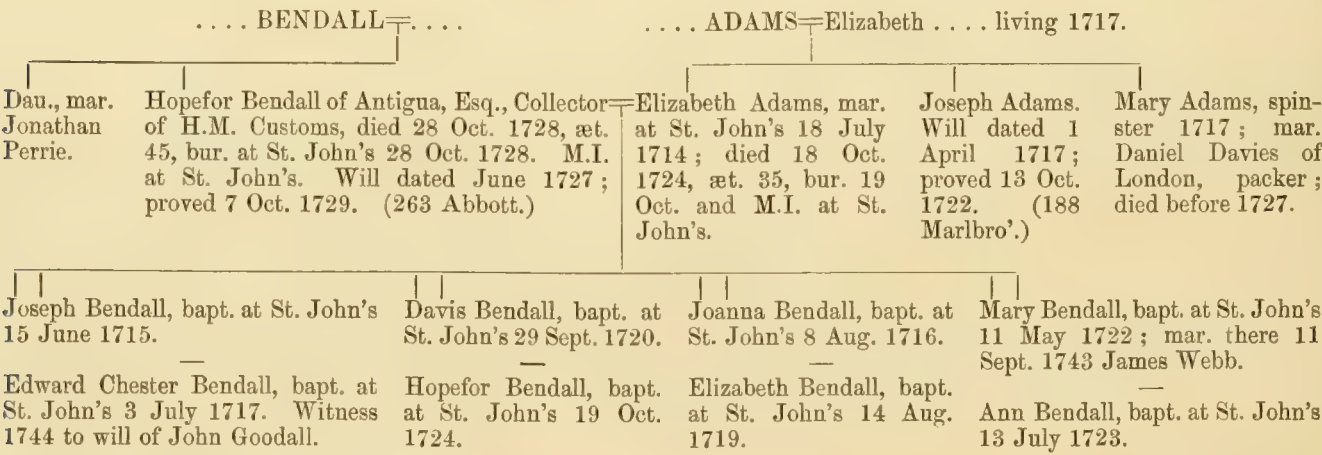
On a headstone, St. John's Churchyard :—

Here lies the body  
of JAMES BARTON  
who departed this life  
on the Fifteenth day of December  
in the Year of our LORD One  
Thoufand Seven Hundred and  
Sixty one Aged Fifty two Years  
Here also lies the Body of  
MARGARET his wife who  
departed this life on the Eleventh  
day of February in the Year  
of our LORD One Thoufand  
Seven Hundred & Sixty Nine  
Aged Fifty Five Years.

Pedigree of Bendall.



ARMS.—*Bendy wavy of six ermine and (azure), on a canton (gu.) an étoile (or), BENDALL ; impaling, A lion rampant between eight crosses-crosslet . . . . within a border engrailed.*  
CREST.—*A demi-lion rampant, holding an anchor.*



Hopefor Bendall of Antigua, Esq. Will dated June 1727; proved 7 Oct. 1729 by John Neale and Jonathan Perrie, power reserved to Tho. Kerby and Francis Delap. (263 Abbott.) My late brother in law Joseph Adams of Antigua, & late of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, by his will dated 1 Ap. 1717, gave to his nephew, my son, Joseph Bendall, £600 after the death of testator's mother Eliz<sup>th</sup> Adams, & all the residue to the children of his sisters Eliz<sup>th</sup> Adams; my late wife, & Mary Adams, late wife of Daniel Davies of London, packer, & appointed myself & John Neale of London, dyer, Ex<sup>ors</sup>, which will was proved P.C.C. 13 Oct. 1722. I add my own estate to that so bequeathed, & give it to John Neale of London, dyer, my brother in law Jonathan Perrie,

late of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, now in the West Indies, & Thos. Kerby & Francis Delap, both of Antigua, Merchants, in trust to sell & the proceeds to be divided amongst my children equally, my trustees to be Guardians & Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Deposition of W<sup>m</sup> Wyne, notary publick, of St. John's town, Sam<sup>l</sup> Archibold of Antigua, Merchant, Reed Elding, clerk to testator, & Tho. Newgent, chirurgion, before the Hon. Edward Byam, Esq., Lieut.-Governor, 1 Nov. 1728. W<sup>m</sup> Wyne swore that he drew up the draft of the will of testator, who was Collector of H.M. Customs, at testator's house at St. John's, and that he died on Sunday, 27th Oct. last. Recorded in the Register's office in libro W., fo. 189. Giles Watkins, Registrar.



Joseph Adams of Antegoa, Merch<sup>t</sup>, now residing in London. Will dated 1 April 1717; proved 13 Oct. 1722 by John Neale, power reserved to Hopefor Bendall. (188 Marlbro'.) To my brother in law Hopefor Bendall of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & John Neale of London, dyer, all my estate in trust to pay to my mother Eliz<sup>th</sup> Adams £30 a year & £20. To Hopefor Bendall £20. To Daniel Davies of London £20 if he marries my sister Mary Adams. To John Neale £20. To my nephew Joseph Bendall, son of Hopefor Bendall, £600 after my mother's death. To Edward Chester, Jun<sup>r</sup>, my partner, £100. All residue to the children of my sisters Eliz<sup>th</sup> Bendall & Mary Adams. My trustees Ex'ors. Witnessed by H. Strachey, Dav. Harris, W<sup>m</sup> Gregson.

Mr. Hopefor Bendall granted on the 4th inst. a proportion of land in St. John's Town. Surveyed 23 March 1708.

1708, Feb. 16. Petition of Hopefor Bendall, merchant, Richard Sharpe of Antigua, merchant, and James Porter, Esq., for two proportions of land. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1733, Jan. 8. Mr. Bendall, an eminent Quaker in the Minorities, reputed worth £20,000.

Bendalls is in St. John's Parish. In 1852 it contained 503 acres, and was owned by W. P. Hyndman.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN'S.

##### *Buried.*

1724 Oct. 19 M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Bendall.  
1728 Oct. 28 Hopefor Bendall, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Collector of His Majesty's Customs of this island.  
1771 April 4 Amy Bendall.

##### *Married.*

1714 July 18 Hopefor Bendall and Elizabeth Adams, by Lycence from Gov<sup>r</sup> Yeamans.  
1743 Sept. 11 James Webb and Mary Bendall. B.

##### *Baptized.*

1715 June 15 Joseph s. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.  
1716 Aug. 8 Joanna d. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.  
1717 July 3 Edward Chester s. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.  
1719 Aug. 14 Eliz<sup>th</sup> D. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.

1720 Sept. 29 Davis s. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.  
1722 May 11 Mary the D. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.  
1723 July 13 Ann the D. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.  
1724 Oct. 19 Hopefor the s. of Hopefor Bendall & Eliz. his wife.

##### *Buried.*

.... Jan. 16 Cap<sup>t</sup> Thomas Adams.  
1718 April 9 Eliz. Adams.

##### *Married.*

1726 Oct. 2 Peter Adams and Jane Selby. L.  
1737 .... 24 Roger Adams & Frances Green. L.

##### *Baptized.*

1788 July 27 William S. of James Adams, Sen., and Anna his wife; b. 14<sup>th</sup> July 1788.  
1795 Sept. 30 William S. of Robert Adam and Jane his wife; B. the 19<sup>th</sup> July 1795.  
1797 Nov. 14 Robert Jacob S. of Robert Adams and Jane his wife; B. the 14<sup>th</sup> October 1796.

#### ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a ledger over brick tomb:—

Arms: *Bendy wavy of six ermine and (azure), on a canton (gu.) an étoile (or), BENDALL; impaling, A lion rampant between eight crosses-crosslet.... within a border engrailed.*

Crest: *A demi-lion rampant, holding an anchor.*

(Rowlandson gives the above arms as appertaining to Bendall of Middlesex, granted 1692.)

Here lyeth Interr'd  
the Body of  
ELIZABETH BENDALL  
wife of HOPEFOR BENDALL Esq.  
who departed this Life  
the 18<sup>th</sup> of October 1724  
In the 36<sup>th</sup> Year of Her Age.  
Here also Lyeth the Body of  
HOPEFOR BENDALL Esq.  
Late Collector in this Island  
Who departed this Life October  
the 28<sup>th</sup> 1728 Aged 45 Years.

## Family of Bethell.

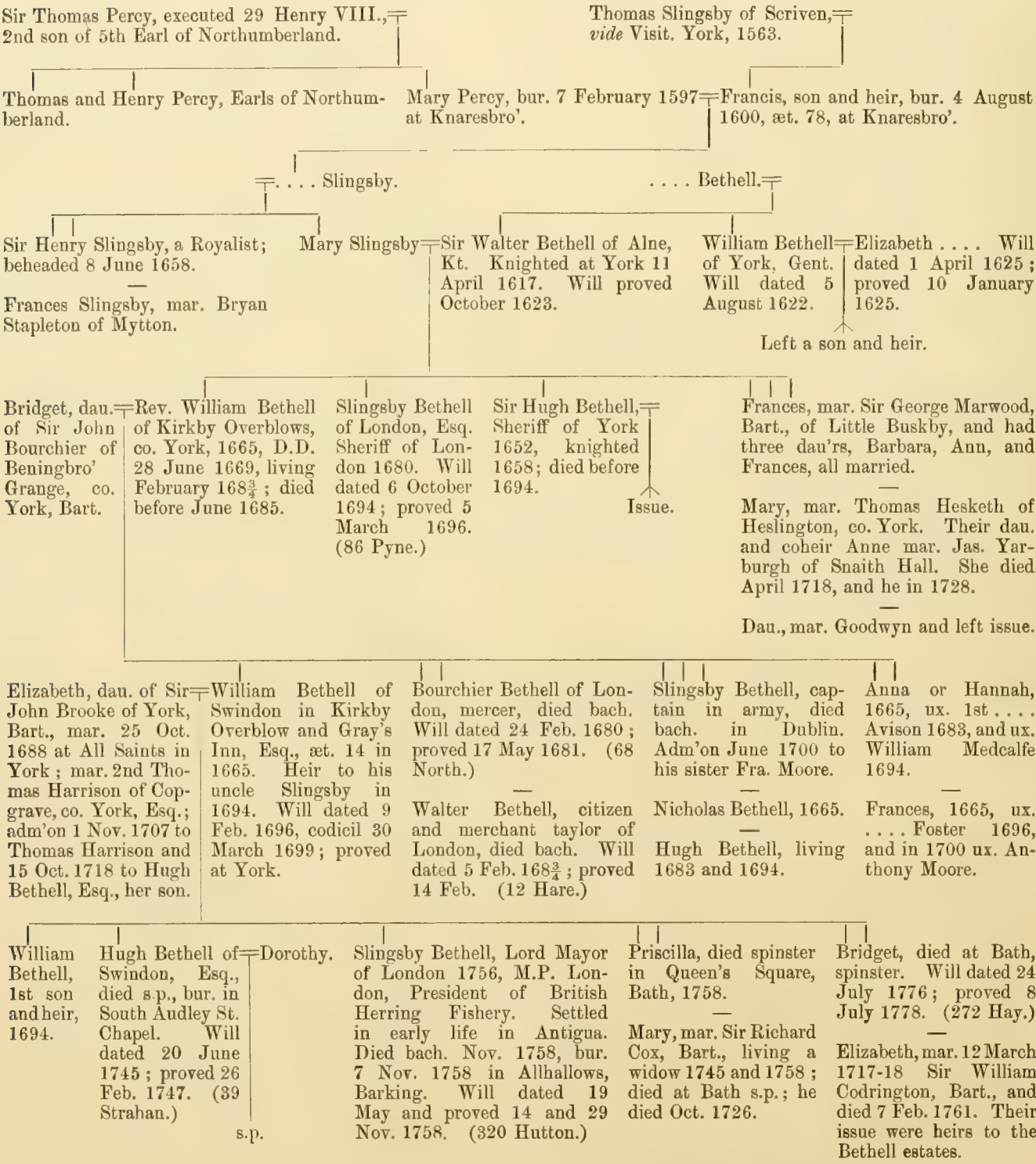
Slingsby Bethell of London, Esq. Will dated 6 October 1694; proved 5 March 1696 by William Bethell, Esq. (86 Pyne). My nephew Bethell Goodwin owes me £100, & I forgive him £50 & give the other £50 to my nephew Walter Goodwin. To the sonne & dau. of my late nephew, Col. Goodwin, the 700 guilders I lent their father in Holland & £50 apiece. To my nephew Tho. Hesketh, Esq., son of my late sister Hesketh, £100. To my nephews Slingsby Bethell & Hugh Bethell, sons of my late brother Dr W<sup>m</sup> Bethell, £100 apiece. To my neece Anna Medcalfe, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Medcalfe, £10. To my cozen Chas. Hebelthwaite, grandson to my late sister Dame Frances Marwood, £20. To my neece Ursula Palliser, dau. of my late brother Sir Hugh Bethell, £10. To my neece Eliz<sup>th</sup> Bellasis, another of his daus., £10. To my neece Mary Robinson the £200 her husband owes me on bond & £10. To my servant Derick Beildfeild £30. To my neece Lucy Mottram, dau. of my late brother Sir Hugh Bethell, £40. To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Bethell of Ellerton £10. To my neece Dame

Barbara Cobb £10. To my cozen Hugh Bethell of Ryse, Esq., £5 for a ring. To Mr Mead & Mr How, ministers, £20 in trust for dissenting ministers. To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Bethell of Swindon, co. Yorke, Esq., all my leasehold lands & tenements in Wistow & Cawood, co. Yorke, which I hold by lease of the Archbishoprick of Yorke, & all my manors in York to him for life, & then to his son & heir apparent W<sup>m</sup> Bethell of Swindon & his heirs male, whom failing to any other son of my said nephew, then to Slingsby Bethell, brother of my said nephew W<sup>m</sup> Bethell of Swindon & his heirs male, whom failing to Hugh Bethell his other brother. £6000 to my nephew Thos. Hesketh & W<sup>m</sup> Medcalfe of Yorke, Esquires, to be laid out in lands which are to go with my estate. To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Bethell of Swindon all my Bank of England stock & all residue, he to be sole Executor. Witnessed by John Warter, attorney in Fetter Lane, Fran. Lenthall, Jam. Barston, his clerks. Sententia pronounced 5 March 1696.

Pedigree of Bethell.



ARMS.—*Argent, a chevron sable, differenced with a mullet, between three boars' heads couped, langued gules.*  
CREST.—*An eagle azure couped, with wings displayed, charged with a mullet.*



A portion of this pedigree is recorded at the College of Arms.



YORK WILLS, 1683 TO 1720, SEARCHED FOR SIR ISAAC  
HEARD.

1688. Robert Bethell of Beverley.

1700, Aug. Slingsby Bethell.

1707, Nov. Adm'on of Harrison al's Bethell.

1714, March. Walter Bethell of Heslington, Esq.

1717, Aug. Hugh Bethell of Rise, Esq.

No will nor adm'on of William Bethell, D.D.

Nuncupative will of William Bethell of York, Gt., dated 5 August 1622; proved by the Executrix 2 November 1622; his wife Elizabeth his Executrix. His brother Sir Walter Bethell, Kt.; latter's will was proved October 1623.

Elizabeth Bethell of York, widow of William Bethell, deceased. Will dated 1 April 1625; proved by Robert Slinger as tutor of the Executor, a minor, 10 January 1625.

1696 and 1699. (?) P.C.C. William Bethell. 1701 Sir John Brooke.

Bourchier Bethell of London, mercer. Will dated 24 Feb. 1680; proved 17 May 1681 by William Bethell the brother. (68 North.) All my est. to my brother W<sup>m</sup> B. of Gray's Inn & Executor. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Bethel, Marm. Robinson.

Walter Bethell, citizen and merchant of London. Will dated 5 Feb. 1683; proved 14 Feb. 1683 by Row. Aynsworth. To my brother Slingsby B. £100. My brother Hugh B. £50. My sister Fra. B. £100. My sister Hannah Avison £50. All residue to my father Dr. W<sup>m</sup> B. & my brother W<sup>m</sup> B. equally. Row. Aynsworth Executor & £20. Witnessed by Sam. Pownoll, Rich<sup>d</sup> Acton, W. Wightman, N.

1700, June 8. Slingsby Bethell, Captain in Colonel Colombine's regiment at Dublin, bachelor, deceased. Adm'on to Frances Moore, wife of Anthony M., the sister.

Hugh Bethell of Swindon, co. York, Esq. Will dated 20 June 1745; proved 26 Feb. 1747 by Slingsby Bethell the brother. (39 Strahan.) To my sister Priscilla Bethell £100 a year. To my sister Bridgett Bethell £100 a year. To my sister Lady Cocks £20 a year charged on my lands at Swindon in the parish of Kirkby Overblow. To my sister Lady Codrington, widow of Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, £500. To Jas. Moyser of Beverly, Esq., £200 & the use of any of my pictures he has. To Mrs. Hannah Pratt, widow of John Pratt, late of Dublin, deceased, £100. To Francis Slingsby, Esq., of Ireland, £100. To Mrs. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Place & Mrs. Anne Place of Highwickham, co. Bucks, spinsters, £20 apiece. To Mrs. Martha Blount of Berkley Street, spinster, £50, & to her sister Mrs. Teresa Blount £20. To W<sup>m</sup> Draper, Esq., £50 & one of my horses, & to his wife £100. To Mrs. Dorothy Draper, Mrs. Anne Draper, Mrs. Diana Draper, & Mrs. Burk, each a state lottery ticket not to exceed £20. To the Right Hon. the Earl of Shelburne my triangular cornelian seal with the head of Socrates on it. To Lady Brown, wife of Sir Rob<sup>t</sup> Brown, my diamond mourning ring, containing the hair of Mrs. Corbett. To Mrs. Sarah Bethell of Leicester Fields a diamond mourning ring with the hair of her sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> Bethell. All my manors, etc., to my brother Slingsby Bethell, Esq., of Towerhill, merchant, & all residue, he to be sole Executor. My tenants Rich<sup>d</sup> Duddy of Ellerton & Hugh Waite of Swindon to have their farms for their lives at the same rent. Witnessed by Austin Goodwin, Rob<sup>t</sup> Maberly, Peter Arminson.

Slingsby Bethell, Esq., citizen and alderman of London. Will dated 19 May 1758; proved 14 Nov. 1758 by Sam<sup>l</sup> Turner & Tho. Gordon, Esq., power reserved to Dame Eliz<sup>th</sup> Codrington, widow, the sister, proved by her 29 Nov. 1758. (320 Hutton.) My sister Dame Eliz<sup>th</sup> Codrington, widow, & my good friends Sam<sup>l</sup> Turner of London, merchant, & Tho. Gordon of Tower Hill, Esq., Executors for Great Britain, Antigua, & elsewhere. To my said sister £5000. To my sister Dame Eliz<sup>th</sup> Cocks, widow, £100 a year charged on my manors in Yorkshire. To my sisters Mrs. Priscilla Bethell & Mrs. Bridget Bethell £100 a year each. To my nephew Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, Bart., £200 for mourning. To my nephew John Archibald Codrington £4000. To my nephew Edward Codrington £4000. To my niece Eliz<sup>th</sup> Codrington £4000. To Mrs. Sarah Caroline, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Cox, the income of £4000 for life, then to her children. To said Rich<sup>d</sup> Cox £100. To Mrs. Mary Bernard, widow of Geo. Bernard, the interest of £4000, then to her two children now living. To Mrs. Dorothy Pennymann, wife of Jas. Pennymann, the interest of £4000 in like manner. To Mrs. Bridget Dowdeswell, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Dowdeswell, the interest of £4000 in like manner. To W<sup>m</sup> Dowdeswell £100. To Francis Slingsby, Esq., £50. To my late dear brother's widow, Mrs. Dorothy Bethell, widow, 30 guineas. To Rich<sup>d</sup> Coope, Esq., £100. To the Rev. Mr. Heringham of Theobalds Court, Strand, Rector of Shadwell, co. Essex, £100. To Mr. John Curson, late of Panton Street, Leicester Fields, £50. To Mr. John Miller £200, & to Mr. Whithurst, my present clerk, £40. To my servant Grace Beams £12 yearly. To my Executor £300, to be paid to the Treasurer & Governors of the City of London lying-in hospital for married women, of which I am President. £200 to the S.P.G. Society. To the Governors of Christ's Hospital £100. To St. Thomas' Hospital £100. To St. Bartholomew's £100. To my Executors £800 each. To Mrs. Martin, widow of Mr. Tho. Martin, merchant, deceased, and to Mrs. Martha Blunt & Teresa her sister 20 guineas each. To my servant Geo. Wragg £20. To my coachman Chas. Hill & all my other servants one year's wages. To the vicar, churchwardens, & vestry of Allhallows Barking £100 in trust for six poor people. All my manors, etc., in Yorkshire in trust to Francis Slingsby & Rev. Mr. Heringham for my nephew Ch<sup>r</sup> Codrington for life, then to his heirs male, then to my nephew John Archibald Codrington, then to my nephew Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington, then to my nephew Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, Bart. My heirs to use my name and arms only, and to have power to settle joyniture of £500 on their wives, and to raise £5000 for younger children. My real estate in Antigua I purchased of Mr. John Vernon, who has lately set up a very unjust claim thereto; my Executors are to pay him £6000 if he release all claim, & it shall then be charged with £6000 for my nephews and nieces. All residue & my said plantation to my nephew Ch<sup>r</sup> Codrington. Witnessed by J. Read, Rich<sup>d</sup> Brooke, Fra<sup>s</sup> Eyre.

Priscilla Bethell of Bath, spinster. Will dated 8 Feb. 1766; proved 3 Feb. 1768 by Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, power reserved to Ch<sup>r</sup> Bethell & Edward Codrington, Esquires, & proved 19 Feb. 1768 by the latter. (42 Secker.) To my 3 nephews, Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, Bart., Ch<sup>r</sup> Bethell, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington, Esquires, all my personalty. To my sister Bridgett Bethell all my pictures & furniture. To Mary Barnet, dau. of my niece Mary Barnet, £500. To Rev. Jas. Sparrow of Bath £20. To Sarah Harvey of Bath £20. To my 3 servants 5 guineas each. To Mr. Bevan of Langharne, co. Carmarthen, £100 in trust for Welsh schools. All residue to my said 3 nephews equally, they to be Executors. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Sole, Ste. Stout.



Sir Hugh Bethell, York. Knighted 30 May 1604 at Whitehall.

Sir Walter Bethell, York. Knighted 11 April 1617 at York.

Sir Hugh Bethell, York. Knighted 25 May 1628 at Whitehall.

1738. Slingsby Bethell of Tower Hill, merchant. ('London Directory.')

Pope, writing from Bristol in 1739, says: "I had a line from Mr. Slingsby Bethell, to acquaint me his brother was well; and I will write to him from hence." ('Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' 1890, p. 567.)

Vestry minute at Alhallows Barking, co. Essex, 23 Oct. 1755.—"Ordered, that it be left to the churchwardens to alter the Corporation pew in the church for the reception of Slingsby Bethel, Esq., Lord Mayor elect, in the same manner as it was done in the mayoralty of Sir John Eyles, and to provide a handsome sword-iron, with proper arms and decorations." Accordingly, the erection bears the arms of—1, Bethel; 2, those of the Fishmongers' Company; and above, the City and Royal arms.

An illustrated description of this church, with an engraving of the ironwork and arms referred to above, appeared in the 'Pictorial World' 27 Dec. 1888, and it is therein stated that the Alderman was represented as "Shimei" in Dryden's 'Absalom and Abithophel.'

#### PARISH REGISTER.

##### *Buried.*

1758 Nov. 7 Slingsby Bethel, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

1748, Feb. 16. Hugh Bethell, Esq., at Ealing, Middlesex; his estate of £2000 per annum goes to his brother Slingsby Bethell, Esq., Member of Parliament for London. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 92.)

1751, Sept. 28. Slingsby Bethell, Esq., Alderman of Walbrook Ward . . . one of the new Sheriffs, was sworn in at Guildhall. ('London Magazine,' p. 427.)

1758, Nov. 1. Slingsby Bethell, Esq., Alderman for Walbrook Ward, and Member for London. He has left £300 to the Lying-in Hospital, Aldersgate Street, of which he was President, and £100 to the Society for Propagating the Gospel. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

## Family of Blackman.

Jeremy Blackman of St. Andrew's Undershaft, Esq. Will dated 9 Oct. 1656; proved 21 Nov. 1656 by Captain William Ryder, power reserved to Jeremy Blackman. (380 Berkeley.) To my dear wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> all the household stuff, plate, & jewels which she brought with her, valued at £700 & upwards, & all the jewels I have given her, valued at £1000, & a joynture in land of £400 a year for her life, according to our marriage settlement, & after her death the £400 a year to my youngest son Lucie Blackman & £200 at 21, & failing him to my son Jeremy. To my loving daughter Susan Blackman £4000 at 18, if she die without heirs £2000 of it to my son Jeremy & £1000 each to my sons Maurice & W<sup>m</sup>. To my son Maurice Blackman the lease of my dwelling-house & warehouses in St. Mary Acts, valued at £1000, & my share of the ship 'Welcome,' which cost me £500, & £1500 more, all at 21. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Blackman £2000 in stock at the sugar-house in Woolwich, which I have in company with Master Luke Lucie & Captain W<sup>m</sup> Ryder, and £1000 more, all at 21. To my loving brother Joseph Blackman £200. I forgive £500 to my brother Tho. Prince, & to my sister Prince his wife £20 & £10 a year for life, and to their children £100 each at 21. To Ashueros Ridgmorter & W<sup>m</sup> Ridgmorter £20 each, sons of my now wife, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blackman, by her former husband. To my friend Captain John Manne and his now wife the £50 I lent to her. To Eliz<sup>th</sup> Snelling £50 of the £100 her mother owes me. To the children of my cozen Jeffereyes & her children. To Francis & Jas. Abrathwaite £10 each. To John Bull £20. To Mrs. Mayer, who attends me in my sickness, & to Susan Temple, & to Eliz<sup>th</sup> wife of Wheeler, £20 each. To my dear friends Maurice Thomson, Esq., Colonel Geo. Thomson & Captain W<sup>m</sup> Ryder £20 each. To the poor of Olives, Southwarke, £10 a year for ever in fee simple & £100 for settling the free school for poor mariners' children at East India House at Poplar. All residue to my son Jeremy Blackman, he & Captain W<sup>m</sup> Ryder Executors. Maurice & Geo. Thomson, Esquires, to be Overseers. To Mr. Cooper & Mr. Venning, preachers in said parish, £10 each. Witnessed by Maurice Thomson, John Burk, & Hum. Towne, sc<sup>r</sup>.

Jeremy Blackman, Gent. Will dated 29 Aug. 1668; proved 31 Aug. 1668 by Bridget Blackman the relict. (103 Hene.) To my wife Bridgett Blackman all my mannors, lands, goods, jewels, & plate, she to provide for my children & to be sole Executrix. Witnessed by Geo. Moore, Ptr. Davies, Tho. Peach, Tho. Browne.

1671, July 22. Adm<sup>n</sup> to Eliz<sup>th</sup> Armiger al's Blackman al's Regimorter, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Armiger, mother of Ahasuerus Regimorter, late of Northreake, Norfolk, bach<sup>r</sup>, dec<sup>d</sup>.

1676, June 16. Com<sup>n</sup> to Jas. Bugden & John Foorth the principal creditors of Jeremy Blackman, late of Stepney, dec<sup>d</sup>, Susanna B. the wid. renouncing.

Bridgett Blackman of St. Andrew, Holborn, widow. Will dated 10 Feb. 1692; proved 5 May 1698 by Sir W<sup>m</sup> Pritchard. On 25 May 1715 commission to Rich<sup>d</sup> Uthwat, Esq., an Executor of Sir William Pritchard, Knt., a principal creditor. (114 Lort.) To be buried at Endfield Church in Durance vault next my dear son Wake Blackman. I have engaged myself in a suit of law against Rob<sup>t</sup> Osbalston for the lights on the North & South Foreland, co. Kent. I cannot give my Lady Stringer the £100 I promised her till after the suit be recovered by the Court of Exchequer. The debt due to Sir W<sup>m</sup> Pritchard to be paid from the bond of W<sup>m</sup> Stringer, Esq. My son Francis Errington & Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife Executors. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Watts, Jephson Honers, sen<sup>r</sup>, Tho. Trowe.

Lucie Blackman of St. Katherine Colemans, London, Gent. Will dated 15 May 7 William, 1696; proved 27 Aug. 1696 by John Thruston, Esq., John Warkhouse, Esq., and Arthur North, Rich<sup>d</sup> Park, Peter Vansittart of



London, merchants. (155 Bond.) To my first son John Blackman all my messuages, lands, etc., in Barbadoes, Antego, & Jamaica, also in Rivenhall, Witham, & Fanbourne, co. Essex, & in Yorksheir, Lincolnsheir, London, & elsewhere, also all residue of my personal estate, failing issue to my second son Lucie Blackman & his heirs male, then to my 4 dau's, Mary, Ann, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, & Susan equally. To my son Lucie £3000. To my 1st dau. Mary £1000. To my second dau. Ann £750. To my third dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup>, in consideration of her having the King's Evil in so high a degree, £1000. To my fourth dau. . . . £750. If my second son Lucie should come into possession of my plantation he shall pay £500 to each of my dau's. To my wife £100 and £40 yearly, which will make up her joynture to £80 a year. I give her also her cupboard of dressing plate and my yellow diamond ring. My pearl necklace, the table diamond ring & the diamond pendants, little Jappan cabinet & the black & white inlaid one, all in the brown room, to be heirlooms. To Mrs. Thos. Hunt of co. Norfolk £20. To the poor of Witham £30, & of St. Katherine Coleman £30. To the hospitals of Bethlehem & Bridewell £50. To my cozen Philippa Wythe £20. To Mary Fish & John Lee £5 each. To John Thruston of Hoxne, co. Suffolk, Esq., & John Warkhouse of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Mr. Arthur North, Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Park, & Mr. Peter Vansittart of London, merchants, £50 each; they are to hold my lands for five years to allow my first son £400 a year, & suitable maintenance for all my other children till 21. All residue to my son John at 21, & appoint him sole Executor, if he die then my second son Lucy. Witnessed by Tho. Clements, Tho. Allcock, Reig-nold Mohun, Jo. Rippingall; resigned & sealed 17 July 1696 in presence of Salusbury Cade, Mich<sup>a</sup> Stanhope, Reig-nold Mohun, Jo. Rippingall.

Joseph Blackman of Five Islands, St. John's Parish. Will dated 12 June 1704. To my son Joseph Blackman 12 negro men, women, & children. To my wife Marg<sup>t</sup> a negro woman and a girl. If my son Joseph die s.p. the negros to go Eliz<sup>th</sup> Mannering, dau. of my wife Marg<sup>t</sup>. Captain Geo. Thomas & Major Rob<sup>t</sup> Thorne-ton Executors & Guardians. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Younge, John Mannering. By John Yeamans, Lieut.-Governor, appeared 11 Oct. 1704 Jno. Mannering. Recorded 11 Oct. 1704.

Hon. John Lucie Blackman of St. Joseph's parish, Barbados, Esq. Will dated 5 June 1724; entered at Barbados 1 Feb. 1725; proved 14 Nov. 1726. (218 Plymouth.) To my wife Frances £200 c. per annum for life and the use of my mansion house in Barbados, and the management of my estate during the minority of my heir, afterwards to have the use of that part of the said house called the "New Building," & the garden behind it as far as the citron fence, thence to the corner of the old negro yard, also the use of 5 negros, a new kitchen to be built for her, and a riding horse to be purchased, & all corn & bread to be paid for by my Executors. If she die before the majority of my heir, then all my plate to be taken charge of by Mr. Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren. Two inventories to be made of all my property in Barbados & Antigua. All my estates in the West Indies to my son Rowland Blackman & his heirs male, also my lands in Rivenhall, Witham, & Fanborne, co. Essex, & London, then to my sons John Lucie Blackman, Sam<sup>l</sup> Blackman, Thurston Blackman, Jacob Lucie Blackman, & Joseph Blackman in tail male, then to my dau's Anna Maria, Frances, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Susan, Marg<sup>t</sup>, Henrietta, and then to my first sister Mary Blackman, then to the heirs male of my late sister Anne Longuet, then to my sister Susan Blackman. All the heirs of my estate to take my surname. To each of

my sons, John Lucie, Sam<sup>l</sup>, Thurston, Jacob Lucie, & Joseph, £1000 c. at 21. To each of my said six dau's £1000 c. at 21. My wife to be their guardian during her widowhood. To each of the following a suit of mourning & a ring—viz., my sisters Mary Blackman, Susan Blackman, Mary Fry, & Mary Williams; my niece Eliz<sup>th</sup> Cochram, Mrs. Mary Warren, wife of my friend Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren, Esq. To W<sup>m</sup> Thomas, who shall continue to reside on my estate in Antigua, £100 mourning and a ring. £20 for a piece of communion plate for the church of Stifkey, co. Norfolk, where I was born. £20 for a like piece of plate for Witham Church, co. Essex; likewise for Fitches Creek Church, St. Peter's parish, Antigua. 40 yards of Ozen-briggs shall be given away by my wife yearly on St. John's Day to some of the poor of St. Joseph's parish. All the produce of my estates to be shipped to my nephew Row<sup>l</sup>d Frye. My Executors for my Barbados estate to sell my 100 acres abutting east on lands of Henry Gollop, Esq., west on the Mount Lucie plantation, north on the land of Mack-lands, south on Mr. Francis Grant, and with the proceeds pay a debt due to Joseph Hole, Esq. My son Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman Executor at 21 and my second son John Lucie Blackman also at 21. To Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren 100 guineas. To be buried in a plain cedar coffin at night in St. Joseph's Church, only six of my friends to be present. To the minister who shall preach my funeral sermon £5. My wife, Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren, & Joseph Hole, Esquires, Executors for Barbados; my wife, my brothers-in-law John Frye, Esq., & Thos. Williams, Esq., my nephews Archibald Cochran & Mr. Row<sup>l</sup>d Frye Executors for Antigua; my wife, Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren, Joseph Hole, John Frye, Tho. Williams, & my nephews Arch<sup>d</sup> Cochran & Row<sup>l</sup>d Frye Executors for Great Britain. To each of them a suit of mourning & as good an enamelled ring as can be made on this island. All residue to my son Row<sup>l</sup>d Frye. Witnessed by Will. Joseph Holt, Sam<sup>l</sup> Cox, Jn<sup>o</sup> Clarke. Barbados 1st Feb. 1725 appeared Rev. Joseph Holt, Mr. Sam<sup>l</sup> Cox, & Mr. John Clarke & were sworn. On 7 May 1726 copy attested by W<sup>m</sup> Webster, Sec., before Governor Henry Worsley.

Marg<sup>t</sup> Terrey, widow, of St. John's Town. Will dated 10 May 1725. A mulatto woman to Mary Gamble, dau. of Jas. Gamble of Antigua, Gent., & Rachell his wife, and after her death to my son Joseph Blackman. All residue to my said son, & if he die without issue then one-third to my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Fullwood, one-third to Mary Gamble, & one-third to Mary wife of Joseph Blackman. Tho. Kerby, Esq., Ashton Warner, Esq., & Jas. Gamble, Executors. Witnessed by Warner Tempest, W<sup>m</sup> Thurston. Before Governor John Hart were sworn W. Tempest & W<sup>m</sup> Thurston 8 Dec. 1725.

Susanna Blackman, of Epsom, co. Surrey, spinster. Will dated 20 April 1737; proved P.C.C. 26 Sept. 1737 by Anna Maria Longuet. On 2 July 1746 adm'on of estate left unadministered by her a spinster, dec<sup>d</sup>, granted to John Samuel Longuet her brother & adm'or. (200 Wake.) To be buried at St Catherine Coleman's in Fenchurch Street. To my sister Mary Blackman my apparel, plate, £100, & the interest of £3000, the lease of my house here, and the furniture. My nephew Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman oweth me £400 & £150 which I lent him for binding his brother Thurston Blackman out apprentice. I give him the £400, & out of the £150 I give £20 to my sister Frances Blackman, my niece Anna Maria Hannar (*sic*) £10, my niece Frances Blackman £10, my goddau. Eliz. Blackman £50, my nieces Marg<sup>t</sup> Blackman, Henrietta Blackman, & my nephews John Lucie Blackman, Sam<sup>l</sup> Blackman, & Joseph Blackman £10 each. My nephews Thurston Blackman, Jacob Blackman, & John Samuel Longuet £300 each. My



godдан. Susanna Gale, wife of John Gale, tinplate worker, £300. Mrs. Eliz Parker, wife of Mr. Rob<sup>t</sup> Parker, clothier, £20. Mr. Jas. Nicholas, master of the boarding-school at Clapham, £50. Mrs. Mary Fry £10. Mrs. Mary Knight £10. Mr. Fermor, apothecary of Epsom, £10. Rev. Mr. Murray £20. Mr. Benj. Longuet £20. Mr. Samuel Longuet £20. Thos. Miles, formerly my coachman, £5. To each of my servants £5. Mrs. Rachel Gray & Mrs. Mary Gray £5 each. To the poor of St. Kath. Coleman £20. £200 to any relatives of my late friend Mr. John Beaumont. My Executrix to be advised by her two uncles Mr. Benj<sup>n</sup> Longuet & Mr. Sam<sup>l</sup> Longuet. To my nephew John Sam<sup>l</sup> Longuet a ring with his mother's hair. To my nephew Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman two small pictures sett in gold, one my father's, the other my uncle Lucy's. All residue to my niece Anna Maria Longuet & Executrix, & after the death of my sister Mary Blackman £200 each to my nephews Thurston Blackman, Jacob Blackman, & John Samuel Longuet & Susanna Gale. Witnessed by Wm. Heritage, John Gale, James Swift.

Mary Blackman of St. Paul's Churchyard in St. Gregory's parish, spinster. Will dated 30 March 1738; proved 5 Feb. 1740 by Thurston Blackman & Jacob Lucie Blackman. (27 Spurway.) To my good friend Mrs. Martha Barwell £50, my silver coffee-pot & sauce cup. To my nephew John Lucie Blackman £50. To my niece Anna Maria Longuet £50 & my silver plate & cover. To Mrs. Rachel Grey £5 & to her sister Mary Grey £5. My servant Mary Sherwood £20. All residue to my two nephews Thurston Blackman & Jacob Lucie Blackman equally, & appoint them Executors. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Barwell, Th. Wilson.

Jacob Lucie Blackman. Will dated 6 March 1748; proved 21 Oct. 1766 by Thurston Blackman. (362 Tyndal.) To my dear brothers Row<sup>l</sup>d, John Lucie, Sam<sup>l</sup>, & Joseph Blackman £10 each for mourning, & to my sisters Mrs. Anna Maria Hannay, Mrs. Frances Blackman, Mrs. Elizabeth Blackman, Mrs. Susanna Lyte, Mrs. Marg<sup>t</sup> Blackman, Mrs. Henrietta Blackman, & my mother Mrs. Frances Blackman £50 each for mourning. To my sisters Mrs. Priscilla Blackman & Mrs. Ann Blackman & my dear friends Geo. Hannay, Esq., W<sup>m</sup> Frye, & Hugh Hughes £10 each for mourning. All residue to my brother Thurston Blackman, he to be sole Executor. Witnessed by Jn<sup>o</sup> Brome, Thom<sup>s</sup> Weston.

1754. John Samuel Longuet of Honiton, co. Devon, Esq. Adm'on Sept. 12 to Eliz. L. the relict.

Will of Eliza Hannay of Christ Church, Barbados, widow. Dated 12 Nov. 1755; Barbados, Entered 27 Nov. 1755; proved 28 Sept. 1756 by Jn<sup>o</sup> Newton, Esq., power reserved to the others. (247 Glazier.) £100 to poor. Granddau. Judith Alleyne £100 a year and £12,000 c., plate, furniture, chariot & four horses. Mrs. Prudence Hart, widow, £6 a year. All residue to my granddau. Eliza, wife of John Newton, Esq. The latter two and Judith Alleyne, Executors. Witnessed by Jn<sup>o</sup> Philips, Hen. Durant, Jn<sup>o</sup> Ramsey.

George Hannay, formerly of Barbados, now of Stanlake, co. Midd., Esq. Will dated 13 June 1767; proved 7 December 1776 by Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman, Esq. (495 Bellas.) To my wife Anna Maria Hannay £500 a year, also £1500 bank stock, £1300 reduced bank annuities, £2450, £4000 c. owing from John Lyte of Barbados, Esq., & £1600 c. from the estate of Conrad Adams in Barbados, also my house in Conduit Str. with all furniture, jewels, plate, coach, chaise,

& coach horses, & £100. To my sister-in-law Frances Blackman, sp<sup>r</sup>, £150 a year & £20. To my sister-in-law Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blackman, sp<sup>r</sup>, £20 a year & £30. To my cousin M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Perkins of Barbados, widow, £20 c. a year & £20 c. To my brother-in-law Thurston Blackman £20 a year & £50. To my niece Anna Maria Blackman £1000 bank stock & £4000 4 per cent. Consols, she to resign all claim to £700 held in my name. I give her also £20. To my kinsman Thos. Ince of Barbados, Esq., £200, & cancel debts, & £10 c. To my cousin M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Perry, wife of M<sup>r</sup> Jacob Perry of Barbados, £50 c. To my brothers-in-law John Lucie Blackman and Sam<sup>l</sup> Blackman £50 each. To my sisters-in-law Susanna, wife of John Lyte, Esq., Margaret Maynard of Barbados, widow, & Henrietta Blackman, sp<sup>r</sup>, £30 c. each. To my niece Mary dau. of Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman £30. To my nephew John Lucie Blackman £50, & to each of his sisters £30 c. Whereas I have a large sum in the hands of John Lucie Blackman & his partner W<sup>m</sup> Shaw, £500 is to remain 4 years with them free of interest. All residue to my brother-in-law Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman of Bath, Esq., he to be sole Ex'or. Witnessed by A. Robbins, W<sup>m</sup> Marshall, W<sup>m</sup> Boxall.

Thurston Blackman of Clifford's Inn, gent. Will dated 25 September 1767; proved 12 March 1770 by W<sup>m</sup> Marshall during the minority of W<sup>m</sup> Jones, and again 31 July 1772 by W<sup>m</sup> Jones, he being 21. (88 Jenner.) To my brother Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman, my sister Priscilla Blackman, Geo. Hannay, Esq., & my sister Anna Maria Hannay, & my brothers John Lucie Blackman & Sam<sup>l</sup> Blackman £20 each for mourning. To my sisters Frances & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blackman, sp<sup>rs</sup>, £500 each. To my sisters Marg<sup>t</sup> Maynard £100 & Susanna Lyte £20 for mourning. To my sister Henrietta Blackman, sp<sup>r</sup>, £500. To my nieces Anna Maria & Mary Blackman daus. of my brother Row<sup>l</sup>d, & to each of the children of my brother John Lucie Blackman (except John to whom I give £500) £20 for mourning. To my cousin M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Frye £50 for mourning. To M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Marshall of Clifford's Inn £100. To my clerk W<sup>m</sup> Boxall 10 guineas. To Cath. Jones, laundress, wife of Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones of New Str., carpenter, 10 guineas, & to her husband £500, & to their son Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones £100. To each of my brothers & sisters a mourning ring. Like rings also to my friends Edw<sup>d</sup> Woodcock of Lincoln's Inn, Esq. M<sup>r</sup> Elbrough Woodcock, M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Barnard of Lincoln's Inn, & to Sir Nath<sup>l</sup> Nash, K<sup>t</sup>, M<sup>r</sup> John Elliott, M<sup>r</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Davis, M<sup>r</sup> Geo. Townsend, M<sup>r</sup> John Browne, M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Frye, my nephew John Blackman, & M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Shaw his partner, M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Chamberlayne, M<sup>r</sup> Andrew Robbins, & M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Marshall. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup> Hamton, sp<sup>r</sup>, £100, living with M<sup>rs</sup> Rogers in Castle Street, Southwark, to whom 10 guineas. All residue to my intended clerk W<sup>m</sup> Jones, son of Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones the Elder, at 21, he to be then Ex'or, & W<sup>m</sup> Marshall till then. Witnessed by W. Monk, Jn<sup>o</sup> Griffiths.

1st Codicil. Dated 19 October 1768. To my kinsman Archibald Cochran, Esq., 50 guineas for a ring. To Row<sup>l</sup>d & Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye, Esq<sup>res</sup>, rings. To Eliz<sup>th</sup> Hamton £200. To M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Martin of Old Street Road, widow, £300. To my very good friend John Braithwaite, Esq., M<sup>r</sup> Hugh Hughes, M<sup>r</sup> Francis Hutchins, M<sup>r</sup> John Brome, jun<sup>r</sup>, M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Bennett, M<sup>r</sup> John Partridge, & M<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Murray of the Royal Exchange Assurance Office, rings. Witnessed by Jn<sup>o</sup> Whittaker, Clifford's Inn, F. Baldwin, clerk to Messrs. Monk & Whittaker.

2nd Codicil. Dated 21 January 1770. To my nephew Geo. Blackman £500 payable to his father. To Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones, jun<sup>r</sup>, son of Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones of New Str., carpenter, £200, and to another of his sons Thos. Jones £200.

3rd Codicil. Dated 16 February 1770. To my brother Row<sup>l</sup>d Blackman 100 guineas for a piece of plate, & my gold watch by Sidey & chain & seals; and to his dau. Mary Black-



man my silver candlesticks and salts, and to his dau. Anna Maria Blackman the diamond ring Mr Shaw gave me. To Mr W<sup>m</sup> Marshall my term in my chambers, N<sup>o</sup> 15 Clifford's Inn, on the ground floor, & the furniture & set of Ruffhead's Statutes. To W<sup>m</sup> Jones my term in the other chambers two pair stairs. To my clerk W<sup>m</sup> Boxall £20. To my nephew John Lucie Blackman my interest in Cap<sup>t</sup> Pingle's ship. To Mary Clarke, a mullata servant with Rowl<sup>d</sup> Blackman, 20 guineas for her great care and attention in my illness, and to Martha Stokes another mulatta 5 guineas, £10 amongst the rest of my brother's servants. To be buried near my late brother Jacob Blackman. Witnessed by Thomas Harford, John Thring. On 10 March 1770 appeared Rich<sup>d</sup> Gravatt of St Dunstan's in the West, G<sup>t</sup>, & Geo. Blagden of the same parish, G<sup>t</sup>. The testator died at Bath.

Rowland Blackman of Bath, Esq. Will dated 27 August 1777; proved 6 March 1781 by Priscilla Blackman, the widow & relict, Anne Maria Blackman & Mary Blackman, the dau's, spinsters. (110 Webster.) Recorded at St. John's 3 May 1781. To my wife Priscilla Blackman £200 a year above the £300 a year (Barbados currency) already settled, & charge it on my Antigua estate. If she survive my sister Hannay she will be entitled to £200 a year more, charged on my Barbados estate. My wife and I about 1762 or 3 joined in the sale of my estate called Black Rock or Warren's plantation in Barbados, which was her estate of inheritance, to Tho. Breuster of Barbados, Esq., since dead, for £13,700, to pay off the incumbrances of £4700, & I have received (apart from the £4700) £4000 only of the purchase money. All incumbrances have been paid off except the joint bond of M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Warren & Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren, my wife's mother & brother, of £150 to my dau. Mary, & the legacies left by Rob<sup>t</sup> Warren & his brother W<sup>m</sup> Henry Warren to my 2 daus. There is now due £5000, the remainder of the purchase money which belongs to my wife. I give her also £4000 & £400, all my furniture, linen, jewels, coach & horses, & use of plate. My brother-in-law Geo. Hannay, Esq., by will gave to my sister Hannay £1500 bank stock & £1300 three per cent. stock, & to my dau. Anne Maria £1000 bank stock & £4000 four per cent. Consols, but all which he sold out; the last parcel of £1700 he sold May 1776, & by his papers he said that £800 of it belonged to my dau. Anne Maria. I will therefore that £114 a year be paid to my sister Hannay for life, & I give £800 to my said dau., & I charge the same on all the estates in Barbados which came to me by the will of my brother Geo. Hannay. A debt of £315 I owed him he gave to my dau. Anne Maria which was in July or Aug. 1769. To my sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blackman £60 a year. To my sisters Anne Maria Hannay, Frances Blackman, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blackman, Susanna Lyte, & Henrietta Blackman, my brothers John Lucie Blackman & Sam<sup>l</sup> Blackman, my nephew John Lucie Blackman, my niece Mary Blackman, & to Geo. Blackman, son of said John Lucie Blackman, each £20. All residue to my daus. Anne Maria & Mary Blackman, they & their mother Ex<sup>tr</sup>ices. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Daniell, W<sup>m</sup> Henay, Robert Forsyth.

*Codicil.* Dated 11 December 1780. To my friend Tho. Daniell of Unity Street, Bristol, Esqre., 50 gs. To my sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blackman £40 a year. To my wife's maid Mary Clark 20 gs. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Ketcherside, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Ketcherside, Benj. Olde.

Mary Gillmore of Ramsbury, co. Wilts, widow, & Kath. Weymans, formerly Kath. Millar of Ramsbury, widow. Whereas Luke Lucy, merchant, John Harris, merchant, &

Rob<sup>t</sup> Bowyer, citizen & salter of London, had each one-third of a plantation in North Sound Division of 600 acres, and in one other plantation of 100 acres. Luke Lucy died, & his share came to his brother Jacob Lucye, merchant. Rob<sup>t</sup> Bowyer also died, & his one-third came to his son & heir Rob<sup>t</sup> Bowyer, Gent., & Jacob Lucye & John Harris then purchased his one-third of Rob<sup>t</sup> Bowyer the son, & John Harris about 1681 sold his half-share to Rob<sup>t</sup> Gillmore of the Inner Temple, but later of Ramsbury, Esq. Jacob Lucye died about 1688, and gave his half to Eliz<sup>th</sup> Lucye his daughter, and she before her marriage with Gerard . . . Esq., of London, by deed settled her half, but with a clause in Jacob Lucye's will that if she died s.p., as she did, her half should go to his nephew, Lucye Blackman, Esq., & accordingly the latter took possession after her death. Rob<sup>t</sup> Gillmore & Lucye Blackman are both dead. By Rob<sup>t</sup> Gillmore's will his share went to Mary Gillmore & Kath. Weymans. Giles Watkins is the present manager. They appoint Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam & John Otto-Baijer, of Antigua, Esquires, their attorneys, to remove Giles Watkins. Dated 18 Sept. 1703. Sam<sup>l</sup> Williams, physician, swears affidavit to above before John Yeamans, Lieut.-Governor.

Indenture dated 23 Oct. 1724 between John Frye of Antigua, Esq., and John Cotton of the Middle Temple, Esq., of the one part, and John Lucy Blackman of Barbados, Esq., of the other. Whereas by Indenture of lease dated 24 and 25 June 1722 tripartite between Cordrington John Prissick of Carlton in Cleveland, Yorkshire, brother and heir of Chris<sup>t</sup> Prissick, who was son and heir of Chris<sup>t</sup> Prissick, late of London, merchant, of the 1st part; and Sarah Prissick of Carlton, widow and relict of X<sup>r</sup>fer Prissick, the father, and John Prissick of Carlton, brother and sole acting Ex<sup>or</sup> of X<sup>r</sup>fer Prissick, the father, of the 2nd part; and John Frye and John Cotton of the 3rd part; for £1685 paid by John Frye and John Cotton, they sold to the latter half of a plantation in North Sound of 600 acres, and half of a plantation in the New Division of 100 acres. John Frye and John Cotton acting as trustees for John Lucy Blackman; release now made by Jn<sup>o</sup> Frye and Jn<sup>o</sup> Cotton to J. L. B.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN'S.

*Buried.*

1704 June 20 Mr. Joseph Blackman.  
1705 June 14 John Blackman.

*Baptized.*

1703 Jan. 29 Joseph the s. of Joseph Blackman & Mary his wife.

*Married.*

1700 Jan. 3 Jo<sup>s</sup> Blackman & Katharain Manwaring, widdow.

## REGISTER OF BATH ABBEY.

*Buried.*

1781 Jan. 12 Mr. Blackman was carried away & y<sup>e</sup> Mortuary was paid.

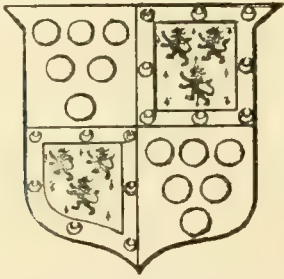
## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MICHAEL, BARBADOS.

*Buried.*

1678 Nov. 1 Sarah Blackman.  
1678 Dec. 17 Mary d. of William Blackman.

In 1676—80 Mr. Bryan Blackman and Mr. Tho. Blackman were of St. George's parish, Barbados.

Pedigree of Blackman.



ARMS.—Quarterly: 1 and 4, Six torteaux, three, two, and one, HARNAGE; 2 and 3, Ermine, three lions rampant argent within a bordure or, semée of crescents azure, BLACKMAN.

CREST (HARNAGE).—Out of a ducal coronet a lion's jamb holding a torteaux.

MOTTO.—Deo duce decenteri.

CREST (BLACKMAN).—A demi-griffin or, semée of crescents azure, collared gules.

MOTTO.—Fide et fiducia.

.... BLACKMAN.—

Mary, dau. of Jeremy Blackman of St. Andrew Undershaft, Esq., and there bur. 18 Nov. 1656. Will dated 9 Oct. 1656; proved 21 Nov. 1656. (380 Berkeley.)  
Elizabeth, dau. of John Lucie, Esq.; bapt. at Dutch Church, Austin Fryers, 18 June 1624; mar. 1st Ahasuerus Regimorter, M.D., who died 25 Nov. 1650, and 3rdly, William Armiger, Esq., of North Creak, co. Norfolk. She was living 1686. 2nd wife.  
Joseph Blackman, living 1656.  
Dau., wife of Tho. Prince.

Mary, dau. of Jeremy Blackman, bur. at St. Andrew 2 Sept. 1668. Will dated 29 April 1660. 1st wife.  
Bridget, dau. of Maurice Blackman, died abroad; adm'on 1673 to Elizabeth his relict.  
William Blackman—Elizabeth Stowell, mar. at St. Katherine's, Coleman Street, Sept. 1660.  
s.p.

Wake Blackman, died before 1692, bur. at Enfield.  
Elizabeth Blackman, wife of Francis Errington; mar. lic. 10 May 1686, she then æt. 20 and he 24. Both living 1692.

John Blackman, born at Stiffkey, co. Norfolk, circa 1676, took name of Lucie before Blackman, of Mount Lucy estates in Barbados and Antigua. Member of Council of Antigua in 1706; bur. at St. Katherine's, Coleman Street, 31 Oct. 1725. Will dated 5 June 1724; proved 14 Nov. 1726. (218 Plymouth.)  
Frances, sister to Thomas Williams of St. Joseph's, Barbados, in 1715, then æt. 28; she died on that island circa 1758.  
Jacob Blackman, ob. v.p.

Rowland Blackman, born 26 Sept. 1705; matriculated Christ Church, Oxon, 20 Feb. 1722, æt. 17. Heir to his brother-in-law George Han- nay, Esq., of Barbados; died at Bath, bur. at St. Katherine's, Cole- man Street, Jan. 1781. Will dated 27 Aug. 1777; proved 6 March 1781. (110 Webster.)  
Priscilla, dau. of Robert Warren, M.D., of Bar- bados; living 1793.  
John Lucie—Anne, dau. of George Walker, Esq., of Barba- dos; mar. circa 1733; she died there circa 1752.  
Thomas Blackman, born 9 Dec. 1708, ob. infant.  
Thurston Blackman, born 9 Dec. 1715; ob. bachelor at Bath 1 March 1770, bur. at St. Katherine's, Cole- man Street. Will dated 25 Sept. 1767, then of 15 Clifford's Inn; proved 31 July 1772. (88 Jenner.)  
Samuel Blackman, born 11 Feb. 1709, ob. bachelor 1787, æt. 72, bur. St. Michael, Barbados.

Anna Maria Blackman, spinster 1793.  
Mary Blackman, mar. 21 Oct. 1781 Hon. W. H. Irby, 2nd son of 1st Lord Boston (he was born 1750 and died 1830); ob. Sept. 1792, bur. at Whiston, co. Northants.  
John Lucie Blackman of Boarded Hall, Barbados, and of Chatham Place, Blackfriars, merchant, only son, born 27 Nov. 1735 in Bar- bados; ob. 10 Jan. 1797, bur. St. Martin's in Fields.  
Mary, dau. of Henry Harnage, Esq., of London, and formerly of Belser- dine, co. Salop, born 26 Nov. 1739; she mar. 2ndly July 1798 Admiral Sir Edm. Nagle, K.C.B.; died at East Moulsey 13 May 1836, æt. 98.

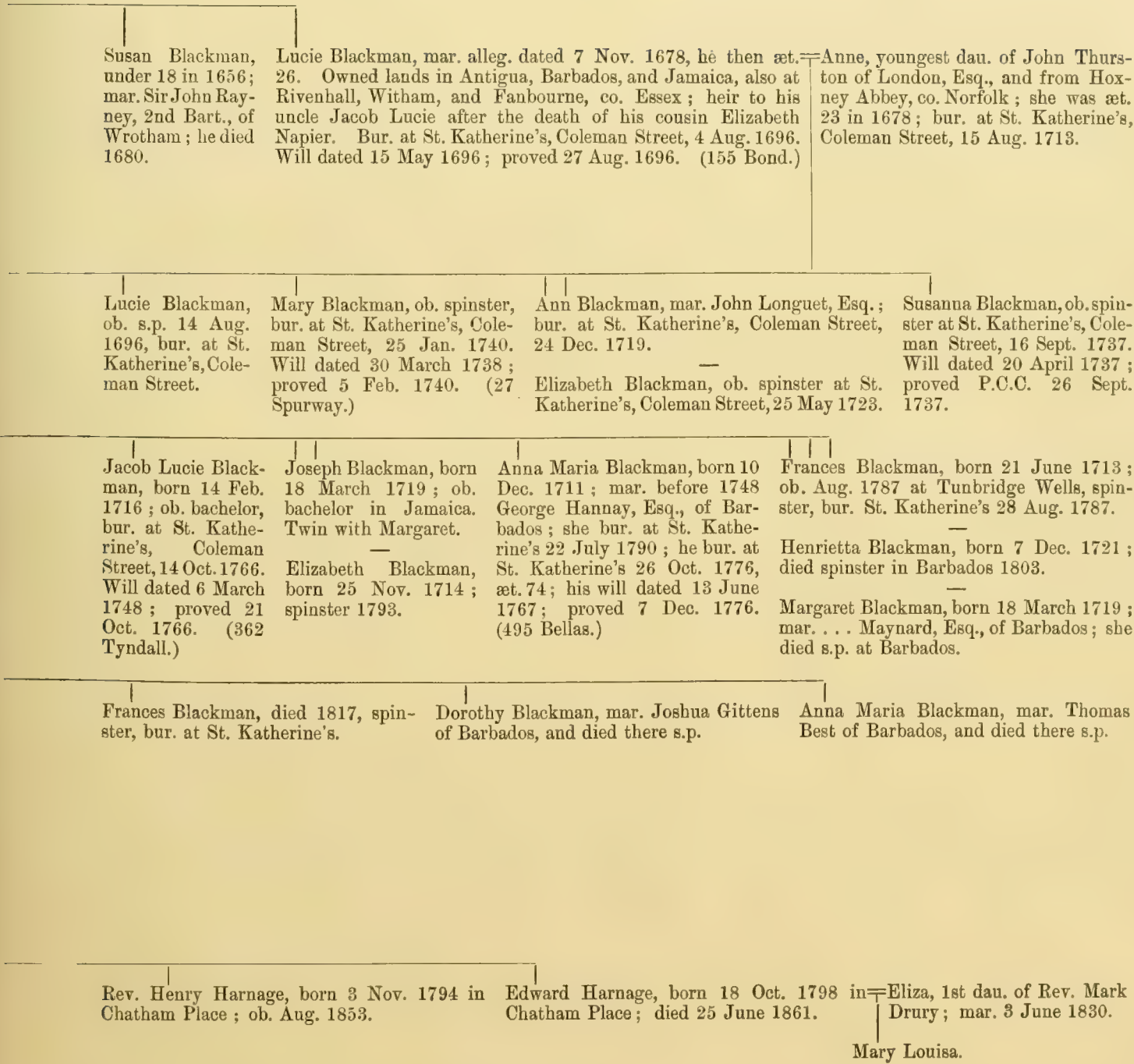
Mary, 1st surviving dau. of Henry Harnage, Esq., of Belswardyne, cousin to her husband; mar. 19 July 1791.  
Sir George Harnage, Bart., of Chatham Place, Blackfriars, only son, born 5 July 1767; created Baronet 8 Sept. 1821. On 13 Oct. 1821 assumed the name of Harnage. Died 19 Nov. 1836 at East Moulsey, bur. at St. Olave's, Hart Street. Took out a grant of arms and recorded his pedigree Royal College of Arms in 1800.

Sir George Harnage, 2nd Bart., Captain R.N.; born 19 July 1792 in Chatham Place; ob. 10 March 1866.  
Caroline Helena, youngest dau. and coheir of Bartlet Goodrich, Esq., of Saling Grove, co. Essex; mar. 26 Jan. 1826; died 1855.  
John Lucie Harnage, born 4 Oct. 1793 in Chatham Place; Captain Coldstreams; killed at Waterloo; ob. bachelor.

Sir Henry George Harnage, 3rd Baronet, of Belswardyne, co. Salop, J.P., Captain Salop Yeomanry, High Sheriff 1875; born 24 June 1827; educated at Cambridge; died 13 Jan. 1888 at Cronage, near Ironbridge, co. Salop, s.p. Title extinct.  
Elizabeth Sarah Maude, 3rd dau. of Rev. Edward Egremont, Vicar of Wroxeter; mar. 4 Oct. 1866.

s.p.





1665, Dec. 28 William Arminger, Esq., of St. Dunstan in the West, London, bachelor, 27, and Elizabeth Blackman, of St. Catharine Colman, London, Widow, 30; at Fulham, Middlesex. (Marriage Allegations, Vicar-General.)

1678, Nov. 7. Lucie Blackman of Walsingham Abbey, co. Norfolk, Gent., Bach<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 26, & Anne Thruston of Hoxon Abbey, s<sup>d</sup> co., Sp<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 23, at her own disposal; at Hoxon or Thorpe, co. Norfolk. (*Ibid.*)

1686, May 10. Francis Errington, of St. Andrew, Holborn, Lond., Gent., Bach<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 24, & Elizabeth Blackman, of the same, Sp<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 20, with consent of her mother . . . Blackman, Wid.; alleged by Giles Bullock, of St. Bottolph, Aldgate, Lond., Draper; at St. Bottolph's afs<sup>d</sup>. (*Ibid.*)

In St. George's Church, Fitches Creek, on the floor of the nave:—

Here Lyeth Interr'd the Body  
of THOMAS BLACKMAN the Son  
of JOHN LUCIE and FRANCES  
BLACKMAN who departed this  
life the 26<sup>th</sup> day of Iune 1709  
Being 6 Months And 17  
days Old.

St. Paul's Churchyard, Falmouth. Headstone:—

Here  
lies the Body of  
ELIZABETH BLACKMAN  
who departed  
. . . . Life the 26 Day  
of Oct. 1776 in y<sup>e</sup> 32  
Year of her Age.

1635. The ship "Globe" of London, Jeremy Blackman, Master.

1682. Mr. Jacob Lucy & Co., patent for 529 acres at Antigua 18 May 1682 by Sir W. Stapleton.

1703, Aug. 16. Indenture of sale. Richard Scott of Barbados, Esq., for £100 sterling sells a negro to John Lucye Blackman of Antigua, Esq.

1705. John Lucy Blackman, Gent. 6 acres of flashes by John Johnson, 1705, situated on the west side of Fitches Creek. Surveyed 30 March 1705. His patent for 6 acres was dated 9 July 1706.

Barbados Act No. 554, confirmed 10 March 1715. "An Act to dock the entail of Mount Lucy plantation and other the estate in this island of John Lucy Blackman, Esq., and to vest the same in the said John Lucy Blackman in fee-simple."

Barbados, St. Joseph's parish. Madam Frances Blackman—4 men (36, 30, 30, 18), 3 women (28, 28, 21), a boy (4), 3 girls (3, 2, 8 months).

Captain Jas. Binney's company included Mr. Bryant Blackman, 2 men. (Barbados 1715.)

171 $\frac{1}{2}$ , March 9. Petition of John Lucie Blackman that he has been seized since 9 July 1760 (by patent from Hon. John Johnson, late Commander-in-Chief) of a parcel of

flashes and mangroves on the west side of Fitches Creek, beginning at the old bridge, etc., patent is granted, also a small island. Total, 6 acres, N. with Colonel Byam, S. with old bridge, E. with creek, W. with the common path to the church.

1780. At the Leeward Islands, John Lucie Blackman, Esq., of the island of Barbadoes. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 445.)

1787, July. At Tunbridge-wells, Mrs. Frances Blackman, sister to Mrs. Hannay of Conduit-str., Hanover-square. (*Ibid.*, p. 740.)

1791, July 19. Mr. Geo. Blackman, only son of John Lucie B., esq., of Chatham-place, to Miss Harnage, daughter of Colonel H. (*Ibid.*, p. 680.)

1798, Aug. 16. Capt. Sir Edmund Nagle, of the royal navy, to Mrs. Blackman, widow of the late John Lucie B., esq., of Craven-str. (*Ibid.*, p. 722.)

1830, May 17. At Worthing, aged 80, the Hon. Wm. Henry Irby, uncle to Lord Boston. He was the youngest son of William the 10th Lord, by Albinia, eldest dau. of Henry Selwyn, Esq. He married Oct. 25, 1781, Mary, dau. and coh. of Rowland Blackman, esq., and by that lady, who died July 20, 1791, had one son, William-Henry-Rowland; and a dau., Augusta Priscilla, who became in 1810 the 2<sup>d</sup> wife of Sir William Langham, Bart., and his widow in 1812. (*Ibid.*, p. 573.)

1836, May 13. At East Moulsey, aged 98, Mary, widow of Adm. Sir Edmund Nagle, K.C.B., previously of John Lucie Blackman, esq., of Craven-street. She was married to Sir Edmund Nagle in 1798, and left his widow in 1830. (*Ibid.*, p. 676; see 'Gentleman's Magazine,' xc., 1, 470.)

1836, Nov. 19. At East Moulsey, in his 70th year, Sir George Harnage, Bart. He was the only son of John Lucie Blackman, esq., of London, merchant (of an old London and West India family), by Mary, daughter of Henry Harnage, esq., who afterwards remarried the late Adm. Sir Edmund Nagle. He married July 19, 1791, his cousin Mary, eldest surviving daughter of Henry Harnage of Belleswardine, co. Salop, esq., a Lieut.-Colonel in the army, and in 1821 he assumed the surname of Harnage only, by licence under the royal sign manual. The family of Harnage long flourished in Shropshire, and purchased the manor of Belleswardine in 1542. In the same year (1821) by patent dated Sept. 8 he was advanced to the dignity of a Baronet. Sir George had issue four sons:—

1. Sir George Harnage, his successor, born in 1792, a Captain R.N.; he has married Caroline Helena, daughter and coheirress of Bartlett Goodrich, Esq., of Saling Grove, co. Essex, and has issue Henry George, his heir-apparent.

2. Captain John Lucie Harnage, of the Coldstream-guards, slain at Waterloo.

3. Rev. Henry Harnage Harnage.

4. Edward Harnage, esq., who married in 1830 Eliza, eldest dau. of the Rev. Mark Drury. (*Ibid.*, 1837, p. 203.)

The family estate in Antigua, situated in St. George's parish, was called "Mount Lucye" and later "Blackmans." In 1852 it contained 230 acres, and was owned by Messrs. W. and F. Shand. The estate in Barbados was also styled "Mount Lucye."



Pedigree of Bladen.

Mrs. Martha Popplewell, widow, mar. at St. George's 15 June 1734; bur. at St. Paul's 8 Nov. 1736. ? 1st wife.      GEORGE BLADEN, mar. 9 April 1737 at . . . ; bur. at St. Paul's 24 May 1753.      Mary, dau. of Major Anthony Brown by Mary his wife; bur. at St. Paul's 24 April 1773.

Mary Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 1 Aug. 1739.	William George Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 10 Dec. 1740; bur. there 11 Dec. 1740.	Elizabeth Bladen, bur. at St. Paul's 8 May 1743.	Sarah Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 11 June 1744; bur. there 15 June 1744.	Nicholas Bladen, bur. at St. Paul's 20 June 1744.	Barbara Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 17 Oct. 1745.	William John Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 9 March 1746; living 1759.	Grace Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 17 July 1748; bur. there 5 Oct. 1748.	David Bladen, bapt. at St. Paul's 26 Nov. 1749; living 1759.
---	---	--	--	---	---	---	---	--

George Bladen, of Piccadilly, Antigua; born 1765; bur. at St. Paul's 29 March 1832, æt. 67. ? grandson of George of 1753.      Christian, dau. of James Barton; mar. at St. Paul's 24 Nov. 1787.

George Bladen.	William James Bladen, named 1792 in the will of his uncle John Samuel Barton; bur. at St. Paul's 4 July 1824.	Ann Maria Bladen, living 1792.
----------------	---	--------------------------------

Close Roll, 4 Geo. III., Part 16, No. 25.

This Indenture quinquupartite made the 8th day of November 1763 between Archibald Buchanan of London, merchant, only son and heir-at-law of James Buchanan, late of London, merchant, deceased, of the 1st part; Jane Buchanan, widow, relict and only surviving Executrix named in the last will of the said James Buchanan, deceased, of the 2nd part; James Cave of Woodford, co. Essex, surgeon, and Mary his wife, heretofore Mary Hurt, widow and relict of Christopher Jarvis Hurt, mariner, deceased, formerly Mary Hooper, spinster, of the 3rd part; Archibald Napier of Waltham Abbey in co. Essex, surgeon, and William Strahan of New Street in the parish of St. Bride's, London, printer, of the 4th part; and John Fothergill of London, Doctor in Physick, of the 5th part. Whereas Frances Bladen, late of the parish of Barking, Essex, widow, by her last will dated 27th day of Oct. 1746, gave her estate at Nevis in America, real and personal, rented at £300 per annum, as follows: To her friend Mrs. Deborah Hurt and to her heirs £50 a year; to her *[sic]* son Christopher Hurt and his heirs £50; to Joseph Hooper and his heirs £50; to the said Mary Cave, then Mary Hooper, and her heirs £50; to Sarah Hooper £50 a year for life, and after her decease to be equally divided between the said Joseph and Mary Hooper and their heirs; and to Sophia Snow £50 per annum for life. Whereas Frances Bladen soon after died, and the said Joseph Hooper is also since dead intestate without issue, whereby the said Mary Cave, as only sister and heir-at-law of the said Joseph, became entitled to the said 6th part. Whereas by Indentures of lease and release dated respectively 1st and 2nd of May 1753 made between the said James Cave and Mary his wife, of the one part, and Archibald Napier and William Strahan, of the other part, being by way of marriage settlement subsequent to the marriage of the said James and Mary Cave, it was witnessed that the said James and Mary released to Archibald Napier and William Strahan all those three undivided 6th parts in that plantation, and in all the lands, meadows, etc., situate in Nevis, late the estate of the said Frances Bladen: to hold to them, their heirs and assigns, to the use of them,

their heirs and assigns for ever, upon trust that they (Archibald and William) should, while the said James and Mary Cave should jointly live, pay the rents and profits of the premises to such persons as the said Mary should direct. Archibald Buchanan, Archibald Napier, and William Strahan have granted to John Fothergill, his heirs and assigns for ever, one full and equal 3rd part, customary share, or dower of Mary Cave, for the natural life of the said Mary.  
[No particulars given of the plantation or lands.]

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.  
*Baptized.*

1739	Aug.	1	Mary D. of George Bladen.
1740	Dec.	10	William George S. of George Bladen & his wife.
1744	June	11	Sarah D. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.
1745	Oct.	17	Barbara D. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.
1746	Mar.	9	William John S. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.
1748	July	17	Grace D. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.
1749	Nov.	26	David S. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.

*Married.*

1787	Nov.	24	George Bladen to Christian Barton, Spinster.
------	------	----	--

*Buried.*

1736	Nov.	8	Martha Wife of George Bladen.
1740	Dec.	11	William George S. of George Bladen.
1743	May	8	Elizabeth D. of Mr George Bladen & Mary his wife.
1744	June	15	Sarah D. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.
1744	June	20	Nicholas S. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.

1748 Oct. 5 Grace D. of Mr George Bladen and Mary his wife.  
 1753 May 24 Mr George Bladen.  
 1773 April 24 Mrs Mary Bladen.  
 1824 July 4 Wm J. Bladen, in St Paul's church yard.  
 1832 Mar. 29 Geo. Bladen, of Piccadilly, aged 67.  
 1840 June 5 John Wm. Bladen, planter, of Deep Bay, aged 45.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Married.*

1734 June 15 George Bladen & Martha Popplewell, Widow.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Married.*

1817 Oct. 1 John Sheppard, Planter, and Mary Powell Bladen, Spinster, at Cotton New Work. L.

*Buried.*

1817 July 1 Effee Smith Bladen D. of Thomas Bladen, from Cotton New Works, in Parham Church Yard.  
 1820 April 11 Thomas Smith Bladen, from Cotton N. Work, S. of Thomas W. Bladen, aged 27 years. Inquest.  
 1820 June 17 Sarah Bright Bladen, late Wife of Thomas Bladen, from Cotton New Work.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY.

*Married.*

1846 June 17 Richard Howard Bladen of St Philip's, planter, & Eliza Ann Martin of St Mary's, Spinster. L.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Married.*

1732 April 9 George Bladen to Mary Brown.

*Buried.*

(? 1746) May 26 Barbara Infant D. of George Bladen.

---

## Family of Blake.

*Codicil* to the will of Christopher Blake of Barbados, merchant. Dated 23 May 1719; proved 8 July 1719 by Patience Blake the widow and relict. (121 Browning.) To my sister Marg<sup>t</sup>, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Hawkins, chandler & soap-boiler of Galloway, £150. 10 hogsheads of sugar sent to Mr Jos. Read of Lond., Merch<sup>t</sup>, & 10 to Bristol to Mr Wm Raymond, Merch<sup>t</sup>, for my wife Patience to pay Capt. Jas. England for the passage of self & family my 2 sons & for their passage back. Witnessed by Tho. Clayton, Ben. Wrigley.

Martin Blake of Leicester Fields, St. Martin in the Fields. Will dated 1 April 1743; proved 25 August 1743 by Andrew Blake the brother (254 Boycott.) To my wife Sarah Blake the use of my diamond solatair & diamond ear rings, valued at £750, a diamond ring valued at £60, & the following gold articles—viz., my chased repeating watch chain, & seal with a blackamore's head, valued at 50 gs., my carved snuff box valued at 30 gs., shuttle for knotting at 10 gs., pair of scissars & case at £20, tooth pick case 10 gs., patch box with looking glass 4 gs., thimble 1 g., smelling bottle 8 gs., for life, then to my brother Andrew Blake of Lile street, London. To such child I may have 1/-. All residue of my personal estate & all my lands in St Kitts & elsewhere to my said brother, he to be sole Ex'or. Witnessed by Da. Plunkett, Dom<sup>k</sup> Blake, William Sweeny.

Patrick Blake, Esq., of St. Christopher's. Will dated 5 March 174 $\frac{3}{4}$ ; proved 24 . . . 1745 by Geo. Leigh, Esq., and Peter Lynch, power reserved to Dominick Trant and John Willet, Esquires. (266 Seymour.) To my brother Mr Nich<sup>s</sup> Blake of Ireland £1000. To my dau.-in-law Mrs Marg<sup>t</sup> Higgons of Ireland £1000. To my kinsman Mr Peter Lynch, now of St Christopher's, £1000. To my nephew Mr Peter Blake of Antigua £600. To Mrs Jane Kelly £300, £30 c., & my negro Pathena. To Mr Andrew Lynch Fitz Martin of the city of Gallway, Merch<sup>t</sup>, £200, & £30 for the children of Nich<sup>s</sup> Lynch Fitz-Andrew, late of Gallway, dec<sup>d</sup>. To the Rev. Sam<sup>l</sup> Simcock, Warden of Gallway, £30. To Andrew & Edmund Blake, Esq<sup>res</sup>, of Ireland, £100 for the children of Ulick Burk, late of St Christopher's, dec<sup>d</sup>. To the heirs of John

French, late of Montserrat, dec<sup>d</sup>, £30. To my nephew the Rev. Mr Stapleton Davis of St Christopher's £30 a year for life. To the children of Anthony Lynch, late of Montserrat, dec<sup>d</sup>, £30 c. To my nephew Martin Blake, Esq<sup>t</sup>, of Antigua, £500. To my kinsman Mr Tho. Caines all interest due on his bonds & £85 I lately lent him. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Blake the interest of £6000 for life, then to my grandchildren at 21, & in default to the children of Edmund Blake, Esq., of Rasheny, co. Gallway. To my sister Mrs Marg<sup>t</sup> Lynch al's Blake of the co. Gallway £500. To my nephew Mr Arthur Blake £300. To my nephew Mr Jas. Lynch £300. To Francis Blake, son of Mary Katon, my share of the ship "St Patrick" & £500. To Anthony Hodges, Esq., late of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, £150 c. To my son Andrew Blake all rents of my estate in Montserrat & to his heirs male, then to the son of Edmund Blake of Rasheny, co. Gallway. Freedom to 4 slaves, and £10 c. a year till 15. To the poor of St Anne, Sandy Point, £100 c., & of Trinity, Palmato Point, £100 c. To Mr Dominick Lynch of Montserrat £20 c. To Mr Concannon of Montserrat £20 c., the like to Mr Tho. Caines, Chas. Laval Molineux, Esq., & Mrs Eliz<sup>th</sup> Fahie. All residue to my grandson Patrick, 1<sup>st</sup> son of my son Andrew Blake. If my son should have any dau's I give them each £2000 at 18. My good friends Dominick Trant, John Willett, & Geo. Leigh, Esq<sup>res</sup>, & Mr Peter Lynch Ex'ors in trust & guardians of my grandson till 25. Witnessed by John Frank, Peter French, Anthony French.

*Codicil.* Dated 5 March 174 $\frac{3}{4}$ . In case of failure of heirs male of my son Andrew, then to my brothers Martin & Nich<sup>s</sup> Blake of Ireland. To each Ex'or £50.

Andrew Blake of New Norfolk Street, Hanover Square, Esq. Will dated 21 July 1760; proved 11 November 1762, administration to Charles Massey, the guardian of Christopher Blake, a minor, the Executors renouncing. (414 Lynch.) By certain articles of agreement, da. 13 Mar. 1745, between myself as the only son & heir of Patrick Blake, late of St Christopher's, Esq., dec<sup>d</sup>, of the one part, & Jeffery French of Argyle Buildings, co. Midd., Esq., on behalf of Patrick Blake, an infant, my 1<sup>st</sup> son & heir, & for Ch<sup>r</sup> Blake & Edward Blake my younger sons & all other sons,



power was given to me to charge an estate at Montserrat & St Christopher's with £8000. I now therefore charge the same with £2000 to my good friends Sir W<sup>m</sup> Gage, Bart., of Bury St Edmunds, co. Suffolk, Rob<sup>t</sup> Harland of Sproughton, co. Suffolk, Esq., & Jeremiah Hooper of St Martin in the Fields, apothecary, on trust for my son Edward Blake at 23, also £500 for my son Arthur at 21, £500 for my dau. Frances Barbara at 21, £500 for my dau. Mary Ann Austerbert. The residue of £4500 for my son Ch<sup>r</sup> Blake at 21, he to pay £500 to my housekeeper Mary Johnson, sp<sup>r</sup>. All the jewells in the possession of the widow Blake of Paris, as mentioned in my dear brother's will, to my dau. Barbara Frances. To be buried in St Pancras Church. All furniture, linen, china, pictures, & plate in my house to Mary Johnson. All my plate assigned to M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup> Gee for a debt I give to my son Ch<sup>r</sup>. "To my son Patrick 1/- only, because of his undutifulness to me & following the advice of a parcell of Irish knaves who mean nothing but to plunder him." My trustees to be guardians & Ex'ors. All residue of my personal estate to my son Ch<sup>r</sup> Blake. £20 to each trustee. To Mr. Chas. Massey of the Temple 10 gs. & a ring. Witnessed by Fountaine Cook, Cha<sup>s</sup> Massey, Abraham Williamson.

Martin Blake of Seven Oaks, Kent, Esq. Will dated 29 July 1767; proved 16 Oct. 1767 by Elizabeth Blake the relict. (362 Legard.) All my plantation in Parham & Willoughby Bay, Antigua, subject to the trust by Indenture of 25 Oct. 1763 for the use of my 2<sup>d</sup> son Martin Tomlinson Blake for life, to John French Lynch, Esq., of Gray's Inn, Esq., & John Smith of Prince's Str., London, merch<sup>t</sup> & mariner, in trust for him & his heirs, then to my dau's Jane Blake & Sarah Town Blake. Power to my son to charge a joynture of £400 a year & £4000 for younger children. I charge my estate with £200 a year for my 1<sup>st</sup> son John Blake. My wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> to have her own negros, all residue & to be sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Barlow Trecothick, Rich<sup>d</sup> Maitland, Thurston Blackman. Recorded at Antigua 29 Mar. 1768.

Christopher Blake, late of Lakenheath, now of Langham Hall, co. Suffolk, Esq. Will dated 5 Oct. 1779; proved 1 Feb. 1780 by Arthur Blake, Esq., power reserved to Robert Pigott. (54 Collins.) I appoint my good friend Rob<sup>t</sup> Piggott of Northallerton Lodge, co. Huntingdon, Esq., & my y<sup>st</sup> brother Arthur Blake, Esq., Ex'ors, & my 1<sup>st</sup> brother Sir Patrick Blake, Bart., supervisor. To Ann Parry of Piccadilly, sp<sup>r</sup>, £300. All residue of my personal estate in trust for Ch<sup>r</sup> Mary Antony Barry, my natural son by Ann Parry at 21. If he die then to my brother Sir Patrick Blake, Bart., in trust for Geo. Blake, a boy of 9, now at a boarding school at Walsham in the Willows, co. Suffolk, & to the 2 natural dau's of Shae, a mulatta. Witnessed by Christopher Lardenois, John Sparke.

Sir Patrick Blake of Langham, co. Suffolk, Bart. Will dated 3 June 1784; proved 24 July 1784 by Sir Charles Bunbury, Sir Herbert Mackintosh, Rob<sup>t</sup> Ladbroke, & W<sup>m</sup> Manning, Esquires. All my real estate in St Christopher's & in G<sup>t</sup> Britain, to Sir Chas. Bunbury of Great Barton, co. Suffolk, Bart., Sir Herbert Mackworth of Cavendish Square, Bart., Rob<sup>t</sup> Ladbroke of Idlecott, co. Warwick, Esq., & W<sup>m</sup> Manning of St. Mary Axe, Esq., on trust for my 1<sup>st</sup> son Patrick Blake & his heirs male, & in default to my 2<sup>d</sup> son Jas. Henry Blake, then to my dau. Annabella Blake, then to the dau's of my 1<sup>st</sup> son & of my 2<sup>d</sup> son, then to my brother Arthur Blake, then to his son Arthur Garland

Blake, then to his 2<sup>d</sup> son Edward Blake, etc., then  $\frac{1}{2}$  for my sister Frances Hodges, wife of Mr. Tho. Hodges, &  $\frac{1}{4}$  to her 1<sup>st</sup> son, then to my sister Marianne, wife of the Right. Hon. Tho. Lord Mountfort, & to his 1<sup>st</sup> son the Hon. Henry Bromley. To my mulatta Peggy Shea £200 a year & £100 & £3000 apiece to be raised for her dau's Barbara Anne Shea, Marg<sup>t</sup> Shea, & Henrietta Shea, & till they are 14 £50 a year, & till 21 £100 a year. To Mark Anthony Blake, the natural son of my late brother Ch<sup>r</sup> Blake, £500, he is now at school at the Rev. M<sup>r</sup> Sherry's at Ealing. To Geo. Blake, an infant of 13, son of Marg<sup>t</sup> Gostoe, late of New Str., Carnaby Market, now apprenticed to Capt. Tho. Oliver of the ship "Annabella," in the West Indian trade, £2000. To Charlotte, dau. of my negro woman, Ritty, living on my Sandy Point plantation, £700, & the like sum to her son Jas. To Rob<sup>t</sup> Brookes of Langham, apprentice to John Fell of Wardour Street, coachmaker, £300. To Sarah Cocksedge of Langham, dau. of Sarah Cocksedge, £100. To my good friend Mr. John Brown of St Christopher's £500. To Jas. Plunket, Esq., of Bath, my relation, Geo. French, Esq., Mathew Plunkett, Esq., & to Nich<sup>s</sup> Hagen, Capt. of the "Rowley" in the West India trade, £50 each. Power to my heir to charge estate with £1500 a year for dower & £15,000 for younger children. By deed da. 4 Sep. 1781 I purchased of John Sparke of Waltham in the Willows, co. Suffolk, G<sup>t</sup>, a farm & another in Badwell Ash for £5800, and have paid £2800. To my trustees all my house & furniture in Portland Place to let. I release Arthur Murphy of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., of all sums he owes me. To each Ex'or £200. To M<sup>r</sup> John Sparke of . . . in Suffolk £100. To M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Scott . . . of my dau. £200. I confirm the settlement of £20,000 on my son Jas. Henry & my dau. Annabella, the only surviving younger children by my late wife. All residue to my son Patrick, who is to avoid horseracing & gaming. Witnessed by Jo. Allen, jun<sup>r</sup>, John Carn.

1684 and 1688. John Blake, Esq., was then of the Council of Montserrat.

1710, Sept. 23. Mr. John Blake, Merchant, supercargo, and part owner of the brigandeen "St. Jago," puts in affidavits *re* smuggled brandy. (Minutes of Council.)

Losses at Montserrat at the French attack in 1712:—

Patrick Blake . . . .	£9788
John Blake . . . .	215
Henry Blake . . . .	159
Thomas Blake, surgeon . .	75

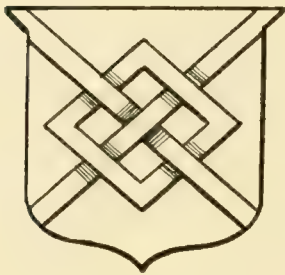
Petition of Patrick Blake of St. Christopher's, Esq., and Martin Blake his son and heir by Mary Ann his late wife deceased, and now æt. about 17, recites that Andrew Bodkin, formerly of St. Christopher's, Gent., late father of Mary Ann, and who died 1689, had a plantation in the English quarter of the island, and Mary Ann was his only child and heir, and only three or four years old at his death. One Andrew Tanvet obtained possession of his plantation, but in 1714 Patrick Blake and Mary Ann his wife regained possession. Received 26 Nov. 1731.

1742, Dec. . . . . Blake, Esq., son of Patrick Blake, Esq., one of the most considerable persons in the island of St. Christopher's, to Miss Trant, daughter of Dominick Trant, Esq., of Montserrat. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

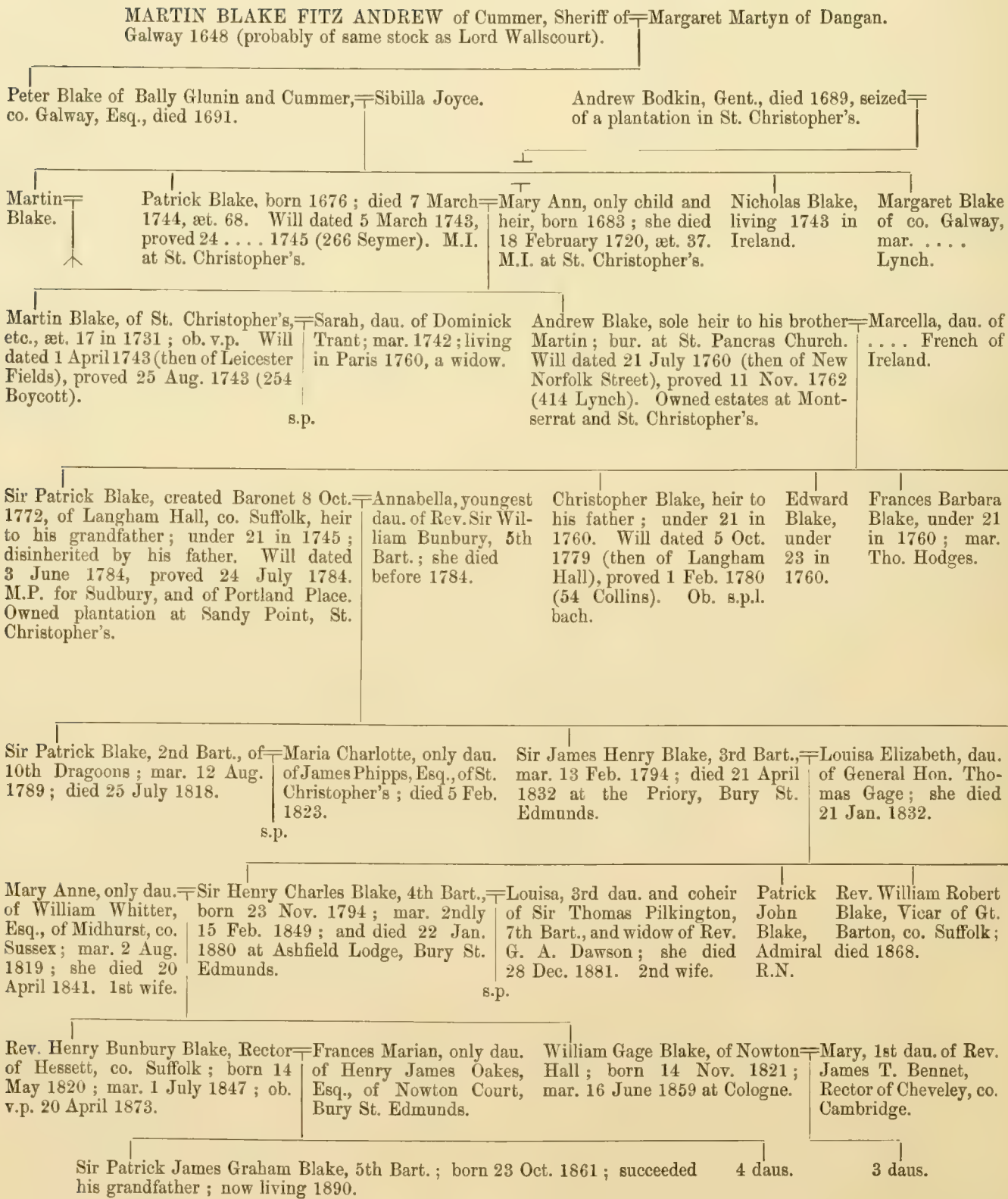
1760, Nov. 6. John Sober, Esq., of Barbadoes, to Miss Pen. Blake, of Sevenoak, Kent. (*Ibid.*, p. 542.)

By Indenture dated 18 May 1764 Patrick Blake of Langham, co. Suffolk, Esq., for 5s. sells to Sir Robert Ladbroke, Knight and Alderman, all his plantations in St. Christopher's and Montserrat for such uses and trusts as he by deed or will shall appoint. (Close Roll, 4 Geo. III., Part 16, No. 12.)

Pedigree of Blake.



ARMS.—*Argent, a fret gules.*  
CREST.—*A leopard passant-guardant proper.*  
MOTTO.—*Confido et probitate.*





Mr. Peter Blake of Antigua, nephew of Patrick ; living 1743.

Major Martin Blake of Antigua, nephew of Elizabeth, only dau. and heir Patrick of 1743 ; was late of St. Christopher's of John Burke ; mar. at St. in 1735. Will dated 29 July 1767 (then John's 24 Dec. 1735 ; she of Sevenoaks), proved 16 Oct. 1767 (362 died 1771. Legard).

Mary Ann Blake, mar. 1st, . . . . under 21 in Austerbat ; and 1760 ; living 2ndly, on 29 Feb. 1784. 1772, Thomas, Lord Montfort. He was born 1732, and died 24 Oct. 1799.

John Blake, born 9 Feb. 1736, bapt. at St. John's 12 Feb. 1736 ; living 1783.  
—  
Martin Tomlinson Blake.  
—  
Edmond French Blake, bapt. at St. John's 13 May 1745.

Margaret Blake, bapt. St. Paul's 12 July 1738 ; mar. Jno. Thomlinson, M.P. for Steyning.

Jane Blake, bapt. at St. John's 12 Dec. 1739 ; mar. . . . Ken-trop of Antwerp.  
—  
Sarah Toun Blake, mar. . . . Masterson.  
—  
Penelope Blake, mar. John Sober, Esq., of Barbados, 6 Nov. 1760.

Annabella Blake, living 1784 ; mar. Robert Jones Adeane of Babraham, co. Cambridge ; she died 15 Aug. 1812.

Henrietta Blake.  
—  
Frances Blake, died young.

Arthur Garland Blake, living 1784 ; died 30 Nov. 1813 in India, æt. 33.  
—  
Edward Blake.

James Bunbury Blake of Thurston House, co. Suffolk ; mar. 1831 ; died 1874.

Catherine, youngest dau. of Sir Thomas Pilkington, Bart.

Thomas Gage Blake.  
—  
George Henry Blake.

Maria Charlotte Blake, 1st dau.

Emily Eliza Blake, 2nd dau., mar. Michael Edwards Rogers ; she died 26 Jan. 1859.  
—  
Louisa Annabella Blake, mar. Francis King Eagle.

George Pilkington Blake, of Thurston House, Capt. ; born 1836 ; mar. 15 May 1860.

Adeline, 3rd dau. of James J. King, Esq., of Staunton Park, co. Hereford, M.P.

Eustace James Pilkington Blake.

By Indenture dated 17 May 1764 Patrick Blake of Langham, co. Suffolk, Esq., eldest son and heir of Andrew Blake, Esq., deceased, and grandson and devisee of Patrick Blake, late of St. Christopher's, deceased, for 5s. sells to Sir Robert Ladbroke, Knight, all his plantations in St. Christopher's and Montserrat devised to him by his grandfather and father for one year. (No. 13, *ibid.*)

1780, Jan. 10. At Langham, near Bury, Christo Blake, esq., and on July 4, In Devonshire str., Miss Fr. Blake, young. dan. of Sir Patrick Blake, bart., and on Aug. 10 Miss Harr. Blake, you. da. of Sir Patrick. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1784, July 1. In Portland-place, Sir Pat. Blake, bart., late M.P. for Sudbury.

1794. President John Stanley, Commander-in-Chief of Leeward Islands, appoints Sir Patrick Blake, Bart., to the Council of St. Christopher's.

By Close Roll, 46 Geo. III., Part 6, No. 14, it appears that Bryan Blake of Antigua, merchant, shortly after 8 Aug. 1801 purchased land in St. John's Town, formerly Geo. Savage's, for £800 c., and made his will 4 June 1800, directed his friend Pat Lenaghan, merchant, to dispose of and sell his property, named Val. and Malachi O'Connor of Dublin his Executors, and died 28 Aug. 1801.

1812, Aug. 15. The wife of Robert Jones Adeane, esq., of Babraham, co. Cambridge, and sister of Sir Patrick Blake, bart., of Bury St. Edmund's. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 196.)

1813, Nov. 30. At Rajahmundry, aged 33, Arthur Garland Blake, esq., of the East India Company's civil service, Fort St. George establishment, collector of that district, and cousin to Sir Peter B., bart., of Langham, Suffolk. In all the virtues which adorn human nature he might have been equalled, but not surpassed. (*Ibid.*, p. 660.)

1816, Jan. At Langham, aged 37, J. B. Blake, Esq. (*Ibid.*)

Martin, son of Brian Blake of Antigua, Esq., Matriculated, Trinity College, Oxon., 12 March 1817, æt. 18.

1823. Suffolk. Feb. 5. At Bury St. Edmund's, Dame Maria Charlotte, relict of Sir Patrick Blake, of Langham, second bart. She was the only daughter of James Phipps, Esq., of the island of St. Christopher, M.P. for Peterborough, and an immediate descendant from a brother of Sir Constantine Phipps, Lord Chancellor of Ireland, and ancestor of the present Lord Mulgrave. She was married to the late Sir P. Blake Aug. 12, 1789, but had no issue. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 286.)

1832, Jan. 21. At the Priory, near Bury, aged 66, the Hon. Louisa Elizabeth, wife of Sir James Henry Blake, Bart., of Langham Hall, and aunt to Lord Viscount Gage. She was the second daughter of General the Hon. Thomas Gage, by Margaret, dau. of Peter Kemble, esq.; was married Feb. 13, 1794, and has left a numerous family. (*Ibid.*, p. 188.)

1832, April. At the Priory, near Bury St. Edmund's, in his 62nd year, Sir James Blake, the third Baronet, of Langham in Suffolk, etc. (*Ibid.*, p. 462.)

1841, April 20. At Barton, near Bury St. Edmund's, Lady Blake, wife of Sir Henry Charles Blake, Bart., and only dau. of the late William Whitter, esq., of Midhurst. (*Ibid.*, p. 668.)

The two following M.I. are quoted in Betham's Baronetage, but it is not stated where the persons referred to were buried (probably at St. Christopher's) :—

"Here lies the body of Mary Ann Blake *alias* Bohun, the wife of Patrick Blake Fitz-Peter of Cummer in the county of Galway, in Ireland, who departed this life the 18<sup>th</sup> day of February 1720 in the 38<sup>th</sup> year of her age."

"Here also lies the body of the above-mentioned Patrick Blake Fitz-Peter, of this island, who departed this life the 7<sup>th</sup> day of March 1744, aged 68 years."

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1691	July 29	Robert Blake.
1714	April 26	Mary Blake.
1719	April 21	Alex <sup>r</sup> Blake.
1723	June 17	Andrew Blake.
1731	April 3	Alexander Blake.
1734	Jan. 22	Stedfast Blake.
1754	Mar. 2	Edward Blake.
1780	June 29	John Blake.
1799	Oct. 25	Mary Blake.
1801	Aug. 29	Bryan Blake.

*Married.*

1710	Jan. 21	Alexander Blake & Mary Taylor. L.
1735	Dec. 24	Martin Blake and Elizabeth Burke.
1791	Feb. 1	Bryan Blake (Mercht) to Lydia Brodie, Spr. L.

*Baptized.*

1711	....	Alexander s. of Alexander Blake & Mary his wife.
1712	Mar. 12	Mary D. of Alexander Blake & Mary his wife.
1734	Feb. 10	Edward the s. of Stedfast Blake, Deceased.
1736	Feb. 12	John the s. of Martin Blake and Elizabeth his wife.
1739	Dec. 12	Jane y <sup>e</sup> D. of Martin Blake & Elizabeth his wife.
1745	May 13	Edmund French the S. of Maj <sup>r</sup> Martin Blake and Elizabeth his wife.
1796	June 19	Henry S. of Bryan Blake and Lydia his wife. B. the 21 <sup>st</sup> September 1795.
1 ...	June 4	Ann, B. 25 <sup>th</sup> June 1793. <div>Children of Bryan Blake and Lydia Martin, B. 1<sup>st</sup> Janry 1799.  his wife.</div>
1801	Dec. ..	Valentine O'Connor S. of Bryan Blake deceased and Lydia his wife. B. the 6 <sup>th</sup> Decem <sup>r</sup> 1800.
1833	Dec. 13	Jean Graham D. of Benjamin & Elizabeth Blake. English Harbour in the parish of St. Paul. Merchant.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Baptized.*

1738	July 12	Margarett D. of M <sup>r</sup> Martin Blake & Elizabeth his wife. N.B. At the Request of M <sup>r</sup> Martin Blake it is here Inserted that John, S. of the said M <sup>r</sup> Martin Blake & Elizabeth his wife, was Born the 9 <sup>th</sup> Day of February 1734 <sup>1</sup> in the Parish of St. John in this Island and Baptized there.
------	---------	--

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. ANTHONY, MONTSERRAT.

*Baptized.*

1726	Oct. 22	Sarah D. of M <sup>r</sup> John Blake & Mary his wife.
------	---------	--

Blakes is in St. Paul's Parish. In 1852 it contained 276 acres, and was owned by the Countess Masterson.



## Family of Blizard.

Thomas Blissard, sen., of Laverton, co. Gloucester, yeoman. 16 March 1652, Jn<sup>o</sup> Simons, Edw<sup>d</sup> Higham; proved 1 Dec. 1654 by Tho. Blissard and Sam<sup>l</sup> Blissard. (233 Alchin.) My son Steph. Blissard 10 ewes & to his Wife Eliz. £5. My dau. Eliz. Bagge 5s. G<sup>rd</sup>s. Jno. Bagge the  $\frac{1}{2}$  y<sup>d</sup> of land in Cowhomborne, co. Glouc., & all other lands. Gr<sup>d</sup>dau. Mary Bagge £10. My dau. Hanna Dowdeswell 5s. To my gr<sup>d</sup>ch<sup>n</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup>, Tho., & Sam<sup>l</sup> Dowdeswell, 1 sheep each. All res. to my sons Tho. Blissard & Sam<sup>l</sup> Blissard & Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Jn<sup>o</sup> Symond of Laverton, hush<sup>n</sup>, & my s. Steph. overseers.

Giles Blizard, Mariner, of H.M.S. "Dreadnought." 12 Dec. 1688. (134 Ent.) All to bro. in l. W<sup>m</sup> Goodridge.

Henry Blizard of Antigua. Will dated 14 Aug. 1697. To my wife Mary a negroe & a mare, she to manage my estate. To my dau. Mary Blizard 2 negroes, a horse, & 6000 lbs. sugar at 16. To my dau. Dorothy Blizard 2 negroes, a horse, & 6000 lbs. sugar at 16. To my 2 sons Henry & John Blizard all my estate. If all my children die without issue, then my estate to my brother Jeremiah Blizard's children. To my brother-in-law Jeremiah Nibbs 1 buckanear gun. Appoint Lt Col. Edward Byam Ex<sup>or</sup>. Lt Col. Francis Carlile & my brother Jeremiah Blizard Trustees. Witnessed by Mathew Thomas, James Nibbs, Rice Thomas, James Jones. By Chris. Codrington, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared Jas. Nibbs, Rice Thomas, and Jas. Jones, and were sworn 3 Feb. 1697. Recorded 14 Feb. 1697.

Stephen Blizard of Aldermenbury, packer. 19 Sept. 1733, Hen. Howard, W<sup>m</sup> Eusters, E. Yardley Ladlane; proved 20 Mar. 1748 by J. Bill, power reserved to Stephen Blizard. (68 Lisle.) Neph. Jn<sup>o</sup> Blizard £50. Neph. Steph. Blizard £50. Neph. Jos<sup>ph</sup> Blizard £50. Niece Alice Blizard £50. Niece Hannah Blizard £50. Children of bro. Sam<sup>l</sup> Blizard. To neph. Tho. Blizard, s. of bro. Tho. Blizard dec<sup>d</sup> £100 at 21. All res. to bro. Sam<sup>l</sup> Blizard & wife & my bro. in l. Jn<sup>o</sup> Bill & his w. my sist. Stephen Blizard & Jn. Bill Ex<sup>rs</sup>.

Jane Blizard of Antigua. Will dated 5 June 1760. To my son Christopher Blizard a negroe boy. To my dau. Margaret Blizard a negroe woman. To my dau. Rebeckah Blizard £45 c. To my dau. Elizabeth Blizard a negroe woman. To my dau. Mary Blizard a negroe boy. Payable to my children at 21. My brother Tho. Gravenor & my brother in law W<sup>m</sup> Blizard Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Geo. Powell, Joseph Gillyat. Before Governor Thomas appeared Geo. Powell and was sworn 31 Aug. 1761. Recorded 1 Sept. 1761.

Elizabeth Blizard of Antigua, dau. of John Blizard, Gent., and Margaret his wife. Will dated 15 Feb. 1764. To my mother Marg<sup>t</sup> Blizard 1 negroe woman. To my godson Henry, son of my brother Henry Blizard, 1 negroe girl at 21. All residue to my brother W<sup>m</sup> Blizard. My brothers W<sup>m</sup> Blizard & Nath<sup>l</sup> Knight Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Nath<sup>l</sup> Knight, John James. Before Geo. Thomas, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared John James, and was sworn 24 May 1764. Recorded 30 May 1764.

Stephen Weatherill Blizard, jun. Will dated 14 Nov. 1768. Son of John & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blizard. To my brother Jonas Langford Blizard £50 c. To my brother John Knight Blizard £50 c. out of money left me by my uncle Jonas Langford. My grandmother Eliz<sup>th</sup> Langford bequeathed me £100 s. & my aunt Mahittable<sup>t</sup> Nibbs £40 c., which was in the hands of my uncle W<sup>m</sup> Blizard, and I give the said £100 & £40 to my sister Marg<sup>t</sup> Langford Blizard with all residue, and appoint her Ex<sup>trix</sup> & my uncle W<sup>m</sup> Blizard Ex<sup>or</sup>. Witnessed by Jeffery Hodge, John Donaldson, jun. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Otto-Baijer, Esq., appeared Jeffery Hodge and John Donaldson, and were sworn 7 Jan. 1769. Recorded 1 April 1769.

Priscilla Blizard reputed natural dau. of Giles Blizard. Will dated 16 Dec. 1783. Now pregnant. If child live  $\frac{1}{2}$  of share bequeathed me by my late father, if it die the said  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my brother George Blizard's natural dau. Sarah. My brother Geo. Blizard & Geo. Dring Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Michael Dickinson, Jn<sup>o</sup> Wilcocks. Before Tho. Jarvis, Esq., appeared Jn<sup>o</sup> Wilcocks and was sworn 2 July 1785. Recorded 2 July 1785.

Francis Blizard, writing clerk. Will dated 15 March 1789. To my wife Sarah my furniture and nothing more than she can claim by law. To my brothers John, George, Joshua, & Christopher Blizard, & my sisters Rebecca Jacobs, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blizard, & Sarah Sperkins all residue equally. Dr John Robertson & Mr John Meredith Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Thos. Skeet, Joseph Pattison, Edw<sup>d</sup> Bertie. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., appeared Jos. Pattison and was sworn 15 May 1792. Recorded 15 May 1792.

William Blizard, Esq., of Antigua. Will dated 18 Sept. 1789. To my sister Mary Bowers, widow, my house and land in St. John's for her life, then to her grandchildren Mary & Jane, dau's of her late son John Bowers. To my nephew John Donaldson 1 negroe & my small sword. My plantation in North Sound to my Ex<sup>ors</sup> in Trust to pay  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the profits to my sister Mary Bowers for her life, & then to her son Christopher.  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my sister Margaret Wendal &  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my nephew John Donaldson. John Burke, Andrew Lesby, W<sup>m</sup> Gravenor, & Hen. B. Lightfoot, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup>.

*Codicil.* Dated 18 Sept. 1789. If my sister Mary Bowers give up my bond of £300 c. then the house and land in St. John's after her death to her son Christopher. Witnessed by W. Jarvis, W. B. Jarvis. Before John Nugent, Esq., appeared W<sup>m</sup> Jarvis and was sworn 3 Oct. 1789. Recorded 5 Oct. 1789.

Dr. Jonas Langford Blizard. Will dated 3 Oct. 1794. To my wife the house I reside in, & the other house to the eastward to my dau. Rebecca Marg<sup>t</sup>, the wife of Dr W<sup>m</sup> Crowe. To my son in law Dr Crowe my medicines, instruments, & library. To my wife all furniture, my whiskey, & 1 horse. Residue between my wife & dau. My wife, Thos. Warner, & Baijer Otto-Baijer Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Ebenezer Lovell, Philip Hicks. Before John Stanley, Esq., appeared Philip Hicks and was sworn 29 Jan. 1795. Recorded 15 Feb. 1795.

Pedigree of Blizard.

Captain GILES BLIZARD ; living at Antigua 1655 ; died before 1670, and left 155 acres to his children. . . .

Henry Blizard of Popeshead, Planter ; died 27 Jan. 1697, æt. 60. M.I. on his est. Will dated 14 Aug. 1697.	==Mary . . . ; living 1697. ? sister of Jeremiah Nibbs.	Jeremiah Blizard (see below), named in his brother's will 1697.	Thomas Blizard ; living at Antigua 1675.	Gyles Blizard, jun.	==Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Capps ; mar. before 1707.
--	---	---	--	---------------------	---

Henry Blizard, named in his father's will ; living 1715.	==Mary . . . ; living 1715.	Mary Blizard, named in her father's will ; living 1697.	Dorothy Blizard, named in her father's will ; mar. 9 June 1705, at St. John's, Jac. Thibou.	John Blizard, sen., Esq., named in his father's will 1697 ; bur. at St. George's 20 July 1751.	==Margaret, dau. of . . . ; named 1764 in the will of her dau. Elizabeth Blizard.	Giles Blizard, Esq., an infant in 1723 ; killed by his slaves ; bur. at St. George's 2 Dec. 1781 ; died a bachelor.
--	-----------------------------	---	---	--	---	---

Henry Blizard.	==Elizabeth, widow of . . . Ash ; mar. at St. Paul's 26 Jan. 1733 ; bur. at St. John's 19 Oct. 1749.	Rachell Blizard, born 27 Sept. 1707 ; died 10 Sept. 1724. M.I. at Blizards.	Jane Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 1 Jan. 1714 ; ? mar. there, 12 July 1739, Robert James.	Mary Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 6 May 1716.	William Blizard, Esq. ; bur. at St. George's 24 Sept. 1789.	Henry Blizard, named in will of his sister Elizabeth Blizard 1764.	==Mary, dau. of . . . Nibbs ; mar. at St. John's Nov. 1743.
----------------	--	---	---	---	---	--	---

Henry Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 27 May 1737 ; living 1764.	==Margaret, dau. of . . . Meredith ; mar. at St. John's 13 May 1758.	Rowland John Blizard, bapt. at St. Paul's 28 Aug. 1743.	Richard Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 30 Oct. 1748 ; bur. at St. George's 6 May 1781.	Robert Blizard ; ? bur. at St. John's 24 Jan. 1784.	==Anne Harris ; mar. at St. John's 4 Dec. 1768.	Henry Blizard, living 1764.	Mary Blizard. — Dorothy Blizard.
---	--	---	--	---	---	-----------------------------	----------------------------------

Mary Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 4 Feb. 1760.	Margaret Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 20 Nov. 1760, then æt. 6 months.	William Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 28 Dec. 1770.	Isaac Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 26 Jan. 1781. — John Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 21 Nov. 1783.	Henry John Blizard, bapt. 25 and bur. 30 June 1773 at St. John's.	Robert Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 18 Jan. 1780.	==Sarah, dau. of . . . Hunter ; mar. at St. John's 17 Feb. 1798.
--	--	--	--	---	---	--

George Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 22 March 1800.

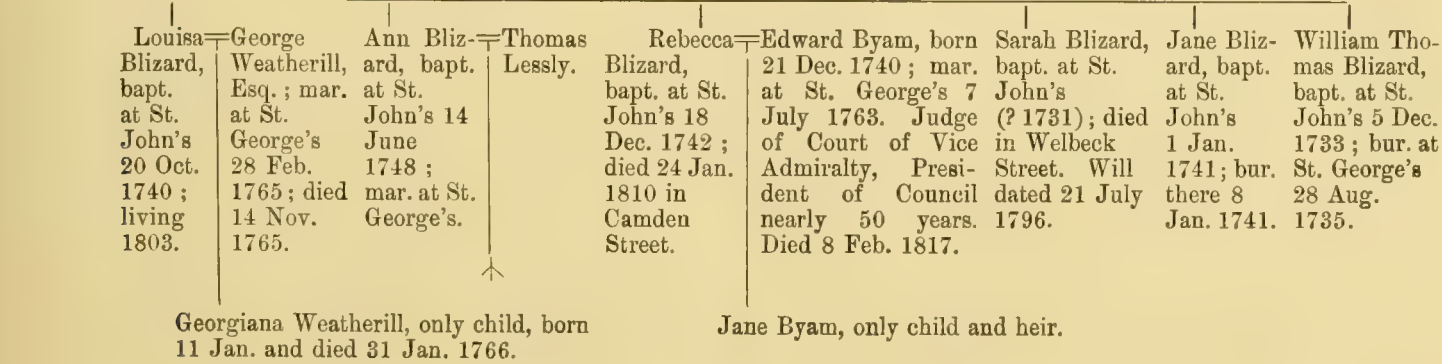
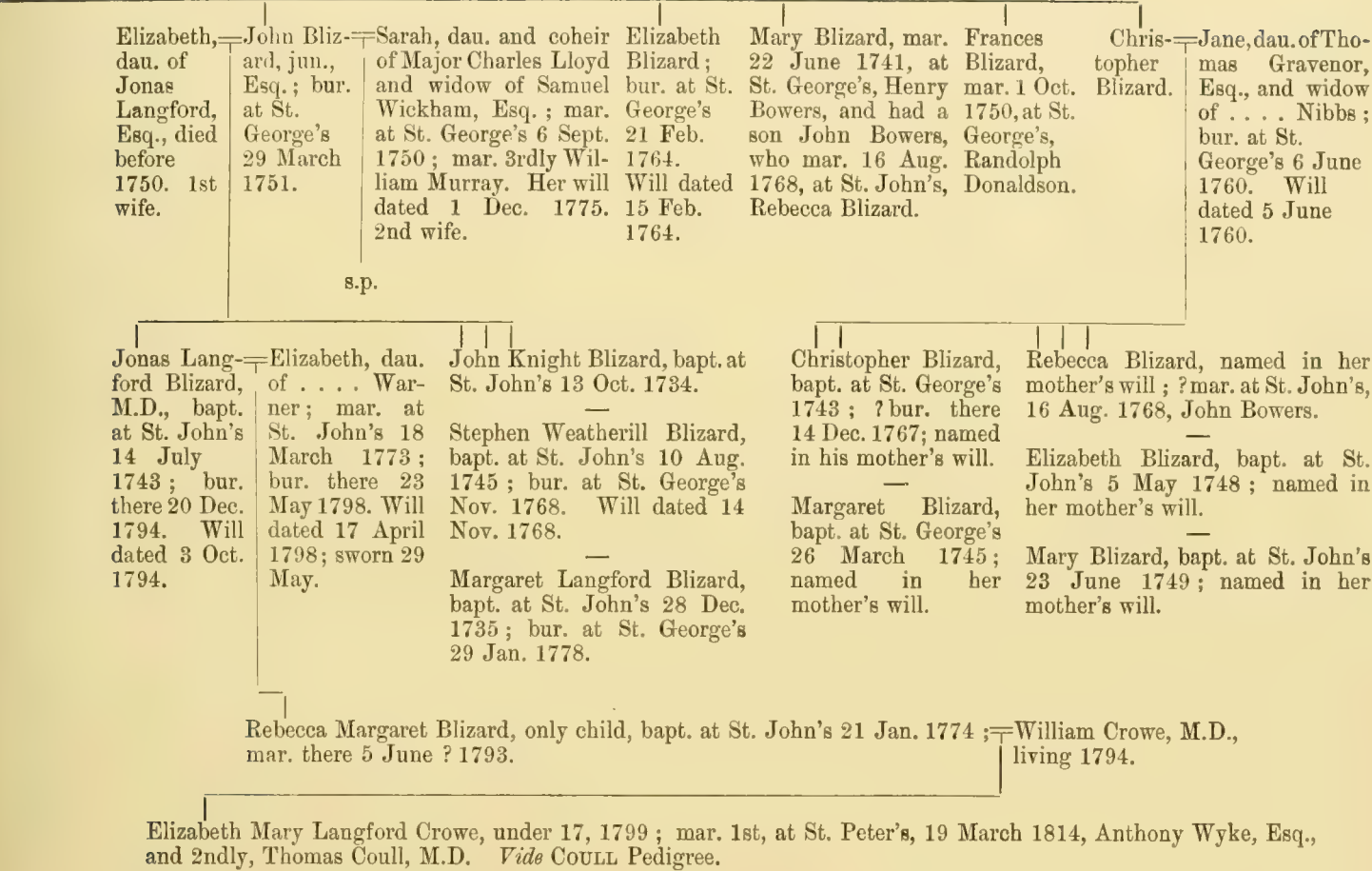
Frances, dau. of . . . , living 1692. 1st wife.      of Jeremiah Blizard, Esq. (see above), born 1660 ; æt. 26 on 18 Jan. 1686 ; had a patent 1710 for 149 acres ; Member of Council 1711 ; millwright ; in 1716 Lieut.-Colonel of Carabineers ; living 1724 ; dead 1741.

Jeremiah Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 1692 ; mar. there 25 Feb. 1743.	==Sarah Scarevell.	Samuel Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 1692 ; ? bur. at St. George's 17 April 1747.	Sarah Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 1692.	Elizabeth Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 1692.	Stephen Blizard, Esq., matric. from Wadham Coll., Oxford, 2 June 1720, æt. 16 ; Judge of Court of Common Pleas ; died 24 Nov. 1777, æt. 74. Will dated 22 July 1772 ; Codicil 8 March 1773.	==Jane, dau. of Thomas Kerby ; mar. at St. John's 1 Oct. 1724 ; bur. there 22 Dec. 1742.
---	--------------------	--	--	--	---	--

Sarah Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 29 Nov. 1747.	William Blizard, bapt. at St. John's 27 Aug. 1751.	Ann, dau. of Colonel John Gunthorpe. 1st wife.	==Jeremiah Blizard, bapt. at St. George's 2 March 1734 ; living 1766 ; admitted Gray's Inn 28 March 1753 ; Member of Assembly 1768 ; died v.p., administration to his father.	==Mary . . . ; bur. at St. John's 27 April 1766. 2nd wife.	John Blizard, bapt. at St. George's 9 April 1738 ; ? bur. there 29 Dec. 1740.	William Warner, Esq., Treasurer ; mar. at St. George's 14 Feb. 1754 ; died 11 Oct. 1771, æt. 42. 1st husband.	==Elizabeth Blizard, bapt. at St. George's 6 . . . ( ? 1735 ) ; living 1803.	==Martin Byam ; mar. at St. John's 2 Nov. 1775 ; Member of Council ; died June 1805. M.I. Lyndhurst, co. Hants. 2nd husband.
--	--	--	---	--	---	---	--	--

Jane Blizard, bapt. at St. George's 14 Aug. 1760 ; mar. before 1788 ; æt. 21 on 19 July 1781 ; died at Bath 3 Dec. 1838.      John Young, 2nd son of Sir William Young, 1st Baronet of Delaford, co. Bucks ; died at Bath 24 March 1834.





Elizabeth Blizard, widow. Will dated 17 April 1798. To Dr W<sup>m</sup> Crowe my house in North Street, St John's, for his life, then to any child he may have by his present wife, my dau. Rebecca Marg<sup>t</sup> Crowe. All residue to her, & after her death to my granddau. Eliz. Mary Langford Crowe. Philip Hicks, Tho. Norbury Kirby, & W<sup>m</sup> Crowe, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Langford L. Hodge, James Cameron. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., appeared Langf<sup>d</sup> L. Hodge, & was sworn 29 May 1798. Recorded 29 May 1798.

Close Roll, 28 Geo. III., Part 2, Nos. 4 and 5.

Indenture made the 14th April 1788 between John Young of Delaford, Bucks, Esq., of the one part, and Edward Byam of Antigua, Esq. (surviving Executor and Trustee of Stephen Blizard, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the other part, witnesses that in consideration of 5s. . . . John Young grants, etc., etc., to Edward Byam all that parcel of land in the division of New North Sound and parish of St. George, Antigua; bounded east by the lands late of Thomas Shephard; south by lands late in the possession of Arthur Williams, and now of William Dickenson, Esq.; and west and north by lands late of Stephen Blizard, beginning at the south-east corner, and running north 19 chains 10 links, then north-west to the first station 6 chains . . . to have and to hold for one whole year, etc., etc.

No. 4.

Indenture made the 15th April 1788 between John Young, etc., etc., and Jane Young his wife (daughter of Jeremiah Blizard, late of Antigua, planter, deceased, and granddaughter of Stephen Blizard of the said Island, deceased), of the one part, and Edward Byam, etc., etc., of the other part. Whereas Stephen Blizard made his will the 2nd July 1772, and among other things gave as follows . . . "to my granddaughter Jane Blizard, daughter of my son Jeremiah Blizard, Esq., deceased, by Mary Blizard his late wife, deceased, £5000 gold and silver cur. at 21 or marriage" . . . and she was to be allowed as much sterling money a year, during her residence in England, as should be thought necessary to complete her education, according to the discretion of Mrs. Ann Kerby, relict of Hamilton Kerby, Esq., deceased; and when she came out of England she was to be allowed £200 ster. to furnish her with necessary apparel, besides paying for her passage and necessities for her voyage, and on her arrival in Antigua to have £100 gold and silver cur. a year, for cloaths and pocket-money, and £60 a year for lodging and diet, with some relation or friend, till 21 or marriage, but if she died before, the legacy void; and whereas Stephen Blizard made a codicil the 8th March 1773, and recited as above, and further that he had taken all negro and mulatto slaves, belonging to Jane Blizard, by descent from her deceased mother, into his possession, and had also taken out Letters of Administration, and disposed of all the estate her late father died possessed of, except 10 acres made over to him by testator some years ago, to qualify him to vote, and be a representative of his county, and also had made over all slaves in which her father had a rever- sionary right, as they belonged to the wife of testator . . . to Edward Byam, his son-in-law, for his only proper use and behoof, which said negroes had been appraised . . . and testator had, as a valuable consideration for the said negroes, etc., paid all the debts of Jeremiah Blizard, as far as they came to his knowledge (except his gaming debts which testator had refused to pay), which debts exceeded the appraised value of the slaves . . . and if Jane Blizard should sue and recover, etc., etc., or should refuse to make over to Stephen Blizard's daughters the 10 acres aforesaid, when of age to do so, all sums of money so recovered

by her to be deducted from her fortune, and whereas she attained to 21 the 19th July 1781, and has lately intermarried with John Young, etc., etc., and she and her husband are willing and desirous in all things to conform to the will, in order to possess themselves of the £5000 . . . Now this Indenture witnesses that in pursuance, etc., etc., and in consideration of 10s. . . . John and Jane Young grant, etc., etc., to Edward Byam all that parcel of land, etc., etc. (as in No. 5), and the said slaves . . . in trust for the will of Stephen Blizard . . . the slaves (names given) 15, and 5 had died and 4 been born . . .

Close Roll, 34 Geo. III., Part 3, No. 6.

Indenture made the 4th Dec. 1793 between Martin Byam, late of Antigua, and now of Totteridge, Herts., Esq., and Elizabeth his wife (late the widow of William Warner, Esq., deceased, and one of the daughters of Stephen Blizard, late of Antigua, planter, deceased, and one of the devisees named in his will), of the one part, and William Manning and Benjamin Vaughan of Billiter Square, merchants and copartners (carrying on trade under the firm of Mannings and Vaughan), of the other part. Whereas Stephen Blizard duly made and published his last will in such manner as by the law is required for the passing of real estate, dated the 22nd July 1772 . . . and in order to prevent any disputes as to what should be deemed real estate and what personal, did declare that all cattle, horses, mules, and all living stock on his plantations, and all carts, carriages, etc., and all other dead stock, should be considered part of his plantations and real estate, and should go according to the limitations thereof thereafter mentioned; and he devised his plantations to be divided into five equal parts, and after devising one full and equal fifth part as therein mentioned, he gave another full and equal fifth part to his daughter Sarah Blizard for life, with remainder to Trustees to support the contingent remainders to her first and other sons . . . and for default to her daughters, as tenants in common . . . and for default to her right heirs . . . and he gave another full and equal fifth part to his daughter Elizabeth Warner for life, with remainder to Trustees to preserve the contingent remainders to her sons and daughters hereafter to be begotten in like manner as for the sons and daughters of Sarah Blizard . . . and whereas Stephen Blizard made three codicils, dated the 10th Oct. 1772, the 8th March 1773, and the 10th May 1776, but did not by the first and second revoke or vary the devise of the fifth part to Elizabeth Byam, then Elizabeth Warner, and after taking notice in the third of her intermarriage with Martin Byam, and that he had given her one-fifth with remainder in fee . . . he gave by the said codicil the one undivided fifth to Trustees to pay the rents into her own proper hands for life . . . and if she should at her death have any children living by Martin Byam, he gave the rents, etc., to Martin Byam and his assigns for life, with limitation to his sons and daughters . . . and whereas Stephen Blizard departed this life without having revoked . . . and whereas Elizabeth Byam has not had any issue by Martin Byam . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for the several causes and considerations mentioned in the Indenture bearing even date hereinafter referred to, and for divers other good and valuable causes and considerations . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . Martin Byam and Elizabeth his wife grant and convey to William Manning and Benjamin Vaughan all that one and undivided fifth part . . . to their only proper use . . . but with a provision of redemption mentioned in a certain Indenture bearing even date, and made between Martin Byam and Elizabeth his wife, of the 1st part; William Manning and Benjamin Vaughan, of the 2nd part; and William Curtis, James Daniell, and John Sowerby, therein described, of the 3rd part . . .



in trust to such uses as Elizabeth Byam, with or without the power of revocation, should declare without prejudice to the Articles of Agreement last mentioned . . . and lastly Martin Byam and Elizabeth his wife constitute Samuel Eliot, Langford Lovell, and Langford Hodge, of Antigua, Esquires, their attorneys . . . to make a schedule of all negroes . . . and to appear . . . George Weston, Leo Raisbeck, witnesses.

Close Roll, 43 Geo. III., Part 8, No. 18 and 19.

Indenture made 12th May 1803 between Ann Lessly of Welbeck Street, widow, Martin Byam of Lyndhurst, co. Southampton, Esq., and Elizabeth Byam his wife, Louisa Weatherill of Antigua, widow, Edward Byam of Antigua, Esq., and Rebecca Byam his wife, and Godschall Johnson, Lieutenant in H.M.'s 10th Light Dragoons, of the one part; and Thomas Sermon, of Gray's Inn, gentleman, and Walpole Eyre of Gray's Inn, gentleman, of the other part, witnesses that in consideration of 5s. the former grants to the latter all that one undivided fifth part of all that one undivided moiety of the sugar plantation called the Folly, in Antigua, containing 385 acres . . . and all slaves, etc., etc., and all that undivided fifth part of the undivided moiety of that other plantation called the Savannah, and of Piccadilly, part of the Savannah in the division of Falmouth and parish of St. Paul, containing 1559 acres 1 rood and 7 perches, and all slaves, etc., etc., which said one undivided moiety by Indentures of Lease and Release and Mortgage of 7th and 8th May 1773 was granted by Edward Byam to Stephen Blizard, deceased, and to his heirs subject to redemption, etc., etc. . . . to have and to hold the said undivided fifth of the said undivided moiety to Thomas Sermon and Walpole Eyre . . . for one whole year yielding, etc., therefore one peppercorn . . . that they may be in actual possession, etc., etc.

#### No. 18. Release of Seven Parts.

Indenture made 13th May 1803 between Ann Lessly, widow, etc., etc., Martin Byam and Elizabeth his wife, etc., etc., Louisa Weatherill, widow, etc., etc., Edward Byam and Rebecca his wife, etc., etc. (which said Ann Lessly, Elizabeth Byam, Louisa Weatherill, and Rebecca Byam are the four surviving sisters and heirs at law of Sarah Blizard, late of Welbeck Street, spinster, deceased, one of the five daughters and coheirresses of Stephen Blizard, formerly of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the 1st part; Martin Byam aforesaid, and James Nibbs of Upton House, Southampton, Esq. (Executors of the will of Sarah Blizard, deceased), of the 2nd part; Thomas Norbury Kerby of Antigua, but now residing in Baker Street near Portman Square, and Jane Kerby his wife (who is residuary legatee of Sarah Blizard, deceased), of the 3rd part; Edward Byam aforesaid, and Sir Richard Neave, of London, merchant (surviving Executors of the will of Stephen Blizard, deceased), of the 4th part; Godschall Johnson aforesaid (eldest son and heir at law and devisee of the will of Godschall Johnson, late of London, merchant, deceased), of the 5th part; Henry Samuel Eyre of Jermyn Street, Esq., Thomas Milles of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., and John Willing Warren of the Inner Temple, Esq. (Executors of the will of Godschall Johnson, deceased), of the 6th part; and Thomas Sermon, etc., etc., and Walpole Eyre, etc., etc., aforesaid, of the 7th part. Whereas by Indentures of 7th and 8th May 1773 between Edward Byam of Antigua, Esq., of the one part, and the Hon. Stephen Blizard, of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, reciting that Edward Byam by a bond dated 17th Sept. 1771, became bound to Stephen Blizard in the penal sum of £5000 ster., for the

payment of £2500 on the 1st Oct. then next ensuing, and further reciting there would then be due £300 for interest . . . it was witnessed that for better securing the repayment Edward Byam granted, etc., to Stephen Blizard all his one undivided moiety in a sugar plantation, containing 385 acres, and all slaves, etc., etc., belonging thereto, butted and bounded as therein mentioned, and also his one undivided moiety of the Savannah Plantation, and Piccadilly, a part of it, . . . subject to a provision of redemption, etc., etc., and charged with the further sum of £500 advanced to Edward Byam the 3rd of this present month of May, etc., etc., and whereas the said sums were not paid . . . whereby the estate of Stephen Blizard became absolute . . . and whereas he afterwards lent to Edward Byam several other considerable sums of money . . . and departed this life the 24th Nov. 1777 having made his will the 22nd July 1772, and after giving several legacies gave all residue among his daughters Ann Lessly, Sarah Blizard, deceased, Elizabeth Warner, Louisa Weatherill, and Rebecca Byam equally, and appointed Robert Christian, Francis Farley, Thomas Warner, and the said Edward Byam his Executors, and by a codicil appointed Richard Neave (now Sir Richard Neave) also an Executor, who since the death of Stephen Blizard proved the will and codicil, and whereas the said undivided moiety descended to his said five daughters, his only children and coheirresses at law . . . and whereas Godschall Johnson, deceased, in his lifetime purchased the said moiety from Edward Byam; and by Indentures of 14th and 15th April 1780 between Edward and Rebecca Byam, of the one part, and Godschall Johnson, since deceased, of the other part . . . it is witnessed that in consideration of £18,361 1s. 5d. ster. Edward and Rebecca Byam granted, etc., etc., to Godschall Johnson and to his heirs for ever, the said plantations, etc., etc., and whereas upon the 25th July 1787 there remained due upon the interest of the mortgage £5300, to which Ann Lessly and her sisters became entitled . . . and whereas the three shares of Ann Lessly, Louisa Weatherill, and Rebecca Byam have been paid, but not those of Sarah Blizard, deceased, and Elizabeth Warner, now Elizabeth Byam . . . and whereas Godschall Johnson, the father, departed this life in June 1800, having made his will 22nd March 1800, and after giving divers pecuniary and specific legacies, gave to his Executors all his plantations, etc., in Antigua, subject to a mortgage thereon, therein more particularly recited, in trust till Mary Elizabeth Johnson, his third daughter, should be 16, and then gave all to Godschall Johnson, his eldest son, and to his heirs for ever, charged with a mortgage for £2000 due to the representatives of Stephen Blizard, being the shares of Sarah Blizard and Elizabeth Byam . . . and whereas Sarah Blizard has also departed this life, and made her will 21st July 1796, and gave all her personal estate, subject to debts and legacies . . . to Jane Kerby . . . and appointed Martin Byam and James Nibbs her Executors; and James Nibbs duly proved the will . . . and whereas Sarah Blizard's share descends to her sisters . . . and Martin Byam and James Nibbs have requested Godschall Johnson to pay off the said one-fifth of Sarah Blizard, deceased, in the £5300 remaining due on the 25th July 1787, amounting to £1060, and Godschall Johnson is desirous to do it, and has occasion for the money to do it with, and has requested his father's Executors to advance it, and they have consented . . . on having Sarah Blizard's interest in the premises conveyed to them . . . Now this Indenture witnesses that in consideration of £1060 paid to Martin Byam and James Nibbs with the consent of Ann Lessly, Elizabeth Byam, Louisa Weatherill, and Rebecca Byam . . . they grant the said plantations, etc., etc., to Thomas Sermon and Walpole Eyre in trust, . . . and they appoint Edward Jones, Esq., and Valentine Horsford, Esq., both of Antigua, their Attorneys.



“At the request of Dr. Henry Stodder we have surveyed the plantation belonging to Capt. Giles Blizard, & now in the possession of his children, of 155 acres. 27 Ap. 1670.”

Barbados. Jas. Vaughan and Rich<sup>d</sup> Traveis. Letter of Attorney to Mr. Thos. Blizard of Antigua, 6 March 1675. Also another from Jas. Vaughan, Arth. Middleton, and Barnard Skinghingh.

Letter of attorney dated 19 Aug. 1702 of Marlborough Merewether of St. Olave, Southwark, feltmaker, to W<sup>m</sup> Randall of ditto, mariner, for sums due from Jeremiah Blizard, Milright, of Antigua. By Laurence Crabb, Esq., Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for Falmouth Town, appeared W<sup>m</sup> Wotton, witness to above. Recorded 4 March 1702.

1706. Mr. Giles Blizard, jun<sup>r</sup>, 30 acres. Surveyed 9 Sept.

1707, May 24. Giles Blizard, jun<sup>r</sup>, and Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife petition for patent. He has 24 acres and 4 acres in her right in Belfast. About 12 years ago Thos. Capps deceased, his wife's father, had a warrant from the Governor, but the patent was not obtained. Patent now granted.

1709, Oct. 3. Giles Blizard, jun., is granted 40 acres in Belfast Division.

Jeremiah Blizard, planter, 149 acres at New North Sound bought by him (12 acres were left him by his father), 27 June 1710, patent by Dan<sup>l</sup> Parke.

At the request of Hon. Edward Warner, Esq., laid out for Mr. Henry Blizard 100 acres and  $\frac{3}{4}$  in the Savannah. Surveyed 9 Dec. 1715.

1715, June 20. Hen. Blizard and Mary his wife sell 10 acres to W<sup>m</sup> Codrington for £350 c.

In Chancery, 1741, Aug. 19. Rob<sup>t</sup> James and others the legatees of Blizard, complainants, *v.* the Heirs and Executors of Blizard and others, defendants. Henry Blizard, deceased, late father of the said defendant Henry Blizard. (Abigail Duncomb and Tho. Shephard other defendants.)

Act for attainting slaves, 1723, against “Jack, a Negro Man, belonging to Giles Blizard, an infant, and Mimba, a Negro Woman, belonging to Mary Blizard, Widow, for the crime of attempting to poison the same infant,” etc.

Indenture dated 29 Sept. 1724, between Jeremiah Blizard of Antigua, Esq., and Ann his wife of the one part, Stephen Blizard of Antigua, Gent., their son, of the other. Gift of a plantation in New North Sound of 204 acres, bounded east with W<sup>m</sup> Barnes, deceased, and Henry Lyons, Christopher Skipworth, Jas. Nibbs, and Jeremiah Nibbs, all of Antigua, Gentlemen, west with W. Hamilton, Benj<sup>m</sup> Thaxter, and Giles Blizard, deceased, south with Cassada Garden. He to pay them 20,000 lbs. yearly.

Indenture dated 29 Sept. 1724 between Stephen Blizard of Antigua, Gent., of the 1st part, Jeremiah Blizard of Antigua, Gent., and Ann his wife of the 2nd part, Nath<sup>l</sup> Gilbert and Tho. Kerby of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, of the 3rd part, and Jane Kerby, spinster, daughter of said Tho. Kerby, Esq., of the 4th part. Marriage settlement. Stephen Blizard receives a sum of £1500 c. from Tho. Kerby as a portion for Jane Kerby his daughter.

Indenture dated 12 Dec. 1724. John Richardson, sen<sup>r</sup>, of Antigua, planter, gives to Margaret Blizard, widow, his daughter, a negro woman.

1730. Mrs. Mary Blizard petitioned for a path 1 Dec. 1730. Surveyed and recorded 3 Dec. 1734.

1731, Dec. Green Island of 60 acres now belongs to Stephen Blizard by patent from Genl. Douglas.

1749, Nov. 2. Deposition of Steph. Blizard, Esq., æt. 46. (29 B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1750, March 29. Stephen Blizard is appointed Chief Justice, *vice* W<sup>m</sup> Lavington, who resigns. On 18 April he is granted a patent for Green Island.

1775, April 6. Jno. Knight Blizard a debtor in jail.

1777, Nov. 24. “Stephen Blazard (*sic*), Esq., in the 75<sup>th</sup> year of his age, formerly Speaker of the Assembly at Antigua, Col. of Militia, and Chief Justice of the Court of Pleas of that Island.” (‘Gentleman’s Magazine,’ p. 556.)

1785, Aug. 12. “Petition of the Honorable William McKennin, Executor and Trustee of Giles Blizard, late of this Island, Esquire, Deceased, for the Sum of One hundred and Ninety five Pounds, being the Appraised Value of Johnny, a Mulatto Man, and Jeffery, a Negroe Man, the Property of the said Giles Blizard, Executed for the Murder of their said Master, was Read and Granted and referred to the House of Assembly.” (B. T. 42 Leeward Islands.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1692	....	Jeremiah and Samuel the sons of, Sarah & Elizabeth the daughters of Jeremiah Blizard and Frances his wife.
1714	Jan. 1	Jane D. of Henry Blizard & his wife.
1716	May 6	Mary D. of Henry Blizard & Mary his wife.
(? 1731)	....	Sarah the d. of Stephen Blizard and Jane his wife.
1733	Dec. 5	William Thomas the s. of Stephen Blizard & Jane his wife.
1734	Oct. 13	John the s. of John Blizard & Eliz. his wife.
1735	Dec. 28	Margaret Langford the D. of John Blizard, Jun <sup>r</sup> , and Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1737	May 27	Henry y <sup>e</sup> s. of Henry Blizard & Elizabeth his wife.
1740	Oct. 20	Louise the D. of Stephen Blizard & Jane his wife.
1741	Jan. 1	Jane the D. of Stephen Blizard and Jane his wife.
1742	Dec. 18	Rebecca the D. of Stephen Blizard and Jane his wife.
1743	July 14	Jonas Langford the s. of John Blizard, Jun <sup>r</sup> , and Elizabeth his wife.
1747	Nov. 29	Sarah the D. of Jeremiah Blizard and Sarah his wife.
1748	May 5	Elizabeth the D. of Christopher Blizard and Jane his wife.
1748	Oct. 30	Richard the S. of Henry Blizard and Elizabeth his wife.
1749	June 23	Mary the D. of Christopher Blizard and Jane his wife.
1751	Aug. 27	William the S. of Jeremiah Blizard and Sarah his wife.
1760	Feb. 4	Mary the D. of Henry Blizard and Margaret his wife.
1760	Nov. 20	Margaret D. of Henry Blizard and Margaret his wife (ab <sup>t</sup> 6 M <sup>o</sup> old.)
1770	Dec. 28	William the S. of Robert Blizard and Ann his wife.
1773	June 25	Henry John the S. of Robert Blizard and Ann his wife.
1774	Jan. 21	Rebeccah Margaret the D. of Doc <sup>r</sup> Jonas Langford Blizard and Elizabeth his wife.
1780	Jan. 18	Robert the s. of Robert Blizard and Ann his wife.
1781	Jan. 26	Isaac the s. of Robert Blizard & Ann his wife.
1783	Nov. 21	John the s. of Robert Blizard and Ann his wife.



1800 Mar. 27 George S. of Robert Blizard and . . . his wife.  
1833 Oct. 16 Alice Bradley D. of Christopher & Alice Blizzard, St John's, Merchant.  
1834 Sept. 20 John Bradley S. of Christopher & Alice Blizzard, St John's, Merchant.  
1837 Feb. 3 Rich<sup>d</sup> Joshua S. of Christopher & Alice Blizzard, St. John's, Merchant.

Married.

1705 June 9 Jacob Thibon & Dorothy Blissard. L.  
1724 Oct. 1 Stephen Blizard and Jane Kerby. L.  
1734 Mar. 5 John Ellijatt and Frances Blizard. L.  
1739 July 12 Robert James & Jane Blizzard. L.  
1741 July 11 James Manwaring & Ann Blizard.  
1743 Nov. . . Henry Blizard & . . . Nibbs.  
1743 Feb. 25 Jerimiah Blizard & Sarah Scarvell. L.  
1748 June 14 Thomas Lessly and Ann Blizard.  
1758 May 13 Henry Blizard to Margaret Meredith, Spinster.  
1768 Aug. 16 John Bowers to Rebecca Blizard. L.  
1768 Dec. 4 Robert Blizard to Ann Harris. L.  
1773 Mar. 18 Jonas Blizard (Surgeon) to Elizabeth Warner. L.  
1782 Nov. 2 John Jacobs to Rebecca Blizard. L.  
1785 July 17 Christian Sperkins to Sarah Blizard. L.  
1787 Mar. 10 Robert Wilson (Taylor) to Ann Blizard (Widow). L.  
1787 Mar. 11 Francis Blizard (writing Clerk) to Sarah Meredith, Spinster. L.  
(? 1793) June 5 William Crowe, M.D., to Rebecca Margaret Blizard, Spinster. L.  
1798 Feb. 17 Robert Blizard to Sarah Hunter, Spinster. L.  
1801 July 15 Samuel Crauford to Sarah Blizard, Spinster. L.  
1837 Feb. 11 James Aldis, Wesleyan Minister, to Susannah Brown. L.

Buried.

1741 Jan. 8 Jane Blizard a child of Mr Stephen Blizard.  
1742 Dec. 22 Jane Blizard w. of Stephen Blizard, Esq.  
1747 Dec. 13 Henry Blizard a child.  
1749 Oct. 19 Eliz<sup>th</sup> Blizard widow of Hen. Blizard.  
1752 Dec. 19 William Blizard, Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
1764 Mar. 24 Margaret Blizard.  
1766 April 27 Mary Blizard in Popeshead wife of Jer. Blizard, Esq.  
1768 Dec. 8 Stephen Blizard, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
1771 April 14 Sophia Blizard.  
1773 June 30 Henry John Blizard.  
1780 Aug. 10 Mary Blizard.  
1781 Mar. 27 Sarah Blizard.  
1784 Jan. 24 Rob<sup>t</sup> Blizard.  
1794 Dec. 20 Jonas Langford Blizard, M.D.  
1798 May 23 . . . Blizard.  
1800 Mar. 22 George Blizard, Inf.  
1809 Jan. 25 Jane Blizard.  
1809 May 17 Margaret Blizard.  
1829 Mar. 6 William Blizard. St John's. 6 weeks.  
1841 Aug. 18 Abigail Blizzard. St John's. 23.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

Married.

1730 June 23 John Riply, Gent<sup>n</sup>, & Elizabeth Blizard, Spins<sup>r</sup>. L.  
1733 Jan. 26 M<sup>r</sup> Henry Blizard & M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Ash. L.

Buried.

1734 Dec. 6 Mary D. of M<sup>r</sup> Henry Blizard & his wife.

Baptized.

1734 Nov. 30 Mary D. of M<sup>r</sup> Henry Blizard & Elizabeth his wife.  
1743 Aug. 28 Rowland John S. of Henry Blizard and Elizabeth his wife.  
1745 Feb. 16 Elizabeth D. of M<sup>r</sup> Henry Blizard and Elizabeth his wife.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

Baptized.

1734 March 2 Jeremiah the S. of Stephen Blizard & Jane.  
(? 1735) . . . . 6 Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup> D. of Stephen Blizard & Jane his wife.  
1738 April 9 John y<sup>e</sup> S. of Stephen Blizard & Jane his wife.  
(? 1741) . . . . . John Blizard, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
1743 . . . . 21 Christopher the S. of Christopher Blizard and Jane his wife.  
1745 Mar. 26 Margaret the D. of X<sup>p</sup>her Blizard and Jane.  
1745 June 18 Mary the D. of Henry Blizard and Sarah his wife.  
1745 Aug. 10 Stephen Weatherill the S. of John Blizard, Jun<sup>r</sup>, & Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife.  
1753 . . . . . S. of Henry Blizard & his wife, born June 30<sup>th</sup> 1753 . . ed December the 9<sup>th</sup> 1753.  
1755 { Sept. 28 Stephen S. of . . . Blizard & Sarah his wife.  
          . . . . August 11<sup>th</sup>, 1754. Baptized . . ber 28<sup>th</sup> 1755.  
1760 Aug. 14 Jane D. of Jeremiah Blizard & Mary his wife.

Married.

1740 Feb. 14 Christopher Blizard and Jane Nibbs, Widow.  
1741 June 22 Henery Bowers and Mary Blizard, Spinster.  
1748 June 14 Thomas Lesly & Ann Blizard.  
1750 Sept. 6 John Blizard, Junior, of the Parish of St George's Fitches, Widower, & Sarah Wickham of St Phillip's Parish, Widow.  
1750 Oct. 1 Randolph Donaldson & Frances Blizard.  
1754 Feb. 14 W<sup>m</sup> Warner, Gentleman, & Elizabeth Blizard, Spinster.  
1763 July 7 Edward Byam, Merchant, and Rebecca Blizard, Spinster.  
1765 Feb. 28 George Weatherill, Gentleman, from St Christopher's, & Louisa Blizard, Spinster.  
1769 June 29 Samuel Carle & Mary Blizard, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
1785 Feb. 6 Samuel Burnett, Planter, and Elizabeth Blizard, Spinster.

Buried.

1735 Aug. 28 William y<sup>e</sup> S. of Stephen B . . . . d.  
1737 . . . . . Anna Blizzard (vidua) sepulta fuit decimo quarto die Augusti Anno prædicto.  
1739 July 11 George Blizzard, Infant.  
1740 Dec. 29 John Blizard an Infant.  
1747 Mar. 8 John Henry S. of Henry Blizard and Sarah his wife.  
1747 April 17 Samuel Blizard.  
1748 June 18 Henry Blizard.

1749	Mar. 4	Mary Blizard, Widow.
1751	Mar. 29	John Blizard, jun <sup>r</sup> , Esq.
1751	July 20	John Blizard, Sen <sup>r</sup> , Esq.
1756	....	Christopher Blizard.
1760	June 6	Jane Re .... Christopher Blissard deceased.
1764	Feb. 21	Eliz <sup>a</sup> Blizard.
1767	Dec. 14	Christopher Blizard.
1768	Nov. ..	Stephen Weatherill Blizard.
1770	Jan. 24	Margaret Blizard in the Burying Ground on the Estate of William Blizard, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
1778	Jan. 29	Margaret Langford Blizard.
1781	May 6	Richard Blizard in the Family burying Ground.
1781	Dec. 2	Giles Blizard, Esq <sup>r</sup> , in his Estate.
1789	Mar. 16	Frances Blizard.
1789	Sept. 24	William Blizard in the Family Burying Ground.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Married.

1700	Jan. 1	Jeremiah Blizard to Anne Lavington.
1750	Sept. 6	John Blizard, jun <sup>r</sup> , & Sarah Wickham, Spinster ( <i>sic</i> ).

Buried.

1845	Oct. 5	Sarah Blizard. Parham. 66.
------	--------	----------------------------

On a slate ledger near the old house on Will. Blizard's plantation :—

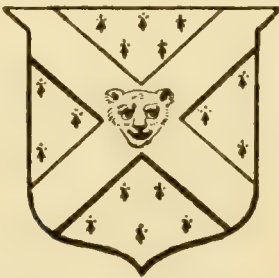
Here lyeth Interred the Body of  
RACHELL BLIZARD who was born  
the 27<sup>th</sup> Day of September 1707 : who  
departed this Life on the 10<sup>th</sup> day of  
Sept<sup>ber</sup> 1724.  
She was her Fathers Ioy her Mothers  
Care. Mankinds delight who by  
untimely fate full in her blooming  
Years became a Victim to Relentless  
Death Sacred to Memory her Parents  
Placed this Tomb.

On a large stone ledger close by the M.I., much worn and barely legible :—

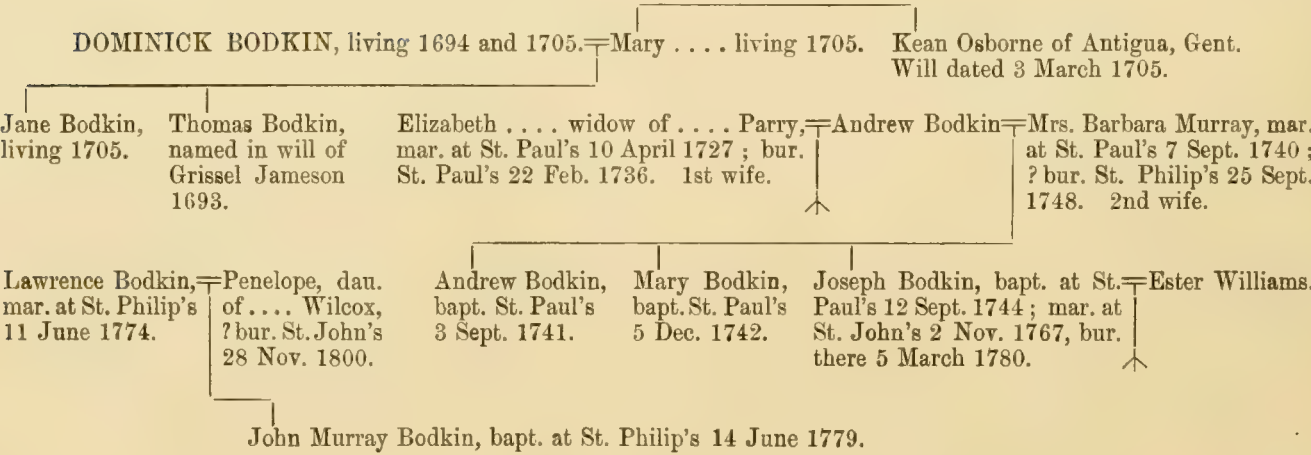
HERE LYETH THE BODY OF  
HENRY BLIZZARD WHO DE  
PARTED THIS LIFE 27<sup>TH</sup> DAY OF  
IANUARY ANNO DOMINI 169<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>  
AGED 60 YEARS.

“Giles Blizards” is now owned by John Jarvis, Esq., of Mount Jarvis ; “Judge Blizards” in same parish in 1852 contained 422 acres and was owned by the heirs of Judge Blizard ; and “Will Blizards,” 90 acres, owned by Messrs. W. and F. Shand. These three estates are all in St. George's Parish.

Pedigree of Bodkin.



ARMS.—*Ermine, on a saltire gules a leopard's face or.*  
CREST (BODKIN OF GALWAY).—*A leopard's face or.*





Dominick Bodkin. Will dated 9 Oct. 1674; proved 5 Dec. 1674 by Peter Kerron and Francis Blake, and on 5 May 1681 by Jas. Bodkin. (121 Bunce.) To the Benedictine Dames of Dunkerque 150 livers, & to the English Clores 150 livers. To father Parsons 6 crownes. To be bur. in the ch. of the English Clores, & give them 90 livers more, also 60 livers if buried in the habit of St Francis. To the Augustines of Gallaway £10, the Franciscans £5, & Dominicans £5. To my mother £10. I appoint Mr Peter Kerwan & Mr Francis Blake my brothers in law, & Jas. Bodkin my neph., all of Gallaway, Ex'ors. To my said neph. £140, & all residue to my wife & 2 children. Witnessed by Rich<sup>d</sup> Goodwin, Jean F . . . , Dan<sup>l</sup> Patair, ffras. Hereford.

*Codicil* to will of Dominick Bodkin. Dated 9 Oct. 1674. (68 North.) I owe to Schipper Fra. Underkerkhorne £46 for sugar less 15 guilders I lent him. I owe the carpenter of the ship £12, & Aron, an Englishman, £8. Mr Ben. Salley, my attorney in Virginia, lent me 50s., & sent by me 1 hogshhead of tobacco worth 400 lbs. Father Masse of Virginia sent 1 hogshhead of tobacco to be delivered to sister Masse in princes hoof in Bridges. My wife & children. My kinsman Mr Jas. Bodkin. Proved by latter 5 May 1681.

David Bodkin of Gallway, merchant. Will dated 14 June 1717; proved 30 Dec. 1718 by Megg alias Marg<sup>t</sup> Bodkin alias French, the relict, and Rob<sup>t</sup> Dean and Martin French. (231 Tenison.) To be buried at St Nicholas in the town of Gallwey with my ancestors. To my wife Megg Bodkin al's French £200, & the £500 according to our marriage settlement. To my niece Ann Bodkin 1<sup>st</sup> d. of my brother John Bodkin, £200, & the like sum to his 2 other daus. Molly & Marg<sup>t</sup> Bodkin. To uncle Martin French's daus. £40. To Sisley French, my uncle Nich<sup>s</sup> French's dau., £12. To my aunt Agnes French £8. To my sister Marg<sup>t</sup> Lynch al's Kirwan £80. To the poor £30. To Mr Patrick Skerret £2 10s. 0d. To Mr Mich<sup>l</sup> Joyce 40s. To Mr Gregory French & Mr Rob<sup>t</sup> French 40s. To fathers John Bodkin & Jerome Martin 40s. each. To father Nich<sup>s</sup> Martin 30s. To old father John Bodkin 20s. To my brother Arthur French £5 for charity. If my wife be with child all previous legacies to be void, & all my estate for such child. All residue to my brother John Bodkin. My wife, uncle Martin French, & cousin Rob<sup>t</sup> Dean, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Antho. Lynch, Marcus Lynch, Tho. Lynch.

1702, May 4. Dominick Bodkin of Antigua, planter. Letter of attorney to my wife Mary and my brother in law Kean Osborne.

Cisterns at English Harbour laid out, 1½ acres bought of Mr Tho. Bodkin, of Ireland, Gent., surveyed 25 Oct. 1734.

No. 197. An Act to invest a certain Tract of Land at English Harbour, belonging to Thomas Bodkin of the

Kingdom of Ireland, in His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, for certain publick Uses; and for appraising and valuing the same, and paying the Owner thereof. Dated 23 January 1743.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.  
*Buried.*

1727	Dec. 12	Mark Bodkin.
1754	April 22	Andrew Bodkin.
1759	Aug. 13	Martin Bodkin.
1765	Aug. 30	Andrew Bodkin. P.
1766	July 31	And. Bodkin, child.
1780	Mar. 5	Joseph Bodkin.
1785	April 16	John M. Bodkin, Infant.
1787	Dec. 16	Elizabeth Bodkin, Infant.
1800	Nov. 28	Penelope Bodkin.
1809	Nov. 17	Mary Bodkin.

*Married.*

1767	Nov. 2	Joseph Bodkin to Ester Williams. L.
1784	Mar. 24	Philip Hall to Hester Bodkin (Widow). L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.  
*Married.*

1727	April 10	Mr Andrew Bodkin and Mrs Parry, Widdow. L.
1740	Sept. 7	Mr Andrew Bodkin & Mrs Barbara Murray.

*Baptized.*

1741	Sept. 3	Andrew S. of Mr Andrew Bodkin & Barbara his wife.
1742	Dec. 5	Mary D. of Mr Andrew Bodkin & Barbara his wife.
1744	Sept. 12	Joseph S. of Mr Andrew Bodkin and Barbara his wife.

*Buried.*

1736	Feb. 22	Elizabeth Wife of Andrew Bodkin.
------	---------	----------------------------------

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.  
*Buried.*

1723	June 16	Andrew Bodkin.
1748	Sept. 25	Barbara Bodkin.
1751	June 5	Mark Bodkin.

*Married.*

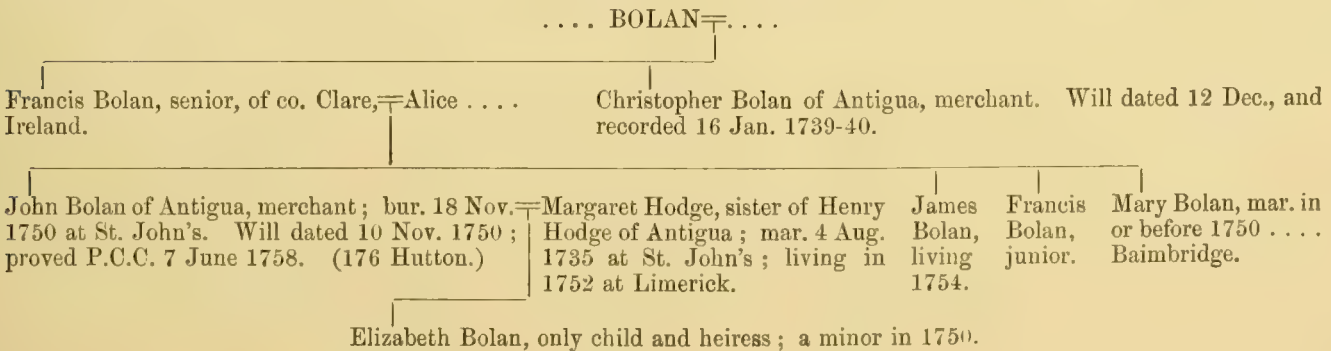
1774	June 11	Lawrence Bodkin & Penelope Wilcox, spinster.
------	---------	--

*Baptized.*

1779	June 14	John Murray s. of Laurence & Penelope Bodkin.
------	---------	---

"Bodkins" is in St. Paul's Parish. In 1852 it contained 412 acres, and was owned by K. B. Osborn, M.D.

Pedigree of Bolan.



Christopher Bolan, merchant. Will dated 12 Dec. 1739. To my bro. Francis Bolan of Clare, Ireland, & to my nephew John Bolan of Antigua, all my estate. Witnessed by Jas. Bolan, Anne Greaves. Recorded 16 Jan. 1739.

John Bolan of Antigua, merchant. Will dated 10 Nov. 1750; proved P.C.C. 7 June 1758 by John Thomlinson, Esq., one of the surviving Executors, power reserved to Andrew Lessley, Esq., Stephen Blizard, Esq., Tho. Elmes, and James Bolan, Esq., the others. (176 Hutton.) To my dau. Eliz. Bolan all my plantation & slaves in Antigua, & to her heirs in tail male, remainder to my brother James Bolan & his heirs male, charged with the payment of £8000 c. or £6000 st. for the issue female of my said dau., my brother Francis Bolan, Junior, the daughters of my said dau. Eliz., the 1<sup>st</sup> son of my sister Mary Baimbridge, the daus. of my brothers James Bolan & Francis Bolan, Jun. To my brother James Bolan £1000 Irish, but if he should succeed to my estate, he shall pay £200 to my brother Francis Bolan, jun., & £100 to Mr Dennis McMahon. To my said brother Francis Bolan £300, & if he succeed to my estate he shall pay £100 to Mr Dennis McMahon. To Mr Dennis McMahon & his sister Miss Honor McMahon £200 Irish each. My honored father Francis Bolan & my Mother Alice £50 a year. £200 a year to my dau. Eliz. till 21. To my Wife Margaret £100 c. a year, & my house in St John's where Miss Scandrett dwelleth, & 4 negros in lieu of dower. John Thomlinson, Esq., of London, Merchant, & Tho. Elmes of Antigua, Esq., Guardians of my said dau. John Thomlinson, Andrew Lessly, Esq., Stephen Blizard, Esq., & the said Tho. Elmes, Mr Dennis McMahon, & my brother James Bolan, Ex'ors, with power to mortgage my estate in Antigua & Tortola. All residue to my said dau. Witnessed by Richard Lee, John Butler, W<sup>m</sup> Cantlay.

Close Roll, 2 Geo. III., Part 1, Nos. 2 and 3.  
Thomlinson and Apthorpe, etc.

Indenture made 8th March 1762 between John Thomlinson of East Barnett, Herts, Esq., of the one part, and John Apthorpe of London, merchant, and Thomas Martin of Antigua, merchant, of the other part. Whereas by an Indenture of bargain, sale, and enfeoffment of 8th March 1743 between William Denning of Antigua, gentleman, and Mary Denning his wife of the one part, and John Banister of Antigua, merchant, of the other part . . . in consideration of £4417 4s. 2d. William and Mary Denning granted to John Banister and his heirs all that plantation in the division of Bermudian Valley in the parish of St. Mary, Antigua, containing 346 acres, butted and bounded east with the lands of Col. Valentine Morris and John Mayo, deceased; south with the lands of Col. John Frye, now or late in the tenure of John Frye the younger, Esq.; west with the lands heretofore of the said Col. John Frye and the Flashes; and north with the lands of the said Col. Valentine Morris . . . and all dwelling houses, etc., etc. . . . and all negro slaves, etc., etc. . . . and all cattle, horses, asses, and mules, etc., etc. . . . and all estate, right, and title of William and Mary Denning, subject always to the estate and interest in the said premises which Catherine Weatherill of Antigua, widow, had therein in lieu and satisfaction of her dower, and subject also to the equity of redemption therein mentioned; and whereas by an Indenture of 2nd November 1745 between John Banister aforesaid of the one part, and Nathaniel French of Antigua, planter, of the other part, reciting the Indenture of 1743, it was witnessed, that in consideration of £3401 16s., John Banister granted, etc., to Nathaniel French and his Executors, etc., the aforesaid plantation, etc.

. . . subject as before . . . ; and whereas by an Indenture of 1st May 1746 between Nathaniel French and John Banister, it is witnessed that, in consideration of £3270 13s. 10d., Nathaniel French granted, etc., to John Banister the said lands, etc., subject to the conditions made in the Indenture of 1743; and whereas by an Indenture tripartite made 7th Nov. 1746 between John Banister of the 1st part; Francis Delap of Antigua, planter, of the 2nd part; and James Delap of Antigua, planter, of the 3rd part . . . reciting the previous Indentures, it was witnessed that, in consideration of £3466 18s. 8d. . . . and of £21 more, to reimburse John Banister for what he has been out of pocket in several incidental charges and for his personal trouble, in all £3487 18s. 8d. John Banister granted, etc., to Francis Delap and his heirs for ever all the said lands, etc., subject as aforesaid . . . to their only use . . . and Francis and James Delap declare themselves satisfied that the £3487 18s. 8d. was a principal sum lent by Francis Delap . . . and the whole to bear interest at 6 per cent. from the 1st March next ensuing, subject to such deductions as should be made for sugars shipt to Great Britain since the 1st March . . . ; and whereas by an Indenture made 5th June 1747 between Francis Delap of the one part, and William Dunbar of London, merchant, of the other part, reciting the former Indentures, and further reciting that the name of Francis Delap in the Indenture tripartite was used in trust for William Dunbar, and all the consideration money was bona fide his, as Francis Delap did acknowledge . . . It was witnessed that in consideration of all and singular the premises, and of 7s. cur., and in pursuance of the trust reposed in him, Francis Delap granted, etc., to William Dunbar and his heirs all the said lands . . . subject as before mentioned to their own proper use . . . ; and whereas by Indentures of 11th and 12th Jan. 1750 the release being tripartite between Elizabeth Dunbar of London, widow; George Thomas of Yapton, co. Sussex, Esq.; Walter Sydserfe of London, Esq.; Thomas Godfrey of London, Esq.; Joseph Godfrey of London, Esq.; and Robert Fergusson of London, Esq. (Executors of the will of William Dunbar, late of London, merchant, deceased), of the 1st part; George Dunbar, Esq. (only son and heir-at-law and residuary legatee of William), of the 2nd part; and John Thomlinson aforesaid of the 3rd part; reciting as before, and further reciting that William Dunbar departed this life in Dec. 1749, having made his will 22nd Dec. 1747, by which he gave several pecuniary legacies, and gave all residue, real and personal, to his son, and appointed the aforesaid Executors, who all proved the will; and further reciting that there was due to them as Executors, upon the only virtue of the before-recited mortgage, £2668 1s. 10d.; and it was witnessed that in consideration of that sum paid to the Executors, and of 5s. paid to George Dunbar, they granted, etc., to John Thomlinson (in his actual possession then being by virtue of a bargain, etc.) and to his heirs, all the said plantation, etc., for ever, subject to such equity of redemption as William Denning and Mary his wife and his heirs had therein; and whereas John Bolan of Antigua, merchant, afterwards purchased of William Denning the said equity of redemption, and made his last Will 10th Nov. 1750, and directed his debts, etc., to be paid from his real estate if his personal was insufficient . . . and devised to Elizabeth Bolan his beloved daughter all his plantation and slaves, etc., and other real estate in Antigua or elsewhere for life, and to her sons in tail male successively, with remainder to James Bolan his brother . . . in tail male charged with £8000 c. or £6000 ster. to the issue female of Elizabeth, with remainder to Francis Bolan, jun., his brother . . . in tail male charged as aforesaid, with remainder among such daughters of Elizabeth as should be living at her death or at the death of James and Francis . . . and in case of no issue female of Elizabeth gave his



estate to the eldest son of Mary Bainbridge his sister . . . . in tail male, with remainder to her other sons successively . . . . and remainder among such daughters of his brother James Bolan as should be living at his death . . . . and remainder among the daughters of his brother Francis Bolan . . . . and remainder to his own right heirs for ever . . . . ; but it was his will that if Elizabeth died without heirs male and his estate devolved to James or Francis there should be paid to the daughters of Elizabeth, if four or more, £8000 to be equally divided, and if one, two, or three, £6000 to be equally divided, or all to one if only one, at 21 or marriage . . . . ; and he directed £1000 cur. per ann. to be allowed to Elizabeth during her minority for her maintenance and education, or if her guardians should think more necessary for her better education in England or Ireland, he empowered his Executors to give it, provided it was not more than £200 cur. per ann. ; and he gave to Margaret Bolan his wife £100 cur. per ann. and his house in the town of St. John's (wherein Miss Scandrett then dwelt) for life with the use of any four of his negroes, two women and two men or three women and one man, not being carters, boilers, or tradesmen belonging to his estate . . . . upon condition she within 12 months released all right to dower, etc. . . . and appointed John Thomlinson aforesaid ; Andrew Lessly, Esq. ; Stephen Blizard, Esq. ; Thomas Elmes, Esq. ; Mr. Dennis MacMahon ; and James Bolan his brother, his Executors, and empowered them, if necessary, to raise money by mortgage of his estate in Antigua or by sale of his lands and estate in Tortola . . . . and gave all residue to Elizabeth Bolan his daughter and her heirs . . . . ; and whereas John Bolan died and his Will was proved by John Thomlinson, to whom, in his lifetime, he was indebted in a considerable sum of money, and at his death was also, together with Dennis MacMahon and James Bolan his co-partners, indebted to John Thomlinson in a considerable sum of money ; and whereas by an Indenture of 23rd Oct. 1752 between Margaret Bolan of Limerick (widow of John and one of his legatees) of the one part, and the Executors of John Bolan of the other part, it was witnessed that in consideration of £221 paid by John Thomlinson for Margaret Bolan and Elizabeth her child, and of £57 2s. 10d. to be paid for her annuity, and £28 11s. 5d., half a year's annuity, due to 17th May last . . . . and for other considerations Margaret Bolan did accept the legacies, etc., and released the Executors, and John Thomlinson agreed to pay her for life the £57 2s. 10d. a year . . . . and all profits of the house and four slaves . . . . she granted to him the £100 cur. a year and the house and four slaves during her life . . . . ; and whereas by an Indenture made 6th March 1754 between Dennis MacMahon, merchant, of the one part, and John Thomlinson of the other part, reciting that Dennis MacMahon and James Bolan, the surviving partners of John Bolan, deceased, were indebted to John Thomlinson in several large sums, their outstanding debts due to them as surviving partners not being sufficient, and Dennis MacMahon was willing to secure John Thomlinson by the mortgage of a house, land, and slaves under a provision it should be void on payment . . . . It is witnessed that for divers considerations and in consideration of 10s. cur. Dennis MacMahon grants, etc., to John Thomlinson all that messuage in the town of St. John's, bounded and butted east with the lands of Charles Alexander, Esq., and with lands belonging to the hospital, west with the lands belonging to Thomas Nicholls, north with North Street, and south with the lands of Captain William Robinson . . . . containing six

proportions of land, etc., and the following slaves (names given), four men, one woman, two boys, and one girl . . . . ; and whereas by an account to 6th March 1762 there is due to John Thomlinson from the estate of John Bolan, as mortgaged from his estate on his private account and from him in co-partnership, etc., etc., etc., together with interest £15,147 14s. 2d., and John Thomlinson hath agreed for £12,500, to be paid him by John Apthorpe and Thomas Martin aforesaid, to sell and assign to them all money due to him from John Bolan's estate . . . . now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of the said premises and of £3000 sterling John Thomlinson has granted, etc., etc., the said plantation to John Apthorpe and Thomas Martin and their heirs for ever charged with annuity, etc., etc., and has constituted them his Attorneys irrevocable, and also constituted Robert Browne, Esq., Thomas Warner, Esq., and Elias Ferris, gentleman, his Attorneys in Antigua . . . .

No. 2.

Indenture made 9th March 1762 between John Apthorpe of London, merchant, and Thomas Martin of Antigua, merchant, of the one part, and John Thomlinson of East Barnett, Herts, Esq., of the other part. Whereas John Apthorpe and Thomas Martin, by bond bearing even date, became bound to John Thomlinson in the penal sum of £19,000 sterling, with the condition that if they shall pay to him the full sum of £9500 on the 9th March 1769, with interest at 5 per cent. half yearly, the obligation shall be void. Now this Indenture witnesseth that for the further and better securing of the £9500 . . . . and also in consideration of 10s. John Apthorpe and Thomas Martin grant, etc., to John Thomlinson and his heirs all the plantation in the division of Bermudian Valley and parish of St. Mary, Antigua, containing 346 acres (as in previous Indenture), and all houses, etc., and slaves, etc., and also that dwelling house, land, etc., in the town of St. John's (as in previous Indenture) as the same are now or late were in the possession of Dennis MacMahon, and all negro slaves . . . . and all cattle . . . . subject to the equity of redemption . . . . and further witnesseth that for the considerations aforesaid they have granted, etc., to John Thomlinson and his heirs as well all money as was due from the estate of John Bolan, late of Antigua, merchant, deceased, alone, as also all money owing from the estate in co-partnership between John Bolan, Dennis MacMahon, and James Bolan, to John Thomlinson, and assigned by him to them . . . . provided always that if they pay the £9500 and interest . . . . the Indenture is to be void . . . . and they appoint Robert Browne, Esq., Thomas Warner, Esq., and Elias Ferris, gentleman, all of Antigua, their true and lawful Attorneys irrevocable . . . . and till default is made in payment it shall be lawful for John Apthorpe and Thomas Martin and their heirs peaceably and quietly to have, hold, and enjoy the said bargained premises without any let or interruption by John Thomlinson and his heirs.

1767. Jn<sup>o</sup> Bolan rated on 141 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

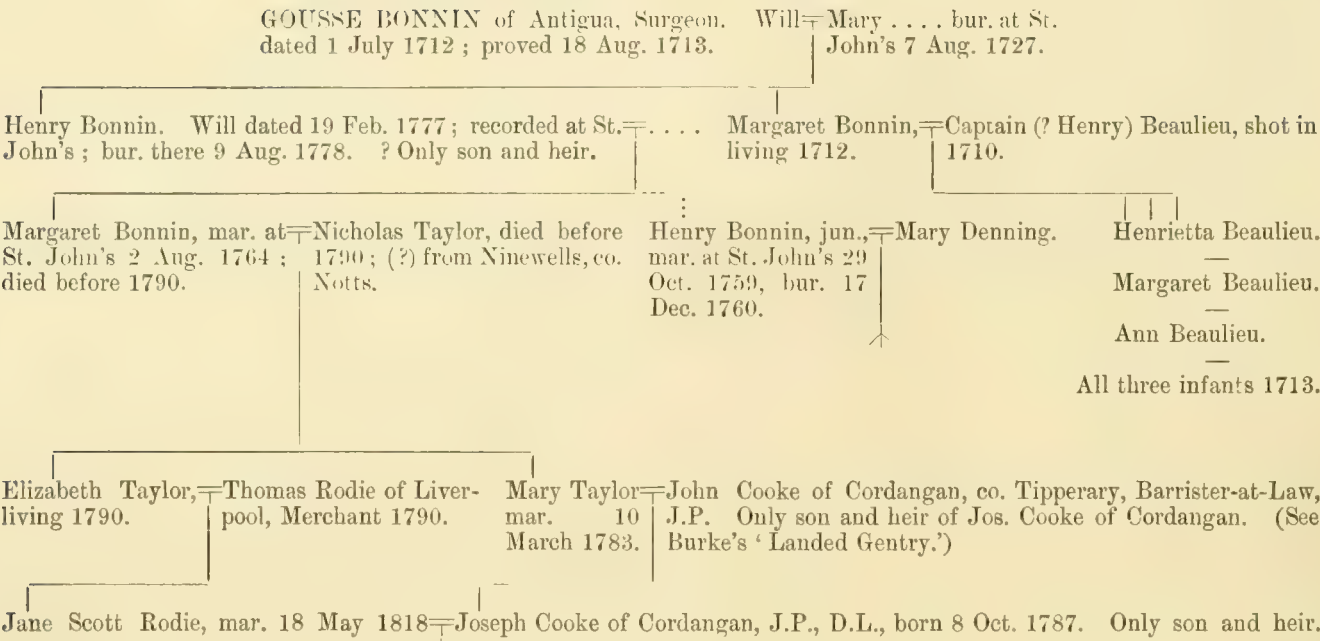
*Buried.*

1750 Nov. 18 John Bolan, Merchant.

*Married.*

1735 Aug. 4 John Bolan and Margaret Hodge, by L.

Pedigree of Bonnin.



Gousse Bonnin, Surgeon. Will dated 1 July 1712. To my wife Mary all my estate during her widowhood, if she marry then only her thirds. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Beaulieu, & after her death to her 3 dau's Henrietta, Marg<sup>t</sup>, & Ann Beaulieu, the house adjoining east with M<sup>r</sup> Weekes & west with my other houses fronting Broad Str. &  $\frac{1}{2}$  my female negros after my wife's death. To my son Henry Bonnin my house and ground whereon I now live, all male &  $\frac{1}{2}$  the female negros after my wife's death. Coll<sup>o</sup> Main Sweet, gent., Cap<sup>t</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Roe, gent., of Antigua, Ex'ors. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Mathew, Giles Watkins, Tho<sup>s</sup> Jarvis, Jas. Godsell. Before Governor Walter Douglas were sworn Giles Watkins and Thos. Jarvis 18 Aug. 1713.

Jane Bonnin, widow of Peter Bonnin of Lisbon. Will dated 20 Oct. 1743 at Greenwich; proved 20 March 1744 by Hannah Mary Bonnin, spinster. (73 Seymer.) To my dau. Jane Townley & her heirs £400, my pearl necklace with diamond locket, & a silver coffee pot & large salver with Lord Donegall's arms on it. To my bro. Geo. Stepney & my sisters Ann & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Stepney & my nephew John Kelly £10 each. All residue to my dau. Hannah Mary Bonnin, she to be sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver, Mary Oliver.

Codicil dated 6 Feb. 1744. Any sums due equally to my 1st dau. & my Ex'trix. Witnessed by Richard Oliver, Mary Oliver, David Irish.

Close Roll, 30 Geo. III., Part 4, No. 4.

Indenture made the 19th May 1790 between Thomas Rodie of Liverpool, merchant, and Elizabeth his wife (one of the daughters of Nicholas Taylor and Margaret his wife, both deceased, and granddaughter of Henry Bonin, late of Antigua, also deceased), of the 1st part, and John Bott of Antigua, Esq., of the 2nd part. Whereas Henry Bonin in his lifetime, to witt, on the 19th Feb. 1777 by his last Will, among other things, gave and devised all that piece of land covered with sea water of the harbour of St. John's, bounded N. with the wharf of John Bott, heretofore of John Oatley (?), and W. and S. with other sea water, unto his granddaughters Mary Taylor and Elizabeth Taylor and their respective heirs as tenants in common and not joint tenants . . . and

if either died before 21 or unmarried, her share to the survivor, as by the Will proved in Antigua more fully appears, and whereas Mary and Elizabeth Taylor have attained to 21, and both have married, Mary with John Cooke of Cardangan, co. Tipperary, and Elizabeth with the said Thomas Rodie, party hereto, and whereas John Bott is desirous of purchasing the undivided moiety of Elizabeth Rodie, and has offered £300 gold and silver currency, which she and Thomas Rodie have agreed to accept . . . Now therefore this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of the said £300 Thomas Rodie and Elizabeth his wife grant and confirm to John Bott all that their undivided moiety of that piece of land . . . butted and bounded as follows: N. with the lands and tenements of John Bott, S. with Tanner Street, E. with the lands of Miss Elizabeth Sherwood, and W. with the sea or harbour of St. John's . . . and of all houses, etc., etc., to the only use of John Bott and his heirs for ever . . . and they constitute Archibald Gloster of Antigua, Esq., their Attorney . . . Sally Allan, James Dover, Thomas Scott, witnesses.

1687. Aman Bounin (? Bonnin), an alien born, received a letter of denization. ('Lists of Foreign Protestants and Aliens,' p. 48, Camden Society's Publications.)

1712, 29 Oct. Letter from G. Bonnin, dated at London, to the Earl of Dartmouth, Secretary of State:— says he has been sent home as an eye-witness of Governor Parke's murder, against Samuel Watkins and Daniel Mackinen and others as chief actors, and desires payment for his charges and subsistence. No. 451, America and West Indies.

In the Court of Queen's Bench and Common Pleas, Antigua. John Barbottain of Antigua, merchant, against Dr. Gousse Bonnin, Henry Guichinett, merchant, and Margaret Beaulieu, widow, Executors of the will of Henry Beaulieu of Antigua, merchant, for £400 c. (Vol. 13, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

Dr. Gousse Bonnin's son-in-law, Captain Beaulieu, was shot during the riot when Governor Parke met his death. (Vol. 12, B. T. *ibid.*)

Letter from G. Bonnin, dated 2 Feb. 1713, about "the Murther of my Son in Law in Antego," and says he has to



maintain "his three yong children with their poor Desolate Mother."

Gousse Bonnin attended Governor Park after he was shot by the inhabitants at St. John's; his affidavits are preserved amongst the records, and by them it appears that Governor Park, after receiving his wound, was not torn in pieces by the enraged populace, as usually stated, but was carried into Mr. John Wright's house about 50 yards off, where he was carefully attended by Mr. Bonnin and a nurse. Their care, however, was unavailing, and the patient sank in two hours from exhaustion, following severe hemorrhage resulting from a bullet wound in the thigh.

1745, July 3. Petition of Henry Bonnin of Antigua, merchant.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1724	Mar. 14	Mrs. Ann Beaulieu.
1727	Aug. 7	Mad <sup>m</sup> Mary Bonnin.
1760	Dec. 17	Henry Bonnin, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
1775	Jan. 22	Mary Bonnin.
1778	Aug. 9	Henry Bonnin.
1781	June 9	Joseph Bonnin.

*Married.*

1759	Oct. 29	Henry Bonnin, Jun <sup>r</sup> , and Mary Dunning. L.
1764	Aug. 2	Nicholas Taylor to Margaret Bonnin. L.

## Family of Boone.

Samuel Boone. Will dated 8 July 1716. To each of my 6 sons Jones, John, Joseph, Edw<sup>d</sup>, James, & Sam<sup>l</sup>, a negroe & £100 c. each at 18. To my dau. Mary Devereux £100 c. & a negroe. Residue to my son W<sup>m</sup>, he to be Ex<sup>or</sup>, & until he arrive on the Island my brother W<sup>m</sup> Boone & my son-in-law Edmond Devereux to be guardians of my estate & children. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Wilcocks, W<sup>m</sup> Woodstock. By Walter Hamilton, Esq., appeared Rob<sup>t</sup> Wilcocks and was sworn 23 July 1716.

1676, Oct. 23. William Boone, a Quaker, was committed to prison by Major Tho. Mallet; he was likewise beaten on 6 Dec. for refusing to undertake his military duties. (Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers,' vol. ii., p. 372.)

In the Census of Antigua taken in 1678, William Boone had 4 white men, 2 white women, and 3 white children in family, with 1 negro.

1678, May 20. Walter Burke, planter, sells 20 acres to W<sup>m</sup> Boone, planter.

1684. William Boone sent to the Fort for not appearing in arms. (Besse's 'Sufferings of the Quakers,' vol. ii., p. 376.)

1685. "We are next to relate a variety of sufferings of William Boon, to whose House, on the 4th of the Second Month, Charles Goss, Field-Marshal, came with seven armed Men, and seized a Negro Woman, but left her there; Goss went and told Col. Mallet that he had found Effects, but Boon had taken them away from him by Force. This Story, however false, gave Mallet a colourable Pretence for issuing his Warrant to Philip Chapman, a Serjeant, to seize the Body of Boon, and carry him to the Fort: Accordingly on the 6th, Chapman came to execute the Warrant, but Boon was not at Home. On the 7th, Serjeant Fitchbourn, not named in the Warrant, came with several others to take Boon, but he being again from Home, Fitchbourn said, *He would have him by the Point of his Sword.*

"On the 12th, Serjeant Chapman came again, and shewed his Warrant, but did not take him away. When Chapman came the third Time, Boon was sick, and the said Chapman said, *He had not the Conscience to take him from his Family in that Condition*, and so the Matter rested.

"On the 24th of the Fourth Month, John Hughes, Constable, came with a Warrant to seize 800 lb. of Tobacco, upon the Account of his not bearing Arms, which William Boon refusing to pay, the Constable distrained two Asses, though there were Goods enough to have answered his Demand without them; but such was the Disposition of some Officers, that they chose to take what was most prejudicial for the Sufferers to part with.

"On the 12th of the Fifth Month they came again on the

same Account, and took away 50 lb. of gin'd Cotton, worth 200 lb. of Tobacco.

"On the 3d of the Sixth Month the said Constable came again, and seized for the Priest's Use 45 lb. of gin'd Cotton, worth 180 lb. of Tobacco.

"On the 30th of the same Month Col. Thomas Mallet issued his Warrant to Serjeant Chapman to raise a File of Soldiers, and seize the Body of William Boon and carry him to the Fort, there to remain till farther Order. William Boon being at the House of Jonas Langford, was asked, *Whether he would pay Charles Goss the Field-Marshal 4000 lb. of Tobacco, for his and his People's not bearing Arms?* he answered, *Nay, I will not give thee nine Pence to be quit.* Several Officers present would have persuaded William Boon to pay the Marshal something, but he answered, *He could as well pay all as some.*

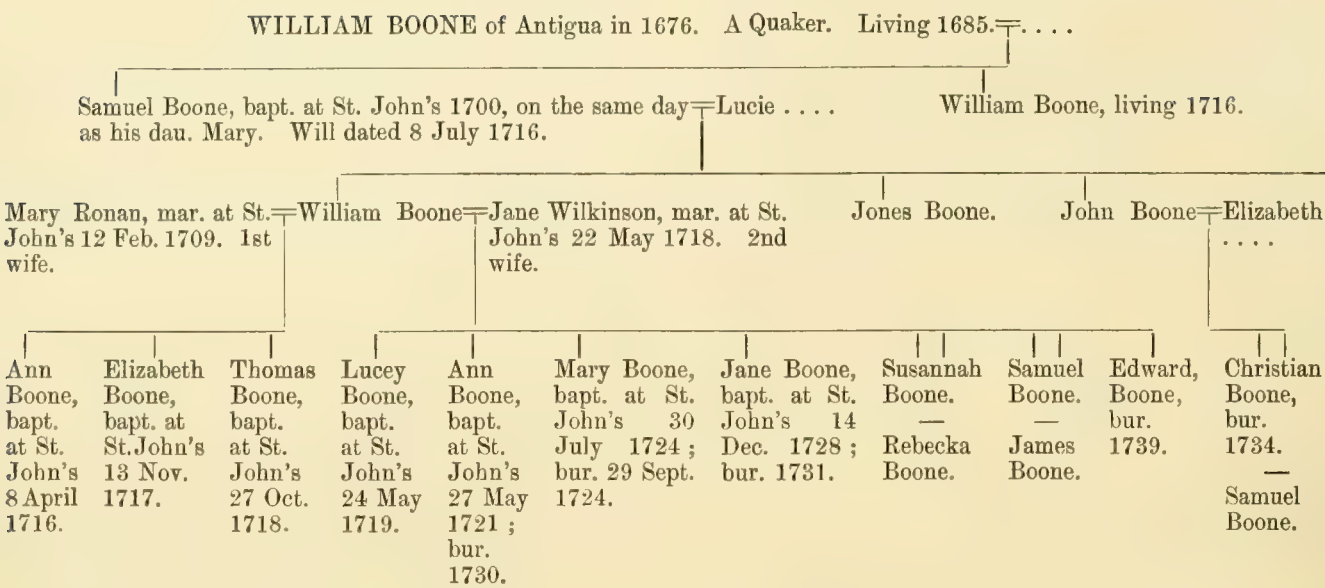
"On the 1st of September the said Serjeant came again to William Boon's House, and took him away to the Fort, where he found no Body to receive a Prisoner, so the Serjeant dismissed him, at which Col. Mallet was much enraged.

"On the 12th of the same Month, Capt. Francis Burton issued a Warrant to the aforesaid Chapman to apprehend the Body of the said William Boon, and carry him to the Fort till he should be discharged by the Governour; the Fort being about five Miles from W. Boon's House. So the said Boon submitted, took his Leave of his Wife and Children, and was sent to Prison, where he remained five Weeks and five Days, and underwent great Hardships, for he was grievously bitten by Vermin, and through much Wet and Cold was so benumbed, that he was almost like a dead Man. The Governour being applied to, protested that he would not release him till he had paid Charles Goss.

"On the 14th the Governour with the Council and Assembly came to the Fort, where Boon's Wife and Children were then with him. But, though many spake in his Behalf, and the Governour's Brother, in Compassion to Boon's Family, would have had him released, nothing could be done; for Mallet had so incensed the Governour with false Accusations against Boon, that he would not release him saying, *He could do Nothing of himself.* This pleased Mallet to find that he had Interest enough with the Governour to keep the innocent Man in Prison, and accordingly he swore, that *Now his Liberty depended on his Pleasure, he should not be released.* Nevertheless, after forty Days the said Field-Marshal Goss came to Boon's House, and took away a Cow big with Calf, which he would not willingly have sold for 3000 lb. of Tobacco, and having led away the Cow Boon was set at liberty." (*Ibid.*, p. 376.)

Tortola Census, 22 Nov. 1717. W<sup>m</sup> Boone born in Antigua. 1 woman and 15 negros.

Pedigree of Boone.



PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Married.

1702	....	Mary Boone & Peter Rogers.
1709	Feb. 12	William Boone & Mary Ronan. L.
1718	May 22	William Boone & Jane Wilkinson. L.
1724	Oct. 4	James Boone and Margaret Hodge. L.
1731	Aug. 8	Thomas Griffiths and Sarah Boone. L.
1733	Mar. 11	Joseph Boone and Rachell Soanes. L.
1733	Mar. 11	John Hanson and Lucey Boone. L.
1761	Nov. 28	John Bamfield and Margaret Boon. L.

Baptized.

1700-1 (?)	....	Samuel Boone.
....	....	Mary the d. of said Samuel Boone and Lucie his wife.
1716	April 8	Ann D. of William Boone & Mary his wife.
1717	Nov. 13	Eliz <sup>a</sup> D. of William Boone & Mary his wife.
1718	Oct. 27	Thomas s. of William Boone & Mary his wife.
1719	May 24	Lucey d. of W <sup>m</sup> Boone & Jane his wife.
1721	May 27	Ann the D. of William Boone & Jane his wife.
1722	July 29	Eliz <sup>th</sup> D. of William Boone & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1724	July 30	Jones (?) the s. of Samuel Boone & .... his wife.
1724	July 30	Mary d. of William Boone and Jane his wife.
1726	Feb. 19	Jane the d. of James Boone and Margaret his wife.
1726	June 21	Samuel s. of Samuel Boone & Sarah his wife.
1727	Aug. 11	Lucey the d. of Samuel Boone and Sarah his wife.
1728	Dec. 14	Jane the d. of William Boone and Jane his wife.
1728-9	Mar. 2	Mary the d. of James Boone & Marg <sup>t</sup> his wife.
1733	Oct. 13	Rebecka the D. of W <sup>m</sup> Boone & Jane his wife.

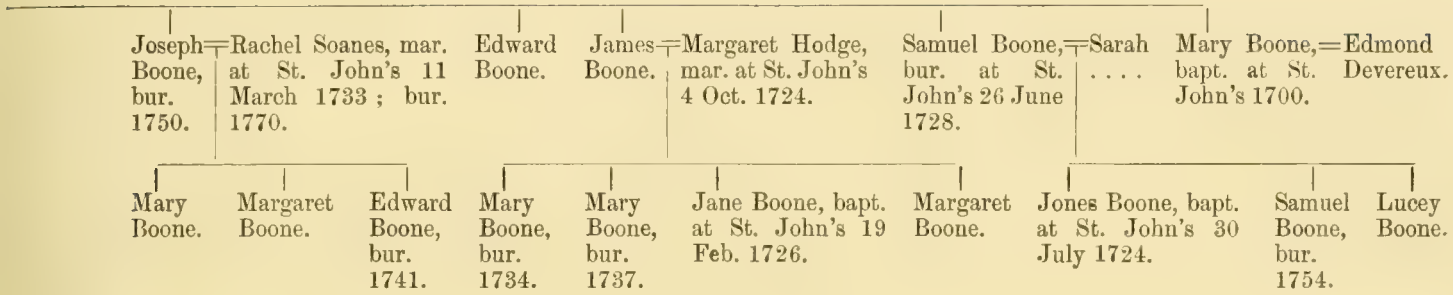
1734	July 28	Christian D. of John Boone & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1734	Jan. 23	Samuel the s. of John Boone & Elizabeth his wife.
1735	Oct. 12	Margarett the D. of Joseph Boone & Rachell his wife.
1735	Dec. 15	Samuel the s. of William Boone and Jane his wife.
1736	Aug. 18	Margaret the D. of James Boone & Margaret his wife.
1737	April 6	Susannah the D. of William Boone and Jane his wife.
1739	Sept. 28	Edward y <sup>e</sup> S. of William Boone & Jane his wife.
1741	April 19	Edward the s. of Joseph Boone & Rachel his wife.
1741	May 4	James the s. of William Boone and Jane his wife.
1742-3	Mar. 27	Mary the D. of Joseph Boone and Rachel his wife.

Buried.

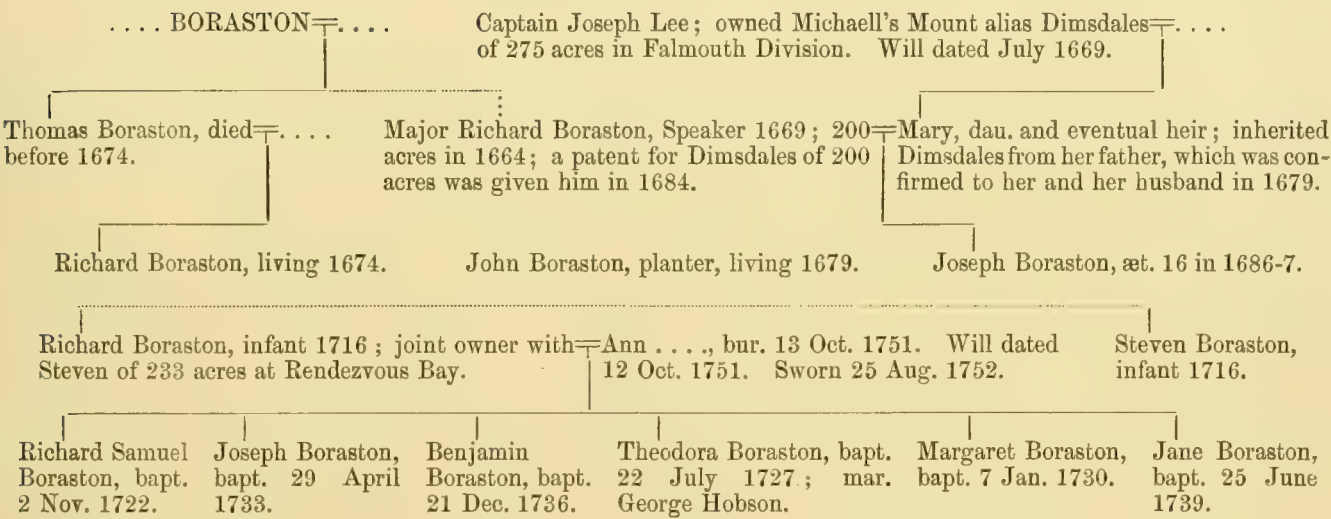
1716	Oct. 5	Eliz. Bone.
1724	Sept. 29	Mary the D. of W <sup>m</sup> Boone.
1728	June 26	Mr Samuel Boone.
1730	July 24	Ann D. of Mr W <sup>m</sup> Boone.
1731	Sept. 20	Eliz <sup>th</sup> D. of Mr W <sup>m</sup> Boone.
1731	Oct. 16	Jane D. of W <sup>m</sup> Boone.
1734	July 30	Christian D. of John Boon.
1734	Nov. 25	Mary D. of James Boone.
1737	Dec. 25	Mary D. of James Boone.
1739	Sept. 29	Edward y <sup>e</sup> s. of William Boone.
1741	Aug. 6	Edward Boon, a child.
1750	Aug. 16	Joseph Boon, in the country.
1754	Aug. 16	Samuel Boone.
1770	April 3	Rachel Boone.

“Boons” is a very small estate in St. John’s Parish. In 1852 it contained 85 acres, and was owned by J. Tollemache, Esq.





Pedigree of Boraston.



Ann Burrowston, widow. Will dated 2 Feb. 1738. To my niece Ann Smith certain negros, remainder to Francis Goss. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Allen, W<sup>m</sup> Young. Before W<sup>m</sup> Mathew, Esq., was sworn Rob<sup>t</sup> Allen 11 Oct. 1746.

Ann Borraston. Will dated 12 Oct. 1751. To my friend . . . Lightfoot, Esq., of Parham . . . in trust for my dau. Theodora Hopson, wife of Geo. Hobson, and after to her dau. Marg<sup>t</sup>. John Lightfoot, Ex'or. Witnessed by Jn<sup>o</sup> Watkins, Julius Cæsar Parke. Before John Tomlinson, Esq., was sworn John Watkins 21 Aug. 1752. Recorded 26 Aug. 1752.

1667 circa. Willoughby Bay. Major Richard Burreston owns 200 acres by grant from His Excellency Francis Lord Willoughby of Parham, dated 16 May 1664.

Richard Buraston, son of Thos. Buraston, deceased, 10 acres granted 12 Feb. 1674 by Colonel Philip Warner. Surveyed 3 July 1675.

1679, Oct. 14. George Robinson, planter, sells 45 acres to John Burrastone.

1679, Dec. 6. John Borastone, planter, sells 45 acres at Five Islands to George Robinson.

1684, Jan. 20. Major Richard Borraston, Gent., granted 200 acres, called Dimsdales or Michael's Mount, and 100' square and 10 acres and 2½ acres.

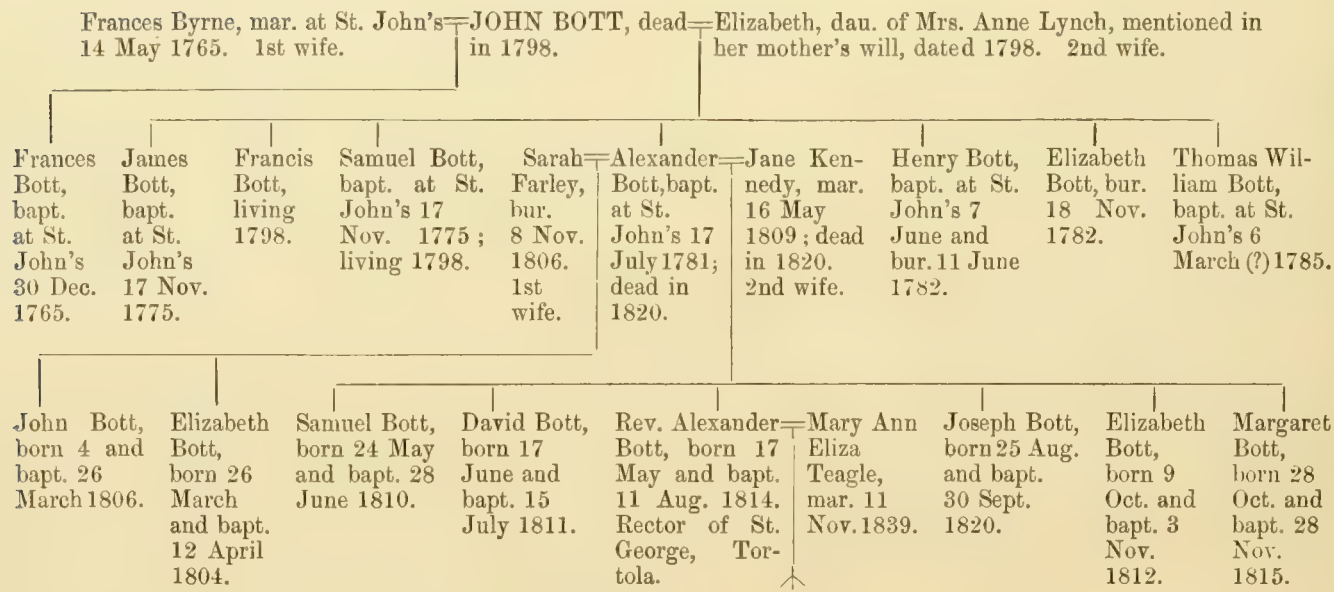
168½, March 24. Deposition of Joseph Borraston, æt. 16, naming his father (Major Richard Borraston) and his mother, *re* a slave that had run off their plantation.

171½, Feb. 1. On the Writ of Error Richard Roe, lessee of Stephen and Richard Burraston, both infants, by John Duer, Esq., their guardian. John Doe, casual ejector, defendant. William Franklyn, planter, tenant in possession, in the act of ejectment for plantation in Rendezvous Bay of 233 acres, bounded E. with Richard and Robert Smith, W. with Colonel Rowland Williams, N. with Rendezvous Bay Mountains, S. with Tuck's Hill. The counsell being Ashton Warner, Esq., Attorney-General, and Mr. Tho. Freeman with defendants. No error. Judgment affirmed with costs.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.			
<i>Buried.</i>			
1727	Nov. 6	M <sup>rs</sup> Ann Borraston.	
1734	Feb. 28	Margaret Borraston, a child.	
1739	July 25	Jane y <sup>e</sup> D. of Richard Borraston.	
1740	Nov. 22	Rebecca Borraston.	
1740	Nov. 24	Stephen Boraston S. of Step <sup>n</sup> Boraston.	
1740	Dec. 23	Richard Boraston, carpenter.	
1751	Oct. 13	Ann Boraston.	
1760	April 21	Elinor Boraston.	
1773	Jan. 16	Joseph	
1783	April 8	Jane Borriston, Widow.	
1793	Jan. 22	Richard H. Borraston, Infant.	
1801	Nov. . .	Richard Borraston.	
<i>Married.</i>			
1754	June 8	Joseph Boraston and Jane Hazlewood. L.	
1789	Oct. 17	Richard Borraston, Planter, to Ann Hamilton, Spinster. L.	

Baptized.			
1722	Nov. 2	Richard Samuel s. of Richard Burriston & his wife.	
1727	July 22	Theodora the d. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Borraston and his wife.	
1730	Jan. 7	Margaret the d. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Borraston & his wife.	
1733	April 29	Joseph the s. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Borraston by Ann his wife.	
1736	Dec. 21	Benjamin the s. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Borraston & .... his wife.	
1739	June 25	Jane y <sup>e</sup> D. of Richard Borraston & Ann his wife.	
1758	Oct. 24	Elinor Hathorne the D. of Joseph Boraston & Jane his wife.	
1761	Oct. 8	Jane the D. of Joseph Burreston and .... his wife.	
1768	Aug. 9	Theodora the D. of Joseph Burreston by Margaret his wife.	
1791	Dec. 26	Richard Hanson S. of Richard Borraston and Ann his wife. B. the 20 <sup>th</sup> May 1791.	

Pedigree of Bott.



Ann Lynch of Antigua, widow, in her Will dated 2 Aug. 1798, names her dau. Eliz. Bott, Mr. John Bott, dec., and her grandchildren Francis Bott, Samuel Bott, and Alexander Bott.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.			
<i>Married.</i>			
1765	May 14	John Bott to Frances Byrne, by L.	
1778	Dec. 17	John Lynch to Sarah Bott, by L.	
1809	May 16	Alexander Bott to Jane Kennedy, Sp <sup>r</sup> , by L.	
<i>Baptized.</i>			
1765	Dec. 30	Frances the D. of John Bott and Frances his wife.	
1775	Nov. 17	James the S. of John Bott and Elizabeth his wife.	

1775	Nov. 17	Samuel the S. of John Bott and Elizabeth his wife.	
1781	July 17	Alexander the S. of John Bott & Elizabeth his wife.	
1782	June 7	Henry the S. of John Bott and Elizabeth his wife.	
(? 1785)	Mar. 6	Thomas William the S. of John Bott and Elizabeth his wife.	
1804	April 12	Elizabeth D. of Alexander Bott and Sarah Farley his wife. B. 26 Mar. 1804.	
1806	Mar. 26	John S. of Alexander Bott and Sarah Farley his wife. B. the 4 <sup>th</sup> Instant.	
1810	June 28	Samuel S. of Alexander Bott and Jean his wife. B. the 24 <sup>th</sup> May last.	
1811	July 15	David S. of Alexander Bott and Jane his wife. B. the 17 <sup>th</sup> June last.	
1812	Nov. 3	Elizabeth D. of Alexander Bott and Jane his wife. B. the 9 <sup>th</sup> Oct. 1812.	



1814 Aug. 11 Alexander S. of Alexander Bott and Jean his wife. B. the 17<sup>th</sup> May last.  
1815 Nov. 28 Margaret D. of Alexander Bott and Jean his wife. B. the 28<sup>th</sup> Oct. last.  
1820 Sept. 30 Joseph S. of Alexander Bott, Dec<sup>d</sup>, and Jean his late wife. B. Aug. 25, 1820.

*Buried.*

1771 Jan. 24 Francis Bott.  
1782 Nov. 11 Henry the Infant Son of John Bott.  
1782 Nov. 18 Elizabeth Bott the D. of John Bott.  
1785 Mar. 10 Thomas Bott, Infant.

(? 1790) Aug. 27 John Bott, Junior.  
1798 Sept. 25 Francis Bott.  
1800 June 18 Richard Bott.  
1806 Nov. 8 Sarah Farley Bott.  
1810 Nov. 9 John Bott.

VALLEY CHAPEL.

1839 Alexander Bott (Batchelor), of the Parish of Saint John, Clerk in Orders, now rector of Saint George's, Tortola, and Mary Ann Eliza Teagle of this Parish, were married in this Chapel by Licence this Eleventh Day of November 1839.

Pedigree of Bradshaw.

THOMAS DEEREMAN was granted land by Governor Austin. . . .

LIEUT. OBADIAH BRADSHAW, owned 48 acres in Falmouth, Antigua, 1667, died before 1678, leaving his wife his Executrix. Martha Deereman, sole dau. and heir ; living 1678, widow.

John Bradshaw, owner of 15 acres 1667. Grant of 165 acres 1668. Will dated 17 May 1701. Bur. at St. John's 9 May 1702. . . .

Thomas Bradshaw. Obadiah Bradshaw, bur. at St. John's 9 Feb. 1729. Martha Bradshaw. Mary Bradshaw.

John Bradshaw. Will dated 17 May 1702. To my son Thos. £300 c. at 21. To my dau. Martha £50 c. at 21. To my dau. Mary £50 c. To the child my wife is now with £70 if a male & £50 if a female. All residue to my son Obadiah. Cap<sup>t</sup> Jack Horsford, Cap<sup>t</sup> John Duer, M<sup>r</sup> Jas. Parks, Ex'ors & Trustees. Witnessed by Jn<sup>o</sup> King, Philip Ledeaatt, Joseph Todman. On 18 Sept. 1702, before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, esq., was sworn Lient. King.

Book of Claims c. 1667. Falmouth. L<sup>t</sup> Obadiah Bradshaw 48 acres purchased of Jas. Everden, he had it of Percivall Inocent, he bought of Cap<sup>t</sup> Benj. Langham in May 1647, who had pattent of Gov<sup>r</sup> Ashton, also 70 acres in right of his wife Martha sole dau. & heir of Tho. Deere-man, dec<sup>d</sup>, being 40 mensland granted to Deereman by pattent from Gov<sup>r</sup> Austin 4 Jan. . . . , and in her right of 200 acres.

John Bradshaw (by Obadiah Bradshaw his father) 15 acres by gift from Gov<sup>r</sup> Bunckle his godfather.

John Bradshaw 150 acres surveyed 2 Sept. & 15 acres on 13 June 1668.

1668. John Bradshaw has a patent for 165 acres.

Warrant 7 Oct. 1674 to value estate of Cidley Bradshaw, Merch<sup>t</sup>, on behalf of Rich<sup>d</sup> Bradshaw and others. Inventory 42,606 lbs.

Adm'on of estate of Chidley Bradshaw to his brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Bradshaw 3 June 1675.

1675. Capt. Obadiah Bradshaw 40' x 50' at St John's Town, granted 28 Sept. 1675 by Col. Row Williams. Sur-veyed 8 Oct. 1675.

1677-8, March 22. Martha Bradshaw for 19,000 lbs. sells to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Wainewright her plantation in Falmouth.

1678, Nov. 6. Martha Bradshaw, Wid., and Ex'trix of Capt. Obadiah Bradshaw, her heavy debts . . . sells lands to W<sup>m</sup> Wainewright.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Married.*

1704 Dec. 21 Roger Wattson to Sarah Bradshaw.  
1736 May 8 James Bradshaw and Bridgett Calhan. L.

*Buried.*

1702 May 9 John Bradshaw.  
1702 July 5 John Bradshaw, Jun.  
1703 Oct. 1 Thomas Bradshaw.  
1729 Feb. 9 Obadiah Bradshaw.  
1735 Aug. 18 M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Bradshaw.

On a handsome white marble tomb in St. George's Church-yard, Fitch's Creek :—

ERECTED IN MEMORY OF |  
MARY ANNE, WIFE OF THE REVEREND HENRY  
NEWTON GAGE HALL, |  
DIED 16<sup>TH</sup> MARCH 1854, AGED 49 YEARS. |  
ALSO OF THE REVEREND H. N. G. HALL M.A.  
19 YEARS RECTOR OF THIS PARISH, |  
DIED 22<sup>ND</sup> AUGUST 1854, AGED 52 YEARS. |  
AND ALSO OF JOHN BRADSHAW, MERCHANT |  
AND ACTING CHURCHWARDEN, OF SAINT JOHNS  
PARISH FOR 30 YEARS |  
DIED 1<sup>ST</sup> FEBRUARY 1861, AGED 60 YEARS.  
[Two lines follow.]

## Pedigree of Brown.

Major ANTHONY BROWN, was granted 105 acres, Mary . . . (?) dau. of . . . Lynch. Mar. 2ndly . . . Skerret and 1668. Bur. 23 Jan. 1723 at St. Philip's. Will dated 18 Jan. 1723. died his widow very aged. Will dated 20 Nov. 1759; sworn 15 Nov. 1760.

Anthony Brown, (?) mar. 1st Sarah . . . who died 5 Nov. 1737 æt. 31. M.I. at Valley. (?) Bur. 9 Jan. 1754 at St. Philip's.	Rachael, widow of . . . Soper, mar. 18 June 1738 at St. Philip's.	Thomas Brown, living 1723 and 1740. — George Brown, living 1723.	Nicholas Brown, died bach., bur. 16 Feb. 1740 at St. Philip's. Will dated 14 Jan. 1740.	Sarah Brown, mar. 1st William Stevenson; 2ndly 17 March 1749, at St. Paul's, Rowland Nanton; bur. there 10 Nov. 1776.
			Barbara Brown, mar. before 1723 . . . Cary; living 1759.	Mary Brown, mar. 9 April 1737, at St. Philip's, George Bladen; he bur. 24 May 1753; she bur. 24 April 1773 at St. Paul's.

Anthony Brown.	Sarah . . . bur. 1807 at St. Philip's.	William Howard Brown, living 1740 and 1759.	Nicholas . . . Frye.	Dr. Francis Brown.	Sarah Brown, mar. 5 Sept. 1776, at St. Philip's, Ashton Warner.
					Mary Brown, mar. Nicholas Kirwan.

Anthony Brown, bapt. 2 Oct. 1769 at St. Philip's, 1789 Clerk of Assembly, Barrister Lincoln's Inn, M.P. Headon, co. York, Agent in London, Editor of Antigua Laws. In 1807 of Montagu Place. Died 1840.	Dorothy, dau. of . . . Harman, mar. 31 Oct. 1791 at St. Philip's, living 1807. They had an adopted dau., Emma Letitia Browne.	Charles Brown, bur. 18 Dec. 1765 at St. Philip's.	Sarah Brown, named 1759 in the will of her great-grand-mother Mary Skerret.
---	---	---	---

Ann, dau. of . . . bur. at St. John's 14 May 1755. 1st wife.	Robert Brown of Bodkins, Esq., dead 1774, (?) bur. at St. John's 20 May 1772.	Lucy Crosby, mar. 23 Nov. 1757 at St. John's. 2nd wife.	Andrew Brown, Gent., Executor to Robert Brown.
--	---	---	--

Edward Brown, bapt. 26 Nov. 1743 at St. John's.	Elizabeth Brown, mar. Christopher White of Antigua, Merchant. Widow 1797. Sole heir to her brother James Brown.	James Brown, Esq., bapt. 26 May 1759 at St. John's; died s.p. Will dated 27 Sept. 1797; sworn 5 Oct.	Robert Brown, bapt. 9 Nov. 1762 at St. John's.
Mary Brown, bapt. 12 May 1745 at St. John's.			Lucy Brown, bapt. 20 Oct. 1764 at St. John's.

s.p.

Catherine . . . died before 5 Jan. 1775. 1st wife.	Joseph Brown, Merchant, bur. at St. John's 13 Aug. 1784.	Mary, dau. of Dr. R. N. Weston; living 1784. See her mother's will dated 1779. 2nd wife.
--	--	--

Rebecca Brown, bapt. at St. John's 18 Sept. 1772; living 1779.	Richard Brown, bapt. at St. John's 18 Sept. 1772; living 1779 and 1784.	Catherine Brown, bapt. at St. John's 5 Jan. 1775; living 1779 and 1784.	Major Francis Frye Brown of Diamond Estate, bapt. at St. John's 5 Jan. 1775; bur. 28 April 1842 æt. 68. In 1799 a Lieut. of 3rd Buffs. Later a Member of H.M. Council.	Samuel Martin Brown, bapt. at St. John's 4 June 1776.
--	---	---	--	---

William Brown of Antigua died intestate. Adm'on to Martin Brown the brother 25 July 1676. Inventory annexed.

Robert Browne of Antigua died intestate. Adm'on to Jonathan Squires 15 July 1697. Recorded 26 July 1697. Order to appraise estate, dated 15 July 1697, to Robt Broughton, John Evans, & Jos. Cowell. Recorded 26 July 1697. Inventory handed in by them £17 17s. 6d. Recorded 26 July 1697.

William Browne of Antigua died intestate. Adm'on to his widow Joane Brown by Chris. Codrington, Esq., 12 July 1698. Warrant to appraise, dated 12 July 1698, to Mr. Nathl Sampson, Mr. Thos. Long, Mr. Peirce Lynch. Inventory dated 16 July 1698, £150 9s. 6d. Recorded 19 Sept. 1698.

Patrick Browne of Antigua, merchant. Will dated 8 Feb. 1705. To my wife £400 c., a horse, a negroe woman, plate, & furniture. To my brother Peter Brown of Gallaway in Ireland, Merch<sup>t</sup>, £150, or to his children if he be dead. To Marcus Brown all my clothing. To Ex'ors £10 c. apiece. All residue to my son James Brown & his heirs, and in default to my son Patrick, then to my 2 dau's equally, then to the son of my brother Peter Brown. The son of mine who first lives to be 21 to pay to each of my dau's £500 c. at 18, & to my youngest son £500 at 21. My children to go to my brother at Gallaway for their education. Joseph Alford, Daniel Alford, Merchants in London, Jarvis Turton & Peirce Lynch, Merchants in Antigua, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Charles Kallabane, David Swigle, John Alhand, Thomas Gateward. By John Yeamans, Esq., proved 30 Aug. 1706.



Major Anthony Brown, planter. Will dated 18 Jan. 1723. To my wife Mary my plantation near Willoughby Bay of 50 acres & negroes for her life, then to my son Thomas. To my son George 27 acres adjoining Mr Skerrit's, & occupied by him, & £30 c. To my dau. Barbara Cary £40 c. & a negroe. To my dau. Sarah £50 c. & a negroe at 21. To my son Nicholas 10 acres & a negroe. To my dau. Mary a negroe. To my godsons Francis Lynch & Thos. Turpey £5 c. each. To my brother in law Nicholas Lynch my pistols, sword, & gun. To my sister in law Sarah Lynch, my nephew Nicholas Lynch, niece Rachel Turpey, Sarah Symes, Kath. Lynch, Mary Lynch, Charity Lynch, & Eliz. Lynch, pistole rings. To my granddau. Mary Cary a heifer. To the poor of St Philip's £20 c. My children Thos., Sarah, Nicholas, & Mary to have maintenance till 21. To my dau. Sarah & Mary £25 c. each. If my sons die without male issue my estate to females. To my son Anthony my plantation at Point Cagoway & all residue to him & his heirs, & in default to my nephew Francis Lynch. Joshua Jones, Esq., Baptist Looby, Esq., Thos. Kerby, Esq., & my brother-in-law Nicholas Lynch Ex'ors. Witnessed by Elijah Alsop, Tho<sup>s</sup> Morris, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Peter Turpey. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., appeared Peter Turpey and was sworn 19 Oct. 1726.

Nicholas Brown, planter. Will dated 14 Jan. 1740. To my mother Mary Skerret my 10 acres in St Philip's Parish & Nonsuch Division, bounded E. with W<sup>m</sup> Skerritt, W. with Dr Joshua Archbould, N. with John Barnes, also 7 negroes, for her life, then to my niece Eliz. Bladen, infant dau. of my brother & sister George & Mary Bladen, & in default to my said sister, & then to my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Howard Brown. To my niece Eliz. Bladen a negroe now with the widow of Benj<sup>n</sup> Hughes. To my niece Mary Stephenson a negroe. To my niece Mary Brown a negroe. To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Howard a negroe. To my nephew Thos. Stephenson a negroe. To my nephew Anthony Brown a negroe. To my sisters Sarah Stephenson, Mary Bladen, Barbary Cary, & my nephews George Skerritt Stephenson, & Francis Brown, £20 c., payable out of the salary due to me from Benj<sup>n</sup> King, Esq. To my mother all cattle, stock, etc. To my brothers Anthony & Thos. Brown, W<sup>m</sup> Stephenson, & George Bladen, also my nephew John Cary £2 16s. c., mourning rings. To my brother Thos. Brown my saddle, case of pistols, & clothing. W<sup>m</sup> Skerritt & my brother George Bladen Ex'ors. Witnessed by Nath<sup>l</sup> Macnish, James Carmichall, Thomas Southerland.

*Codicil.* Dated 15 Jan. 1741. To my sister Sarah Stephenson a negro boy. Witnessed by John Carey, James Carmichall. Before George Thomas, Esq., Gov<sup>r</sup>., appeared Henry Symes of Antigua, Gent., & Humphrey Colquhoun, Planter, and were sworn 4 Jan. 1759. Recorded 11 Jan. 1759.

There is another copy of above will which varies slightly, and the witnesses, Jas. Mitchelson, Surgeon, and W<sup>m</sup> Hunt, Planter, were sworn before W<sup>m</sup> Mathew, Esq., Gov<sup>r</sup>., 27 Feb. 1740-1. Recorded 9 April 1741. This will is dated 26 Jan. 1741 (? 1740-1), and parts of it are missing.

Mary Skerret of Antigua, widow. Will dated 20 Nov. 1759. To my dau. Sarah Nanton wife of Rowland Nanton 7 negroes,  $\frac{1}{2}$  my apparel, & a bed. To my granddau. Mary Kirwan a negro. To my dau. Mary Bladen, widow of Geo. Bladen, 2 negroes &  $\frac{1}{2}$  my apparel. To my grandson Geo. Skerret Stephenson £100. To my grandson Thos. Stevenson £50. To my grandson Francis Browne £50. To my grandson W<sup>m</sup> Bladen £50. To my grandson John Nanton £50. To my great grandson W<sup>m</sup> Thomson, son of W<sup>m</sup> Thomson & Mary his wife, £60 st. & £10 c. yearly for 5

years. To my Ex'ors 2 negro women in Trust to pay their hire to my granddau. Mary Thomson. To each of my grandchildren Nich<sup>s</sup> Nanton, Nath<sup>l</sup> Nanton, & David Bladen £25 c. To Mr<sup>s</sup> Barbara Carew my chaise. To my grandson W<sup>m</sup> Browne 3 negroes. To my great granddau. Sarah Browne, dau. to my grandson Anthony Browne, a negro woman. All residue to my grandson Anthony Browne. Sam<sup>l</sup> Harman, Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, Francis Farley of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Coleman Heyns, Jn<sup>o</sup> McKittrick, Tho<sup>s</sup> Mitchell. Before Governor Thomas was sworn Coleman Heyns of Antigua, Gent., 15 Nov. 1760. Recorded 16 April 1761.

Sarah Gorman of Antigua, widow. Will dated 1 Jan. 1780. To my sist. Mary Brown of Antigua, Wid., 6 negroes, & then to her 2 sons Rob<sup>t</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Thos. & Emanuel Brown. All residue to her. She & Jn<sup>o</sup> Bott of Antigua, wheelwright, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Alex<sup>r</sup> Bowyer, Jn<sup>o</sup> Whitlock, Alex. Brodie. Before Tho. Shirley, Esq., appeared the three witnesses 4 June 1782. Recorded 26 July 1782.

Andrew Brown. Will recorded 21 Aug. 1784. Only mulattoes named.

Joseph Brown of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup> (a fragment). To my wife Mary my horse & chaise &  $\frac{1}{2}$  my furniture. My plate to be sold. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son Rich<sup>d</sup> Brown my gold watch & chain . . . (He was buried at St. John's 13 Aug. 1784.)

James Brown, Esq. Will dated 27 Sept. 1797. About to embark on a voyage to N. America for my health. To my sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> White, widow of Christopher White of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & their children all my estate, & recommend to her care my 3 mestee children. My sister & Thos. Scotland Ex'ors. At Gustaira Island, St Bartholomew. Witnessed by Michael Morgan O'Brien, Benj. Watts King, Thos. Keeling. Michael M. O'Bryen sworn at St. Bartholomew 5 Oct. 1797. Recorded 4 Oct. 1797.

Close Roll, 14 Geo. III., Part 24, No. 13.

This Indenture made the 2nd day of May 1774 between James Browne, now of the parish of Fulham in co. Midd., but late of the Island of Nevis in the West Indies, Esq., and Anne his wife of the one part, and James Dobie of the Inner Temple, London, gentleman, of the other part, witnesses that the said James and Anne in consideration of 5s. paid to them by the said James Dobie have bargained and sold to him all those messuages or tenements, store-houses, sugar-works, mills, lands, grounds, plantations, etc., situate in the parish of St. James in the Island of Nevis, commonly called Browne's Estate, bounding north of the plantation some time since of Thomas Butler, Esq., deceased, in other parts on lands purchased by the said James Browne, and on the other parts upon the sea, containing about 200 acres heretofore in the possession of James Browne, grandfather of the said James Browne, and devised by him (the grandfather) to his son James Browne, father of the said James Browne. To have and to hold for one whole year, yeilding therefore the rent of one peppercorn if demanded.

No. 12.

Indenture made the 3rd day of May 1774 between the said James Browne and Anne his wife on the one part, and James Dobie of the other part.

[This Indenture is word for word the same as the preceding one except that James Dobie is to have the said plantation "to the only proper use & behoof of himself his heirs & assigns for ever."]



Close Roll, 47 Geo. III., Part 36, Nos. 15 and 16.

Indenture made the 23rd Nov. 1807 between Anthony Browne, late of Antigua, but now of Montagu Place, Russell Square, Esq., of the one part, and the Hon. Thomas Norbury Kerby of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Anthony Browne bargains and sells to Thomas Norbury Kerby all that parcell of land heretofore belonging to George Savage, deceased, in the Town of St. John in Antigua, bounded east by a cross street to the eastward of the said Town ; north by the high road ; west by cross street ; and south and south-east by lands and hereditaments belonging to Thomas Norbury Kerby . . . . and all that messuage . . . . standing thereon . . . . which said parcell of land and messuage, etc., now are and for sometime have been in the possession and occupation of Thomas Norbury Kerby . . . . for one whole year . . . . Charles Mallet, 38 Fenchurch Street, Richard Bussell, servant to Mr. Brown, witnesses.

#### No. 15.

Indenture of three parts made the 24th Nov. 1807 between Anthony Browne . . . . and Dorothy his wife of the 1st part, the Hon. Thomas Norbury Kerby . . . . of the 2nd part, and the Hon. James Athill of Antigua, Esq., of the 3rd part. Whereas by Articles of Agreement dated the 8th Jan. now last past, between James Athill (on behalf of Anthony Browne) of the one part, and Thomas Norbury Kerby of the other part, James Athill in consideration of £1100 cur. paid to him for the use of Anthony Browne at the times and in the manner therein mentioned did agree with Thomas Norbury Kerby for the sale and conveyance to him and his heirs in fee simple of the parcell of land, etc., thereafter mentioned . . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in pursuance and performance of the contract and in consideration of the said £1100 . . . . and also in consideration of the further sum of £2200 cur. being the residue of the purchase-money. Payment whereof, with interest at the times and in the manner in the Articles of Agreement mentioned, is agreed to be secured to Anthony Browne by a mortgage of the said piece of ground, etc. . . . to be granted by an Indenture of three parts to be made between Thomas Norbury Kerby of the 1st part, James Athill of the 2nd part, and Anthony Browne of the 3rd part . . . . and for barring and extinguishing the Dower of Dorothy . . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . Anthony Browne and Dorothy his wife grant and confirm to Thomas Norbury Kirby all that parcell of land (as in No. 16) to the use of Thomas Norbury Kirby and James Athill, and the heirs of Thomas Norbury Kerby for ever, nevertheless as to the estate and interest limited to James Athill in trust for Thomas Norbury Kerby, and no other intent or purpose whatsoever . . . . and lastly Anthony Browne and Dorothy his wife nominate and appoint the Hon. John Burke, and Samuel Athill, and Langford Lovell Hodge, Esquires, all of Antigua, their Attorneys. . . .

Book of Claims, circa 1667. Willoughby Bay. Rich<sup>d</sup> Brown 45 acres as adm<sup>r</sup> of Geo. Mould, dec<sup>d</sup>, in right of his wife Barbery Mould, sister by the whole blood to said dec<sup>d</sup>,  $\frac{1}{2}$  bought of W<sup>m</sup> Tyler 18 Nov. 1662, and  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Henry Stodder 11 June 1661, and 60 acres of Steph. Martin 26 June 1660, to whom granted by Gov<sup>r</sup> Austin by patt<sup>t</sup> 14 May 1649.

1668. Anthony Browne, patent for 105 acres at Willoughby Bay.

W<sup>m</sup> Browne 15 acres granted by Gov<sup>r</sup> Warner. Surveyed 5 June 1677.

Garratt Browne 10 acres granted by Gov<sup>r</sup> Warner 27 Mar. 1677. Surveyed Aug. 1677.

W<sup>m</sup> Browne 15 acres granted by Gov<sup>r</sup> Warner 27 Mar. 1677. Surveyed Aug. 1677.

W<sup>m</sup> Browne 50 acres granted 15 Oct. last by Col. Jas. Vaughan. Surveyed 26 Nov. 1678.

1684. W<sup>m</sup> Browne, then a freeholder of St. Marys.

1689, July 13. John Browne, planter, patent for 144 acres by Sir N. Johnson.

1704. Jas. Brown, patent for 10 acres 3 Feb. by Gov. Chr. Codrington and Council.

1706, June 7. M<sup>r</sup> Patrick Browne rated on 290 acres and 77 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1708. Deposition of Jeremiah Browne, aged 22.

1708, April 29. Anthony Browne, planter, granted 3 proportions of land at Bridgetown, Willoughby Bay. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1711, Oct. 11. Nath<sup>l</sup> Brown, Esq., under the patent of Mr. Hedges applies to be made Sec<sup>y</sup> of Antigua ; he is sworn in on Jan. 14.

1712. Montserrat. Losses from the French Invasion. White River Div<sup>n</sup>, D<sup>r</sup> Patrick Brown for Andrew Brown of Gallway £190, and for both of them £222.

1716, Feb. 4. Anthony Browne, planter, has 50 acres in Nonsuch, E. with David Dewsterde (?), W. with Maj<sup>r</sup> Hen. Lyons and Mr. Henry Cook, N. with Mr. H. Pike, S. with sea ; also 20 acres E. with petitioner, W. with Benj<sup>n</sup> Barnes and petitioner, N. with Tho. Skerret ; also 10 acres E. with petitioner, W. with Baldwin Johnson, N. with latter, S. with Benj. Barnes and Rich<sup>d</sup> Bowen ; also 10 acres E. with Tho. Skerret, W. with petitioner, N. with Benj<sup>n</sup> Barnes, S. with Tho. Skerret ; also 75 acres E. with the sea and Rob<sup>t</sup> Toft, N. with the sea, S. with Rob<sup>t</sup> Toft, Tho. Skerret, and Chr<sup>t</sup> Nichols, W. with Rich<sup>d</sup> Heughes, Rob<sup>t</sup> Glover, and Benj<sup>n</sup> Barnes. Petitions for patent.

Rob<sup>t</sup> Oliver of Antigua, married at St. John's 3 Feb. 1722 Ann Brown, dau. of James Brown of Antigua by Eliz. his wife, which Eliz. Brown, Wid., married 2ndly, in 1707, Isaac Royall of Antigua.

Browne, James, s. James, of Isle of Nevis, West Indies, arm., TRINITY COLL., matric. 15 Aug. 1726, aged 16, of the Inner Temple 1726. (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses.)

1743, Sept. 15. Petition of Mary Skerrett, her grandson Anth<sup>o</sup> Brown, son of Anth<sup>o</sup> Brown . . . . the latter has agreed not to meddle with his said sons' estate.

Eliz. Livingston married, before 1752, John Brown, and had 2 sons Hen. and W<sup>m</sup>.

1767. Andrew Browne was rated on 35 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

Indenture dated 31 Oct. 1777 between John Burke of Antigua, Esq., and Andrew Brown of Antigua, Gent., 2 of the Ex<sup>ors</sup> named in the codicil of the will of Rob<sup>t</sup> Browne of Antigua, Esq., deceased, of the 1 part, and Benj<sup>n</sup> Boddington and Thos. Boddington of London, Merchants and co-partners, and surviving co-partners with Rich<sup>d</sup> Maitland of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, deceased, of the other part. John Burke and Andrew Brown sell a plantation to Mess<sup>rs</sup> Boddington, late that of Rob<sup>t</sup> Browne, in the Division of Willoughby Bay and Falmouth, of 500 acres, bounded E. with Valentine Morris and Archibald Cochran, Esq<sup>rs</sup> ; N. with Valentine Morris and Sir Jas. Laroche ; S. with the heirs of Henry Warner and with Monks Hill ; W. with Capt. Francis Grant Gordon. To hold for 1 year. (Lib. M., Fo. 1.)

1780. Andrew Browne was rated on 70 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1783, May 22. Dr. Fra. Brown is licensed to practise.

1789, Sept. 10. Anth<sup>o</sup> Brown is sworn clerk of the Assembly *vice* Rich<sup>d</sup> Kirwan, Esq., dec<sup>d</sup>.

1799, Jan. 25. Fra. Frye Brown, then a Lieut. of the 3rd Buffs.

1817 Sept. 20. Lieut. W. Hammersley, 3rd Garrison Battalion, to Jean, dau. of the late Campbell Brown, esq., of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 362.)

1836, Oct. Wm. Brown, esq., of Antigua, who has bequeathed to the parish of Lochwinnoch, Renfrewshire,



the sum of £4000 to be invested in perpetuity for the poor of that parish. He also bequeathed a thousand pounds to the church he was connected with in Antigua. (*Ibid.*, p. 678.)

"Capt. Storey, R.N., married the widow of Anthony Brown, Esq., which Mr Brown was possessed of considerable estates in Antigua, and in the neighbourhood of London." (Cussans, 'Herts,' vol. iii., p. 256.)

Browne of the City of Gallwey bore, Or, an eagle displayed with 2 heads sable. Crest, an eagle's head erased.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1694	July	20	Abraham Brown of the Swallow Briganteen of Boston in New England, Jas. Arnald Comm <sup>dr</sup> .
1700	Oct.	25	Catherine Wife of John Brown.
1701	June	8	Elinor wife of Peter Brown.
1702	April	21	Mr W <sup>m</sup> Brown.
1705	Feb.	9	Patrick Browne.
1714	Sept.	18	John Browne.
1715	July	4	Nath <sup>l</sup> Browne, Esq <sup>re</sup> .
1716	Sept.	17	Dominick Brown.
1718	June	25	John Brown.
1722	Oct.	16	Patrick the s. of Patrick Browne.
1724	May	26	Mr Nicholas Browne.
1725	Mar.	2	Thomas Browne.
1726	Feb.	5	Eliz. the D. of Martin Brown, deceased.
1730	July	10	Richard Browne.
1734	Oct.	27	Mr Marcus Browne.
1737-8	Mar.	25	Catherine y <sup>e</sup> wife of Thomas Browne.
1742	Oct.	24	Nathaniel Brown, a child.
1744	(? Feb.)		Elinor Brown.
1744-5	Mar.	29	Thomas Brown.
1745	May	4	Michael Brown.
1748	April	30	Anthony Brown, a child.
1748	May	15	A child of Thomas Browns.
1752	Mar.	2	Cap <sup>t</sup> John Brown.
1755	May	14	Ann Brown.
1757	Oct.	21	Thomas Gunter Browne.
1761	Mar.	20	Valentine Browne.
1770	June	25	Sarah Browne.
1771	Aug.	23	Mary Barbara Brown.
1772	May	20	Robert Brown.
1777	Mar.	8	Sarah Brown.
1777	Aug.	29	Richard Brown.
1778	....	..	Cap. Francis Brown.
1780	Jan.	4	John Brown.
1780	April	30	John Brown.
1780	Dec.	..	Robert Brown.
1781	Feb.	3	Elizabeth Brown.
1784	July	25	Andrew Brown.
1784	Aug.	13	Joseph Brown (Merchant).
1784	Oct.	11	Robert Brown, Merch <sup>t</sup> .
1804	Aug.	3	Prudence Brown.
1806	Jan.	25	Lucy Brown.
1807	Sept.	21	David Brown.

*Baptized.*

1703	....	..	Ann d. of James Browne & E. his wife.
1706	April	13	Arabella D. of Patrick Browne & Arabella his wife.
1718	Mar.	28	Tho <sup>s</sup> s. of Martin Browne & his wife.
1723	Jan.	23	Elizabeth d. of Martin Browne & Martha his wife.
1733	May	13	Charity the D. of Thos. Browne & Catherine his wife.
1743	Nov.	26	Edward the S. of Robert Brown and Ann his wife.
1745	May	12	Mary the D. of Robert Brown and Ann his wife.

1752	Jan.	20	James the S. of Rachel Brown, wife of Anthony Brown, by ....
1752	Jan.	20	Ann the D. of Rachel Brown, wife of Anthony Brown, by ....
1755	Nov.	23	Ann the D. of John Brown & Ann his wife.
1756	Jan.	6	William the S. of Tho <sup>s</sup> Gunter Browne & Ann his wife.
1757	Oct.	23	Tho <sup>s</sup> Gunter the S. of Tho <sup>s</sup> Gunter Browne, & Ann his wife, b. November 3 <sup>rd</sup> 1756.
1759	May	26	James the S. of Robert Browne and Lucy his wife.
1762	Nov.	9	Robert S. of Robert Browne and Lucy his wife.
1763	Oct.	18	Elizabeth the D. of Noel Browne and Ann his wife.
1764	Oct.	20	Lucey the D. of Robert Browne and Lucey his wife.
1772	Sept.	18	Rebecca the D. of Joseph Browne & Catharine his wife.
1772	Sept.	18	Richard the S. of Joseph Browne & Catharine his wife.
1774	Jan.	18	Mary Frances the D. of Cap <sup>t</sup> John Brown and Mary his wife.
1775	Jan.	5	Catharine the D. of Joseph Brown and Catharine his former wife, Deceas'd.
1775	Jan.	5	Francis Frye the S. of Joseph Brown and Mary his present wife.
1775	June	18	Elizabeth the D. of John Brown & Ann his wife.
1776	June	4	Samuel Martin the S. of Joseph Brown and Mary his wife.
1777	June	8	Frances Delanoy the D. of John Brown & Ann his wife.
1787	Oct.	3	Mary Cooper D. of Nicholas Brown and Sarah his wife. B. 3 <sup>rd</sup> August 1787.
1802	Sept.	2	Albert de Valangen S. of Abraham Brown and Prudence his wife. B. the 25 <sup>th</sup> April 1802.
1804	Aug.	19	Henry Watkins S. of Abraham Brown and Prudence his late wife, b. 29 March 1804.
1805	Jan.	23	Robert Carr S. of Samuel Brown and Alice his wife, b. 14 Dec. 1804.
1807	June	3	Eliza Kirwan D. of Samuel Brown and Alice his wife. B. the 12 <sup>th</sup> April last.
1809	Mar.	24	Susannah D. of Samuel Brown and Alice his wife. B. the 23 <sup>d</sup> January last.
1810	May	23	Samuel Baxter S. of Samuel Brown and Alice his wife. B. the .....
1811	June	19	Joseph Fitch S. of Samuel Brown and Alice his wife. B. the 7 <sup>th</sup> Instant.

*Married.*

1700	....	9	Augustin Power and Joan Browne, Widow.
1707	(? June)	3	Isaac Royall & Elizabeth Browne. Lyc.
1717	May	4	Martin Browne & Martha Hall. L.
1721	Feb.	3	Rob <sup>t</sup> Oliver and Ann Brown. L.
1725	Oct.	8	Desidarius Gale and Martha Browne. L. [See her mother's marriage above to Isaac Royall.]
1732	May	20	Robert White and Susannah Browne. L.
1739	Oct.	13	Richard Ball & Eleanor Browne. L.
1744	Feb.	2	Alexander Proctor and Eliz. Brown. L.
1745	Jan.	30	Valentine Brown and Christian Lynch.
1757	Nov.	23	Robert Browne (Merch <sup>t</sup> ) and Lucy Crosby. L.
1785	Sept.	18	Doctor Nathaniel Marchant to Mary Brown, Widow. L.

1786 Aug. 28 Nicholas Brown to Sarah Hurst, Spinster. L.  
1799 Sept. 14 Abraham Brown to Prudence Grigg, Spinster. L.  
1800 Oct. 18 Samuel Brown to Alice Nibbs, Spinster. L.  
1826 Mar. 8 James Nibbs Brown W. Cl<sup>k</sup> and Mary Ann Nibbs, Spinster. Witnesses, Thos. F. Nibbs & Sam<sup>l</sup> Brown.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Buried.

1722 Nov. 22 Doct<sup>r</sup> Brown.  
1723 Jan. 23 Maj. Antho<sup>y</sup> Brown.  
1727 Mar. 3 John Brown.  
1730 Sept. 9 George Brown.  
1740 (? Feb.) 16 Nicholas Brown.  
1741 (? Sep.) 19 Gertrude Wife of Patrick Brown.  
1741 Oct. 28 Mary D. of Patrick Brown.  
1742 Mar. 27 Patrick Brown.  
1745 July 13 Barbara Brown, Widow.  
1754 Jan. 9 Anthony Brown.  
1754 Mar. 1 Thomas Browne.  
1765 Dec. 18 Charles S. of M<sup>r</sup> Anth<sup>y</sup> Browne.  
1771 Dec. 29 John Brown.  
1775 June 16 John Brown.  
1807 . . . . . M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Browne, in the family Buryal Ground.

Baptized.

1769 Oct. 2 Anthony S. of Anthony & Sarah Brown.

Married.

1737 April 9 George Bladen to Mary Brown.  
1738 June 18 Anthony Browne to Rachel Soper, Widow.  
1757 June 25 Nicholas Kirwan & Mary Browne.  
1773 Nov. 27 John Storey & Sarah Brown, spinster.  
1776 Sept. 5 Ashton Warner & Sarah Brown, spinster.  
1779 May 16 James Brown & Sarah White, spinster.  
1791 Oct. 31 Anthony Brown & Dorothy Harman, spinster.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

Buried.

1727 Nov. 2 Catherine y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> Valentine Brown.  
1732 Mar. 19 Thomas Brown.

Married.

1749 Mar. 17 Rowland Nanton and Sarah Stevenson, Widow, by L.  
1753 Feb. 10 Robert Carpenter and Arabella Brown. L.  
1753 Mar. 5 Andrew Browne and Frances Looby, Spinster. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

Baptized.

1802 Mar. 10 Robert S. of Andrew Browne and Mary his wife, b. Oct. 6<sup>th</sup> 1800, & Mary d. of Andrew Browne and Mary his wife, b. December 27<sup>th</sup> 1801.  
1803 Aug. 3 Jane D. of Andrew Browne and Mary his wife, b. July 10<sup>th</sup> last.  
1809 April 17 Sophia D. of Andrew Browne and Mary his wife at Bodkins.

Married.

1753 April 23 Thomas Gunter Brown & Ann Dickinson, Spinster.  
1814 Dec. 15 Rowland Spencer Frye, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to Mary Cowper Brown, S., at Stoney Hill, by L.

Buried.

1810 Aug. 12 Christopher Brown from Barnacle Point.

Valley Churchyard, Antigua. On a small headstone :—

Here lies y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Sarah Brown  
Wife to An<sup>t</sup> Brown  
Who Departed  
this Life in  
Novem y<sup>e</sup> 5, 1737  
Aged 31 years.

St. Paul's, Falmouth :—

**Sacred** | To the Memory of | ANN BROWN | who on the 25<sup>th</sup> day of Dec<sup>r</sup> 1811 | in the 22<sup>d</sup> year of her Age | was called &c. [Twelve lines follow.]

Family of Buckley.

1755, March 24. William Buckley of St. Christopher's, Esq., deceased. Adm'on to Abednego Mathew, Esq., husband and guardian of Jennett Mathew, formerly Buckley, a minor, Penelope Buckley, widow, renouncing. Penelope Buckley and William Buckley, the other children, being also infants.

1755, March 24. Mary Buckley of St. Christopher's, spinster, deceased. Adm'on to Abednego Mathew, Esq., husband and guardian of Jennett Mathew, formerly Buckley, sister of the whole blood. A further adm'on passed 5 Feb. 1768 to Jennett Mather, now over 21.

1756, Nov. 17. Penelope Buckley of St. George's, Bloomsbury, widow, deceased. Adm'on to John West a creditor. William Buckley, Esq., a minor, and Penelope Buckley, infant, not appearing.

Richard Buckley, planter. Will dated 2 May 1759. To my dau. Ann the wife of Edward Gamble, Gent., my house in Ratcliffe Street, St. John's. All residue of my estate to be sold. To my granddau. Eliz. Stevenson a negroe woman.  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the residue to my son Jeremiah Buckley.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my son W<sup>m</sup> Buckley.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my son Benj<sup>n</sup> Buckley.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my son Joseph Buckley.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my dau. Ann Gamble.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my dau. Dorothy Thompson.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my dau. Hester Hunt.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my granddau. Rachel Wilcocks.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my granddau. Penelope Richardson Wilcocks. Stephen Blizard and W<sup>m</sup> Mackinnen, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Warner, Joseph Lee.

*Codicil.* Revoke  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my dau. Ann Gamble & give it to my other residuary legatees. My son in law Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble is not to be charged for the rent of house he has lived in. Dated 2 May 1759. Before Geo. Thomas, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared Thos. Warner, Stephen Blizard, and W<sup>m</sup> Mackinnen, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, and were sworn 7 June 1759. Recorded 16 June 1759.



Joseph Gravenor Buckley, a Lieutenant on half pay. Will dated 5 Feb. 1808. To my wife Eliz. Jane all my estate. To my godson Rowland Spencer Frye, son of the late M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Frye, deceased, a negro. John Q. Pooler, John Grant, Isaac Thompson, & John Pooler, Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Grant, John Burton. Before Hugh Elliot, Esq., Governor, appeared John Halloran and Thos. Harris of St. John's Town, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, and were sworn 26 March 1812.

Close Roll, 1 Geo. III., Part 1, No. 3.

Indenture quadrupartite made the 3rd April 1761 between Abednego Mathew of Handley, co. Dorset, Esq., and Jennett Mathew his wife (only surviving daughter of William Buckley, late of St. Kitts, Esq., and Sarah Buckley his wife, deceased, heretofore the widow of Thomas Butler the elder, late of St. Kitts, Esq., deceased, and mother of Thomas Butler the younger of St. Kitts, Esq., also deceased), of the 1st part; Daniel Mathew of the parish of St. Marylebone, Esq., and William Mathew Burt of Maiden Early, Berks, Esq., of the 2nd part; Richard Maitland of London, merchant, and Hugh Hamersley of Lincoln's Inn, gentleman, of the 3rd part; Edward Jessup of Wridle Park, co. Essex, Esq., and Ralph Payne of St. Kitts, Esq., of the 4th part. Whereas by Indentures made the 7th and 9th May 1757, the release being tripartite between Abednego Mathew and Jennett Mathew his wife of the 1st part, Daniel Mathew and William Mathew Burt of the 2nd part, and Richard Maitland and Hugh Hamersley of the 3rd part, the plantation or tract of land, dwelling houses, etc., and negros, etc., in the parish of St. George Basseterre, St. Kitts, therein particularly mentioned, were, for considerations mentioned, granted, etc., to Daniel Mathew and William Mathew Burt to the uses following, that is, as to so much as is of the nature of inheritance to them and their heirs, etc., and as to so much as is of the nature of chattle-interests to them and their heirs, etc., in trust, to the use of Abednego and Jennett Mathew for life, and from the death of the survivor to the use of Richard Maitland and Hugh Hamersley for 500 years, subject to the provisos and agreements with divers remainders over, in trust, in case there should be one or more child, whether son or daughter, besides an eldest son, to raise £12,000 for portions of all such children, other than an eldest son, or for one if only one . . . but with power to Abednego and Jennett Mathew to revoke, etc., and whereas by Indentures made the 5th and 6th Dec. 1759 the release tripartite between Abednego Mathew and Jennett his wife of the 1st part, Edward Jessup and Ralph Payne of the 2nd part, and Richard Maitland and Hugh Hamersley of the 3rd part, reciting, among other things, that Abednego and Jennett Mathew had issue then living, one son, Abednego Mathew, and three daughters, Penelope Jennett Mathew, Lydia Pane Mathew, and Mary Buckley Mathew, of the respective ages therein mentioned and no other issue, and Abednego Mathew and Jennett his wife had agreed for the then present to live separate and apart from each other, and had further agreed in consideration of their numerous family to make a separate provision for the support and maintenance of themselves and their children during such separation, and also an immediate provision for raising portions for the younger children . . . and also for raising several sums of money claimed to be due to William Coleman the elder and Thomas Truman of London, merchants, and to Sir Giles Payne, Bart. . . . it is witnessed that in pursuance, etc., etc., Abednego and Jennett Mathew, grant, etc., to Edward Jessup and Ralph Payne for 99 years the plantation, etc., etc., in trust, to pay to Abednego Mathew, while he and his wife live separate, £600 a year for his maintenance, etc., and the maintenance and education of his son from the age of 5 years . . . and to Jennett Mathew £700 a year for her and her children, and on the death of

Abednego or Jennett, to pay to the survivor £1000 a year for life, and £2000 a year for the use of the children . . . . If they end the separation all rents to be paid to them for their lives . . . .

Close Roll, 11 Geo. III., Part 11, No. . . .

Indenture made the 6th June 1771 between John Willett of Broad Street, London, merchant, William Smith Buckley of St. George's, Hanover Square, Esq. (only son and heir of William Buckley, late of St. Kitts, Esq.), and Penelope Buckley his wife (heretofore Penelope Smith, and afterwards Penelope Mathew), both deceased . . . which said Penelope was only child and heir-at-law of William Smith, Esq., and Elizabeth Smith his wife, both heretofore of the said island, also deceased, and was also the great-granddaughter and heir-at-law of Penelope Mead, heretofore of the said island, also deceased, and Daniel Mathew of Felix, otherwise Filiol's Hall, Essex, Esq., of the one part, and Hugh Hamersley of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. John Willett, William Smith Buckley, and Daniel Mathew grant, bargain, etc., etc., to Hugh Hamersley all those two plantations in the parish of St. Mary Cayon in St. Kitts, heretofore in the tenure or occupation of William Woodley, jun., his under tenants, etc. . . . containing 188 acres, the lower of which is bounded eastward with the highway, northward with the lands heretofore of Penelope Mead, westward with the path called Church Path, and southward with Cayon River, and the upper to the northward with a path leading to the plantation heretofore of Thomas Bisse, eastward with a path leading to Cayon River, westward with the lands heretofore of the said Thomas Bisse, and now or late in the tenure of John White, and southward with Cayon River . . . and also all that plantation containing 370 acres, in the parish of St. Mary Cayon, being all the lands heretofore in the possession of Penelope Mead, deceased, bounded northwardly with the lands heretofore of Captain John Pogson and the high road round the island, westwardly with the gutt whereby part of the estate is divided from the Grange plantations, now or late of the Hon. Gilbert Fleming, Esq., and from the lands heretofore in the possession of William Ottley, Esq., and by the lands late of Mr. Clement Crooke, southwardly with the lands lately leased to Mr. John White and the French River and Cayon River, and with the said 188 acres, which were heretofore in the possession of John Williams, Esq., as lessee, and with the little plantation and lands heretofore of Dame Ann Stapleton, deceased, and the lands aforesaid, heretofore of Captain John Pogson, and being as fully as now or late occupied by Daniel Mathew aforesaid . . . and all other plantations, etc., heretofore of Penelope Buckley, mother of William Smith Buckley and now . . . Buckley . . . for one whole year, etc., etc., to the uses of an Indenture of nine parts to bear date on the day next after this . . . .

No. . . .

Indenture of nine parts made the 7th June 1771 between Sir Gillies Payne of Roxton, Beds, Bart. (who has survived James George Douglas of London, merchant, deceased, his co-trustee), of the 1st part, William Mathew Burt of Maiden Early, Berks, Esq. (Executor of the will of William Pym Burt, late of St. Kitts, Esq., his father, deceased, who survived John Willett of the said island, Esq., also deceased), of the 2nd part, William Smith Buckley of the 3rd part, John Willett of the 4th part, James Cloberry Gascoigne of Mitcham, gentleman, and Elizabeth Gascoigne his wife (heretofore Elizabeth Buckley) of the 5th part, Abednego Mathew of Handley, co. Dorset, Esq., and Jennett Mathew his wife (one of the daughters of William Buckley the father, deceased, and administratrix and heir-



at-law to Mary Buckley her sister, spinster, deceased) of the 6th part, Daniel Mathew aforesaid of the 7th part, Hugh Hamersley aforesaid of the 8th part, and Richard Maitland of London, merchant, of the 9th part. Whereas Penelope Smith was at her marriage with Daniel Mathew, which happened the 4th Feb. 1736, seized of an estate of inheritance to her and her heirs, as only child and heir-at-law of William Smith, her then deceased father, and otherwise well entitled to two plantations, etc., etc., of 188 acres heretofore in the occupation of William Woodley, jun., and afterwards of John Williams, Esq., subject to the right of dower of Elizabeth Smith her mother . . . and to the reversion, etc., etc., of 370 acres on the death of Penelope Mead, and then in the occupation of the said Penelope Mead . . . and whereas by deed poll of William Mathew, Esq. (late father of Daniel Mathew), then Commander-in-Chief, etc., etc., and John Williams of St. Kitts, Esq., recorded in the island, reciting that Penelope Mead bequeathed to William Mathew, and John Williams aforesaid, and William Coleman, and William Fenton, Esquires, all residue of her estate, in trust . . . and further reciting that the said Penelope Smith hath since intermarried with Daniel Mathew, and by the said marriage all her estate is vested in him, who has complied with all the conditions of Penelope Mead's will, and the said trustees in consideration of £3910 10*d.* sterling, being an appraisement . . . have granted to Daniel Mathew all the negro slaves of Penelope Mead, being 146, and 11 mules, 5 horses, 6 bulls, and 3 cows . . . and whereas by Indentures of 7th and 8th April 1742 the release being tripartite between Daniel Mathew and Penelope Mathew his then wife and Elizabeth Smith her mother of the 1st part, John Willett, Esq., and William Pym Burt, Esq., of the 2nd part, and John Douglas, Esq., and William Estridge, Esq., of the 3rd part, reciting that Elizabeth Smith was entitled to her dower of the said two plantations of 188 acres, the reversion belonging to Penelope Mathew, and further reciting that differences had arisen between Daniel Mathew and Penelope and they had lived separate for some time, and that it had been agreed a settlement should be made . . . and it was witnessed that Elizabeth Smith and Daniel and Penelope Mathew had granted to John Willett and William Pym Burt all those two plantations, etc., etc., to the intent that Elizabeth Smith should thereout receive certain yearly rent . . . John Douglas and William Estridge should yearly during the lives of Daniel Mathew and Penelope his wife, then separated, receive thereout a clear yearly rent of £600 sterling to the separate use of Penelope, and subject thereto to the use of Daniel for life, and after his death to John Willett and William Pym Burt for 99 years in trust . . . and Penelope Mathew to have power to make a will and charge the inheritance . . . and 84 negroes and five-ninths of the females were demised to John Williams, late of St. Kitts, Esq., deceased, for an Indenture of the 1st May 1732 between Elizabeth Smith of the 1st part, William Fenton, Esq., Richard Wilson, Esq., and the said Elizabeth Smith (guardians of Penelope Smith, then under 21) of the 2nd part, and John Williams, Esq., of the 3rd part, for a term of years not yet expired . . . and whereas Elizabeth Smith departed this life many years since . . . and whereas by an Act of Parliament of 1745 to dissolve the marriage of Daniel Mathew and Penelope to enable him to marry again, the marriage was dissolved and annulled . . . and whereas Penelope Mathew soon after intermarried with William Buckley . . . and by Indentures of the 13th and 14th May 1745, being their marriage settlement between William Buckley of the 1st part, Penelope Smith of the 2nd part, and Ralph Payne of St. Kitts, Esq., and Edward Jesup of St. Kitts, Esq., of the 3rd part, reciting that a marriage was intended . . . and that in consideration of the marriage and of 5*s.* Penelope Smith with the consent

of William Buckley granted, etc., etc., to Ralph Payne and Edward Jesup all those plantations, etc., etc., in trust to preserve the contingent remainders . . . as Penelope and William Buckley should appoint . . . and failing appointment to William Buckley and his heirs for ever . . . and with power to William Buckley and Penelope to charge the plantations for 1000 years with any sums not exceeding £6000 for the portions and maintenance of Jannett Buckley and Mary Buckley (the two daughters of William Buckley by Sarah Buckley his former wife) and of a female child then born of the said Penelope and living with her, being aged 1 month and 14 days, meaning Elizabeth Gascoigne, and of such children as William Buckley should have by Penelope, other than an eldest son . . . and whereas by a deed of 21st Oct. 1749 between William Buckley of the one part, and Sir Gillies Payne and James George Douglas, since deceased, of the other part, reciting the marriage settlement and the power to charge, etc., etc., and reciting that Jannett and Mary Buckley were then living, and by the descent to them in equal moieties of a plantation in St. Kitts of a considerable value were sufficiently provided for . . . and Elizabeth Buckley, meaning Elizabeth Gascoigne, was then also living, as also two other children of William Buckley by Penelope, namely an eldest or only son William Smith Buckley, and a daughter Penelope Buckley . . . it was witnessed that William Buckley granted, etc., etc., the said plantations to Sir Gillies Payne and James George Douglas in trust for 1000 years, after the death of himself and Penelope, to levy the £6000 for Jannett and Mary, and Elizabeth and Penelope . . . and if no other younger children to pay to Jannett and Mary £50 each, to Elizabeth £3900, and to Penelope £2000 . . . at 21 or marriage . . . and whereas William died . . . 1754 . . . and Penelope the daughter afterwards died unmarried and under 21, whereby Elizabeth Gascoigne became entitled to her sister's share, or the principal sum of £5900 . . . and Mary also is since dead, and Jannett, wife of Abednego Mathew, is her administratrix . . . and Penelope Buckley the mother died the 6th Feb. 1756 . . . and whereas Daniel Mathew duly paid to Elizabeth Smith and Penelope Buckley for life the yearly sums reserved for them . . . and whereas William Smith Buckley attained to 21 . . . and by Indentures of the 16th and 19th Dec. 1768 between him and John Willett it was witnessed that for barring, etc., all estates tail, etc., etc., William Smith Buckley granted, etc., to John Willett all the said plantations in trust . . . and whereas by a decree of the High Court of Chancery in a cause between James Cloberry Gascoigne and Elizabeth his wife, and Sir Gillies Payne, Daniel Mathew, William Smith Buckley, and Abednego Mathew and Jannett his wife, it was ordered that the plaintiff's bill, so far as it sought to impeach the deed of 8th April 1742, should stand dismissed against Daniel Mathew, and decreed that Elizabeth Gascoigne and James Cloberry Gascoigne were entitled to £5900, and Jannett Mathew and Abednego Mathew to £100 . . . The plantations were put up for public sale the 29th Nov. 1770 for £42,000, and William Smith Buckley approved of the bidding . . . and was willing that £21,000 should go as the Court of Chancery should direct, and the rest to him for life, and he agreed to accept £1500 a year . . . and Hugh Hamersley has agreed to advance to Daniel Mathew on a mortgage of the plantations, etc., £21,000 . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £10,398 15*s.* paid to James Cloberry Gascoigne and £50 to Daniel Mathew as Attorney for Abednego Mathew, James Cloberry Gascoigne, Sir Gillies Payne, William Mathew Burt, William Smith Buckley, John Willett, Abednego Mathew, and Daniel Mathew, grant, etc., the said plantations to Richard Maitland for the residue of the 1000 years, and subject to that, and to dock, etc., etc., all estates tail, etc., to Hugh Hamersley, in his actual possession being . . . to the intent that William



Smith Buckley may receive £1500 a year for life . . . and they appoint the Hon. Samuel Crook and the Hon. Craister Greathead, both of St. Kitts, Esquires, their Attorneys.

Close Roll, 52 Geo. III., Part 4, Nos. 9 and 10.

Indenture made the 29th Feb. 1812 between John Roberts of Pendennis Castle, Cornwall, Esq., and Jane Richardson his wife (formerly Jane Richardson Buckley, spinster, granddaughter and devisee named in the will of Thomas Gravenor, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and William Edward King of Pall Mall, silk-mercer, and John Lavicount of Stockwood House, Raynham, co. Somerset, gentleman, of the other part, witnesses that in consideration of 5s., John Roberts and Jane Richardson his wife grant and convey to William Edward King and John Lavicount their undivided 4th part of all that plantation called "Gravenor" in the division of Popeshead in Antigua, containing 100 acres, all in cane, except a small quantity of pasture, lying between the estates of Mr. Nibbs and Mr. Jarvis which encircle the said plantation all round . . . which said plantation was formerly the estate of Thomas Gravenor, deceased . . . and of all negroes . . . and all horses, cows, oxen, sheep, and other cattle . . . for one whole year . . . George Dickson of Constitution Row, London, Edward Eyre, Gray's Inn, gentleman, John Evans, clerk to Mr. Eyre, witnesses.

#### No. 9.

Indenture made the 2nd March 1812 as above. Whereas Thomas Gravenor at the time of the execution of his will hereinafter in part recited was seized and possessed of the plantation, slaves, etc., hereinafter mentioned, and did publish his will dated at Antigua . . . and devised all his plantation, etc., etc., to the Hon. Edward Byam and Thomas Norbury Kerby, Esq., in trust . . . to permit William Gravenor his son to enjoy the rents, etc., for life, but with no assignable interest, and after his decease to permit Elizabeth and Ann Gravenor, testator's daughters, to enjoy the same for life, and to the survivor, and after the death of the survivor to Joseph Gravenor Buckley, testator's grandson, and to his issue . . . and for default of all issue to his granddaughters Mary Blizard Buckley, Elizabeth Warner Buckley, Anne Gravenor Buckley, and the said Jane Richardson Roberts, then Jane Richardson Buckley, as tenants in common, and to their respective heirs, and to the survivors, and appointed . . . executors; and whereas Thomas Gravenor departed this life in 1785 without revoking, leaving William, Elizabeth, and Anne Gravenor, and Joseph Gravenor Buckley and his sisters, him surviving . . . and the will was proved . . . and whereas . . . Mary Blizard Buckley intermarried with Thomas Dubery Harman and has since departed this life leaving one son and one daughter; and Elizabeth Warner Buckley intermarried with John Frye, M.D., and has since departed this life leaving two sons, Rowland Frye and Joseph Frye; and Anne Gravenor Buckley intermarried with John Lavicount, Esq., and is still living . . . and whereas Joseph Gravenor Buckley departed this life in 1810 without leaving any issue, and in consequence the estate, of which an undivided 4th is intended to be conveyed, is now vested in possession in the son of Mary Blizard Harman, deceased, Rowland Frye, eldest son of Elizabeth Harman, deceased, Anne Gravenor Lavicount, and the said Jane Richardson Roberts . . . and whereas John Roberts and Jane Richardson his wife are desirous of barring and destroying her estate tail in the said 4th . . . Now this Indenture witnesses that for docking and destroying all estates tail and remainders and in con-

sideration of 10s. John Roberts and Jane Richardson his wife grant and confirm to William Edward King and John Lavicount in their actual possession being . . . all that undivided 4th (as in No. 10) . . . in trust during the life of Jane Richardson Roberts to pay the rents as she shall appoint, and in default of her appointment into her proper hands for her separate and particular use exclusive of John Roberts or any future husband . . . and immediately after her decease to her heirs and assigns . . .

1702, May 20. Joseph Buckley of London, linendraper, letter of attorney to W<sup>m</sup> Randall v. Mark Robison of Antigua.

1708. Colonel John Ward of St. Christopher's in his deposition names his wife's kinswoman, Mrs. Mary Buckley. In 1711 Mary Buckley was returned in the Census in the family of Joseph Crisp, Jun.

1755, Oct. 14. Petition of Richard Buckley for £80 for a negro executed for knocking down John Hodgkiss and robbing him of his hat.

In 1767 Buckley was rated on seven slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1824, Nov. 12. At Brighton, Mary, wife of W. Smith Buckley, esq., of St Christopher's, St George, St Christopher's. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 573.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

##### *Married.*

1757	Nov. 11	William Hunt, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Hester Buckly, Spinster.
1789	April 24	Thomas D. Harman, Esq <sup>r</sup> , and Mary Buckley, S.
1790	Nov. 4	John Frye and Elizabeth Buckley, Spinster.
1791	Nov. 30	John Lavicount, Jun <sup>r</sup> , and Ann Gravenor Buckley, Spinster.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY.

##### *Married.*

(? 1806) Aug. .. Joseph Gamble Buckley to Catherine Bernhard.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Buried.*

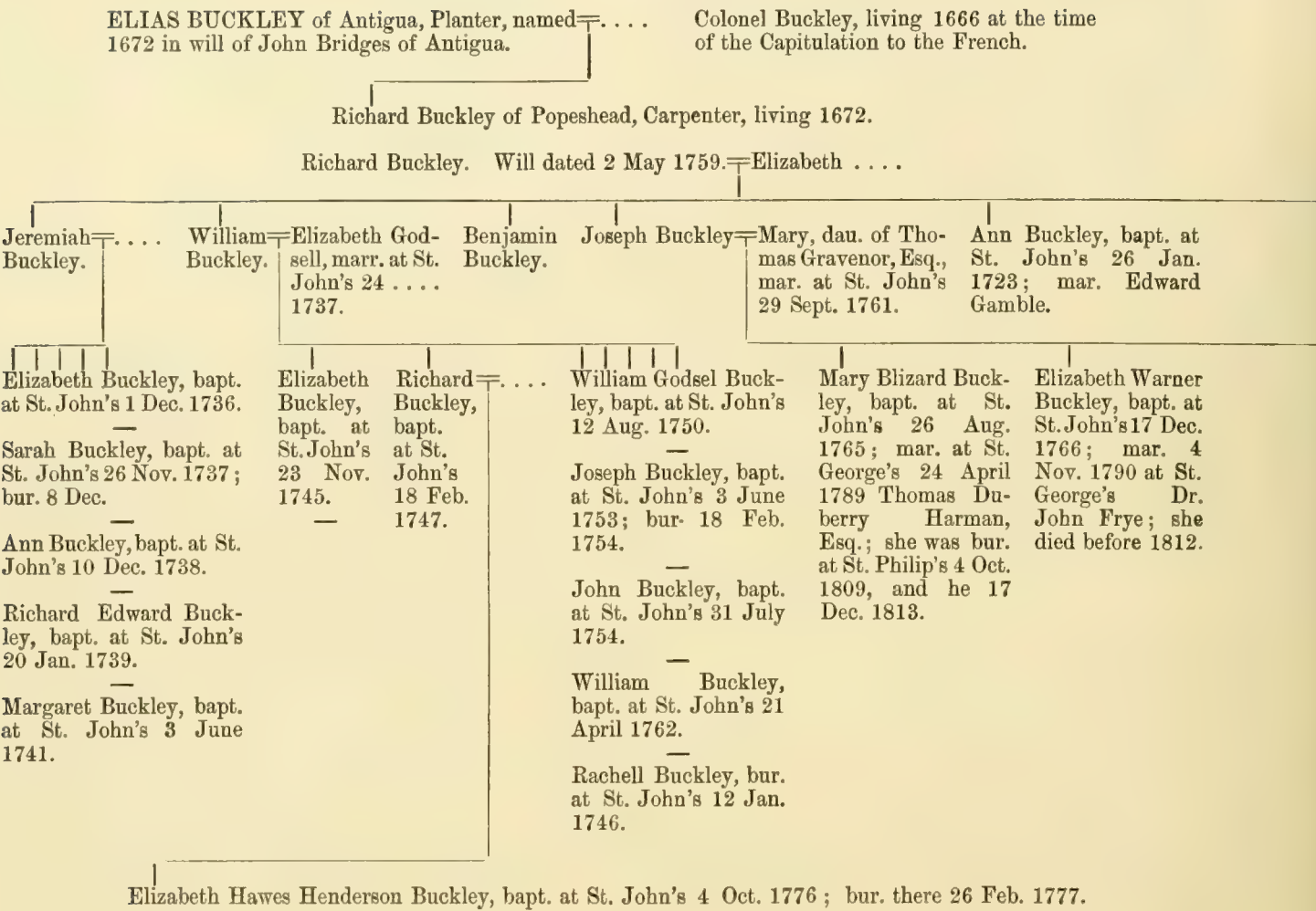
1737	Dec. 8	Sarah D. of Jeremiah Buckley.
1746	Jan. 12	Rach. Buckley D. of William Buckley.
1748	Oct. 10	Giles Buckley.
1752	April 8	John Buckley.
1754	Feb. 18	Joseph Buckley, a Child.
1756	Feb. 27	Eliz. Buckley.
1756	June 20	Benjamin Buckley, a Child.
1758	Dec. 2	Elizabeth Buckley at Knights Est.
1759	May 27	Richard Buckley (Popeshead).
1771	Nov. 14	Joseph W <sup>m</sup> Gravenor Buckley.
1777	Feb. 17	Joseph Buckley.
1777	Feb. 26	Eliz. Hawes Henderson Buckley.
1787	Oct. 21	Benjamin Buckley.
....	July 6	Elizabeth Buckley.
1817	Nov. 29	Ann Buckley.
1821	April 2	Elizabeth Buckley.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, ST. CHRISTOPHER'S.

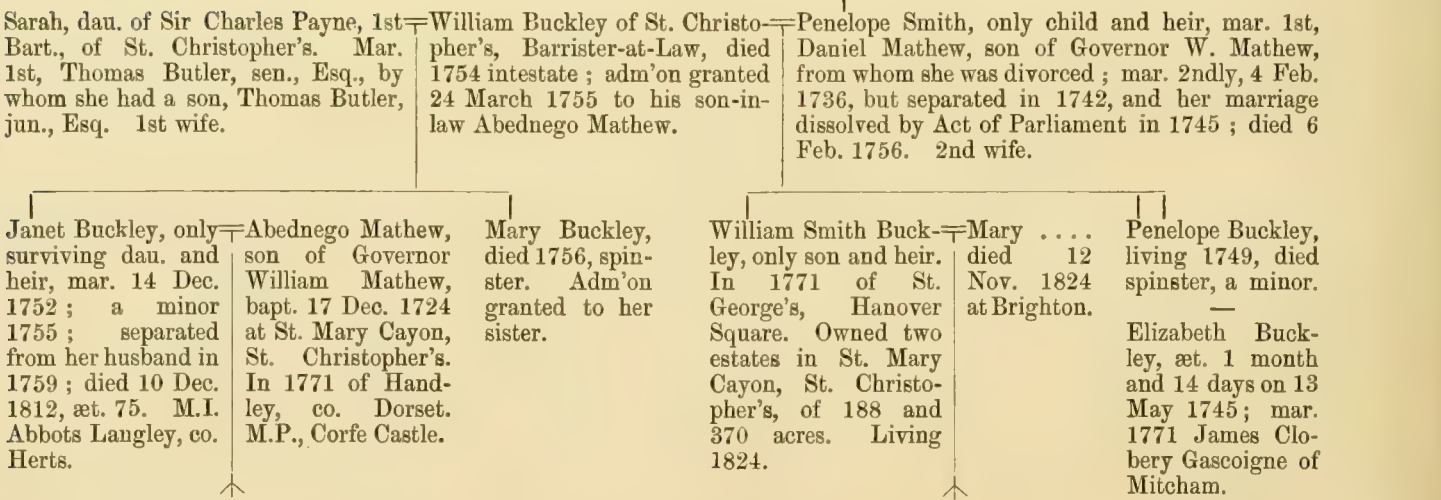
##### *Buried.*

174<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> Feb. 10 Jane Buckley.

Pedigree of Buckley.



WILLIAM SMITH of Nevis, Esq. Elizabeth . . .





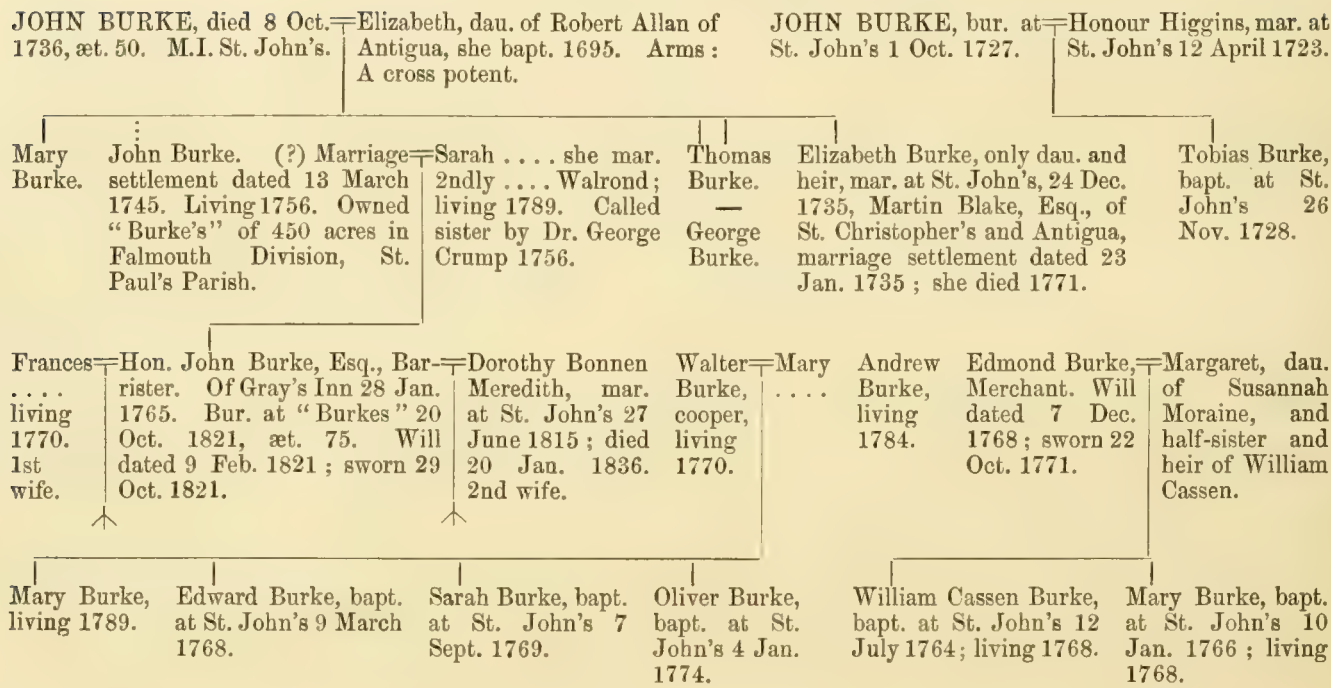
Dorothy Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 8 Feb. 1729; mar. there 27 June 1749 John Thompson.	Hester Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 31 Aug. 1735; mar.... Hunt.	Elizabeth Buckley, mar. at St. John's 20 July 1728 Thomas Stevenson.	Mary Buckley, mar. at St. John's 20 Sept. 1732 Peter Wilcox, son of Peter Wilcox.	Sarah Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 13 April 1723.
Ann Gravenor Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 12 Feb. 1768; mar. at St. George's 30 Nov. 1791 John Lavicount, jun., of Long Lane, 3rd of the name. She was living 1812.	Jane Richardson Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 27 Aug. 1769; mar. before 1812, John Roberts, Lieut. Monmouth Militia. She had quarter of "Gravenors." s.p.	Joseph William Gravenor Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 27 Aug. 1771, bur. there 14 Nov. 1771.	Joseph Gravenor Buckley, bapt. at St. John's 10 May 1773; died 1810. Lieut. in Army.	Elizabeth Jane Doig, mar. at St. John's 2 June 1801.
s.p.				

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.				
<i>Baptized.</i>				
1723	April 13	Sarah D. of Richard Buckly & Elizabeth his wife.		
1723	Jan. 26	Ann d. of Richard Buckley & Elizabeth his wife.		
1729	Feb. 8	Dorothy the d. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Buckley and . . . his wife.		
1735	Aug. 31	Esther D. of Richard Buckley & Elizabeth his wife.		
1736	Dec. 1	Elizabeth the D. of Jeremiah Buckley and Sarah his wife.		
1737	Nov. 26	Sarah y <sup>e</sup> D. of Jeremiah Buckley & Sarah his wife.		
1738	Dec. 10	Ann y <sup>e</sup> D. of Jeremiah Buckley & Sarah his wife.		
1739	Jan. 20	Richard Edward y <sup>e</sup> S. of Jeremiah Buckley & Sarah his wife.		
1741	June 3	Margaret the D. of Jeremiah Buckley & Sarah his wife.		
1745	Nov. 23	Elizabeth the D. of William Buckley and Elizabeth his wife.		
1746	May 25	Mary the D. of Giles Buckley and Elizabeth his wife.		
1747	Feb. 18	Richard the S. of William Buckley and Elizabeth his wife.		
1750	Aug. 12	William Godsel the S. of W <sup>m</sup> Buckley and Elizabeth his wife.		
1753	June 3	Joseph the S. of William Buckley and Elizabeth his wife.		
1754	July 31	John the S. of W <sup>m</sup> Buckley and Eliz. his wife.		
1754	Dec. 8	Ann the D. of Joseph Buckley, by Mul.		
1756	June 18	Benjamin the S. of Joseph Buckley, by a Mul.		
1762	April 21	Benjamin the S. of William Buckley and Eliz. his wife.		
1765	Aug. 26	Mary Blizard the D. of Jos. Buckley and Mary his wife.		
1766	Dec. 17	Eliz. Warner the D. of Jos. Buckley and Mary his wife.		
1768	Feb. 12	Ann Gravenor the D. of Joseph Buckley and Mary his wife.		
1769	Aug. 27	Jane Richardson D. of Joseph Buckley and Mary his wife.		
1771	Aug. 27	Joseph W <sup>m</sup> Gravenor the S. of Joseph Buckley and Mary his wife.		
1773	May 10	Joseph the S. of Joseph Buckley and Mary his wife.		
1776	Oct. 4	Elizabeth Hawes Henderson the d. of Richard Buckley & Ann his wife.		
1809	Nov. . .	Joseph Edward S. of Joseph Gamble Buckley and Catherine his wife. B. the 10 <sup>th</sup> December last.		
<i>Married.</i>				
1710	Feb. 6	William Whitehill & Rebecca Buckley.		
1718	Aug. 1	William Harrox and Mary Buckley. L.		
1725	April 20	Thomas Brookes and Mary Buckley. L.		
1728	July 20	Thomas Stevenson and Eliz <sup>a</sup> Buckley. L.		
1732	Sept. 20	Peter Wilcox and Mary Buckley. L.		
1737	. . . 24	William Buckley & Elizabeth Godsell. L.		
1745	June 6	Giles Buckley and Mary Welch.		
1746	Aug. 23	Michael Darsey and Dorothy Thibou Buckley.		
1748	Mar. 2	Brister Russell and Mary Buckley.		
1749	June 27	John Thomson and Dorothy Buckley. L.		
1750	Aug. 21	William Davis and Sarah Buckley. L.		
1761	Sept. 29	Joseph Buckley and Mary Gravenor. L.		
1765	Aug. 10	Abraham Marshall to Eliz. Buckley. L.		
1765	Dec. 5	Thomas Hawes to Eliz. Buckley. L.		
1801	June 2	Joseph Gravenor Buckley to Elizabeth Doeg, Spinster. L.		
<hr/>				
"Buckleys" is in St. John's Parish. In 1852 it was owned by David Cranstoun.				

Pedigree of Burke.



ARMS.—. . . a cross . . . in the first quarter a lion rampant.  
CREST.—A leopard séjant regardant collared and chained.



Edmund Burke of Antigua, merchant. Will dated 7 Dec. 1768. To my Mother in law, M<sup>rs</sup> Susannah Moraine, £6 c. To my wife Marg<sup>t</sup>  $\frac{1}{3}$  of estate, &  $\frac{2}{3}$  to my 2 children W<sup>m</sup> & Mary. M<sup>r</sup> Francis Martin & my wife Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by John Crosbie, Charles O'Connor. Before Thos. Jarvis, Esq., was sworn John Crosbie, merchant, 22 Oct. 1771. Recorded 15 March 1782.

Mary Burke of Antigua, now of the town and province of Leige, widow. Will dated 15 April 1774. My bond of £600 s. to Lord Stourton to be paid out of the legacy of £2000 c. left me by my late father Rob<sup>t</sup> Browne, & charged on his estate called Bodkins. All residue to my niece Mary Ann White, dau. of my sister Eliz. White, at 16; if she die, then to Antonetta White, 2<sup>d</sup> dau. of my said sister, and to my sister the family of slaves given me by my mother Ann Browne. To my brother James Browne a mulattoe boy. Lucy Browne, Widow of my father Rob<sup>t</sup> Browne, now in England, John Burke, Esq., Barrister, & Andrew Burke, Gent., Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by John Nihell, Edward Nihell. Before His Excellency Thos. Shirley was sworn John Nihell of St. John's Town, merchant, 11 December 1783. Recorded 3 March 1784.

Richard Burke of Antigua, planter. Will dated . . . To my uncle John Burke & his 2 sons of parish of Kilvaron,

co. Tipperary, Ireland, £150 c. between them. To my cousin Thos. Hogan, planter, my clothing. To my loving wife Mary Burke all residue. My friends Thos. Hogan & Patrick Cummins & my wife Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by William Hunt, jun., Tho<sup>s</sup> Casey, John Nanton. Before His Excellency Thos. Shirley was sworn John Nanton, planter, 7 Aug. 1782.

John Burke of Antigua, Barrister-at-Law. Will dated 9 Feb. 1821. To my wife Dorothy Bonnen, John Lindsay, now of Antigua, Esq., Commander R.N., & Thos. Rogers, Esq., all my plantation in the parish of St Paul, Falmouth, in Trust for my said wife. They to be Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Thos. Chambers, Hugh Edwards, George W<sup>m</sup> Henry Gregory. Before Sir Benj<sup>n</sup> D'Urban appeared Hugh Edwards and was sworn 29 Oct. 1821. Recorded 11 March 1822.

Close Roll, 1 Geo. II., Part 8, Nos. 15 and 16.

Indenture made the 23rd June 1727 between James Duncan of Kircaldie in Scotland, mariner, of the one part, and John Burke of Antigua, merchant, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . James Duncan grants, etc., to John Burke all messuages, tenements, lands, plantations, etc., in Antigua, either in his own right, or in right of his late wife Frances Duncan, deceased,



or in right of any other person whomsoever that he claims under . . . or which descend and go along with the freehold and inheritance, according to the custom of the Island . . . to have and to hold for one whole year . . . that he may be enabled to accept a grant and release of the reversion and inheritance to him and his heirs . . .

## No. 15.

Indenture made the 24th June 1727 between the above . . . Whereas John Burke hath agreed, in consideration of £500, with James Duncan for the absolute purchase of all real and personal estate in Antigua in any way belonging to James Duncan either in his own right or in right of his late wife Frances Duncan, deceased . . . now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £500 paid as follows, viz., £250 paid before signing and sealing, etc., etc., and £250, the remainder, secured on the said plantation, etc., to be paid in twelve months . . . James Duncan grants, etc., etc., to John Burke all messuages, etc., etc. (as in No. 16), to the only proper use of John Burke and his heirs . . . and constitutes John Burke his Attorney . . . James Duncan appeared before the Magistrates and Justices of the Peace of Edinburgh . . . John Cunningham, W.S., George Irving, W.S., John Snodgrass, W.S., witnesses.

## Close Roll, 7 Geo. III., Part 16, No. 14.

Indenture made the 14th Oct. 1767 between John Burke of the parish of St. Marylebone, Esq., of the one part, and George Crump of the same parish, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 10s. and in conformity with an Act for supplying the want of levying of fines . . . of the Leeward Caribbee Islands . . . John Burke hath granted, bargained, and sold to George Crump, his heirs and assigns, all that plantation in the parish of St. Paul, in the division of Falmouth, Antigua, called Burke's Plantation, now in the possession and occupation of James Athill of Antigua, surgeon, containing 450 acres . . . and the dwelling-house and all houses and buildings . . . and all negro, mulatto, and other slaves . . . and all horses, cows, steers, and other cattle . . . and all those nine messuages in the town of St. John mentioned in a deed of settlement dated the 13th March 1745, made in Antigua, between John Burke of Antigua, Esq., now deceased, of the 1st part, Samuel Redhead and others of Antigua, gentlemen, of the 2nd part, Sarah Burke, the then wife of the said John Burke, of the 3rd part, and George Crump of Antigua, physician, now deceased, of the 4th part, which said Indenture is duly recorded in the Register's Office of Antigua, and now in the possession and occupation of divers persons at present unknown to John Burke . . . to have and to hold the said plantation, slaves, and premises, to the only use and benefit of John Burke, his heirs and assigns, for ever . . . and lastly John Burke doth constitute and appoint Francis Massett of Antigua, gentleman, and William Massett of Antigua, coppersmith, his Attorneys, to appear before the Register of Deeds at Antigua . . . so that the same may be recorded in the Register's Office in due form of law. Nicholas Lynch, Nathaniel Crump, witnesses.

## Close Roll, 8 Geo. III., Part 1, No. 8.

Indenture made the 10th Feb. 1768 between Amand Boneville of the parish of St. Pancras, Esq., and Charity his wife, of the one part, and John Burke of the parish of St. Marylebone, Esq., of the other part. Whereas Charity Boneville was seized in fee in her own right, before her

marriage, of several slaves in Antigua, hereinafter particularly named, and Amand Boneville and she are willing and desirous to sell the said slaves . . . and all their right, title, and interest in them, whether in law or equity . . . and whereas slaves are real estate in Antigua, so that their right and title cannot be legally conveyed to a purchaser unless by deed duly executed . . . with the private examination of Charity before some Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in Westminster Hall, or some Judge of the Court of Common Pleas held for Antigua, testified and endorsed thereon, which deed must be recorded in the Register Office in Antigua. Now therefore this Indenture witnesseth that in order to bar and destroy all estates tail and remainders in the said slaves, and to enable John Burke to convey a pure, absolute, and indefeasible estate in fee simple to any purchaser . . . and in consideration of 5s. . . Amand Boneville and Charity his wife grant and confirm to John Burke . . . all the following slaves: Garrick and Damon, negro men; Dick, a negro boy; Jack, a mustee boy; Molly, Peggy, Louisa, Rose, Narcissa, and Katy, negro women; Rachel, a mulatto girl; Betty, a mulatto girl; and Anne, a mustee girl . . . in trust . . . to sell . . . in his name . . . provided always that the moneys shall be to the only use and behoof of Amand Boneville and his Executors, etc., etc., and to no other use . . . and lastly Amand Boneville and Charity his wife constitute Francis Massett of Antigua, gentleman, and William Massett of Antigua, coppersmith, their Attorneys . . . George Crump, witness.

## Close Roll, 11 Geo. III., Part 8, No. 19.

Indenture made the 17th August 1770 between John Burke of Antigua, Esq., and Frances his wife (now in the City of London), of the one part, and Walter Burke of Antigua, cooper, of the other part, witnesseth that, in consideration of £400 gold and silver currency paid by Walter Burke to John Burke on the 26th October 1768, John Burke and Frances his wife grant and confirm to Walter Burke and his heirs all that parcel of land in the town of St. John in Antigua, bounded E. with Market Street, W. with the lands and tenements of the heirs of John Gunthorpe, N. with Tanners Street, and S. with South Street . . . and all houses, etc., erected thereon . . . to the only proper use and behoof of Walter Burke and his heirs for ever, and to no other use . . . and lastly Frances Burke nominates and puts in her stead and place Oliver Birch of Antigua, merchant, and Thomas Warner of Antigua, Esq., to be her Attorneys irrevocable to appear . . . Robert Duncan, Deputy Registrar, witness for John Burke; Charles Lander, witness for Frances Burke.

## Close Roll, 11 Geo. III., Part 8, No. 17.

Indenture made the 17th August 1770 between John Burke of Antigua, Esq., and Frances his wife (now of the City of London), of the one part, and Peter Alsop of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that, in consideration of £100 gold and silver currency, John Burke and Frances his wife grant and confirm to Peter Alsop and his heirs and assigns a mulatto woman slave named Beck, together with the issue of the said slave hereafter to be born . . . and all estate, right, and title of John Burke and Frances his wife of and in the said slave . . . and lastly John Burke and Frances his wife (Frances being now in Great Britain) nominate Thomas Warner of Antigua, Esq., and William Whitehead of Antigua, merchant, their Attorneys. Robert Duncan, Deputy Registrar, witness; Charles Lander, witness.



Close Roll, 11 Geo. III., Part 8, No. 18.

Indenture made the 17th August 1770 between John Burke of Antigua, Esq., and Frances his wife (now in the City of London), of the one part, and George Savage of Antigua, Esq., of the other part. Whereas on the 17th August last past a fire happened in the town of St. John in Antigua, which consumed the buildings then erected on a piece of land hereinafter mentioned to be conveyed . . . and whereas George Savage did some time since agree with John Burke for the purchase of the said piece of land for the price hereinafter mentioned, and has, since such agreement, with the consent and approbation of John Burke, erected certain messuages thereon. Now this Indenture witnesseth that, in consideration of £330 gold and silver currency, John Burke and Frances his wife grant and confirm to George Savage all that parcel of land of John Burke in the town of St. John, bounded E. with the land of Thomas Turner Wise, W. with land belonging to the heirs of Doctor Minchan (?) deceased, N. with Long Street, and S. with High Street al's Broad Street . . . and all houses, etc., etc., to George Savage and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and lastly John Burke and Frances his wife (Frances being now in Great Britain) nominate Thomas Warner of Antigua, Esq., and William Pitts of Antigua, Esq., their Attorneys. Robert Duncan, Deputy Registrar, witness; Charles Lander, witness.

1675. William Bourke 100 acres at the request of Lieut.-Colonel John Mayer, agent to John Lord Willoughby of Parham. Surveyed 20 Jan.

1677. Walter Burke, 20 acres; Edward, Burke, jun., 35 acres; William Bourke, 100 acres; by warrant from Governor Warner of 27 March 1677. Surveyed August 1677.

1679, June 24. Walter Burke, planter, sells to Philip Hall, late of Surinam, now of Antigua, planter, 5 acres at Popeshead.

*Re* William Burke, deceased. Warrant by Paul Lee, Judge of Falmouth, to Lieut. John Hall, Edmond Cole, Peter Lavicount, and John Cane to appraise estate, dated 25 June. 10 acres valued at 975 lbs., 27 June 1679.

December the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679. Jeoffery Burke in the Sloop, true friendship, for Antegoa, Charles Kallahane, Comand<sup>r</sup>; time out. (Ticket from Barbados. Hotten's 'Lists.')

1679-80, Jan. 31. Edward Burke, planter, sells 10 acres to Derick Brunckhurst.

1680, Dec. 20. Math. Solavan, planter, sells land to Edward Burke.

Edward Burke has a patent for 15 and 35 acres, 22 March 1683, by Sir W. Stapleton.

Marriage settlement dated 23 Jan. 1735 between Martin Blake, late of St. Christopher's, now of Antigua, Esq., of the 1st, Tho. Kerby and Ashton Warner, Esquires, of the 2nd, and John Burke, Esq., and Elizabeth Burke, spinster, his daughter, of the 3rd part. In consideration of £2000 paid by John Burke to Martin Blake latter makes settlement on wife and provides for children.

1736, Oct. 15. John Burke, Esq., Member of Assembly for St. John's, lately deceased.

1759-60, Aug. 20. William Burke to be Secretary and Registrar of Guadaloup.

1765, Jan. 28. John Burke of the Island of Antigua, Gent. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Admissions.')

Before His Excellency George Thomas was propounded the will of William Cassen of St. Peter's, Gent., promoted by Edmund Burke of St. John's, Gent., and Margaret his wife, which latter was half-sister to testator and legatee against Samuel Redhead, Esq., the pretended administrator, 8 April 1765. William Bivin of St. Peter's, Gent., swore

that on or about 14 July 1764 William Cassen declared, "My sister Peggy shall have what I have if I die." 8 April 1765. Recorded 12 April 1765.

The signature of John Burke, Deputy Secretary, is appended to some papers dated 1772 in the author's possession.

John Burke, Attorney-General, writes in 1805 that he has practised the law at Antigua over 38 years.

1836, Jan. 20. Dorothy Bonnin, widow of the Hon. John Burke of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 330.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

1706	April 11	Mary D. of John Burke & Elizabeth his wife.
1719	April 12	John s. of John Burke & Eliz. his wife.
1720	Aug. 14	Mary d. of John Burke & Mary his wife.
1721	Aug. 27	Thomas s. of John Burke & . . . his wife.
1722	Nov. 16	Robert s. of John Burke & . . . his wife.
1724	May 11	Esther Ann the D. of Mr John Burke & Elizabeth his wife.
1726	May 16	Jane D. of Mr John Burke & Eliz. his wife.
1728	Aug. 13	Margaret the d. of Mr John Burke and Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1728	Nov. 26	Tobias the s. of . . John Burke, Deceased, and Honour his wife.
1733	April 12	Edward the s. of Mr John Burke & his wife.
1737	Sept. 15	Edward ye s. of . . John Burke & Margaret his wife.
1763	Mar. 8	George the s. of Henry Burke and his wife.
1764	July 12	Will <sup>m</sup> Cassen the S. of Edmond Burke and Marg <sup>t</sup> his wife.
1766	Jan. 10	Mary the D. of Edm <sup>d</sup> Burke and Marg <sup>t</sup> his wife.
1768	Mar. 9	Edward the S. of Walter Burke and Mary his wife.
1769	Sept. 7	Sarah the D. of Walter Burke & Mary his wife.
1774	Jan. 4	Oliver the S. of Walter Burke & Mary his wife.

##### *Married.*

1707	. . . . .	John Burke & Catharine Hinds. L.
1723	April 12	John Burke and Honour Higgins. B.
1730	May 26	John Athy and Honour Burke. L.
1738	May 3	George Crump and Elizabeth Burke.
1744	June 10	Stephen Constant & Eliz. Burke, by B.
1787	Jan. 26	John Burke (Lieut. in 28 <sup>th</sup> Reg <sup>t</sup> ) to Margaret Payne, Spinster. L.
1804	May 24	Richard Byam, junior, to Elizabeth Burke, Sp <sup>r</sup> . L.
1815	June 27	John Burke, Esquire, to Dorothy Bonnen Meredith of the Town of Saint John's, Spinster. L.

##### *Buried.*

1696	June 29	Thomas Burck the s. of Henry Burck of Sornbey.
1708	Mar. 8	John Burke s. of Oner Burke, V.D.N.C.
1716	July 15	Thomas Burke.
1721	Sept. 8	Mary D. of John Burke.
1722	Sept. 21	Thomas the s. of Mr John Burke.
1727	Oct. 1	John Burke.
1728-9	Mar. 25	Francis Burke of this Parish.
1730	Nov. 11	Elizabeth Burke.
1733	Feb. 12	Mr John Burke.
1734	Sept. 22	Luther Burke.
1736	Oct. 9	John Burke, Esq <sup>r</sup> , of this Island, Merchant.



1737 Oct. 23 Margaret y<sup>e</sup> wife of William Burke.  
 1748 April 11 Elinor Burke.  
 1753 May 7 Patrick Burk.  
 1760 May 8 Thomas Burke, in Popeshead.  
 1762 Mar. 27 James Burke.  
 1768 Mar. 21 Edward Burke.  
 1773 May 3 John Burke.  
 1779 Aug. 4 Jane Burke.  
 1779 Nov. 2 Walter Burke.  
 1785 June 22 Arthur Burke.  
 1786 Dec. 13 William Burke.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Buried.*

1774 Dec. 8 Walter Burke.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Married.*

1772 April 17 Richard Burke & Mary Ozbeston.

*Buried.*

1781 Aug. 28 Richard Burke. (W. Bay). A duplicate entry gives Aug. 25.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Buried.*

1821 Oct. 20 The Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Burke on his estate called Burkes. Aged 75 years.  
 1829 Sept. 19 Tho<sup>s</sup> Burke. (In the family burial-ground, English Harbour.) English Harbour. 46.

## ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

## Large ledger:—

Crest : *A leopard sejant regardant, collared and chained, over helmet.*

Arms : . . . . *a cross, in the first quarter a lion rampant, impaling a cross potent.*

Here Lyeth the Body of

M<sup>R</sup> JOHN BURKE

obiit 8 October 1736

Aged 50 years

And also three Children Viz.

MARY, THOMAS & GEORGE.

"Burkes" is in St. Paul's Parish. In 1852 it contained 364 acres.

## Family of Burt.

Joachim van Hemert of London, merchant. Will dated 25 Aug. 1715; proved 7 Nov. 1719. Commission to Francois and John van Hemert, the Attorneys of Francois van Hemert the father, the Ex'ors first renouncing. (211 Browning.) Lodging at the house of John Sherman, packer, in Cullom Str. To be bur. in the Dutch Church in Augustin Fryers. Sir Justus Beck, Bart., M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Hen. Cornelison, & M<sup>r</sup> Dennis Dutry, Ex'ors. To my brothers Francoys, Jun., & Wolfert van Hemert £50 apiece, & to Simon & Jan van Hemert £25 apiece. To my sisters Cath. van Hemert £100 & Susanna & Sara Maria £50 each, to be pd. by my father Francoys van Hemert at Amsterdam. All residue to him and appoint him sole Ex'or. (Translated out of Low Dutch.) I was born at Amsterdam 30 Sept. 1688 of my Mother Ann van Aferen, married to my father Francoys van Hemert. On 17 Nov. 1719 appeared John Slater of St. Dyonis Back Church, packer, at whose house testator died, and Henry Brandthicht of St. Andrew Holborn, and Nich. Baley, Barnard Naminick, and Chr. Toepkin of London, merchants.

Francis van Hemert. Will dated in London 25 Dec. 1724; proved 11 May 1734 by John van Hemert. (Ockham.) To be bur. in the Dutch reformed Church in Austin Fryars. My brother John van Hemert to be heir to all my estate and to pay to my honoured father Mr. Francois van Hemert, living at Amsterdam, £10, & to the Dutch Congregation in Austin Fryars £15. PS. Born at Amsterdam 3 Feb. 1692, New Stile. My mother, dec<sup>d</sup>, was Anna van Aferen, wife of my Father Francois van Hemert. (Translated from the Low Dutch 4 May 1734 W<sup>m</sup> Delgols, Notary Public.) On 7 May 1734 appeared Henry Brandthicht of St. Luke, merchant, and Tho. Ardern of St. Martin in Outwich, packer, and swore they knew testator, who was late of St. Martin Outwich, merchant, deceased.

On 28 Dec. 1744 before Jan Ardinois, Not. Pub. of Amsterdam, appeared Lady Baltina Van Hemert, Wid. of the Noble & Awful Lord Jan Bernard, Magistrate of s<sup>d</sup> city & Dep. Councillor in the College of Admiralty of Sealand, & made her will & bequeathed her est. to her 2 dau's, Maria & Cath. Jacoba Bernard. (95 Paul.)

John van Hemert. Will dated 21 April 1758 at Old Ford, co. Middlesex; proved 28 May 1758 by Dirk Cloes Lutkeman. (154 Hutton.) To be bur. in the Dutch Church at Austyn Fryers. To M<sup>r</sup> Dirk Cloes Lutkeman, my Ex'or, £150. To my dear Wife Eliz. all jewels, furniture, & £300. All residue of my est. to be laid out by her, by my brother M<sup>r</sup> Wolfert van Hemert, & M<sup>r</sup> Dirk Cloes Lutkeman in Trust to pay to my son Francis £2500 at 21, & to my dau. Anna £2500 at 21. The leases of my own house & that where M<sup>r</sup> Courant dwells may be sold. Debts due from Timothy & Ed. Haswell to be cancelled. I was born in Amsterdam 18 Aug. 1694. (Translated from Low Dutch 18 May 1758 by Ben. Bonnet, Notary Public.) On 20 May appeared Hen. van der Vecht of St. Peter le Poor & Gysbert van Voorst of St. Butolph's, Bishopgate, merchant, and swore to will of testator, and who was late of St. Peter le Poor, merchant, but at Old ford, Esq., deceased.

On 8 May 1772 before Daniel Van dere Bunk, Not. Pub. of Amsterdam, appeared the R<sup>t</sup> Noble Anthony Van Hemert, 1 of the Com<sup>rs</sup> of s<sup>d</sup> city, & made his will, & appointed M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Van Hemert of s<sup>d</sup> city, Merch<sup>t</sup>, his brother, his heir for all his est. within the jurisdiction of the P.C.C. Proved 12 April 1786 by W<sup>m</sup> Van Hemert the brother. (250 Norfolk.)

Pedigree of Burt.

Colonel WILLIAM BURT. 1670 signed a petition of the Leeward Island Planters. Styled . . . Major in 1678, and then of the Nevis Council. Deputy Governor of Nevis. Died 1686.

Colonel William Burt, President of Nevis, died 1707. Owned Jane, dau. of Colonel Charles Pym of Nevis, the Tower Hill Estate in St. Thomas's Parish of 240 acres.

William Pym Burt, Esq., 1722 appointed to Council of Nevis, and in 1725 to that of St. Christopher's; Chief Justice and Treasurer of latter; removed from Nevis to St. Christopher's circa 1725; died 1751. Will dated 21 Nov. 1748. Louisa, youngest dau. of Sir William Mathew, Kt.; a minor 1704; living 1756. Codrington Burt Mary . . . Charles Pym Burt . . . Mary Burt, bapt. 20 May 1726 at St. Mary Cayon, St. Christopher's. Ann Burt, bapt. 11 May 1728 at St. Mary Cayon, St. Christopher's. Elizabeth Burt, born 24 and bapt. 30 Oct. 1734 at St. John's, Nevis.

William Mathew Burt, appointed Governor of Leeward Islands in 1776; died 27 and bur. 28 Jan. 1781. Sarah, dau. of Colonel John Foster of Jamaica, born 1727; mar. at St. George's, Hanover Square, 29 Aug. 1754; died at Bath June 1781. Will dated 18 March and proved 13 Sept. 1781. (572 Webster.) Petronella, dau. of . . . bur. 11 June 1770 at Dutch Church, Austin Friars. 1st wife. Charles Pym Burt, Esq., appointed 1753 of Council of Nevis; died 30 June 1788 in Albemarle Street. Anna, only dau. of John van Hemert of London, Merchant, born 12 and bapt. 29 June 1748 at St. Dionys Backchurch; mar. 21 Sept. 1770; living 1782. 2nd wife. Abednego Valemput Burt, living 1748; died s.p. intestate before 1769. Daniel Mathew Burt. . . . Louisa Burt, mar. . . . Fraser. Mary Burt, mar. . . . Spooner. Anne Burt, mar. 1st Benjamin Hutchinson, and 2ndly John Gunthorpe of Antigua, Esq.; her will dated 22 May 1756.

Charles Pym Burt, only son and heir, minor 1781, died bachelor. Elizabeth Burt, minor 1776. Louisa Burt, minor 1776. Richard Massey Hansard, of Miskin, co. Glamorgan. William Pym Burt. Louisa Burt, mar. 12 June 1788 John Morgan, Esq., of Tredegar, co. Monmouth. Catherine Math. Burt, living 1756. Wolfert van Hemert Burt, died Dec. 1802. Nathaniel Burt, living 1782. Anna Burt, living 1782. Elizabeth Burt, 1st dau., minor 1782; mar., 10 May 1800, Captain William Cumberland, R.N., who died a Rear Admiral 15 Nov. 1833, æt. 67, at Cheltenham.

William Mathew Hansard, born 1792. Eliza Barham Hansard, born 3 Oct. 1790; mar. 17 Oct. 1812. John Taylor-Gordon, M.D. Louisa Burt Taylor, mar. Rev. Henry Stonehouse, Rector of Eaton-Bishops, co. Hereford, grandson of Sir John Stonehouse, Bart.; he died 1838, leaving issue. Eliza Luther Taylor, mar. Lieut.-Colonel Samuel Hughes, C.B.

FRANCOIS VAN HEMERT of Amsterdam 1724. Anna van Aferen, dead 1724.

Joachim van Hemert, born 30 Sept. 1688 at Amsterdam; Merchant of London; died 6 Nov. 1719, æt. 31, bur. in Dutch Church, Austin Friars. Will dated 25 Aug. 1715; proved 7 Nov. 1719. (211 Browning.) Francis van Hemert, born 3 Feb. 1692 at Amsterdam; died 3 May 1734, bachelor, bur. in Dutch Church, Austin Friars. Will dated 25 Dec. and proved 11 May 1724. (Ockham.) John van Hemert, born 18 Aug. 1694 at Amsterdam; Merchant of Broad Street, London; died at Old Ford, co. Middx., 16 May 1758, æt. 63, bur. at Dutch Church, Austin Friars. Will dated 21 April 1758; proved 28 May 1758. (154 Hut-ton.) Elizabeth . . . bur. 13 Jan. 1781 in Dutch Church, Austin Friars. Will dated 7 Dec. 1779 and proved 20 April 1780. (217 Webster.) Wolfert van Hemert, bur. in Dutch Church, Austin Friars, 22 March 1786, æt. 82. Will dated 25 April 1782; proved 17 March 1786. (192 Norfolk.) Simon van Hemert, living 1715. Catherine van Hemert. Susanna van Hemert. Sara Mariavan Hemert.

Francis van Hemert, only son and heir, born 4 and bapt. 12 March 1745-6 at St. Dionys Backchurch; died 9 May 1818. . . . dau. of Roger Walshman, Esq., of Lancaster, she died 23 March 1818, æt. 67. Anna van Hemert, only dau., born 12 and bapt. 29 June 1748 at St. Dionys Backchurch; mar. 21 Sept. 1770 Charles Pym Burt, Esq., of Nevis.

Rev. J. van Hemert Caroline, dau. of T. Richardson of Norwood, mar. 1 May 1820.



William Mathew Burt, Esq., Governor of H.M. Charibee Leeward Islands, and of Maiden Earley, co. Berks. Will dated 30 Dec. 1776; proved 27 March 1781 by the brother and Joseph Foster Barham, Esq. (118 Webster.) I confirm the settlement of £800 a year on my marriage, by Indenture of 27 & 28 Aug. 1754, with my dear wife Sarah Burt, then Sarah Foster, sp<sup>r</sup>, which was not registered at St Christopher's. I give her also the use of plate, furniture, & jewels, then to my 1<sup>st</sup> son, also my coach & 4 horses, 4 cows, liquors, some furniture given her by her late mother, M<sup>rs</sup> Barham, & the use of my house at Maiden Earley free for 1 year. The furniture in my house in town to be sold. To my dau's Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Louisa Burt each £4000 at 21. All my estates to trustees, viz., my wife Sarah, my brother Chas. Pym Burt, John Meggot Elwes, Esq., Beeston Long, Esq., & John Bagnal, Esq., for 500 years for the use of my son Chas. Pym Burt & his heirs, then to his sisters, his mother, his uncle Chas. Pym Burt, & the latter's son W<sup>m</sup> Pym Burt. 30 guinea rings to my trustees. M<sup>r</sup> N. Richardson to continue the improvements in the park around my mansion. To my sister Mary Spooner a 30 guinea ring; rings also to M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Mathew wife of Dan<sup>l</sup> Mathew, Sir John & Lady Moore, Col. Edw<sup>d</sup> Mathew & Lady Jane Mathew, & M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Burt, wife of my brother Charles Pym Burt. To my sister Daniel Mathew Grainger (*sic*) £40 a year. I reduce to £50 a year the allowance of £80 hitherto paid to my niece Eliz<sup>th</sup> Fraser. My son to have £200 a year, a private tutor, & to go to the University. My wife Sarah, my brother Chas. Pym Burt, John Meggot Elwes, Beeston Long, Hon. W<sup>m</sup> Hervey, John Bagnall, & Joseph Foster Barham, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Geo. Blagave, W<sup>m</sup> Shakel, W<sup>m</sup> Elliot.

*Codicil* dated 18 Jan. 1777. 5% interest to be paid on my daus.' portions, & they are to each have £50 a year in addition.

Elizabeth van Hemert of St. Peter le Poor, widow. Will dated 7 Dec. 1779; proved 20 April 1780 by Wolfert van Hemert, Esq. (217 Webster.) To my s. Francis Hemert my plate. To my dau. Anna Burt, Wife of Cha. Pym Burt, jewels & furniture. To Judith Grainger, Wife of M<sup>r</sup> Sam. Grainger of co. Hereford, £36, but if she be dead, then to M<sup>r</sup> Fra. Haswell, her s. by her 1<sup>st</sup> husb<sup>d</sup>. To my gr<sup>d</sup>dau. Eliz. Burt, 1<sup>st</sup> d. of Chas. Pym Burt by Anna my dau., my gold watch & seals. All res. to my s<sup>d</sup> s. & dau. equally. Wolfert van Hemert of Lond., Esq., Ex'or. Witnessed by Lewis Nicholas, Pet. Hen. Hoogenbergh of London, Notary Public.

Sarah Burt of Walcot parish, Bath, widow. Will dated 18 March 1781; proved 13 Sept. by the daughters Elizabeth and Louisa Burt, spinsters. (572 Webster.) My dau.'s Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Louisa Burt to have all my furniture, linen, and personal effects. I owe my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> £100. £270 is also due to her from her late father's Ex'ors under my late Mother's will.

Wolfert Van Hemert of Broad Street, London, merchant. Will dated 25 April 1782; proved 17 March 1786 by Arnold Mello and Gerard Backus. (192 Norfolk.) To be bur. in the vault at Dutch Church, Austin Friars. My partner M<sup>r</sup> Arnold Mello of Lond., M<sup>t</sup>, and M<sup>r</sup> Gerard Backus, Ex'ors, £400 to the former & £300 to the latter. To my neph. Francis van Hemert Johnsson £100. To Cha. Pym Burt, who mar. my Niece Anna van Hemert, £100. To the Dutch Ch. £50 & to their poor £50; to their Minister, Rev. Hen. Putman £50, & Rev. M<sup>r</sup> Justus Melchior van Effen £100. To Lewis Nicholas, my clerk, £100. To the wife of John Watkins 20 guineas. To my housekeeper 20 guineas. To each servant £10. To my Niece Johanna Jacoba Beelsnyder, relict of Iman Pauer, (?) at the Hague, £3000. To the 3 children of the late Gerard Beelsnyder, viz., Francis, Johanna, & Susanna Catharina,

Wife of John Jacob van Newselaar of Amsterdam, £1000 each. To my niece Catharina Beelsnyder, Spinster, at Amsterdam, £2000. My neph. Francis Beelsnyder Franszoon, at Amsterdam, £2000, & my neph. Wolfert Beelsnyder Franszoon, at Amsterdam, £3000 at 21. My niece Anna van Hemert, Wife of Cha. Pym Burt, my leasehold house where I live in Broad Str., with contents. All residue to my Neph. Francis van Hemert Johnsson & my niece Anne van Hemert equally. My late partner Dirk Cloes Luckman gave 20,000 guilders to the latter for her & her children & in default to his younger bro. Jac. Luckman. I give to her children Eliz. Burt, Anna Burt, Wolfert van Hemert Burt, & Nath. Burt £100 each at 21. To my clerk Arnold Carbur £100. Witnessed by Ben. Bonnet, Notary Public 1782, Is<sup>c</sup> Cooper, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hampshire.

*Codicil*. 21 April 1785. Confirm legacy to M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Watkins, now wid. of Jn<sup>o</sup> W. The legacy to my neph. Wolfert Beelsnyder Franszoon to be in Trust & after his death to the children of my late sister Susanna van Hemert, viz., Francis Beelsnyder Franszoon, Johanna Jacoba Beelsnyder, & Cath. Beelsnyder, the 3 children of Gerard Beelsnyder deceased. Revoke all legacies to my neph. Francis van Hemert Johnsson & give him £7000 in Trust. Witnessed by Tho. Bonnet, Bank Buildings, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hampshire, J. Lee.

Close Roll, 9 Geo. III., Part 15, Nos. 5 and 6.

Indenture made the 6th Sept. 1769 between William Mathew Burt of Maiden Early, Berks, Esq., and Charles Pym Burt, late of St. Croix, but now residing in London, Esq., of the one part, and William Hyndman of Nevis, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. the former grant, bargain, etc., to the latter all that plantation called Towerhill Plantation in the parish of St. Thomas, Nevis, containing 240 acres, abutted and bounded east with the Mountain, west with the lands in the possession of Archibald Thompson, Esq., north with lands belonging to the said Archibald Thompson and lands of Tobias Gallway, Esq., deceased, and south with the lands of the heirs of the late Mathew Mills, Esq., deceased, and all messuages, etc., and also all negros and cattle, etc., etc., all which lands, etc., etc., formerly were in the tenure and occupation of William Burt, grandfather, and afterwards of William Pym Burt, father of William Mathew Burt, Charles Pym Burt, and Abednego Valemput (?) Burt, and late of Charles Pym Burt, and now in the possession of the said William Hyndman, Esq., and his under tenants . . . for one whole year, he paying one peppercorn for rent if lawfully demanded . . . to the intent they may be in his actual possession that he may accept and grant a release . . . Thomas Wildman, Bream's Buildings; Thomas Myers, his clerk, witnesses.

No. 5.

Indenture tripartite made the 7th Sept. 1769 between William Mathew Burt, etc., of the 1st part, Charles Pym Burt, etc., of the 2nd part, and William Hyndman, etc., of the 3rd part. Whereas William Pym Burt (father of William Mathew Burt and Charles Pym Burt), by his last will dated in St. Kitts the 21st Nov. 1748, gave his estate in Nevis, called Tower Hill Plantation, to his two younger sons, Charles Pym Burt and Abednego Valemput Burt, and to the survivor, and their heirs lawful for ever, and after giving several legacies to his daughters, gave all residue, real and personal, to his eldest son, William Mathew Burt and his heirs for ever, and whereas Abednego Valemput Burt departed this life several years ago, without issue and intestate, whereupon the whole of the said estate in Nevis descended to Charles Pym Burt by virtue of the will . . . and whereas he and Petronella Burt his wife have sold and conveyed it to William Hyndman at the price of £12,500 . . . and whereas William Mathew Burt, claiming to have some right to or interest in it, did lately commence in one



of His Majesty's Courts in Nevis an action of ejectment against William Hyndman or the tenants of the estate for the recovery thereof . . . and although on further examination into the title of the said estate he is satisfied he has a right, etc., etc., as tenant in tail . . . yet for removing all questions, doubts, etc., etc., and for confirming the sale made by Charles Pym Burt and Petronella his wife . . . and for quieting William Hyndman, etc., etc., he has agreed to release his right and to join in the conveyance, etc., etc., and this Indenture witnesseth that for the considerations and purposes aforesaid, and to bar and extinguish all estates, tail and remainders, etc., and in consideration of 10s., William Pym Burt grants, etc., etc., to William Hyndman in his possession now being all that plantation, etc., etc. (as in No. 6), to have and to hold to William Hyndman and his heirs for ever . . . and lastly William Mathew Burt and Charles Pym Burt appoint, etc., James Smith of Nevis, Esq., and John Corlett (?) of St. Kitts, Esq., their Attorneys.

1670, Sept. 22. William Burt signs the petition of the Planters of the Leeward Islands.

1678. Nevis Census. Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Burtt had 7 white men, 1 do. woman, 6 do. children, 16 negro men, 17 women and 15 children. (Vol. 47, Colonial Leeward Islands.)

1685. Captain William Burt then Deputy Governor of the Leeward Islands.

Sr Nath<sup>l</sup> Johnson wrote in 1687 that in reference to the present of 100,000 lbs. the Assembly had voted to Col. W<sup>m</sup> Burt he could ascertain but little, as Col. Burt died before his arrival, and his Ex<sup>ors</sup> and friends pretended ignorance, but Burt had done His Maj. good service. (47, Colonial Entry Book.)

1692-3, March 17. Captain William Burt then of the Council of Nevis.

1697, March 23. John Hamlin of Antigua by his will bequeathed £6 to John Burt for physic and care.

1704, May 15. W<sup>m</sup> Burt, Esq., President of the Council of Nevis, and then acting Commander-in-Chief.

1707, May 24. John Burt, surgeon, applies for 10 acres. Granted.

Nathaniel Estwick writes from St. Christopher's, 18 Nov. 1707, "President Burt is dead." "Col<sup>o</sup> Burt is not much lamented, his indifferent behaviour when the French visited the Islands being still remembered against him." (Vol. 10, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1707-8. Nevis Census. The orphans of Colonel William Burt :

	White—	3 men,	3 women.
	Black—	21 "	33 "
Blanch Burt :			
	White—	1 "	
	Black—	1 "	4 "
William Burt :			
	White—	1 "	
	Black—	1 "	

1722, Oct. 6. William Pym Burt appointed a Member of Council of Nevis.

He was also one of the Assistants to the Court of King's Bench and Common Pleas in Nevis; he then removed to St. Christopher's, of which island he was appointed a Councillor *vice* Colonel John Davis on 12 Feb. 1725.

1735, Aug. 21. Mr. Codrington Burt then owner of a vessel. (No. 26, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1748, June 30. Mandamus dated this day for William Pym Burt to be of the Council of St. Christopher's.

1751, April 30. At the Court of St. James's. Present: the King's most Excellent Majesty in Council. Upon reading this day at the Board a representation from the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations dated the 24th of this inst., setting forth that William Pym Burt,

Esq., one of His Majesty's Council in the Island of Nevis, is dead . . . (Board of Trade, vol. 103.)

1753, May 21. Mandamus dated this day for Charles Pym Burt to be of the Council of Nevis.

1755, Aug. 26. Hen. Sharpe to be of the Council of St. Christopher's *vice* William Mathew Burt, who will not return.

1764-5. Edward Luther of the Council of Montserrat is dead.

Petition of William Maynard of the Council of Nevis : "That Charles Pym Burt, Esquire, now remains in the List of Councillors of Nevis, although he hath sold his Estate at Nevis and hath been many years Resident at the Dutch Settlement of Saint Eustatia, where he is married." Read 22 Nov. 1768. (Vol. 33, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1770, Sept. 21. Charles Pym Burt, Esq., Pall Mall, to Miss Van Hemert, Broad str. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

In a letter of 30 March 1780 Governor Burt names President B. M. Brotherson of St. Kitts his relative by marriage.

Anthony Johnson, President of St. Kitts, wrote 31 Jan. 1781 to say that Governor Burt died at Antigua at 4 or 5 P.M., Saturday the 27th inst.

1781, June. At Bath, M<sup>rs</sup> Burt, relict of W. M. Burt, esq.; late Captain General of the Leeward Islands. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 294.)

1788, June 30. At Isleworth, Charles Pym Burt, esq. of Albemarle str.

1800, May 10. Capt. Cumberland, of the royal navy, to Miss Burt, daughter of the late Charles Pym Burt, esq., of Albemarle-street. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 485.)

1802. Lately Dec., at his house in Portman-square, W., Van Hemert Burt, esq.

1818, March 23. In her 68<sup>th</sup> year, the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Van Hemert, and daughter of the late Roger Walshman, esq., of \*Lancaster. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 473.)

1818, May 9. In his 74<sup>th</sup> year, F. Van Hemert, esq., only son of the late J. Van Hemert, esq., of Old Broad-street. (*Ibid.*, p. 572.)

1820, May 1. Rev. J. Van Hemert, son of the late F. Van Hemert, esq., of London, to Caroline, daughter of T. Richardson, esq., of Norwood, Surrey. (*Ibid.*, p. 467.)

1833, Nov. 15. At his house at Cheltenham, after a very painful and lingering illness, aged 67, Rear-Admiral William Cumberland. He was the youngest son of the late Richard Cumberland, esq., the celebrated dramatist, &c. . . . Rear-Adm. Cumberland married, in 1800, a daughter of the late Charles Pym Burt, esq., of Albemarle-street. (*Ibid.*, p. 83.)

1843, Jan. 13. Killed at Gundamuk, where the last struggle took place with only twenty men and three or four officers alive, Lieut. Edw. Sandford Cumberland, son of the late Rear-Adm. Cumberland, grandson of the late Charles Pym Burt, esq., of St Croix and Albemarle-st., great-nephew of the late Lieut.-Gen. William Mathew Burt, Gov. Gen. of the West India Islands, &c. (*Ibid.*, p. 554.)

1843, May 18. At Dominica, Edward, son of the late James Potter Lockhart, esq., formerly President of the Island, to Louisa, third dau. of the late Adm. Cumberland, and grand-dau. of the late Richard Cumberland, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 427.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN, ANTIGUA.

##### Married.

1701 Sept. 4 John Burt & Jane Abram.

##### Buried.

1781 Jan. 28 His Excellency William Mathew Burt, Cap<sup>t</sup> General, &c.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN, NEVIS.

##### Baptized.

1734 Oct. 30 Elizabeth D. of Charles Pym Burt. B.y<sup>e</sup> 24 inst. Baptized this day.



PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JAMES, NEVIS.

Buried.

1741 Jan. 8 Kemp Burt S. of W<sup>m</sup> Burt.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY CAYON, ST. CHRISTOPHER'S.

Baptized.

1726 May 20 Mary D. of Codrington & Mary Burt.

1728 May 11 Ann D. of Codrington & Mary Burt.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE.

Married.

1754 Aug. 29 William Mathew Burt, B., & Sarah Foster, S. L.A.C.

1788 June 12 John Morgan of Tredegar, co. Monm., Esq., B., & Louisa Burt, of this parish, S., a minor. By Licence, & with consent of her father, Cha<sup>s</sup> Pym Burt, Esq. Married by Bob<sup>t</sup> Burt, LL.B., Vicar of Twickenham, &c. Witnesses, Cha<sup>s</sup> Spooner, Cha<sup>s</sup> Gould, Tho<sup>s</sup> Huddleston.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. DIONYS BACKCHURCH.

Buried.

1719 Nov. 6 Mr Joachim Van Hemert, Merchant, Lodger at Mr John Slater's; carried away to the Dutch Church in Austin Friars.

Baptized.

1745-6 Mar. 12 Francis Vanhemert, son of John & Eliz. Vanhemert (Merch<sup>t</sup>), born 4 Mar.

1748 June 29 Anna, dau. of John & Elizabeth Vanhemert (Merch<sup>t</sup>), born 12 June.

REGISTER OF THE DUTCH CHURCH, AUSTIN FRIARS.

Buried.

1719 Nov. 19 Joachim van Hemert.

1734 May 9 Francois van Hemert, bij zijn broeder.

1758 May 24 Jan van Hemert, in hetgraf van zijn E. familie.

1770 June 11 Petronella Heiliger Huisvrouw van den Wel. Ed. Heer Charles Pym Burt.

1781 Jan. 13 Elisabeth van Hemert, we. van de Hr. Jan, in een f. graf, zie 24 Mei 1758.

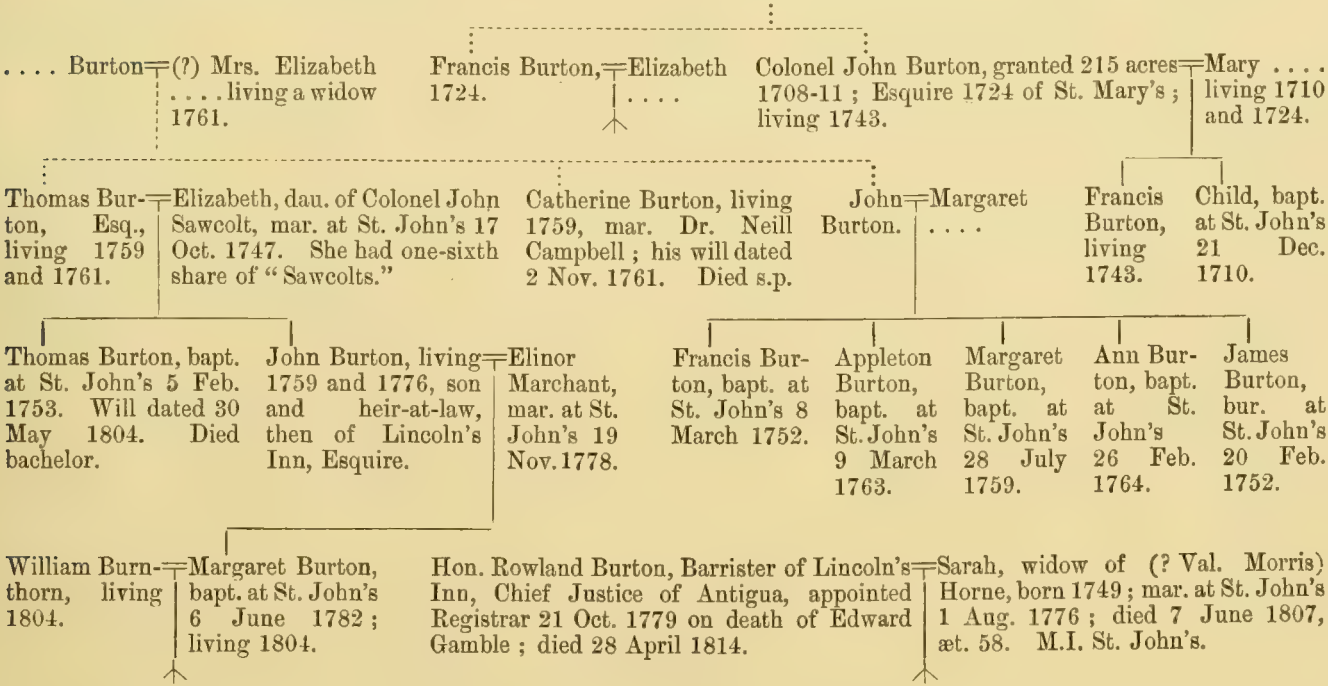
1786 Mar. 22 Wolfert van Hemert, in zijn f. graf daar den 13 Jan. 1781 Zijus Broers weduwe Elizabeth van Hemert begraven is.

At Gunthorpes :—

SACRED | TO THE MEMORY OF | GEORGE BURT | WHO DECEASED ON THE | 5<sup>TH</sup> Sept 1831 . . . . 33 years, (Fragment.)

Pedigree of Burton.

Captain FRANCIS BURTON, Cornet in 1680, Lieut. 1684. — Ann . . . . bur. at St. John's 2 Nov. 1690.



Timothy Burton, planter. Will dated 2 June 1690. To my wife Marg<sup>t</sup> my plantation in Mercers Creek & 1/3 of my estate, & after her death to my son Rich<sup>d</sup> with the rest of my estate, & in default equally to my brother & sister. To my son W<sup>m</sup> & my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Hutchens 10,000 lbs. between them. W<sup>m</sup> Archibald & Philip Watkins Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Thompson, Edw<sup>d</sup> Thomas. Before Chr. Codrington, Esq., was sworn Edw<sup>d</sup> Thomas 14 Jan. 1692.

Petition of Margaret Burton to be appointed guardian of her son. Granted 6 Feb. 1692.

Neill Campbell of Antigua, surgeon. Will dated 2 Nov. 1761. To my mother-in-law Eliz<sup>th</sup> Burton £50 c. My slave Sophia to be free. To my sister Mary McMillan in London the interest of £500 st. yearly & £500 st. for

her children. To my dear friend Dr John McKittrick all sums due from Dr John Robertson upon entering into co-partnership with him, about £1000 c., to be paid annually during partnership, and about £2000 st. as soon as my estate can pay it; and I recommend him to enter into partnership with Dr Robertson. The debt due from Mr John Martin, planter, not to be pressed for 7 years. To my wife Cath.  $\frac{1}{2}$  of residue & all furniture. To David Potter the other  $\frac{1}{2}$ . Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, Esq., Dr John McKittrick, Dr John Robertson, & David Potter, Merch<sup>t</sup>, Ex'ors, also Thos. Burton, Esq., Exor, & Dr W<sup>m</sup> Millar & my wife Cath. Witnessed by John Gatley, John Burton.

*Codicil.* Also to my aunt Isabella Campbell of London £50 st. The legacy of £2000 c. to Dr J. McKeterick I am unable to pay, therefore I give him £250 st. David Potter to forfeit his share of my estate if he marry Marg<sup>t</sup> Bonin or any except a white woman, then all debts due by my mother-in-law I give her, & remainder of forfeiture to my wife. Witnessed by Abigail Burton, etc. Before His Excellency Geo. Thomas were sworn John Gatley of St. John's, merchant, on 20 Oct. 1763, and John Aird, Tho. Burton on 3 Dec. 1763.

Francis Burton. Will dated 6 May 1780. All to my younger brother Thos. Burton, he to be Ex'or. Witnessed by W. Brinton. Before Tho. Jarvis, Esq., was sworn W<sup>m</sup> Brinton, merchant, 6 Oct. 1785.

*Codicil.* 18 Dec. 1782. If my brother Thos. die before me, then to my aunt Sarah Williams £40 c. To W<sup>m</sup> Brinton a 2 guinea ring. All residue to Mr Daniel Hill & his son Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill in trust for the children of my brother John Burton. If my aunt Sarah Williams die before me, then £40 to her dau.'s Eleanor Halloran & Ann Williams. Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill, senior and junior, to be Ex'ors. On 28 March 1787 Tho. Hanson Halloran swore to testator's handwriting. Recorded 28 March 1787.

Catherine Burton, widow. Will dated 7 Jan. 1782. All to Mary Lyons, widow, she & Bertie Entwisle of this Island to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by Sarah Steel, Ann Ledeatt. By His Excellency Tho. Shirley was sworn Ann Lediatt 19 Jan. 1787. Recorded 20 Jan. 1788.

(Robert Bannister, Esq., in his will dated 1765 bequeathes houses, etc., to . . . ine Burton, wife of John Burton of Antigua, mariner.)

Thomas Burton of Antigua, planter. Will dated 30 May 1804. All my estate to be sold. My 3 children by Nancy to be free belonging to the estate of John Brooke, Esq., deceased, & mortgaged to Chr. Baldwin of G<sup>t</sup> Britain, Esq., & £30 c. yearly apiece. To the said 3 children & their Mother £100 apiece. A mustee called John & his 2 sisters, belonging to Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Blizard Jarvis, Capt. & Master Gunner of Fort James, to be purchased. All residue to them. My niece Marg<sup>t</sup> Burnthorn, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Burnthorn & dau. of my late brother John Burton. Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill, Jun<sup>r</sup>, & Jas. Hill, Esq<sup>res</sup>, of Antigua, Merch<sup>ts</sup>, & W<sup>m</sup> Brinton & Edw<sup>d</sup> Rigg of Antigua, Gent<sup>l</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Thos. Philpott, W<sup>m</sup> Oldroyd, Benj<sup>n</sup> Philpott. Before Edw<sup>d</sup>. Byam, Esq., President of Council, was sworn W<sup>m</sup> Oldroyd of Antigua, planter, 17 March 1807.

*Codicil.* 3 Feb. 1807.

Timothy Burton, 10 acres by Governor Warner 27 March 1677; surveyed Aug. 1677.

1680, March 23. John Bowden sells land to John Burton.

Cornett Francis Burton, 300 acres called Crabb Hall by Sir William Stapleton 7 July 1680; surveyed 10 Oct. 1680.

Cornett Francis Burton 300 acres by patent 2 May 1681, 33 Chas. II.; G. Cruft, Secretary General.

Lieut. Francis Burton and Mr. John Roe, a parcell of land in St. John's Town. Patent granted 3 Sept. 1684 by Sir W. Stapleton.

Colonel John Burton, planter, 180 acres in Old Road Division. Patent granted 21 Oct. 1708 by Daniel Parke.

Colonel John Burton, planter, 35 acres in Old Road Division. Patent granted 20 March 1711 by Walter Douglas.

1712. Colonel John Burton, then one of the four Colonels of Militia.

Indenture dated 22 July 1724 between Francis Burton of St. Mary's, Gent., and Elizabeth his wife, and John Burton of St. Mary's, Esq., and Mary his wife, and William Horn of St. John's parish, Gent., of the one part; sale of 26 acres to Ashton Warner.

On 21 April 1726 Sarah Burton, widow of Benjamin Burton, petitions Council.

On 8 April 1734 Colonel John Burton, for his good service and late misfortune, is appointed Gunner of Monks Hill Fort.

1743. Plan of 14 acres per deed of Colonel John Burton to his son Francis Burton; only  $11\frac{1}{4}$  by survey.

In 1755 Mr. Thomas Burton was brother-in-law of Sawcolt.

In 1767 Thomas Burton was rated on 14 acres and 50 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1814, May 13. President John Julius writes that Chief Justice Rowland Burton died 28 April last.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MICHAEL, BARBADOS.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1678 Mar. 6 Francis y<sup>e</sup> S. of Capt. Francis Burton & Judith his Wife.  
1679 Sept. 12 Georg y<sup>e</sup> S. of Capt. Francis Burton & Judith his wife.

##### *Buried.*

- 1679 Aug. 6 Francis y<sup>e</sup> s. of C. Francis Burton & Judith his Wife.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1710 Dec. 21 . . . Burton y<sup>e</sup> . . . of John Burton & his wife.  
1752 Mar. 8 Francis the S. of John Burton and Margaret his wife.  
1753 Feb. 5 Thomas the S. of Thomas Burton and Elizabeth his wife.  
1759 July 28 Margaret the D. of John Burton and . . . his wife.  
1763 Mar. 9 Appleton the S. of John Burton and Marg<sup>t</sup> his wife.  
1764 Feb. 26 Ann the d. of John Burton & Marg<sup>t</sup> his wife.  
1782 June 6 Margaret the D. of John Burton and Elinor his wife.

##### *Buried.*

- 1690 Nov. 2 Ann the widdow of Cap<sup>tn</sup> Fran. Burton.  
1752 Feb. 20 James Burton S. of John Burton.  
1764 Mar. 16 Ann Burton.  
1764 Sept. 30 Elizabeth Burton. P.  
1764 Dec. 31 Margaret Burton. P.C.  
1765 April 12 Margaret Burton. Child.  
1767 Oct. 1 Elizabeth Burton. C.P.  
1772 Dec. 6 Thomas Samuel Burton.



1777 Mar. 8 Margaret Frances Burton.  
1781 Feb. 7 Christopher Burton.  
1814 . . . . Rowland Burton.  
1818 Aug. 28 Rowland Ash Burton.

*Married.*

1747 Oct. 17 Thomas Burton and Elizabeth Sawcolt.  
1776 Aug. 1 Rowland Burton to Sarah Horne, Widow.  
L.  
1778 Nov. 19 John Burton to Eleanor Marchant. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Baptized.*

(c. 1740) May 3 Samuel . . . Burton.

*Buried.*

1751 Aug. 13 Mary Burton of Parham.

*Married.*

1748-9 Feb. 29 W<sup>m</sup> Burton of Parham & Mary Nibbs,  
Spinster.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Married.*

1774 Jan. 6 William Symes & Elizabeth Burton.

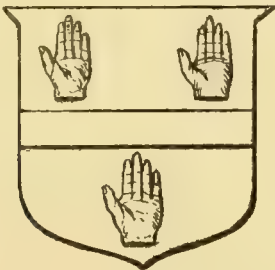
ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a ledger over brick tomb :—

In Memory of

MRS SARAH BURTON who lyeth  
here interred Wife of the  
Honourable ROWLAND BURTON  
Chief Iustice of this Island  
She departed this life, and from  
the conjugal Society of a loving  
. . . . and beloved Husband  
on the Seventh day of Iune  
in the year of our Lord  
One thousand  
eight hundred and Seven  
and in the 59<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

Pedigree of Butler.



ARMS.—. . . a bar between three right hands coupé.

Captain THOMAS BUTLER of Nevis. In 1678 had three children. Will dated 2 Dec. 1687 ; proved P.C.C. 17 Oct. 1688. (134 Ent.)

Major William Butler, Speaker of Nevis 1697. Colonel 1707.

Sarah . . . living 1698.

William Butler, a minor 1687, living 1703.	Captain Thomas Butler, living 1687 and 1703, of Camberwell and Nevis, Agent for that Island, Major 1697, Colonel 1707 and 1722 ; died 1744.	Mary Hooke.	James Butler, living 1703.	Anne Butler, wife of . . . Oysterman (? Captain Thomas Oesterman of Antigua ; bur. at St. John's 30 Dec. 1695.)	Mary Butler, wife of . . . Smith.	Carolina Butler, spinster, a minor 1687.
Duke Butler, a minor 1687, living 1703.			Sarah Butler, wife of . . . Rowland.			Frances Butler, spinster, a minor 1687.
John Butler.	James Butler. — Duke Butler.	Sarah Butler, wife of Rev. William Holford.	Bethia Butler, wife of Rev. William Vaughan ; he living 1739.	Elizabeth Butler, wife of Thomas Pym (1st son and heir of Thomas Pym of Nevis) ; he died s.p.	Henrietta Butler, wife of William Clark.	

Tobie Buttler Fitz-Thomas of Antigua, planter. Will dated 10 Aug. 1675. To my wife Marg<sup>t</sup> Buttler al's Murphy, my sole heir & Ex<sup>t</sup>rix, my 10 acres & 2 negros, also the goods belonging to me aboard y<sup>e</sup> ship Blessing of Kinsale. To my bro. Edmund Buttler 20 lbs. & 10s. Witnessed by Denis Sheehan, Philip Roche, John Leddan, Ste. Galwey.

Captain Thomas Butler of this Island (Nevis), planter. Will dated 2 Dec. 1687. On 17 Oct. 1688 commission to Jos. Martin, the attorney of the four sons of testator, who

was late of Nevis. (134 Ent.) To my dau.'s Sarah Rowland, Anne Oysterman, & Mary Smith, £5 each. To my 2 dau.'s Carolina & Fra. Butler 60,000 lbs. ea. at 21. To my 4 sons, W<sup>m</sup>, Duke, Tho. & Jas. Butler, all residue, & Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Capt. Ph. Lee, L<sup>t</sup> Hen. Litton, M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Tovey, Jun., & Ebenezer Kyrkland overseers & guardians of my 2 yst. sons, Tho. & Jas. Witnessed by Ph. Lee, Hen. Litton, Mich. Webber, Ph. Payne, Ebenezer. Kyrkland.

John Butler of Old Road Town, Antigua. Will dated 6 July 1726. To my dau. Henrietta, wife of Ambrose

Marchant, my land in Old Road, now in possession of her husband, & negros, & in default of heirs male to my grand-dau. Ann, wife of John Haloran, G<sup>t</sup>, then to my brother Edward Butler, then to my brother Walter Butler, then to Theobald Butler, son of my uncle Edw<sup>d</sup> Butler. All residue to my granddau. Ann Haloran, & in default of heirs male to my dau. Henrietta Marchant, etc. To my son-in-law Ambrose Marchant during the life of my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Pullen £100 c. yearly. Cap<sup>t</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Horne, M<sup>r</sup> Francis Delap, M<sup>r</sup> John Burke, W<sup>m</sup> Dunbar, Esq., Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Williams, Phil. Abraham, Mark Monk. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., was sworn Phil. Abraham.

- 1667 William Gilliard & Tho. Butler 104 acres at Fal-mouth by bill of sale from Edmond Ellis. (Book of Claims.)
1667. Road . . . Roger Elsmore, 30 men's land. He mar. the widow of John Butler, deceased; latter's will was dated 23 July 1666. Butler bought of William Barloe and William Moore, and they from John Roberts and Robert Kirke, and Robert Kirke had a patent from Governor Austin 28 Jan. 1644.
1668. Toby Buttler. Patent for 25 acres.
1678. Nevis. Captain Thomas Butler had 1 white man, 1 woman, and 3 children; 8 negro men, 9 women, and 14 children.
- 1679, Jan. 23. John Goold of Kinsale in Ireland, merchant. Letter of attorney to Edmund Hull by bill of sale against Toby Buttler, deceased, and Margaret his wife. John Goold on 7 June following sells 10 acres to John Lucas, merchant, for £25 st.
1688. John Butler assessed at 150 lbs. of sugar. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)
1693. Mr. John Butler rated on 20 acres and 6 negros. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)
1697. William Butler, Speaker of Nevis, seals his letter with a seal bearing: Crest: *A stag's head couped transfix'd by an arrow.* Arms: . . . *a bar . . . between three right hands couped . . .* (Vol. 5, B. T. Leeward Islands.)
- 1698, Dec. 24. Deposition of Major William Butler and Mrs. Sarah Butler and Mr. Thomas Butler at Major Butler's house, all of Nevis. (Vol. 6, B. T. Leeward Islands.)
1703. An Act to settle the estate of Captain Thomas Buttler, deceased, on his three sons, William, Thomas, and James Buttler, and their heirs and assigns for ever. (Laws of Nevis.)
1707. John Butler, planter, 80 acres at Old Road. Patent granted 20 May 1707 by Governor D. Parke.

- 1707-8. Nevis Census:
- Col. Thomas Butler :
- White— 1 woman.
- Black—26 men, 24 „
- James Butler :
- White— 1 „
- Black— 1 „
- John Buttler :
- White— 1 „
- Black— 3 „ 4 „
- Col. William Buttler :
- White— 1 „ 1 „
- Black—13 „ 23 „
1720. Thomas Butler then Lieut.-Colonel of the Militia Troop of Horse at Nevis.
- 1740, July 25. Richard Cox is appointed to the Council of Nevis *vice* Hon. Thomas Butler in England.
- 1744, May. Thomas Butler, Esq.; a West-India Merchant, and Agent for the Island of Nevis. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')
- A daughter of Sir Charles Payne, 1st Bart., of St. Christopher's, married first Thomas Butler, by whom she had Thomas Butler, Esq.; and married secondly William Buckley, Esq., barrister-at-law, also of St. Christopher's.

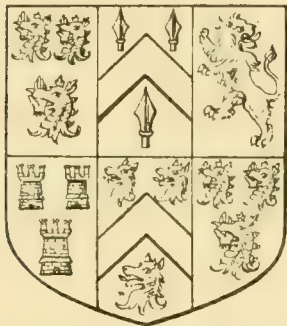
- PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.
- Buried.*
- 1721 Nov. 14 Cap<sup>tn</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Butler.
- Baptized.*
- 1784 Oct. 24 Eliza D. of William Butler (Merch<sup>t</sup>) and Elizabeth his wife.
- Married.*
- 1719 Sept. 20 Jasper Butler and Alice Dunn. L.
- PARISH REGISTER OF ST. THOMAS, NEVIS.
- Buried.*
- 1734 May 18 M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Butler was buried.

On a small headstone in St. John's Churchyard :—

Here Lyeth  
KATHERINE BUTLER  
who was born in the  
County of Sligo  
in IRELAND. Died y<sup>e</sup>  
6<sup>th</sup> of May 1735 Aged  
81.



Pedigree of Byam.\*



ARMS.—Quarterly of Six : 1 and 6, *Argent, three dragons' heads erased vert, each holding in its mouth a dexter hand erased proper, dropping blood*, RHYS GOCH ; 2, *Sable, a chevron between three spears' heads erect argent pointed gules*, CARADOC VRAICH-VRAS ; 3, *Gules, a lion rampant-reguardant or*, ELISTAN GLODRYDD ; 4, *Gules, three towers triple-turretted argent*, HOWELL, PRINCE OF CAERLEON ; 5, *Vert, a chevron between three wolves' heads erased or*, ELVARCH, LORD OF PENROSE.

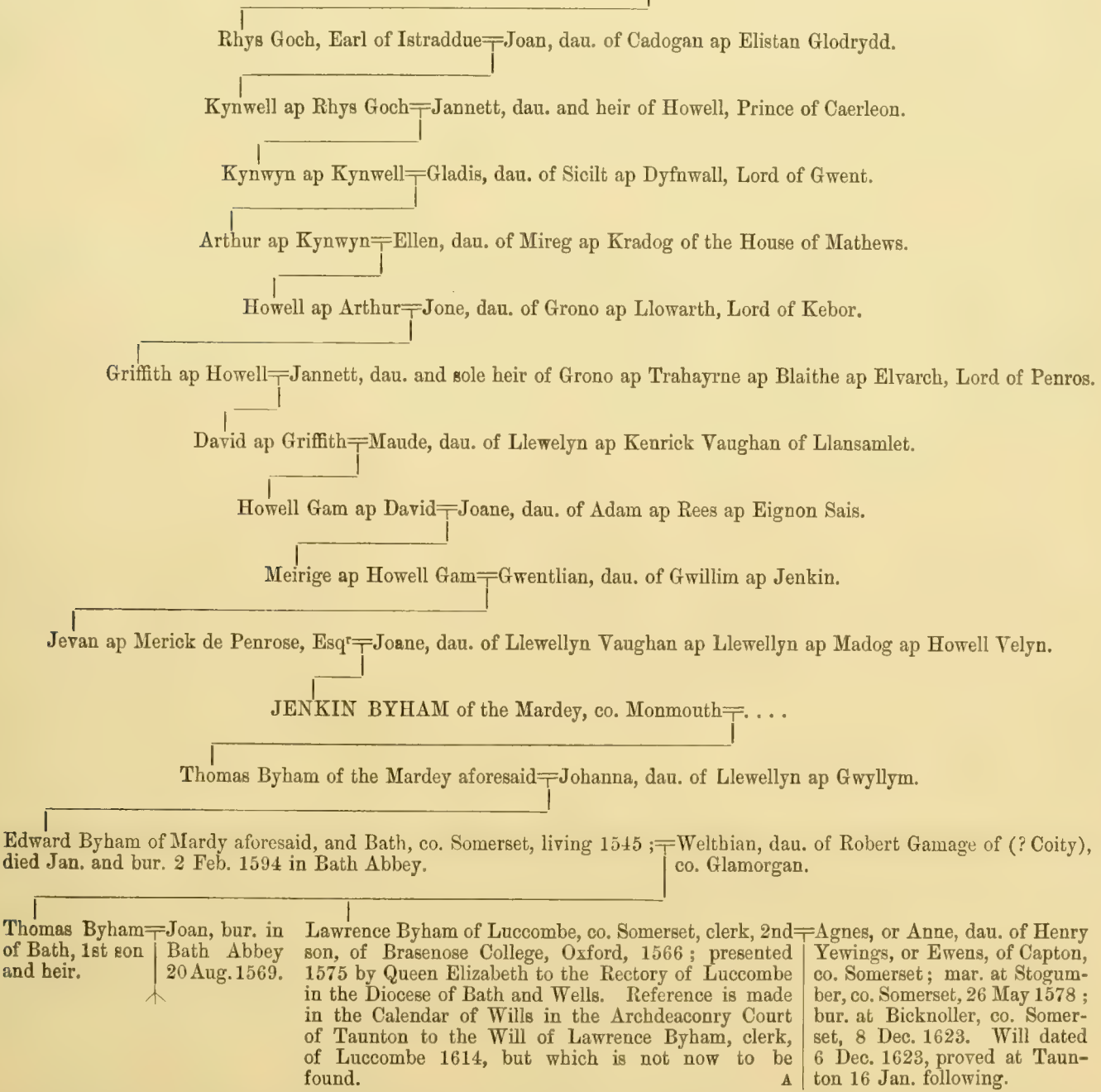
CRESTS.—1. *A squirrel passant or, collared and chained vert*. 2. *A dragon's head erased vert, langued gules, holding in its paws a hand proper dropping blood*.

MOTTO.—*Daris dextera factis*.

CARADOC VRAICH-VRAS, Earl of Hereford, Lord of Radnor—Tegayayr Eurvron, dau. and heir of King Pelinor.

(N.B. The intermediate Descents will be found in Jones's 'Brecon'.)

Mainerch, Lord of Brecknock, paternally descended from Caradoc—Ellen, dau. of Eignion ap Seliff, Lord of the Cantred of Seliff.



\* The greater portion of this Pedigree has been taken from one recorded at the Heralds' College, which was printed in 1838 by Sir Thomas Phillipps in Mundy's 'Visitation of Somersetshire.' A plate of the above arms will be found in Burke's 'Heraldic Illustrations,' No. xxii.

Mary Byam, mar. Francis Peirse 1623.	Henry Byham, or Byam, clerk, D.D., born at Luckham 31 Aug. 1580; admitted a student of Exeter College, Oxford, 10 June 1597, ætat. 17; B.D. 1612; created D.D. at Oxford by Charles I.; succeeded his father in the Rectory of Luccombe, and instituted to the Rectory of Selworthy 25 Feb. 1617, on the presentation of John Byam, clerk, Rector of Clotworthy. One of the overseers of his mother's will 1623. He was a Canon of Exeter, Prebendary of Wells, and Chaplain in Ordinary to King Charles II.; died 16, and bur. 29 June 1669 at Luccombe anno æt. 89, where a monument still exists to his memory. Will dated 30 April 1669; proved in London 10 September following. (101 Coke.)	Susanna, dau. and coheir of Rev. William Fleete, Rector of Selworthy, co. Somerset. Exeter marriage licence dated 29 March 1611. She was drowned in Bristol Channel circa 1642.	John Byam, clerk; D.D.; admitted a student of Exeter College, Oxon, 12 Oct. 1599, ætat. 16; B.A. 1603; Rector of Clotworthy, co. Somerset, 1616; succeeded his brother Edward in the Vicarage of Dulverton. One of the overseers to his mother's will 1623. Mar., 2ndly, Edith, who died 1668. Will dated 20 Sept. 1653; proved at Westminster 16 Feb. 1653-4. (325 Alchin.)	Sarah, dau. of William Mas-call, clerk, Rector of Clotworthy; there mar. 18 Oct. 1609; died in child-bed, and was bur. at Clotworthy 3 April 1627. 1st wife.
Anne, or Agnes, Byam, mar. William Whitfield; witnessed her mother's will 1623.				
Christian Byam, mar. Giles Sweeting; sole executrix of her mother's will 1623.				

Anne Byam, 5th dau., mentioned in her brother William's will as his "sister Anne Byam"; living 1669.	Elizabeth Byam, born 17 and bapt. 30 April 1619 at Dulverton; mentioned in the will of her brother William as his "sister Elizabeth Kingmill"; living 1669.	Sarah Byam, born 24 and bapt. 26 Jan. 1616 at Dulverton; unmar. at her father's death 1639; mentioned in the will of her brother William as his "sister Sarah Morley"; living in 1669.	Lawrence Byam, eldest son at the date of his father's death in 1639; living Oct. 1644, when he signed a Petition and Remonstrance of the Protestants of Munster to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland and Council thereof as "Lawrence Byam, Cornet of the Garrison of Youghall."	Edward Byam, born 16 and bapt. 19 Nov. 1621 at Dulverton.
Joane Byam, 4th dau., at the date of her father's death in 1639; mentioned in the will of her brother William as his "sister Joane Mills."	Margaret Byam, born 23 and bapt. 26 March 1618 at Dulverton.			John Byam, born 2 and bapt. 15 Nov. 1625 at Dulverton; ensign in Royalist army; bur. at Bridgewater 12 Jan. 1644.

All unmar. at the date of their father's death 1639.

William Byam, eldest son, so called in his father's will 1669, wherein it is also stated that he would be of age on the 22nd Nov. 1673.	Willoughby Byam, 2nd son, so called in his father's will 1669, wherein it is also stated that he would be of age 23 Dec. 1678; Lieut.-Col. in the Army. Will dated 25 May 1690; proved in Antigua 31 March 1692.	Rebecca, dau. of Major Samuel Winthrop; under 16 in 1675; mar. in or before 1679; dead in 1703.	Mary Byam, mentioned in her father's will 1669 as being then the wife "of George Needham"; executrix of her husband's will 1688.	George Nedham of Jamaica. Will dated 16 March 1668; proved in Jamaica 7 July 1690.	Alice Byam, mentioned in her father's will as unmar. in 1669, and that she would be of age 6 Oct. 1677.	Colonel Francis Carlile of Antigua.
---	--	---	--	--	---	-------------------------------------

William Byam, eldest son, mentioned in his father's will as under age 1690. He was of Cedar Hill, Antigua, and had a confirmation or conveyance of his estate upon coming of age in 1701 from his uncle and guardian Edward Byam (deed of conveyance dated 28 Oct. 1701); Colonel in the Army, and Member of the Privy Council of Antigua, also one of the General Council of the Leeward Islands. Will dated 27 Oct. 1727; proved in Antigua 31 May 1729.	Mary, dau. of John Yeamans of Mill Hill, Old Road, in Antigua, Lieut.-Governor of that Island; widow of Nathaniel Sampson; mar. at St. John's 30 Oct. 1701.	Samuel Byam, 2nd son, a minor in 1690. See PEDIGREE C, p. 100.	Dorothy Byam, mar. Alexander Crafford; settlement dated 1 Nov. 1703.	Elizabeth Byam, mar. Samuel Phillips; settlement circa 1703.	Sarah Byam, mar. at St. John's 12 March 1710 Edward Morgan.
All mentioned in their father's will as under age (1690), and unmar.					

William Byam, entered Gray's Inn 30 Aug. 1722 from Christ Church, Cambridge, as 1st son and heir; ? died v.p.	Willoughby Byam, died young; bur. at St. Aldate's, Oxford, 7 July 1714, æt. 13.	Edward Byam of Cedar Hill, Antigua, and of Clay Hill, Enfield, Middlesex; sometime of Llanian in the parish of St. Mary, Pembroke; called "eldest surviving son" in his father's will; entered Gray's Inn 4 Jan. 1728; admitted a student at Trinity College, Cambridge, 29 June 1728, then æt. 16; one of the executors of the will of his brother-in-law William Byam; died 13 June 1768, anno æt. 56; bur. at St. Mary's, Pembroke. Will dated 5 Aug. 1758; proved in London.	Lydia, dau. of Edward Byam, Governor of the Leeward Islands; born in Antigua 14 Aug. 1713; mar. at St. George's in that Island 9 Nov. 1734; died 5 Dec. 1767, anno æt. 55; bur. with her husband.	John Sampson Byam, 2nd surviving son, under the age of 15 at the date of his father's will; mentioned as living in Antigua in will of his brother Edward; died 1766, unmar.
---	---	--	---	---



Edward Byham, or Byam, clerk, born at Luckham 1584; admitted a student of Exeter College, Oxon, 31 Oct. 1600, then æt. 16; B.A. 1604; instituted to the Vicarage of Dulverton, co. Somerset, 4 Aug. 1612, of which place he continued vicar till 1625; witnessed his mother's will 1623; emigrated to Ireland, and became Precentor of Cloyne Cathedral; died at Killwillin, co. Cork, about 6 June 1639, and was bur. in the parish church of Castle Lyons, co. Cork, as appears by a certificate of his funeral upon record in Ulster's Office, Dublin. Administration of his effects granted by the Prerogative Court of Dublin to his relict Elizabeth, and to Lawrence Byam his son, dated 31 July 1639.	Elizabeth, dau. of Anthony Eglesfield, clerk, Rector of Walton, near Glastonbury, co. Somerset; bapt. at Chewton Mendip, near Wells, co. Somerset, 22 May 1595; mar. at Walton aforesaid 22 July 1613. Signed the Funeral Certificate of her husband 1639. She and her eleven children were all living 1 Feb. 1639.	William Byam, of Stogumber, co. Somerset; mentioned in will of his mother as then absent from home 1623; living in 1640.	Anne, dau. of . . . ; bur. at Stogumber 1640.	Captain Francis Knollys of Stanford in the Vale, co. Berks; died 4 Aug. 1640; bur. at Stanford aforesaid. 1st husband.	Alice, sister and coheir of Sir William Beecher, Knt., Clerk to the Privy Council. Went to Barbados in 1646. "Dame Alice Huncks" who owned a plantation in Falmouth Division.	Sir Henry Huncks, Governor of Barbados 1639-41; knighted at Oxford 1 Jan. 1642; nephew of Lord Conway, Secretary of State. 2nd husband. (Lt.-Col. Sir Thomas Hunckes was knighted at Whitehall 30 Nov. 1626, 2 Charles I.) In 1645 Capt. Henry Huncks was to be paid £300 by Parliament out of such delinquents' estates as he should discover (Part ii., Dom. Cal. of Com. for advancing money, P.R.O.).
---	---	--	---	--	---	---

Henry Byam.	William Byam, born at Luccombe 9 March 1622 and bapt. at Dulverton 7 April 1623; educated at Lismore School in Ireland, and entered at Trinity College, Dublin, as "Scholarium Commensalis" 24 May 1639, then æt. 18; commanded a party against the rebels at Bridgewater 1645, and was taken prisoner upon the surrender of that town to the Parliamentary Forces under General Fairfax. He afterwards left England, and in the year 1651-2 was one of the Commissioners appointed by Lord Willoughby to treat for the rendition to the Parliament of the Island of Barbados, which had remained attached to the Royal cause. In 1654 he was Governor of the colony of Surinam, and continued so until it was yielded by the Treaty of Breda to the Dutch A.D. 1667-8, and the colony removed to the Island of Antigua, where he died. He had a grant of lands situated at Willoughby Bay and North Sound, Antigua, by patent dated in April 20 Charles II. (1668). Will dated 27 Sept. 1669; codicil 7 June 1670; proved in Antigua 3 Jan. 1670-1.	Dorothy, sister and heir to William and Francis Knollys; bapt. at Stanford 21 Oct. 1633; mentioned in the will of her maternal uncle Sir William Beecher of Putney, Knt., dated 6 July 1650, and proved in 1651, as then unmar., being described therein as his "Niece, Dorothy Knollys." Executrix of her husband's will 1670.
Barry Byam.		
Arthur Byam.		

Sarah, dau. of Samuel Winthorpe, Esq., of Antigua, and relict of Col. Samuel Jones (latter's will dated 15 June 1684). 1st wife.	Edward Byam, youngest son, so called in his father's will 1669, wherein it is also stated that he would be of age on the 9th Jan. 1684. He was Governor of the Leeward Islands and President of the Council of Antigua 1707. Executor of his son George's will. Mar. to his 2nd wife Lydia Martin 22 July 1703 at St. John's, Antigua; died 4 and bur. 5 Dec. 1741, in the parish church of St. George, Antigua. Will dated 20 Nov. 1734; sworn at Antigua 15 Dec. 1741; proved in London 20 July 1742. (209 Trenley.)	Lydia, dau. of William Thomas, and aunt of Sir George Thomas, who was created a bart.; executrix in 1742. Her will dated 6 Oct. 1744; proved 28 March 1747. (64 Potter.) 2nd wife.	Samuel Martin of Green Castle in the Island of Antigua; grandfather of Sir Henry Martin, who was created a bart. in 1791.
--	--	--	---

See PEDIGREES A and B.

Edward Byam, a merchant of London. Will dated 11 Nov. 1733; sworn 24 Nov. 1733.	Welthian Devonshire, mar. at St. Augustine's Church, near the Cathedral, Bristol, 20 Aug. 1719; died 28 Jan. 1750-1; bur. at Edmonton, Middlesex. Will dated 2 June 1749; proved 5 Feb. 1750-1. (35 Busby.)	Mary Byam, only dau., by 1st match; born in Antigua 13 Oct. 1690; living at the date of her father's will 1734.	Thomas Williams of the Old Road, Antigua.
---	---	---	---

s.p.

Willoughby Byam, called 3rd son in his father's will, then under 15; surgeon 1737; died unmar. 1764.	Henry Byam, D.D., called 4th surviving son in his father's will, and then under the age of 15; Rector of St. John's. Will dated 5 Jan. 1758; codicil 1 June 1760; sworn 1 Oct.	Hester, dau. of John Gunthorpe of Antigua; survived her husband, and bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 19 Feb. 1770.	Mary Byam, eldest dau., under age of Antigua, 1727; mar. at St. George's, Antigua, 12 March 1738.	Warner Tempest of Antigua, and of Moulsey, co. Surrey.	Anne Crook Thomas, of London, merchant; one of the executors of the will of his father-in-law William Byam.	Rebecca Byam.	Thomas Freeman of Antigua, at the date of her father's will.
--	--	---	---	--	---	---------------	--

B |

Samuel Byam of Antigua, 2nd son, living under age at the date of his father's will; died in Antigua 1786. Will dated 4 Oct., and sworn 6 Nov. 1786.	Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Thomas Sheppard of Antigua; mar. at St. George's, in that Island, 30 June 1764; died in London.	Edward Byam, bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 28 May 1795.	Sarah Byam, bapt. at St. John's 13 Feb. 1735.	Rebecca Byam, unmar. 1758.	... Davies, R.N., died s.p.	William Byam of Cedar Hill aforesaid; a member of the Privy Council of Antigua, and sometime of Sunny Hill in the parish of Manorbier, co. Pembroke; bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 1 Oct. 1779.	Martha, dau. of Edward Rogers of Lunborough, co. Bucks; mar. at Haverford West, co. Pembroke, 26 June 1766; died 28 Jan. 1794.
---	---	--	---	----------------------------	-----------------------------	--	--

Lydia Byam, bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 27 Jan. 1768.	Robert Sutton of Titteshall, co. Norfolk, clerk.	Edward Byam of Cedar Hill aforesaid; born in 1767; a Member of the House of Assembly of Antigua; bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 28 May 1795. Will dated 7 June 1792; codicil 21 May, sworn 3 June 1795.	Christiana Matilda, dau. of Mathew Ryan of Dublin, Barrister-at-Law; mar. at Clifton — April 1791; died at Warblington Lodge 20 Jan. 1847, æt. 78.
---	--	---	--

Sir William Byam of Cedar Hill aforesaid, born in Edinburgh; a Member of the Council of Antigua, also Lieut.-Colonel of the Squadron of Dragoons there; President of H.M. Council; Knighted 1859; died 1869.	Martha, dau. of Thomas Rogers of Antigua; mar. 8 Feb. 1815 at Cedar Hill, and registered at St. Peter's, Antigua. She died at Westwood, co. Southampton, 8 May 1867, æt. 78.	Edward Byam of Warblington Lodge, Hants, 2nd son, born in Antigua 24 Dec. 1794; bapt. at St. Philip's 8 Feb. 1795; late Major in the 15th Hussars, later a Lieut.-Colonel in the Army; served in the Battles of Salamanca, Vittoria, Orthes, and Waterloo.	Elizabeth Augusta, dau. of Sir Grenville Temple, Bart.; born in London 30 May 1802; mar. at the residence of the British Minister at the Court of Florence 10 Sept. 1829.
--	--	--	---

William Byam, born 8 and bapt. at St. George's, Antigua, 11 March 1817; died 16 May following; bur. at St. Peter's.	Edward Gamage Byam, born at Cedar Hill 30 June 1823; bapt. at St. John's 15 June 1825.	William Byam, born at Cedar Hill 10 Feb. 1828; B.A. Trinity College, Cambridge, 1849; Barrister-at-Law of Inner Temple; died at St. John's 30 June 1853. M.I. at St. George's.	Lydia Byam, born 31 Dec. 1818; bapt. at St. Peter's 15 Oct. 1820; mar. at St. George's, Antigua, 16 March 1837. Had thirteen children.	Francis Shand of Liverpool, merchant, and of Everton, co. Lancaster.	Martha Anne Byam, born at Cedar Hill 29 Aug. 1821; bapt. at St. John's 15 June 1825; mar., 29 Oct. 1856, Charles Godolphin Osborne. She died at Antigua 1880, leaving two daus.
Edward Byam, bapt. at St. Peter's 15 Oct. 1820; bur. 29 Nov. following at St. George's, Antigua.	Thomas Rogers Byam, born at Cedar Hill 12 Dec. 1826; bapt. at St. Peter's 25 March 1827; died inf.	Christiana Thomas Byam, born at Bath 28 Dec. 1815; bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 18 Aug. 1818.			... Byam, a dau., born in 1831.

PEDIGREE A. (*Vide* p. 97.)

Edward Byam—Lydia Martin.

William Byam of "Byams" in Antigua, and of Westbourne House, Paddington, Middlesex, a Colonel in the Army, and a Member of the Privy Council of Antigua; born there 3 July 1706; admitted of Christ's College, Cambridge, 21 June 1720; B.A. 1724; mentioned in his father's will 1734; died at Barbuda 26 Sept. 1755; bur. at Antigua. Will dated 23 April 1747; proved in London 26 Nov. 1755. (278 Paul.)	Anne, dau. of Colonel John Gunthorpe, a Member of the Privy Council of Antigua; mar. at St. George's in that Island 19 June 1735; living at the date of her husband's will 1747; bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 4 Dec. 1779. Will dated 20 May 1756; codicil 24 Nov. 1779.
--	--

Martin Byam of Antigua, a Member of the Council there; born in Norfolk Street, Strand, 29 Sept. 1742, called eldest son in his father's will; educated at Eton, and admitted a Fellow Commoner of Sidney College, Cambridge, 30 April 1760; died — June 1805; bur. at Lyndhurst, Hants; s.p. M.I.	Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Blizard, Judge of Court of Common Pleas in Antigua, and relict of William Warner of Antigua; mar. at St. John's, Antigua, 2 Nov. 1775; died in 1810, and bur. at St. Martin's in the Fields. s.p.	Edward Byam, born at York 15 Sept. 1743; a Lieut. in the Royal Navy; lost in the Ville-de-Paris after her capture in 1782. 1st husb.	Anne, dau. of William Gunthorpe of Antigua, born 26 May, and bapt. at St. George's, Antigua, 10 June 1750; living at Kensington 1838.	Rev. William Stevens, D.D., Chaplain to the Duke of Cumberland. 2nd husb.
---	--	--	---	---

William Henry Byam, Captain R.N., only son and heir; died at Kensington, co. Middlesex, 26 Nov. 1838, aged 62, and was there bur.; s.p.	Alicia, dau. of Anthony Wyke, 1st cousin to her husband; living a widow 1838.	Louisa Byam, only dau., died unmar. at Kensington 1835, and there bur.
---	---	--

Martin William Byam, born at Bittern, co. Hants, 19 Aug. 1783; died 22 and bur. 27 April 1836, at Petersham, co. Surrey; s.p.	Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Bull of Bostock Hall, co. Chester, and of the Customs, London; living a widow 1838.	Rev. Richard Burgh Byam, born at Southampton 26 Jan. 1785; a Member of the Council of Antigua, Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and Vicar of Kew and Petersham, co. Surrey, over 40 years; died 1867, æt. 82; succeeded to estates of his brother Martin.	Frances, dau. of ... Watkins, mar. at St. John's 18 Dec. 1805.
---	---	---	--

George Watkins Byam, born 7 Oct., and bapt. 19 Nov. 1806, at St. John's.

Mary Matilda Byam, born 12 March, and bapt. 13 May 1808, at St. John's.



c |

Mary Gunthorpe Byam, born 9 Nov. 1748, and bapt. at St. George's, Antigua, 14 May 1749; mar. there 8 Jan. 1771.	Colonel William Dundas, brother to Lord Viscount Melville.	Henry Byam, ob. inf. — Edward Byam, bapt. 17 Sept. 1757 at St. George's, Antigua; bur. there 13 Dec. following.	Anne Byam, living at Pear Tree Lodge, near Southampton, unmar. 1838.	Hester Byam, bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 15 Sept. 1754; mar. at St. George's, Antigua, 7 Aug. 1781; died at Pear Tree Green, Hants, 1814; s.p.	—Anthony Munton.*
---	--	--	--	--	-------------------

Samuel Byam, D.D., of University College, Oxford, born at Llanian, near Pembroke, and bapt. at St. Mary's, Pembroke, 2 Sept. 1769; Vicar of Catterick, co. York, and one of the Chaplains in Ordinary to George III.; Matriculated University College, Oxford, 24 Jan. 1788, æt. 18; B.A. 21 Oct. 1791; M.A. 10 July 1794; B.D. 22 April, D.D. 21 April 1807; Vicar of Wyke Regis, Weymouth; died at Brussels 24 April 1816.	Jane, dau. of John Welsh of the Island of St. Kitt's; living a widow at Dawlish 1838.	Lydia Byam, bapt. at Manorbier 4 Sept. 1772; died on her passage from the West Indies, unmar. 1838.
--	---	---

William George Munton Byam, born 5 Aug. 1804, and bapt. at Wyke, near Weymouth; late Lieut. 43rd Light Infantry.	Adolphus Elizabeth Byam, born 5 Sept. 1805, and bapt. at Wyke, near Weymouth, 2 Oct. following; Captain in Madras Artillery, and Secretary to the Resident at the Court of Hyderabad; died at the Cape of Good Hope 10 Nov. 1839, æt. 33.	Henry James Byam, born 1813; an Officer in the Service of the Queen of Spain; died at San Sebastian 5 Aug. 1837.	Cornelia Rachel Munton Byam, born 23 Feb. 1803; mar. at Brussels; died in 1826.	Baron Augustus de Firkes of Mittau in Courland.	Augusta Louisa Anne Byam, born 4 Nov. 1806; bapt. at Wyke aforesaid; living a widow at Torquay, co. Devon, 1838.	Frederick Shallet Lomax of Netley Park, co. Surrey; died 1828.
--	---	--	---	---	--	--

Willoughby Temple Byam, born 15 Oct. 1832, bapt. at Lyndhurst, Hants, 5 July following.	Henry Edward Byam, born at Milford, near Lymington, Hants, 22 Aug., bapt. there 15 Sept. 1835.	Arthur Merick Byam. — Edward Willoughby Grenville Byam.	Matilda Augusta Anne Byam, born 28 June 1830, bapt. at Lyndhurst 11 Sept. following.	Agnes Welthian Byam, born 7 June 1831, bapt. at Lyndhurst 5 July following.	Maria Christiana Elizabeth Byam, born at Catesfield House, near Fareham, 6 Jan. 1834, bapt. at Fareham 1 Feb. following.	Augusta Temple Byam, born 10 May 1837; bapt. at Warblington, near Havant, Hants. — Ellen Gladys Byam.
---	--	--	--	---	--	--

\* For Pedigree of Munton see p. 54, vol. iv., 'Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica' (New Series).

William Byam, born at Enfield, Middlesex, 7 Nov., and bapt. there 5 Dec. 1753; a Captain in the 68th Regt. of Foot; died at Calais 27 April 1830.	Mary, only dau. of Rev. Richard Burgh of Mount Bruis, co. Tipperary; mar. at Kilkenny 1781; died at Clifton, near Bristol, 7 April 1815, and there bur.	Anne Byam, eldest dau., born at Barley's, near Exeter, 27 Sept. 1744; mar. at St. John's, Antigua, 13 Jan. 1763; died at Bath 16 June 1814.	Anthony Wyke of Montserrat.	Alice Byam, 2nd dau., born at Harpenden, co. Herts, 29 Sept. 1746; mar. 23 April 1763 at St. George's, Antigua; died 13 Dec. 1827, and was bur. in the family vault of Lord Le Despencer at Mereworth.	Samuel Eliot of Antigua.
---	---	---	-----------------------------	--	--------------------------

Edward Samuel Byam, born at Winscombe, co. Somerset, 5 Aug. 1788; late Commissary-General of the Police in the Isle of France, and Civil Commissary of Port Louis; Celtic scholar; of Cheltenham, co. Gloucester, 1862. Dead.	Eleanor, eldest dau. of Andrew Murray Prior of Rathdowny in Queen's County, and of Clermont, co. Wicklow; niece of Viscount Frankfort de Montmorency; mar. at the Ambassador's Chapel in Paris 26 March 1818.	Martha Byam, eldest dau., born at Cork 7 May 1782; living unmar. 1838. — Anna Maria Sarah Byam, born at Rowborough, co. Somerset, 15 March 1786; unmar. 1838.	Alicia Juliana Byam, born at Winscombe, co. Somerset, 10 April 1787; mar. at Seaford, co. Sussex, 21 Aug. 1805; living 1838.	William Fowler of Tortington House, co. Sussex, living 1838.
---	---	---	--	--

Edward de Montmorency Byam, born in Gloucester Place, Portman Square, London, 6 Aug. 1819; died and was bur. in the family vault at Harpenden, near St. Alban's, aforesaid, 31 Oct. 1819.

PEDIGREE B. (Vide p. 97.)

Edward Byam=Lydia Martin.

George Byam of Antigua, merchant, born there 24 April 1704; bapt. at St. John's 29th of same month; bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 13 Nov. 1734. Will dated 29 Sept. 1733; sworn at Antigua 22 Nov. 1734; proved in London 4 Nov. 1748, and again 14 April 1756, by his widow. (318 Strahan.)	Henrietta Maria, dau. of Colonel John Frye of Antigua; executrix of her husband's will, which she proved in London 14 April 1756; bur. at Kelvedon, co. Essex, 29 March 1796, æt. 93.	Alice Byam, born in Antigua 19 May 1711; mar. 11 July 1728; bur. at Harpenden, co. Herts, with her mother, 21 Oct. 1756.	Robert Freeman of Antigua.
---	---	--	----------------------------

Mary Byam, bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 27 July 1730; mar. 1st at St. Philip's 21 June 1748 Col. Joseph Lyons of Antigua; bur. at Kelvedon 25 Oct. 1814, æt. 84.	Daniel Mathew of Antigua, and of Felix Hall, co. Essex. He was bur. at Kelvedon 3 June 1777. 2nd husb.	Elizabeth Byam, bapt. at St. John's 1731; died unmar.; bur. at Kelvedon, co. Essex, 1 Dec. 1807, æt. 76.	Lydia Byam, died unmar. 1751; bur. 6 Aug. 1749 at St. Philip's. Will dated 28 July 1749; proved 1 June 1751. (164 Busby.)	George Byam of Surrey, and of Albemarle St., London; bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 31 May 1734; bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 7 Nov. 1779.	Louisa, dau. of Peter Bathurst of Clarendon Park, Wilts; M.P.; brother of Earl Bathurst; died at Eastwell House, near Devizes, co. Wilts, in May 1779.
---	--	--	---	---	--

George Byam, ob. an infant; bur. at Walton-on-Thames, co. Surrey, 24 Sept. 1774.	Selina Byam, living a widow in Cheltenham 1839.	Rev. William Hony of Liskeard, co. Cornwall.	Elizabeth Byam, died at Exeter House, Chudleigh, co. Devon; living at Bath 1835; s.p.	Louisa Byam and Henrietta Maria Byam, both died unmar.
--	---	--	---	--

PEDIGREE C. (Vide p. 96.)

Major SAMUEL BYAM, 2nd son of Col. Willoughby Byam, at the time of whose decease in 1690 he was a minor. He signed a Public Document in Antigua in 1711, and died the following year intestate; administration to his widow. 1st husb. (See p. 96.)	Elizabeth Anne, dau. of George Clarke of Clarke's Hill, in Antigua; re-mar. 8 April 1714; died 2 and was bur. at St. John's, Antigua, 4 June 1748, æt. 50, in the church of which place is a monument to her memory.	Ashton Warner, Speaker of the House of Assembly, brother of Colonel Edward Warner mentioned below; born 1691, and died 11 Feb. 1752, and was bur. at St. John's, Antigua, æt. 61. 2nd husb.
---	--	---

William Fauquier of Eltham in Kent, born 1704, and was bur. at Eltham 21 Dec. 1788, æt. 88. 2nd husb.	Grace, dau. and coheir of Colonel Edward Warner of the Savanna and Folly Estates in Antigua, the representative of Sir Thomas Warner, the first Governor for the English in the West Indies, of an ancient and distinguished family in Suffolk. She was born in Antigua 13 Oct. 1717, and was bur. at Eltham 31 May 1754.	Samuel Byam, born 1712; entered at Queen's College, Oxon, 18 June 1729, æt. 17; mar. — Dec. 1735, and was bur. at St. George's, Antigua, 14 Jan. 1738; his will dated London 6 Feb. 1736-7, was proved there 21 April 1739. (71 Henchman.) 1st husb.
---	---	--

Four children were the issue of this mar.; one of them, viz. Georgiana, was the wife of George Venables, 2nd Lord Vernon.	Samuel Byam, born in or about 1737, and bapt. at St. George's, was educated at Eton under Dr. Bernard, returned to the West Indies where he was about to be mar. to Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Thomas Shepherd of Antigua, when he died, and was bur. at St. John's in that Island 20 Nov. 1761. Will dated 19 Nov. 1761; sworn 7 Oct. 1762.
---	---

Charlton Wollaston, eldest son, died an infant 1763.	Charlton Byam Wollaston, born 16 Feb. 1765; at Cambridge University in 1784; Barrister-at-Law of the Inner Temple; Recorder of Dorchester; died at Dorchester 21 Feb. 1840, unmar., being then the representative of his mother Phillis, and this branch of Byam family descendants.	Phillis Byam Wollaston, mar. at Moreton, co. Dorset, 3 July 1781; died at Cliff in the same county 22 June 1834, æt. 72.	Evelyn Shirley of Easington, co. Warwick, grandson of the 1st Earl of Ferrers. He was born 1750, and died 17 May 1810.
--	--	--	--



Lydia Byam, born in Antigua, 14 Aug. 1713; mar., at St. George's in that Island, 9 Nov. 1734, to her cousin.

Edward Byam of Cedar Hill, Antigua, and of Clay Hill, Enfield, Middlesex. His will, dated 5 Aug. 1758, appointed his wife executrix.

See p. 96.

Francis Byam, clerk, M.A., Rector of St. John's, Antigua, and a Member of the Privy Council of that Island; born there 8 Aug. 1709; admitted a student of Trinity College, Cambridge, 3 July 1728, then æt. 19; died — July 1757; bur. in Antigua. Will dated 1 Oct. 1755; sworn in Antigua 7 Oct. 1762; proved in London 3 Oct. 1771. (396 Trevor.)

Jane, dau. and coheir of Edward Warner of Eltham, co. Kent, a Colonel in the Army, and Member of the Privy Council, Antigua; born in the parish of Christ Church, Barbadoes, 11 Sept. 1720; mar. at St. George's, Antigua, 2 Jan. 1738; executrix of her husband's will; bur. at St. John's, Antigua, 10 Jan. 1758. Will dated 1 Jan. 1758; sworn 7 Oct. 1762.

Grace Johnson Byam, only dau., born 1 Jan., and bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 27 Feb. 1752; mar. there 3 March 1767; died — Jan. 1829; bur. in Weston Churchyard, near Bath.

Thomas Ottley of the Island of St. Vincent, born 1745; died at Clarke's Hill, Antigua, 1805; bur. at St. John's in that Island.

John Byam, bapt. at Eltham, 12 Dec. 1748.

William Byam of Santa Cruz, born 23 Nov., and bapt. 9 Dec. 1741 at St. John's; died s.p.

Rev. Scott Byam, M.D., born 20 and bapt. 24 Dec. 1753 at St. John's, Antigua; died at Bath unmar. 19 Dec. 1832.

Sir Ashton Warner Byam, Knt., born 1 June 1744; bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 9th of same month; A.B. of Sidney College, Cambridge; entered Gray's Inn 6 Oct. 1763; Attorney-General of Grenada; died unmar.; bur. at Antigua 26 Dec. 1790.

Edward Byam, born 21 Dec. 1740, and bapt. at St. John's, Antigua, 30 Jan. 1740-1; Judge of the Court of Vice-Admiralty, and President of the Council of Antigua; died 8 Feb. 1817, and bur. at St. John's, Antigua. Will dated 29 Jan. and sworn 13 Feb. 1817.

Rebecca, dau. of Stephen Blizzard, Judge of Court of Common Pleas, Antigua; mar. there at St. George's 7 July 1763; died — Jan. 1810 at Camden Town; bur. at St. Martin's in the Fields.

Jane Byam, only child and heir; mar. at St. George's, Antigua, 10 June 1784; bur. at Hampton, co. Middlesex, — Dec. 1836. She had apartments in Hampton Court Palace.

↑

Charlton Wollaston, M.D., F.R.S., of Pall Mall, born 1733; Physician to her Majesty Queen Charlotte; died 26 July 1764; bur. at Eltham, Kent. 1st husb.

Phillis Byam, heir of her brother Samuel and of this branch of the family, born at Eltham in Kent 18 Nov. 1736, and bapt. at the same place on the 24th following; mar. her 1st husb. 28 Feb. 1758; her 2nd in or about Sept. 1766; died at Dorchester 2 Feb. 1829, æt. 92. M.I. at Moreton.

James Frampton of Moreton, co. Dorset, born 1711; died 28 Oct. 1784. 2nd husb. *Vide* Hutchins' 'Dorset.'

James Frampton of Moreton, co. Dorset, born 4 Sept. 1769; High Sheriff of the county 1793; Colonel of the Yeomanry Corps; mar. 9 Sept. 1799; died 8 Feb. 1855.

Lady Harriett Strangways, 3rd dau. of Thomas, 2nd Earl of Ilchester; born 17 June 1778; died 1845.

Mary Frampton, born 21 June 1779; died 9 Nov. 1846. See her Journal, edited by her niece Mrs. Mundy.

A							
Evelyn John Shirley of Eartington Park, co. Warwick; born 26 April 1788; M.P. for South Warwickshire.	Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Stanhope of Tilney Street, London; born 6 July 1785.	Henry Shirley. — Selina Shirley. born 1787.	Charles Shirley, born 1792; a Captain in the Foot Guards; died 1808.	Anne Charlotte, dau. of Hon. and Rev. George Bridgman, son of Earl of Bradford.	William Shirley, born 1794; Major in 7th Hussars. — Rev. James Shirley, born 15 Jan. 1802.	Arthur George Sewallis Shirley, Capt. of 7th Hussars.	Christian, dau. of James Wardrop of Charles Street, St. James's Square.
					Horatio Shirley, born 18 Dec. 1805.		
Evelyn Phillip Shirley, M.P., born 1812.	Arthur Shirley, born 1813.	Sewallis Shirley, born 1816.	George Edward Shirley, born 1817.	Walter Devereux Shirley, born 1829.	Selina Shirley, born 1814.	Heathcote.	Louisa Shirley, born 1819.

Rev. Thomas Balch, Vicar of Dulverton. Will dated 10 July 1648; proved at Taunton. My sisters Sarah & Amy Byam, my father-in-law John Byam. (Somerset Wills.)

John Byam of Clatworthy, co. Somerset, clerk. Will dated 20 Sept. 1653; proved 10 Feb. 1653. (325 Alchin.) All my goods to my son-in-law Geo. Peppin. (He married Susanna, testator's daughter.)

Henry Byam of Luckham, co. Somerset, D.D., aged and weak in body. Will dated 30 April 1669; proved 10 Sept. 1669 by Francis Byam the son. (101 Coke.) To W<sup>m</sup> my 1<sup>st</sup> son all my part of lands in Burradhayes & West Luckham, cottages in Porlock, & leases lately purchased of Rich<sup>d</sup> Arundell, now Lord Arundell. To my 2<sup>d</sup> son Francis, parts of 4 tenements called Cloudishay in Stoke Pero. To my 1<sup>st</sup> dau. Mary a piece of plate of £10, a great bible brought out of France, Archbishop Laud *v.* Fisher, & the French Chronicle. To my y<sup>st</sup> dau. Cecill Wood £5, her dau. Mary £5, her dau. Cecill £5, & to her 2 sons Henry & Laurence £5 each at 21. To M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Worth a 30s. ring. To my cousin M<sup>rs</sup> Lavinia Brome 10s. for a ring. Poor of Luckham £5, & of Selworthy, co. Som., £5. All residue to my son Francis Byam, he to be Ex<sup>or</sup>. My kinsmen M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Henley & M<sup>r</sup> Francis Peirse, overseers. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Pulford, Tho. Luckis, Jane Bird. (Somerset Wills.)

William Byam, Esq. Will dated 27 Sept. 1669. To my wife Dorothy  $\frac{1}{3}$  of all annual produce. To my grandchild born of my dau. Mary Nedham, wife of Geo. Nedham, 40,000 lbs. of sugar or tobacco, as made on the estate, to be laid out in new negroes out of the shippes. To my dau. Alice Byam 30,000 lbs. of sugar or tobacco at 21, which will be the 6 Oct. 1677. To my sister Eliz. Kingsmill 2000 lbs. & to my other 3 sisters, M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Morley, Joane Mills, & Ann Byam, 1000 lbs. each. To my nephew John Parry & my niece Mary his wife & my niece Washington 500 lbs. each. To Eleanor Doyle 1 cow, calf, & a yew lamb. To D<sup>r</sup> John Stephens & W<sup>m</sup> Holland my overseer 300 lbs. each. All my estate to my sons W<sup>m</sup> Byam, the eldest, Willoughby Byam, the 2<sup>d</sup>, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, the youngest, equally at 21. My son W<sup>m</sup> Byam will be at y<sup>t</sup> age on 22 Nov. 1673, my son Willoughby on 3 Dec. 1678, & my son Edw<sup>d</sup> on 9 Jan. 1684. My sons to be sent home to the care & tuition of my brothers M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> & M<sup>r</sup> Francis Knollys,

their uncles. My debts to my said brothers & my son Peter Hancock, Esq., to be speedily discharged. Capt<sup>a</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthorpe, Col. Philip Warner, Lt Col. Bastian Bayer, & Serj<sup>t</sup> Major Nath<sup>l</sup> Clerke, overseers in Trust.

*Codicil.* Dated 7 June 1670. My wife Dorothy Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by John Roane, William Holland.

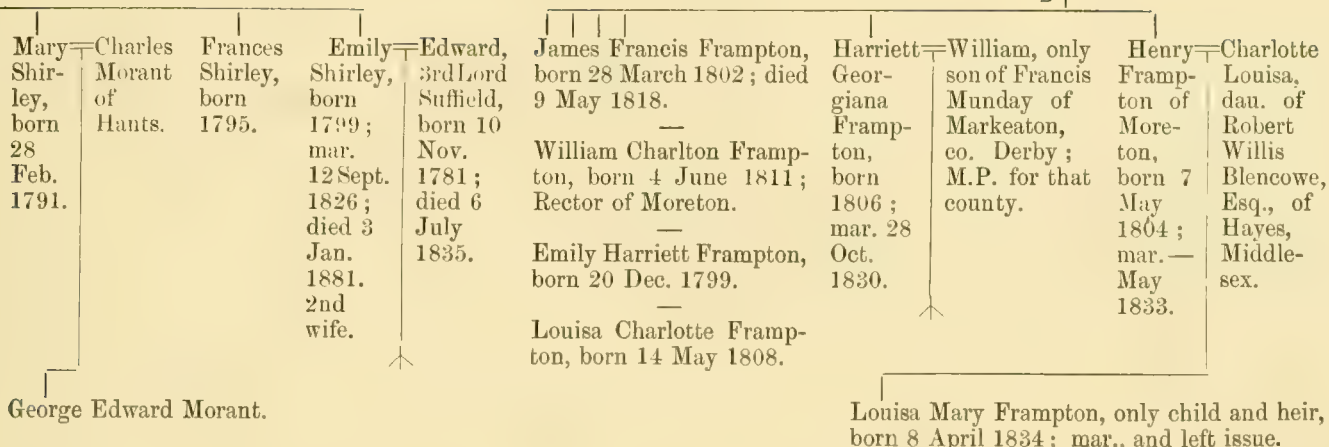
Lient.-Colonel Willoughby Byam of Antigua. Will dated 25 May 1690. All estate to my brother Capt. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam & to my 2 brothers-in-law Major Francis Carlile & Capt. Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthorp in Trust to pay my debts, etc. 2 hogsheads of sugar to the poor of St Peters. Maintenance for my 2 sons W<sup>m</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup> & my 3 daus. Dorothy, Eliz., & Sarah. £400 s. for each dau. at 21. £500 s. to my said youngest son. All my estate to be conveyed to my 1<sup>st</sup> son W<sup>m</sup> at 21. To my trustees rings and mourning clothes, they to be Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians. Witnessed by James Porter, Tho. Norenorthy, Char<sup>cs</sup> Norenorthy, Michael Bennett. By Chris. Codrington, Governor, etc., appeared M<sup>r</sup> Jas. Porter and Michael Bennett, and were sworn 31 March 1692. Recorded 29 June 1697 *per* Walter Quarme, Deputy Secretary.

Samuel Phillips. Will dated 7 June 1714. Of St. Peters. To my dr. Dorothy £500 c. To my dr. Robertha Phillips £500 c. To both at 21. My wife with child, if a son, then to my 1<sup>st</sup> dr. Sarah Phillips £1000 c. at 21, & all residue to said son, but if a dr., £500 to said dr. at 21, & all residue to my dr. Sarah, with remainder to my other ds. Col. W<sup>m</sup> Byam, Cap. Nath. Crump, Cap. Fra. Carlile, & Arch<sup>d</sup> Cochran, Gent<sup>a</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians. Witnessed by Jer. Blizard, J. Richards, Tho. Williams. Before Jn<sup>o</sup> Yeamans, Esq., appeared Jer. Blizard and Jn<sup>o</sup> Richards, Gent., 3 May 1715.

George Byam of Antigua, Merchant. Will dated 29 Sept. 1733; proved 4 Nov. 1748 by Rowland Frye, Esq.; power reserved to Edward Byam, Colonel John Frye, Francis Carlisle, John Frye, jun., Esquires, and Henrietta Maria Byam the widow. Proved also 14 April 1756 by Henrietta Maria Byam the widow; power reserved to Edward Byam, Colonel John Frye, Francis Carlisle, John Frye, jun., Esquires. (318 Strahan.) To my dear wife Henrietta Maria Byam a negro boy & all my plate. £150 c. to poor. All residue to my 4 dau.'s Lydia Mary Eliz. Harriott Maria, & the child my wife now goes with. My father Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Col. John Frye, Francis Carlisle, &



B |



John Frye, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, & Mr Rowland Frye of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, and my wife, Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians. Before His Excellency W<sup>m</sup> Mathew were sworn Jas. Salmond & John Barton, bookkeepers of testator, 22 Nov. 1734.

Affidavits of Jonathan Chandler, clerk to Ashton Warner, Esq., dated 10 Aug. 1748, as to handwriting of copy, & of Wyseman Clagett, notary & tabellion publick of St. John's, done at request of Henrietta Maria Byam the widow 10 Aug. 1748.

Edward Byam, Esq., of St. John's. Will dated 11 Nov. 1733. My father Governor Edward Byam & my brother George Ex<sup>ors</sup>. To my wife Welthing £200 s. yearly. To my brotner W<sup>m</sup> Byam £100 c. yearly. To my wife 2 houses at Edmonson, co. Middlesex, my 3 shares in copper & brass works at Bristol, use of plate, bowles, linen, & household goods for her life, & then to my brother George. To my father £10 for a ring. My plantation, etc., to my brother George; pray him to keep it entire, and not let it go out of our family. All residue to my said brother, he to pay what I owe my sister-in-law Frances Devonshire. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Arbuthnot, Thos. Gale, Rob<sup>t</sup> McFarlane. By W<sup>m</sup> Mathew, Esq., Governor, etc., appeared Thos. Gale and Rob<sup>t</sup> McFarlane and were sworn 24 Nov. 1733. Recorded 25 Nov. 1733.

Hon. Edward Byam, Esq., sen., of Antigua. Will dated 20 Nov. 1734; proved 20 July 1742 by Lydia Byam the widow; power reserved to Edward Byam and Thomas Kerby. (209 Trenley.) To my wife  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the profitts of my real estate, 6 negroes, my coach & 6 horses, all my plate & household stuff (except my arms & books) & linen, my negroe Tony, & her riding horse. To my son Francis £2000 c. To my dau. Mary Williams £500 c. To my dau. Alice Freeman £500 c. To my dau. Lydia Byam £500 c. To my son in law Major Josiah Martin £10. To the 2 children of Dr W<sup>m</sup> Thos. Martin £10 each. To my son in law Col. Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin £50, because he has punctually paid me his Mother's thirds. To my said 3 dau.'s, my sons Francis & Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam £50 each. To my 14 grandchildren £20 c. apiece at 21 or marriage. To my wife £30 s. for purchase of rings as by my list. To Cap<sup>t</sup> Thos. Jarvis & Mr Rowland Ash, churchwardens, & to the minister of St George's parish, my negro man & boy now in their custody, to be hired out, & the proceeds to go towards the instruction of poor children to sing in the church. To Major Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver & Andrew . . . Esq., the churchwardens of St John's Parish, & to the minister, a bond of Ashton Warner's, Esq., for £100 for teaching poor

children to read & write, & the like sum to Mr Thos. Jarvis & Mr Rowland Ash for the same purpose. Funeral expenses not to exceed £100. To my 5 grandchildren, children of my son George, £100 c. apiece at 21. Benj<sup>n</sup> Asty & his family to have the use of my little island called Needs must, with the house. If this island be ruined in this present war, my wife to have £500 s. from my stock in Eugland. All residue to my son W<sup>m</sup> & his heirs, then to my son Francis, then to the heirs of my deceased son George. My son in law Capt. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Thos. Kerby, Esq., & my wife Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Fox, James Des Vories, Charles Harrison.

*Codicil.* I have sold the house formerly the late Patrick West's to Mr Moore or to Mr W<sup>m</sup> Hillhouse, and a bond due from the latter for £300 as part of purchase money is to be paid to Col. Jonas Langford & Mr W<sup>m</sup> Furnell, churchwardens of St John's, & to my son Francis, the present Minister, for supplying of an almshouse or hospital for poor sailors or strayngers, also £290 c. for the support of the same. Before His Excellency W<sup>m</sup> Mathew were sworn Tho<sup>s</sup> Fox, James Des Vories, and Charles Harrison, 15 Dec. 1741.

Samuel Byam of London, Esq. Will dated 6 Feb. 1736-7, 10 Geo. II.; proved 21 April 1739 by Thos. Tryon & Thos. Smith; power reserved to W<sup>m</sup> Tryon, Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, and Stephen Blizard. (71 Henchman.) Recorded also at Antigua 26 April 1739. About to go to Antigua. All my sugars from that Island to be consigned to Messrs. Tryon & Co., Merchants in London. To my dear wife Grace £300 a year above her marriage settlement, & all jewels & plate. To my loving brothers Joseph, Ashton, Daniell, Edw<sup>d</sup>, & W<sup>m</sup> Warner, & my sisters Barbara Warner, Ann Warner, Eliz. Ann Warner, & Jane Warner, £30 apiece for mourning. To my aunt Phillis Maria Kirke, for her care of myself & wife, £30 a year. To my dau. Phyllis Byam, in case my wife have no other child, £6000 at 21. If I leave a son, then all my estate to him, & £4000 only to my dau. Phillis. If I have no son, or one that dies under 21 & without issue, all residue to my brother & godson Sam<sup>l</sup> Henry Warner. £30 yearly to my dau. Phillis till 10, £100 a year till 21. My good friends W<sup>m</sup> & Thos. Tryon, Mr Thos. Smith, attorney at law, of Coney Court, Gray's Inn, Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, John Tomlinson, & Stephen Blizard, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians, & £50 apiece. Witnessed by Geo. Clarke, John Smith, Mary Baker.

Lydia Byam of Harding, co. Herts. Will dated 6 Oct. 1744; proved 28 March 1747 by Samuel Martin and William Byam; power reserved to Josiah Martin and

Francis Byam. (64 Potter.) Imanumit Sabulla, my slave, bequeathed to me by my late husband Hon. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq. To my dau. Alice Freeman my coach & horse, plate, linen, & furniture. My watch & chain to my granddau. Lydia Martin, dau. of my son Josiah Martin. My grandson W<sup>m</sup> Martin, son of my deceased son D<sup>r</sup> Martin, having been left very ill provided for, I give for him all residue in trust at 16 to my son Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin. If he die, then to my grandson Geo. Byam, then to my grandson John Byam. My 4 sons Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Josiah Martin, W<sup>m</sup> Byam, & Francis Byam, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Rhoda Morland, Samuel Martin, jun.

William Byam of Antigua, now of London. Will dated 23 April 1747; proved 26 Nov. 1755 by Samuel Byam, Esq., the nephew; power reserved to Francis Byam, Samuel Martin, the brothers, and Edward Byam. (278 Paul.) To my dear wife £500,  $\frac{1}{2}$  my furniture & linen, my coach & horses. To my 3 younger children £2000 apiece at 21. To my nephew John Byam £1000 at 21, & to be educated out of my estate. To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Martin, son of my brother D<sup>r</sup> Martin deceased, £200 at 21. My brothers Francis Byam & Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, my brother in law Edward Byam, & my nephew Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin of the Inner Temple, Ex'ors & Guardians, & £100 each. All residue to my 1<sup>st</sup> son Martin Byam. Witnessed by Thomas Johnson, Jos. Jacob, Thomas Vocker.

Welthin Byam of Edmonton, co. Middlesex. Will dated 2 June 1749; proved 5 Feb. 1750 by Rev. William Smelt. (35 Busby.) To M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Beijen of Edmonton my 2 shares of the copper & brass wire works at Bristol, the furniture of my room, & clothing. All residue to the Rev. M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Smelt of Edmonton, he sole Ex'or. Witnessed by William Pritchard, Thomas Pritchard.

Lydia Byam of Antigua, spinster. Will dated 28 July 1749; proved 1 June 1751 by Rowland Fry, Esq.; power reserved to Samuel Fry and Samuel Redhead. (164 Busby.) To my aunt Eliz. Frye £30 for mourning, & the same to each of my brothers & sisters. To my sister Eliz. Byam my negroe woman. To my dear Mother Henrietta Maria Byam my negroe woman Myrtilla & her 3 children, & all residue. My uncles Rowland & Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye, Merchants in London, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead of Antigua, Gent., Ex'ors. Witnessed by Elizabeth Horne, Robert Yuille.

Dr. Slingsby Cressy. Will dated 6 Jan. 1752. All to be sold to pay debts. £20 c. to my man serv<sup>t</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Cressy, a free negro. Any remainder to my nephew Cressy Byam. Rev. Sam<sup>l</sup> Byam Ex'or. Witnessed by Cath. Lybert, Mary Langroom. Before John Tomlinson, Esq., was sworn Mary Langroom 16 April 1752. Recorded 11 May 1752.

William Byam. Will dated 17 Oct. 1754. To my nephew John Byam, youngest son of my brother George Byam, £1000 s. My brothers F.... Byam & Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, my nephew Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, & my kinsman John Byam, Sen<sup>r</sup>, Ex'ors, & to each £100 s. All residue to my 1<sup>st</sup> son Martin Byam. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Clinton, John Brown, Anne Browne. Recorded....

Francis Byam, Clerk, M.A., Rector of St. John's, Antigua. Will dated 1 Oct. 1755; proved 3 Oct. 1771 by John Johnson, a surviving Executor; power reserved to William Fauquier and Thomas Warner. (396 Trevor.)

To be buried in chancel of St John's church on the North side, & as a mason all the freemasons on the island to be invited to the funeral, & to have each a pair of gloves, but no scarves or hatbands to be used. To my dear wife Jane the demi landau & chaise, my 2 horses Duke & Jumper, & 2 horse nets, my 2 negroes Quaco & Bentley, all cash in the house, linen & furniture in the Easternmost chamber, my silver coffee pot & salver, case of silver spoons, best tea table & china, etc., & she is to give them to my dau. Grace Byam when married. To my son Edward Byam my gold watch & seal, one of my gold headed canes, my negro boy Sam, & horse Meggot. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Byam my other gold headed cane & diamond ring. To my son Ashton Warner Byam all my books. To my son John Byam a gold medal of the Duke of Cumberland. To my dau. Grace Byam my negro girl Phoebe. To my son Rich<sup>d</sup> Scott Byam his brother Edward's silver watch & 6 guineas for a seal. All residue to be sold, & proceeds into 7 parts for my wife & my 6 children at 21. My wife & my brothers W<sup>m</sup> Fauquier, & John Johnson, & my good friend M<sup>r</sup> Thos. Warner, Ex'ors & Guardians. Before His Excellency Geo. Thomas were sworn Benj<sup>n</sup> Walker & Christopher Ceely 7 Oct. 1762. Recorded also at Antigua 7 Oct. 1762.

Anne Byam of Antigua, widow of William Byam, Esq. Will dated 20 May 1756. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son Martin Byam £100 & my large silver moulet. To my sons Edw<sup>d</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> Byam £200 apiece. To my said son Edward 3 negroes. To my 1<sup>st</sup> dau. Ann 3 negroes. To my youngest dau. Alice 2 negroes. All residue to my said 2 daus. Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Sen<sup>r</sup>, Francis Byam, John Byam, Esq., Ex'ors, and give them each a 40s. ring. Witnessed by John Killian, Samuel H. Warner, Josiah Martin. Before Thos. Jarvis, Esq., appeared John Killian, Gent., & W<sup>m</sup> Morson, merchant, and were sworn 10 April 1780.

*Codicil.* Dated 24 Nov. 1779. To my dau. Anne Wyke, Widow of Anthony Wyke, late of Montserrat, Esq., & to my dau. Alice, now wife of Sam<sup>l</sup> Eliot of Antigua, Esq., 4 negroes. Witnessed by Ann Warner, Margaret Gunthorpe. Before Tho. Jarvis, Esq., appeared Ann Warner of Antigua, widow, and was sworn 10 April 1781. Recorded 28 May 1781.

Jane Byam of Antigua. Will dated 1 Jan. 1758. Whereas my husband & myself by deed of 21 Oct. 1754 conveyed to W<sup>m</sup> Fauquier, John Johnson, W<sup>m</sup> Byam, & Tho. Warner, Esq<sup>res</sup>,  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the estate of my father Edw<sup>d</sup> Warner, Esq., dec<sup>d</sup>, & the slaves in Barbados & Antigua on Trust. I give all this my  $\frac{1}{3}$  to W<sup>m</sup> Fauquier, John Johnson, & Tho. Warner on Trust. All residue to my children equally. Trustees Ex'ors. Witnessed by Chris<sup>t</sup> Ceeley, Benj<sup>n</sup> Walker, Jane Osborne. Before Governor Thomas appeared Ch<sup>r</sup> Ceeley and Benj<sup>n</sup> Walker 7 Oct. 1762. Recorded 7 Oct. 1762.

Henry Byam of Antigua, Minister of St. John's. Will dated 5 Jan. 1758. My brothers Edw<sup>d</sup>, John, & Willoughby Byam, with Charles Wager Man, Rob<sup>t</sup> Gray, Esq., & my wife Hester Byam, Ex'ors. To my son Henry Byam 4 negroes. All residue to my wife, son, & daus. Mary, Ann, & Hester equally. To be buried at the church of Fitches Creek near my brother in law John Gunthorpe & in the same grave with my son Edw<sup>d</sup>.

*Codicil.* Dated 1 June 1760. As Rob<sup>t</sup> Gray & Chas. Wager Man are both dead, I leave as Ex'ors my brother-in-law W<sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe & John Watkins, Esq. Before Governor Thomas appeared Rowland Ash, Esq., and Rowland Otto-Bayer, Esq., and were sworn 1 Oct. 1760. Recorded 6 Oct. 1760.



Samuel Byam of Antigua. Will dated 19 Nov. 1761. To my brother & sisters Thos., Eliz., Jane Georgiana, & Mary Fauquier £300 c. each at 18. All my books to my cousin Ashton Byam. All my plantations in Antigua to my father W<sup>m</sup> Fauquier, Esq., & my good friends Stephen Blizard, Esq., & Thos. Warner, Esq., in Trust for my sister Phillis Wollaston for her life, then to her 1<sup>st</sup> son, his heirs, etc., & in default of issue to my brother Thos. Fauquier, my sister Eliz. Fauquier, Jane Georgiana Fauquier, & Mary Fauquier. If a dau. should inherit, she to pay £6000 to the other daus. All residue to the children of my sister Eliz. (? Phillis) Wollaston (except an 1<sup>st</sup> son). My father W<sup>m</sup> Fauquier, & my brother Dr Charlton Wollaston, & Stephen Blizard, Esq., Thos. Warner, Esq., Ex'ors, & £50 apiece. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe, Arch<sup>d</sup> Gloster (Dr). Before Governor Thomas appeared W<sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe of Antigua, Esq., and was sworn 7 Oct. 1762.

*Codicil.* Dated 19 Nov. 1761. I have entered into contract of marriage with Eliz<sup>th</sup> Shephard of Antigua, Spinster, a dau. of Thos. Shephard & Rachael his wife, which said Thos. Shephard has been dead some time. I give her £600. Before Governor Thomas appeared W<sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe of Antigua, Esq., and was sworn 7 Oct. 1762. Recorded 7 Oct. 1762.

John Byam of Antigua, planter. Will dated 4 Nov. 1762. To be buried on the land I purchased of Dr Francis Jarvis & his wife Barbara. To Miss Eliz. Thomas, dau. of His Excellency Geo. Thomas, Esq., 50 guineas, & to Mr Geo. Thomas his son 10 gs. To my Ex'ors Francis Farley, W<sup>m</sup> Warner, & W<sup>m</sup> Millar, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, 10 gs. each, likewise to the wives of Mess<sup>rs</sup> Farley & Warner. To a negroe woman Sarah, bought of M<sup>rs</sup> Barbara Jarvis when she was wife of Mr Archibald Cochran, £20 yearly & my slaves Cordelia & Africa, with my furniture & contents of cellars, land, & houses in trust for her to my good friend M<sup>rs</sup> Thos. Warner, & after her death for my 4 mulatto children by the said Sarah, named Jane, Eliz., Rebechah, & Mary. To my said 4 children all residue. Witnessed by Fra<sup>s</sup> Jarvis. Before His Excellency Geo. Thomas was sworn Francis Jarvis, Gent., 2 July 1763. Recorded 6 Sept. 1764.

Samuel Byam, Esq. Will dated 4 Oct. 1786. All estate between my wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> & my dau. Lydia Byam, if my dau. die without issue, then to Jane Kerby, dau. of Hon. Edward Byam, Esq., Treasurer of Antigua, wife of Thos. Norbury Kerby. My wife & dau., Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, & Thos. N. Kerby, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Thos. F. Wise, Francis Brown, Michael Lea. Before His Excellency Thos. Shirley was sworn Francis Brown 6 Nov. 1786. Recorded 2 Oct. 1787.

Edward Byam, jun., of Cedar Hill, St. Peter's Parish, Antigua, Esq. Will dated 7 June 1792. To my Mother Martha Byam, now of Camberwell, Surrey, widow, £400 s. yearly. To my brother Sam<sup>l</sup> Byam of University Coll., Oxford, £1000 s. To my wife Christian Matilda £600 s. a year. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Byam my estate in Antigua called Cedar Hill, Upper & Lower Works, cattle, slaves, etc., & all residue. My wife, Sam<sup>l</sup> Byam, Thos. Rogers, Thos. Redman Rodie of Liverpool, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Geo. Brow Crump, attorney at law, Liverpool, John Osborne, James Scott. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., was sworn John Osborne of Antigua, Gent., 3 June 1795.

*Codicil.* Dated 21 May 1795. To my 2<sup>d</sup> son Edward £3000 at 21 & maintenance till then. Recorded 3 June 1795.

Hon. Edward Byam of Antigua. Will dated 29 Jan. 1817. Release my son in law Hon. Thos. N. Kerby of debt of £2300. To my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Grace Ottley a lot of land in Newgate Street & house on it, & £100 c. Freedom to a negroe & her 3 children. All residue to my dau. Jane Kerby; if she be dead, then to my granddau. Anne Byam Kerby. My said son in law Ex'or. Witnessed by Pat. Doig, Meade H. Daniell, David Aird.

*Codicil.* Dated 2 Jan. 1817. Before His Excellency Major-General Geo. Ramsay was sworn Dr. Meade H. Daniell 13 Feb. 1817. Recorded . . . .

Close Roll, 28 Geo. II., Part 1, Nos. 15 and 16.

Indenture made the 4th Feb. 1754 between Edward Byam, late of Antigua, but now of the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, Esq., and Lydia his wife, of the one part, and John Byam of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. Edward Byam and Lydia his wife grant and convey to John Byam all that plantation in Guana Island near unto Antigua, containing 211 acres . . . and now in the possession of Edward Byam and Lydia . . . bounded N., E., and S., with the sea, and W. with the lands of Edward Evanson . . . and all negro, mulatto, and other slaves . . . and all cattle . . . for one whole year . . . Louis Russell, Gray's Inn, Chris. Toomes, witnesses . . .

No. 15.

Indenture made the 5th Feb. 1754 between the above witnesseth that for barring and destroying all estates tail and remainders, and all right of dower of Lydia . . . and in consideration of 5s. . . . Edward Byam and Lydia his wife grant and confirm to John Byam . . . in his actual possession being . . . all that plantation . . . (as in No. 16) in trust for Edward Byam and his assigns for ever . . . and Edward Byam and Lydia his wife constitute Harry Webb and Charles Wager Mann, Esquires, of Antigua, their Attorneys . . .

Close Roll, 7 Geo. III., Part 14, Nos. 13 and 14.

Indenture made 1st May 1767 between Edward Byam, late of Antigua, Esq., but now of Bath, of the one part, and Henry Wilmot of Bloomsbury Square, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. Edward Byam hath bargained, etc., to Henry Wilmot all that plantation in the parish of St. Peter and division of Old North Sound, Antigua, containing 500 acres, bounded eastward by the lands of John Vernon, Esq., deceased, westward with the lands of Sir George Thomas, Bart., and Rowland Otto-Baijer, Esq., deceased, south with the Great Eastern and Western Line, and north with the sea (?) and lands of Rowland Blackman, Esq., . . . together with all negroes . . . for one whole year, yielding therefore the rent of one peppercorn if demanded . . . and Edward Byam appoints Thomas Warner, Esq., and Ashton Warner Byam, Esq., both of Antigua, his Attorneys.

(This is the Cedar Hill plantation.)

No. 13.

Indenture made 2nd May 1767 between Edward Byam etc., of the one part, and Henry Wilmot, etc., of the other part, witnesseth that for docking and destroying all estates tail and remainders, etc., and in consideration of 5s., and for divers other good causes and valuable considerations, Edward Byam hath bargained, etc., to Henry Wilmot (as above) to the use of Edward Byam and his heirs and to no other use whatever . . . John Lancaster, Pal. Henry Allott, witnesses.



Close Roll, 30 Geo. III., Part 5, Nos. 2 and 3.

Indenture made the 22nd April 1790 between Martin Byam of Antigua, now residing in Bath, Esq., and Alexander Willock of Broad Street Buildings, merchant, of the one part, and James Kirkpatrick, John Kirkpatrick, and Joseph Kirkpatrick, of the Isle of Wight, bankers and co-partners, and William Parsons of New Bond Street, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Martin Byam and Alexander Willock grant and convey to John, James, and Joseph Kirkpatrick and William Parsons all that plantation of Martin Byam in the division of New North Sound and parish of St. George, Antigua, containing 517 acres . . . bounded E. with the sea, W. with the plantation called "Paynters," N. with the lands late of Samuel Byam, Esq., deceased, and S. with the lands late of John Gunthorpe, Esq., deceased . . . and also the dwelling house . . . and all slaves, cattle, and horses, etc., particularly mentioned in a schedule . . . being the same plantation and slaves, etc., which in Indentures of the 8th and 9th March 1782 were conveyed and assured to Alexander Willock as therein mentioned . . . for one whole year . . . Schedule (names given), 142 men, 134 women, 54 oxen, cows, and bulls, 8 calves, 7 mules, and 6 horses. Ambrose Weston, William Hayward, his clerk, witnesses.

#### No. 2.

Indenture of three parts made the 23rd April 1790 between Martin Byam . . . and Elizabeth his wife of the 1st part, Alexander Willock of the 2nd part, and John, James, and Joseph Kirkpatrick . . . and William Parsons . . . of the 3rd part. Whereas by Indentures made the 2nd and 3rd Aug. 1765 the release tripartite between Martin Byam of the 1st part, Ann Byam of Antigua, widow (a relict of William Byam, then late of Antigua, deceased), of the 2nd part, and John Banister and James Hammond of London, merchants, of the 3rd part, it is witnessed that in consideration of £4600 paid to Martin and Ann Byam . . . Martin Byam did grant, etc., to John Banister and James Hammond a plantation then of Martin Byam in the division of New North Sound, Antigua . . . subject to the payment of whatever should be found due from William Byam, deceased, to the Executors of John Gunthorpe, then late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, with interest at 6 per cent. from the date of the Indenture . . . with proviso of redemption on the payment by Martin Byam of the said principal sum and interest at the times mentioned, and long since past . . . and whereas by Indentures made the 30th Nov. and 1st Dec. 1768, the release being quadrapartite between John Banister and James Hammond of the 1st part, Martin Byam of the 2nd part, Ann Byam of the 3rd part, and Edward Warner and Godschall Johnson of London, merchants, of the 4th part, after reciting the last recited Indentures, and taking notice there remained due to John Banister and James Hammond the said principal sum, all interest having been paid, and that Martin Byam had requested Edward Warner and Godschall Johnson to pay it, and they had agreed to do so upon having security, it is witnessed that in consideration of £4600 . . . John Banister and James Hammond at the request of Martin Byam did convey to Edward Warner and Godschall Johnson all that plantation . . . (subject as before) . . . and whereas by Indentures made the 8th and 9th March 1782 between Godschall Johnson (who had survived Edward Warner) of the one part and Alexander Willock, then of Craven Street, Esq., of the other part, after reciting the before recited Indentures, and taking notice that Edward Warner had departed this life, and Martin Byam and Godschall Johnson had settled all accounts in respect of the said principal sum, but there remained due to Godschall Johnson £9539 4s. 11d., which sum had been paid by Alexander Willock at the

request of Martin Byam, and Alexander Willock had requested him to convey, etc., the said plantation . . . it is witnessed that in consideration of 10s. . . . and at the request of Martin Byam . . . Godschall Johnson did grant to Alexander Willock all that plantation, etc., . . . and whereas there is now due to Alexander Willock by virtue of the said mortgage and on several other securities . . . the full sum of £10,000 and upwards, and he has applied to Martin Byam to pay him, but it being at present inconvenient . . . Martin Byam has applied to James, John, and Joseph Kirkpatrick and William Parsons to lend him £10,000 . . . and James, John, and Joseph Kirkpatrick have agreed to lend £5000, and William Parsons the remaining £5000, and for securing the payment Martin Byam has become bound to them in the two penal sums of £10,000 . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for barring all estates, tail and remainders . . . and all title of dower of Elizabeth Byam, and in consideration of £10,000 paid to Alexander Willock, at the request of Martin Byam, and of 10s. each . . . Martin Byam and Elizabeth his wife grant, etc., and Alexander Willock confirms, etc., to James, John, and Joseph Kirkpatrick and William Parsons in their possession being . . . all that plantation, etc., etc. (as in No. 3), with proviso of redemption on payment of the £10,000 and interest on the 22nd Dec. next ensuing . . . free from all incumbrances . . . except an annuity of £350 cur. payable to . . . Byam ( . . . of Martin Byam) for her life, and charged on the plantation . . . and except a legacy of £1500 ster. bequeathed to William Byam (brother of Martin) by the last will of William Byam, deceased (father of Martin) . . . and except four several sums of £1000 by virtue of four bonds dated the 25th June 1766 made and entered into by Anthony Wyke, formerly of Montserrat, Esq., and Martin Byam to Anthony Hodges, Esq., and which have been assigned to Alexander Willock, and are now a subsisting charge on the plantation . . . and except the sum of £2830 13s. on a bond dated the 13th May 1767 made by Martin Byam to William Gunthorpe, Esq. . . . and a judgment obtained thereupon . . . and assigned to Alexander Willock . . . being the said debt due to the Executors of John Gunthorpe, deceased, all which bonds, etc., are intended to be assigned, together with a judgment obtained in the Court of King's Bench and Common Pleas, Antigua, by Thomas Kidder against Martin Byam for £705 1s. 4d. sterling, to Ambrose Weston and James Weston of Fenchurch Street, Gentlemen, by an Indenture already prepared of equal date between Martin Byam of the 1st part, Alexander Willock of the 2nd part, James, John, and Joseph Kirkpatrick and William Parsons of the 3rd part, and Ambrose Weston and James Weston of the 4th part . . . in trust for the better securing the repayment of the £10,000 . . . Martin Byam meantime peaceably to enjoy . . . and lastly Martin Byam nominates Thomas Fairbairn, Langford Lovell, Daniel Hill the elder, Henry Benskin Lightfoot, and John Gray of Antigua, Esquires, to be his Attorneys . . .

1611, March 29. Henry Byam, Clerk, of the parish of Luckham, in co. Somerset, and Susanna Fleeke of Maker. Robert Downe of St. Paul, Exeter, with said Mr. Henry Biam in £200. (Exeter Marriage Licenses.)

. . . Byam, 200 acres at Willoughby Bay, land formerly granted to Richard Wilkins of London. Surveyed 20 March 1664.

Lease of Colonel William Byam's plantation and inventory, 17 men, 17 women, and 24 children, 26 Aug. 1672. (Surveyor's book.)

By the Hon. Valentine Russell, President of H.M. Council, Captain William Byam and Mr. Edward Byam,



with consent of Colonel Philip Warner, trustee of the late Colonel William Byam, petition to divide the estate. Commission to Captain Archibald Cockran and Mr. John Morris for Captain William Byam and Major William Barnes and Mr. Samuel Winthrop for Mr. Edward Byam to divide, dated 15 March, 32 Charles II. Plantation of 532 acres. Edward Byam not 21. 24 March 1679-80, divided accordingly.

Captain Willoughby Byam 80 acres and two proportions of land granted 17 Jan. 1681.

"Edward Byam, late of Castlegones, in the county of Cork, clerk, son of Laurence Byam. The said first-mentioned Edward took to wife Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Eaglesfield of . . . Somersetshire in the kingdom of England, by whom he had issue six sons and five daughters, viz., Laurence, eldest son; William, second; John, third; Henry, fourth; Barry, fifth; and Arthur, sixth son. Sarah, eldest daughter; Margaret, second; Elizabeth, third; Joan, fourth; and Anne, fifth; all as yet unmarried. The said first-mentioned Edward departed this mortal life at Kilwillin, in the said county, about the 6<sup>th</sup> of June 1639, and was interred in the parish church of Castle gone aforesaid. The truth of these premisses is testified by the subscription of the said Elizabeth, relict of the said defunct, who hath returned the certificate into my office, to be there recorded. Taken by Thomas Preston, esq., Ulvester King of Armes, the first of February 1689."

1703, Nov. 1. Samuel Phillips of Antigua, Gent., for £580 c. paid by William Byam of Antigua, Gent., as a marriage portion with my now wife Elizabeth, his sister. Receipt. Recorded 28 Nov. 1704.

Indenture dated 10 Oct. 1711. Elizabeth Byam, widow of Samuel Byam of Antigua, Esq., of the one part, and Francis Carlile of Antigua, Gent., of the other. They sold 350 acres in 17 . . . Release of all claims now for 5s. Witnessed by William Byam and Henry Symes, Registrar.

In 1712 Edward Byam and William Byam were two out of the four Colonels of Militia.

1712. Court of King's Bench and Common Pleas, Antigua. Elizabeth Byam widow and administratrix of Samuel Byam, Esq.

1715-16, Mar. 13. Edward Byam, Esq., Lieut.-Governor, states that he owns lands in New North Sound Division, St. Peter's parish, of 428 acres, bounded N. with Francis Carlile, John Bowen and Samuel Bowen, and Samuel Byam, infant; E. with Colonel John Lucie Blackman and Robert Weir; S. with Captain John Gunthrop and John Bowen, John Painter, Francis Carlile, and James Duncan, which were formerly the lands of Robert Oliver, deceased, also an island of 2 acres, and petitions for a patent.

William Byam, Esq., states that he owns a plantation in Old North Sound Division and in St. Peter's parish of 460 acres, bounded E. with Captain John Vernon, deceased, S. with the E. and W. line, W. with Hon. Colonel William Thomas and Captain John Otto-Baijer, N. with Colonel John Lucie Blackman and the sea, 516 paces E. and W. by 1690 paces N. and S., also lands on Guana Island of 209 acres, W. with Robert Hillman, deceased, and the sea. Petition for patent, which is granted.

Edward Byam's patent refers to Martin Byam's or Fitch's Creek plantation, now owned by Hon. Arthur Shand, Esq., which is in St. George's parish, and in 1852 contained 517 acres, and was then owned by Messrs. W. and F. Shand. The island of 2 acres would be Cinnamon Island.

William Byam's patent refers to the Cedar Hill Estate, which in 1852 contained 452 acres, and was then owned by William Byam, Esq. It has since been twice sold.

1716, June 28. Hon. Edward Byam, Esq., and Lydia his wife, late wife of Samuel Martin, Esq., deceased, of one

part, and Samuel Martin of Antigua, Esq., son and heir of said Samuel Martin; they release dower for 40,000 lbs. yearly.

1722, Aug. 30. William Byam of Christ College, Cambridge, gent., son and heir of William Byam of Antigua, America, Esq. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Admission Registers.')

1728-9, Jan. 4. Edward Byam, eldest son of William Byam of the Isle of Antigua, Esq. (*Ibid.*)

On fragment of a deed endorsed Edward Byam to William Byam . . . discharge of all debts . . . pay two hogsheads to poor of St. Peter's . . . pay maintenance and portions to his children Edward Byam, Francis Carlile, and Samuel Win . . . (? Winthrop) shall after said portions, etc., are paid transfer the said plantations . . . (Probably recorded 1733.)

1737, March 31. Samuel Byam is sworn a Member of Council. His mandamus dated 12 April 1735.

1737, July 24. Willoughby Byam petitions for a licence to practise medicine and surgery, which is granted on 1st Feb.

1738, May 13. Edward Byam going to Northern Colonies is given twelve months' leave.

1738-9, March 1. Edward Byam, jun., resigns his seat.

"My Lords,—There remaining in this Island but six members of His Majesty's Council by the Death of Samuel Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to make up the Number seven I have sworn as a member of that Board The Reverend Mr Francis Byam, son to the Lieutenant Governour, a Gentleman very worthily esteemed by all that know him.—I am, with Greatest Respect, My Lords, Your Lordships' most obedient, Humble servant,

WILLIAM MATHEW.

Antigua, 3 March 1738-9.

Right Hon<sup>ble</sup> Lords Commissioners for Trade, etc."

(55 B. T., No. 26, Leeward Islands.)

1739, April 26. Hon. Francis Byam, sworn J.P.

1740-1, March 10. Lieut.-Governor Edward Byam, dead. (No. 27, B. T. Leeward Islands, p. 47.)

Edward Byam to be Member of Council *vice* Edward Byam, deceased. (*Ibid.*, p. 49, and B. T., Vol. 55, p. 208.)

1742, May 17. At the Court of Kensington. Edward Byam, great-nephew of Governor Edward Byam, deceased, to be of the Council of Antigua *vice* the said Governor Edward Byam, deceased.

1742, Dec. 15. Edward Byam, Esq., his mandamus as Member of Council *vice* Lieut.-Governor Edward Byam, deceased, was dated 7 May 1742, he is also sworn a J.P.

1743, Nov. 4. Henry Byam is licensed to practise medicine and surgery.

1750, March 29. Rev. Francis Byam having returned to the Island is re-appointed Member of Council.

1750, April 12. Hon. Edward Byam resigns as Member of Council.

1755, March 4. John Byam of Antigua, bachelor. Adm'on to Henrietta Maria Byam, widow, the mother.

1763, Oct. 6. Ashton Warner Byam of Peterhouse College, Cambridge, gent. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Admission Registers.')

1768, Dec. 15. Petition of James Frampton of Moreton, co. Dorset, Esq.; Phillis Frampton his wife (late Phillis Wollaston, widow of Dr. Charlton Wollaston), only sister of Samuel Byam of Antigua, Esq., deceased, on behalf of Phillis Byam Wollaston and Charlton Wollaston, her children; William Fauquier of Stratton Street, Piccadilly, Esq., for himself and Jane Georgiana Fauquier and Mary Fauquier his two infant daughters, Thomas Fauquier his son, and Elizabeth Fauquier, spinster, his daughter; Stephen Blizzard and Thomas Warner, for leave to bring in a Bill to sell the Byam estates. (Minutes of Assembly, B. T., vol. 27.)



Indenture dated 21 Feb. 1770 between Martin Byam, late of Antigua, now of Bond Street, St. George's, Hanover Square, Esq., of the one part, and Sir Thomas Frankland of Bond Street, Bart. The latter has agreed for the purchase of annuities of £100 during the life of William Frankland, one of his sons, also for an annuity of £100 during the life of Roger Frankland, another son. Is to pay for the same £2000 sterling, charged on a plantation of New North Sound, St. George's parish, of 514 acres, bounded south with lands of John Gunthorpe, Esq., deceased.

Elizabeth Byam now of Kinsale, Ireland, wife of Martin Byam of Kinsale, late of Antigua, Esq. She was a dau. of Stephen Blizard of Antigua, but last of Great Britain, Esq., deceased, and formerly the widow of William Warner, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased. Stephen Blizard's will was dated 22 July 1772, and a codicil dated 10 May 1776. He gave Elizabeth and William Warner £2000 c. as a marriage portion. Elizabeth was then married to Martin Byam, and had given her £2000 more and her share of his personal estate and one-fifth of his real estate. She now appoints Samuel Elliott and Andrew Lesley of Antigua, Esquires, her Attorneys, dated 15 . . . 1778. Recorded, Lib. M., Dec. 1778.

Indenture dated 11 June 1778. Edward Byam of Antigua, Esq., lease for a year to Godschal Johnson of London, Esq., of half of a plantation.

1791, June 16. Before Hon. John Nugent, Commissioner-in-Chief, Dr. Richard Scott Byam renounces execution of will of late Dr. John Aird of Antigua, but last of Stirling.

The Governor writes, 1 April 1813, that President Edward Byam is 74 and feeble.

There is an account of the Byams in the 'Gentleman's Magazine,' 1819 and 1848.

Edward S. Byam published two notices of his family, one in 1854, styled a 'Chronological Memoir of the Revs. H. J. and E. Byam,' 12mo., and in 1862 a second edition, 4to. For other references *vide* Marshall's 'Genealogical Guide.'

#### LOCAL ACTS.

No. 36. Private. An Act empowering and enabling Willoughby Byam for himself and his brother Edward to sell and dispose of a certain plantation at Willoughby Bay for the better paying and discharging his father's debts and legacies. Dated 8th Jan. 1676.

No. 226. An Act to empower John Tomlinson of the Island of Antigua, Esq., one of the Executors of Samuel Byam, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, and in case of the death of the said John Tomlinson, to empower the other acting Executors of the said Samuel Byam, or the survivors of them, or the Executors or Administrators of the survivor of them, to sell certain lands and tenements in Antigua, and the reversion of certain slaves being in Antigua which were belonging to the said Samuel Byam at his death, for and towards payment of the Debts of the said Samuel Byam.

No. 227. An Act for the sale of part of the real estate, late of Samuel Byam, Esq., deceased, situate in this Island, for and towards the payment of his Debts. Dated 31st May 1742.

No. 230. An Act for the sale of certain lands, tenements, and slaves in this Island, late of George Byam, merchant, deceased; and for placing out at interest the money arising by such sale in the Public Funds, or in Government Securities, or upon real securities in this Island. Dated 17th Jan. 1743.

No. 318. Private. An Act for vesting the plantation or estate, late of Samuel Byam, Esq., deceased, situate in the parish of St. George, in the Island of Antigua, with the live and dead stock thereunto belonging, in trustees, to be sold for the Payment of his Debts, and for laying out the

residue of the money, arising by such sale, in the purchase of land and hereditaments, in that part of Great Britain called England, to be settled to the uses of the will of the said Samuel Byam. Dated 23rd Oct. 1769.

#### FROM THE 'GENTLEMAN'S MAGAZINE.'

1735, Dec. Samuel Byam, merchant, to Miss Grace Warner, of Eltham, Kent.

1742, June. . . . Fouquear, Esq., of Charterhouse-square, to Mrs. Byam, a Widow Lady of a plentiful Estate.

1756, Jan. 20. Hon. William Byam, Esq., one of the Council of Antigua.

1757. Rev. Dr Byam of Antigua, in his passage from thence. (False intelligence, V.L.O.)

1783, Oct. 21. Ashton Warner Byam, esq., appointed attorney-general of Grenada.

1789. Ashton Warner Byam, esq., attorney-general of Grenada, Knighted.

Sir Ashton Warner Byam, Knt., of Peterhouse, Cambridge, and attorney-general of Grenada, admitted B.A.

1790, Dec. 25. At Jamaica, Sir Ashton Byam, attorney-general of that island. (Jamaica, error for Grenada, V. L. O.)

1791, April. At Clifton church, Hotwells, Bristol, Edw. Byam, esq., of Cedar-hill in the island of Antigua, to Miss Christiana Matilda Ryan of the city of Dublin. (P. 380.)

1795, Sept. At Antigua, in his 29<sup>th</sup> year, Edward Byam, esq., of Cedar-hill, a member of the assembly in that island.

1803, Feb. 22. In Manchester-street, the wife of the Rev. Samuel Byam, a daughter. (P. 281.)

1804, Aug. 5. At Weymouth, the wife of the Rev. Samuel Byam, a son. (P. 782.)

1805, Aug. 21. At Seaford, Sussex, W<sup>m</sup> Fowler, esq., of the 11<sup>th</sup> Lt. Dragoons, to Juliana, you. dau. of Wm. Byam, esq., of Antigua. (P. 773.)

1810, Jan 24. In Camden-street, Camden town, Mrs. Rebecca Byam, the lady of Edward Byam, esq., president of his Majesty's Council, Antigua. (P. 286.)

1810, May. Rev. Dr. Byam of University college, Oxford, chaplain in ordinary to His Majesty. (Preferment.) (P. 483.)

1817, Feb. 8. At Antigua, in his 77<sup>th</sup> year, Hon. Edward Byam, Judge of the Court of Vice-admiralty, President of his Majesty's Council, and a Brigadier-general in the West Indies. More than 50 years of his life were devoted to public duties . . . He is succeeded by the Hon. T. Norman (*sic*) Kerby. (P. 374, Part. I.)

1819, Aug. 11. At Gloucester-place, Portman-square, the wife of Edward S. Byam, esq., a son. (P. 367.)

1820, May 16. At Brussels, Augustus Baron Firks of Mittan, in Courland, to Cornelia, dau. of late Rev. Sam. Byam, D.D. (P. 635.)

1820, Dec. 29. The Hon. Miles John Stapleton, son of Lord Le Despencer, to Anne Byam, dau. of the Hon. T. Norbury Kerby, deceased, and grand-daughter of the Hon. Edward Byam, deceased, both late of the island of Antigua. (P. 634.)

1826, Sept. 16. Durham. At Eggleston Hall, aged 63, Wm. Hutchinson, esq., a Justice of the Peace, and formerly High Sheriff and Vice-Lieut. of the County. On the following morning, aged 52, Mary his wife, dau. of the late M. Byam, esq., of Antigua. (P. 379.)

1829, Feb. 2. At Dorchester, aged 93, Phillis, widow of James Frampton, esq., of Moreton. She was the sole daughter and heiress of Samuel Byam of Antigua, esq., and was married 1st, in Feb. 1758, to Charlton Wollaston, M.D., F.R.S., and uncle to Dr. Wollaston, recently deceased. She was left a widow in 1764, with one son, Charlton Byam



Wollaston, esq., afterwards a barrister in the Middle Temple, and a daughter, married to Evelyn Shirley, esq. She was married, secondly, to Mr. Frampton, and by that gentleman, who died in 1784, had a son, the present James Frampton, esq, of Morton, and a daughter. (See the Diary and Letters of Mary Frampton.) (P. 187.)

1834, Jan. 6. At Catisfield House, near Fareham, Hants, the lady of Lieut.-Col. E. Byam, a dau. (P. 220.)

1836, April 22. At the vicarage, Kew, M. Byam, esq., late of Byams, Antigua. (P. 676.)

1838, Nov. 26. At Kensington, aged 62, William Henry Byam, esq., a Post Captain, R.N. This officer was the only son of Lieut. Edward Byam, R.N., who perished in the Ville de Paris (grandson of the Hon. Edward Byam, Governor of Antigua), by a daughter of William Gunthorpe, esq., of Antigua. He was born in London Feb. 16 1776, etc., Lieut. R.N. 1795, Commander 1804, Post Captain 1811. He married Oct. 11, 1813, his first cousin, Alicia, daughter of the late Hon. Anthony Wyke, Judge of the Vice-Admiralty Court of Montserrat. (P. 318, 1839.)

1839, Nov. 10. At the Cape of Good Hope, aged 33, Capt. Adolphus E. Byam, E.I.C. Horse Art. Mil., Secretary to the Resident at Hyderabad, second son of the late Rev. Dr Byam (p. 333), *i.e.* Samuel Byam, D.D., rector of Wyke Regis, co. Dorset, and Chaplain to Geo. iii. (P. 435.)

1847, Jan. 20. At Warblington Lodge, the residence of her son, Col. Edward Byam, aged 78, Christiana Matilda Byam of Byam House, Brighton, widow of Edward Byam, esq., of Cedar Hill, Antigua. (P. 330.)

#### MATRICULATIONS, OXFORD UNIVERSITY.

Coll: Exon., June 10, 1597. Henricus Byam, Somerset. Ministri verbi Dei Filius, ætat 17.

Coll: Exon., Oct. 12, 1599. Joannes Biam, Somerset. Ministri, Filius, ætat 16.

Coll: Exon., Oct. 31, 1600. Edwardus Byam.

Coll: Reginæ 1729, Junii 18. Sam. Byam, æt. 17, Sam Filius de Insula, Antegoa, Arm. Fil.

Coll: Universitatis, 1788, Januarii 24, Samuel Byam, 18 Gulielmi de Milford Haven, com. Pem. Arm. Fil.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1704 . . . . . George s. of Coll. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam & Lydia his wife.  
1730 July 17 Mary the D. of George Byam & Henrietta his wife.  
1731 . . . . . 15 Elizabeth the D. of George Byam & Henrietta his wife.  
1733 April 10 Henriett Maria D. of George Byam & Henrietta his wife.  
1734 May 31 George s. of George Byam & Henrietta his wife.  
1735 Feb. 13 Sarah the D. of Mr Edward Byam and Lydia his wife.  
1740 Jan. 30 Edward the s. of the Rev. Mr Fran<sup>s</sup> Byam and Jane his wife. B. the 21<sup>st</sup> of December 1740.  
1741 Dec. 9 William the s. of the Rev. Mr Francis Byam and Jane his wife. B. 23<sup>d</sup> of November last.  
1744 June 9 Ashton Warner the s. of the Honble. & Rev. Mr Byam and Jane his wife, who was b. the 1<sup>st</sup> instant.  
1752 Jan. 27 Grace Johnson the D. of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Francis Byam and Jane his wife, b. the 1 day of January last.

- 1753 Dec. 24 Richard Scot the S. of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Francis Byam and Jane his wife, b. the 20<sup>th</sup> of Dec<sup>r</sup> 1753.  
1754 Sept. 15 Hester the D. of Doc<sup>r</sup> Henry Byam & Hester his wife.  
1768 Jan. 27 Lydia D. of Samuel Byam and Elizabeth his wife.  
1806 Nov. 19 George Watkins S. of Richard Byam and Frances his wife. B. the 7<sup>th</sup> October last.  
1806 April 6 Ashton Burke S. of Richard Byam and Elizabeth his wife. B. the 12<sup>th</sup> January last.  
1808 May 13 Mary Matilda D. of Richard Byam and Frances his wife. B. the 12<sup>th</sup> March last.  
1825 June 15 B. Aug. 29 1821, Martha Anne d. of William & Martha Byam, Cedar Hill, Esquire; & B. June 30, 1823, Edward Gamage S. of ditto.

##### *Married.*

- 1701 Oct. 30 W<sup>m</sup> Byam & Mary Sampson, widow.  
1703 . . . . . 22 Coll. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam & Lydia Martin.  
1710 Mar. 12 Edward Morgan & Sarah Byam.  
1730 Aug. 8 Thomas Sheppard and Eliz<sup>a</sup> Byam. L.  
1738 Jan. 2 Francis Byam & Jane Warner, by y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Charles Rose.  
1763 Jan. 13 Anthony Wyke to Ann Byam. L.  
1768 Mar. 3 Thomas Ottley to Grace Johnson Byam. L.  
1775 Nov. 2 Martin Byam to Elizabeth Warner, Widow. L.  
1804 May 24 Richard Byam, junior, to Elizabeth Burke, Spinster. L.  
1805 Dec. 18 Richard Byam to Frances Watkins, Spinster. L.

##### *Buried.*

- 1758 Jan. 10 Jane Byam.  
1761 Nov. 20 Samuel Byam.  
1771 Jan. 31 W<sup>m</sup> Byam, A Child.  
1790 Dec. 26 Sir Ashton Warner Byam, Attorney General of Grenada.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

##### *Married.*

- 1748 June 21 Joseph Lyons to Mary Byam.  
1776 Sep. 5 Archibald Dow & Martha Byam, Spinster.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1794 Feb. 8 Edward s. of Edward Byam & . . . . wife.  
1832 Mar. 18 Christina Elizabeth d. of William & Martha Byam, Cedar Hill, Member of Council.

##### *Buried.*

- 1749 Aug. 6 Lydia Byam.  
1774 June 26 William Byam.  
1837 Aug. 26 William Byam (Mercers' Creek), St Stephen's chapel at ease, 60.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

##### *Buried.*

- 1726 Nov. 25 Alice D. of y<sup>e</sup> Hon. Coll. William Byam. (Vol. 19, B. T. Leeward Islands.)  
1765 Dec. . . Will<sup>m</sup> Byam.

1817 May 26 William, Infant S. of William Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>,  
of Cedar Hill, on the Estate, by licence.  
Removed to Fitch's Church Yard.

*Married.*

1815 Feb. 8 William Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Martha Rogers,  
Spinster, at Cedar Hill. L.

*Baptized.*

1820 Oct. 15 Lydia D., b. . . . , & Edward S., b. . . . ,  
of the Honourable William Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>,  
and Martha his wife, at Cedar Hill.

1827 Mar. 25 Thomas Rogers S. of William, Martha  
Byam, Cedar Hill, Esquire.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Married.*

1734 Nov. 9 Edward Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Lydia Byam,  
Spinster.

1735 June 19 William Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Ann Gunthorpe,  
Spinster.

1738 Jan. 2 Francis Byam & Jane Warner.

1738 Mar. 12 Warner Tempest and Mary Byam.

1763 April 23 Samuel Elliot, Gentleman, & Alice Byam,  
Spinster.

1763 July 7 Edward Byam, Merchant, and Rebecca  
Blizard, Spinster.

1764 June 30 Samuel Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Elizabeth Shep-  
hard, Spinster.

1771 Jan. 8 Major William Dundas, of His Majesty's  
68 Regiment, and Mary Byam, Spinster.

1781 Aug. 7 Anthony Munton and Hester Byam,  
Spinster.

1784 June 10 The Honourable Thomas N. Kerby, Esq<sup>r</sup>,  
and Jane Byam, Spinster.

1837 Mar. 16 Francis Shand, Esq., Batch., & Lydia  
Byam, Sp<sup>r</sup>, of St Peter's. L. By Rob<sup>t</sup>  
Holberton, Rector of St John's.

*Buried.*

1734 Nov. 13 George Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

1735-6 . . . . 9 Henrietta Byam, infant.

1738 Jan. 14 Samuel Byam.

1741 Dec. 5 The Hon<sup>ble</sup> Governour Byam.

1745 May 30 Edward Byam.

1757 Dec. 13 Edward Byam, an Infant S. of the Rev<sup>d</sup>  
Henry Byam & Hester his wife.

1770 Feb. 19 Hester Byam, Widow of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Henry  
Byam, deceas'd.

1779 Nov. 7 George Byam, Esq.

1779 Dec. 4 Ann Byam.

1795 May 28 Edward Byam, Jun<sup>r</sup>, from Cedar Hill.

1814 Aug. 6 Samuel Byam, from Martin Byam's, in  
the Family Burying Ground in Fitch's  
Creek Church Yard.

1818 Aug. 18 Christiana D. of William Byam, Esq<sup>r</sup>, of  
Cedar Hill, & Martha his wife, 2½ years  
old.

1820 Nov. 29 Edward, Infant S. of The Honourable Wil-  
liam Byam, from Cedar-hill, in the  
Family Burying Place in Fitch's Church-  
yard.

*Baptized.*

1737 . . . . 26 Samuel ye S. of . . . . Byam & Grace . . . .

1749 May 14 Mary Gunthorpe D. of Henry & Hester  
Byam, b. 9 November 1748.

1757 . . . . . Edward the . . . . nry Byam and . . . . his  
wife. B. Aug<sup>t</sup> . . 1757.

1817 Mar. 11 William S. of William Byam & Martha his  
wife, 3 days' old.

LEE, CO. KENT.

*Married.*

1742 May 24 Wm. Fauquier, of St Sepulchre, Middx.,  
Esq., and Grace Byham, of Eltham,  
wid.

PETERSHAM, CO. SURREY.

*Buried.*

1836 April 27 Martin W<sup>m</sup> Byam, of Limehouse, age 52.

BATH ABBEY.

*Buried.*

1569 Aug. 20 Joane Abyam w. of Thomas Abiam.

#### LUCCOMBE CHURCH, CO. SOMERSET.

Mural monument ; above are the arms of Byam :—

Non procul hinc sub marmore congenito,  
sepultum jacet corpus Henrici Byam :  
ex antiquissimâ Byamorum Familiâ oriundi,  
Sacrosanctæ Theologiæ Doctoris insignissimi,  
hujus Ecclesiæ, & proximæ Selworthianæ  
Rectoris, Pastorisq; vigilantissimi,  
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exoniensis Canonici,  
Ecclesiæq; Wellensis Præbendarij,  
Serenissimæ Majestatis Caroli secundi Regis  
Capellani, et Concionatoris ordinarij :  
nec non Ejusdem, sæviante illâ Tyrannide,  
et semper execrandâ Phanaticorum Rebellione,  
Terra mariq; Comititis, Exulsiq; simul.  
Ex meliore luto ejus constructum corpus,  
post annos tandem octoginta et novem,  
Anno salutis millesimo sexcentesimo sexagesimo nono,  
morti non tam triumphanti, quam invitanti, placidè cessit ;  
Sed extat ad huc, viri hujus optimi,  
celebrius multo hoc, et ornatus monumentum ;  
non marmore perituro, sed Typis exeratum  
perpetuis, scripta scilicet, ejus planctus Divina :  
ubi animi vires, et summum ejus ingenij  
acumen, intueberis, simul et miraberis.  
Lugubrem hunc lapidem, Honoris et Reverentiæ indicem,  
posuit Filius ejus obsequentissimus, Franciscus Byam.  
Instauratum a nepotibus Mariâ & Ceciliâ Wood An'o D'ni  
1713. |  
Instauratum iterum A.D. 1862 ob Honoris et Reverentiæ  
causam, a quibusdam ejusdem nominis et perantiquæ  
Familæ : oriundis scilicet a fratre defuncti ;  
Edwardo, de Litter et Castle Lyons in Hiberniâ  
Rectore, Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Clonensis Cantore  
et Prebendario de Lismore.  
Ille Edwardus Byam sepultus erat apud Castle Lyons A.D.  
1639. |

On a stone in Luccombe chancel :—

“ Here lieth the Body of Henry Byam  
who died 30 June 1669 aged 89 years.”

A year under date of which he is mentioned at much  
length by Echard in his ‘History of England’ amongst  
the nine worthies or remarkable persons whose loss the  
country had that year to deplore or take notice of ; Queen  
Henrietta Maria, widow of Charles I., and the celebrated  
Mark, Duke of Albemarle, being likewise included in that  
number.



ST. GEORGE’S, FITCHES CREEK.

In the Chancel on the south wall on a black and white marble tablet :—

Crest :

IN MEMORY OF  
WILLIAM BYAM, M.A.,  
BARRISTER AT LAW,  
(SECOND SON OF THE HON. WILLIAM BYAM,  
PRESIDENT OF H.M. COUNCIL OF THIS ISLAND)  
WHO DIED OF YELLOW FEVER AT ST JOHNS,  
JUNE 30<sup>TH</sup> 1853, AGED 25 YEARS  
HE WAS A YOUNG MAN OF GREAT PROMISE;  
HE GRADUATED AT CAMBRIDGE,  
AS A MEMBER OF TRINITY COLLEGE,  
B.A. IN 1849—M.A. IN 1852,  
ENTERED AT THE INNER TEMPLE IN 1845,  
CALLED TO THE BAR IN 1850.  
HE HAD RETURNED FROM ENGLAND  
TO SETTLE IN THIS HIS NATIVE ISLAND,  
ONLY A FEW MONTHS BEFORE THE BREAKING OUT  
OF THE FATAL EPIDEMIC  
WHICH REMOVED HIM FROM A COMMUNITY  
THAT LAMENTED HIS EARLY LOSS  
THIS MONUMENT IS ERECTED  
BY HIS SURVIVING PARENTS,  
IN REMEMBRANCE OF THEIR MUCH LOVED SON,  
AND AS A TRIBUTE TO WORTH,  
DURING HIS SHORT BUT BRIGHT CAREER.  
OCCIDIT, OCCIDIT,  
SPES OMNIS ET FORTUNA NOSTRI NOMINIS.

Mural monument in Castle Lyons Church, Ireland, to the Rev. Edward Byam, Precentor of Cloyne, Prebendary of Lismore, Rector of Litter, etc., and Vicar of Castle Lyons. Ancestor of the Byam family of Antigua, including, A.D. MDCCCLXIV, the present Sir William Byam, Rev. Richard Burgh Byam, Lieut.-General Edward Byam, and Edward S. Byam, Esq.

Crest of Byam over helmet. Arms of Byam impaling . . . three eagles displayed two and one, a crescent for difference.

SACRED | TO THE MEMORY OF | THE REV<sup>D</sup> ED-  
WARD BYAM MA | OF MAGDALEN COLLEGE : OXFORD |  
SON OF THE REV<sup>D</sup> LAWRENCE BYAM, RECTOR OF | LUCCOMBE,  
SOMERSET.—AND BROTHER OF THE | CELEBRATED HENRY  
BYAM, D.D OF THE SAME PLACE. | HE MARRIED A.D. 1612

ELIZABETH, DAUGHTER OF THE | REV<sup>D</sup> ANTHONY EAGLES-  
FIELD, RECTOR OF WALTON, | AND PREBENDARY OF WELLS.  
| ON RESIGNING THE VICARAGE OF DULVERTON | IN HIS  
NATIVE COUNTY, SOMERSET. A.D. 1625 | HE BECAME VICAR  
OF CASTLE LYONS AND | PRECENTOR OF CLOYNE, | HE  
DIED AT KILWILLIN 6<sup>TH</sup> JUNE 1639, IN THE 55<sup>TH</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE, | AND WAS BURIED AT CASTLE LYONS. | HIS SONS  
LAWRENCE & WILLIAM WERE COMMANDERS OF | DISTINCTION  
IN THE SERVICE OF KING CHARLES THE 1<sup>ST</sup> | BUT MORE  
ESPECIALLY THE LATTER, WHO ROSE TO | GREAT EMINENCE  
& WAS GENERAL OF GUIANA | & GOVERNOR, FIRST OF  
SURINAM, & AFTERWARDS OF ANTIGUA, | WHERE HE DIED  
1670. | THIS TABLET WAS A.D 1864 RAISED TO THE MEMORY  
| OF A RESPECTED ANCESTOR | BY THE REV<sup>D</sup> RICHARD  
BURGH BYAM M.A. | A MEMBER OF THE COUNCIL OF  
ANTIGUA | VICAR OF KEW & PETERSHAM, IN THE COUNTY  
OF SURREY. |

IN ST. PETER’S CHURCH, PARHAM.

On a white marble slab on the north wall :—

IN MEMORY OF  
MARTHA, THE MUCH LOVED WIFE OF SIR WILLIAM BYAM  
KNIGHT, |  
OF CEDAR HILL IN THIS PARISH,—PRESIDENT OF ANTIGUA.  
SHE DIED MAY 8<sup>TH</sup> 1867, AT WESTWOOD, PARISH OF SOUTH-  
STONEHAM SOUTHAMPTON, |  
ÆTAT 78 YEARS, AND WAS BURIED IN THE ADJOINING  
CEMETERY. |  
ADMIRABLE IN THE RELATIONS OF LIFE AS A  
“DUTIFUL DAUGHTER”—“AFFECTIONATE SISTER”—  
“EXEMPLARY WIFE”—“FOND MOTHER”—|  
“KIND MISTRESS”—“FIRM FRIEND”—“AND FAITHFUL  
CHRISTIAN ” |

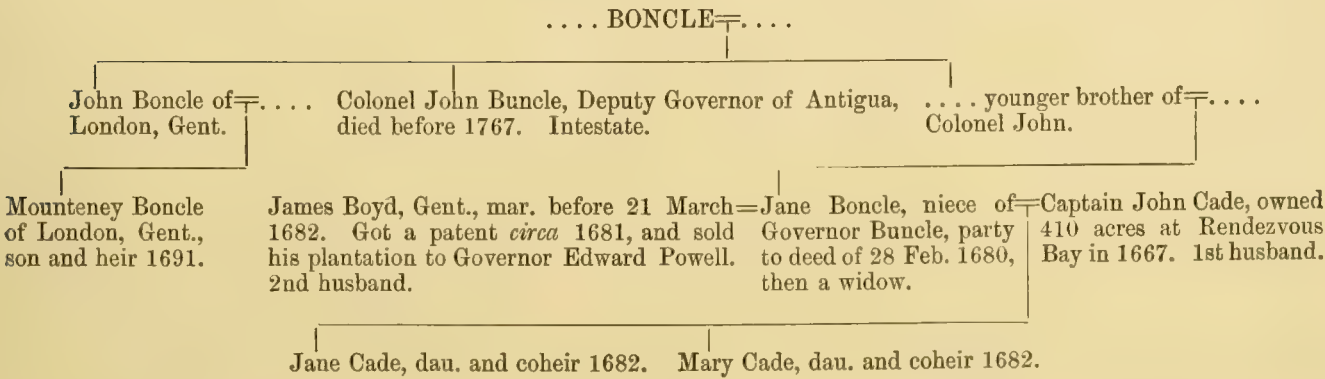
This Tablet is erected by the mourning Partner of her joys  
and sorrows, For a period of more than 52 Years,  
as a just tribute to her many virtues.

In the chancel of St. John’s Church, Oxford :—

“Willoughby, son of Col. William Byam, born in the  
Division of Old North Sound, in the Island of Antigua,  
died July the 6<sup>th</sup> 1714.  
Yeamans, his second son, died June 23<sup>rd</sup>.”

“Folly Byams” is in St. Paul’s Parish. In 1852 it  
contained 1931 acres, and was owned by Godschall Johnson.

Pedigree of Cade.







## Pedigree of Carlile.



ARMS.—*Argent, on a chevron between three choughs sable, three étoiles or.*

RICHARD CARLILE, *vide* 'Visitation of Somerset' 1531 and 1573. — Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of Christopher Conyers of Pinchingthorpe, co. York, by Alice, natural dau. of Richard Nevill, Earl of Warwick.

Thomas Carlile of Taunton 1573. — Anne, dau. of . . . Bushell of co. Somerset. Dr. John Bourne, D.D., Canon of Wells. Will dated 23 March 1621-2; proved 4 June 1622. (53 Savile.)

Thomas Carlile. — Francis Carlile of Mells, co. Somerset, Gent., died before 1 Feb. 1635. — Eleanor Bourne, mar. before 1621; living 1663, named in her son's will. John Bourne of Lincoln's Inn and Durleigh, co. Somerset. Will dated 21 Aug. 1651; proved 9 Aug. 1652. (70 Bowyer.) s.p.

Francis Carlile of Wemden and Durleigh, near Bridgwater, died 1664. Will proved at Taunton. — Christopher Carlile of New College, Oxford, matriculated 1 March 1632-3, æt. 17, B.A. 30 June 1637. Rev. John Carlile, Rector of Spaxton, co. Somerset, 1645-68; Prebendary of Comb in Wells 1661-7; matriculated 1 Dec. 1637, æt. 17; of Wadham College, Oxford; Executor to his brother Francis; died 7 June 1664.

Captain Francis Carlile of Antigua, merchant, born circa 1648; Member of Assembly 1676, æt. 38 in 1686; died 1702, then a Member of Council. — (?) Alice, dau. of General William Byam. John Carlile of Hart Hall, matriculated 6 April 1666, æt. 17. Will dated Aug. 1671; proved 26 April 1673. (43 Pye.) Left advowson of Spaxton to his brother Henry. — Henry Carlile of St. Alban Hall, matriculated 20 May 1675, æt. 19, B.A. 4 Feb. 1678-9, Rector of Brendon, co. Devon 1686-94, Rector of Spaxton 1709 till his death 1712.

Colonel Francis Carlile, Member of H.M. Council, æt. 23 in 1709; bur. at St. George's 27 Nov. 1734. Owned 500 acres in New North Sound, which he left to his son William. — Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Daniel Mackinen of Antigua, mar. at St. John's 28 April 1708; mar. 2ndly, July 1752, John Gray, Esq., of London and Jamaica. Elizabeth Carlile, living 1686. Henry Carlile of Exeter College, Oxon, matriculated 27 March 1723, æt. 18, B.A. Trinity 1726.

Francis Carlile, under 21 1718; died young. — Elizabeth Carlile, bapt. at St. John's 10 Nov. 1709. Mary Carlile, born 17 Oct. 1715; died 5 Aug. 1715, æt. 1 year and 10 months. M.I. at Watford, co. Herts. Edward Carlile, living 1719. William Carlile of Middle Temple, died bachelor. Will dated 1 Nov. 1724; proved 21 Feb. 1742-3. Devised his 500 acres to his mother. Alice Carlile, under 18 1718, mar. at St. John's, 8 July 1734 (1st wife), Ralph Payne, Esq., of St. Christopher's; she died before 1744; he died 1762.

Edward Carlile, bur. 10 Oct. 1779. — Lucy, widow of John Goodall, mar. 1 Sept. 1764. Will dated Aug. 1784. Jane Carlile. — Thomas Parke, R.N., of Gosport. Elizabeth Payne, only dau. Ralph Payne, Lord Lavington, of "Carliles," Antigua, born at Basseterre, St. George's, St. Kitts, 19 March 1739, only son. Sole heir to his grandmother, Mrs. Elizabeth Carlile.

Edward Carlile, infant, bur. 26 Jan. 1769, at St. John's. Samuel Carlile, bapt. 28 and bur. 30 June 1770 at St. John's. Lieut. Thomas Parke, R.N., heir to his aunt Lucy 1789.

William Carlile of the Middle Temple. Will dated 1 Nov. 1742; proved 21 Feb. 1742 by Rowland Fry and Samuel Martin, sen.; power reserved to William Mackinnen and John Tomlinson, sen. (P.C.C. Trenley.) To my cousin John Tomlinson, Junr, £500. To my good friend W<sup>m</sup> Ridlington of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, £300. To my brother-in-law Ralph Payne, £1000. To my uncles W<sup>m</sup> Mackinnen and John Tomlinson, Sr, & to Rowland Frye & Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Sr, Merchants in Mark Lane, £20 each, they to be Ex'ors. All my property in England, Antigua, & elsewhere to my dear mother Eliz. Carlile. No notice taken of my nephews & niece, the children of my sister Alice, on account of my father's will, but I wish my Mother to leave the estate to

my 1<sup>st</sup> nephew Ralph & his heirs, & then to my other nephew John Willet Payne, then to my niece. Witnessed by Sam. Frye, Jos. Wriglesworth, Step<sup>n</sup> Venn.

John Goodall of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 7 Dec. 1744; proved 31 Aug. 1748 by Lucy Goodall, the relict; power reserved to John Tomlinson and William Mackinnen. (243 Strahan.) I am entitled to £5000 in the hands of my trustees & guardians, Col. Peregrine, Tho. Hopson, & Edward Hopson, Esq<sup>res</sup>, of Weybridge, co. Surrey. I give £4000 of it to my wife Lucy, & £1000 to her sister Miss Eliz<sup>th</sup> Parke of Antigua. To John Tomlinson, Esq., & W<sup>m</sup> Mackinnen,

Esq., both of Antigua, any lands I may have in trust, to pay all rents to my wife & her sister for life, & at her death to any one she may by her will appoint. All residue to my said wife, she with John Tomlinson & W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Yeamans, Robert Lambert, William Yeamans, jun. Vera Copia Nathaniel Gilbert, Secretary.

*Codicil.* 7 Dec. 1744. If my Wife be with child £2000 to it. Witnessed by Edward Chester Bendall, Richard Lee.

Lucy Carlile of Antigua, widow. Will dated Aug. 1784. To my friend Ann Boudinott £50 c. To my friend Eliz. Sims of Antigua £50. To my friend Thos. Turner Wise £50. To my godchildren Dorothy, dau. of Thos. Turner Wise, Deborah, dau. of M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Crosier, late of Antigua, deceased, & David, son of M<sup>r</sup> David Grant, late of Antigua, deceased, £20 c. apiece. To my trusty companion Mary Burke £33 c. My slave Minah to be free. All residue to Elias Ferris & Isaac Eccleston of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, on Trust to sell & the proceeds to Thos. Parke, Lieut. R.N., son of Thos. Parke, late of Gosport, who was also in his Majesty's service, & Jane Overton, late Jane Carlile, sister of my late husband Edw<sup>d</sup> Carlile. Trustees Ex'ors. Before Edward Byam, Esq., President of H.M. Council, was sworn Thos. Turner Wise of Antigua, barrister, nephew of Mrs. Ann Boudinot, 19 Nov. 1789. Recorded 21 Nov. 1789.

John Bourne, D.D., Canon Residentiary of Wells. Will dated 23 March 1621-2; proved 4 June 1622. (53 Savile.) My dau. Eleanor Carliel, etc. ('Somersetshire Wills,' vol. 5, p. 77.)

John Bourne of Durleigh, Somerset. Will dated 21 Aug. 1651; proved 9 Aug. 1652 by Francis Carliel, etc. (70 Bowyer.) My cousins Fra. Carliel & X<sup>p</sup>her John Carliel. My sister Carliel. (*Ibid.*)

Francis Carleil was a witness to the will of Eliz. Bourne of Gothelney, Somerset, widow, dated 12 June 1660. (163 Nabbs.) (*Ibid.*, p. 79.)

(43 Pye.) Nuncupative will of John Carlile of Spaxton, co. Somerset, who died in Aug. 1671, and left the advowson of Spaxton to his brother Henry Carlile. Adm'on 26 April 1673.

Close Roll, 18 Geo. II., Part 13, Nos. 9 and 10.

Indenture made 11th Oct. 1744 between Elizabeth Carlile of the parish of West Drayton, Middlesex, widow, of the one part, and Ralph Willet of Gray's Inn, Esq., and Samuel Martin of the Inner Temple, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. Elizabeth Carlile has bargained and sold, etc., to Ralph Willet and Samuel Martin all that plantation in the parish of New North Sound, Antigua, containing 500 acres, as the same was occupied, etc., by Francis Carlile, Esq., deceased, her husband, and by him devised to William Carlile his son, and his heirs, and by William to Elizabeth and her heirs . . . and all messuages and negros or other slaves, cattle, and horses, etc., etc., and all other hereditaments of Elizabeth Carlile in Antigua and all reversions, etc., etc., for one whole year at the rent of a peppercorn if lawfully demanded . . . to such uses as in an Indenture bearing date the next day after this shall declare . . . Benjamin Cooke, Princes Street, James Barnett, witnesses.

No. 9.

Indenture made 12th Oct. 1744 between the above. Whereas Elizabeth Carlile now is seized to her and her heirs of the plantation, etc., etc., hereinafter particularly mentioned, and being desirous to settle the same after her decease upon Ralph Payne, her grandson and heir apparent (son of Alice Payne her daughter, deceased, by Ralph Payne

of St. Kitts, Esq.), and the heirs of his body in order to make some certain provision for Ralph Payne the son for his advancement in the world after her death and to limit the remainder of the premises, etc., etc., and also to reserve to herself and Ralph Payne the father such power as is hereinafter mentioned . . . Elizabeth Carlile has agreed to convey and assign all the said premises to Ralph Willet and Samuel Martin and their heirs to the several uses, etc., hereinafter mentioned . . . and this Indenture witnesseth that in pursuance of the agreement and in consideration of the natural love and affection which she has for her grandson and for his more certain provision and advancement in the world in case of her death and in consideration of 5s. and for divers other good causes Elizabeth Carlile has granted, bargained, etc., etc., all that plantation containing 500 acres (as above) . . . to have and to hold . . . to the use of Elizabeth Carlile and her assigns for life, and at her death to the use of Ralph Payne the son and the heirs of his body, whom failing, to John Willet Payne (second son of Ralph the father), etc., etc., whom failing, to Elizabeth Payne (only daughter of Ralph the father), etc., etc., whom failing, to Ralph Payne the father for life, and at his death to the right heirs of Elizabeth Carlile for ever . . . and Elizabeth Carlile may at any time charge the plantation with the payment of any sum or sums whatsoever for the benefit of any one or more of the children of her said daughter Alice Payne, deceased, by Ralph Payne . . . and may lease, etc., etc.

Close Roll, 26 Geo. II., Part 19, Nos. 6 and 7.

Indenture made the 28th Sept. 1752 between John Gray of Southampton Street, St. Paul's, Covent Garden, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife (late Elizabeth Carlisle, widow), of the one part, and George Barclay, of the parish of St. Clement, Eastcheap, merchant, of the other, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . and for diverse other good causes and considerations . . . John Gray and Elizabeth his wife grant and to farm lett to George Barclay all that plantation in the division of New North Sound, Antigua, containing about 500 acres, as such was occupied and possessed by Francis Carlisle, Esq., deceased, the former husband of Elizabeth Gray, and by him devised to William Carlisle his son, and his heirs, and by William Carlisle to Elizabeth Gray, and her heirs . . . and all messuages, etc., negros and other slaves . . . cattle, horses, and stock whatsoever . . . and all other plantations, etc., of either of them in Antigua . . . for 99 years, if Elizabeth Gray should so long live, yielding and paying at Christmas, yearly, one ear of Indian corn . . . in trust, nevertheless, to the only use, benefit, and behoof of John Gray and Elizabeth and their assigns, and to no other use . . . and John Gray and Elizabeth his wife constitute Stephen Blizard, William Mackinson, and James Brebner, Esquires, and Dr. William Millar, all of Antigua, their Attorneys. Andrew Reid, Fras. Eyre, witnesses.

No. 6.

Indenture made the 28th Sept. 1752 between the above.  
(A mere counterpart.)

Close Roll, 26 Geo. II., Part 9, Nos. 7 and 8.

Indenture made the 29th Sept. 1752 between John Gray of Southampton Street, St. Paul's, Covent Garden, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife (late Elizabeth Carlisle, widow), of the one part, and Alexander Grant of the parish of St. Catharine Cree Church, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . John Gray and Elizabeth his wife grant, etc., to Alexander Grant all that plantation in the parish of New North Sound, Antigua, containing about 500 acres . . . as possessed and enjoyed by Francis Carlisle, Esq., deceased (former husband of Elizabeth Gray),



and by him devised to William Carlisle his son, and his heirs, and by William Carlisle to Elizabeth his mother, and her heirs . . . for one whole year . . . Fras. Eyre, Robert Gwyn, witnesses.

## No. 7.

Indenture made the 30th Sept. 1752, between the above, witnesseth that in consideration of a marriage had between John Gray and Elizabeth . . . and of the settlement and provision made for Elizabeth by John Gray . . . and for settling and assuring the said plantation, etc., and in consideration of 5s. . . . and for divers other good causes . . . John Gray and Elizabeth his wife grant, etc., to Alexander Grant all that plantation (as in No. 8) to the use of John Gray and Elizabeth for life, and from the death of either to the use of the survivor for life . . . and John Gray and Elizabeth appoint Stephen Blizard, William Mackinen, and James Brebner, Esquires, and Dr. William Millar, all of Antigua, their Attorneys.

Nos. 5 and 6, mere counterparts, even as to dates.

## Close Roll, 26 Geo. II., Part 5, No. 1.

Articles of Agreement indented, made, and concluded the 26th Nov. 1752 between John Gray of Southampton Street, in the parish of St. Paul, Covent Garden, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife (who was lately widow of Francis Carlisle, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Ralph Payne, Esq., late of St. Kitts, but at present resident in Southampton Street, as well in behalf of himself as on behalf of Ralph Payne the younger (his only son by Alice his late wife deceased), and of Elizabeth Payne (his only daughter by the said Alice) of the other part. Whereas a marriage hath been lately had and solemnised between John Gray and Elizabeth . . . and whereas by Indentures made the 29th and 30th Sept. now last past between the said John Gray and Elizabeth as therein described of the one part, and Alexander Grant of St. Catharine Cree Church, Esq., of the other part, for the several considerations mentioned, John Gray and Elizabeth his wife did grant, etc., to Alexander Grant all that plantation in the parish of New North Sound in Antigua, containing 500 acres . . . as occupied and enjoyed by Francis Carlisle, deceased, the former husband of Elizabeth, and by him devised to William Carlisle his son, and by William Carlisle to his mother . . . and all the slaves, etc., etc., to the use of John Gray and Elizabeth his wife for life, and to the survivor and the heirs and assigns of the survivor . . . and to no other use . . . and John Gray and Elizabeth his wife did constitute certain persons to be their attorneys . . . and whereas John Gray and Elizabeth his wife on the 30th Sept. now last past came before Sir Thomas Burnett, a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas . . . and acknowledged the said Indentures . . . and on the 21st Oct. they were acknowledged before Robert Alsop, Lord Mayor of London, on the oath of one of the witnesses . . . and the said Indentures have been sent over to Antigua to be acknowledged . . . and whereas Ralph Payne the father heretofore intermarried with Alice, who was daughter of Francis Carlisle and of Elizabeth, now Elizabeth Gray, which said Alice is since dead, and Ralph Payne has issue by her now living Ralph Payne the younger, his only son, and Elizabeth Payne, his only daughter, who are the only descendants, from Francis Carlisle and Elizabeth, now living, and whereas Ralph Payne the father having been acquainted with the Indentures so made, on behalf of himself and his children, expressed great concern that by the tenor of the said Indentures it might so happen, more especially in case John Gray should survive Elizabeth, that no provision might be made out of the plantation for the said children, although the only descendants now living of Francis Carlisle, whose estate the said plantation formerly

was, and earnestly requested that a settlement might be effectually fixed and secured for the interest and benefit of himself and his children; upon serious and full consideration whereof and all the circumstances the parties have at his request and in order to prevent all manner of future claims, contests, and suits, and to preserve peace in the family, deliberately come to the following agreements . . . Now these Articles witness that it is hereby mutually and reciprocally covenanted and agreed between John Gray and Elizabeth for themselves and their heirs . . . and Ralph Payne for himself and his heirs . . . that is to say, that Ralph Payne the father and Ralph Payne the younger and Elizabeth or some or one of them shall within eight calendar months, but not at any time after, petition the Legislature of Antigua in due and proper manner in order to obtain an Act of the Governor, Council, and Assembly of Antigua to confirm this present agreement and every article therein, and effectually to settle and assure the estate and premises comprised in it, in such way as is hereafter mentioned . . . and that such petition shall be presented in the names of all of them . . . and for obtaining the said Act one part of these Articles duly executed or acknowledged by John Gray and Elizabeth shall be exhibited to the Legislature to testify their consent . . . and that the said Act . . . if it shall obtain the Royal approbation . . . within thirty calendar months and not otherwise . . . shall enact upon the prayer of Ralph Payne and the others that all the lands, etc., etc., shall be settled, held, descend, and for ever after be enjoyed as hereinafter mentioned, and not in any other manner whatsoever . . . and that Payne and all persons claiming, etc., shall use every means in their power to procure the said Act . . . and if obtained . . . they shall forthwith thereafter deliver such Act . . . together with the Royal Order in Council under the seal of the Privy Council . . . to John Gray and Elizabeth or the survivor, or to the heirs or assigns of the survivor . . . and that such Act so to be applied for . . . if the Legislature shall think proper to pass it . . . shall enact that all and singular the plantations, negroes, and other slaves, and all things comprised in the before recited Indentures shall be for ever hereafter clearly and absolutely vested in Alexander Grant and his heirs, freed from all former and other estates, in trust, as follows, to the use of John Gray and Elizabeth his wife for their joint lives, and with full power to commit waste of what nature and kind soever (the wilful firing of growing canes by the express orders of John Gray or Elizabeth only excepted), and immediately after the decease of either to the use of the survivor, with full power, etc., etc., and immediately after the decease of both to the use and behoof of Stephen Blizard, William Mackinen, and James Brebner, all of Antigua, Esquires, for 500 years in trust as hereinafter mentioned . . . and subject thereto to the use of Ralph Payne the son and his assigns for life, in trust to Alexander Grant to support the contingent remainders to the first son of Ralph Payne and his heirs male, and for default to other sons of Ralph Payne, etc., etc., and for default to daughters of Ralph Payne the son as tenants in common, and to their respective heirs . . . and for default to Elizabeth Payne and her assigns for life in trust to Alexander Grant to preserve the contingent remainders to her first and other sons and their heirs male, and for default to her daughters as tenants in common, etc., etc., and for default to Ralph Payne the father and his assigns for life, and immediately after his death to the use and behoof of John Gray and Elizabeth and the heirs, etc., of the survivor for ever . . . and the trust of 500 years is so limited in case any loss, casualty, damages, etc., should happen to any part of the plantation, slaves, etc., during the lives of John Gray and Elizabeth or the survivor, by any rout, riot, insurrection, or tumult of the negroes or others in Antigua, by any public enemies of the Crown, by any pirates or others



who may land upon or otherwise invade or plunder the Island, or by reason of any horricane, tempest, storm, lightning, earthquake, airquake, or by inundacon' or fire, such fire not happening by the wilful default of John Gray or Elizabeth . . . or by sickness, distemper, or mortality among the slaves, cattle, or beasts . . . to raise in the first place from the rents or by sale or mortgage . . . after the decease of John Gray and Elizabeth what is necessary to repair the losses, etc., etc., and in further trust to raise a sum, not less than £4000, and not exceeding £8000, for the portion of Elizabeth Payne in case she shall marry, and such marriage shall happen in Europe with the consent of John Gray and Elizabeth if living, or after their decease with the consent and approval of Ralph Payne her father, Ralph Willett of Shooter's Hill, Kent, Esq., and James George Douglas of London, merchant, or of such as shall then be in Europe, and if in the West Indies, with the consent of her father only, if living, and if dead of John Gray or Elizabeth . . . or of Ralph Willett and James George Douglas . . . to be paid on her marriage, if after the death of John Gray and Elizabeth, but if otherwise, within six months after the death of the survivor . . . and interest at 5 per cent. . . . the portion to be considered a vested interest upon her marriage . . . and if she dies unmarried or marries without consent . . . the portion to sink into the estate . . . and whereas if Elizabeth Payne should marry in the life of John Gray and Elizabeth yet she will not be entitled to the portion . . . John Gray and Elizabeth his wife agree that if the Act is obtained . . . Elizabeth Payne shall receive for the residue of the life of John Gray, after the decease of Elizabeth . . . £120 sterling a year . . . and John Gray and Elizabeth his wife and Ralph Payne the father constitute Stephen Blizard, William Mackinen, James Brebner, and Dr. William Millar their Attorneys . . . Ferd. John Paris, Fra<sup>s</sup> Eyre, Robert Gwyn, witnesses.

1670, Sept. 22. Francis Carlile of Antigua, merchant, leases to George Torney of Antigua, planter, 100 acres at New North Sound.

Francis Carlile, 50 feet by 80 feet St. John's Town, by Governor Warner, 28 June 1673; surveyed 20 Feb. 1673.

Mr. Francis Carlile, 40 feet by 50 feet, Bridge Town, by Governor Williams, 28 Sept. 1675; surveyed 8 Oct. 1675.

Mr. Francis Carlile, 100 acres, St. John's Division, by Governor Williams, 20 Dec. 1675; surveyed 4 Jan. 1675.

Mr. Francis Carlile, 50 feet by 80 feet, St. John's Town, by Governor Williams, 30 April 1676; surveyed 6 April 1676.

Mr. Francis Carlile, 50 acres, by Governor Warner, 27 March 1677; surveyed July 1677.

1678, March 18, Major William Barnes for 2560 lbs. sells to Captain Francis Carlile 150 acres bought of Winthrop, called "Stotes Land." Deed of partnership follows.

1679, April 3. Captain Samuel Jones sells 63 acres at New North Sound to Major William Barnes and Captain Francis Carlile.

1679, Oct. 22. Dorothy Clarke, widow, of St. Christopher's, sells to Francis Carlile, merchant, her 96 acres called "Fryers Hill" in Popeshead Division.

Captain Francis Carlile, 150 acres, granted 4 March 1680 by Sir W. Stapleton.

1688, Sept. 12. Captain Francis Carlile, 20 acres surveyed.

Colonel Francis Carlile, Esq., 18 acres granted 20 March 1688 by Sir N. Johnson.

In a letter written in 1702 the death of Francis Carlile is announced. (Vol. 7, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

In a deposition of Francis Carlile in 1709 his age is 23. (Vol. 13, *ibid.*)

1711, July 2. Francis Carlile, Gent., possesses a plantation in New North Sound of 300 acres, bounded E. with

Henry Lyons and Edward Byam; S. with John Painter, Jer. Neal, and John Sampson; W. with Cassada Garden, late Jonas Langford's, deceased; N. with John Barnes; also 50 acres bounded E. with lands late of John Yeamans and Thomas Gravenor; S. with Arthur Williams; W. with John Elliott, Henry Elliott, and Richard Todman; N. with Richard Todman and William Hamilton. Patent granted.

Francis Carlile of Antigua, Gent., forwards a memorial to their Lordships in which he prays that he may have the seat in the Council now vacant by the death of Colonel William Thomas. Endorsed "Received 3 Oct. 1718." (Vol. 15, B. T., Leeward Islands.)

Edward Byam of London, merchant, petitions for Francis Carlile to be of the Council of Antigua *vice* Colonel Thomas Morris deceased; received 21 Feb. 1727-8.

1752, July. John Gray of Southampton Street, Esq., of £6000 per annum in Jamaica; to Mrs. Carlisle of Woodford Bridge of £2000 per annum in Antigua, and £20,000 in money. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

1709	Nov. 10	Elizabeth Carlile the dau. of Mr Francis Carlile & Eliz. his wife.
1736	June 13	Ambrose the s. of Ambrose Carlile and Rebecca his wife.
1742	July 11	William the s. of Arthur Carlile & Mary his wife.
1766	Jan. 13	. . . . the . . . . Edward Carlile and Ruthy his wife.
1770	June 28	Samuel the S. of Edward Carlile and Lucy his wife.
1806	Oct. 17	Rachael D. of John Carlile and Mary Ann his wife. B. the 12th August last.
1814	Aug. 2	Sarah D. of John Carlile and Mary his wife. B. the 26th ultimo.
1815	July 26	George Diamond S. of John Carlile and Ann his wife. B. 16th June last.

##### *Buried.*

1714	Sept. 19	John Carlile.
1769	Jan. 26	Edward Carlile, an Inft.
1769	Aug. 22	John Carlile. P.
1770	June 30	Samuel Carlile, a Child.
1779	Oct. 10	Edward Carlile.
1800	Jan. 27	Benjamin Carlisle.

##### *Married.*

1708	April 28	Francis Carlile & Elliz. Mackinen. L.
1733	June 14	Ambrose Carlill and Marianne Rebecka Collins.
1734	July 8	Ralph Paine, Esq <sup>r</sup> , and Alice Carlile.
1740	July 28	Arthur Carlile and Mary Nelson. B.
1764	Sept. 1	Edward Carlile to Lucy Goodall. L.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

##### *Buried.*

1734	Nov. 27	The Hon <sup>ble</sup> Francis Carlile, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
------	---------	--

In Watford Church, co. Herts, near the north door:—

HERE LYETH THE BODY OF MARY CARLILE (DAUGHTER OF FRANCIS & ELIZABETH CARLILE OF Y<sup>E</sup> ISLAND OF ANTIGVA) WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE THE 5<sup>TH</sup> OF AVGVST 1717 AGED A YEAR AND TEN MONTHS.

"Carliles" is in St. George's parish. In 1852 it contained 388 acres, and was owned by K. B. Osborn, M.D.



## Family of Carpenter.

Henry Carpenter of Nevis, Gent. Will dated 19 Nov. 1703; proved 27 Nov. 1704 by William Gerish. (227 Ash.) To the p'sh of St Paul's, Charles Town, £200 st. for books of divinity and history for the public use, also £14 c. for an anniversary sermon on 14 Jan. My friend Mr Jos. Martyn of London £50. To my gods. Lucius Levermore £1000 st. at 21, he to go to the University. My goddau. Edaye Smith £200 st. My cousin John Carpenter of Farncombe, co. Surrey, if liv., £500 st. To each of my relations in the West Indies £20. All residue to my kinsman W<sup>m</sup> Gerish of Mountsarat, & sole Ex'or. Witnessed by Philip Browne, Jas. Milliken, Jn<sup>o</sup> Huffam, Mich. Nowell.

*Codicil.* 2 Nov. 1703. To M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Levermore, Sen<sup>r</sup>, £100 c. To Phineas Andrews my horse. M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Levermore, Jun<sup>r</sup>, £20.

William Carpenter, Captain in the Earl of Inchiquin's Regiment of Foot. Will dated at Tarragona in Catalonia, Spain, 1 June 1710; proved 13 Nov. 1711 by Charles Pinfold, D<sup>r</sup> of Laws, power reserved to the Hon. Lt Gen<sup>l</sup> Geo. Carpenter, Major W<sup>m</sup> Pinfold, & Cap<sup>t</sup> Samson Archer. (230 Young.)  $\frac{1}{2}$  my estate to my sister Marg<sup>t</sup> Carpenter &  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my sister Eliza Carpenter. My dear Mother. The Hon. Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Carpenter, Major W<sup>m</sup> Pinfold, D<sup>r</sup> Chas. Pinfold, & Cap<sup>t</sup> Samson Archer, Ex'ors.

On 13 Nov. 1711 appeared Kath. Carpenter, widow, stating that she had received 2 letters, dated 10 June 1710, from Lt Gen<sup>l</sup> Geo. Carpenter, & that testator's 2 sisters were her daus. Mrs. Marg<sup>t</sup> Patterson, wife of Chas. Patterson, Esq., and Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter. On 9 Nov. 1711 appeared Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter of St Edmund the King, Merch<sup>t</sup>, who stated that he was brother of Lt Gen<sup>l</sup> Geo. Carpenter, now in Spain, and swore to the 2 letters sent to M<sup>rs</sup> Carpenter at her house in Westm<sup>r</sup>. He had also received letters from his brother, wherein he stated that he had sent to his cousins (*i.e.* M<sup>rs</sup> Carpenter's 2 daus.). On 13 Nov. 1711 appeared Chas. Pinfold, D<sup>r</sup> of Laws, and stated that he had received a letter from his brother Maj<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Pinfold, of Brigadier Gen<sup>l</sup> Humphry Gore's Reg<sup>t</sup> of Foot, saying that testator died at Tarragona on Monday 22 May (O.S.) 1710.

Isaac Beardsley, citizen and dyer, of London. Will dated 29 March 1711; proved 24 April 1711. (75 Young.) £5 to each bro. & sist. To the child my wife now goes with £500. All residue to my wife Susannah Beardsley, & Ex'trix. Witnessed by Hester Grevill, Anne Saunders, Ben. Eaton.

Nathaniel Carpenter, citizen and draper, of London. Will dated 30 July 1713; proved 6 March 1715 by Nathaniel Carpenter the son. (46 Fox.) If my Wife release all claim to dower I give her an Exchequer annuity of £150 which will run for 99 years from 1704, & which I purchased of John Vernon of St. Jas., Westminster, Esq., and after her death I give the same to my s. Nath. Carpenter. Having already paid the portions of my daus. Mary, Wife of Peter Drybutter, & Sarah, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Beardsly, I give them but £10 each for mourning. All residue to my s. Nath., & sole Ex'or. Witnessed by Geo. North, Tho. Winchurst, W<sup>m</sup> Cock.

On 16 Aug. 1739 adm'on of estate left unadm. by Nath. Carpenter the son, now also dec<sup>d</sup>, so far relating to £550 which was due to Nath. Carpenter, Sen<sup>r</sup>, from Edw. Gillard of St X'phers, dec<sup>d</sup>, & by the s<sup>d</sup> Nath. Carpenter, Jun., assigned to Hester Thornbery of London, Spr., by deed poll of 12 Oct. 1721, is now granted to Tho. Thornbery of St. Gregory's, London, Esq.

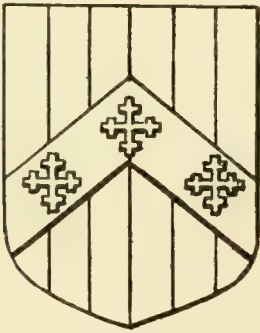
Warncomb Carpenter, late of Brockhampton in Astley, co. Worcester, Gent., now of Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex. Will dated 11 Feb. 1723; proved 7 Nov. 1726 by George, Lord Carpenter, the brother, and Isaac Garnier. (223 Plymouth.) To be buried at Astley between my late mother & wife. £500 to the trustees of my son's marriage settlement. To my dau. Eleanor Baylys £500. To my loving bro. Geo., Lord Carpenter, & to my bro. in law Isaac Garnier, £500 on trust for my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Sanderson & her children. To my son Warncomb Carpenter £50. To my son in law Edw<sup>d</sup> Sanderson £50. To my dau. Eleanor Baylis £50. To John Jervis, my late wife's bro. in law, 40s. a year. To the poor of Astley £5, with the advice of Sir Tho. Cooks Winford, Bart. To Tho. Ricketts & his wife £10. To Geo. Carpenter, Sen<sup>r</sup>, clerk of Astley, a guinea. All residue to my loving brother Geo., Lord Carpenter, & Isaac Garnier, for my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Sanderson, they to be Ex'ors, & I give them & Lady Carpenter & my sister Garnier a guinea apiece. Witnessed by John Ferrers, Sam. Smithin, Stephen Wellden.

Richard Beardsley, citizen and founder, of London, residing at Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex. Will dated 1 Aug. 1730; proved 2 March 1731 by Sarah Beardsley, widow. (63 Lane.) I have settled my lands in Alvecoate, Stutington, & Pooley, co. Warwick, & Merivale, co. Leicester, on my Wife Sarah for life, remainder to my s. Rich<sup>d</sup> Beardsley. My brothers & sisters 5 guineas each. Neph. Tho. Beardsley, s. of my brother Job. Beardsley. Wife sole Ex'trix.

George, Lord Carpenter. Will dated 31 Dec. 1731; proved 7 Feb. 1731 by George, Baron Carpenter of Killaghy. (36 Bedford.) To Rob<sup>t</sup> Carpenter, Cap<sup>t</sup> of Dragoons, now on half pay, £1000. To M<sup>r</sup> Geo. Freeman, a landwaiter in the port of London, £1000. To my bro. & sister Garnier rings & £10. To my friend Lt Gen<sup>l</sup> Geo. Wade a ring, as likewise to all my bro. Garnier's daus. & their husbands, my nephew Tho. Garnier, my nieces Mary Drybutter, Sarah Beardsly, & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Sanderson, & to M<sup>r</sup> Henry Procter. To my niece Mary Drybutter £50. To each servant £5. To be buried at Ouselbury church near my wife. £20 for funeral. £20 to the poor of Ouselbury. All residue to my son Geo., he to be sole Ex'or. Witnessed by Henry Procter, Maurice Shipton, Hungerford Barton.

1732. Alice, Lady Carpenter of Killaghy. On 17 Aug. adm'on to George, Lord Carpenter of Killaghy, in Ireland, the son.

Pedigree of Carpenter.



ARMS.—*Paly of six argent and gules, on a chevron azure three cross-crosslets or.*

WARNCOMB CARPENTER—Eleanor, dau. of William Taylor of Withington, co. Hereford, and relict of John Hill; of co. Hereford. bur. at Astley before 1723.

Warncomb Carpenter—Joane South- of Astley, co. Wor- all, mar. at cester, bur. there 26 Astley 2 May Oct. 1726. Will dated 1682; bur. 11 Feb. 1723; proved there 19 Oct. 7 Nov. 1726. (223 1714. Plymouth.)	Nathaniel Car- penter of St. Edmund's, Lombard Street. See PEDIGREE A.	Lieut.-General George, Lord Carpenter, of—Lady Alice, dau. of Killaghy in Ireland, youngest son, born 10 William, 1st Viscount Feb. 1657 at Pitcher's Ocul, co. Hereford; Charlemont, and relict page to the Earl of Montague at age of 14; of James Margetson, entered army circa 1673; created Baron mar. 23 Jan. 1693-4 at Carpenter 29 May 1719; died 10 Feb. 1731, St. Edmund the King, æt. 74. M.I. at Ouselbury, co. Hants. then æt. 33; died at Will dated 31 Dec. 1731; proved 17 Feb. Bath 7 Oct. 1731; following. (36 Bedford.) bur. at Ouselbury.
--	---	---

Warncomb Car—Martha penter, bapt. at . . . . Astley 27 Dec. 1684.	Elizabeth Carpen— ter, bapt. 15 May 1683 at Astley; living 1736.	Edward San- derson of An- tigua. Will dated 1736.	Eleanor Carpenter, bapt. 10 Oct. 1687 at Astley; mar. Mathew Bayliss.	George, 2nd Baron Carpenter, Lieut.- Colonel 1st Regiment Horse Guards, died 12 July 1749. Title became extinct with his grandson.
--	---	--	--	---

Warncomb Carpenter, bapt. 5 Feb. 1716 at Astley.	Martha Carpenter, bapt. 22 March 1720 at Astley.	Elizabeth Carpenter, bapt. 15 March 1722 at Astley.	Bowater Sanderson.	Eleanor Sanderson.
---	---	--	-----------------------	-----------------------

PEDIGREE A.

Mary . . . . bur. 23 Dec. 1681—NATHANIEL CARPENTER of St. Edmund the King, Lombard Street,—Sarah . . . .  
at St. Edmund. 1st wife. citizen and draper, bur. there 16 Feb. 1715-16. Will dated 30 July 1713; 2nd wife.  
proved 6 March 1715. (46 Fox.)

Ann Carpen- ter, bapt. 31 March 1679, and bur. 11 Jan. 1679-80. — James Car- penter, bapt. 19 Sept. 1680; bur. 19 June 1685.	Nathaniel Car- penter, bapt. 11 June 1686; sole heir to his father 1713; in 1715 Agent for Antigua; died at Beau- mont Hall, co. Herts. Adm'on April 1739.	Elizabeth Thorn- bury, died be- fore her husband.	John Carpenter, bapt. 20 Sept. 1691; bur. 3 Oct. 1694. — Sarah Carpenter, bapt. 28 Aug. 1687; mar., 26 Dec. 1710, Rich- ard Beadesley of London, citizen and founder; he was bur. 3 Feb. 1731-2; she was bur. 23 May 1749. His will dated 1 Aug. 1730; proved 2 March 1731 (63 Lane); hers 25 Feb. 1748; proved 1 June 1749 (171 Lisle).	Mary Carpenter, mar. Peter Drybutter, and had issue. Her will dated 1 April 1747; proved 4 June 1749. (178 Lisle.) — Urania Carpenter, bapt. 4 Sept. 1688; bur. 3 May 1693. — Agnes Carpenter, bapt. 16 Aug. and bur. 24 Nov. 1689.	Eleanor Carpenter, bapt. 3 Aug. 1690; bur. 2 Oct. 1692. — Katherine Carpen- ter, bapt. 5 Nov. 1693; bur. 26 Nov. 1694. — Ann Carpenter, bapt. 11 May 1697.
--	--	--	--	--	---

Nathaniel Carpenter,—Eleanor Sanderson, 2nd bapt. 24 March 1717-18; living 1748. cousin to her husband.	Elizabeth Carpenter, died before 1748; bur. at Stoke Newington.	Sarah Carpen- ter, living 1748.	Mary Carpen- ter, bur. 7 June 1721.	Sarah Carpenter, bur. 4 Feb. 1727-8.
--	---	------------------------------------	---	--



Eleanor Carpenter, mar. 25 May 1697. 1st wife.	= Isaac Garnier, Apothecary- General to the Army. Will dated 5 and proved 11 March 1735. (56 Derby.)	Thomas Hill, Lieut.-Governor of St. Christopher's. Will dated 5 April and proved 20 Oct. 1697. (201 Pyne.) 2nd husband.	= Margaret Car- penter, living 1697.	Randolph Russell, 2nd son of Colonel Ran- dolph Russell of Nevis. 1st husband.	
Thomas Garnier. — Elizabeth Gar- nier, mar. John Laroche, M.P. for Bodmin.	Eleanor Gar- nier, mar. 25 April 1721, at St. Edmund's, Henry Shel- ley.	Margaret Garnier, marriage settle- ment dated 8 Dec. 1731; living 1752. 3rd wife.	= William Mathew, Gover- nor of the Leeward Islands for seventeen years; died 14 Aug. 1752.	= Anna Hill, dau. and heir, died 26 July 1725, æt. 29. M.I. at St. Kitts. 1st wife.	Elizabeth Russell, mar. Captain John Vernon of An- tigua; he was bur. 1704 at St. Ed- mund's.

Thomas Carpenter of the Hom in Dilwyn, co. Hereford, Esq. Will dated 21 May 1733; proved 10 June 1734; adm'on to Steven Smith, guardian to John Smith, a minor, the sole Ex'or, who is under 17. (129 Ockham.) To Geo., Lord Carpenter, of Hanover Sq., the manor of the Hom, also a tenement called Sayses, except 10 acres called Sayses meadow beyond the brook in the township of Heaven, also a tenement called Falley & Eckley's Farm, subject to the payment of legacies, viz., to John Smith, son of Mr Steven Smith of Weston, £800 at 21, if he die then to my kinsman Tho. Carpenter, Junr, of Tillington, Gent. To Eliz<sup>th</sup> James £250. To W<sup>m</sup> Davis, excise officer in Carleen, co. Monmouth, my tenement in Eardisland called the Ruff Moors. To Rich<sup>d</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> Carpenter, sons of Rich<sup>d</sup> Carpenter, deceased, £100. To the poor of Dilwyn 40s. yearly for ever, to be distributed on St Thomas's Day to poor & respectable decayed labourers. To Eleanor d. of Eleanor Jones of Chosetree, Widow, 2s. weekly. To Eliz<sup>th</sup> Bradford £10. To Ann, d. of Widow Bluck, £10. To said John Smith, Sayses meadow in Heaven. To Tho. Carpenter, Junr, of Tillington, Gent., £100 charged on Sayses meadow. To said Smyth my messuage in Church Dilwyn, now in the possession of Tho. Morris, charged with the 40s. yearly to the poor of Dilwyn, also my messuage called Bird's tenement, near Dilwyn's Common, & all lands I purchased of Francis Bird. To my godchildren Mr W<sup>m</sup> Munn 10 guineas, Tho. Carpenter 10 guineas, Tho. Bradford 5 guineas, Tho. son of Mr W<sup>m</sup> Phillips 5 guineas, to another godchild, who was married in the parish of Kinnersley, 5 guineas. All residue of my estate to John Smyth, he to be sole Ex'or. My friends Rev. Morgan Evans, Rev. John Wooddin, Mr Benj<sup>n</sup> Breuster, & Mr Tho. Carpenter of Weobley, mercer, overseers, & 10 guineas each. To my goddau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter of the Hydefield 10 guineas. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Phillips, Jas. Carpenter, Tho. Morris. Mem. To John Powell,

servant to Benj<sup>n</sup> Rock of the Hay, sadler, £50. To Mary Powell, servant to John Powell of Michael Church, £50. To my clerk Tho. Morris £5.

Edward Sanderson of London, merchant, bound to Antigua. Will dated 13 Nov. 1736; proved 11 March 1737 by Jos. Studley. (77 Brodrepp.) To my dau. Elianor Sanderson £200. All residue to my Wife Eliz. Joseph Studley of Nicholas Lane, London, Gent., sole Ex'or in Trust & £20. All estate for my said wife. Witnessed by Tho. Glascock, Eliz. Lockley, R<sup>d</sup> Hennand.

Nathaniel Carpenter, Esq. Adm'on granted 20 Feb. 1739 to Geo. Freeman of St Jas., Westm<sup>r</sup>, Esq., concerning only the settlement of £4000 referred to in certain articles of marriage, dated 15 May 1717, between Rob<sup>t</sup> Carpenter of London, Esq., & Hester Thornbury, sp<sup>r</sup>, his now wife, dau. of Benj<sup>n</sup> Thornbury of St Saviour's, Southwark, grocer, since dec<sup>d</sup>, of the one part, & Hester Thornbury, aunt of Hester Thornbury, Junr, & Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, of the other part. Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter survived Hester Thornbury, & died Intestate a widower at Beaumont Hall, Co. Herts, leaving 3 children, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter, sp<sup>r</sup>, Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter, & Sarah Carpenter, sp<sup>r</sup>, all minors who have renounced adm'on by Geo. North their Guardian.

Adm'on granted also, 13 April 1739, to W<sup>m</sup> Taylor of Christ Church, Spittlefields, citizen & joyner, concerning £1478 referred to in marriage articles, dated 16 Sep. 1715, between W<sup>m</sup> Prince of Henley on Thames, apothecary, & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Crowe (his now wife), dau. of Josias Crowe, late of St Mary, Whitechapel, Esq., dec<sup>d</sup>, of the 1 part, & W<sup>m</sup> Bateman of Reading, G<sup>t</sup>, & Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, the latter having been the administrator in trust for the heirs of Cap<sup>t</sup> Josias Crowe.

Nathaniel Carpenter of Hatton Garden, St. Andrew's, Holborn, Esq. Will dated 1 July 1741; proved 16 March 1753 by Ann Carpenter, the widower. (74 Searle.) My houses, etc., in London. To Brook Bridges, Esq., & Watkins Wildman of London, goldsmith, in trust for any s., then for my dau. Susannah Carpenter at 21 or marriage, then in default of issue to my wife Anne, then to my nephews Tho. & Nath. Bayes, sons of my sist. Anne Bayes, dec<sup>d</sup>. My sist. Mary West. My sist. Susannah Wildman. My nieces Mary Bayes, Ann West, & Reb<sup>c</sup> Cottom. Brook Bridges of Hatton Garden, Esq., by his will of 30 March 1738 gave to his s. Brook Bridges £6000 on certain trusts, which I give to my wife. £200 for the Widows of dissenting ministers. Rev<sup>d</sup> Joshua Bayes. All residue to my Wife. Witnessed by Edw<sup>d</sup> Benton, Walt. Erle, Edw<sup>d</sup> Benton, Jun.

Robert Carpenter, of St. Ann, Westminster, Esq., 1st Major and Captain of 3rd Foot Guards. Will dated 27 March 1745; proved 18 May 1745 by George, Lord Carpenter; power reserved to Thomas Thornbury. (135 Seymer.) By marriage settlement with my late wife Hester, I have the power of bequeathing £4000 to my children, & as they are all provided for except Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Rob<sup>t</sup>, Mary, & Arrabella, I give this sum to them. I forgive my 1<sup>st</sup> son Benj<sup>n</sup> £3500, on condition that if I die before M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup> Melles he prove the will of Arthur Edwards of St Geo., Hanover Sq., Esq., & make over to my said 4 children all his claims under that will. I give them also all my lands, & all residue at 21. If my bro. in law Tho. Thornbury do not fulfil his promise to provide for my son Thos., his fortune is to be made up equal to the others. Tho. Thornbury & the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Geo., Lord Carpenter, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Iz. Tregagle, John Lane, Nath<sup>l</sup> Barrett.

On 22 Dec. 1749 adm'on granted to Benj<sup>n</sup> Carpenter, Esq., the guardian of Mary & Arrabella & Rob<sup>t</sup> Carpenter, then in the East Indies, till one of them shall be 21. Tho. Thornbury, the surviving Ex'or, renouncing, & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Harris, wife of Rev. Rich<sup>d</sup> Harris, a dau. of testator renouncing.

On 29 Dec. 1757 adm'on granted to Mary Carpenter, sp<sup>r</sup>, the dau. of testator, she being now 21.

On 28 March 1766 adm'on of will of testator, who was Col. of the 3<sup>d</sup> Reg<sup>t</sup> in Flanders, Widower, dec<sup>d</sup>, left unadministered by Geo., Lord Carpenter, dec<sup>d</sup>, & Mary Heriot (formerly Carpenter), wife of Chas. Hubert Herriott, Esq., dau. of testator, now also dec<sup>d</sup>, was granted to Arabella Ray, wife of Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Ray, & dau. of testator.

On 6 May 1769 adm'on of goods left unadministered by Mary Herriott, dec<sup>d</sup>, & Arrabella Ray, dec<sup>d</sup>, was granted to Rob<sup>t</sup> Carpenter, Esq., the son & surviving residuary legatee.

Mary Drybutter of Stoke Newington, widow. Will dated 1 April 1747. On 4 June 1749 adm'on to Sarah Carpenter & Susannah Beadesley, sp<sup>r</sup>, the Ex'trices in the will of Sarah Beadesley, widow, the sister & Ex'trix & residuary legatee of testatrix. Sarah Beadesley survived testatrix, but died before she took on herself the execution of the will. (178 Lisle.) To be buried in the churchyard of Stoke Newington under the church window, near my niece Carpenter. To the underbearers 1s. 6d., clerk 2s. 6d., & sexton 5s. To M<sup>r</sup> Thoresby 2 guineas. M<sup>r</sup> Dessier 1 guinea. To the poor £3. To my sister Sarah Beadesley £100. To my nephew Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter & my niece Sarah Carpenter £20 each. To M<sup>rs</sup> Susan Farmery £10. To my couzin Nancy Grayham £5. My couzin Eleanor Sanderson & her bro. Bowater Sanderson £20 each. Miss Susan Beadesley £5. To the 3 servants of my sister Beadesley 2 guineas each. To my sister Sarah Beadesley the dividends

of £300, she to pay Eliz<sup>th</sup> Rymall, sp<sup>r</sup>, £4 yearly, & after her death the £300 to go to my couzin Eleanor Sanderson, she to pay to M<sup>rs</sup> Susan Farmery £10, & to her bro. Bowater Sanderson £30, & to my niece Sarah Carpenter £20, but if Eleanor Sanderson be dead, then the £300 to her brother Bowater Sanderson & Sally Carpenter equally. All residue to my sister Sarah Beadesley, she to be sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Mary Rowbotham, Sarah Ludlam.

Sarah Beadesley of Stoke Newington, widow. Will dated 25 Feb. 1748; proved 1 June 1749 by Sarah Carpenter and Susannah Beadesley. (171 Lisle.) To be buried at St Edmund the King in Lombard Street. To my nephew Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter £147 2s., being the sum I received of him & his sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter for their board & lodging to the death of Eliz<sup>th</sup>. I also give him £800 New South Sea Stock. To my niece Sarah Carpenter what I have & shall receive for her board, & £200 like stock, also my copyhold tenement where I now dwell in Church Street, Stoke Newington, with the yard, garden, & stables, & all my furniture. To my nephew Tho. Beadesley £200 like stock over & above what he is entitled to by the will of his uncle Rich<sup>d</sup> Beadesley, my late husband, dec<sup>d</sup>. To my niece Susannah Beadesley £200. My niece Ann Beadesley £50. M<sup>rs</sup> Eleanor Sanderson, M<sup>r</sup> Bowater Sanderson, M<sup>rs</sup> Rachel Goodwin, M<sup>r</sup> John Cooper £20 each. To M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Griggs £20, 5 guineas, & £5 a year. Rev. M<sup>r</sup> Thoresby, M<sup>rs</sup> Susanna Farmer, M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Graham, Ann Elmore, Sarah Darnell, & to the poor of Stoke Newington £10 each. To my servants 5 guineas each. All residue to Sarah Carpenter & Susannah Beadesley, they to be Ex'trices. Witnessed by Alice Edge, Jos. Newton.

*Codicil.* My late sister Mary Drybutter has made me her Ex'trix, & all I am entitled to under her will I give to my nephew Nath<sup>l</sup> Carpenter & my niece Sarah Carpenter. Dated 16 March 1748. Witnessed by Ele. Sanderson. On 3 June 1749 appeared John Cooper of Lincoln's Inn, G<sup>t</sup>.

Elizabeth Carpenter, widow, of St. Martin's in the Fields. Will dated 28 Dec. 1763; proved 24 Sep. 1766. (334 Tyndall.) To be buried at Weobley, Co. Hereford, near my late husband John Carpenter. To my nephew Tho. Carpenter, my niece M<sup>rs</sup> Hawkins, & to M<sup>rs</sup> Elinor Wheeler £5 each. My dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter. My grandson John Carpenter £1050.

*Codicil.* 26 Nov. 1764. On 22 Sep. 1766 appeared John Carpenter & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter, widow.

In the will of Thomas Hill, Lieut.-Governor of St. Kitts, dated 1697, reference is made to his brothers and sister (in law), Nathaniel, Warnecomb, and Ellinor Carpenter.

Brook Bridges of St. Andrew, Holborn, Esq., in his will dated 1738 (133 Browne) names his daughter Anne, the wife of Nathaniel Carpenter, and his granddaughter Susan Carpenter.

Visitation of co. Hereford A<sup>o</sup> 1586. Joanna, filia Nicolai Garnors de Garnors in Co. Hereford by Alice, dau. & h. of Watkin ap Harry, mar. 1<sup>st</sup> Tho. Carpenter, and had by him a dau. Maria uxor. Tho. Webb. She (Joanna) mar. 2<sup>ndly</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Hyde, by whom she had a dau. Jane ux. Barth Mason.

In the Visitation of London A<sup>o</sup> 1634 is recorded the pedigree of Joshua Carpenter of London, son of William Carpenter of Godalming, co. Surrey, and grandson of William Carpenter of co. Hereford. The arms given are: *Paly of six argent and gules, on a chevron sable three cross-crosslets or*; and the Herald made a note that "This Coat is in glasse windowes of the Colledge & Churches of Westbury & in Worcester Church."



Mr. Henry Carpenter writes to their Lordships from Nevis 1 Aug. 1685. A large seal affixed bears his arms : . . . *an escallop-shell . . . between two pales azure.* Crest : *A snail passant proper, the shell on his back . . .* (49 Colonial Leeward Islands.) (Rowlandson gives the arms of Carpenter of Somersetshire : *Vert, an escallop-shell argent between two pales or.* Crest : *A snail passant proper, the shell on his back argent.* Granted 1663.)

Isaac Garnier, John, Jonas, Daniel, and Paul, his sons, and Mary his daughter, aliens, made free denizens of England 24 Aug. 1684. (Camden Society's Publications, 1682.) Also Michael Garnier, Mary his wife, James, Daniel, and Samuel, his children, also Peter Garnier 9 April 1687, also Isaac Garnier on 16 Dec. 1687.

Henry Carpenter was appointed Secretary-General of the Leeward Islands 27 Nov. 1701, 13 William III.

1715, April 16. George Carpenter, Esq., Lieutenant-General, appointed his Majesty's Envoy Extraordinary to the Court of Vienna, in the room of Richard Temple, Viscount Cobham. ('Historical Register,' p. 56.)

1715, Nov. 8. Mr. Nathaniel Carpenter, junior, is appointed Agent of Antigua for two years, by Act.

1716, July 5. General Carpenter, appointed Governor of Minorca and Port Mahone, in the room of the Duke of Argyle. ('Historical Register,' p. 354.)

1719, May 1. George Carpenter, Esq., of Killaghy, in the county of Kilkenny in the Kingdom of Ireland, Lieutenant General of his Majesty's Forces, a Baron of the said Kingdom, by the name, Style and Title of Baron Carpenter of Killaghy in the County aforesaid. (*Ibid.*, p. 23.)

1722, Aug. 26 George Carpenter, Esq., Son of the Lord Carpenter, marry'd to the only Daughter of M. Petty, an eminent Citizen of London ; Dec. 3, George Lord Carpenter, elected M.P. for the City of Westminster. (*Ibid.*, pp. 41 and 53.)

1723, August 13. The Wife of George Carpenter of Longwood, in the County of Southampton, Esq., Son of George Carpenter, Baron Carpenter of Killingby, in the Kingdom of Ireland, brought to bed of a Son. (*Ibid.*, p. 36.)

1731, Oct. 7. The Lady Carpenter at Bath. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1732, Feb. 10. George Carpenter, L<sup>d</sup> Carpenter of the Kingdom of Ireland, Governour of Minorca, and Lieut. Gen. of the army. He was made a Colonel 1701, Brigadier Gen. 1705, Major and Lieut. Col. 1708, and had been 59 years in the Army ; and married Alice, Daughter to Wm., Lord Viscount Charlemont, by whom he has left Issue only one Son of the same Name, who succeeds him in Honour and Estate. (*Ibid.*)

1732, Feb. 10. Dy'd the Right Hon. George Lord Carpenter, who was the eldest Lieutenant General in his Majesty's Service, Colonel of a Regiment of Dragoons, and Governor of the Island of Minorca. He had been fifty-nine Years in the Army, and rose gradually from a private Gentleman in the Third Troop of Guards, to be Lieutenant-Colonel of Horse, and then purchased the Regiment he ever since commanded. He served in the first Wars of Ireland and Flanders, and in the last Wars with Spain, with Honour and Reputation. In the year 1715, he was appointed Envoy Extraordinary and Plenipotentiary to the Emperor. In the late Rebellion he prevented the Rebels seizing Newcastle, and the March they designed into Yorkshire ; and overtaking them at Preston, where they were invested by Sir Charles Wills, block'd them up more closely, and obliged them to surrender. He had receiv'd several Wounds, and one very remarkable one at the Defence of Brihnegu in Spain, by a Musket Ball, which having broke his Jaw Bone, and beat all his Teeth on one Side, lodged itself in the Root of his Tongue, where it stay'd fifty-one Weeks before it could be got out ; most Part of which Time he was in great Pain, not being able to swallow

any Thing but Spoon Meat. He died in the 74th Year of his Age. By his Will having settled his Real Estate, which is about 200*l.* a Year, which he lately purchased in Herefordshire (and had been above three hundred Years in his Family, till it was sold by his Lordship's Father and Grandfather), upon his Son and his Children, and has left several Legacies and Annuities out of his Personal Estate, which was about 16,000*l.* He married Alice, Daughter to William, Lord Viscount Charlemont, by whom he has issue one Son, who succeeds him in his Honour, and is now Lieutenant-Colonel of the Horse-Guards. ('Historical Register,' p. 28.)

1732, Feb. 20. Mr Rd. Beardsley, a Jamaica and Barbadoes Merchant, at Stoke Newington. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1733, May 23. Thomas Carpenter, Esq., of the Homme, near Weobly in Herefordshire, and left his Estate (about 300*l.* a year) to his Cousin the Ld. Carpenter. (*Ibid.*)

1733, May 24. Dy'd Thomas Carpenter, Esq., of the Homme near Weobley in Herefordshire, a Gentleman much lamented by his Neighbours. The Lord Carpenter was his Cousin and Heir at Law. ('Historical Register,' p. 28.)

1733, Sept. Capt. Carpenter, a Relation to Lord Carpenter, made Capt.-Lieutenant to Sir Charles Will's Regiment of Foot Guards, in the room of Col. Lascelles, promoted to a Company in the said Regiment. (*Ibid.*, p. 37.)

1738, Dec. Thomas Carpenter, jun., of Tillington in the county of Hertford, Esq., one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for that County, and a near Relation to the Lord Carpenter, marry'd to Miss Tyler, niece to the late Dr Tyler, Bishop of Llandaff, a Fortune of 5000*l.* (*Ibid.*, p. 47.)

1738, Jan. 8. Col. Carpenter at Richmond. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

David Petty, Esq. (5th son of George Petty, Esq., of co. Kent, by Anne, daughter of David Polhill, Esq.). M.I. at Wansted. 1745. Arms : *Quarterly or and azure on a bend vert three martlets of the 1st (PETTY), impaling argent two chevronels between six martlets, 3, 2, and 1 (COOKES).* He married a daughter of John Cookes, Esq., of co. Worcester, by whom he had a daughter the wife of George, 2nd Lord Carpenter. (Lysons.)

1745. Killed at Tournay, "Col. Carpenter, nearly related to Lord Carpenter, he left a wife and seven children" —of the 3<sup>d</sup> Reg. of Guards. ('London Magazine,' p. 276.)

Mr. Nathaniel Carpenter at one time owned a plantation at Old North Sound which he sold to Colonel Samuel Parry, and the latter sold to Thomas Kerby before 1746.

1748, March. Hon. George Carpenter, only son to the Lord Carpenter, to Miss Clifton, Niece to the Earl of Grantham. ('London Magazine,' p. 140.)

1749, April 1. The lady of the Hon. George Carpenter, son to the lord Carpenter, deliver'd of a daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 195.)

1749, July 12. R<sup>t</sup> Hon. George, Lord Carpenter, baron of Killaghy, lieut. col. of the first troop of horse-guards, and fellow of the Royal Society, a nobleman of the strictest probity and most exact economy ; he is succeeded by his only son George, now lord Carpenter. (*Ibid.*, p. 336.)

1750, May 15. Hon. Frances Carpenter, only child of Lord Carpenter. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1750, June 30. Lady Carpenter delivered of a son. ('London Magazine,' p. 333.)

1753, March 3. Nat. Carpenter of Hatton Garden, Esq. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. EDMUND, LOMBARD STREET, IN  
THE CITY OF LONDON.*Baptized.*

1679	Mar. 31	Ann Carpenter y <sup>e</sup> d. of Nathaniell & Mary Carpenter.
1680	Sept. 19	James Carpenter y <sup>e</sup> s. of Nathaniell Carpenter.
1681	Nov. 25	Mary Carpenter y <sup>e</sup> d. of Mathew & Mary Carpenter.
1686	June 11	Nathaniel Carpenter the s. of Nathaniel Carpenter & of Sarah his wife.
1687	Aug. 28	Sarah d. of Nathaniel Carpenter & of Sarah his wife.
1688	Sept. 4	Urania Carpenter d. of Nathaniel & Sarah.
1689	Aug. 16	Agnes d. of Nathaniel & Sarah Carpenter.
1690	Aug. 3	Eleanor d. of Nathaniel & Sarah Carpenter.
1691	Sept. 20	John s. of Nathaniel & Sarah Carpenter.
1691	Nov. 9	Joan Hill (a black of 30 years), Servant to L <sup>t</sup> Generall Hill of the Cariby Islands.
1693	Nov. 5	Katherine d. of Nathaniel & Sarah Carpenter.
1697	May 11	Ann d. of Nathaniel & Sarah Carpenter.
1717-18	Mar. 24	Nathaniel s. of Nathaniel & Elizabeth Carpenter.

*Married.*

1693-4	Jan. 23	Colonel George Carpenter of S <sup>t</sup> James, Westminster, Singleman, & Alice Mongeeson widow of same. T.L.
1697	May 25	Isaak Garnier of S <sup>t</sup> James, Westminster, Bach <sup>r</sup> , & Elianor Carpenter, singlewoman. T.L.
1709	April 28	Edward Marsh of Kingston, co. Surrey, Bach <sup>r</sup> , & Elizabeth Carpenter of S <sup>t</sup> Mathew, Friday Street, Singlewoman. T.L.
1710	Dec. 26	Richard Beardsley of S <sup>t</sup> Dioness, Backchurch, Bach <sup>r</sup> , & Sarah Carpenter of S <sup>t</sup> Edm. the King, Singlewoman. T.L.
1721	April 25	Henry Shelley, junior, of S <sup>t</sup> Paul, Covent garden, co. Midd., Bach <sup>r</sup> , & Eleanor Garnier of S <sup>t</sup> James, Westminster, Singlewoman. T.L.

*Buried.*

1679-80	Jan. 11	Ann Carpenter the d. of Nathaniell Carpenter, & Mary his wife. W.
1681	Dec. 23	Mary Carpenter y <sup>e</sup> Wife of M <sup>r</sup> Carpenter. W.
1685	June 19	James Carpenter the S. of Nathaniell Carpenter.
1689	Nov. 24	Agnes d. of Nathaniel Carpenter.
1692	Oct. 2	Elianor d. of Nathaniel Carpenter. W.
1693	May 3	Urania Carpenter d. of M <sup>r</sup> Carpenter. W.
1694	Sept. 10	Ann Farmer, M <sup>r</sup> Carpenter's sister. W.
1694	Oct. 3	John s. of M <sup>r</sup> Carpenter. W.
1694	Nov. 26	Katherine d. of Nathaniel Carpenter. W.
1713	Dec. 29	Mary Carpenter wife of Nathaniel Carpenter. W.
1715-16	Feb. 16	M <sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Carpenter. W.
1721	June 7	Mary d. of M <sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Carpenter. W.
1727-8	Feb. 4	Sarah Carpenter.
1737	Jan. 15	Nathaniel Carpenter.

*Beardesley Family.**Baptized.*

1713	Nov. 12	Richard s. of Richard and Sarah Beardsly.
------	---------	---

*Buried.*

1711-12	Jan. 4	Sarah Beardsly d. of M <sup>r</sup> Richard Beardsly. W.
1715	Dec. 2	George s. of M <sup>r</sup> Richard Beardsley. W.
1721	Oct. 18	Sarah Beardsly d. of M <sup>r</sup> Beardsly. W.
1731-2	Feb. 3	M <sup>r</sup> Rich <sup>d</sup> Beardsley.
1733	April 27	Thomas Beardsley.
1749	May 23	Sarah Beardsley.

*Drybutter Family.**Baptized.*

1708	July 20	Eleanor d. of M <sup>r</sup> Peter & Mary Dributter.
1710	May 2	Alicia d. of Peter and Mary Drybutter.
1712	June 8	George s. of Peter and Mary Drybutter.
1714	June 15	Nathaniel s. of Peter & Mary Drybutter.
1717	Sept. 5	William s. of Thomas & Mary Dributter.
1721	Mar. 30	Mary d. of Thomas and Mary Drybutter.

*Buried.*

1703	Nov. 18	M <sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Drybutter. W.
1710	July 26	Eleanor d. of M <sup>r</sup> Drybutter. W.
1711	June 25	Alicia d. of M <sup>r</sup> Drybutter. W.
1716	Dec. 28	George s. of M <sup>r</sup> Peter Drybutter. W.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. NICHOLAS ACONS, LONDON.

*Baptized.*

1674-5	Jan. 28	Mary Drybutter the D. of Peeter Drybute and Elisabeth his wif.
1676	Sept. 14	Petter Drybutter the S. of Petter Drybutter and Ann his wif.
1677	Aug. 5	Thomas Drybutter the S. of Petter Drybutter and Ann his wif.
1679	June 4	Mary Drybutter y <sup>e</sup> d. of Peter & Elizabeth Drybutter.
1681	Aug. 3	Sarah Drybutter y <sup>e</sup> d. of Peter & Elizabeth Drybutter.
1682	Oct. 3	Mary Drybutter y <sup>e</sup> d. of Peter & Elizabeth Drybutter.

*Buried.*

1677	Nov. 26	Mary Drybutter the D. of Peeter Drybutter and Ann his wif.
1679	Dec. 9	Thomas Drybutter y <sup>e</sup> s. of Peter & Eliz. Dributter, in Woollen.
1679	Dec. 9	Mary Drybutter y <sup>e</sup> d. of Peter & Elizabeth Dributter, in Woollen.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ASTLEY, CO. WORCESTER.

*Baptized.*

1672	Feb. 4	Ann d. of Tho <sup>s</sup> Carpenter by Mary.
1675	Jan. 24	Mary d. of Tho <sup>s</sup> Carpenter by Mary his wife.
1683	May 15	Elizabeth d. of M <sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter by Joane his wife.
1684	Dec. 27	Warncomb s. of M <sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter by Joane . . . .
1687	Oct. 10	Eleanor d. of M <sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter by Joane.
1694	Aug. 5	George s. of George Carpenter by Eliz <sup>th</sup> .
1696	Feb. 9	Mary ye d. of George Carpenter & Eliz <sup>th</sup> .
1699	Dec. 10	Ann ye d. of George & Eliz <sup>th</sup> Carpenter.
1701	Nov. 4	Thomas ye s. of George Carpenter by Eliz <sup>th</sup> .
1716	Feb. 5	Warncomb s. of M <sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter.
1720	Mar. 22	Martha d. of M <sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter, J <sup>r</sup> , by Martha.
1722	Mar. 15	Eliz <sup>th</sup> d. of M <sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter . . by Martha.
1727	May 15	Ann ye d. of George & Eliz <sup>th</sup> Carpenter.



1728 May 7 Eliz. ye d. of Warncomb & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter.  
1729 Mar. 28 Mary ye d. of George Carpenter & Mary.  
1729 June 1 Mary ye d. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & Alice.  
1732 . . . . . Sarah ye d. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & his pretended wife Sarah Holmes. Incestuous.  
1735 April 20 Tho<sup>s</sup> s. of George & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carpenter.  
1740 June 11 Sarah Ann d. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter and Sarah Holmes.  
1743 Mar. 4 Tho<sup>s</sup> S. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & Sarah Holmes.  
1754 April 5 Benjamin s. of Benjamin & Sarah Crowther.  
1755 July 3 Sarah d. of Tho<sup>s</sup> & Sarah Carpenter.  
1757 May 15 Tho<sup>s</sup> s. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter, Jr, by Sarah.  
1758 Mar. 27 John s. of George & Mary Carpenter.  
1759 June 30 John s. of Thos. & Sarah Carpenter.  
1761 Nov. 2 George s. of Thos. & Sarah Carpenter.  
1763 Mar. 11 Tho<sup>s</sup> s. of George & Mary Carpenter.  
1764 Aug. 19 Mary d. of Thos. & Sarah Carpenter.  
1767 Sept. 20 William s. of Thos. & Sarah Carpenter.  
1768 Nov. 22 Martha d. of George & Sarah Carpenter.

Buried.

1674 Mar. 19 Elizabeth Carpenter.  
1686 June 4 Thomas Carpenter.  
1687 Aug. 4 Mary Carpenter wife of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter.  
1689 Nov. 2 Warncomb Carpenter.  
1694 April 3 M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Carpenter, Widow.  
1704 July 17 M<sup>rs</sup> Pierce Carpenter.  
1714 Oct. 19 Joane Carpenter wife of M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter.  
1718 Mar. 9 M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Carpenter ye wife of M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter, Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
1721 Aug. 13 Thos. Carpenter.  
1726 Oct. 26 M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter, Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
1729 Aug. 13 Mary ye wife of George Carpenter.  
1729 Dec. 15 Mary ye d. of George Carpenter.  
1729 Mar. 21 Mary the d. of Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & Alice.  
1747 Feb. 13 M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter.  
1754 Jan. 22 Sarah Carpenter, 78 yrs.

1757 Sept. 13 Eliz. Carpenter (Widow), pauper.  
1758 Mar. 28 Mary ye wife of George Carpenter.  
1758 Mar. 28 John s. of George & Mary Carpenter.  
1793 Mar. 24 Martha d. of George & Sarah Carpenter.  
1800 May 22 Martha Carpenter of Hartlebury, 73 yrs.

Married.

1682 May 2 M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter & Joane Southall. B.  
1693 June 18 George Carpenter & Elizabeth Carpenter. B.  
1715 Nov. 14 M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter & Mary Geevans. L.  
1718 June 16 John Wenlock & Mary Carpenter.  
1729 April 15 Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & Alice Holmes, per Banns.  
1752 . . . . . Benjamin Crowther & Sarah Carpenter of Astley. Banns.  
1754 Dec. 15 George Carpenter & Sarah Jones of Astley.  
1755 May 5 Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & Mary H.  
1763 Nov. 23 George Carpenter & Sarah Lippit.  
1785 . . . . . George Carpenter & Mary Jones.  
. . . . . Tho<sup>s</sup> Carpenter & Sarah Hancock.

1683. M<sup>r</sup> Warncomb Carpenter, churchwarden, for Bull Hill ; also Supervisor 1686 to 1689 ; churchwarden 1692 for Brookhampton. M<sup>r</sup> Carpenter, overseer 1694 & 1702 ; supervisor 1707, 1708, 1712 ; churchwarden 1709. Geo. Carpenter, churchwarden 1707. Warncomb Carpenter, overseer 1724, 1726, 1728.

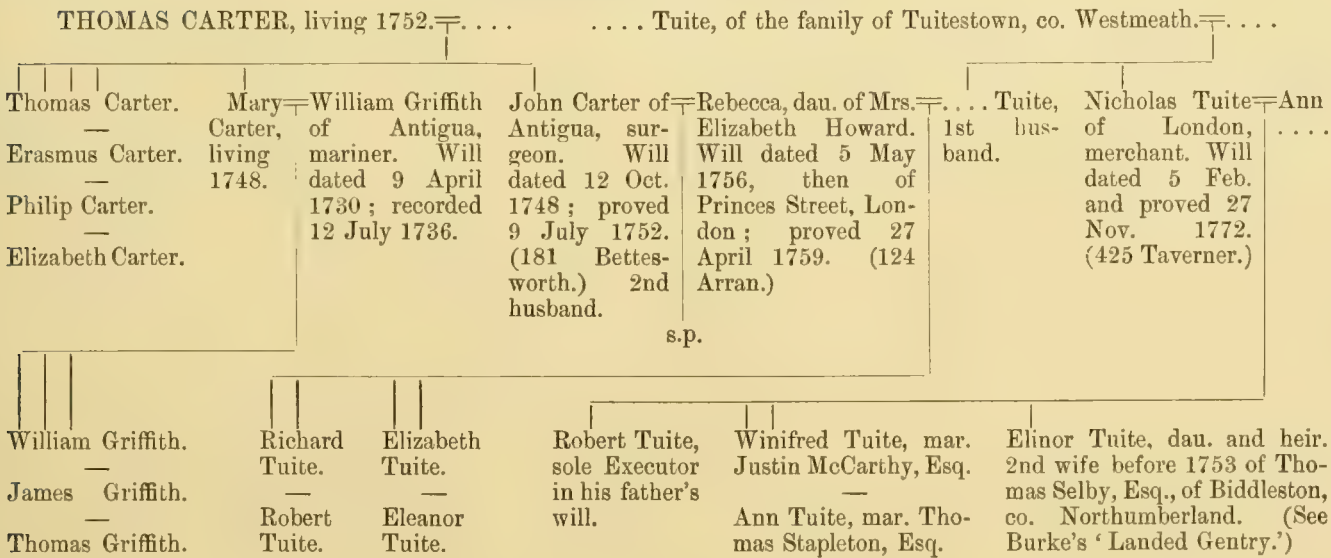
MAY FAIR CHAPEL, ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE.

Married.

1748 Mar. 23 Hon. George Carpenter and Frances Clifton.

1693-4, Jan. 20. L<sup>t</sup> Col. George Carpenter, of St James, Westminster, Bach<sup>r</sup>, 33, & the Hon. the Lady Alice Margetson, of same, Widow, 33 ; alleged by Nathaniel Carpenter, of St Edmund the King, London ; at St Edmund afs<sup>d</sup> or (. . . ), Bishop of Lond. fac. lie.

Pedigree of Carter.



Bryan Carter. Will dated 18 June 1713. My wife Mary being now with child I leave all my estate both real & personal to my 1<sup>st</sup> dau. Mary, my 2<sup>d</sup> dau. Eliz., my 3<sup>d</sup> dau. Rachel, my son Bryan & the said child unborn equally.

M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Montero, Laurence & David Scannel, with my wife, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Andrew Maggee, Thos. Murrell, John Chamberlain. Before John Yeamans, Esq., were sworn M<sup>r</sup> Andrew Maggee, & Thos. Murrell, 17 March 1714.

EIGELZ

William Griffith, mariner. Will dated 9 April 1730. All my estate equally between my sons W<sup>m</sup>, James & Thomas. My wife Mary Ex<sup>trix</sup> with John Wilkinson & M<sup>r</sup> Josiah Newfield, overseers. Witnessed by Jn. Foster, Louis Thibou. Recorded 12 July 1736.

John Carter, late of Antigua, surgeon, now of Stoke Newington. Will dated 12 Oct. 1748; proved, P.C.C., 9 July 1752, by Thomas Carter the father; power reserved to the other Executors. (181 Bettesworth.) Recorded also at Antigua 6 July 1753. To be buried as becomes a private gentleman. To my mother-in-law M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Howard £100. My brother Philip Carter £50. My sister Mary Griffith £250. My brother Thos. Carter £50. My brother Erasmus Carter £50. My sister Eliz. Carter £100. My nephew Thos. Griffith £100. All residue equally between my wife Rebecca Carter & my father Thos. Carter. My said father, M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Tuite, merchant in London, Patrick Cusack & Francis Farly both of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Robert Weed, Peter Rudkin, Thomas Palmer.

*Codicil.* Dated 23 Nov. 1748. My wife to have all that is due to me on account of dower from M<sup>r</sup> Richard Tuite. Witnessed by Thos. Carter, Mary Griffith.

Rebecca Carter, of Princes Street, London. Will dated 5 May 1756; proved 27 April 1759 by Nicholas Tuite and John Bradshaw. (124 Arran.) To my sons Richard & Robert Tuite & my dau. Eliz. Tuite £5 apiece. All residue to my dau. Eleanor Tuite. My brother-in-law M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Tuite & M<sup>r</sup> John Bradshaw, Ex<sup>or</sup>. Witnessed by Bridget Bradshaw, Jane Rimmer, Rebekah Lone.

1772, Nov. 16. Nicholas Turte (*sic*), Esq., Qu. Anne-str. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 543.)

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1691 June 21 Margery the wife of John Carter.  
1691 Nov. 16 Philip Carter.  
*Circa* 1702 or 1703 Jane Carter.  
1714 May 31 Rich<sup>d</sup> Carter.  
1728 May 22 John Carter.  
1734 Jan. 16 William Carter.  
1746 June 17 Susannah Carter, a child.  
1748 Oct. 11 Susannah Eliz. Carter, a child of Thomas Carter Carp.

*Baptized.*

1745 Sept. 1 Susannah the D. of Thomas Carter and Elizabeth his wife.  
1804 May 20 Eliza Gillan D. of Nicholas Tuite and Mary his wife born the 6 March 1804.

*Married.*

1700 7ber 5 Bryan Carter & Mary Poore, Widdow.  
1719 Aug. 1 Joseph Carter and Ann Codry. B.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Married.*

1741 Sept. 19 Thomas Carter & Elizabeth Hillhouse. By Bans.

## Family of Cary.

Henry Long of St Andrew, Holborn, Esq. Will dated 27 Feb. 1719; proved 17 Dec. 1723 by Thomas Long the brother; power reserved to Marg<sup>t</sup> Long the widow, and proved by her 11 Feb. 1723. (262 Richmond.) Before my marriage with my present wife Marg<sup>t</sup> Webb I covenanted to lay out £12,000 in the purchase of lands the rents etc. to go to her. I give her also my tenement in Red Lion Square, St Andrew's, Holborn, for the remainder of the lease, all my jewels, furniture, coach, cattle, & £200. To my dau. Ann Long my farm at Bayford, Co. Herts, now in the possession of Geo. Nash at £15 a year, also my farm at Bayford I purchased of . . . Gardner now in the possession of Widow Bassell at 30s. a year, also £3000 at 21. If she die under age & without issue then £1000 to my wife, £1000 to my son Rich<sup>d</sup> Long & £1000 to my Mother Marg<sup>t</sup> Long & to my sisters Marg<sup>t</sup> Harvey, Sarah Long & Jane Long. To Chas. Long, the natural son of Eliz<sup>th</sup> Plumley, late of New York, dec<sup>d</sup>, £300; he was late in the service of M<sup>r</sup> Wilson of New York, Merch<sup>t</sup>. To Henry Philips, of Ware, Co. Herts, carpenter, £200. To my 2 aunts, Sarah Haggard & Cath. Haggard, £100 apiece. To my 3 nieces, Mary Marg<sup>t</sup> & Ann Harvey, & my nephew Henry Harvey, children of my sister Marg<sup>t</sup> Harvey, widow, £100 apiece. To my brother Tho. Long £1500, & a £500 bond due from my father . . . Backer, payable after his death. To my 3 sisters, Marg<sup>t</sup> Harvey, Sarah & Jane Long, £400 apiece. By Indenture of 28 Jan. 1713, reciting my marriage articles made before my marriage with Jane Cary, one of the dau's of Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary, the lordships & manors of Bayford & Bay, were settled on our issue, & having no male issue by her & but 1 dau., she is therefore intitled to the whole, but if she die under age without issue, then I give the estates to my son Rich<sup>d</sup> Long, then to my

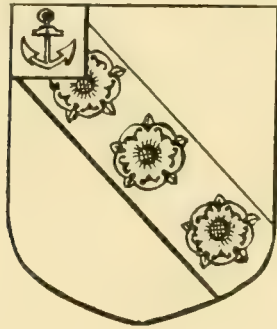
dau. Anne Long, charged with £1000 to my brother Tho. Long & £500 apiece to my 3 sisters, then to my brother Tho. Long, charged with £1000 apiece to my 3 sisters. My dau. Jane being so well provided for I give her only £20. I appoint Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary, Esq., her grandfather, Guardian, £50 a year to my dear Mother, & to my brother & 3 sisters 10 guineas each. All residue to my son Rich<sup>d</sup> Long. My wife & my brother Tho. Long, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Proby, Sam. Diggle, W<sup>m</sup> Plumpton.

Richard Cary of London, Esq. Will dated 13 May 1721; proved 3 Feb. 1726 by Robert Elwes, junior, esq. (37 Farrant.) To my worthy sons in law Henry Long & Rob<sup>t</sup> Elwes, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Esq<sup>res</sup>, £100 each. To poor of St Dunstan in the East £100. To Rob<sup>t</sup> Elwes, Jun<sup>r</sup>, my Ex<sup>or</sup>, £4000 on trust for Jane Long, my granddau., an infant of 6 years, dau. of Henry Long by Jane my late dau., dec<sup>d</sup>, at 21. To my dear dau. Martha Elwes, now wife of Rob<sup>t</sup> Elwes, my plantation in Antegoa, with my storehouse at St Johns towne, negros, & cattle for life, then to my grandson Cary Elwes, their son & heir apparent. To M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Prime my good friend 10 guineas. To my son in law Rob<sup>t</sup> Elwes, all my exchequer annuities, & all residue of my personal estate on trust, to be invested in the purchase of manors in England, for my dau. Martha Elwes & her heirs. Witnessed by Tho. Prime, Tho. Prime, Jun., Harding Tomkins.

*Codicil.* Dated 10 April 1724. My son in law Henry Long is dead, & Jane Long is now 10 years old, Rich<sup>d</sup> Wright, of London, my loving nephew, to be her Guardian. Witnessed by Tho. Prime, Tho. Prime, Jun., Fra. Beyer.



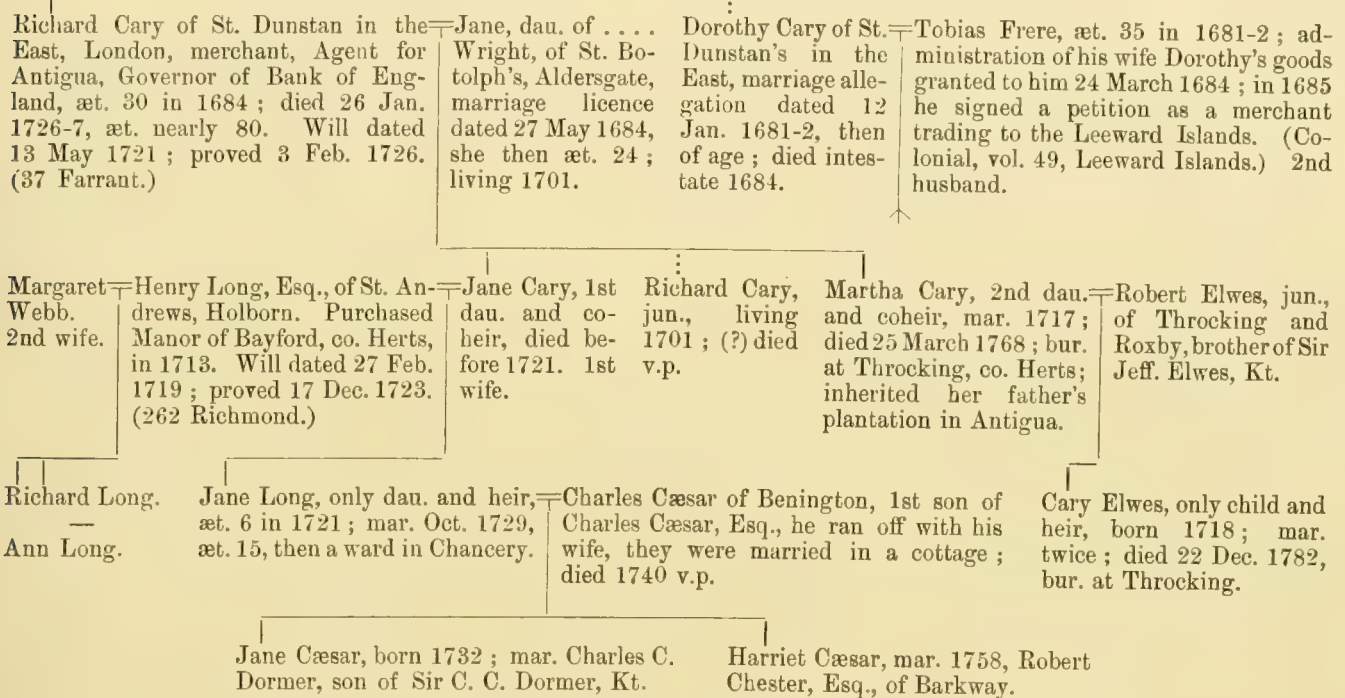
## Pedigree of Cary.



ARMS.—*Argent, on a bend sable three roses of the first; on a canton or an anchor of second.*  
 CREST.—*A swan with wings addorsed argent.*

[From a seal on a letter of Richard Cary's, dated 20 Oct. 1698.—Vol. 6, B. T. Leeward Islands.]

.... CARY=....



1681, Mar. 11. Adm'on of goods of Shershaw Cary, formerly of Lisbon, Merch<sup>t</sup>, dec<sup>d</sup>, granted to John & Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary, the sons. Ult. March 1683.

1684, Mar. 24. Adm'on of estate of Dorothy Frere, al's Cary, late of St Dunstan in the East, dec<sup>d</sup>, granted to Tobias Frere, the husb<sup>d</sup>.

1678, Mar. 10. Richard Cary, in the Pink Seaventure, for Antegua, George Battersby, Comander. Security. (Ticket from Barbados, Hottens Lists.)

1678. Nevis. Mr Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary, of the Ass<sup>ly</sup>.

1680, Jan. 28. At a Court of Admiralty at Nevis. Names given of the foreman & jury. Capt. Cha. Pym, prosecutor. Trial of Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary & others, who in 2 sloops fired at the sloop Africa, & killed a man in 1679. Acquittal. (48 Colon. Entry Book.)

1691-3. Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary was one of the four Commissioners for the Leeward Islands.

1702-3. Letter written by Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary to Sir Chas. Hedges, one of the Secretaries of State, asking that an Engineer from Barbados might visit the forts at Antigua. (N<sup>o</sup> 451, America and W. Indies.) He was then Agent.

1727, Jan. 26. Dy'd Richard Cary, Esq., aged nearly 80 Years, formerly a West India Merchant, and several

Years one of the Directors of the Bank of England. ('Historical Register,' p. 7.)

1731, Feb. 16. Com<sup>n</sup> to Jane Cary, Sp<sup>r</sup>, d<sup>r</sup> of Shershaw Cary, late of Nevis, Wid<sup>r</sup>, dec<sup>d</sup>.

A pedigree of Long, by Cussans, is in 'Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica,' p. 135, vol. 4; also in vol. 1, of Cussans's 'History of Herts.'

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1705 July 24 Joseph Carey.

1744 July 23 Doctor Thomas Karey.

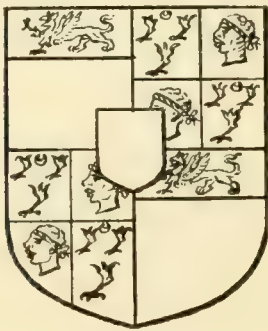
*Married.*

1720 May 22 William Cary and Mary Bonner. B.

1681-2, Jan. 12. Tobias frere, of St Dunstan's in the East Lond., Merch<sup>t</sup>, Bach<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 35, & M<sup>rs</sup>, Dorothy Cary of St Sepulchre's Lond., Sp<sup>r</sup>, 21 & upw<sup>ds</sup>, at her own dispose, her parents dead, at St Dunstan's aforesaid. (Marriage Allegations, Vicar General.)

1684, May 27. Richard Cary, of St Dunstan's in the East, Lond., Merch<sup>t</sup>, Bach<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 30, & M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Wright, of St Bottolph's, Aldersgate, Lond., Sp<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 24, with consent of her parents, at St Bottolph's, Algate, Lond. (Marriage Allegations, Vicar General.)

Pedigree of Chester.



ARMS.—Quarterly : 1 and 4, *Ermine, on a chief sable a griffin passant argent* (CHESTER) ; 2 and 3 Quarterly, 1 and 4, *Sable, three birds' legs erased or, a crescent for difference ; 2 and 3, Or, a Moor's head sable, coupéd gules, wreathed argent ; over all an inescutcheon.*  
CRESTS.—1, *A demi-griffin segreant proper.* 2, *A thistle proper.*

Sir ROBERT CHESTER of Royston, co. Herts, Kt., Gentleman Usher to Henry VIII., grant=Catherine, dau. of Christo-  
of Royston 31 Henry VIII., and of Barkway 4 Edward VI., knighted 2 Sept. 1552, Sheriff of pher Throgmorton of Coorse  
Herts and Essex 7 Elizabeth ; died 25 Nov. 1574. Descended from an old Derbyshire family. Court, co. Gloucester, Esq.

Edward Chester, son and=Catherine, dau. and heir of Sir James Granada, Kt., Equerry to Henry VIII., he was knighted  
heir, Colonel in Low at Musselburgh Field 1 Oct. 1547, and died 4 May and bur. 6 May 1557 at St. Dunstan's in  
Countries, mar. circa 16 the East. Administration of his estate granted 17 Sept. 1585 to his dau. Catherine Chester,  
Oct. 6 Elizabeth. his relict Dame Magdalen Granada being now also deceased.

Sir Robert Chester of Cockenhatch in Barkway, co. Herts,=Anne, dau. of Sir Arthur Capell of Mary Chester, mar. Ed-  
knighted 23 July 1603 (*vide Clutterbuck's 'Herts' and Little Hadham, co. Herts, Kt., by ward Thornbro', Esq., of*  
Visitation 1634), Sheriff of Herts 41 Elizabeth, J.P., Mary, dau. of John, Lord Grey, of Shaddesden, co. Bucks.  
entertained James I. at Royston. Pargo.

Rev. Robert Chester, M.A., D.D.,=. . . Dr. Granado Chester, D.D., Rector Henry Chester,=Anne, dau. of Theodore  
Rector of Stevenage, co. Herts, of Broadwater, co. Sussex. Will L.A.C. dated Read of Barking, æt. 17  
born 1597 ; instituted 19 Dec. dated 27 Dec. 1646 ; proved 19 6 May 1633, in 1633.  
1629 ; died 1664, æt. 67. M.I. at Jan. 1646 and 17 June 1647. (12 Colonel in Army.

Rev. Edward Chester, Fellow Granado Chester of St. Helen's, Bishopgate, grocer, born 1640,=Anne, dau. and coheir of  
of Trinity College, Cam- L.A.C. dated 2 Nov. 1670, then æt. circa 30, of Whitechapel (St. Robert Hawkins of Lon-  
bridge. Will dated 25 June Mary). Administration granted 6 Feb. 1699-1700 to his son don, citizen, she had four-  
1703 ; proved 5 Jan. 1703. Granado, and administration *de bonis non* granted 8 Jan. 1757-8 teen children ; æt. 18 in  
to his granddau. Anne Chester. (Act Book P.C.C.) 1670 ; died 1693.

Robert Chester of Southwark, living 1738. 1st son.	Granado Chester, 2nd son, born circa 1676 ; L.A.C. 28 April 1714. Ad- ministration 27 June 1726 to widow ; <i>de bonis non</i> 8 Jan. 1775-8 to his dau. Anne Chester.	=Mary Win- ter. Will dated 28 Oct. 1738 ; proved 29 Nov. 1738. (256 Broad- repp.)	Edward Chester, jun., of Antigua, 4th son, owned "Briggins" there, æt. 26 in 1708 ; mar. at St. Paul's 24 Oct. 1726 ; bur. at St. John's 9 Aug. 1744. Will dated 31 Jan. 1743 ; proved 11 April 1745. (107 Seymour.)	=Russel, dau. of Barry Tankard. Mar. 2ndly Ad- miral Richard Tyrrell of An- tigua 18 Nov. 1747 at St. Paul's. Her will dated 1751.	Elizabeth Chester, mar. John Mascoll, she living 1738. — Mary Chester. Will dated 22 Aug. 1719 ; proved 13 March 1720. P.C.C. — Ann Chester, mar. John Che- vall ; L.B.L. 25 Oct. 1692. Her will dated 24 June 1743 ; proved 12 July 1743. (224 Boycott.)
s.p.					

Granado Chester, bapt. at St. Helen's 25 Nov. 1715 ; living 1743 ; chapman of Sydenham, bankrupt ; mar. two or three times ; L.B.L. 2 Dec. 1749 ; (?) in 1782 of Chiswell Street, St. Luke's parish, Gent. ; died before 1793.	Robert Chester,=. . . died before 1793.	James S. Ches- ter.	Theodosia Chester, mar. James Hodgson ; she died before 1793. — Elizabeth Chester, mar. Thomas Carberry ; she living, widow, 1793.	Sarah Chester, mar. James Seager.	Ann Chester, died before 1793. — Mary Ches- ter, died soon after 1744, spinster.
---	---	---------------------------	--	---	---

<i>a quo</i> Edward Chester, Esq., of Indian Civil Service 1889.	Mary Seager, dau. and coheir, living 1782, then of Drefow Court, Broad Street, Golden Square, spinster. Owned one-twelfth of "Briggins" plantation.	Ann Seager, dau. and coheir, mar. Joshua Pattison of High Wycomb, co. Bucks, plumber. She owned one-twelfth of "Briggins" in 1782.
--	--	---



Oliver Chester

Magdalen Wattson of St. Olave's, Hart Street, mar. licence dated 22 July 1570.

Robert Chester.

Frances Chester, mar. Robert Filmere of co. Kent.

Catherine Chester,

mar. John Forte.

Sir Edward Chester of Cockenhatch and Royston, 1st son and heir, knighted 1642. Will dated 2 Nov. 1660 ; proved 4 May 1661.

John Chester, born 1607. Five daus., all married.

*a quo* Chesters of Bush Hall, co. Herts.

Mary Chester, mar. William Crowley of Hunsdon, Gent., licence dated 27 Nov. 1667 ; living 1703.

Hasledine Chester of Plaistow, co. Essex ; mar. licence 19 May 1674, then æt. *circa* 29 ; died intestate 1701.

Jane, sister of Anne Hawkins, æt. 19 1674, had fifteen children, bur. at St. Helen's, Bishopgate, 9 Aug. 1717. Will dated 3 Dec. 1716 ; proved 22 Aug. 1717. (152 Whitfield.)

Robert Chester of London, merchant, heir to his uncle Dr. Edward Chester ; of "Briggins," co. Herts, and Antigua ; died 22 Feb. 1732, æt. 56, bach. Will dated 9 May 1730 ; proved 6 Feb. 1732. (36 Price.) M.I. at Hunsdon.

Edward Chester, sen., of Antigua, Esq., bur. at St. John's 4 Nov. 1727 ; mar. 2ndly Anne, dau. of ....

Catherine M. .... mar. at St. John's 1 Dec. 1702 ; bur. there 30 Dec. 1715.

Henry Chester. Administration to his widow.

*a quo* Chester of Poyle Park, co. Surrey. (See Burke's 'Landed Gentry'.)

Mary ....

Hawkins Chester. Will dated 6 Dec. 1718 ; proved 21 Feb. 1718 P.C.C. (24 Brown-ing.) s.p.

Elizabeth ....

Theodosia Chester, of Stratford, co. Essex, spinster. Administration to Peter Tahourdin 19 Nov. 1754. Mary Chester, dead 1754, spinster. Hasledine Chester, died young.

Jane Chester, died spinster 17 July 1736, æt. 56. Will dated 15 July 1736 ; proved 22 July 1736. (149 Derby.) Anne Chester, living 1716. Martha Chester, died young.

Jane Chester, bapt. at St. John's 25 Aug. 1707 ; (?) mar. at St. John's, 13 July 1734, George Ford ; living 1736.

Samuel Chester, bapt. at St. John's 8 Sept. 1706.

Granado Chester, D.D. Will dated 27 Dec. 1646; proved 19 Jan. 1646 by Robert Chester, and 17 June 1647 by John Alford. (12 Fines.) To St Edward Chester, Kt, my elder bro. £5. To my loving bro. Dr Robt Chester, all my books except 6 or 8 of my mothers, which I give to my dear sister Ratcliffe. I give her also £40. To my loving sister Mrs Theodocia Theobald £10. To my godson Granado Nightingale, son of Theodocia . . . , & if he die under 21, then to her next son by her former husband. To my kinde sister Mrs Elizth Hinton, £30 amongst her children. To her husband Dr Saml Hinton £10. To my kinde sister Mrs Frances Piggott £30 among her children. To Granadoe Nightingale, son of St Tho. Nightingale, by my sister Kath. Nightingale, decd, £20. To my sister Ann Chester, now wife to my bro. Mr Henry Chester £20. My lands about Royston, left me by St Robt Chester, Kt, my deare father. I bequeath to Granadoe Chester, 2d son of Dr Robt Chester my bro., & to the 2d son of Mr Henry Chester equally, & their heirs male. If Granadoe die under 21, then his share to Edw<sup>d</sup>, younger son of Dr Robt Chester, then to his next bro. My sister Ratcliffe to receive the rents till they are 21. To the poor of Royston £3 6s. 8d. for ever, to be pd on St Thos' day in freize, cole, & canvas, by the Vicar, churchwardens, overseers, & 1 friend of the lord of Royston. To the poor of Broadwater & Worthyn, the portion of my lands which I surrendered in open court, i.e. 10 acres to be let by the churchwardens for the poor. The 4 acres of pasture called the Weeles, adjoining my servant Henry Gilbert, to be sold, as also my house in Broadwater. To Messrs Francklin, Yarbrand, Blackston, Hancock, Johnson, Cole, Poeton, Chandler, Standley, each 40s. To my 2 ancient & worthy friends, Dr Wimberly & Dr Thornedicke, £5 apiece. To my 2 godsons, John & Granadoe Linnett, sons of Mr Wm Linnett, decd, 20s. apiece. To Granado Streter my godson, son of Richd Streter 20s. To Ralfe Ratcliffe my kind friend £5. To my neighbour Richd Streter 40s. To Mr Wm Alcock 40s. To Henry Gilbert my servant £10. To Mr Wm Linnett, 1st son of Mr Wm Linnett, decd, 40s. To my servants Hugh Crannell 40s., John Budd 40s., Robt Woodridge 20s., Woode 40s., Mary Aven £10, Dennis Deane 50s., Mary Baker 20s., Elizth wife of Isaac Steer 20s. To my good friend Mr Edw<sup>d</sup> Scott £5. To my servants Tho. Frye 20s., Tho. s. of Wm Turnagwyn 40s. To Robt Joy & Mary his wife 40s. John Bennett my ancient tasker 40s. Young John Duke my thresher 40s. My friend Edw<sup>d</sup> Badby, Senr, £30. To Mr Edw<sup>d</sup> Badby, Junr, £5. John Alford of Ockington, Esq., & Dr Robt Chester my bro., Ex'ors, & £100 apiece. To the poor of Stevenage £3. To those of Broadwater £10. To David Hobdan 40s. £100 for the use of the sons of my bro. Dr Robt Chester. £100 for my poorest kindred, & £100 for the poor of Broadwater. To Mr Francis Selwyn my kinsman £10. My ring to my sister Ratcliffe. My bay nag to my bro. Dr Robt Chester. Witnessed by Edw<sup>d</sup> Badby, John Poeton, Robt Doyley.

Sir Edward Chester of Cockenhatch, in Barkway, Co. Herts, Kt. Will dated 2 Nov. 1660; proved 4 May 1661 by Robert Eade, Esq.; power reserved to Thomas Crouch, and James Willymott, Thomas Burke having died. (82 Burke.) To be buried in the chancell of Royston, near my ancestors. To my y<sup>st</sup> dau. Anne Chester £1500 at 21, or marriage. I formerly conveyed my messuage with barn, stable, & malt-house in Royston, now in the occupation of Robt Bunion at £40 a year, to Sir Peter Saltonstall, decd, my bro. Dr Robt Chester, & Jas. Willymott, Senr, for my son Robt Chester. I hereby confirm the same, & give him also £500 at 21. To my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester the following: fee farm, rents or tenths I purchased of Mr John Humphreys of

London, Mercer, viz.:—£1 2s. 3d. payable out of the manor of Cockenhatch, £3 2s. 4d. out of the Rectory & parish of Barkway, £1 10s. 0d. out of the manor of Barley al's Minchinberrie, Co. Cambridge, £1 15s. 9d. out of the manor of Abbotsberry, in parish of Barley, & in default to my son Robt. I give him also all my right to the manor, rectory, & parish of Barkway, purchased of Ellis Crispe, & Mary his wife, his heirs, etc., then to my son Robt Chester, then to my dau. Anne Chester. My son Edw<sup>d</sup> to have my furniture at Cockenhatch, but to pay to my Ex'ors the value of the same. To my dau. Eade, wife of Robt Eade, M.D., £100. My son in law John Persehouse, Esq's bond of £200 to be cancelled if he pay £100. My dau. Persehouse, his wife. My dau. in law Mary Chester, widow, late wife of my son John Chester, decd, £100, & the use of all my household stuff at Royston, where Mr Rombald dwelleth. To my grandchildren, my son John's children, viz.:—Elizth Chester £600 at 21, & Robt Chester, & John Chester £500 apiece at 21. To the poor of Royston £5, i.e. 5 marks to the Cambridge side, & 5 nobles to the Hertford side, also £20, the interest to be laid out in sea coales, which are then to be sold to the poor at cost price. To the poor of Barkway 5 marks, to the poor of Nutthamstead 5 nobles, & £10 in like manner for coales, so that they need not break hedges & steal wood. To the poor of Barkway £4 a year out of my new brick house built by me in the possession of Wm Swan, grocer, viz.: 20s. apiece to 3 poor people of Barkway, & 20s. to use of Nutthamstead. My father bequeathed £100 for the poor of Royston, the income to go for bread, & I have given another £100 for the same purpose. To my servant John Fox £10, 2 suits, & a nag. My maid Phoebe Lyndsey £10. My servant John Moore £5, the others 40s. each. To Dr Young of Austey, & Mr Thos. Crouch of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, £20 for the poor ministers. To my loving bro. Dr Robt Chester £100. To Mr Jas. Willymott, Senr, £10. To the Minister of Royston 40s., of Barkway 40s. To Dr Young, Mr Esdras Bland, & Mr Cousins, Ministers, 40s. apiece. My son Edw<sup>d</sup> holds a copyhold of £14 a year, & a tenement of £6 in Helyons Bampstead, Co. Essex, now in the tenure of John Mason. I wish him to settle this on his bro. Robt. To my uncle Edw<sup>d</sup> Saltonstall £10. By lease & release of 1 Nov<sup>r</sup> last, I conveyed Royston to Robt Eade, M.D. of Cambridge, Tho. Burke, Esq., of Cambridge, Tho. Crouch of Trinity Hall, Gt, & Jas. Willymott, Junr, of Hertford, Gt, in trust to pay £100 a year to my dau. in law Mary Chester, widow, & to hold the same after payment of legacies for the heir of my son John, decd, at 22. The said heir shall then convey my manor of Cockenhatch & Hedlies al's Hadleys in Barkway, Earles Wood of 72 acres, a close called Great Thomas of 24 acres, Marybones close of 16 acres, Cockenhatch leys of 24 acres, Potters Pitts of 4 acres, & the house now let to Isaac Tottenham, New or Long Close of 16 acres in the possession of Edw<sup>d</sup> Witham, New Close of 16 acres, & 2 acres in Butt meade in Barkway & Nutthamstead to my son Edw<sup>d</sup> & his heirs, then to my son Robt. If he do not do this, then all Royston to my son Edw<sup>d</sup>. My trustees, Ex'ors, & £50 each. To my son Edw<sup>d</sup> the land I purchased of Edw<sup>d</sup> Gill of Anstey, Gt, & Wm Wenham of Nutthamstead, husbandman, containing 6<sup>a</sup> 3<sup>r</sup> & 8<sup>a</sup>, & the rent charge of £20 a year I purchased of my bro. Henry, given him by the will of my father Sir Robt Chester. Witnessed by Tho. Fiddes, John Nôdes, John Rudd, John Fox, John Bilenton.

Edward Chester of Royston, co. Herts, Esq. Will dated 20 Aug. 1676; proved 19 Nov. 1677 by Frances Chester the widow; power reserved to Edward Chester. (110 Bence.) To my wife Frances the farm I lately purchased of Robt Chester, Gent., now leased to Joseph Wortham, for life. To my son Granado £1000 at 21, £20



a year till 10, £40 a year till 21. All my woods in Barkway called Highwood, Shortwood, & Scoles Park of 340 acres, & my tenement in Royston, leased to W<sup>m</sup> Abbis, G<sup>t</sup>, charged with said legacy. My 1<sup>st</sup> son to have £30 a year till 12, then £60 a year till 21. My loving bro. Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, & sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> Chester £100 apiece. To my loving uncle Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester of Cockenbath, Esq., £50. All residue to my son Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester & his heirs male. My wife Frances, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester of Cockenbath, Ex'ors. Written by Jn<sup>o</sup> Buxton, in presence of Jn<sup>o</sup> Buxton, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester.

Edward Chester, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, clerk. Will dated 25 June 1703; proved 5 Jan. 1703 by Pearce Cleaver. (P.C.C., Degg.) To be bur. in the Ch. of Abington, n<sup>r</sup> Shingay, Cam., or in the Chapel of Trin. Coll. To Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester of Lond., Merch<sup>t</sup>, s. of my late bro. Haselden Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, all my lands held of the Manor of Stevenage, Herts, & other lands held by lease from Hen. Bishop of Lond., & he is to pay to my godson Ed. Chester, s. of my late bro. Granado Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, £250. My neph. W<sup>m</sup> Crowley of Trin. Coll., s. of W<sup>m</sup> Crowley, Gent., dec<sup>d</sup>, has an estate, nearly all charged with his Mother's maintenance, & he is to be maintained till he has taken his M.A. degree, & out of money due from W<sup>m</sup> Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, £50 shall be paid to his sister Mary Naylor, now wife of . . . Naylor, 1 year after the death of her Mother Mary Chester, & the residue among his other sisters Jane Cath., now Wife of . . . Tillotson & Eliz. Chester. £200 for Mary Chester dau. of my late bro. Granado Chester at 21, remainder to her bro. Tho. Chester & her sisters Eliz., now Wife of . . . Maschall, & Ann Wife of . . . Chivers. Release sums owing from Ex'ors of my bro. Haselden Chester. To my sist. Jane Chester 20s. Sist. Crowley £5. My friend Edw. Chester, Esq., & Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, Esq., his son. To Peter Chester, Gent., Ann Fountaine, Eliz. Flyer, Cath. Perne (?), Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, Esq., & Cath. his Wife, Anne Hoogan, John Buxton, Gent., 20s. rings. £20 for the Coll. Library. Poor of Abington £5. Pierce Cleaver of Bygrave, Herts, Esq., Ex'or & £10. All residue to Tho. Chester, Ann Chivers, & Eliz. Maschall, s. & daus. of my late bro. Granado Chester. Witnessed by John White of Stratford, John Smith of Westham, John Buxton.

Jane Chester of Upton in West Ham, co. Essex. Will dated 3 Dec. 1716; proved 22 Aug. 1717 by Anne and Mary Chester. (152 Whitfield.) To my sons Rob<sup>t</sup>, Henry & Edw. Chester, & my dau. Jane Chester £10 each, & to my s. Hawkins Chester £50 a year charged on my tenements in Bell Alley, & Whites Alley in Coleman Str., my lands in Barkin, co. Essex, & Feversham, co. Kent, & my moiety of lands in Rochester, co. Kent, & Fulford, co. Stafford. To my dau. Anne Chester my bed. To my daus. Theodosia & Mary Chester my furniture. All lands to my s<sup>d</sup> 3 daus. equally. Witnessed by Tho. Ward, W<sup>m</sup> Hawkins, W<sup>m</sup> Evans.

*Codicil.* Dated 3 May 1717. To my dau. Jane Chester £800. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Halford, John Darling, W<sup>m</sup> Hawkins.

Hawkins Chester of Collyer Row, in Hornchurch, co. Essex, Gent. Will dated 6 Dec. 1718; proved 21 Feb. 1718-19 by Elizabeth Chester, the relict. (24 Browning.) To my wife Eliz. £1300 South Sea stock, of which £800 is in the name of my brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, Esq., as Trustee, also £50 a yr. payable from the Exchequer, & bonds of £300 due from Tho. Bodycoate, citizen & wine-cooper, also £200

from Granado Chester, citizen & tallow chandler, of London, also £300 secured on a mortgage from Lewis of co. Monmouth & all residue, & sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Rich<sup>d</sup> Carell, jun., Hugh Jones.

Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester of Briggins in Hunsdon, co. Herts, Esq. Will dated 9 May 1730; proved 6 Feb. 1732 by Jane Chester the sister. (36 Price.) To be buried in a vault at Hunsdon & a handsome monument to be erected. To my brother Henry Chester £2000 payable out of a sum of £3000, my cousin Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester of Antegoa is to pay within 3 years after my death charged on an estate in Antegua. To my niece Jane Chester of Antegua £500. The interest of £1000 South Sea stock to be p<sup>d</sup> yearly to my sisters Theodosia & Mary Chester for life. The interest of £2000 like stock to be p<sup>d</sup> yearly to Mary Bignell, I give her also £100 & all the furniture, linen, plate, pictures, in my house at Woodford, Co. Essex, for her care in the management of my family there. To my sister Mary Chester, wife of my brother Henry Chester £10. To my cousin Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester of Southwark £10, my cousin Ann Chevall £10, my cousin Eliz<sup>th</sup> Mascoll £20, my cousin Eliz<sup>th</sup> Hughes £10, my cousin Jane Tyler £10, my cousin Mary Tillottson £20 all for mourning. To my cousin Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester of Antigua, Esq., £100. To Gabriel Smith, Joseph Taylor, Esq., Rev. John Scott, minister of Hunsdon, & Cha. Millward, each £10. To the poor of Hunsdon £5. To the poor of Woodford £5. To the poor of Hunsdon a piece of land of 13 acres, now let to John Foster at £7 yearly to be vested in 4 trustees, of whom the owner of Briggins shall be one, & the Minister of Hunsdon another, but I appoint as the first trustees my sister Jane Chester, Mathew Bluck, & Peter Calvert, Esq<sup>res</sup>, & Rev. John Scott. Should my wishes not be carried out, then the said piece of land to go to Christ Church Hospital. The income of all residue to my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Chester for life, she also to receive the interest of sums bequeathed to my sisters Theodosia & Mary Chester, & Mary Bignell, in case they die before her, & after her death I give £100 to Christ Church Hospital, £100 to St Bartholomew's, £100 to Bridewell & Bethlehem, & all residue to my brother Henry Chester & my sisters Theodosia & Mary Chester. On the death of my sister Jane Chester, all my real estate to my brother Henry Chester, then to my cousin Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester, Esq., of Bygrave. My sister Jane Chester sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by A. Sansom, Joanna Darrack, Tho. Darrack.

Jane Chester of Briggins in Hunsdon, co. Herts, spinster. Will dated 15 July 1736; proved 22 July 1736 by Mary Chester, spinster, the sister. (149 Derby.) To be buried in the vault with my late brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, Esq. £5 to the poor, 5 guineas to the Minister, & £10 for mourning. To my loving brother M<sup>r</sup> Henry Chester £1000. To my sister Mary Chester £2000 in trust for my sister Theodosia Chester, if she die to my sister Mary, but if Mary die before Theodosia, then in trust to my cousin M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Tillottson who lives with me at Briggins, then after the death of my 2 sisters to M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Tillottson & her children, & if she die s.p., then among all the children of my cousin Granado Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, late of Bishopgate Str., G<sup>t</sup> (his 1<sup>st</sup> son excepted), & among the children of my cousin W<sup>m</sup> Crowley, dec<sup>d</sup>, late Minister of Eight, Co. Beds. To my sister Mary Chester £800 in trust for my cousin Jane Tyle, widow, & after her death among the 8 children of my cousin W<sup>m</sup> Crowley, dec<sup>d</sup>, to wit:—W<sup>m</sup>, Luke, Rich<sup>d</sup>, Leuisa, Mary, Jane, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, & Hester Crowley. Also £600 for my cousin Eliz<sup>th</sup> Maskill, then to Rob<sup>t</sup>, Ann, Eliz<sup>th</sup>,



Theodosia, & Mary Chester, children of my cousin Granado Chester. To my niece Jane Chester of Antegua £300. To my cousin Mary Tillotson £500, & £10 for mourning. To my servant Winifred Richards £200, & £5 for mourning. To Geo. Champneys & Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife £5 apiece. To each servant who has been in my service over 7 years £100. To my labourers Geo. Gladwin & wife, & John Shepherd, 40s. each. To my cousin Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester of Southwark, & my cousin Edward Chester of Antegua, £10 each. To my cousin Ann Chivall £20. All residue for my sister Mary, & after her death £200 to my cousin Jane Chester of Antegua, & the residue among the children of my late cousin Granado Chester (except his 1<sup>st</sup> son), & the children of my late cousin W<sup>m</sup> Crowley, dec<sup>d</sup>. Mary Chester my sole Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by Mary Parker, Mary Gatward, John Randall.

Mary Chester of St. Hellen's parish, widow. Will dated 28 Oct. 1738; proved 29 Nov. 1738 by Edward Winter, and Thomas Warren. (256 Broadrepp.) To my 1<sup>st</sup> son Granado Chester, who is already sufficiently provided for, £10. To my dau. Sarah wife of Jas. Seager £5. To my sister in law Eliz<sup>th</sup> Maskall my gold watch & chain for life, then to my dau. Ann Chester. To my sister in law Anne Chevall, widow, my diamond ring for life, then to my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Chester. To my brother in law Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, G<sup>t</sup>, a guinea ring. To my Ex<sup>ors</sup> £5 apiece. All residue, stock in trade, plate, & linen, to my son Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, & my daus. Anne, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Theodosia, & Mary Chester (all under 21). My brother Edw<sup>d</sup> Winter of Bishopgate St<sup>r</sup>., corn-chandler, & Tho. Warren, citizen & saddler of London, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Eliza Warren, Edm<sup>d</sup> Davis.

Edward Chester of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 31 Jan. 1743; proved 11 April 1745 by Granado Chester, Ann Chester, spinster, and Theodora Hodgson formerly Chester (now wife of Jacob Hodgson), the nephews and nieces by the brother of deceased, and three of the residuary legatees: Thomas Kerby, Rowland, and Samuel Frye, the Ex<sup>ors</sup> renouncing. (107 Seymour.) To my wife Russel £500, & all the improvements on the plantation in Antigua, which belonged to her late father the Hon. Barry Tankerd, Esq., of which estate I am tenant for our joint lives, except the negroes & cattle, which I put on it 5 or 6 years ago from my plantation called Briggins. I give her 40 cattle & 6 cows, all my printed books, medals,  $\frac{1}{2}$  silver plate & pictures, household stuff in my house called Orleance, on her late father's estate, &  $\frac{1}{3}$  of that at Briggins, all rings & jewels. To my negro boy Tony, baptised by the name of Anthony Chester, his freedom, & £10 a year. To M<sup>rs</sup> Marg<sup>t</sup> Looby of Antigua, who now lives with me, £100 c. To my good friend Rich<sup>d</sup> Sherwood of Antigua, Esq., £500 c. To each Ex<sup>or</sup> £50 c. All residue amongst all the children of my late brother Granado Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, viz.: to Granado Chester, Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, Theodosia wife of Jacob Hodgson, Eliz<sup>th</sup> wife of Tho. Carberry, Sarah wife of M<sup>r</sup> Seager, Ann Chester & Mary Chester, & their heirs intail male.  $\frac{1}{2}$  of my sugars to be shipped to Tho. Kerby, late of Antigua, now of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, the other  $\frac{1}{2}$  to Messrs. Row<sup>l</sup><sup>d</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye, Merch<sup>ts</sup> in London. 20 slaves to be purchased & placed on my estate. Rich<sup>d</sup> Sherwood, Stephen Blizard, Ashton Warner of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, to be Ex<sup>ors</sup> for America, & Tho. Kerby, Row<sup>l</sup><sup>d</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye of London, Merch<sup>ts</sup>, for Europe. Witnessed by Tho. Warner, Nich<sup>s</sup> Wedge, Tho. Stevens.

*Codicil.* Dated 8 Aug. 1744. To M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Sherwood £250 more. Witnessed by Tho. Stevens. Antigua, before Hon. Geo. Lucas, Esq., Lieut. Governor, were sworn Tho. Warner of Antigua, Esquire, Nich<sup>s</sup> Wedge his clerk, & Tho.

Stevens, late clerk to testator 17 Aug. 1744. *Vera copia.* Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble, Deputy Register. On 10 April 1745, Tho. Kerby of Mincing Lane, Merchant, and Thady Flaherty of St. Clement's Lane near Lombard St., Merchant, swore to Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble's signature, who had for many years past, & was Deputy Register to Governor Mathew.

Anne Chevall of St. John's, Southwark, widow. Will dated 24 June 1743; proved 12 July 1743 by Thomas Warren and Robert Holland. (224 Boycott.) To be buried in the church of G<sup>t</sup> St Helens. A hearse with 6 horses, & only 2 mourning coaches with 2 horses each for the attendants, who are to be only my 2 nephews Granado & Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester & my 2 Ex<sup>ors</sup> to whom I give £10. To my bro. Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, £100 for mourning for him & his wife. To my nieces Anne Chester, Theodosia Hodson, & Mary Chester £10 each for mourning. To M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Warren of Bartholomew Lane, sadler, & to M<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Holland late of Threadneedle Street, now of Tower Street, watchmaker, £10 each for mourning for them & their wives. To M<sup>r</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Winter of Bishopgate Street, cornchandler, £30. To Eliz<sup>th</sup> Lindley, servant to my late bro. Granado Chester £30. To my maid Sarah Teall a years wages. All my clothing & linen to my 3 nieces Anne Chester, Theodosia Hodson, & Mary Chester. To Theodosia Hodson my gold watch, chain, seals, & small diamond ring. To my nephew Granado Chester my silver tankard, & great silver salver. All rest of plate, jewels, & furniture to my said 3 nieces. To my niece Eliz<sup>th</sup> Carbery 1s. To my bro. Edw<sup>d</sup> Chester £1000, Tho. Warren, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Holland, Ex<sup>ors</sup>, & £1000 to them on trust, to rebuild the dwelling house of my late brother Granado Chester next to the gateway of the Bull Inn, in Bishopgate Str., on condition my nephew Granado Chester convey it to them, for him & his heirs, & in default to his bro. Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester, then to his sister Anne Chester, his sister Theodosia Hodson wife of Jacob Hodson, his sister Mary Chester. To the poor of St Helen's £10. £500 to my Ex<sup>ors</sup> on Trust for my niece Anne Chester. £80 apiece to my Ex<sup>ors</sup>. My late bro. Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester. My late sister Mary Chester.  $\frac{1}{3}$  of residue to my nephew Rob<sup>t</sup> Chester,  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my niece Anne Chester,  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my niece Theodosia Hodson. Witnessed by John Godfrey, John Owen, W<sup>m</sup> Mason.

Sir James Granada of St. Dunstan's in the East, London, Knt., decd. Adm<sup>on</sup> Sep. 17, 1585, *de bonis non*, to his dau. Cath. Chester al's Granada, Dame Magdalen Granada being now also dec<sup>d</sup>. He d. 4 May, & was bur. 6 May, 1557, at St Dunstan's in the East. (See 'Somersetshire Wills,' vol. 6, p. 58.)

1726, June 27th. Adm<sup>on</sup> to Mary Chester, widow of Granado Chester, late of St Helen's; & further adm<sup>on</sup> of goods left unadministered by Mary Chester, now also dec<sup>d</sup>, granted 8 Jan. 1757 to Anne Chester, Sp<sup>r</sup>, the dau.

1749, May 2. Theodosia Chester of Stratford, co. Essex, Sp<sup>r</sup>, dec<sup>d</sup>. Adm<sup>on</sup> of goods left unadm. by Hen. Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, the brother, granted to Mary Chester, widow, & ad<sup>trix</sup> of s<sup>d</sup> Hen. Chester, Mary Chester the sister dying before taking out adm<sup>on</sup>. First grant Feb. 1741-2. Third one May 1753.

1754. On 19 Nov. adm<sup>on</sup> of the goods of Theodosia Chester, late of Stratford, Co. Essex, Sp<sup>r</sup>, dec<sup>d</sup>, left unadministered by Henry Chester her brother, as by Mary Chester, widow, adm<sup>trix</sup> of said Henry Chester, dec<sup>d</sup>, now also dec<sup>d</sup>, was granted to Peter Tahourdin, Esq., adm<sup>or</sup> of the goods unadministered by Henry Chester. Mary Chester the other sister dying before she had taken out letters, May 1754. Last grant May 1749.



1757, Jan. 8. Granado Chester of St Mary, White Chapel, Wid<sup>r</sup>, dec<sup>d</sup>. Adm'on of goods left unad. by Granado Chester the son, gr. to Ann Chester the dau. of dec<sup>d</sup>.

Close Roll, 13 Geo. II., Part 21, No. 9.

Indenture made 13th Nov. 1739 between the Royal African Company of the one part and William Dunbar of London, merchant, of the other part. Whereas the Royal African Company by a deed poll of 20th Aug. 1717, duly executed under the common seal, did appoint Barry Tankerd and Thómas Kirby, both of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys, to recover and receive all debts due to them from Edward Chester, sen., of Antigua, merchant, or any other person in the said island . . . and whereas the Royal African Company on the 12th Aug. 1718 did obtain a decree in the High Court of Chancery, Antigua, against the said Edward Chester and also Edward Chester, jun., merchant, for £36,785 1s. 11d. currency; and whereas on the 14th Sept. 1719 it was ordered by the Court among other things that Edward Chester, sen., and Anne Chester his wife should convey to the Royal African Company all their plantations, lands, etc., negros, cattle, and horses, etc., etc., and all other estate, real and personal, whatsoever and wheresoever, and in consideration thereof Barry Tankerd and Thomas Kirby should release, etc., etc. . . . and whereas the Hon. George Gamble of Antigua, Esq., deceased, by an Indenture dated 19th June 1710 in consideration of £6000 cur. paid to him by his late Excellency Daniel Parke, Esq., then Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief, etc., etc., did demise, grant, etc., etc., to Daniel Parke and his Executors, etc., all that his plantation containing 316 acres in St. John's Division, Antigua, bounded east with the lands of Captain Giles Watkins, south with the common road leading to Parham, west with the common road leading to Dickinson's Bay and Pope's Head, and north with the lands of Jonas Langford and Jacob Leroux, and all houses, etc., and all negros, etc., etc., and horses and cattle, etc., mentioned in a schedule, to have and to hold to Daniel Parke and his heirs for 99 years on the yearly rent of a peppercorn with the provision that if George Gamble should pay to Daniel Parke, etc., etc., £10,200 cur. the Indenture should be void . . . and whereas George Gamble, by his last will dated 27 July 1709, did devise the said plantation, etc., to John Gamble, his uncle, and his heirs, charged with debts and legacies, and whereas after the death of George Gamble Edward Chester, sen., purchased the plantation and negros, etc., etc., subject to the payment of the mortgage, and also of the debts and legacies . . . and whereas Edward Chester, sen., and Anne Chester by Indenture dated 27th June 1720, reciting as above, in obedience to the said order, and also in consideration and in part satisfaction of the £36,785 1s. 11d. . . . did grant, etc., etc., to the Royal African Company all their right, etc., etc. Now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £526 sterling paid to the Royal African Company or to Richard Spence of London, Esq., their Secretary and Treasurer, by William Dunbar, they grant, etc., etc., to him in his actual possession now being all the aforesaid plantation, etc., etc., to have and to hold to the only proper use of William Dunbar and his heirs for ever . . . and they appoint, etc., etc., Francis Delap of Antigua, Esq., and Walter Tullideph of Antigua, Doctor in Physic, their Attorneys. John Halliday, W. Redknapp, William Currie, Ferdo. John Paris, witnesses.

Close Roll. 28 Geo. II., Part 4, No. 7.

Indenture made the 17th Aug. 1754 between Granado Chester of Sydenham, Gentleman, Robert Chester of the

same place, Gentleman, Jacob Hodgson of the parish of St. Swithin, Cannon Street, London, Gentleman, and Theodosia his wife, Thomas Carberry of St. George's, Hanover Square, staymaker, and Elizabeth his wife, Sarah Seager of High Wicomb, Bucks, widow, and Ann Chester of the parish of Great St. Helen's, spinster, of the one part, and Richard Tyrrell of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of £53. 10s. 8d. sterling . . . the former grant and confirm to Richard Tyrrell . . . Delia, a negro woman, and her son Tommy . . . and to his heirs and assigns for ever and to no other use . . . and they nominate Thomas Warner, Daniel Warner, and William Warner, all of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys . . . Gustavus Barton, Thomas Gladman, John Savile, witnesses.

Close Roll, 23 Geo. III., Part 13, No. 23.

Indenture made the 29th Nov. 1782 between Mary Seager of Drefow (?) Court, Broad Street, Golden Square, London (one of the two daughters and only children of James Seager, late of [blank], deceased, and Sarah his wife, which Sarah was one of the devisees named in the will of Edward Chester, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Granado Chester of Chiswell Street, St. Luke's parish, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that for docking and barring all estates tail, etc., etc., of and in one undivided twelfth part in all those plantation lands, etc., slaves, etc., etc., hereby granted, etc., etc., and in consideration of 10s. . . . Mary Seager grants, etc., to Granado Chester in his actual possession being . . . all that her undivided twelfth part of the plantation called Briggins plantation in the parish of St. John, Antigua, containing 400 acres, butted and bounded E. with the common road, W.N.-westerly with the common road leading to St. John, thence runs northwardly bounded to the E. with the lands late of his Excellency William Mathew, deceased, and John Murray, Esq., deceased, then runs W. bounded N. with the lands of his said late Excellency and the lands of Colonel John Otto, thence and southwardly bounded to the W. with the lands of the said John Otto, thence runs E. to the first station, bounded S. with the lands of the late Colonel James Weatherill and of Edward Williams, Esq. . . . in as full and ample manner . . . as the same were held and enjoyed by Edward Chester in his life time . . . and also of all windmills, etc., etc., and also of all negros and other slaves, cattle, and other things . . . in trust to Granado Chester and his heirs, etc., etc., to reconvey . . . to the only use of Mary Seager and her heirs for ever . . .

Close Roll, 23 Geo. III., Part 13, No. 22.

Indenture made the 29th Nov. 1782 between Joshua Pattison of High Wycomb, Bucks, plumber, and Ann his wife (one of the two daughters and only children of James Seager, late of [blank], deceased, and Sarah his wife, which Sarah was one of the devisees under the will of Edward Chester, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Granado Chester of Chiswell Street, St. Luke's, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that for docking and barring, etc., all estates tail, etc., etc., of and in one undivided twelfth part of all those plantation lands, etc., etc., slaves, etc., etc., hereby granted, etc., etc. . . . Joshua Pattison and Ann his wife grant, etc., etc., to Granado Chester in his actual possession being . . . all their one undivided twelfth part of Briggins plantation . . . (boundaries as in Seager and Chester) and of all slaves, etc., etc., in trust to reconvey to the only use of Joshua Pattison and Ann his wife, and their heirs for ever . . .



Close Roll, 33 Geo. III., Part 1, No. 1.

Indenture of three parts made the 21st March 1793 between Elizabeth Carbery of the parish of St. George's, Southwark, widow, of the 1st part, Mary Carbery and Sarah Carbery of the same place, spinsters, her only surviving children, of the 2nd part, and Robert Smith of Basinghall Street, Gentleman, of the 3rd part. Whereas Edward Chester, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, was in his life time seized in fee simple of a plantation, etc., and negros, etc., hereinafter mentioned, and by his last will dated the 31st Jan. 1743 did, among other things, give the said plantation, etc., to all the children of his then late brother Grenado Chester, deceased, that is to say, Grenado Chester, Robert Chester, since deceased, Theodosia Hodgson, since deceased, Elizabeth Carbery (party hereto), Sarah Seager, Anne Chester, since also deceased, and Mary Chester, since also deceased, as tenants in common . . . with remainder to his Executors to preserve the contingent remainders to their sons in tail male, with cross remainders, remainder in tail general, with ultimate remainder in fee to testator's own right heirs . . . and whereas testator soon after died, leaving the aforesaid . . . him surviving, and whereas soon after his death Mary Chester died without issue and unmarried, and the others became entitled to her seventh part . . . and whereas by virtue of a writ of division issued in Antigua the plantation was allotted to them in six parts . . . and whereas the boiling house and one-fifth of 24 negro houses, and 10 slaves, and 5 head of horned cattle, hereinafter granted, were allotted to Elizabeth Carbery . . . and the windmill, and one other fifth of 24 negro houses, and 11 slaves, and 7 head of horned cattle, to Anne Chester, and afterwards, in June 1777, Anne Chester departed this life without issue and unmarried, and the others became entitled to her share, each to one-fifth of one-sixth . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for extinguishing all estates tail and remainders in the said boiling house, etc., etc., and in the one undivided fifth of the said windmill, etc., etc., and in consideration of 10s. . . . Elizabeth, Mary, and Sarah Carbery grant and convey to Robert Smith in his actual possession being . . . all that boiling house and one-fifth of 24 negro houses standing upon the plantation called Briggins in the parish of St. John's, Antigua, and all those 10 slaves (names given) and 5 head of horned cattle, 1 ox, 2 cows, and 1 calf . . . and all that undivided fifth of all that windmill . . . and in all those 11 slaves (names given) and 7 head of horned cattle, 3 oxen, 2 cows, and 2 calves . . . in trust . . . and they appoint, etc., Alexander Brodie and William Gregory, both of Antigua, Esquires. James Smith, Carter Draper, clerks to Robert Smith, witnesses.

1701, Oct. 14. 13 William III., fo. 139. Wee the Royal African Company of England appoint our trusty Friend Edward Chester of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, our true & lawful Attorney, etc. Recorded 12 Oct. 1703.

1704-5, March ye 14. Edward Chester, Gent., was a Member of Assembly. (39, Vol. 4.)

1706, Nov. 1. Indenture between Richard Oliver, Executor of late Robert Oliver, of one part, and Edward Chester, sen., of St. John's, merchant. Sells to Edward Chester said Robert Oliver's house and land in St. John's Town, and takes in exchange 470 acres, by deed of said Edward Chester and Catharine his wife.

Edward Chester, sen., Esq., 87 feet by 50 feet in St. John's Town, granted 18 Aug. 1707 by D. Parke.

1708. Deposition of Edward Chester, jun., merchant, æt. 26. (Vol. 13, B. T. Leeward Islands.)

1710, Jan. 26. Deposition of Edward Chester, sen., that on 6th Dec. Lieut. Worthington and his soldiers forcibly entered his house in St. John's and threatened him so that he hid in his storehouse.

In Chancery, 11 Dec. 1717. The Royal African Company of England, Complainants; Edward Chester, sen., and Edward Chester, jun., Defendants. Mr. Hinde, Counsel with plaintiffs. Seven days given to defendants to produce witnesses.

Indenture dated 14 Dec. 1719 between Edward Chester, sen., of Antigua, merchant, and Anne his wife, of the one part, and the Royal African Company. A Chancery decree was obtained by the Royal African Company on 12 Aug. 1718 *v.* Edward Chester, sen., and Edward Chester, jun., for £36,785 c. Edward Chester and Anne his wife now convey all their real and personal estate in consideration of this debt, viz., their plantation in St. John's Parish, Body Division, of 203 acres, which he bought of Daniel Mackinen in 1704 and 1706, also Little Zoar in St. John's Division of 223 acres, bought of Robert Weir in 1704. Inventory appended.

1720, June 27. Indenture between Edward Chester, sen., merchant, and Anne his wife, of the one part, and the Royal African Company of the other. The Hon. George Gamble of Antigua, Esq., deceased, by Indenture dated . . . sold to Governor D. Parke for £6000 s. his plantation of 316 acres for 99 years, said George Gamble by will dated 27 July 1709 gave said estate to his uncle John Gamble, of whom said Edward Chester purchased. Edward and Ann Chester now grant it to Royal African Company. Inventory of negros. They also assign long list of debts 25 June 1720, also long list of sums due to said Edward Chester. Everything is handed over to Royal African Company. (62, Vol. 4.)

1723, Nov. 20. Indenture between Cæsar Rodeney of Antigua, merchant, Ex'or of Daniel Parke, Esq., deceased, late Captain General of the one part, and Thomas Dunbar Parke of Antigua, Gent., and Lucy his wife dau. of Katherine Chester, deceased, late wife of Edward Chester of Antigua, Esq., of the other part. The late Hon. George Gamble of Antigua, Esq., by Indenture of 1st. part, and Governor Parke of the other, sold his plantation of 316 acres in St. John's Division for 99 years to said Governor Parke, terminable on the payment of £10,200 c. on certain days. This payment was never made, and the estate is now handed over to Thomas & Lucy Dunbar Parke.

1724, June 16. Indenture between the Royal African Company of the one part, and Robert Chester of London, merchant, of the other in consideration of 5s., they sell to him an estate of 203 acres in St. John's Parish, formerly belonging to Edward Chester, and part of 233 acres, said Edward Chester purchased of Daniel McKinen by Indenture dated 24 Aug. 1704, and 7 Sept. 1706, they also sell to him a plantation of 220 acres, called "Little Zoar," which was conveyed to said Edward Chester by Robert Weir, Gent., by Indenture dated 13 and 14 Feb. 1704, which was part of 265 acres conveyed by Robert Weir to said Edward Chester on 9 July 1713, and the said estates were conveyed by said Edward Chester, sen., merchant, and his wife Ann to the Royal African Company by Indenture dated 14 Dec. 1719.

Francis Lynn, Secretary of Royal African Company, gives a receipt for £5,500 sterling, paid on 17 June 1724 by said Robert Chester.

N.B. "Briggins" now consists of 426 acres, and it was probably formed by Robert Chester by the amalgamation of the 203 acres above mentioned, with Little Zoar of 233 acres.

An Inventory of 1724 gives the value or sum paid by Robert Chester, Esq., for his property, viz.: 220 acres at £20 per acre, also 203 acres at £20 per acre, 60 negro men, 52 negro women, and 14 boys and 3 girls. The total sum of the valuation was £16,092 10s. 0d. currency.

Governor Hart writes on 6 Jan. 1725-6, Colonel Crump of Antigua is dying, and he now recommends Mr. Edward



Chester in his place, who "is now leaving off Trade, which he has follow'd for many Years in an eminent manner, to enjoy the fruits of his labours in an easy fortune."

1760. Granado Chester, seized of one-sixth of Briggins plantation in Antigua, and of Sydenham, a horse dealer, Bankrupt, which estate is in the tenure of Robert and Wallington Brown of Antigua, merchants and copartners. (Close Roll.)

1778, Aug. 27. Petition of Granado Hodgson *re* "Briggins" in Antigua, belonging to him and others in Europe. (B. T. 37.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

##### *Married.*

- 1726 Oct. 24 Edward Chester, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Miss Russel Tankard. L.  
1747 Nov. 18 Richard Tyrrell, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Commander of his Majesty's Ship the Centaur, and M<sup>rs</sup> Russel Tankard Chester, Widow. L.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Married.*

- 1702 Dec. 1 Edward Chester & Katharine M . . . .  
1734 July 13 George Ford and Jane Chester.

##### *Buried.*

- 1715 Dec. 30 Catherine Chester.  
1727 Nov. . . Edward Chester, Sen<sup>r</sup>, Merchant.  
1736 Oct. 30 M<sup>r</sup> James Chester of this Island.  
1744 Aug. 9 Edward Chester, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

##### *Buried.*

- 1737 Nov. 22 Ann Chester.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. HELEN, BISHOPGATE, LONDON.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1708 Aug. 5 Anne, the natural daughter of Granado Chester by Anne . . . . wife of . . . ., shee cohabiting with the said Chester incontinent, as being sold by her said husband to Chester, according to common fame.  
1715 Nov. 25 Granado, son of Granado Chester and Mary his wife.  
(*Vide* Dr. Cox's 'Annals of St. Helen's'.)

1570, July 22. Oliver Chester, Gent., of Royston, Herts, & Magdalen Wattson of St Olave's, Hart Street. General Lic. (L.B.L.)

1615, Sept. 8. Edward Chester of Cockenhatch, par. Barkway, co. Herts, Esq., 25, & Katherine Stone of St Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, Maiden, about 20, dau. of John Stone of same par., Esq., who consents; at St Stephen's, Coleman Street. (L.B.L.)

1633, May 6. Henry Chester of Barking, Herts, Gent., Bach<sup>r</sup>, 25, & Anne Read, Sp<sup>r</sup>, 17, dau. of Theodore Read of same, Esq., whose consent is attested by Robert Chester of Stevenage, Herts, Clerk, M.A., brother of s<sup>d</sup> Henry; at St Margaret's, Westminster. (A.C.)

1642, May 4. Edward Chester of Barkway, co. Herts, Esq., Widower, 50, & Anne Salthingston (*i.e.* Saltonstall), of same, Spinster, about 22; consent of her father Sir Peter Salthingston, K<sup>t</sup>, at St Martin's in Fields, St Andrew's, Holborn, or St Peter le Poor. (L.B.L.)

1661, Aug. 21. Edward Chester of Barkway, Herts, Esq., Bach<sup>r</sup>, about 18, & Judith Wright of Bexley, Kent, Sp<sup>r</sup>, about 17, her parents dead; consent of guardians; at Chislehurst, Kent. (Vicar-General.)

1667, Nov. 27. William Crowle of Hunsdon, Herts, Gent., Bach<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 28, & M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Chester of Stevenage, s<sup>d</sup> co., Sp<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 20, consent of mother, M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Chester of same, Widow; at Stevenage or Ashton, co. Herts. (Vicar-General.)

1670, Nov. 2. Granado Chester of St. Helen's, London, Grocer, Bachelor, about 30, & Anne Hawkins, spinster, about 18, dau. of Robert Hawkins of All Hallows Staining, London, Citizen & Fishmonger of London, who alleges; at St Dunstan in the East, All Hallows Barking, or St Andrew's, Holborn, London. (A.C.)

1674, May 19. Hasledine Chester of St Helen's, London, Bach<sup>r</sup>, 29, & Jane Hawkins, Sp<sup>r</sup>, about 19, dau. of Robert Hawkins of St Mary at Hill, London, who consents; at any parish church in the City of London. (A.C.)

1676, Jan. 16. Sir Charles Cleaver of Bygrave, Herts, K<sup>t</sup>, Wid<sup>r</sup>, ab<sup>t</sup> 40, & M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Chester of Royston, s<sup>d</sup> co., Widow, ab<sup>t</sup> 24; in parish church or Chapel of Henry VII<sup>th</sup> at Westminster. (Vicar-General.)

1681, May 21. Thomas Fountayne of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Bachelor, about 40, & Anne Chester, Sp<sup>r</sup>, about 20, dau. of Edward Chester, Esq., of Cockenhedge, Herts, who consents; at Barkway or Barley, co. Herts, or Abington, co. Cambridge. (A.C.)

1689, April 25. Francis Flyer of Sandon, co. Herts, Esq., Bach<sup>r</sup>, about 35, and Elizabeth Chester, Sp<sup>r</sup>, about 20, dau. of Edward Chester of Barkway, s<sup>d</sup> co., Esq.; alleged by Peirce Cleaver of Bigrave, Herts, Gent., at Barkway afs<sup>d</sup>. (A.C.)

1714, April 28. Granado Chester of St Helen's, London, Bach<sup>r</sup>, 38, & Mary Winter of St Leonard's, Eastcheap, London, Sp<sup>r</sup>, above 21; at St James, Clerkenwell. (A.C.)

1749, Dec. 2. Granado Chester of Sydenham, Kent, Widower, & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Elkington of St Martin's in Fields, Spinster, 21; at St Bennet's, Paul's Wharf. (L.B.L.)

#### STEVENAGE, CO. HERTS.

In spem resurrectionis ad vitam æternum. Hic jacet Robertus Chester (sacræ Theologiæ Professor) et hujus ecclesiæ Rector, qui obiit, ætatis suæ 67, redemptionis 1664. (Eight lines follow). (Cussans's 'Herts'.)

#### HUNSDON, CO. HERTS.

On a large marble monument in the church:—

*Beneath are the remains of*  
ROBERT CHESTER,  
*of Briggins in this Parish Esq:*  
*who departed this life the 22nd of February 1732.*  
*in the 57th year of his age.*

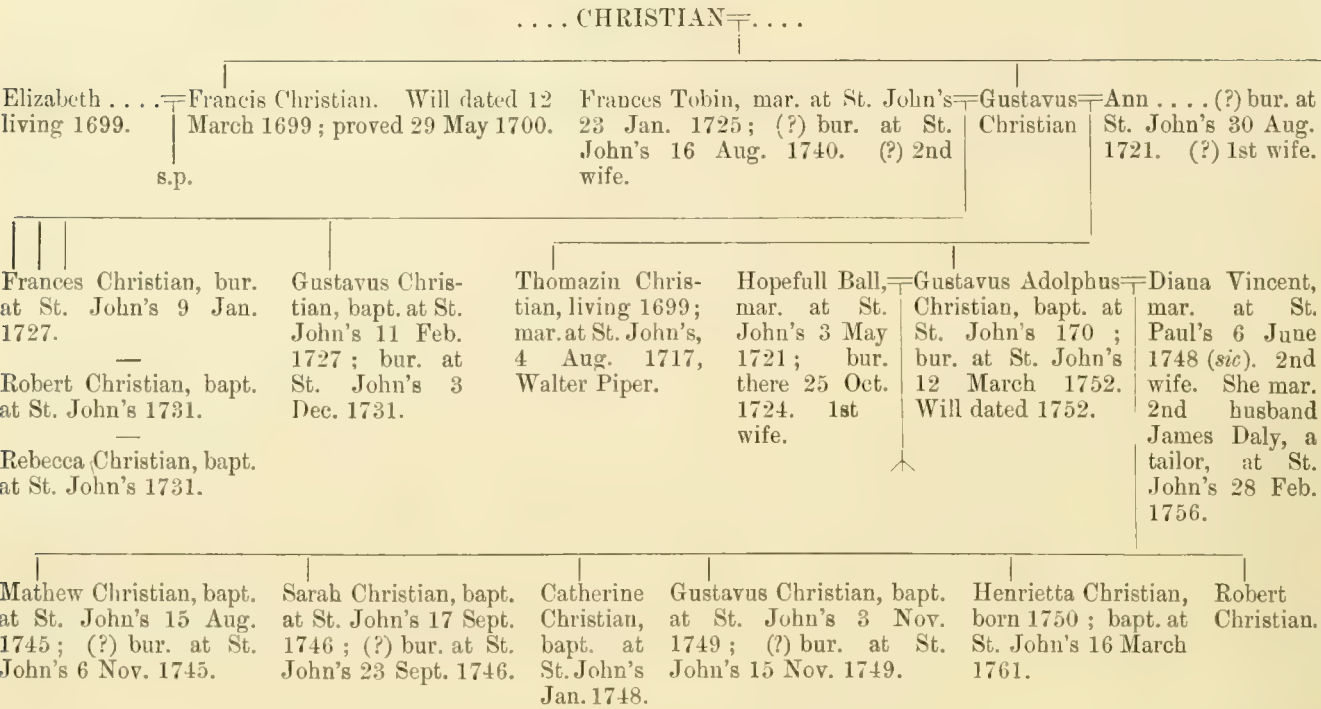
(Many lines follow.)

He left 13 acres for the poor of the parish.

On a white marble monument in the same church:—

MRS. JANE CHESTER  
*of Briggins*  
*a lady of unaffected Piety, innate Modesty*  
*and a most engaging deportment.*  
*Scarce any had fewer failings, &*  
*more virtues have seldom met in one person.*  
*She was released from the troubles of this life*  
*July 17. 1736, in the 57 year of her age,*  
*and interred in the same vault*  
*with her Brother, ROBERT CHESTER Esq.*

Pedigree of Christian.



Francis Christian of Antigua. Will dated 12 March 1699. To my wife Eliz. the nett produce of all my estate. To my sister Marg<sup>t</sup> Price 3000 lbs. sugar yearly. To my sister Barbary Evans 10,000 lbs. To my sister Rebecca Davis 10,000 lbs. To my neece Tomazin Christian dau. of my brother Gustavus Christian 20,000 lbs. To my god-dau. Mary Fuller dau. of Dennis Fuller 5000 lbs. at 16. To my god-dau. Mary Wright 5000 lbs. at 16. To Eliz. (? Horn), 5000 lbs. To John Hilton, who lives with me, 5000 lbs. at 16. All my estate to my brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian & his heirs, & then to my brother Gustavus Christian, then to my brother Mathew Christian. Cap<sup>t</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Crump, M<sup>r</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Gilbert, M<sup>r</sup> Evans, Ex'ors, & to each a 40s. ring. Witnessed by Edmund Mulard, Hugh Evans. Before Gov<sup>r</sup> John Yeamans were sworn Edmund Mulard, and Hugh Evans, 29 May 1700.

Gustavus Christian. To my wife Diana all my estate. My son Robert. (All remainder is lost). Probable date 1752.

Mathew Christian. Will dated 8 Nov. 1757. To my wife £300 c. a year & £200 c. at once, also my house & lands at Dickenson's Bay. To Peter Guichinet my book keeper £70 c. a year. To Thos. Farley, Esq., £1500 c. to be distributed among the children of his late brother Simon Farley, & £500 c. for his own use. To Mary wife of Alex<sup>r</sup> Crawford £100 c. To Rebecca wife of Alex<sup>r</sup> Willock £200 c. To my sister Sarah wife of Benj<sup>n</sup> Marchant £100 c. To Nath<sup>l</sup> Knight, Esq., £100 c. All residue to Mathew son of my brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian. Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, Sen<sup>r</sup>, & Francis Farley, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Ja. Boag, John Muir. Before His Excell<sup>y</sup> Geo. Thomas, Esq., was sworn James Boag, 16 Oct. 1758. Recorded 21 Nov. 1758.

Robert Christian of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 19 Oct. 1775; proved 18 March 1777 by John Halliday, Esquire, Doctor Michael McNamara, James Bogle French, Esquire, and Justinian Casamajor, Esquire; power reserved to the Hon. Francis Farley. (102 Collier.) To my wife Mary all cattle & small stock on my estate, which I

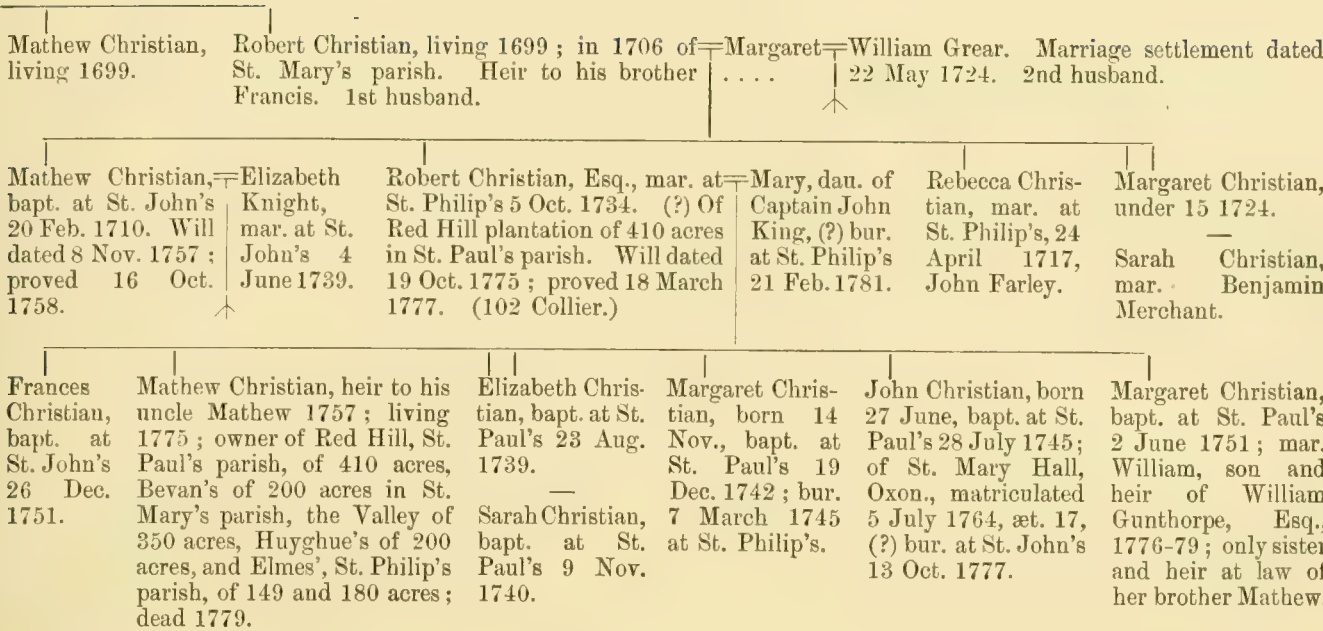
purchased of John Ince Marchant, also her mare, horse & cart, my whiskey, use of land, & negroes, & the dwelling house in which I now live, during her widowhood, use of plate & furniture, & house negros, also £300 c. To my niece Sarah Dunbar wife of John Dunbar, Esq., a bond due from Rob<sup>t</sup> Browne, Esq., deceased. To my negro Jack £15 a year for life. To my dau. Margaret Christian £6000 at her marriage, & £300 a year till then. To my son John Christian £300 a year, & £1000 on condition he conveys to my son Mathew Christian all the negroes left to him by his grandmother M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Grant, & £100 c. My partner John Smith of London, Merchant. All residue to my son Mathew Christian in lieu of all the effects due to him under the will of my late brother Mathew Christian. My nephew the Hon. Francis Farley, Esq., John Halliday, Esq., Michael McNamara, Esq., of Great George Street, Westminster, physician, & Jas. Bogle French of London, Esq., Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Hosier, Jas. Barrett, W<sup>m</sup> Kneustub.

Codicil. Dated 22 May 1776. My partner John Smith died 12 Feb. last, & the partnership is dissolved. I have been obliged by my absence from England to appoint Dr Michael McNamara, Justinian Casamajor, Esq., & John Halliday, Esq., my attorneys to act with Daniel Hobson, Ingham Foster, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Smith, the Ex'ors of John Smith. Justinian Casamajor to be also Ex'or. A treaty of marriage is on foot between my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Christian & W<sup>m</sup> Gunthorpe, J<sup>r</sup>, Esq., now of G<sup>t</sup> Britain, son & heir apparent of W Gunthorpe late of Antigua, now of G<sup>t</sup> Britain, & I have promised £5000 for her with £1000 more at my death. Witnessed by Richard Bowman, Alexand. Scott, David Grant.

Close Roll, 19 Geo. III., Part 1, Nos. 7 and 8.

Indenture made the 28th Jan. 1779 between William Gunthorpe, the younger, of Aldershof, Hants, Esq., and Margaret his wife (only sister and heir at law of Mathew Christian late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Godschall Johnson of London, merchant, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. William Gunthorpe and Margaret his wife grant and convey to Godschall Johnson all that plantation late of Mathew Christian, deceased, called Red Hill plantation, in the division of





Falmouth and parish of St. Paul in Antigua, containing 410 acres . . . bounded E. with the sea, S. with the plantation of Edward Bryam (Byam) and the said Godsfall Johnson called Savannah, W. with the plantation of Archibald Cockran, Esq., and N. with the plantation of Samuel Redhead, Esq., called Fryes . . . together with 176 negros thereto belonging . . . called as follows (names and occupations) . . . and also all that other plantation, late of Mathew Christian, deceased, called Bevans (? Biffins), in the New division and in the division of Old Road and parish of St. Mary, containing 200 acres . . . bounded E. with another plantation of the said Mathew Christian, deceased, called Hughuess, S. with the lands of Sir William Younge, Bart., W. with lands belonging to the heirs of John Foster, deceased, and another plantation late of the said Mathew Christian, deceased, called the Valley, and N. with the lands of William Allen, Esq. . . . together with 89 negros in or about the said plantation (names and occupations) . . . and also all that other plantation, late of Mathew Christian, deceased, called the Valley Estate in New division and the parish of St. Mary, containing 350 acres . . . bounded E. with the lands of the said William Allen, S. with the said estate called Bevans, S.W. with lands of the heirs of John Foster, W. with the lands belonging to John Bott, Esq., and N. with the lands belonging to the heirs of Robert Pearne, deceased, called Blubber Valley, and with lands of the said William Allen, together with 186 negros . . . (names and occupations) . . . and also all that other plantation late of Mathew Christian, deceased, called Huyghues, in the division of Old Road and parish of St. Mary, containing 200 acres, bounded S.E. and E. with the lands late of Stephen Lynch, Esq., deceased, called Tom Moors, N.E. with the lands of John Gilchrist, Esq., N. with the lands of the said Francis Farley, W. with other lands of Mathew Christian, deceased, and S.W. with the lands of the said Sir William Young called the River Estate . . . together with 103 negros (names and occupations) . . . and also all that other plantation, late of Mathew Christian, deceased, called Elmes's Creek Estate in the division of Nonsuch and parish of St. Philip, containing 149 acres . . . bounded N. partly with the lands late of the said Stephen Lynch, deceased, and John Levicount, Esq., and the lands late of Robert

Gray, Esq., deceased, S. with the lands of John Nibbs, Gentleman, and country lands belonging to John Jackson and Stephen Norden, E. with the lands of Sir George Colebrooke, Bart., and lands late of Stephen Lynch, deceased, and W. with the lands of John Lyons, Esq., and the said John Levicount . . . and also all that other plantation, late of Mathew Christian, deceased, called Elmes's Windward plantation in the division of Nonsuch and parish of St. Philip, containing 180 acres . . . bounded N. with the lands of Alexander Willock, Esq., Sir George Colebrooke, and the lands late of Nicholas Lynch, Esq., deceased, S. with the lands of the said Nicholas Lynch, and E. with lands in the possession of persons to whom grants have been made of 10 acres of land by virtue of an Act of Antigua . . . together with 196 negros (names and occupations) . . . and all cattle, horses, mules, and all other live stock . . . for one whole year . . . Joseph Pickering, Thomas Sermon, witnesses.

No. 7.

Indenture made the 29th Jan. 1779 between the above, witnesseth that for the great love and affection Margaret Gunthorpe, hath and beareth for William Gunthorpe her husband, and to the intent the plantations . . . may become vested in Godsfall Johnson in trust for the absolute use and benefit of William Gunthorpe and his assigns . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . William Gunthorpe and Margaret his wife, grant and convey to Godsfall Johnson in his actual possession being . . . (as in No. 8) in trust to the absolute use of William Gunthorpe and his heirs and assigns for ever, and to no other trust, and they nominate Samuel Elliot, and Francis Farley both of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys . . .

1698, July 16. Francis Christian, Gent., and Elizabeth his wife, sell to Pierce Lynch, Gent., one proportion of land at St. John's.  
Gustavus Adolphus Christian, by warrant of 27 Aug. 1700 by John Yeaman's, two proportions of land at St. John's Town ; surveyed 29 Aug. 1700.  
1706, Feb. 4. Deposition of John Christian, Mariner, æt. 28.

1706, June 7. Mr. Robert Christian 30 acres, 9 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

Indenture tripartite dated 22 May 1724 between Margaret Christian of Antigua, widow and relict of Robert Christian of Antigua, planter, deceased, of the 1st part, Francis Delap of Antigua, merchant, of the 2nd part, and William Graer of Antigua, Gent., of the 3rd part. A marriage about to be solemnised between the said William Graer and the said Margaret Christian. She gives her thirds left her by her first husband and six negroes to Francis Delap in trust to raise £30 for Margaret Merchant, daughter of Benjamin Merchant by Sarah her daughter, at 12, and £50 c. for Ann Farley, daughter of John Farley, planter, by Rebecca her daughter, at 12, and £50 c. for her daughter Margaret Christian at 15.

Marriage settlement dated 3 Oct. 1734 between Robert Christian, Gent., of the 1st, John King, sen., Gent., of the 2nd, Mary King, daughter of said John King, spinster, of the 3rd part. In consideration of £1000 c. paid by John King, Robert Christian makes over his plantation in St. Mary's, Old Road Division, of 87 acres, another in St. Peter's, Old North Sound, of 30 acres, and another in St. Mary's, Old Road Division, of 113 acres; to pay to Mary King, if she survive him, £100 c. a year.

1767. . . ristian, 260 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1780. Mary Christian, 800 acres. (*Ibid.*)

John Gray, Master in Chancery, on 5 July 1787 advertises the sale by auction of "Barters" pursuant to a decree in Chancery of 28 June 1787, in the case of Justinian Casamajor and James Bogle French, the surviving Executors of the will of Robert Christian, who was surviving partner of John Smith, deceased, against Joseph Warner, Ashton Warner, Thomas Warner, and B. Ledwell, the surviving Executors of Thomas Warner, deceased. (Antigua Chronicle, 7 Sept. 1787, No. 499.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

- 170- . . . . . Gustavus Rodolphus Christian s. of Gustavus Christian and Ann his wife.
- 1710 Feb. 20 Mathew ye S. of Robert Christian and Margaret his wife.
- 1727 Feb. 11 Gustavus the s. of Gustavus Christian and Frances his wife.
- 1731 . . . . . Robert & Rebecca s. & d. of Gustavus Christian and Frances his wife.
- 1745 Aug. 15 Mathew the s. of Gustavus Adolphus Christian and Diana his wife.
- 1746 Sept. 17 Sarah the D. of Gustavus Christian and Diana his wife.
- 1748 Jan. 1 Catherine the D. of Gustavus Christian and Diana his wife.
- 1749 Nov. 3 Gustavus the s. of Gustavus Christian and Diana his wife.
- 1751 Dec. 26 Frances the D. of Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian and Mary his wife.
- 1761 Mar. 16 Henrietta D. of Gustavus Christian and Diana his wife. (11 years old.)
- 1801 Aug. 5 Cornelius Floth S. of Peter Christian and Maria his wife. B. the 14th June 1801.
- 1808 Mar. 9 Hugh Chalmers S. of John Christian and Mary his wife. B. the 1<sup>st</sup> Feb. last.

*Buried.*

- 1701 Jan. 21 Christavus Cadulfes Christyan.
- 1721 Aug. 30 Ann Christian.
- 1724 Oct. 25 Hopefull wife of Gustavus Christian.
- 1727 Jan. 9 Frances Christian, a child.
- 1731 Dec. 3 Gustavus s. of Gus. Christian.
- 1739 Dec. 11 William Christian.
- 1740 Aug. 16 Frances the wife of Gustavus Christian.

- 1741 July 30 Ann Christian, a child.
- 1744 July 26 Barbary Christian, a child.
- 1745 Nov. 6 Mathew Christian, a child.
- 1746 Sept. 23 Sarah Christian, a child.
- 1749 Nov. 15 Gustavus Christian, a child.
- 1752 Mar. 12 Gustavus Adolphus Christian.
- 1777 Oct. 13 John Christian.
- 1779 June 27 James Christian.
- 1789 Nov. 4 Rebecca Christian.
- 1802 Jan. 5 John Christian.
- 1813 Dec. 21 Cornelius Christian.

*Married.*

- . . . . . Nicholas Wilkinson & Ann Christian. L. from Gov<sup>r</sup> Yeamans. (Date destroyed.)
- . . . . . Robert Delamare & Mary Christian. L. from Gov<sup>r</sup> Yeamans. (Date destroyed.)
- 1717 Aug. 4 Walter Piper & Tamazin Christian. L.
- 1721 May 3 Gustavus Adolphus Christian and Hopefull Ball. B.
- 1725 Jan. 23 Gustavus Christian and Frances Tobin. B.
- 1739 June 4 Mathew Christian and Elizabeth Knight.
- 1750 Nov. 1 Robert Christian and Mary Thompson. L.
- 1756 Feb. 28 James Daly (Taylor) and Diana Christian (Widow). L.
- 1759 Jan. 24 Samuel Nibbs and Elizabeth Christian. L.
- 1806 Dec. 22 John Christian to Mary Chalmers, Spinster. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Married.*

- 1727 Oct. 15 M<sup>r</sup> Nanton & M<sup>rs</sup> Christian. L.
- 1748 June 6 Gustavus Christian and Diana Vincent. L.

*Baptized.*

- 1739 Aug. 23 Elizabeth D. of Robert Christian, Esq., & Mary his wife.
- 1740 Nov. 9 Sarah D. of M<sup>r</sup> Robert Christian and Mary his wife.
- 1742 Dec. 19 Margaret D. of Robert Christian, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Mary his wife; was b. the 14<sup>th</sup> of November last.
- 1745 July 28 John S. of Robert Christian, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Mary his wife; he was b. June y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> last.
- 1751 June 2 Margaret D. of Robert Christian, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Mary his wife.

*Buried.*

- 1745 Mar. 7 Margaret D. of Robert Christian, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Mary his wife in Willoughby bay Church yard.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Married.*

- 1688 Oct. 25 Francis Christian to Sarah Thomas.
- 1691 Sept. 4 Francis Christian to Rachell Bastin.
- 1717 April 24 John Farley & Rebecca Christian.
- 1734 Oct. 5 Robert Christian, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to Mary King. L.
- 1766 Dec. 20 Rich<sup>d</sup> Hosier & Henrietta Christian.

*Buried.*

- 1700 May 5 Francis Christian.
- 1701 June 22 Gustavis Christian.
- 1703 June 4 Elizabeth Christian.
- 1722 Oct. 29 Robert Christian.
- 1745 Mar. 7 Margaret Infant D. of M<sup>r</sup> Robert Christian.
- 1755 Oct. 10 . . . Christian.
- 1781 Feb. 21 Mary Christian widow of Robert Christian of W. Bay.

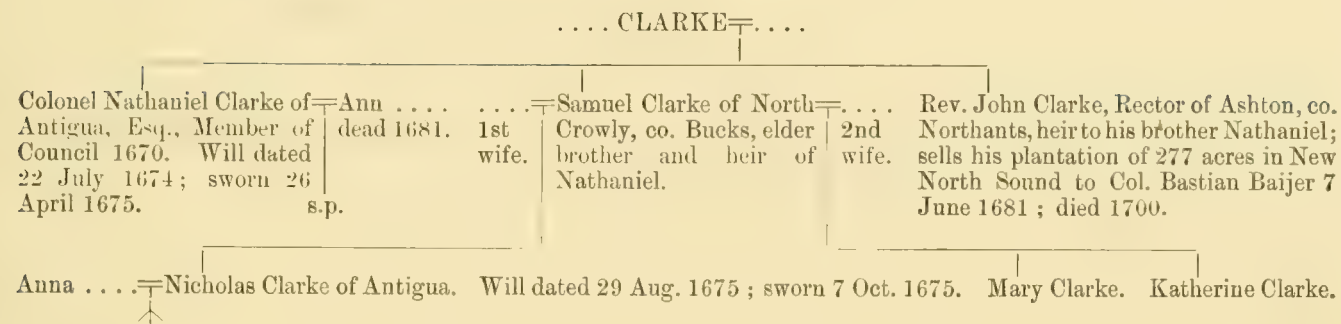
ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

Small headstone:—

SACRED TO THE | MEMORY OF AN AFFEC | TIONATE SON |  
HERE LIETH THE BODY OF CORNELIUS | FLOTH CHRISTIAN |  
WHO DEPARTED | THIS LIFE DEC. 1815 | AGED 12.



Pedigree of Clarke.



Nathaniel Clarke of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 22 July 1674. To my nephew Nicholas Clarke now with me in Antigua, 1<sup>st</sup> son of my 1<sup>st</sup> brother Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Clark of North Crowly, co. Bucks, all my estate in Antigua after my wife's death. To my wife Ann  $\frac{2}{3}$  of all produce.  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my said nephew. To my loving brother Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Clarke £100 s., & to his daus. Mr<sup>s</sup> Mary Clarke, Mr<sup>s</sup> Kath. Clarke by his latter wife £100, at 16. To Mr Stephen Gerrie, nephew to my wife, & son of Mr Henry Geery of London, deceased, £200. To my brothers Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Clarke & Mr John Clarke £10 for mourning. My wife & nephew Nich<sup>s</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Edward Maynard, William Styler, Willoughby Byam. On 26 April 1675 sworn before Gov<sup>r</sup> Philip Warner by W<sup>m</sup> Styler & Willoughby Byam.

Nicholas Clarke of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 29 Aug. 1675. To my wife Anna Clarke all that  $\frac{1}{3}$  of my Uncle Coll<sup>o</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Clarkes estate, which he gave me by Will, & all negros & goods, & sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Willoughby Byam, W<sup>m</sup> Slycer, Will<sup>m</sup> Knightley, Edw<sup>d</sup> Leaver. Before Roland Williams were sworn Mr Willoughby Byam, W<sup>m</sup> Slycer, W<sup>m</sup> Knightly, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Leaver, 7 Oct. 1675; proved P.C.C. 29 Oct. 1679 by Anne Eastchurch al's Clarke, widow, the adm'on granted Feb. 1677 to Eliz<sup>th</sup> Hobson, testator's sister, having expired. (127 King.) *Vera copia* Jer. Watkins, Judge of Court of Common Pleas, & J.P. Recorded by Aquilla Stoughton, Dep. Sec., sworn to 29 July 1679 by Col. Jas. Vaughan, Member of H. M. Council, per Edw<sup>d</sup> Dendy, Notary Public.

John Clarke of the city of Norwich, England, Chirurgeon, now residing in Antigua. Will not dated. All my estate to my wife Alice Clarke now dwelling at Norwich, except 20s. to be paid to Jas. Nisbitt, 10s. to John Jourdan to buy gloves. My wife Ex'trix. Capt. Caleb Aldred Ex'or in Trust in Antigua. Should he die before he arrives in England, then Jacob Howell, chief mate, to act in his place. Witnessed by John Jourdan, James Robinson, Thos. Gatewood. By His Excell<sup>ty</sup> Chris. Codrington was sworn Thos. Gatewood, 28 July 1693. Recorded 28 July 1693. T. Gatewood, Sec.

Richard Clarke of Antigua. Will dated 2 Dec. 1781. To my Mother Eliz. Clarke all my estate, & then after her death to my sisters Fanny & Sophia Clarke, & 100 guineas to my brother Anthony, & 200 guineas to my sister Loathies. My brother Anthony Clarke of Clifford's Inn, & Mr John

W<sup>m</sup> Dow, Mr Frank Martin, Mr W<sup>m</sup> Brinton, all of Antigua, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Edward Jones, Robert Martin. To my godson Archibald Dow son to Mr John W<sup>m</sup> Dow, to my godson Geo. Collins son to the late Mr Geo. B. Collins, & to my brother Geo. Clarke, £50 c. each. My Ex'or to dispose of my lease of Nibbs'. Before Thos. Jarvis, Esq., was sworn Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones of Antigua, planter, 12 Jan. 1782. Recorded 20 Feb. 1782.

Close Roll, 33 Chas. II.

Indenture made 7th June 1681 betweene John Clarke of Ashton, Northants, clerke (Executor of the will of Nathaniel Clarke his brother, deceased), Samuel Clarke of London, gentleman (elder brother, and heyre of the said Nathaniel), of the one part, and Bastiaen Bayer of London, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of £500 sterling, and of 25 guineas sterling, John Clarke grants, bargains, etc., etc., to Bastiaen Bayer and his heires all that plantation and parcel of land in North Sound Division, in the Island of Antegoa, late in the occupation of John Clarke, his agent or assigns, conteyning 277 acres, which was part of the estate of the said Nathaniel Clarke, deceased, and in his last will dated 8th Dec. 1674, devised to John Clarke, from and after the death of Anne Clarke (wife of Nathaniel), who has since died .... and also all houses, etc., etc., thereupon .... and also all other, the plantations, etc., etc., whatsoever of him, the said John Clarke in Antegoa, and the several remainders, etc., etc., etc., to the only proper use of Bastiaen Bayer and his heirs .... and for the consideration aforesaid, John Clarke grants, etc., etc., to Bastiaen Bayer his Ex'ors, 11 men negros, 19 women negros, 6 young boys negros, 10 negro children, and 1 Indian woman, etc., etc., and also 23 head of old and young Cattle .... and the whole stores of hogg and fowle, and also all household stuff .... and in consideration of 2 guineas; Samuel Clarke confirms the sale.

North Crawley, co. Bucks. "William Clarke occurs Rector in 1650; and although he was in 1661, made Vicar of Stepney, in Middlesex, and in 1665 Dean of Winchester, yet he kept this Rectory to the time of his death. He was buried 22 Sept. 1679, in St Peter's Church, in St Alban's: Clutterbuck's 'Herts,' vol. 1, p. 17." (Lipscombe's 'Bucks,' vol. 4, p. 129.)

Book of claims 1667. St. John's Division. Lieut. Robert Clarke and Susan (only daughter of Henry Clark, deceased), 570 acres bought by said Robert and Henry Clark from Captain John Noye, who bought 175 acres of Hen. Knight and one Jones, and the rest of George Mugh, and he of Captain George (? Sterrell) and William Joslin who

had grant from Governor Austin. Confirmed to said Robert and Henry Clark, by patent from John Buncke, Mar. 1661.

Roger Clarke and his wife, 20 acres, by Governor Winthrop, 2 March 1667; surveyed 27 May 1668.

1668, Roger Clarke, patent for 20 acres.

1668, Susanna Clarke, patent for 300 acres, daughter and heiress of Henry Clarke, deceased.

Nathaniel Clarke, 400 acres from Lieut.-Colonel Chamman and Arundell, 200 by patent from Governor Ashton; surveyed 28 April 1668.

Serjeant Major Nathaniel Clarke was a Member of Council for Antigua in 1670.

Dr. John Clarke 60 acres, by Colonel William Byam's warrant for 200; surveyed 16 Aug. 1670.

1671, Nov. 6. Sir Charles Wheeler issues a warrant to Lieut.-Colonel Nathaniel Clerke, Lieut.-Colonel of ye Regiment of Antigua.

Colonel Nathaniel Clarke 50 acres, by Governor Warner, 11 Jan. 1671; surveyed 3 March 1671.

Colonel Nathaniel Clerke of Antigua, Esq. Letter of Attorney to my nephew Mr. Nicholas Clerke of Antigua, 21 July 1674.

Thomas Clerke of Antigua, Gent. Letter of Attorney to Mr. Nicholas Clerke of Antigua, 14 Dec. 1674.

Mr. Nicholas Clarke 166 acres, by Governor Warner, 28 June 1675; surveyed 6 June 1675.

Letter of Attorney. On 13 Oct. 1675 before me, Nicholas Hayward, Notary Public in London, appeared Mr. John Clerk, minister and rector of Ashton, co. Northampton, at present in London, sole Executor of his brother Colonel Nathaniel Clerk of Antigua. He has appointed William Thory of London, Gent., and Ann his wife bound to Antigua, Rowland Williams, and Jeremiah Watkins, Esquires, of Antigua, his Attorneys.

There is some difference between Mr. William Thory, and Mrs. Anna Clerke, widow, of Mr. Nicholas Clerke, deceased. Major Richard Borraston, and Captain Roger Jones are to adjudge, 31 March 1676.

Lease dated 10 July 1678 between Mr. William Barnes Gent., Attorney to Mrs. Dorothy Clearck of St. Christopher's, widow, and Richard Pitts of Fryers Hill by patent granted to Eustace Jefferyes.

Joseph Clarke of Nevis, merchant, 125 acres granted 22 Jan. 1684 by Sir W. Stapleton.

Rev. John Clarke, rector of Ashton 1682, died in 1700. (Baker's 'Northants,' p. 126, and Bridges' 'Northants,' vol. 1, p. 284.)

Eliz. Anne Clarke, dau. of Geo. Clarke of Clarke's Hill, Antigua, mar. 1stly Major Samuel Byam, who d. 1772 intestate, and 2ndly Ashton Warner, Esq., who d. Feb. 1752. She d. 2 June and was interred 4 June 1748, æt. 50, in the Warner vault in St. John's churchyard.

1820, Feb. 11. In Burton-crescent, in her 31st year, Dorothy, wife of H. A. Hardman, esq., of Grenada, and daughter of Thomas Clarke, esq., of Monterose, Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 282.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Baptized.*

1833 May 14 Charles Dilkes s. of Thomas & Octavia Clark, Parham New Work, Planter.

*Married.*

1794 June 5 William Clark to Isabella Anderson.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Married.*

1807 Oct. 10 Henry Anthony Hardman, Lieut 7th West India Reg<sup>t</sup>, to Dorothy Clark, spr.

1824 Oct. 18 Thomas Clark, Jun<sup>r</sup>, and Octavia Wyke. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1691 Nov. 9 Cap<sup>tn</sup> Joseph Clark of this parish.  
1694 April 17 Barbary Clark, widdow.  
1694 July 16 Thos. Clarke of said Jesey.  
1701 Aug. 21 George Lee Clark.  
1702 April 12 Cap<sup>tn</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Clark in y<sup>e</sup> Phaina Sloop from Guinea.  
1716 Sept. 13 Joseph Clarke.  
1724 Feb. 1 Joseph Clarke.  
1725 Oct. 28 John Clarke.  
1733 July 27 Mary wife of Tho<sup>s</sup> Clarke.  
1733 April 27 Thomas Clarke.  
1794 Nov. 6 Edmund Clarke, Planter.

*Married.*

1718 Aug. 3 John Thurland and Mary Clarke. B.  
1758 June 7 Samuel Clarke and Elizabeth Morgan. L.

*Baptized.*

1742 April 4 Mary the D. of John Clarke and Sarah his wife.  
1790 July 13 Thomas S. of Thomas Clarke and Helen his wife. B. the 6<sup>th</sup> May 1790.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Married.*

1806 June 26 Mary Ann Clark, spinster, to D<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Knox of his Majesty's ship . . . L.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

Slab on six stone pillars within iron railings :—

SACRED | to the memory of | THOMAS WILLIAM CLARK | who departed this life April 30th 1833 | Aged 49 years.

Small stone :—

Here Lies | the Body of | ANDREW CLARK | who Departed | this Life Oct. 5<sup>th</sup> | 1806 Aged | 46 years.

White marble ledger :—

SACRED | TO THE MEMORY OF | ELIZA, | . . . . GEORGE W. CLARKE ESQ. | . . . . EPARTED THIS LIFE | . . . . CHILD BIRTH | 16<sup>TH</sup> OF OCTOBER 1828 | AGED 18 YEARS.

Ledger stone :—

SACRED | TO THE MEMORY OF | HARIOT AMELIA | WIFE OF | GEORGE WILLIAM CLARK | OF THIS ISLAND | WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE | THE 27 OF DECEMBER 1823 | AGED 46 YEARS.

ST. PHILIP'S CHURCHYARD.

Large flat stone over arched vault :—

BENEATH THIS STONE LIE THE REMAINS | OF M<sup>RS</sup> ANN W. CLARKE, WHO DIED | SEPTEMBER 1833, AGED 61 YEARS | (her 2 surviving children erect this).

[Sixteen lines follow.]

ALSO THE REMAINS OF | ANNA GORDON CLARKE, | GRANDDAUGHTER OF THE ABOVE; | BORN 19<sup>TH</sup> MAY 1826, DIED 12<sup>TH</sup> JUNE 1832 | OF ELLA TYNES, | BORN 28<sup>TH</sup> SEPTEMBER 1854, | DIED 13<sup>TH</sup> SEPTEMBER 1861 | AND OF | JOHN INCE JONES, | 35 YEARS RECTOR OF THIS PARISH; | BORN 26<sup>TH</sup> JANUARY 1801 | DIED 28<sup>TH</sup> APRIL 1863.



## Pedigree of Clogstown.

.... CLOGSTOWN=....

Robert Clogstown=Letitia Harman, dau. of of Kirkcudbright, N.B. Will dated 13 June 1799; mar. 22 Oct. 1799.	Samuel Harman of Antigua by Mary Cusaek; Philip's; died 11 April 1810 in London.	Ann Clogstown.	Edmund Walcot Symp=son of Winkton, Christ Church, co. Hants, died 24 Dec. 1840, æt. 84. M.I. there.	Catherine Anne Lyons, dau. of John Lyons of Antigua by Jane Harman his wife; mar. <i>circa</i> 1783; died 21 July 1832, æt. 68. M.I. at Christ Church, co. Hants.
---	---	----------------	--	---

Samuel Clogstown, only son, Collector of Customs, Trinidad; a minor 1799=Caroline Ann Sympson.

Anthony Clogstown, Governor of Gambia, later Provost Marshal of Trinidad; died there 1851.	Georgiana Warner, dau. of Ashton Warner, Chief Justice of Trinidad; born 10 Sept. 1819; mar. 10 Sept. 1840.	Herbert Clogstown. — Dorothy Clogstown, mar. Major Martin of the Guards.	Caroline Clogstown.	Augusta Clogstown, mar. George Wilder, son of George Ludowick Wilder by Augusta Walcot.
--	---	--	---------------------	---

:  
H. Clogstown, of the Board of Revenue, Madras, 1892.

Robert Clogestown, Esq. Will dated 13 June 1799 at St. John's. A negro girl to Eliz. wife of Walter Colquhoun, also to Julia Crump till my son Sam<sup>l</sup> is 21, unless my wife return to the island. £100 st. to my aged father, if he be dead to my sister Ann Clogestown, spinster. John Roberts, one of my Ex'ors, shall continue in the office of Dep. Prov. Marshal for 6 mos., for winding up my accounts, & shall have £330 st., or £500 c. All residue to be sold or otherwise, according to the wishes of my wife Latitia, & my son. Walt. Colquhoun, John Burke, W<sup>m</sup> Mathews, John Roberts, & Anthony Browne, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by R. Johnson, A. Colquhoun, Rob<sup>t</sup> Rose. By Edw. Byam, Esq., was sworn Alex. Colquhoun 22 Oct. 1799. Recorded 22 Oct. 1799.

1810, April 11. In Keppel-street, Bedford-square, Mrs. Lætitia Clogstoun, widow of Robert C., esq., late of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 494.)

1840. Lately. Dec<sup>r</sup>. In Trinidad, Anthony Clogstown, esq., Marshal of the island, to Georgiana, dau. of the Hon. Ashton Warner, late Chief Justice of that colony. (*Ibid.*, p. 650.)

1841. Lately. Dec<sup>r</sup>. At Bristol, aged 49, Robert Claxton, esq., late Collector of her Majesty's customs at the Island of Antigua. (*Ibid.*, p. 664.)

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

## Married.

1785 April 6 Robert Clagson, Esq., to Letitia Harman, spinster. Lic.

## Pedigree of Cochran.

.... COCHRAN=....

Archibald Cochran of Antigua, Colonel of the Militia, Surveyor of Crown Lands 1669-80, æt. 46 in 1686. Will dated 10 Sept. 1689.	Elizabeth widow of Rice Morgan, living 1678.	William Cochran of Antigua, living 1697, owner of 327 acres, dead in 1714.
--	--	--

Elizabeth Read, mar. 27 June 1710 at St. John's. 1st wife.	Archibald Cochran of Antigua and of Cheshunt, co. Herts; in 1714 inherited half of William Cochran's estate; Speaker 1715; Member of the Council 1717; died 26 Jan. 1736, æt. 49. M.I. at Cheshunt. Will dated 28 Nov. 1736; proved 1 Feb. 1736-7. (20 Wake.)	Elizabeth Frye, dau. of Colonel John Frye of Antigua; living 1773. 2nd wife.	John Cochran, 1st son, of age in 1697; died s.p.m. before 1714. — Robert Cochran, 2nd son, a minor in 1697; died s.p.m. before 1714.	Richard Cochran of Old North Sound; removed to Barbados 1703; æt. 34 in 1709; inherited half of William Cochran's estate in 1714.	Rachell living 1714.
--	---	--	--	---	----------------------

Archibald Cochran, only son and heir; a minor 1736; living 1773; probably of Putney, and died in or before 1816.	Frances Cochran, mar. William Cadogan, M.D., F.R.C.P. Administration of her estate granted to him 1749; he died 26 Feb. 1797, æt. 86.	Elizabeth Cochran of Queen Square, London, died 13 Nov. 1778, a spinster. M.I. at Cheshunt. Will dated 6 Oct. 1773; proved 27 Nov. 1778. (441 Hay.)	Jane Cochran, mar. .... Hulbert; died 7 Feb. 1806, æt. 75. — Harriet Amelia Cochran of Queen Square, London, died 6 Dec. 1771, a spinster. M.I. at Cheshunt. Will dated 27 Jan. 1768; proved 31 Dec. 1771. (477 Trevor.)	Richard Cochran of Balliol College, Oxford; matriculated 8 Dec. 1724, æt. 16.
--	---	---	--	---

Mary Cochran, died at Bristol, a spinster, before 1749.

Archibald Cochran of Cheshunt, co. Herts, Esq. Will dated 28 Nov. 1736, 10 Geo. II.; proved 1 Feb. 1736-7 by Rowland Frye and Samuel Frye; power reserved to John Frye, John Frye, jun., William Lavington, Francis Delap, and James Hilhouse. (20 Wake.) To my loving wife £200, all household goods, plate, linen, jewels, coaches, horses, & £300 a year. To my daus. Mary, Frances, Jane, Eliz., & Harriott Emelia, £2000 each, & 50,000 lbs. of sugar at day of marriage. To my daus. Mary, Frances, Jane, & Eliz., £80 a year for maintenance, till legacies are payable. To my dau. Harriot Emelia £50 a year till 12, after then, £80 a year. To M<sup>r</sup> Francis Gilbert, son of my friend Nath<sup>l</sup> Gilbert of Antigua, Esq., £100. To my kinsman Archibald Hilhouse of Antigua, £150 c. To my kinsman Michael MacLester of Londonderry, £150 c. All residue in England, Antigua, & elsewhere, to my only son Archibald Cochran at 21, but if he die under age without issue, then, £1600 more to each of my daus., & all residue to my brother-in-law Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye of London, Merchant. My father-in-law John Frye, Esq., John Vernon, my brother-in-law John Frye, Jun<sup>r</sup>, W<sup>m</sup> Lavington, & Francis Delap, all of Antigua, Jas. Hilhouse of Bristol, & my brothers-in-law Row<sup>l</sup>d & Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye of London, Merch<sup>ts</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians, & I give them power to purchase slaves for my plantations in Antigua. Witnessed by Ja. Macdonald, Joshua Young, at Cheshunt in Hertfordshire, Jon<sup>a</sup> Evendon in Fenchurch Street, London. Recorded also at Antigua 9 April 1737.

Harriot Amelia Cochran of Queen Square, co. Middlesex, spinster, one of the daus. of Archibald Cochran, late of Cheshunt, co. Herts, Esq., deceased. Will dated 27 Jan. 1768; proved P.C.C. 31 Dec. 1771 by Jane Hulbert, widow, and Elizabeth Cochran, spinster. (477 Trevor.) My father by his will dated 28 Nov. 1736 gave me £2000, & 50,000 lbs. of sugar deliverable at Antigua. To my Mother Eliz. Cochran £30, my brother Arch<sup>d</sup> Cochran £30, my sister Jane Hulbert £1000, my sister Eliz. Cochran £1000. All residue to my s<sup>d</sup> 2 sisters, & Ex<sup>trices</sup>. Witnessed by Easther Ellill, Thurston Blackman.

*Codicil.* To my goddau. Miss Mary Neale £50, my niece Miss Frances Cadogan £20, Miss Judith Butler £10, Miss Mary Butler £10, & Mrs. Westmore £10.

Elizabeth Cochran of Queen's Square, St. George the Martyr, spinster, dau. of Archibald Cochran of Cheshunt, co. Herts, Esq., deceased. Will dated 6 Oct. 1773; proved 27 Nov. 1778 by Jane Hulbert, widow, the sister. (441 Hay.) My father's will was dated 28 Nov. 1736. To my loving Mother M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Cochran £500. To my brother Archibald Cochran, Esq., £1000. To my sister Jane Hulbert £1500. To Miss Frances Cadogan £50. My godson W<sup>m</sup> Neale £50. D<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Cadogan £40. Miss Judith Butler £10. Miss Mary Butler £10. All residue to my sister Jane Hulbert, and sole Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by Row<sup>d</sup> Frye, Christ<sup>r</sup> Hull.

1748, Jan. 28. Frances Cadogan, formerly Cochran, late of Bristol, deceased. Adm<sup>on</sup> to W<sup>m</sup> Cadogan, M.D., the husband. P.C.C.

1749. Frances Cadogan, formerly Cockran, late of Bristol, died intestate. Adm<sup>on</sup> to her husband W<sup>m</sup> Cadogan, D<sup>r</sup> of Physic. She was sole Ex<sup>trix</sup> of her sister Mary Cockran, spinster, of Bristol, deceased. Recorded at St John's. Copy sent out from P.C.C.

Close Roll, 6 Geo. II., Part 6, Nos. 10 and 11.

Indenture made 27th July 1732 between Archibald Cochran, late of Antigua, but now of Cheshunt, Herts, Esq., of the one part, and Rowland Frye of London, merchant, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s., and for divers other reasons, Archibald Cochran grants, etc., to Rowland Frye . . . all his plantation in the Division of Old North Sound in the parish of St. Peter, Parham, Antigua, bounded north with the lands of Clement Tudway, east with the lands of John Pare, south with the lands of Josiah Martin and Edward Darcey (?) and west with the lands of . . . Wickham . . . and all messuages, etc., and all negro and other slaves whatsoever . . . for one whole year, yielding, etc., therefore one peppercorn if demanded . . . to the intent that he may be in actual possession, and enabled to accept of a grant and release of the reversion and inheritance to the uses, etc., etc., to be appointed . . .

No. 10.

Indenture made 28th July 1732 between Archibald Cochran, etc., of the one part, and Rowland Frye, etc., etc., of the other part, witnesseth that for docking, barring, etc., all estates tail, reversions, and remainders, and for settling an estate in fee simple to the use of Archibald Cochran and his heirs in the said plantation, and in consideration of 5s. . . . Archibald Cochran grants, etc., etc., to Rowland Frye in his actual possession, now being all that plantation, etc., etc. (as in previous Indenture).

Close Roll, 1 Geo. IV., Part 14, Nos. 10 and 11.

Indenture made the 8th June 59 Geo. III., 1819, between William Courtenay of Duke Street, in the Liberty of Westminster, one of the Masters of Her Majesty's Court of Chancery, the Reverend Cholmely Edward John Dering of Howlets, co. Kent, clerk, and Daniel Byam Mathew, late of Weymouth Street, Middlesex, Esq., but now residing at Maida Hill, in the parish of Paddington, of the one part, and Samuel Otto-Bayer, late of Antigua, but now of Chalcott, Wilts, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that William Courtenay, Cholmely Edward John Dering, and Daniel Byam Mathew, in consideration of 5s. . . . grant, etc., to Samuel Otto-Baijer all that plantation or sugarwork, called North Sound in Antigua, with all pieces of land known as part thereof . . . which plantation contains 170 acres or thereabouts, and was formerly the estate of Archibald Cockran, deceased . . . and all the negro and other slaves on the plantation, at the date of Articles of Agreement made the 30th Aug. 1816 . . . being in number 135, or such as are now living . . . of which a schedule is intended to be annexed to the release . . . and all horses, oxen, steers, heifers, mules, and cattle . . . for one whole year . . . to the use of an Indenture of 4 parts to be made . . . Robert L. Appleyard, Lincoln's Inn, gentleman, Thomas Orbell, New Bridge Street, George J. Nicholson, 1 New Square, Lincoln's Inn, Samuel Boydel, clerk to Mr. Appleyard, witnesses.

No. 10.

Indenture made the 9th June 1819 between William Courtenay . . . and the Reverend Cholmely Edward John Dering, of the 1st part, Daniel Byam Mathew . . . and Elizabeth his wife, of the 2nd part, Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly of Lime Street Square, merchants and co-partners, of the 3rd part, Samuel Otto-Baijer . . . of the 4th part. Whereas by Indentures made the 4th and 5th April 1815, the release between Daniel Byam Mathew, of the 1st part, Mary Elizabeth Mathew, spinster, his only daughter, of the 2nd part, William Thomas Roe, Esq., of



the 3rd part, and William Courtenay, and Chalmers Edward John Dering of the 4th part, reciting that Daniel Byam Mathew was seized in fee of the plantation, etc., hereinafter mentioned, free from incumbrances . . . and that a marriage had been agreed upon, and was shortly to be had between William Thomas Roe and Mary Elizabeth Mathew . . . and that upon the treaty for such marriage, it had been agreed that the said plantation, etc., should be conveyed to William Courtenay and Chalmers E. J. Dering in trust, it is witnessed that in pursuance of the agreement Daniel Byam Mathew, with the consent of William Thomas Roe and Mary Elizabeth Mathew, did grant, etc., to William Courtenay and Chalmers E. J. Dering . . . all that plantation called North Sound in Antigua . . . late the estate of Archibald Cockran of Putney, Esq., deceased, and by his will devised to Daniel Byam Mathew . . . together with the slaves, etc., in trust, to sell and dispose of all the said lands, etc. . . . either in Antigua or England, and together or in parcels, and by public sale or private contract as they think proper to any persons willing to become the purchasers . . . and to apply the moneys upon the trusts therein expressed . . . and whereas by Articles of Agreement the 30th Aug. 1816, between William Courtenay and Chalmers Edward John Dering of the 1st part, Samuel Otto-Baijer of the 2nd part, and Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly of the 3rd part, it was witnessed that in consideration of £6000 paid by Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly on account of Samuel Otto-Baijer . . . and of a further sum of £48 9s. 10d. for interest to the 12th July last . . . and also in consideration of £12,000 to be paid by Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly . . . by instalments, and with interest as hereinafter mentioned . . . making altogether £18,000 exclusive of interest for the absolute purchase . . . William Courtenay and Chalmers Edward John Dering did agree with Samuel Otto-Baijer that they would with all convenient speed make out a good title, etc., etc., and convey the plantation . . . and all the negroes . . . being 135 . . . subject to a term of 1000 years to themselves to secure payment of the £12,000 . . . to Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly for securing such sums as they should advance to Samuel Otto-Bayer and subject thereto to the use of Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs for ever . . . and Samuel Otto-Bayer did covenant to pay the £12,000 and interest as follows . . . £3150 being one year's interest on the 12th April 1817 . . . £3300 being 2 year's interest . . . on the 12th April 1818 . . . £3450 being 3 years' interest . . . on the 12th April 1819 . . . and £3600 being 4 years' interest . . . on the 12th April 1820 . . . for which sums Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly have accepted bills of exchange, drawn on them by Samuel Otto-Bayer . . . and it is agreed that the bills of exchange shall be deposited in the hands of Messrs. Shawe, Le Blanc, and Shawe, of New Bridge Street . . . and when a good title is made out shall be delivered to William Courtenay and Chalmers Edward John Dering . . . but if the title . . . could not be cleared and made out before the first bill became due, the money for the said bills should be received by Messrs. Shawe, Le Blanc, and Shawe, and invested in Exchequer bills . . . and held by them . . . as stakeholders, between the parties until the title should be made out . . . and then delivered . . . and by a memorandum . . . payment was extended to the 12th Aug. of each year . . . and whereas William Courtenay and Chalmers Edward John Dering have made an abstract of their title, and have delivered it to the solicitors of Samuel Otto-Baijer, who have approved of it . . . and the said bills of exchange have been delivered . . . and whereas Samuel Otto-Baijer has paid to Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly the £6000 advanced by them for the first instalment . . . and whereas the said recited contract having been entered into with the

privity and at the request of Daniel Byam Mathew he has agreed to confirm it and to join in the conveyance . . . and Elizabeth his wife has consented to join for the purpose of extinguishing any right or title of dower she might have . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in pursuance of the said recited agreement and in consideration of £6000 . . . William Courtenay, Chalmers Edward John Dering, Daniel Byam Mathew and Elizabeth his wife, with the consent of Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly . . . grant, etc., to Samuel Otto-Baijer in his possession being . . . all that plantation, etc. (as in No. 11), to Samuel Otto-Baijer and his heirs for ever . . . but to the use of Henry Davidson and Æneas Barkly for 2000 years . . . subject to a provision of redemption . . . and they nominate James Gilchrist and Hugh Campbell, Esquires, of Antigua, their Attorneys . . .

Archibald Cochran and Thomas Connaway 100 acres at Musquito Cove; surveyed 3 April 1669.

Archibald Cochran, 30 acres by Governor Warner 11 Jan. 1671; surveyed 2 March 1671.

1673. Ensign Archibald Cochran values the estate of Thomas Garret.

1673, April 2. George Garnet of Antigua, planter, sells to Thomas Cochran of Antigua, planter, 20 acres at Old North Sound.

Archibald Cochran, grant of Seadinell, now called Goat Island, by Governor Warner 28 June 1675; surveyed 7 March 1675.

Thomas Cochran 30 acres by Governor Rowland Williams 16 July 1675; surveyed 18 Oct. 1675.

Captain Archibald Cochran 80 acres by Governor Warner 27 March 1677; surveyed 2 Jan. 1677.

1678, March 26. Archibald Cochran and Elizabeth his wife for 7500 lbs. sell to Mr. Henry Winthrop, Gent., 90 acres at Bermudian Valley.

1679, March. Captain Archibald Cochran and Elizabeth his wife, widow of Rice Morgan, sell to Colonel Rowland Williams 200 acres in St. John's Division.

1680, Feb. 17. Captain Archibald Cochran patent for 372 acres by Sir W. Stapleton.

1684, Feb. 14. Major Archibald Cochran, Gent., patent for 20 acres.

Deposition of Archibald Cochran, Esq., Surveyor-General of Antigua, æt. 46, on 13 Jan. 1686. (Colonial Leeward Islands, vol. 50.)

Antigua. Act No. 95, Private. Confirmed 22 Oct. 1700. An Act to enable William Cochran as Guardian of the Body and Estate of his son Robert Cochran, and John Cochran in his own Behalf, to convey and sell several Parcels of Waste Land, late belonging unto Colonel Archibald Cochran, late of this Island, deceased, for the Payment of his Debts and Legacies. Dated the 13th Day of July 1697.

Barbados. Indenture 28 Feb. 1703. Richard Cockran, late of Antigua, Esq., now of Barbados, for £2039 4s. 6d. sells to Charles Thomas of Barbados, Esq., and James Ainsworth of Barbados, merchant, 51 slaves.

1709. Deposition of Richard Cochran, Gent., then æt. 34. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 13.)

1712. Archibald Cochran, Gent., and Elizabeth his wife, administratrix of James Reade, merchant, and Edward Byam, Esq., and Francis Carlile, Gent., administrators with the said Elizabeth of the goods of the said James Reade. (*Ibid.*)

Division of an estate of 327 acres (late Mr. William Cochran's, deceased) between Mr. Richard Cochran and Mr. Archibald Cochran, Gentlemen; 153 acres surveyed and measured out to each; plan attached. 20 acres purchased by Mr. William Cochran to go to Mr. Richard Cochran. Dated 25 Aug. 1714. (Surveyor-General's Book.)

Indenture. Archibald Cochran's will was dated 10 Sept. 1689. He had 116 acres at Old North Sound, and gave his estate to his two nephews, John and Robert Cochran, and in default of heirs of John to Richard, and in default of heirs of Robert to Archibald his nephew. The said John and Robert are both since dead without male issue. Petition for Act to sell dated 29 Oct. 1714. Granted same date. This Indenture dated 20 Nov. 1714 between Richard Cochran of Antigua, Esq., and his wife Rachel, and Archibald Cochran of Antigua, Esq., and his wife Elizabeth. Sale to John Duer for £2600 c.

No. 145. Private. An Act to enable Richard Cochran and Archibald Cochran, Esquires, to sell and dispose of certain Lands in Old North Sound, in the said Island of Antigua. Dated the 29th Day of October 1715.

In Chancery 13 Jan. 1717. Ellinor Tankerd, widow, plaintiff, and Hon. Archibald Cochran and Baptist Looby, defendants.

Archibald Cochran, Esq., was sworn Member of Council 26 July 1717; his mandamus was dated at St. James' 4 April 1717.

Jean Cochran, wife of William Cochran; her receipt dated 9 Feb. 1724.

1771, Dec. Miss Harriot Amelia Cockran, in Queen's square. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 570.)

Archibald Cochran was rated for St. Peter's Parish 1796-1814, and 1823.

William Cadogan, M.D., b. in London, s. of Roger Cadogan of Usk, co. Monmouth, pleb. of Oriel College, matric. 5 Dec. 1727, æt. 16, B.A. 18 June 1731. Ent. at Leyden 6 Oct. 1732, M.D. there 1737. Phys. to Foundling Hospital. M.A. Oxon. 20 June 1755, M.B. and M.D. Oxon. 27 June 1755. F.R.C.P. Lond. 26 June 1758, F.R.S. Ob. in George Street, Hanover Square, 26 Feb. 1797, æt. 86; bur. at Fulham. M.I. there. (See Munk's 'Roll of R.C.P.')

1803, Feb. 1. At her house in Wimpole-street, aged 83, Mrs. Hulbert. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 188.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Married.*

1710 June 27 Archibald Cochran & Elizabeth Read.  
1756 July 21 Francis Jarvis and Barbara Cochran, Widow. L.

##### *Buried.*

1734 Dec. 28 James Cochran.  
1755 April 13 Archibald Cochran.  
1756 Dec. 15 John Cochran.  
1765 Dec. 26 James Cochran. P.  
1771 Aug. 18 James Cochran.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

##### *Married.*

1746 May 27 Mr Archibald Cochran and Mrs Barbara Bawn. L.  
1752 July 30 Tristram Hellmore and Mary Cochran. B.

#### REGISTER OF ETON CHAPEL.

##### *Buried.*

1731 . . . . . Mr Edward Cockran, a scholler of y<sup>e</sup> school, murder'd by Tho<sup>s</sup> Dalton his schoolfellow March 6<sup>th</sup>.

1731, March 1. Two Youths at Eaton School, of about 12 Years of Age, quarrelling at play, one drew a Penknife and stabbed the other to the Heart, who dy'd immediately. He was only Son to Mr Cockram, an Antigua Merchant. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. ANTHONY, MONTERRAT.

##### *Buried.*

1725 July 14 Coll<sup>o</sup> John Cochran.

##### *Married.*

1726 Aug. 22 William Liddell, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Jane Cochran. By L.

In Cheshunt Church, co. Herts, on the S. wall of aisle :—

Archibald Cochran, Esq., died 26<sup>th</sup> January 1736, aged 49 years.

Harriet Amelia Cochran, died 6<sup>th</sup> December, 1771.

Elizabeth Cochran, died 13<sup>th</sup> November, 1778.

Jane Hulbert, widow, daughter of the above Archibald Cochran, died 7<sup>th</sup> February 1806, aged 75 years.

"Cochrans" and "Pares" are in St. Peter's Parish. In 1852 they contained 328 acres, and were owned by Owen Pell. They are now in the possession of Mr. . . . Pell, his nephew.

"Cochrans," in St. Paul's Parish, in 1852 contained 545 acres, and was owned by the heirs of R. French.







CHRIST' CODRINGTON,

*From an Original Picture by S<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>o</sup>. Thornhill.  
in All. Souls College Oxford.*



## Family of Codrington.

Francis Codrington of Bristowe, merchant. Will dated 10 Aug., and proved 30 Oct. 1557 by William Carr. (41 Wrastley.) To the mother church of Bristowe £12, & to that of St Warborowes of which parish I now am towards the reparations & new glasinge with white glasse. My debts in company with W<sup>m</sup> Carre. My debts to W<sup>m</sup> Rowley & to Roger Myllard which is for the legacy his grandfather John Shipman bequeathed to him at 21. My father-in-law W<sup>m</sup> Shipman's will to be performed as well in deedes of charity to the poor maiden's marriage, & bedding for the almshouses. W<sup>m</sup> Carr to be Ex'or. To poor householders £20, & 12<sup>d</sup> to every person that dwelleth in any almshouse in Bristowe city, & £10 for the poor of St Warborowe. To Hen. Barker my kinsman £5, & £10 to his dau. Mary, my goddan., at 16 or mar. To the alms-house of laffers gate for bedding, wood, & coal, £ . . . . (blank), as M<sup>r</sup> John Shipman's gift. For the repair of the London way John Willes, chamberlain of Bristowe, late made in the forest of Kynswood, £ . . . . £30 for the prisoners of Newgate in Bristowe. To my gods. Fra. Wyott £5, & to Hen. Wyott his father £5. To Fra. Rowley & Mary Hamocke, Wife to John Hamocke, £5. Kath. Smith, dau. to . . . . Grace. My sister Poull . . . . £ . . . . & my houses before St Peter's Church. My brothers-in-law John & Tho. Shipman. To my Wife Marg<sup>t</sup> £1333 6s. 8d., my household stuff, &  $\frac{1}{2}$  my plate in my house in Small Str. To Gyles my s. & h. apparent £1333 6s. 8d., the other  $\frac{1}{2}$  of my plate, & all the household stuff in my mansion house in Frampton-upon-Severn, all farming implements & cattle, at 24. Witnessed by John Whyte, Tho. Rowlands.

John Soper of Codrington, Esq. Will dated 15 Oct. 1558; proved 8 Feb. 1558. (35 Welles.) To be bur. in the Codrington Isle. M<sup>r</sup> Codrington my father-in-law, dec<sup>d</sup>. My cousins Symon & Tho. Codrington, etc.

Gyles Codrinton of Pucklerchurche, co. Gloucester, Gent. Will dated 6 May 1577; proved 26 Jan. 1581 by Peter Johnsonne, the Attorney of Isabella Codrinton, the relict. (1 Darcey.) To the Cathedral church of Gloster £12. To my dau. Anne Codrinton £200 at 18 or mar. To Cicelye Codrinton £200. To my s. Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrinton all contracts betw. Jas. Tyler & me, but if Jas. Tyler & his s. John do pay what they owe they shall enjoy their coppiehold. The lease I have made my s. Rich<sup>d</sup> is in the hands of Hen. Emley. To Frances Codrinton the annuitie I bought of Walter florster. All household stuff to my Wife Isabell Codrinton & to Frances Codrinton equally. To my uncle Rich<sup>d</sup> Arnalde 100 marks as overseer. Certain years are yet to come in the grange or farm of Powcklechurche I bought of W<sup>m</sup> Lucin, & appointed to be assigned to Hugh Heynes' children, £90 due for it next Lady Day. To my s. Fra. Codrinton £100 at 21. To Sir Tho. Porter a 40s. ring. All residue to my Wife Isabella & sole Ex'trix.

Francis Codrington of Frampton-upon-Severn, co. Gloucester, Gent. Will dated 24 Aug. 1581, 23 Elizabeth; proved P.C.C. 25 Oct. 1581 by John Lewis, Notary Public, the Attorney of Mary Codrington the relict. (36 Darcey.) If my Mother perform the agreement between her & me,

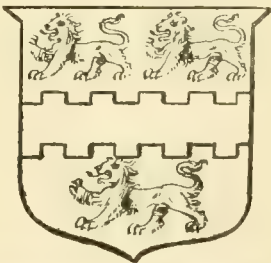
made by Sir Thos. Porter & my unkle M<sup>r</sup> Richard Arnolde, then I give her 100 markes yearly. My sister Sistlie £400. My said brother. My late father. To Marie my wife £100 a year, payable out of the grange of Poucklechurch, & all residue, & Ex'trix. Witnessed by Symon Codrington, Chr. Browne, Chr. Westerdale, Hen. Emleye.

Robert Codrington of the precinct of St. George's Cathedral, Bristoll, Gent. Will dated 11 Feb. 1618; proved 7 May 1619 by Anne Codrington the widow. (46 Parker.) To my 1<sup>st</sup> dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Codrington £200, 6 mos. after her marriage. To my 2<sup>d</sup> dau. Anne Codrington £200. To my 3<sup>d</sup> dau. Frances £100. To my 4<sup>th</sup> dau. Susanna £200, my 5<sup>th</sup> dau. Dorothe £200, my 6<sup>th</sup> dau. Joyce £200, & my 7<sup>th</sup> & y<sup>st</sup> dau. living Marye £300, payable 1 year after the death of Marg<sup>t</sup> Gale, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Gale of Warrinton, co. Som., Esq. To my 2 elder dau's Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Anne £20 yearly till marriage. To my 6 younger sons £10 apiece quarterly for maintenance during the life of my father Symon Codrington of Codrington, co. Glost., Esq. To my 1<sup>st</sup> s. John Codrington the lease of all woods growing in Cheslecome haynes, the elm haye, & winch haye, adjoining the manor house of Codrington, granted to me by my father, he to satisfy my 6 younger sons their £20 apiece quarterly. All residue to my wife Anne, she to be sole Ex'trix. My good friends Sir Tho. Guest, K<sup>t</sup>, M<sup>r</sup> Tho. Joye, Gyles Codrington & John Codrington my brothers, overseers, & to have 11s. each. Signed "Rob'te Codringtonne," in the presence of Tho. Joye, Nic. Hely.

John Codrinton of the Inner Temple, Esq. Will dated 19 Nov. 1622, 20 James; proved P.C.C. 23 May 1623 by Jane Codrinton the relict. (44 Swan.) All my plate & jewels at Codrinton to my wife Jane, & all my right in the manor & farne of Codrinton, the rectory of Wapley, my lands in Erlingham, co. Glouc., & my lease from Chr. Stoakes, Gent. My wife sole Ex'trix, & my friend Unton Croke to assist her.

John Codrington of Didmarton, co. Gloucester, Esq. Will dated 9 Sep. 1670; proved 4 Nov. 1670 by Frances Codrington the widow. (159 Penn.) £100 for Funeral. To the poor of Wapley & Codrington, Chipping Sodburie, & Didmarton, £5 apiece. To my Ex'trix the rents of my manor of Didmarton, & of my lands in Oldburie super montem & Chappell's Waste till my s. Rob<sup>t</sup> Codrington be 21. By power of deed granted to Tho. Horton of Cumming, co. Glost., & Henry Guise of Chepstow, co. Monmouth, Esq<sup>res</sup>, I direct them to convey the inheritance in fee simple of my said manor of Hutton to my Ex'trix towards payment of legacies. My wife Frances to be Guardian of my sons. To my dau. Rachell Codrington £1500 at 18. To my 1<sup>st</sup> s. Rob<sup>t</sup> my manor of Didmarton, Oldburie, & Chappell's Waste, at 21, & his heirs. To my 2<sup>d</sup> s. John Codrington £99 6s. 0d., the rent from my manor of Baltonsburie, Co. Som. To my 3<sup>d</sup> son W<sup>m</sup> my lands in Sherstone, Wicks, & Luckington, co. Wilts. To my 6 daus. Anne Isaack, Jane Codrington, Mary Browning, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Poore, Ann Luttrell, & Frances Wyndham 20s. each. All residue to my wife Frances, & sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Tho. Wyndham, Tho. Ouldham, Nich. Idolls.

Pedigree of Codrington of Barbados, Antigua, and Dodington,  
co. Gloucester.



ARMS.—*Argent, a fess embattled counter-embattled between three lions passant guardant.*  
CREST.—*Out of a ducal coronet or, a dragon's head couped gules between two wings or and azure.*  
MOTTO.—*Immersabilis est vera virtus.*

CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON of Barbados, on—(probably) Frances, dau. of William Drax and sister of Sir James Drax, Kt., sen., of Barbados; she was a spinster in 1632.

Christopher Codrington of Barbados, a trustee for the sale of St. Lucia in 1663; of the Council of Barbados and—... Lieut.-Colonel of Militia 1666; President 1668-72 under William, Lord Willoughby; in 1681 with his brother John acquired lands in Antigua, and in 35 Chas. II. obtained a lease of Barbuda; in 1684 he was owner of Didington and Consetts in St. John's parish, Barbados; on 30 June 1688 Member of the Council of Barbados and aged 48; Captain General of the Leeward Islands 1689-98; bur. 21 July 1698 at St. Philip's, Antigua. Will dated 15 July and proved 12 Oct. 1698. (211 Lort.)

Christopher Codrington, Esq., born 1668 at Barbados; of Christ Church College, Oxford; matriculated 4 July 1685, æt. 17; of the Middle Temple 1687; Fellow of All Souls 1690; B.A. 1691; M.A. 29 Jan. 1694; Colonel of 1st Regiment of Guards; Captain-General of the Leeward Islands 1698-1703; died at Barbados 7 April 1710; re-interred in All Souls' Chapel, Oxford, 19 June 1716; purchased the manor of Dodington, co. Gloucester, of his "cousin," Samuel Codrington. Will dated 22 Feb. 1702; proved 8 Feb. 1710. (23 Young.)

William Codrington, born 14, bapt. 24, and bur. 28 Nov. 1718 at Dodington.	Sir William Codrington, 2nd Bart., of Dodington, co. Gloucester, and Bettys Hope, Antigua, born 26 Oct. and bapt. at Dodington 24 Nov. 1719; mar. when aged 17, but separated from his wife before their son was born; of University College, Oxford; matriculated 14 Dec. 1736, æt. 17; M.P. for Beverley 1747-61, and for Tewkesbury 1761-92.	John Archibald Codrington of Walthamstow, born 26 Nov. and bapt. 2 Jan. 1721-2 at Dodington; died s.p. at Bath and bur. at Dodington 26 March 1759. Will dated 6 Feb. and proved 11 April 1759. (123 Arran.)	Sarah, dau. of Henry Capper of Wincanton, co. Somerset.	George Charles Codrington, born 28 May, bapt. 27 June and bur. 2 Aug. 1723 at Dodington.
			s.p.	Christopher Codrington, born 3 May, bapt. 11 June 1726, and bur. 29 Jan. 1726-7 at Dodington.

Mary, dau. of . . . Kirke; born at Derby, died s.p. in la Place de la Liberté, Dinan, 20 April 1789, æt. 57. 1st wife.	Sir William Codrington, 3rd Bart., only son, disinherited by his father; of Christ Church College, Oxford; matriculated 9 May 1755, æt. 18; died at Rennes in Brittany 5 Sept. 1816, æt. 78 years and 7 months. Will dated 12 March 1816; proved 14 March 1817. Will for French property dated 8 May 1816.	Eleanor, dau. of Godfrey Kirke of London by Marie Rolland; she was niece to the 1st Lady Codrington; died at Rennes 13 Feb. 1816, æt. 42½. 2nd wife.	Christopher Bethell of Dodington, Esq., born 1764; sole heir to his uncle Sir William Codrington. His arms were exemplified by patent 4 Feb. 1797. Assumed the name of Bethell by licence dated 17 Nov. 1797. He unjustly claimed the baronetcy.	Lady Harriet dau. of Thomas, 2nd Lord Foley, mar. 16 Aug. 1796; died 1 Jan. 1843.
	s.p.			

Sir William Raymond Codrington, 4th Bart., only son, born at Rennes 25 and bapt. 27 Jan. 1806; died 17 Dec. 1873.	Anne Mary, dau. of J. Lefer de Bonabon, lord of Bonabon near St. Malo; mar. 20 May 1828; died 27 Oct. 1876.	Mary Ann Eleanor Codrington, only dau., born at Rennes 3 Feb. 1807, and there bapt.; mar. 1826 Charles Magon, Esq., of the 6th Regiment of French Hussars; she died 1834.	Christopher William Codrington of Dodington, M.P., born 12 March 1805; died 24 June 1864.	Lady Georgiana, 2nd dau. of Henry, 7th Duke of Beaufort.	Seven daus.
---	---	---	---	--	-------------

Sir William Codrington, 5th Bart., born 12 March 1829.	Mary, dau. of Robert Roskell, Esq., of Park House, Fulham; mar. 12 April 1866.	Arthur Codrington, born 15 Sept. 1838.	Three daus., all married.	Sir Gerald William Henry Codrington, 1st Bart., of Dodington, born 9 Oct. 1850; created baronet 25 Feb. 1876.	George John Granville Christopher Codrington, born 24 Dec. 1855; of Christ Church College, Oxford; matriculated 15 Oct. 1875, æt. 19.	Three daus.
--	--	--	---------------------------	---	---	-------------

William Robert Codrington, born 18 April 1867.	George Raimond Codrington, born 14 Aug. 1868.	Alexander Joseph Codrington, born 9 Aug. 1870.	Charles Arthur Codrington, born 7 Aug. 1878.
--	---	--	--

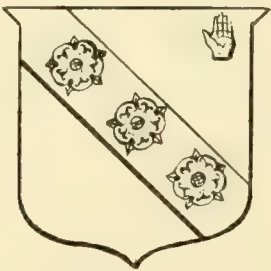


John Codrington of Barbados, Esq., Colonel of the Militia; Treasurer and Member of the Council; in 1680 of St. Michael's Parish, and owner of 300 acres and 137 slaves; living 35 Chas. II.		... dau. of Colonel William Bate of Barbados, who was of the Council in 1666.		Robert Codrington of St. Michael's Parish, Barbados, 1678.	Elizabeth ...
Sir William Codrington, 1st Bart., of Dodington, co. Gloucester, Member of the Council of Antigua; inherited Dodington, co. Gloucester, and Bettys Hope in Antigua, from his cousin Christopher; created Bart. 21 April 1721; died 17 Dec. 1738. Will dated 6 Dec. 1738; proved 27 Nov. 1741. (229 Spurway.)	Elizabeth, 4th dau. of William Bethell of Swindon, co. York; mar. 12 March 1717; died 5 and bur. 12 Feb. 1761 at Dodington. Will dated 13 Aug. 1759; proved 18 March 1761. (86 Cheslyn.)	John Codrington, 2nd son, died before 1717.	Sarah Codrington, mar. Christopher Prisick of London, merchant; his will dated 1717; proved 2 July 1720. (162 Shaller.) She had one-third of Barbuda.		Frances Codrington, bapt. and bur. 8 Sept. 1868 at St. Michael's. — Alice Codrington, bur. 16 July 1678 at St. Michael's.
Christopher Codrington, born 10 Aug. and bapt. 11 Sept. 1728 at Dodington; heir to his uncle Slingsby Bethell, whose name and arms he took; died s.p. Sept. 1797; bur. at Swindon, co. York. Will dated 19 July and proved 8 Sept. 1797. (P.C.C., Exeter.)	Anne, 2nd dau. of Samuel Sandys of Ombersley, co. Worcester, Esq., born in St. James's, Westminster, 10 Jan. 1733, and bapt. 5 Feb. following; mar. 21 July 1768 at Ombersley; bur. at Swindon.	Edward Codrington of Broad Street Buildings, London, merchant, born 22 June, and bapt. Aug. 1732 at Dodington; died 4 Jan. 1775 at Dijon, bur. there 19 February 1775. Will dated 17 Dec. 1774; proved 26 Jan. 1775. (6 Alexander.)	Rebecca Lesturgeon, mar. 4 May 1759; died 1770, bur. at Hoddesdon, co. Herts.	Elizabeth Codrington, living in Albemarle Street, spinster, July 1798, æt. about 80.	Dorothy Codrington, mar. 9 June 1743 James Pennyman, Esq. — Mary Codrington, mar. George Barnard, Esq. — Bridget Codrington, mar. 1747 the Right Hon. William Dowdeswell, Chancellor of the Exchequer; he died 1775; she was living 1798.
William John Bethell of Swindon, co. York, born Nov. 1768; assumed the name and arms of Bethell by royal sign manual dated 12 March 1798, his brother Christopher wishing to convey the Bethell estates to him.	Anna Maria, dau. of ... Chaloner of Guisborough, co. York.	Sir Edward Codrington, G.C.B., Admiral R.N., born 1770; entered the Navy 1783; M.P. for Devonport 1832-40; died 28 April 1851. He had three sons and three daughters.	Jane, dau. of ... Hall, Esq., of Otterburn, Hexham, and of Old Windsor, co. Berks; mar. 27 Dec. 1802; died 1837.	Elizabeth Codrington, living 1774.	Caroline Codrington, only surviving dau., mar. Dec. 1797 at St. George's, Hanover Square, Joseph Lyons Walrond, Esq., of Antigua, and Dulford House, co. Devon.
Emma Codrington, only child 1826.					

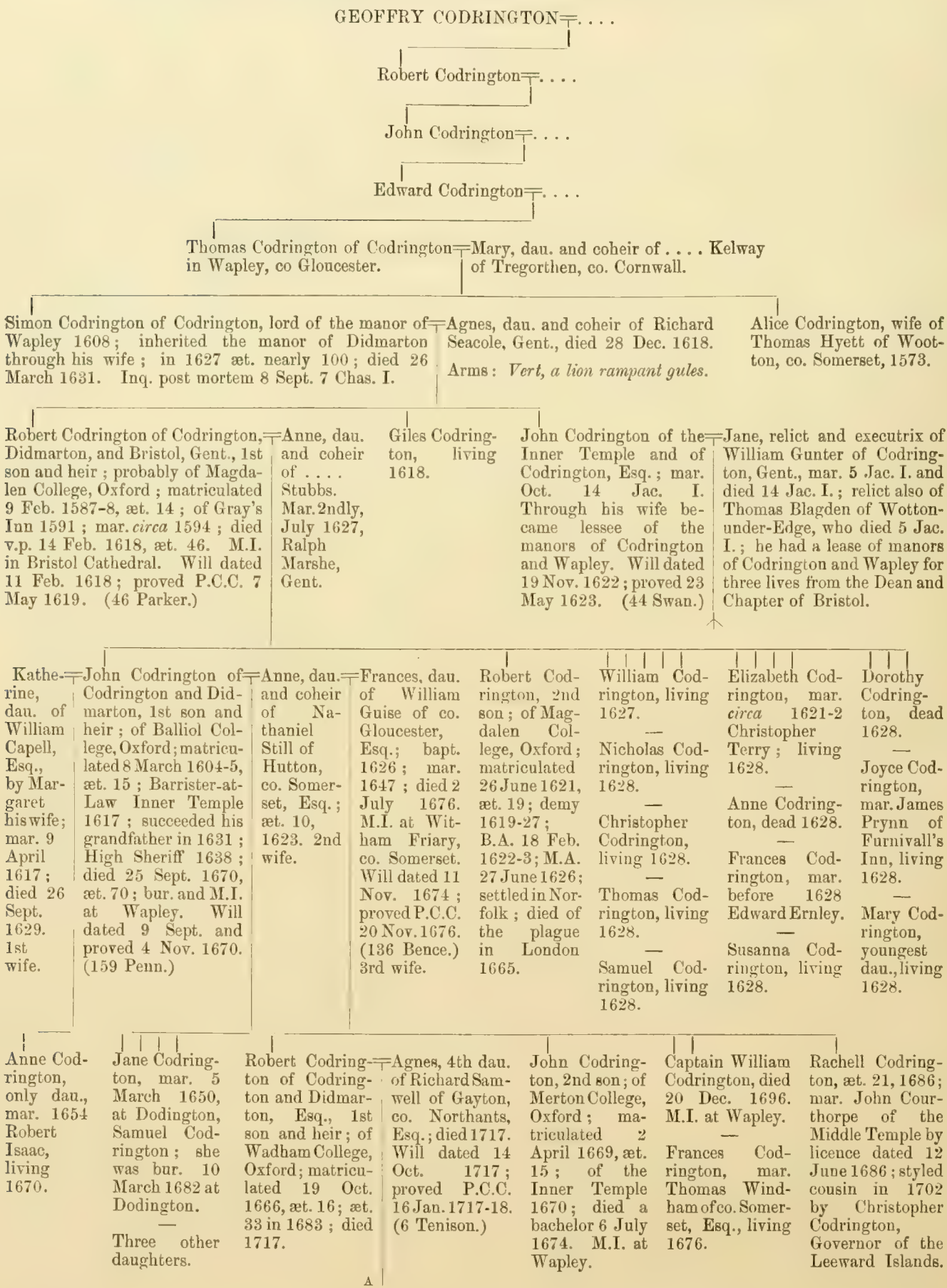
NOTE.

Sir William, the 3rd Baronet, though disinherited, received an allowance of £1000 a year from his father, and after the latter's death, £2000 a year from his cousin Christopher Bethell. On the death of his cousin, Sir William, in 1817, Christopher Bethell claimed the baronetcy, alleging that the former was not married, and that his son was illegitimate. The case was completely investigated by the Heralds, and proof of the marriage and of the legitimate birth of the son was obtained.

Pedigree of Codrington of Wapley, co. Gloucester.



ARMS.—Vert, on a bend argent three roses gules ; in sinister point of chief a dexter hand proper.





A							
Colonel John Codrington of Wraxall, co. Somerset, æt. 5 et amplius 1683 ; of University College, Oxford ; matriculated 6 Sept. 1695, æt. 17 ; probably M.P. Bath 1710-27 and 1734-41. Will dated 20 April 1748 ; proved P.C.C. 26 June 1754. (163 Pinfold.)	Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Samuel Gorges of Wraxall, co. Somerset, Esq.	John Codrington. — Robert Codrington. — Samuel Codrington. — Christopher Codrington, 4th son, died 1686.	William Codrington of Lincoln College, Oxford ; matriculated 1 Feb. 1704-5, æt. 17 ; B.A. 1708 ; M.A. 1711 ; created D.C.L. 21 June 1716.	Frances Codrington. — Agnes Codrington. — Elizabeth Codrington, mar. . . . Tyrrell.	Isabella Codrington, mar. Oliver Calley of Burdrop, co. Wilts, Esq. His will dated 13 May 1747 ; proved 20 March 1715-16. (45 Fox.)	Mary Codrington, living 1717 and 1748. — Dorothy Codrington, living 1717 and 1748. — Penelope Codrington, living 1717.	

Jane Codrington, only child and heir, mar., 8 Aug. 1742, Sir Richard W. Bampfylde, Bart. ; he died 1776 ; she died 15 Feb. 1789.

## Pedigree of Codrington of Sodbury, co. Gloucester.



ARMS.—*Argent, a fess sable between three lions passant guardant gules.*

ROBERT CODRINGTON held lands in Sodbury, co. Gloucester, in 1399. . . .

John Codrington, Standard-bearer to Henry V. in 1415 ; Henry VI. gave him the manor of Codrington ; died 9 Oct. 1475, æt. 111. M.I. at Wapley.

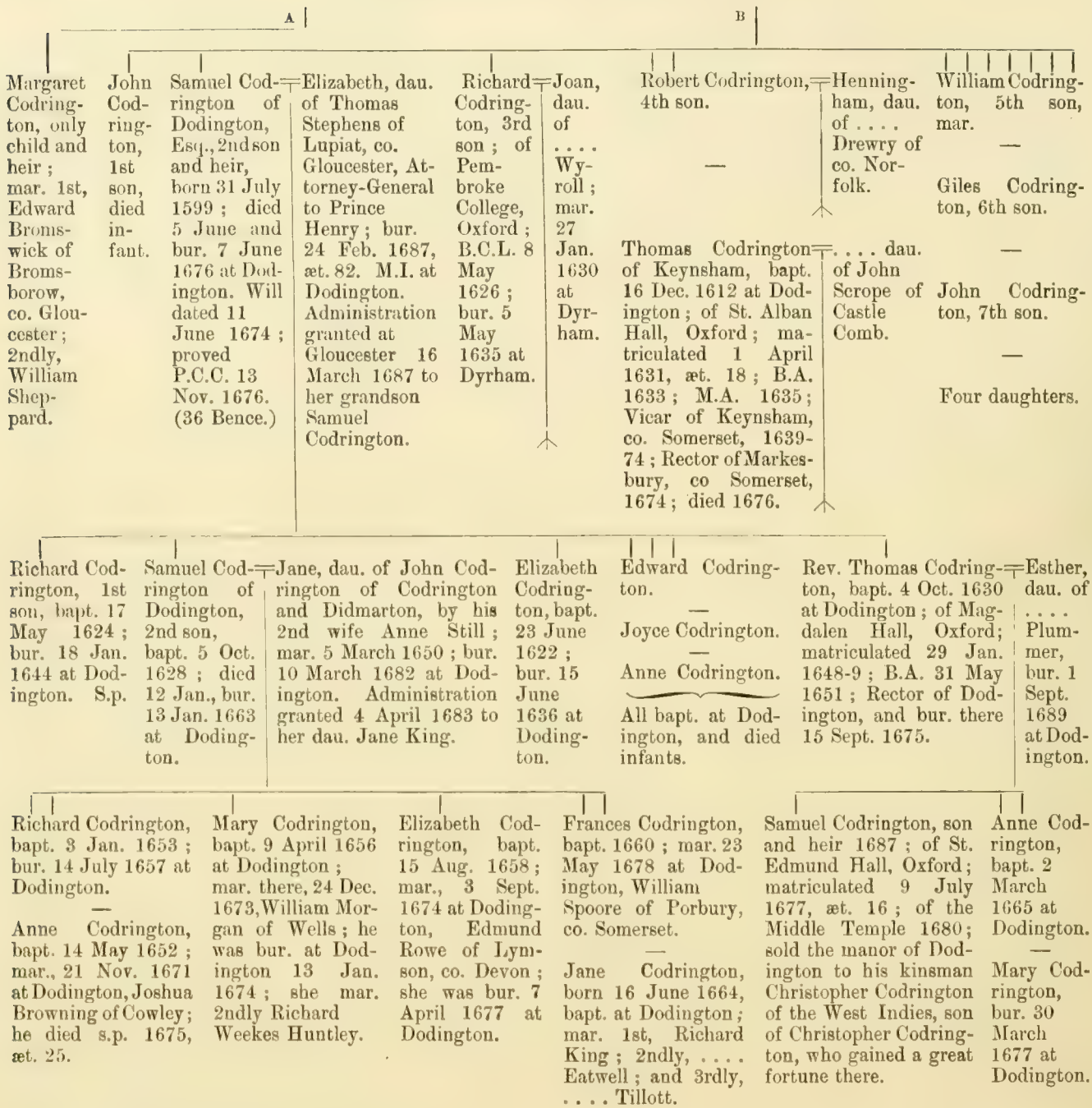
John Codrington, son and heir, living 49 Henry VI. Thomas Codrington, Esq., 2nd son. Elizabeth, dau. of John Poyntz. Humphry Codrington, living 49 Henry VI.

Ambrose Codrington of Bristol, son and heir Maria, dau. and coheir of Lawrence Teste.

Francis Codrington of Frampton-upon-Severn, co. Gloucester, Esq., and of St. Warburg's parish in the city of Bristol, merchant. Will dated 10 Aug., and proved P.C.C. 29 Oct. 1557. (41 Wrastley.) Margaret, dau. of William Shipman of Bristol, living 1557.

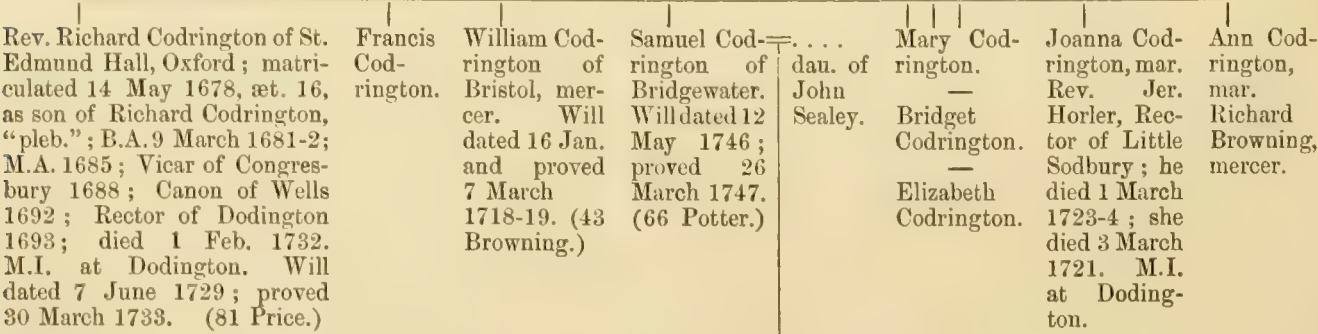
Giles Codrington of Pucklechurch, co. Gloucester, Gent., son and heir, under 24 in 1557. Will dated 6 May 1577 ; proved P.C.C. 26 Jan. 1580. (1 Darcey.) Isabella, dau. of Arthur Porter and sister of Sir Thomas Porter, Knt.

Francis Codrington of Frampton-upon-Severn, co. Gloucester, Esq. ; of Lincoln College, Oxford ; matriculated 15 March 1575-6, æt. 16 ; B.A. 1578 ; died 24 Elizabeth. Will dated 24 Aug. 1581 ; proved 5 Oct. 1581. (36 Darcey.)	Mary, dau. of Sir Nicholas Poyntz of Iron Acton and sister of Sir John Poyntz.	Richard Codrington of Dodington, co. Gloucester, Esq. ; of Lincoln College, Oxford ; matriculated 15 March 1575-6, æt. 15 ; of Lincoln's Inn 1580 ; perhaps M.P. Tavistock 1593 ; bur. 22 Sept. 1613 at Dodington.	Joyce, dau. of John Burlace, Esq. ; bur. 23 March 1635 at Dodington.	Anne Codrington, under 18 in 1577. — Cecilia Codrington, a minor in 1577 ; mar. William Rosewell of Dunkerton.
--	--	--	--	--



Pedigree of Codrington of Bristol.

RICHARD CODRINGTON of All Saints' Parish in the city of Bristol, mercer. Will dated 26 April 1701; proved 3 June. Kinsman of Samuel Codrington, Esq., of Dodington. Mary . . . .



Samuel Codrington, a tobacconist, living 1729.



Pedigree of Drax.

WILLIAM DRAX of Coventry, co. Warwick; died 1632. (See Le Neve's 'Knights.') = Mary, dau. of . . . Lapworth of . . . co. Warwick.  
ARMS.—*Checky or and gules, on a chief of the second a plume of three feathers of the first.*

William Drax of Barbados and London, died 17 Dec. 1669, æt. 62. M.I. in St. Helen's, Bishopsgate. Will dated 11 Oct. 1669; proved 7 Jan. 1669-70. (4 Penn.)	= Ursula, dau. of John Hor- ton of Wol- orton, co. Somerset. Will dated 2 March 1682; proved 4 Jan. 1683-4. (3 Hare.)	Anne Drax, mar. Nicholas Enos of London, joiner.	—	Mary Drax, mar. John Clarkson of London, joiner.	—	Sarah Drax, mar. Alexander Jack- son of London, goldsmith.	Frances Drax, spinster 1632, (?) mar. Chris- topher Cod- rington of Barbados.	Meliora, dau. of John Houghton of Wolverton, co. Somerset; died March 1663; bur. in London. 1st wife.	= Sir James Drax of St. George's Parish, Barbados. In 1650 fined 80,000 lbs. by the Royalists; knighted by Crom- well 6 Jan. 1657; buried 17 March 1661 in St. John Zachary, London; funeral from Cam- den House.	Margaret, dau. of John Bamfield of Hardington, co. Somerset, Esq. Will dated 11 and proved 17 Feb. 1682-3. (18 Drax.) 2nd wife.
---	---	--	---	--	---	--	---	---	---	---

William Drax. Will dated 21 Aug. and proved 6 Sept. 1697. (182 Pyne.)	Benjamin Drax. — A dau., mar. Hugh Frank- land. — Hannah Drax, mar. Ferdi- nando Gorges. — Meliora Drax, spinster 1682.	Sir James Drax of Hackney, knighted 18 June 1660; died March 1663.	Essex, dau. of Sir Lance- lot Lake of Can- nons, co. Middle- sex, Kt.; mar. licence dated 19 March he æt. 24.	Frances, dau. of John, Earl of Thanet, mar. licence dated 16 Feb. 1664-5, she æt. 20 and he 24. 1st wife.	Col. Henry Drax of Barbados; recorded his pedi- gree Aº 1663 in the Visitation of Middle- sex. Will dated 30 June and proved 20 Sept. 1682. (107 Cottle.)	Dorothy, dau. of Richard, Lord Lovelace; mar. licence dated 21 July 1671, she æt. 21. Will dated 26 Oct. 1683; proved 1 July 1684. (88 Hare.) 2nd wife.	John Drax of St. Michael's, Barbados, died there bachelor. Will dated 25 July 1671; proved 16 Jan. 167½. (3 Eure.)	Melioria Drax, mar. Robert Pye of the Mynde, co. Here- ford; mar. licence dated 5 July 1675, she æt. 24 and he 35; administration granted to her 15 April 1681; she was bur. 6 Dec. 1699. — Elizabeth Drax, mar. Thomas Shet- terden of co. Herts; mar. licence dated 25 Sept. 1666, he æt. 31, she 17. Their 1st son and heir Thomas took the name of Drax as heir to Colonel Henry Drax 1682. — Plutateas (?) Drax, mar. Thomas Go- meldon of co. Kent; mar. licence dated 9 Aug. 1671, he æt. 27, she 17.	James, Bam- field, and Alex- ander Drax, died young. — Jacob Drax, onlyson, æt. 6 1664; of Christ Church College, Oxford; matri- culated 13 Oct. 1676, æt. 17; of Lin- coln's Inn 1678; died bach., æt. 21.
---	---	--	---	---	---	---	--	--	---

Charles Drax of Jamaica and Twickenham. Will dated 7 July and proved 7 Oct. 1721. (178 Buckm.)

John Drax of St. Michael's, Barbados. Will dated 1671; proved 1671-2. (3 Eure.) My cousin Col. Chr. Codrington, Depty Gov. of Barbados, & his lady. John Codrington, Esq, etc.

Samuel Codrington of Doddington, co. Gloucester, Esq. Will dated 11 June 1674; proved 13 Nov. 1676. (136 Bence.) Old, & my personal estate very small. To my wife Elizth who had £200 a year in land out of my estate for her joynture, & who at my request parted with most of it for my children, I leave all my personal estate, she to be sole Ex'trix, & to give such portion to my grandchildren as she can spare. Witnessed by John Stevens, John de La Beere, Tho. Hatton.

Frances Codrington, widow of John Codrington, late of Didmarton, co. Gloucester, Esq. Will dated 11 Nov. 1674; proved 20 Nov. 1676. (136 Bence.) To my s. Robt Codrington, Esq., £10. To my s. Wm Codrington £10.

To my dau. Frances, wife of Tho. Wyndham, Esq., £10. To my goddau. Frances Codrington, dau. of Saml Codrington, decd, £10. To my goddau. Mary Browninge, dau. of John Browninge, Esq., £10. To my goddau. Frances Poore, dau. of Phillipp Poore, Esq., £10. To my granddau. Frances Wyndham, dau. of Tho. Wyndham, Esq., £20. To the poor of Wapley & Codrington £5. To the poor of Hutton £5. All residue of goods, plate, jewels, cattle, etc., to my dau. Rachell Codrington, & appoint her Ex'trix, & if she die before 18, then to my s. Wm Codrington, £1000. Wit- nessed by Tho. Hooper, John Pell, Margt Cooper.

Alexander Dyer of St. Mary le Savoy, Gent., Proctor in the Arches Court. Will dated 4 May 1677; proved 4 Nov. 1682. (132 Cottle.) I have received £800 on 6 June 1672 of M<sup>rs</sup> Codrington, now decd, Ex'trix of John Codrington of Didmarton, co. Glouc., out of the sum of £1600 left in the hands of M<sup>r</sup> Codrington for the Manor of Hutton, etc., Somerset.

Henry Drax of St. Giles in the Fields, co. Middlesex, Esq. Will dated 1682; proved 1682. (107 Cottle.) My godechildren Chr., Eliz., & Dorothy Codrington £20 each. My good friends Chr. Codrington & John Codrington, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors, for Barbados, etc.

Dorothy Drax of St. Giles in the Fields, widow of Henry Drax, Esq. Will dated 1683; proved 1684. (88 Hare.) My goddaun. Dorothy Codrington. My cousin Gertrude Codrington, etc.

Mary Codrington of Tottenham High Cross, co. Middlesex, widow and Ex'trix of William Codrington of Tottenham, Gent. Will dated 28 Dec. 1687; proved 8 Feb. 1687-8 by Timothy Puller, S.T.P. (14 Exton.) 40s. to the poor. £4 a yr. to my cousin Marg<sup>t</sup> Codrington. £5 to my dear sist. M<sup>rs</sup> Magd. Aylet. £3 to my niece M<sup>rs</sup> Alice Shrigly. £3 to my gods. W<sup>m</sup> Haselfoot. £5 to my neph. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington. 40s. to my gods. Jos. Griffin & to Rich<sup>d</sup> Browne. To my gr'dch<sup>n</sup> Mary Puller £100, Eliz. Puller £50, & W<sup>m</sup> Puller £50, at 21. My dear bro. & sist. Puller, & Dr Barbor, 20s. rings. My dear son Dr Timothy Puller £100 & Ex'or. All residue to my only dau. M<sup>rs</sup> Alice Puller. Witnessed by Sam<sup>l</sup> Pollett, Ben. Barnell, W<sup>m</sup> Dell.

Antigua. Christopher Codrington, Esq., Captain-General of H.M.'s Leeward Charibbee Island. Will dated 15 July 1698, 10 William III.; proved 12 Oct. 1698 by Christopher Codrington, Esq., the son and Executor. (211 Lort.) To my s. John Codrington £200 a year, "his brother Chr to be mindful & careful of him, considering the infirmity that God Almighty hath been pleased to afflict him with." To W<sup>m</sup>, s. of Maudlin Marianus, his freedom, & £500 at 21, he to be sent to school in England, & to have £50 a year, & to his mother her freedom. To Mary Codrington, now residing here, dau. of Marg<sup>t</sup>, who is in Barbooda, & who formerly waited upon me, her freedom, £300 at 21, & £30 yearly till 18. To my goddaun. Henrietta Yeamans, dau. of John Yeamans, Esq., all sums due to me from her father. Each of my slaves to have per week 1 lb. of fish, & 1 ozenbrig pair of breeches, & 1 red cotton jacket, & the women 1 ozenbrig petticoat, & 1 cotton jacket, every Christmas. The pickenninyes to have  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb. of fish aweeke. To each of my spinners 3 lbs. of fish aweeke, & 3 petticoats, & 3 smocks, at Christmas, the like to my tradesmen & overseers. To all the Councill of Antigua, £15 apiece. To John Yeamans, Esq., & Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife, & their children £20 c. apiece for mourning. To Capt. John Perrie & Capt. Mich<sup>l</sup> Lambert of St Christopher's, £20 c. apiece for mourning. To my overseer Nath<sup>l</sup> Gilbert & his wife £10 apiece for mourning. To Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Fort my overseer in Barbadoes, & his wife, £20 apiece for mourning, & the same to my friend Tho. Pilgrim. John Yeamans, Esq., & . . . Perrie, Esq., both of Antigua, Ex'ors, till my son Chr can act, & the like power to Tho. Pilgrim of Barbadoes. To my mulatta Cateen & her dau. Meliour their freedom, & £200 to the latter at 21. John Yeamans to be guardian of Mary Codrington, & John Perrie of Maudlin Marianus, & her s. W<sup>m</sup> & Capt. Henry Pearne, Esq., of Catreen & her dau. Meliour. All residue to my s. Chr, he to be sole Ex'or, & if he die s.p., to my son John, a lunatic, £500 a year. Witnessed by Abraham Slade, clerke, Th. Moses Levermore, John Sanderson, Rob<sup>t</sup> Lucas. 12 Oct. 1698 appeared Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & deposed that he received from John Perrie, Esq., Prov. Marshall of the Leew<sup>d</sup> Isles, the copy of Col. Codrington's will. Sworn before the Council

12 Aug. 1698, & signed by them. Row. Williams, John Frye, Edw. Byam, Sam. Martin, Hen. Pearne, & John Tankerd. Recorded also at Antigua 13 Aug. 1698.

Richard Codrington of the High Street, in the parish of All Saints', Bristol, mercer. Will dated 26 April 1701; proved 3 June 1701 by Richard Browning & Samuel Codrington. (77 Dyer.) My house & garden in Maudlin Lane to be sold. To my wife Mary £250 & my leasehold property in Monmouthshire. To my s. Mr Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington, minister of Dodington in Gloucestershire all my leasehold estate in the parish of Dirham, charged with £5 a year for my sister Mary Osborne, widow, & £5 a year for my dau. Mary Codrington. To my sons Francis & W<sup>m</sup>, & my daus. Bridgett, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Joanna, & Mary, £300 apiece. My brother Mr W<sup>m</sup> Viner & my kinsman Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington of Dodington, Esq. To my dau. Bridgett my leasehold house in Tucker Str. To my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> my leasehold house in Ballen Str. My large silver tankard to my dau. Joanna. To my s. Mr Rich<sup>d</sup> Browning, mercer, & to my dau. Anne his wife £10 apiece, & to my granddaun. Anne Browning £20. To my s. Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington of Bridgewater, & his wife, & to all their children £10 each. To my kinsman Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington of Dodington, Esq., & my 2 bros. Mr W<sup>m</sup> Viner & Mr John Viner £5 apiece. All residue to my 6 younger children Francis, W<sup>m</sup>, Bridgett, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Joanna, & Mary. My loving sons Rich<sup>d</sup> Browning & Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Mich<sup>l</sup> Pope, Benj. Bayley, Geo. Vaughan. Mem. 1 May 1701. To my dau. Browning £30 more, & if my s. W<sup>m</sup> die before 17, then £100 to her. Witnessed by Rob<sup>t</sup> Welsted, Geo. Vaughan.

Christopher Codrington of Dodington, co. Gloucester, Esq., and chief governor of H.M.'s Leeward Charibbee Islands. Will dated 22 Feb. 1 Anne, 1702-3; proved 8 Feb. 1710 by Christopher Prissick and Nathaniel Carpenter, the attorneys of Colonel William Codrington, the Ex'or, the others renouncing; proved 30 April 1716 by Colonel William Codrington. (23 Young.) To my neirest kinsman Lt Col. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington all my estate at Dodington, he to pay to All Souls' College, Oxford, £10,000, viz., payable £2000 yearly, £6000 of it for building a library, & £4000 for purchase of books. I give to the College also all my library, now in the custody of Mr John Caswell at Oxford. All my 1<sup>st</sup> crop of sugar from my plantations in Barbados, Antigua, & St Christopher's, to be shipped to Mr Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & the proceeds to go towards payment of legacies. To my cousin Lt Col. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington my plantation in Antigua called "Bettys Hope" (charged with £500 c. I give to my cozin M<sup>rs</sup> Rachel Courthope), also all my estate at St Christopher's, & the moiety of my island of Barbuda. My plantation in St John's, Antigua, to my good friends Col. Michael Lambert of St Christopher's & W<sup>m</sup> Harman of Antigua, G<sup>t</sup>, they to pay £500 to W<sup>m</sup> son of Maudline Morange at 21, & £40 yearly for his maintenance, & he is to be brought up for the sea. My 2 plantations in Barbados I give to the Society for the Propagation of the Christian Religion in Foreign Parts, established by my late good master, King W<sup>m</sup> III., 300 negroes to be kept thereon, & a convenient number of professors & scholars, maintained under the voves of poverty, chastity, & obedience, to study physick & chirurgery, as well as divinity. To my friends Col. Mich<sup>l</sup> Lambert & W<sup>m</sup> Harman  $\frac{1}{2}$  of my island of Barbuda, & the remainder to the said Society. To my friend Vavasor Cage my 2 parcells of land in Nonsuch Div<sup>n</sup> of 80 & 120 acres, my cozin Col. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington to help him clear the land & erect a dwelling house, also all my



storehouses in town of Parham. To my friend Chas. Boyle, Esq., the £1500 I have in the Mine lottery. To my friends the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. the Earl of Peterborough, the Hon. Lord Mordent, W<sup>m</sup> Blaithwaite, Esq., John Kendall, Esq., Archibald Hutchison, Esq., Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington, Esq., of whom I purchased my estate at Doddington, John Caswell of Oxford, M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington of Doddington, S<sup>t</sup> John Brodrick of the Temple, Esq., the Rev. D<sup>r</sup> Geo. Smallbridge, Rev. D<sup>r</sup> Gastrell, preacher of Lincoln's Inn, W<sup>m</sup> Etricke of the Temple, Esq., D<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Morgan of Christ Ch., John Yeamans, Esq., Gov<sup>r</sup> of Antigua, & D<sup>r</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Loyde of Doctors Commons, 100 guineas apiece. To my good friend M<sup>r</sup> Alex<sup>r</sup> Cunningham 100 guineas, besides what I have already secured to him by deed of gift. My friend Archibald Hutchison, M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Cary, & M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Bates, Ex'ors for legacies to be paid in England, & my cozin Col. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington sole Ex'or. I desire that the body of my dear father may be carried to England, & buried in Westminster Abbey. Besides the £750 c. already granted for that purpose by S<sup>t</sup> Christopher's & Antigua, I give £500 c. for a monument to him. My own body I wish to be interred in All Souls' Chapel, Oxford, & a plain black marble of £20 value, only to be placed over it. Dated at Bettys Hope in the presence of John Yeamans, John Hamilton, Henry Pearne, James Hyme, Edward Perrie.

Agnes Codrington of Didmarton, co. Gloucester, relict of Robert Codrington, Esq., lately deceased. Will dated 14 Oct. 1717; proved 16 Jan. 1717-18 by William Codrington. (6 Tenison.) To my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Rachel Curthorpe £10. To my s. John Codrington, Esq., £10 & all the family pictures in my house at Didmarton. To my dau. Tyrrell £20. To my dau. Mary £20. To my s. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington £100. To my dau. Dorothy £20. To my dau. Frances £50. To my dau. Penelope £50. To my granddau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Tyrrell £50. To my grandson John Codrington £40. To all my children 10s. rings. To my servants £10. To the poore of Didmarton £5. My funeral expenses not to exceed £100. All residue to my s. W<sup>m</sup> Codrington whom I appoint Ex'or. Witnessed by Ann James, Mary Andrews.

Christopher Prissick. Will dated 1717; proved 2 July 1720 by John Prissick, power reserved to Sir Henry Marwood, Bart, Chumley Turner, Esq., John Dickeson being deceased. Adm'on April 1719 to Sarah Prissick, the widow, being recalled. On 12 July 1742 adm'on of est. left unad. by Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick the Ex'or, comprized in an Indenture tripartite da. 27 Aug. 1709 betw. Jn<sup>o</sup> Stalker, Gent., of the 1 p<sup>t</sup>, Rich<sup>d</sup> Bate, & s<sup>d</sup> Ch<sup>r</sup> Prissick, & Isaac Hawkins of the 3<sup>rd</sup>, granted to Jn<sup>o</sup> ffenton of Burton-on-Trent, co. Staff<sup>a</sup>, Gent., Cholmeley Turner & Geo. Prissick surviving Ex'ors renouncing. (162 Shaller.)

To be bur. in my vault at Calton. To my daus. Sarah, Dorothy, Eliz., Ann, & Bate, £600 each. My lands in Carlton, ffareby, Northallerton, Brumpton, Deyton, & Rummanby, co. York. To my bro. Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick £12 a yr. for my dau. Mary Prissick, in lieu of the farm settled on her Mother at marriage. To my s. Chr. Prissick (? an imbecile) £50 a yr. To my Wife over & above her joynture,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the profits of my alum works, my chariot & a pair of horses, she to be Guardian. Legacies left to my ch<sup>n</sup> by their gr'dmother. The accounts with my bro. Codrington to be amicably settled by arbitration, & "I desire our dear Mother will assist my poor dear wife towards the getting of her third part of Barbudo, that she was pleased to give her as her part, that fell to her by the death of her dear Brother John." To my bro. Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick £20 a yr. To my bro. William's Wid. £6 a yr. To my 2 nieces Dorothy & Mary Prissick £10 ea. To my sist.

Armstrong, her husb<sup>d</sup> & ch<sup>n</sup>, rings. To my bro. Thos.' Wid. & ch<sup>n</sup> rings. To my s. Codrington Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick, at 21, my land in Calton & Cleaveland, settled on my Wife as joynture, 1 farm in occup. of Ralph Armstrong, another of Jn<sup>o</sup> Scarth, 2 others of Jn<sup>o</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> Talverson, another of W<sup>m</sup> Roberts at Scruton, another of my bro. Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick, another of W<sup>m</sup> Scarth, another of Jn<sup>o</sup> Belton, another of W<sup>m</sup> Norton, for<sup>ly</sup> in occup. of Tho. Trenholme. To my s. W<sup>m</sup> Prissick the Mannor of Cleaveland, *i.e.* the lordship of ffaseby, etc. To my friends M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Dickeson, S<sup>r</sup> Hen. Marwood or Chumley Turner, M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick or Geo. Prissick, £10 each & Ex'ors. 50s. a yr. to poor of Calton. 20s. a yr. to those of ffaseby. Witnessed by Jam. Oades, Jas. Pamflett, Nath. Tyrack.

William Codrington of Bristol, mercer. Will dated 16 Jan. 1718; proved 7 March 1718-19. (43 Browning.) To my neph. Sam. Codrington £50. My bro. Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington £50. My neph. John Browning £100. My niece Glover £10. My niece Ann Miles £10. All residue to my brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington, clerk, & Jeremiah Horler, clerk, in Trust for my sister Browning, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Browning, mercer.

Richard Codrington of Dodington, clerk. Will dated 7 June 1729; proved 30 March 1733 by John Browning, power reserved to Samuel Codrington. (81 Price.) To my cousin Mary Codrington of Cainsham, co. Som., £5. To my mother-in-law M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Codrington 20s. To Tho. Blanchard & Rob<sup>t</sup> Holway of Dodington 20s. apiece. To Tho. Burge, Fra. Clark, Ursula Britain of Dodington, & Cha. Hayes of Little Sodbury, 10s. apiece. To my servants Jer. Hillman & Jane Parsons £3 apiece. To my niece Anne Glover £10. To the poor of Congresbury, co. Som., £5, & of Wyke S<sup>t</sup> Lawrence £5. To the S. P. G. in London £10. To my bro.-in-law Rich<sup>d</sup> Browning £10. To my cousin Sarah Mason £5, & to her sister Hester Jackson a ring. To my good friend M<sup>rs</sup> Stephens of Little Sodbury a ring. All residue to my neph. Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington of Bridgewater, co. Som., tobaccoist, & my neph. John Browning of Bristol, mercer, to pay £12 a year to my sister Bridget Codrington, & £8 a year to my sister Mary Codrington (including the £5 a year I have to pay her by my father's will), & of the residue,  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my neph. John Browning, &  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my nephews Sam<sup>l</sup> & Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington. My nephews Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington & John Browning Ex'ors, & 5s. apiece to 6 bearers. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Lodge, Chas. Hughes.

Mary Prissick of St. George's, Buttolph Lane, London, widow. Will dated 13 Aug. 1730; proved 7 Nov. 1730 by Elizabeth Prissick only dau., power reserved to George Prissick. (313 Auber.) To be bur. near my late husb<sup>d</sup>. My sons Chr. Prissick, Jn<sup>o</sup> Prissick, & dau. Eliz. Prissick. My bro. Tho. Booth £5. My kinsman M<sup>r</sup> Geo. Prissick. All rents to my s<sup>d</sup> 3 ch<sup>n</sup>. My dau. Eliz. Prissick & my s. Geo. Prissick, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Chrisostom Wilkins, Ja. Flower, Cath. Thompson.

Sir William Codrington of Doddington, co. Gloucester, Bart. Will dated 6 Dec. 1738, 12 Geo. III.; proved 27 Nov. 1741 by Dame Elizabeth Codrington the widow; power reserved to the Right Hon. Charles Lord Cardigan, Hugh Bethell, John Codrington, and William Day, Esquires. (229 Spurway.) To my dear wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> Codrington, & my trusty friends the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Chas. Lord Cadogan, Hugh Bethell of Swindon, co. York, Esq., John Codrington of



Wraxall, co. Som., Esq., & W<sup>m</sup> Day of Little pontin, co. Linc., Esq., all my manors of Doddington, Marshfield, & Marsfield foreign & all other my lands in Old Sodbury, Chipping Sodbury & Yate, also my plantations in Antigua, called Bettys Hope, Roomes, Cotton, the Folly, & Cables, my plantation in Barbadoes, & lands in St Christopher's, also the island of Barbuda, subject to my wife's joyniture, in trust to pay all debts, & £500 a year to my wife. My lands in St Christopher's to be sold. To each dau. £25,000 (including the £10,000 settled on each of my younger children by my marriage settlement), at 18. To my 3 negro women Judith, Flora, & Rebecca Gee, £10 c. each yearly, & their freedom. To my mulatto boy Tho. s. of Sarah Sackey £500 c., he to release all claim to a like sum by deed of gift I executed to W<sup>m</sup> & John Williamson of St Christopher's. All profits to be consigned to my brother Slingsby Bethell, Esq., of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>. All my lands in Gloucestershire & Bettys Hope, Cotton, Barbuda, & Cables, for my s. W<sup>m</sup> & his heirs male, then to my s. John Archibald, my s. Ch<sup>r</sup>, my s. Edward. My estate in Barbadoes to my s. John Archibald. Roomes in Antigua for my s. Ch<sup>r</sup>, Folly to my s. Edw<sup>d</sup>. My said 3 sons under 21, they releasing all claim to £10,000 each by my marriage settlement. To my wife all my horses & cattle at Doddington, use of plate & furniture for life, then to my s. W<sup>m</sup>. All my ships to my trustees. All my wild oxen & bulls at Barbuda to be sold 100 yearly, no hammock or quilt to be sold there under £6 apiece, & the turtle to be sold. All debts due from Maj<sup>r</sup> Cogan & Mr W<sup>m</sup> Walker at Barbadoes to be got in. I estimate debts due to me amount to £7000. All my sugar to be potted, twice strained, & twice clayed. All molasses to be made into rum. All ginger to be scalled & scraped as fast as dugg. £20 apiece to all my attorneys. To my brothers Hugh, & Slingsby Bethell, Esq., £20 apiece for mourning. My sisters Dame Lady Cocks, M<sup>rs</sup> Pricilla Bethell, & M<sup>rs</sup> Bridgett Bethell, £20 apiece. My waiting man 10 guineas, & each servant 5 guineas. The R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Lord Cadogan, Hugh Bethell, John Codrington, & W<sup>m</sup> Day, Esq<sup>res</sup>, £20 apiece. All residue to my trustees except a diamond ring & a pair of pearl necklaces to my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup>, & another pearl necklace to my dau. Sarah Carolina. Trustees to be Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Eliz. Johnson, J. Wallis, Ste. Simpson.

Samuel Codrington of Bridgewater, co. Somerset, Gent. Will dated 12 May 1746; proved 26 March 1747. (66 Potter.) John Sealey my father-in-law. My nephews Rich<sup>d</sup> & John Codrington. My sister Ann Glover, widow. My neph. Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington, glover.

John Codrington of Wraxhall, co. Somerset, Esq. Will dated 20 April 1748; proved 26 June 1754 by William and Robert Codrington. (163 Pinfold.) There is a mortgage of £10,000 on my manors of Codrington, Wapley, & Chipping Sodbury, co. Glost., according to the settlement of these manors on the marriage of my dau. with Sir Rich<sup>d</sup> Warwick Bampfylde, Bart. My niece Miss Tirrell, dau. of my late sister M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup> Tirrell, being wholly unprovided for, I give to my nephew W<sup>m</sup> Calley of Burdrop, co. Wilts, Esq., Oliver Calley of Overton, co. Wilts, G<sup>t</sup>, W<sup>m</sup> Codrington of Chipping Sodbury, G<sup>t</sup>, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Codrington of Wells, G<sup>t</sup>, £600 on trust for her life, then to them. All my plate to my only child Lady Bampfylde. To my sister Calley & my sisters Mary & Dorothy Codrington £20 a year. To W<sup>m</sup> King £5. To my servants £3 each. All residue of personalty to my said 2 nephews, they to be Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Sam. Cooper, Fra. Freeman.

John Archibald Codrington of Chingford Hatch in Walthamstow, co. Essex, Esq. Will dated 6 Feb. 1759; proved 11 April 1759 by Edward Codrington the brother and John Miller; power reserved to Christopher Codrington. (123 Arran.) To my brothers Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, Bart., Ch<sup>r</sup> Codrington, & Edward Codrington £100 apiece for mourning, & to my father in law Henry Gapper of Wincanton, co. Somerset, G<sup>t</sup>, & my good friend John Miller of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, like sums. To my nephew & niece Geo. & Mary Barnard, children of my sister Mary Bernard, Widow, £100 each. To my wife Sarah Codrington, late Sarah Gapper, sp<sup>r</sup>, £100 for mourning & all my plate, china, linen, jewels, furniture, & £200 a year, & if I die childless £300 instead of £200 a year charged on my estate in Barbados in lieu of dower. All my lands to my sons in tail male, & failing issue to my daus. equally, then to my brother Edward Codrington. All my personalty equally among any children I may have, then to my said brother. My brothers Ch<sup>r</sup> & Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington & John Mills, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Ja<sup>s</sup> Hutchinson, Copthall Court, London, Jn<sup>o</sup> Robinson, Geo. Pearson, his clerks.

Dame Elizabeth Codrington of Doddington, co. Gloucester, widow. Will dated 13 Aug. 1759; proved 18 March 1761 by Elizabeth Codrington, spinster. (86 Cheslyn.) To be buried at Doddington. To my dau. Bridgett Dowdeswell, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Dowdeswell, Esq., £100. To my granddau. Ann Mary Bernard £200. To my housekeeper Mary Backhouse £10 yearly. To my negro Scipio 1 guinea yearly. To the poor of Doddington £20. To my s. Cap<sup>t</sup> Ch<sup>r</sup> Bethell £50. To W<sup>m</sup> Dowdeswell £50. To the latter two £3000 on trust, to pay the interest of £1000 to each of my daus., Caroline Cox, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Cox, Esq., Dorothy Pennyman, wife of Jas. Pennyman, Esq., & Mary Bernard, widow, for life, then to her dau. Ann Mary Dorothy Bernard, at 21. All residue to my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Codrington, whom I appoint sole Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by Tho<sup>s</sup> Dorrington, Tho. Wetherly, jun.

Edward Codrington of Broad Street, London, Esq. Will dated 17 Dec. 1774; proved 26 Jan. 1775 by Christopher Bethell, Esq., the brother; power reserved to John Miller. (6 Alex<sup>r</sup>.) To Eliz<sup>th</sup> Le Sturgeon of Wood Str., Cheapside, Sp<sup>r</sup>, £50 a year. To my Ex<sup>ors</sup> £50 each. All my plantations in Antigua & elsewhere to my bro. Ch<sup>r</sup> Bethell & my partner John Miller in trust for my 5 children, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Caroline, Ch<sup>r</sup>, W<sup>m</sup> John, & Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington at 21 equally, all my personal estate to be divided in like manner. My trustees to be Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Ja<sup>s</sup> Hutchinson, Leathers<sup>rs</sup> Hall; George Tickner Hardy, B. W. Higgins, his clerks.

Sir W. Codrington of Doddington, co. Gloucester, Bart. Will dated 19 Jan. 1789. All my islands, plantations, castles, messuages, cattle, negros in the West Indies, also my manors, messuages in co. Gloster & elsewhere, to Sir John Guise of Highman, Gloster, Bart., Michael Angelo Taylor, Spring Garden, co. Midd., Esq., in Trust to the use of W<sup>m</sup>, Lord Viscount Barrington, Benj<sup>a</sup> Lethemillier of Seymour Place, Mayfair, Esq., Chas. Tyrrel Morgan of Fairfield, co. Gloster, Esq., Marmaduke Trattle of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, for 500 years on trust for the use of my nephew Chris<sup>t</sup> Codrington, s. of my late bro. Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington, & to his 1<sup>st</sup> s. in tail male, and in default to my nephew W<sup>m</sup> John Codrington, 2<sup>d</sup> s. of Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington, then to my nephew Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington, 3<sup>d</sup> s. of Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington, then to my reputed dau. Jane Charlotte Miller, sp<sup>r</sup>, now residing with me & her sons, then to my right heirs. My Ex<sup>ors</sup> are to pay to my said dau. an annuity of £1500. To my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Bridget Dowdeswell £100 a year. To my



old serv<sup>t</sup> Tho. Willis £20 a year. (Legacies to all his servants.) Power to my Ex<sup>ors</sup> to sell estates in West Indies or in the parish of Tewkesbury & Twyning. Co. Glost., & invest proceeds in estates in England, also my heir may charge estates with £70 for dower for every £1000 he shall receive as his wife's portion. My heir to reside for 6 months after my decease on my estate in the West Indies to learn planting. Witnessed by Tho. Dunn, John Lancaster, William Lancaster; 6 Nov. 1789 witnessed by Newdigate Poyntz, Geo. Hardwicke, Isaac Webb Horlock; 19 Jan. 1792 witnessed by Newdigate Poyntz, rector of Tormarton, Ebr. Ludlow, surgeon apothecary, of Chipping Sodbury, John Beard, yeoman, Tormarton.

*1st Codicil.* To the club or mess at the St. Alban's Tavern a hogshead of claret & a gold ring to each member. Davis Street, 1 Feb. 1790.

*2nd Codicil.* To my reputed dau. Jane Charlotte Miller all my jewels & an additional £500 a year. 14 Dec. 1791.

*3rd Codicil.* To my nephew Rich<sup>d</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Dowdeswell, fellow of All Souls' Coll., Oxon, £500. To my niece Charlotte Dowdeswell £100. To her sisters Theodosia, Diana, & Carolina, £100 each. Dodington, 27 Dec. 1791.

*4th Codicil.* To Philip Bliss, rector of this parish, £100, & to his sisters Cath. & Mary Bliss £100 each. Dodington, 8 Jan. 1792.

*5th Codicil.* To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> John Codrington £1000. To my nephew Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington £1000. London, 18 Feb. 1792.

*6th Codicil.* I have this day cancelled a bond for £17,992 with interest owing by the estate of my late bro. Edw<sup>d</sup> Codrington. 27 Feb. 1792.

On 29 March 1792 the Rev. Newdigate Poyntz and Ebenezer Ludlow of Chipping Sodbury, Surgeon, swore to above. P.C.C. Recorded at St. John's 7 March 1793.

1656, June 15. Christopher Codrington of Bath, deceased. Adm<sup>on</sup> to Mary Codrington the relict.

Sir James Drax (son of Sir James Drax) in his will of 1663 names Christopher Codrington of Barbados, Esq., his wife & children.

Will of John Bellamy 1667. Rob<sup>t</sup> Codrington a witness.

1673, Nov. 10. Mary Codrington of Sutton Mandeville, co. Somerset, deceased. Adm<sup>on</sup> to Mary Codrington, widow, the mother.

Samuel Newton in his will of 1683 names his son-in-law Rich<sup>d</sup> Bate & Dorothy Codrington his goddau., dau. of L<sup>t</sup> Col. John Codrington.

William Frankland (son of Hugh Frankland by a dau. of William Drax), in his will of 1684 names his kinsman L<sup>t</sup> Col. John Codrington, his wife & children, & his cousin Dorothy Codrington, dau. of the said John.

Will of Barbary Newton 1693. Rich<sup>d</sup> Bates son-in-law & Capt. Chr. Prissocke, Ex<sup>ors</sup>.

Will of Sir Willoughby Chamberlaine 1697. Chr. Prissick a trustee.

John Codrington of Antigua, bachelor, deceased. Adm<sup>on</sup> 14 Aug. 1702 to Arch<sup>d</sup> Hutchinson, attorney of Col. Ch<sup>r</sup> Codrington, esq., brother of dec<sup>d</sup>.

Thomas Stokes, M.D., of Barbados, in his will dated 1731, names his kinswoman M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Codrington of Kainsham n<sup>r</sup> Bath.

Close Roll, 11 William III.

Indenture made the 16th Jan. 1699 betweene Daniel Browning of Cowfold (?), Sussex, Gent., of the one part, and Christopher Codrington, Esq. (eldest sonne and heire, and executor of Major General Christopher Codrington, late of Barbados, late deceased), of the other part. Whereas by

an Indenture dated 23rd March 1684 betweene Christopher Codrington, deceased, of the one part, and Daniel Browning, of the other part, it is witnessed that in consideration of £3448 12s. sterling Christopher Codrington did bargain, sell, and to farme, lett, to Daniel Browning all his 2 plantations with their appurtenances, one of them called Dedmarten's plantation, and the other Consett's plantation, lying together, and conteyning 750 acres, in the parish of St. John, Barbados, abutting on the lands of Mr. Henry Estwick towards the north, on the lands of Captain Nathaniel Trevanion towards the east, on the land of Captain Thomas Baldwyn towards the south, and on the land of Lieut.-General Henry Walrond towards the west, together with all those 3 windmills of stone, well fitted for worke, a large boyling house with 17 coppers, and large stillhouse with 4 large stills, etc., etc., on Dedmarten's plantation, and the messuage or dwelling house, etc., etc., on Consett's plantation, and all the 250 working negros, men, women, boys, and girls, and about 20 negro children, one pottworke, etc., etc., one sloop with tackling, etc., etc., and all horses, horned beasts, and all other appurtenances, as such was then in the occupation of Captain John Higginbotham, or let by lease to him about Feb. 1683, for 11 yeares, at the rent of £2200 sterling, and all wood, etc., etc., for 1000 yeares . . . the Indenture to be void on payment of £4042 12s. . . . and Christopher Codrington, and his heires, to peaceably enjoy, etc., etc. . . . and Christopher Codrington likewise became bound to Daniel Browning for £7000 sterling by an obligation dated 23rd March 1685 . . . to be void with the above . . . the present Indenture witnesseth that Christopher Codrington has paid Daniel Browning, and Daniel Browning reconveys to him the plantations, etc., etc. "I Daniel Browning hereby acknowledge to have received, on account of the mortgage, on the 9th Sep. 1698, £1000 by the hands of Richard Cox, merchant, on the 7th Oct. 1698, £2000, by the hands of Richard Cox, and on the 19th Nov. 1698, £1042 12s.," the further interest until the 19th Nov., paid to John Harwood, by order of Daniel Browning. John Hening, Morgan Lloyd, witnesses.

Close Roll, 3 Geo. III., Part 13, Nos. 17 and 18.

Indenture made the 13th May 1763 between Sir William Codrington of Dodington, co. Gloucester, bart. (eldest son and devisee for life of Sir William Codrington of Dodington, bart., deceased), and William Codrington, Esq. (only son of Sir William Codrington, and devisee in tail of Sir William Codrington, bart., deceased), of the one part, and Francis Buxton of Tooke's Court, London, Gent., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Sir William Codrington and William Codrington, grant and convey to Francis Buxton all that the Island of Barbuda in America, and all bays, creeks, rivers, etc., etc., and also all that the Castle of Barbuda, with all the guns, cannons, small arms, ammunition, provision of victuals, carts, etc., etc., and all other warlike and other stores . . . and all negros, white or other servants, horses, mares, colts, asses, mules, bulls, cows, steers, calves, sheep, lambs, hoggs, piggs, goats, kids, deer, and other cattle, wild as well as tame, . . . and all other the stock whatsoever quick or dead on the island, or in the harbours, bays, or creeks . . . and all those several plantations in Antigua in the West Indies called the Garden, Betty's Hope, Cotton, and Cotton New Work Plantations . . . and all the negros, mules, coppers, etc., given and devised to Sir William Codrington party hereto, by the will of his father Sir William Codrington, deceased, for life, with remainder in tail male to William Codrington his son . . . for one whole year . . . Robert Smith, John Dease, clerks to Mr. Buxton, witnesses.



## No. 17

Indenture made the 14th May 1763 between the above, witnesseth that in pursuance of, and in conformity with an Act of the General Assembly of H.M.'s Leeward Islands . . . and for barring and destroying all estates tail, reversions and remainders . . . and in consideration of 5s. . . . Sir William Codrington and William Codrington, grant and convey to Francis Buxton in his actual possession being . . . all that Island of Barbuda, etc., etc. (as in No. 18), in trust . . . as Sir William Codrington and William Codrington his son shall appoint . . . and failing their appointment, and in the meantime to the use of Sir William Codrington for life, and after his decease to William Codrington and his heirs male, lawful, and for default to the said Sir William Codrington party hereto, and his heirs and assigns for ever . . .

## Close Roll, 4 Geo. III., Part 17, Nos. 11 and 12.

Indenture made the 30th Aug. 1764 between Sir William Codrington of Dodington, bart. (eldest son and devisee for life of Sir William Codrington, late of Dodington, bart., deceased), and William Codrington, Esq. (his only son and devisee in tail of Sir William Codrington, deceased), of the one part, and Henry Whitaker of Tewkesbury, Gent., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Sir William Codrington and William Codrington bargain and sell to Henry Whitaker . . . all that the Island of Barbuda . . . and the castle . . . and all negros, white and other servants . . . and all horses, mares, etc., etc. . . . and all those several plantations in Antigua called the Garden, Betty's Hope, Cotton, and Cotton New Work Plantations . . . and all the negros and other slaves . . . etc., etc., etc., which were given and devised to Sir William Codrington party hereto by the last will of Sir William Codrington, deceased, with remainder in tail male to William Codrington the son . . . for one whole year . . . and Sir William Codrington and his son constitute Samuel Redhead and Stephen Blizard of Antigua, Esquires, and James Athill of Antigua, doctor of physic, their Attorneys . . . Neast Havard, John Toms, jun., witnesses.

## No. 11.

Indenture made the 21st (? 31st) Aug. 1764, as above, witnesseth that in conformity with an Act of the Leeward Islands . . . and for barring and destroying all estates tail and remainders . . . and in consideration of 5s. . . . Sir William Codrington and William Codrington grant and convey to Henry Whitaker in his actual possession being . . . all that the Island of Barbuda . . . (as in No. 12), to the use of Sir William Codrington . . .

## Close Roll, 16 Geo. III., Part 17, Nos. 6 and 7.

Indenture made the 19th May 1776 between Sir William Codrington of Dodington, co. Gloucester, Bart., and William Codrington, Esq., his only son and heir apparent, of the one part, and Sir William Guise of Rendcombe, co. Gloucester, Bart., Sir George Cornwall of Mockas Court, co. Hereford, Bart., and Henry Wilmot of Bloomsbury Square, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Sir William Codrington and William Codrington grant and convey to Sir William Guise, Sir George Cornwall, and Henry Wilmot . . . all that the Island of Barbuda . . . and also all that the castle of Barbuda . . . and all the negros, white or other servants, horses, mares, colts, asses, mules, bulls, cows, steers, calves, sheep, lambs, hogs,

pigs, goats, kids, deer, and other cattle, wild and tame . . . and all those several plantations in Antigua called the Garden, Betty's Hope, Cotton, and Cotton New Work Plantations . . . and all negros, mules, and cattle . . . and all those lands called Cables in Antigua and the appurtenances . . . and all other lands the estate of Sir William Codrington, Bart., deceased, late father of Sir William Codrington, and grandfather of William Codrington, and entailed by his will . . . for one whole year . . . and Sir William Codrington and William Codrington appoint Stephen Blizard, Esq., Samuel Redhead, Esq., James Athill, Doctor of Physic, and George Redhead (son of the said Samuel), all of Antigua, their Attorneys. Robert Taylor, John Lancaster, witnesses.

## No. 6.

Indenture made the 20th May 1776 between the above. Whereas by Indentures made the 30th and 31st Aug. 1764 between Sir William Codrington by the name and addition of eldest son and devisee for life of Sir William Codrington, Bart., deceased, and William Codrington of the one part, and Henry Whitaker of Tewkesbury, co. Gloucester Gentleman, of the other part, all the island, castle, plantations, negros, and hereditaments hereinafter limited . . . stand conveyed in trust as Sir William Codrington and his son by deed with or without power of revocation shall appoint, and in default of their appointment to the use of Sir William Codrington for life, and at his death to William Codrington and his heirs for ever . . . and whereas by certain other Indentures made the 25th and 26th April 1763, the release between Sir William Codrington and William Codrington his son of the 1st part, Francis Buxton, Gentleman, therein named, of the 2nd part, and Neast Howard, Gentleman, therein named, of the 3rd part, by virtue of a common recovery therein agreed to be suffered by Sir William Codrington and William Codrington, and which was accordingly duly suffered, all those the manors or reputed manors of Dodington, Marshfield, and Marshfield Foreign, in the county of Gloucester, and the rectory or parsonage, advowson, capital messuage, and other messuages, park, lands, etc., etc., particularly mentioned in the said county were limited to such persons and such uses as Sir William Codrington and his son should at any time during their joint lives appoint . . . and for default of their appointment upon several uses . . . that is to say, as to a messuage and farm and several closes, etc., of land particularly mentioned to be in the respective tenures of persons named at two several yearly rents of £492 10s. and £15, making together £507 10s., to the use of William Codrington and his assigns for life, with remainder as to them and all other lands to the use of Sir William Codrington and his assigns for life (except as to the remainder to Francis Buxton to preserve the contingent remainders to the heirs male lawful of William Codrington, whom failing, to the use of Sir William Codrington and his heirs and assigns for ever), with power of leasing and jointuring as therein mentioned . . . and whereas in 1769 William Codrington represented to his father that he was indebted to divers persons in several principal sums, amounting in the whole to £3528 8s. 10d., besides interest, being all he then owed, and did request his father to pay the same . . . and whereas Sir William Codrington did pay off and discharge the said sum and interest . . . and whereas William Codrington hath lately represented to his father that he has contracted divers debts, and has granted many annuities for his life, and that a great number of the debts and annuities are secured by bonds and judgments given and confessed to by William Codrington, and that the annuities so granted, exclusive of the debts secured by bonds and judgments, amount to £5000 a year and upwards, but that he can redeem the annuities and pay the debts for £55,000, and has



requested Sir William Codrington will advance the sum . . . and that instead of the said farms, amounting to £507 10s., secured to him for life . . . Sir William Codrington will pay to him for life the clear annual sum of £1000 . . . to be secured by bond to Sir William Guise, Sir George Cornwall, and Henry Wilmot as hereinafter mentioned, in consideration whereof William Codrington has proposed to convey and assure all the said estates in Gloucester, and also the said plantations and negros, cattle, and hereditaments in the West Indies to Sir William Codrington and his heirs, or as he shall direct . . . and whereas Sir William Codrington, in order to extricate his son from his present embarrassed state and condition, and to make a certain provision for his future maintenance and support, has agreed to comply with his request, and in pursuance thereof has already advanced £12,460, part of the said £55,000 . . . and Sir William Codrington has also at the time of the execution of these presents advanced to his son the further sum of £42,540 . . . making together the full sum . . . which William Codrington has agreed immediately to pay to one or more persons to be immediately applied in the redemption of the annuities and the payment of the debts . . . and Sir William Codrington has likewise in full performance of the agreement by bond bearing even date secured to be paid to Sir William Guise, Sir George Cornwall, and Henry Wilmot in trust for William Codrington a clear annuity of £1000 for life . . . so that the same may remain for his subsistence, and may not be assignable by him to any person whomsoever . . . This Indenture therefore witnesseth that in pursuance of the agreement and in consideration of £55,000 . . . and of the said bond . . . being the same £55,000 and the same bond mentioned in an Indenture bearing even date . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . and for other good causes and valuable considerations, Sir William Codrington and William Codrington, by virtue of the power reserved to them in the hereinbefore recited Indentures . . . bargain and assign to Sir William Guise, Sir George Cornwall, and Henry Wilmot . . . all that Island of Barbuda, etc. (as in No. 7), in trust for Sir William Codrington and his assigns for ever, and no other trust, intent, or purpose whatsoever . . . and further witnesseth that for the considerations aforesaid, and for further and more effectually conveying and assuring the said island, etc., etc., to the uses hereinbefore mentioned, and for barring and destroying all estates tail and remainders, Sir William Codrington and William Codrington grant and confirm to Sir William Guise, Sir George Cornwall, and Henry Wilmot in their actual possession being . . . all that island, etc., etc., in trust for Sir William Codrington and his heirs for ever . . . and it is hereby declared and agreed that nothing herein contained shall be construed to extend to make Sir William Codrington in any degree liable to any of the debts of William Codrington or any of his creditors . . . or to pay any of the annuities or to redeem the same . . .

Close Roll, 7 Geo. IV., Part 24, No. 24.

Indenture made the 8th June 1826 between Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington of Dodington Park, co. Gloucester, Bart., of the 1st part, Christopher William Bethell Codrington of the same place, Esq., of the 2nd part, Thomas Carr of John Street, Bedford Row, Esq., of the 3rd part, and Michael Angelo Taylor, formerly of Spring Gardens and now of Whitehall Yard, Esq. (surviving devisee to the uses named in the will of Sir William Codrington, Bart., deceased), of the 4th part. Whereas the said Sir William Codrington of Dodington, Bart., being seized or well entitled to the inheritance in fee simple in possession of and in (among other hereditaments) the islands, plantations, castles . . . negros, slaves . . . hereinafter described and

hereby granted and conveyed . . . by his last will dated the 19th Jan. 1789, and executed as by the law is required for rendering valid devises of real estates . . . gave to Sir John Guise of Highnam, co. Gloucester, Bart., and the said Michael Angelo Taylor, all his islands, plantations, etc., in the West Indies, to the use of William, Lord Viscount Barrington, Benjamin Letheullier of Seymour Place, Mayfair, Esq., Charles Tyrrel Morgan of Fairford, Gloucester, Esq., and Marmaduke Trattle of London, merchant, for 500 years from the day of his death, to the use of his nephew the said Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington (in the now reciting will called Christopher Codrington), eldest son of Edward Codrington, deceased, testator's late brother, and to his assigns for life, with remainders to Sir John Guise and Michael Angelo Taylor to preserve the contingent remainders to the first son of the said Christopher Codrington and to his heirs male, with divers remainders over, and testator did declare that the term of 500 years was limited to the said Lord Viscount Barrington, Benjamin Letheullier, Charles Tyrrel Morgan, and Marmaduke Trattle, that they should raise by the ways and means mentioned so much money as should be sufficient to pay all the legacies thereafter bequeathed . . . and also so much of his debts, etc., as his personal estate should not extend to satisfy . . . and then to raise . . . by the same ways and means and to pay one clear annuity of £1500 to Jane Charlotte Miller, testator's daughter, for life, in case she should continue unmarried, and in case she should marry with their consent and approbation to raise . . . £20,000 and pay the same to her or to such persons as she should appoint as her marriage portion, and the annuity then to cease . . . and also in trust to pay certain small annuities mentioned amounting altogether to the annual sum of £210 . . . and in the said will was contained a power to Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington (therein called Christopher Codrington) and to the other tenants for life . . . when they should be in actual possession . . . to limit and appoint to any woman or women . . . a jointure not exceeding £70 per annum for every £1000 of a marriage portion . . . and it was declared that Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington . . . and the other tenants for life . . . should within twelve calendar months after they were in possession set out and embark for the West Indies (unless rendered incapable by illness, and in that case as soon afterwards as might be) and reside upon some part of the estates for six calendar months at least, in order to learn the business of planting, and in case of neglect or refusal so to do, testator willed that the next in remainder should become entitled to his islands, etc., etc., and every part thereof, as if the person neglecting or refusing had been actually dead . . . and further providing that in case Christopher Codrington or the other tenants for life should in testator's life reside six months on the estates it should be deemed a sufficient compliance . . . and whereas testator departed this life the 11th March 1792 without revoking . . . and his will was shortly after proved . . . and whereas by an Indenture made the 8th Aug. 1796 between the said Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington (then called Christopher Codrington) of the 1st part, the Hon. Caroline Georgina Harriet Foley, spinster (therein described), of the 2nd part, the Hon. Edward Foley and the Hon. Andrew Foley (therein also described) of the 3rd part, and Rowland Berkeley (therein described) of the 4th part, it is witnessed that in consideration of a marriage then shortly intended to be had and solemnised between Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington . . . and Caroline Georgina Harriet Foley, and also in consideration of two several sums of £30,000 and £5000, her marriage portion, agreed to become the absolute property of Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington upon the solemnisation of the marriage . . . he did grant and demise to Edward and Andrew Foley (among and together with other hereditaments) all the islands, planta-



tions, castles, etc., etc., hereby granted and assured from the day of the solemnisation of the marriage for 99 years if he should so long live, yearly, during the joint lives of himself and his wife to raise £600 and pay it to such persons as she should appoint, or failing her appointment into her own proper hands for her own use . . . but not to be subject to anticipation . . . and further witnesseth that in pursuance of the power given by the will . . . Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington . . . did grant to Caroline Georgina Harriet Foley . . . if she should happen to survive him as her jointure and in bar of dower . . . £2450 sterling yearly to be issuing from the said islands, etc., etc. . . . and whereas the marriage was afterwards duly had and solemnised . . . and whereas Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington . . . in pursuance of the will . . . did within the time . . . set out and embark for the West Indies and did reside on some part of the estates for six months and upwards . . . and whereas Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington took and assumed the name of Bethell in pursuance of the will of his great uncle Kingsley (?Slingsby) Bethell, Esq., deceased, in addition to Codrington, by virtue of H.M.'s Letters Patent . . . and whereas there is issue of the marriage of Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington and Caroline Georgina Harriet his wife, the said Christopher William Bethell Codrington, eldest son, and eleven other children . . . and whereas Christopher William Bethell Codrington attained his age of 21 the 13th March last past . . . and his father and he are desirous of barring and destroying his estate tail in the said islands, etc., etc., and of resettling the same to the uses, intents, and purposes hereinafter mentioned . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in pursuance of the agreement and for docking and destroying all estates tail and remainders, and also in consideration of 5s. . . . Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington and Christopher William Bethell Codrington grant and convey unto Thomas Carr . . . all those several plantations in Antigua called the Garden, Betty's Hope, Cotton, and Cotton New Work Plantations . . . and also all those lands called Cables in Antigua . . . and the slaves thereon . . . which slaves or the greatest part according to their registered names and descriptions are in pursuance of an Act made in the 59th year of his late Majesty, entitled "An Act for establishing a registry of colonial slaves in Great Britain and for making further provision with respect to the removal of slaves from the British Colonies," enumerated and specified in a schedule annexed . . . in trust, subject to the 500 years created by the recited will . . . and also subject to the 99 years determinable on the life of Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington created by the in part recited Indenture of 1796 . . . and without prejudice to the annuity to Caroline Georgina Harriet Codrington if she survives her husband . . . to the uses of Indentures of lease and release intended to be made, the lease to bear even date, and the release to bear date the day after these presents, between Thomas Carr . . . of the 1st part, Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington and Christopher William Bethell Codrington of the 2nd part, and Michael Angelo Taylor of the 3rd part . . . being the reconveyance by Thomas Carr to Michael Angelo Taylor . . . in trust for such purposes as Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington and his son shall appoint, and failing their appointment as Christopher William Bethell Codrington shall appoint if he survives his father, but not in his life . . . and meantime to the uses of the recited will . . . and lastly they appoint John Osborn, Esq., and John James, Esq., both of Antigua, their Attorneys . . .

*Schedule.*—Names and occupations, 640 in all (impossible to say how many on each plantation, owing to the arrangement in two parallel columns):—

Garden Plantation.

Old Cotton Work.

Weeding Garden.

and so on.

CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.—ELIZ., JAC. I., AND CAR. I.

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz., W. W. 1, No. 35.

Woodward v. Codrington.

7th Nov. 1590. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> Orator William Woodward, Gent., that whereas one John Secole, Gent., disseased, was lawfully seized in his demesne as of fee of certain messuages, lands, tenements, and hereditaments in Ringwood, in the countie of Wilts, and beinge soe seized by his last Will dated about 40 yeares paste, did devise all his saide Lands, etc., except certain Lands called Monckton Myll, to Richard Secole, his 2<sup>nd</sup> Sonne, and the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten, and for defaulte, to the right heires of him John Secole for ever, and further devised the saide Lands called Monckton Myll, and certain other Lands in the said Will excepted, lieing in Ringwood aforesaide, unto John Secole (Sonne and Heire of William Secole, eldest Sonne of Testator) and to his heires for ever, and after John Secole the elder dyed, By and after whose decease Richard Secole ent'red into all the saide premises, and was of the Lands to him devised seased in his demesne as of fee tayle, and of the residue possessed as tenant at will, unto the saide John Secole the younger, and after Richard Secole about 20 yeares paste dyed, seazed of the saide premises to him entayled, without yssue male of his body lawfully begotten, By and after whose death, John Secole the Sonne ent'red into the premises and was of all the saide premises seized in his demesne as of fee, and beinge soe seized did, about 10 yeares paste, by writinge indented under his hande and seale, demyse, grannte, and to ferme, lett, the saide premises unto Johan his Sister for the terme of 21 yeares, by force whereof she ent'red into the premises and was thereof possessed, and beinge soe possessed did take to her Husband William Woodward, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, by force whereof yo<sup>r</sup> Orator ent'red into the premises and was thereof possessed . . . and whereas one Symon Codrington, Esq., beinge desirous to purchase of one John West, certain Lands in Sapworth, in the countie of Wilts, requested yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's advice and counsel therein, in considerac'on whereof he faythfullie promised to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator the sum of £20, yf he, the saide Symon, could lawfullie by Law or equity voyde the particuler estate for lives therein, of one John Idolph and diverse persons whose names yo<sup>r</sup> Orator Knoweth not, and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator thereupon agreed with the saide Symon Codrington to warrant to avoyde the saide Leases by course of Lawe, at the charges of Symon Codrington for the saide £20 . . . and thereupon Symon Codrington ent'red into the saide purchase of the inheritance of the saide Lands of the saide West, and paide to him £160 for the same . . . whereupon diverse Suytes in Lawe grew Betweene the tenants of the Lands and Codrington, with the estates beinge voyde by the Co'mon Lawe, and the saide West for want of abilytie was not able to undoe, albeyt he often attempted the same, duringe which Suytes in Lawe, as well by Repolevin as in this honorable Courte againste the tenants . . . Symon Codrington did enter into an obligation as suertie for yo<sup>r</sup> Orator in the sum of £40 to one Edward Trye, Esq., for the payment of the £20, and for his satisfie and savinge harmles thereof yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and one Robert Dewe, Gent., ent'red into a Bond in the sum of £80 . . . But neverthelesse it was then agreed, and before M<sup>r</sup> Trye by Symon Codrington promised and faithfullie assured that yf the Lands were by him enjoyed, and the particuler estate of the saide John Idolls, and others avoyded, Symon Codrington wold not only pay to the saide Trye the £20, but also wold deliver to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator his saide counterbandes, and wold also pay yo<sup>r</sup> Orator such proffitts of certain Lands of Leynard Stanley, in the countie of Gloucester, as he by virtue of a sequestration in this honorable courte, for yo<sup>r</sup> Orator sholde levie and take, which in truth did amount to aboute . . . which he likewise kept in his hands for his satisfie of the payment of the saide £20 . . . the Lands were worth,



presentlie to be sold, £500 . . . for which Codrington paid £160 . . . and Codrington hath gott into his hands the evidences, deedes, etc., etc., of the saide Lease for yeares . . . granted to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Wief . . . and hath paid the £20 to Trye, notwithstanding he standeth indebted to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator £20 for obtaininge the saide premises, and also for the profits for the sequestration, yett he the saide Symon Codrington, having had the use of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator to serve his turne in all his suites, upon his fayre promises doth nowe goe about to abuse yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, havinge doen many thinges for him, and sufered much trouble thereby, and doth seeke to sue yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and Robert Dewe . . . and Symon Codrington Keepeth possession of the saide Lands, etc., in Ringwood, and refuseth to permitt yo<sup>r</sup> Orator to enjoye the same, accordinge to his Lease made by John Secole to Johan his Sister . . .

Answer of Symon Codrington, Esq., to the Bill of Complaint of William Woodward . . .

John Secole, deceased, had yssue 2 Sonnes, William and Richard, and was lawfully seized in his demesne as of fee, of certen Lands, etc., etc., as in the Bill alleged, and did convey to Richard Secole, his 2<sup>nd</sup> Sonne, and his heires in fee simple, the saide Lands in Ringwood . . . by force whereof Richard Secole was lawfullie seased thereof, duringe the life of John Secole the elder, and beinge soe seized had yssue 2 Daughters and heires, that is to say, Agnes, whom the saide Defendant Symon Codrington hath sythence married, and one Grysill whome one Richard Sperte hath taken to Wief . . . and Richard Secole dyed without yssue male, as in the Bill sett forth . . . By and after whose decease the Defendant and Agnes his Wief, and Richard Sperte and Grysill his Wief, did enter into all the premises, and were lawfully seized thereof in their demesne as of fee . . .

Demurrer of Symon Codrington, Esq., to the Bill of Complaint . . .

Long before the saide Bill was exhibited . . . William Woodward was adjudged lawfullie and sufficientlie outlawed at the suite of Defendant, upon Mondaie nexte after the Feaste of Thinvenc'on of the holi Crosse, in the 29<sup>th</sup> yeare of the Queenes Ma<sup>ties</sup> moste glorious reigne that nowe is, in an Action of debts broughte by this Defendant against Complainant, as by a Writt of Exigent (?) . . . moste plainlye and evidentlie may appeare . . .

John Secole's will shews that the lands in Ringwood were left in default of heirs male of Richard, to the heirs of William the elder brother. John was of Southlynthe (?), Oxon, Yeoman ; Richard was of Dydmerton, Clothier.

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz.

Codrington v. Herbert et al.

1 Dec. 1597. Bill of Complaint of Richard Codrington of Pucklechurch, Esq. (Bill torn and full of holes.)

Answer of Francis Fyton, Esq., to the Bill of Complaint of Richard Codrington, Esq.

Whereas in the 37<sup>th</sup> yeare of our Sovereigna Ladie Queene Elizabeth yt was concluded and agreed upon betwene Sir Edward Herbert, K<sup>t</sup>, in the Bill mentioned, and this Defendant Francis Fyton, and the late R<sup>t</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> Lady Katheryn, Countesse of Northumberland, dec. (then the wief of this Defendant), that William Herbert, Esquier, in the Bill named, Sonne and Heire apparente of Sir Edward, should mary and take to Wief the Lady Elynor Percy, Daughter of the saide Countesse, and yt was agreed what porcon of money Sir Edward should have for

the said marriage, and what Joynture Lady Elynor should have, and withall in what sorte the possessions of Sir Edward should be established and assured . . . in p<sup>r</sup>formance whereof Indentures were made the 15<sup>th</sup> Feb. 37 Eliz. betwene Sir Edward Herbert, K<sup>t</sup>, Dame Mary, then his Wief, and William Herbert, Esq., his eldest Sonne and Heire apparente, of the one parte, and William, Lord Herbert of Cardiffe, Sir Thomas Cecyll, K<sup>t</sup>, William Percy, Esquier, Sir William Herbert of Swansey, K<sup>t</sup>, and this Defendant, Francis Fyton, of the other parte . . . Sir Edward Herbert covenanted to levy a fine . . . but very shortly after died . . . and no estate by fine or otherwise was executed, by reason whereof the manor of Hendon, Middlesex, and the Manor of Dodington, and lands in Dodington, Ould Sodbury, and Yate, in the countie of Gloucester, in the Bill mentioned, with other lands of Sir Edward, descended to William Herbert, Esq., and certeine Lands in Hendon, came to Dame Mary Herbert, as parte of her Joynture, for lief . . . and she and William Herbert did refuse to p<sup>r</sup>forme and assure . . . as by the saide Indentures . . . and Dame Mary Herbert and William Herbert, Esq., and this Defendant Francis Fyton, fell to a new agreement . . . and by Indentures dated 2<sup>nd</sup> June 37 Eliz. it was agreed . . .

(No more of this suit taken.)

Chancery Proceedings, Jac. I., 4th Part, 8.

Cotherington v. Light.

3 Nov. 1606. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> dayle Orator Symon Codrington of Codrington, co. Gloucester, Esq., and James Joham of Wapley in the same countie, that yo<sup>r</sup> Orator Symon Codrington being seized of dyvers lands, tenements, etc., etc., in Dydmerton, and soe beinge seized aboute Whitsontyde last paste, did contract and agree with one Nicholas Light of . . . for a Lease to be made to him by yo<sup>r</sup> Orator of certeyne houses, pastures, etc., in Dydmerton, and the agreement was put into writinge, to which Symon Codrington subscribed his name, and it was agreed he should make a Lease to Light from the Feast daie of Thannunciac'on . . . nowe next ensuinge, for 4 yeares, in considerac'on whereof Nicholas Light should paie 100 markes for everie of the 4 yeares, that is, £30 at the sealinge, etc., etc., and £36 13s. 4<sup>d</sup>., the residue of the 100 markes, within 10 daies after notice given . . . and the other 300 markes to be paid duringe the first 3 yeares . . . and it was likewise agreed Light should lende to Symon Codrington three or four hundred poundes, after the rate of £10 for the £100 for forbearance and the loane thereof, and that was agreed to be lent upon one month's warninge, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator giving securitie by his Lande, and one or two of his Tennantes to be bounde with him . . . accordinge to which agreement yo<sup>r</sup> Orator did give warninge to Light to paie the residue of the 100 markes, beinge £36 13s. 4<sup>d</sup>., within 10 daies . . . and that he was readie to p<sup>r</sup>forme the said agreement . . . but Light fayled to make paiemente of the saide residue . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator was not only disappointed of the saide £36 13s. 4<sup>d</sup>., but of the loane, which Light hath sithence refused to p<sup>r</sup>forme . . . and Symon Codrington was at the time indebted to dyvers p<sup>r</sup>sons in severall somes of monie, parte thereof then to be paid . . . in regarde of which he did agree to make the Lease . . . for muche under the value thereof . . . and he did relye and depende . . . thinkinge Light would have honestlie p<sup>r</sup>formed . . . and Symon Codrington was inforced to forfytt dyvers Bondes . . . upon some of which he hath sithence been arrested and ymprisoned . . . and thereby constrayned to paie the whole forfeitures . . . soe much more than the debte . . . to his losse and hinderance above £200 . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orators further shewe



there was noe counterparte of the Agreement, which is in the hands of Light, who deteyneth it from the sight of yo<sup>r</sup> Orators . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orators further shewe they were both bounde in a Bonde of £60 . . . . to p<sup>r</sup>forme the Agreement . . . . and Light goeth aboute to putt the saide Bonde in suyte . . . . and hath accordinglie arrested yo<sup>r</sup> Orator James Jocham, who was suretie for Symon Codrington . . . . and intendeth to take the forfeiture of the bonde in extremitie of Lawe . . . . they humbly praie Nicholas Light may be subpœnaed . . . .

10th Nov. 1606. Answer of Nicholas Light to the Bill of Complaint of Symon Codrington, Esq., and James Joachim, yeoman.

. . . . it is true that Articles of Agreement were made, sealed, and delivered . . . . wherein Symon Codrington did demise and to farme, lett to Defendant . . . . soe muche howsinge of his Manor House of Dydmerton as was latelie in the occupation of Edith Heaven, widdowe, and more thereof than shee had, the little parlar nexte the streete, and one of the Sellars, together with all the grasse, herbage, and feedinge of the meadows . . . . to the Manor House belonginge (excepte Jeoffrey's Orcharde and all trees, woodes, etc., etc.) . . . . and all arable lands, com'ons . . . . and all the sheepe fleght (?) . . . . and it was also agreed Defendant should give to the pidgeons of the pigeon house the offall of all his corne . . . . and should have halfe the pigeons . . . . and should have one orchard and halfe the apples . . . . and one garden to be made by defendant in the same place where yt had usuallie bin heretofore . . . . and should have sufficiente Plowhooks (?) of Rough Tymber . . . . and everye yeare 12 loades of good woode to burne . . . . and that Defendant should Tyle and Glase his parte of the howsinge when neede shoulde require and leave the same soe good as he fynde yt . . . . and Symon Codrington should repaire the stone wall boundes of the premises . . . . and should allowe Frith and Snell to make the hedges . . . . and should paie all dues . . . . (Tythes onlie excepted) for 4 yeares from the 25<sup>th</sup> March . . . . and Nicholas Light should paie £30 at the date of the agreement and £30 more at the sealinge . . . . and 20 nobles at the commencement of the Lease . . . . but he denies having agreed to lend money, and says Simon Codrington did not perform his part of the agreement.

Chancery Proceedings, Jac. I., 13th Part, 17.

Codrington v. Parsonage.

9th May 1612. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> daile Orator Symon Codrington of Codrington, Esquier, that yo<sup>r</sup> Orator was lawfullie seized in his demesne as of fee, of a Messuage, and all Barnes, Stables . . . . and appurtenances thereto belonginge, in Sodbury, co. Gloucester, called by the name of the signe of the Beare, and beinge soe seized, in June 7 Eliz., by his Deede did demise and graunte the said premises unto one Nicholas Parsonage al's Franklin and Mary his wife, and Thomas their Sonne, for their lives and the life of the longest lyver . . . . and they beinge soe seized of the premises, Nicholas and Mary, about 20 yeares last past dyed soe seized, after whose death Thomas Parsonage al's Franklin held himselfe in the premises and was thereof seized in his demesne, as of freehold, for lief, and soe beinge seized he and one Robert Hancocke, beinge his Farmer or Tenant, about 12 yeares last past made advances to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator to make a newe Lease of the premises unto James Joachim, Thomas Joachim thelder, and Thomas Joachim the younger, for their lyves and the lief of the longest lyver, at the yearlie rente of 33s. 4d. and certayne Herriotts, in considerac'on of which Lease soe to be made Thomas Joachim thelder, and Thomas Joachim the younger should paie to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator £29 more in the name of a fyne for the

p'mises . . . . whereon yo<sup>r</sup> Orator did graunte, etc., the p'mises to the saide James, Thomas, and Thomas Joachim . . . . and accordinglie Thomas Parsonage al's Francklin and Robert Hancocke in March 43 Eliz. did surrender and yield up their Estate to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, and did promise to deliver the Deede of the first mentioned Lease . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator by an Indenture made in Marche 43 Eliz., in considerac'on of the £29 and other considerac'ons, did graunte . . . . but Thomas Parsonage al's Francklin and Robert Hancocke have kept the Deede . . . . and by means of it wrongfullie have dispossessed the Joachims . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator receiveth noe rente . . . .

Answer of Thomas Parsonage al's Francklin . . . . he denies all and is seized for life, etc., etc.

Chancery Proceedings, Jac. I., C., 23, 41.

Codrinton v. Ivy.

26th May 1617. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrinton of Codrinton, co. Gloucester, Esquier, and Jane his Wief, Executrix of the last Will and Testament of William Gunter, late of Codrinton, Gentleman, dec., that heretofore in the lifetime of William Gunter, that is, aboute 6 or 7 yeares last paste, he exhibited his Bill of Complainte to this Hon<sup>ble</sup> Courte of Chancerie shewing that in Februarie in the 5<sup>th</sup> yeare of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> reigne in England William Ivey of Kenton, Wilts, Gentleman, understandinge that William Gunter then was to marrye with yo<sup>r</sup> Oratrix Jane, then beinge a Widowe, and late the wife of one Thomas Blagden, dec., did make offer unto William Gunter that he woulde then travell to Gloucester to procure a Licence whereby the marriage might be solemnised . . . . and William Gunter did imploye him aboute the same . . . . and William Ivey having gotten the Licence, delivered yt to William Gunter, who understood by him that he could not get it before he had entred into a Bond of £200 to the bishoppe of Gloucester, condic'oned to save the Bishoppe and Ordinarie of that dyoces harmeles, or to the like effecte, from whome the Licence was procured, as by the saide Bonde . . . . and William Gunter did agree, at the request of William Ivey, to become bounden unto him and one other, whome William Gunter then knewe not, in a Counterbond, to save William Ivey and the other person harmeles touchinge the Bond by them entred into unto the Bisshoppe, and William Gunter willed William Ivey to make the same, whoo accordinglie made yt and delivered yt to William Gunter . . . . and the condic'on of the Bond was only to save William Ivey and the other person harmeles . . . . and after William Gunter had read the Bond he layd it in the roome, where he and William Ivey and the other person then were, until such time as wax might be procured for the sealinge . . . . and in the meantime William Gunter walked in the room, being held in speeche with some then beinge in his companie . . . . and the wax beinge brought in place, William Ivey, as himselfe afterwards gave forth, when William Gunter was busie in speeche, tooke upp the saide Bond, and in place thereof layde one other bond of the like penaltie, condic'oned amonge other things for the paiemente of £100 at a daie menc'oned . . . . and the saide Bond beinge soe placed, William Gunter takinge it for the same . . . . did then and there simply and playnely seale and deliver it as his Act and Deede, withoute any Reviewinge, not havinge then anie suspic'on of anie dishonest dealinges to be minded or endeavoured by William Ivey towards him, as well in respect of his affinity and pretended friendship, as alsoe in regard that William Gunter had done him manie good offices of kindness and relieved him with money to supply his occasions, and that alsoe in Marche in the saide 5<sup>th</sup> yeare William Gunter at the request of William



Ivye did become bounde in £30 unto one Mathew Springham for the paiement of £15 at a daye then shortly after, and now long since past, which was for the only proper debt of William Ivye . . . . and it was done upon faithfull promise to paye the same and save William Gunter harmeles, but William Gunter had to pay . . . . and William Ivye endeavoured to putt the saide £200 bond in suite against William Gunter at the Com'on Lawe . . . . and William Gunter alleged that if anie such bond were it was very indirectly procured by William Ivye . . . . and William Gunter prayed the Ayde of the hono<sup>ble</sup> Court of Chancery, and for a supena againste William Ivye . . . . who was served with a supena, and did not appeare nor answer, and an order was granted to have an Injunction awarded againste William Ivye to staye his proceedinges at the Com'on Lawe . . . . and afterwards William Ivye dyed intestate, whereby Adm<sup>on</sup> of his estate came to the hands of Sir George Ivie, K<sup>t</sup> . . . . and afterwards William Gunter, about June last past, made his last Will, and thereof named yo<sup>r</sup> Oratrix Jane, then his Wife, his Executrix . . . . and died also, and afterwards yo<sup>r</sup> Oratrix made probate thereof, and did undergoe the burthen of Executrix and did administer his estate . . . . and after yo<sup>r</sup> Oratrix married and tooke to Husband yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrington . . . . and Sir George Ivie hath threatened to putt the saide bonde of £200 in suite at the Com'on Lawe againste yo<sup>r</sup> Orators, and doth desire to cancell the same . . . . and that the matter may be renewed in this hono<sup>ble</sup> Court, yo<sup>r</sup> Orators humbly pray to have a Writt of Supena ad Revivendum to be directed to Sir George Ivye . . . .

(No answer.)

Chancery Proceedings, Jac. I., Bundle C., 24, 34.

Codrinton v. Steephens.

10 Feb. 1617. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrinton of Codrinton, Esquier, that aboute October in the 14<sup>th</sup> yeare of his Mat<sup>ies</sup> reigne he became a sutor for marriage unto Jane Gunter of Codrinton, then a Widowe, and now his Wief, and soe farr Gayned her good opinion that in the monthe aforesaide she had speech with diverse of her friends of her purpose to marry him, which speech being overheard by John Steephens and Anthony Woodward, two of Jane Gunter's then servants, before such tyme as yo<sup>r</sup> Orator had gott knowledge of her purpose . . . . they plotted betweene them how they might advance themselves thereby, and to that end shortly after came to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, then lodginge in his Father's house, and by maine subtilie and crafty insinua<sup>o</sup>ns p'swaded him that they had soe greate power with their M<sup>ris</sup> that they could worke her to like of him, and that withoute them there could be noe possibilitie of his p'vaylinge, for that upon their good or bad report to their M<sup>ris</sup> she would either settle or not settle her affaires, and thereupon prest yo<sup>r</sup> Orator to give them £20 a piece for their assistance . . . . which subtilties yo<sup>r</sup> Orator did not easily believe, nor did in anie sorte for a long tyme after yield to the saide demandes . . . . yet afterwarde, findinge in the regresse of his suite that they did him manie ill offices by false reports and tales to their M<sup>ris</sup>, and to thend he might take off the edge of their Rancor and spleene against him, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator was forced to yield to their unjust demandes . . . . whereupon they, not long before yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's intermarriage with Jane Gunter, brought him 2 bondes readie drawne, one of £20 for the payment of £10 to Steephens, and the other of £40, for the payment of £20 to Woodward, and with short days then to come as by the bonds . . . . which bondes they tendered to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, and severally p'mised and p'tested that if yo<sup>r</sup> Orator would seale and deliver the bondes they would not take anie advantage . . . . save then to assure themselves of some smale gratuity to be given to them after the marriage, and that their

meaninge was to cancell the bondes upon receivinge the same . . . . whereupon yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, fearinge to be Crost in his suite . . . . and alsoe because they p'mised . . . . did enter into and seale the bondes to them . . . . Howbeit Steephens and Woodward never had anie power to p'vayle with their M<sup>ris</sup> as they p'tended, nor did at anie tyme labour for yo<sup>r</sup> Orator or p'swade with the said Jane . . . . nor did give, doe, or p'cure anie thenge valuable for or to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator in considera<sup>o</sup>n of the Bondes . . . . but 'yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and Jane, by their owne mutuall good likinge, and by noe helpe or p'swasion of Steephens and Woodward, did afterwards entermarrie . . . . and Woodward and Steephens beinge after the marriage tought in conscience with their lewd practice, Woodward did freely deliver up his bonde without anie recompense at all . . . . and Steephens hath alsoe in his writinge under his hand released to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator the £20 . . . . as in all equitie they were bounde to doe . . . . and yet notwithstandinge soe it is, may it please yo<sup>r</sup> good Lordshipp, albeit John Steephens is not ignorant that the considera<sup>o</sup>n of the bonde was not valuable . . . . but that the bonde was gott . . . . by the wicked practice and subtiltie of Steephens used towards yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, as he had usually before done to others that were Sutor<sup>s</sup> to his M<sup>ris</sup>, and albeit he did not at all labour to have his M<sup>ris</sup> for yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, nor was at anie expense, or suffered anie damage, or deserved anie manner of rewarde . . . . for anie paines by him taken in the premisses . . . . and albeit yo<sup>r</sup> Orator since his marriage . . . . hath diverse ways gratified Steephens farr above the gratuity promised . . . . that is, by advancinge his yearely wages, by giving him a Sword which cost yo<sup>r</sup> Orator £5, and by givinge him a greate some of money which he p'tended to be due to him from yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's predecessor, and wherein Steephens was remedillesse . . . . besides manie other guiftes and thinges . . . . and albeit Steephens well knoweth that Anthony Woodward whoe had by like practize . . . . did shortly after yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's marriage . . . . by the Checke of his owne Conscience for his dishonest and deceitful dealinges, freely deliver up the Bond . . . . and lastly, albeit Steephens hath likewise by his writinge . . . . released yo<sup>r</sup> Orator . . . . yet contrarie to all right, equity, and good conscience he hath of late putt the Bond in suite at the Com'on Lawe, and therein p'ceeded with a speede that he will shortly recover the penaltie against yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, if by yo<sup>r</sup> Lordshipp's good favour in like cases the saide suite be not stayed and further order taken . . . . In tender considera<sup>o</sup>n whereof and that yo<sup>r</sup> Orator is remedillesse . . . . prays that Steephens may be subpoenaed . . . .

(No answer.)

Chancery Proceedings, Jac. I., C., 26, 50.

Codrington v. Gwatkins.

30 April 1619. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrinton of the Inner Temple, London, Esquier, that one Nicholas Dymery late of Codrinton, Gentleman, in the 41<sup>st</sup> yeare of our late Sovereigne Ladie Queene Elizabeth, affirminge himselfe to be lawfullie possessed for divers yeares then enduringe, by force of 2 Leases from the Deane and Chapter of the Holy and undevide Trinity of Bristol, of and in the Manors of Codrinton and Wapley, and the Groundes and pasture of Everingham in Hinton, the p'sonage of Wapley aforesaide, and all those lands and tenements, etc., in Erlingham, and one yard land in Bradley, with the appurtenances, in the countie of Gloucester, and havinge occasion to borrowe greate sums of money, did treate with one William Gwatkins of the Parish of Thornbury, Gloucester, Gentleman, to supply his then occasions . . . . and in thend it was agreed betweene them that William Gwatkins should lend Nicholas Dymery £1000, or some other greate



some, upon a Mortgage of the saide Leases and estate . . . . and thereupon William Gwatkins did lend the saide some of money . . . . and Nicholas Dymery and Gyles Dymery his Father, who was formerly thought to be interested in the saide Manors, etc., duringe the tearme of the Leases, did aboute the saide tyme joyne in a Mortgage . . . . with condic'on that if the £1000 . . . . were payde at some tyme after menc'oned . . . . the Mortgage should be voide . . . . and after, that is about 14 or 15 yeares last past, Nicholas Dymery did treate with Thomas Blagden of Wotton under Edge, Gentleman, to purchase the saide tearme of Nicholas Dymery and William Gwatkins in the saide Manors . . . . and at length it was agreed that they should surrender the saide tearmes . . . . to the Deane and Chapter . . . . and that Nicholas Dymery should p'cure a good and lawful estate void of all incumbrances . . . . to be graunted by the Dean and Chapter to Thomas Blagden, or some one nominated by him duringe 3 lives, likewise to be nominated by Thomas Blagden, who did nominate Roger Blagden his Brother duringe the life of himselfe Thomas, and of Jane then Wife of Thomas and nowe Wife of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, and of William Blagden, Sonne of Roger, and of the longest liver . . . . which was effected accordingly . . . . and was on Trust for the behoofe of Thomas Blagden and Jane . . . . the saide Jane beinge for life therein, in lieu of her Joynture and Thomas Blagden payde £1700 or £1800 in money for the same, whereof £500 or some other some was by agreement payde to William Gwatkins, in full discharge of the Mortgage, and in considerac'on of his joyninge in the surrender of the Manors, etc., formerly conveyed to him . . . . and not redeemed within the tyme . . . . whereby the same were forfeited . . . . and soe then of all sides acknowledged by William Gwatkins, Nicholas Dymery, and Gyles Dymery to Thomas Blagden . . . . and Thomas Blagden entred into the p'mises and enjoyed the p'fits thereof duringe all his life time . . . . withoute any challenge or clayme made by any p'son whatsoever . . . . and a little before the decease of Thomas Blagden . . . . in the 5<sup>th</sup> yeare of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> reigne in England that nowe is, Roger Blagd' by the appointment of Thomas, for the better assuringe of the intended estate to Jane for her Joynture, did convey the said Manors, etc., etc., to Thomas and Jane for 60 yeares, if either should soe longe live . . . . and shortly after Thomas Blagden dyed in the saide 5<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . and Jane tooke to husband William Gunter of Codrinton, gentleman, who in the 10<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . boughte of Roger Blagden the residue of his estate in the p'mises for £740 in money, and had the same conveyed unto John Pill of Codrinton, gentleman, in Trust for him William Gunter, and William Gunter did enter into, and was seized of, the Manors, etc., for the life and in right of Jane, as for her Joynture, and for the life of William Blagd', under the saide Trust reposed in the saide Pill . . . . and after, that is in the 11<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . William Gunter for £200 payde to the Deane and Chapter . . . . p'cured them to accepte of a surrender of the saide estate for 2 lives, and to graunte the p'mises to John Pill for the life of William Gunter and Jane his Wife, and of one Anne Pill, which surrender was in the saide yeare accordinglie made, and the p'mises were conveyed by the Deane and Chapter to John Pill and his assignes on Trust for William Gunter . . . . and John Pill did afterwarde in the saide 11<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . lease the p'mises to William Gunter for 99 yeares, if he and Jane his Wife and Anne Pill or anie of them should soe longe live . . . . and William Gunter entred into the p'mises, and was by a longe tyme thereof quietly possessed withoute any challenge . . . . and after in the 13<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . John Pill at the appointment of William Gunter assigned the residue of his estate in the p'mises unto Henry Dennys, Thomas Fleet, Henry Fisher, and Edmund Strange in Trust for William Gunter . . . . and after, William Gunter havinge greate occassion to use money for the supply thereof, was

forced to borrowe greate somes of John Pill, and for the securinge thereof did in the saide yeare lease all the saide Manors to John Pill for 10 yeares for repayment by £100 a yeare . . . . and shortly after . . . . in the month of June in the 14<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . William Gunter beinge possessed of the residue of the 99 yeares . . . . and of little other personal estate besides the saide Lease, and beinge fallen sicke, and takeinge into considerac'on that the Manors, etc., were left unto Jane his Wife for 60 yeares . . . . in lieu of a Joynture by Thomas Blagden, her former Husband, did in his last Will . . . . and as a small recompense of the saide Joynture . . . . make her his sole Executrix, and did bequeathe to her after paiement of his debts, etc., all residue of the saide 99 yeares . . . . and shortly after died, above £1800 in debt to severall creditors . . . . and Jane proved the Will . . . . and tooke upon herselfe execution . . . . and aboute October in the saide 14<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . . yo<sup>r</sup> Orator tooke the saide Jane to Wife and thereby became possessed of the residue of the Lease for 99 yeares, and the better to enable himselfe to paye the greate debts and Legacies of William Gunter, Yo<sup>r</sup> Orator did in Julie in the 15<sup>th</sup> yeare bargain to and with Christopher Stokes of Stanshawes, Gloucester, gentleman, to p'cure a Lease of the Manor, Lands, and premises to be made by the Dean and Chapter of Bristol to the saide Stokes for the lives of John Codrinton, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, and Jane his Wife, and of Thomas Stokes, sonne of Christopher . . . . and that Christopher should demise to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator all the saide Manor, Lands, etc. (certeyne groundes called Can Leaze and Can Meade only excepted), for 99 yeares, if yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and Jane should soe longe live . . . . which Lease upon the 24<sup>th</sup> June nowe last past, the Deane and Chapter of Bristol, upon the surrender to them of all estate then in beinge in the saide Manor, etc., did accordinglie by the appointment of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator make and graunte unto Christopher Stokes . . . . who shortly after did lease the Manor, etc., to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator . . . . for which Lease soe made to Christopher Stokes . . . . he payde to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator £700 and odde . . . . all which, together with much other of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's p'per money, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator hath payd to the Creditors and Legatees of William Gunter, and yet further doth yerely pay out of the p'fits of the Manor, etc., to John Pill for divers yeares yett to come the saide sum of £100 towards the discharge of Gunter's note . . . . But howe soe it is may it please yo<sup>r</sup> Lordshipp that one William Clerke of Brinckworth, Wilts, Yeoman, and Agnes his Wife (Executrix of the last Will of John Barnes of Brinckworth aforesaide, Yeoman), and Thomas Nicholas, Father of Agnes, combininge and confederatinge with William Gwatkins aforesaide, Richard Talboys, an Attorney at the Com'on Lawe, and Michael Pepwell and Elizabeth his Wife (Administratrix of the goods and chattells of Nicholas Dymery), doe nowe p'tende that Nicholas Dymery, aboute 16 or 17 yeares last past, and duringe the tyme of the Mortgage to William Gwatkins, did graunte and convey a messuage called the Oxstall, with a paddocke adjoininge, a gronde called the Upper King's Hill, and another called the Lower King's Hill, and 2 other groundes called Can Leaze and Can Ley . . . . p'cell of the Manor to John Barnes aforesaide for many yeares p<sup>te</sup> whereof yett to come . . . . which Lease, if any such were made, was made uppon fraude to deceive purchasers, and in Trust for Nicholas Dymery . . . . for the saide Dymery and Gwatkins continued in possession of the saide Lands, etc., and made sale of them to Thomas Blagden, as lawful owners thereof . . . . and noe clayme or challenge was made by John Barnes or any one to his use duringe all his life . . . . But John Barnes and the saide Dymeries, beinge both of them lately dead, William Clerke and Agnes by confederacy betweene them and the others . . . . doe endeavour to sett on foott the grauntes p'tended to be made to John Barnes, which were never enjoyed by him . . . . but possession hath alwaies gone againste the same which Dymeries, Thomas Blagden, and



William Gunter, ever since the tyme of the supposed makinge of the p'tended graunte, have had . . . and William Clerke and Agnes, and other of the Confederates doe goe aboute to trouble and impeach the possession of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and Christopher Stokes and to sett on foott the saide dormant Lease to the utter overthrowe of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's estate . . . and to that purpose have made divers entries into the premises or parte thereof, and have arrested the tenants of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and of Stokes . . . and have contrived divers secret estates and Leases to themselves or others in Trust for them, and for the trial of the estate p'tended to be granted to John Barnes . . . and Gwatkins, in whose hands all the p'mises stood in mortgage at the tyme of the p'tended graunte . . . altho' the saide mortgage was soe made to him for the securinge of a greate some of money by him lent to Nicholas Dymery, for which he had noe other security . . . doth notwithstandinge, in favour of the unjuste clayme of Clarke and his Wife . . . and upon the combinac'on aforesaide, give out and report that the mortgage was made unto him by fraude and on Trust, and that it should be voide against Barnes . . . altho' Gwatkins well knoweth the mortgage was not fraudulent, and that in considerac'on of his joyninge with Dymery in the surrender . . . he had received of Dymery and Thomas Blagd' greate somes of money ere he would yeeld up his estate . . . and Thomas Nicholas, altho' from the beginninge fully acquainted with all the conveyances of the p'mises from Dymery to Gwatkins in mortgage, and that the mortgage was made for valuable considerac'ons, and that Dymery and Gwatkins joyned in the sale to Thomas Blagd', and that the saide dormant Lease was nev' enjoyed nor claymed till nowe of late yett . . . he is become lessee of Clarke and Agnes for the triall of the saide title . . . and Michael Pepwell and Elizabeth his wife . . . doe deteine from yo<sup>r</sup> Orator divers writings, evidences, Court Rolls, etc. . . . shewinge the agreement made betweene Gyles and Nicholas Dymery . . . that Nicholas should have an estate in the p'mises for noe longer than duringe Gyles Dymery's life only . . . and Richard Talboys . . . hath of late gott out of the hands of one William Meredith, nowe dec', certeine writings, etc., concerninge yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's saide Manor and other p'mises, which he giveth out to be such as that he will thereby . . . overthrowe yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's present estate . . . and subject the same to the Entry of the Deane and Chapter . . . and doth refuse to deliver the saide writings . . . to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator as in all conscience he ought to doe, or discover to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator the certeine true contentes thereof . . . and he well knoweth they belonge to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, and that he was charged by Meredith on his deathbed to deliver them to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator . . . In tender considerac'on whereof yo<sup>r</sup> Orator humbly prays . . . for subpœnas . . .

Joynt and severall answers of William Gwatkins, William Clarke al's Patye and Agnes his Wyef, Richard Talboys, Thomas Nicholas, and Michael Pepwell and Elizabeth his Wyef, Defendants to the Bill of Complaint of John Codrington, Esq.

. . . William Gwatkins believeth that the Deane and Chapter of Bristoll was at the tyme menc'oned lawfully seized of the Manor, lands, tenements, and hereditaments in the Bill named . . . and beinge soe seized did demise and graunte them to one Walter Gleson for 60 yeares . . . and Defendant doth certeynely knowe that Gyles Dyndy was afterwards possessed of the saide Manor, etc., by force of certeine assignements . . . made to him by Walter Gleson . . . and Gyles Dyndy, soe beinge possessed did for good considerac'ons sett over all his estate and interest therein to Nicholas his sonne, and Nicholas Dyndy was thereof possessed accordingly, and tooke the Issues and p'fits for dyvers yeares together . . . and Defendant further saith, that hee beinge familiarly acquainted with

Giles and Nicholas Dymery, and beinge privy to some passages and courses which they took in the managinge of their estates . . . they for some secret purpose aboute 20 yeares sythence and not longe before makinge of the Indenture of Lease to John Barnes, dec. . . . by their Indenture dated . . . of the reigne of our late Sovereigne Ladie Queene Elizabeth, upon the speciall trust and confidence which Nicholas Dymery did repose in this Defendant . . . did make an Indenture of Demise unto him for dyvers yeares . . . of the saide Manors and Lands, etc. . . . and Defendant doth think it was made in the nature of a mortgage upon a supposed payment of money . . . but Defendant saith in regarde hee never had custody of the Indenture . . . neyther did truly understand . . . why Gyles and Nicholas Dymery dyd make the same unto him, hee dyd not soe p'cisely observe either the date or contentes as otherwise hee would have done . . . and Defendant doth utterly denye that the manor, etc., or anie parte, was at anie tyme mortgaged to him, or that there was ever anie agreement betweene Nicholas Dymery and him, that hee should lend Nicholas Dymery £1000 or anie other some, upon a Mortgage to be made . . . or any estates or leases upon anie condic'on at all . . . and Defendant doth confesse that, beinge requested by Nicholas Dymery upon his sale of the Manor, etc., to Thomas Blagden for to surrender all his estate therein into the hands of the Deane and Chapter . . . he did very freely and voluntarily, withoute any considerac'on at all, surrender up into their hands all the estate . . . he then soe had therein (beinge none for ought he dyd then or doth yet knowe of) . . . and he doth utterly denye that Thomas Blagden payd unto him £500 in considerac'on of his discharginge anie mortgage, or for joyninge . . . in the surrender . . . or that he ever reported that the Manor and p'mises were forfeited unto him . . . or were ever assured unto him in any other manner than he hath truly expressed . . . and he denieth hee had possession of the Manor, etc., or that he made sale or joyned in sale thereof to Thomas Blagden . . . other than as before truly sett downe . . . and he denieth hee hath confederated . . . or that hee hath troubled, or in any sorte impeached the possession of Complainant, and hopeth he may discover upon his oath the truth of his knowledge concerninge the estate of Nicholas Dymery in the Manor . . . and hee further saith hee doeth not in favour of any unjuste clayme made by William Clarke and Agnes . . . and he verily believeth Nicholas Dymery at the tyme of makinge the Lease to John Barnes had absolute right and power to do so . . . and that it was made for valuable considerac'ons, and not upon fraude or for the use of Nicholas Dymery or of this Defendant William Gwatkins . . . as is untruly surmised . . . and William Clarke and Agnes say that Complainant hath exhibited his Bill . . . of purpose to weary and vex them with multiplicity of suites in Lawe, and to p'longe the tyme till the Lease made to John Barnes may be runne out, albeit he well knoweth there hath byne severall suites heretofore dependinge in this hono<sup>ble</sup> Court for the very self same matters, one of which . . . was dismissed to the Com'on Lawe . . . yett neverthesse . . . they answer that John Barnes, dec., whose Executrix Agnes was, about the 20<sup>th</sup> March 45 Eliz., for the sum of £307, dyd purchase of Nicholas Dymery an estate in certeine closes of meadowe or pasture groundes called Can leaze and Can meades, and in 2 closes called Upper Kings Hill and Nether Kings Hill, and in one close of meadowe thereto adjoininge, containinge 4 acres, and of one oxhouse and a close of pasture thereto adjoininge, called furhouse and furlese, containinge 3 acres . . . to have and to hold for 22 yeares, for the yeerely rent of 1*l*. . . . by virtue whereof John Barnes was of the saide Closes, etc., lawfully possessed, and beinge soe possessed, by his Indenture dated 28 March 45 Eliz., for the considerac'ons menc'oned, dyd demise them unto Nicholas



Dymerie, John Ford, and Richard Ford, of Weston Byrte, Gloucester, yeomen, to have and to hold for 22 yeares, payinge yeerely therefor to John Barnes, his Ex'ors, etc., the rent of £40 per an. . . . on which Indenture of regraunte there was a condic'on that yf the rente should be unpaide 7 daies . . . . yt should be lawful for John Barnes to distreyne . . . . by force of which last recyted Indenture Nicholas Dymery into the saide Closes, etc., entred, and tooke the issues and p'fitts . . . . and did for 9 yeares pay to John Barnes the saide yeerely rent . . . . and Agnes further saith that on the 20<sup>th</sup> Sep. 11 Jas. . . . John Barnes made his last Will . . . . and made her his Executrix, and afterwards dyed, and sythence shee hath taken to Husband . . . . William Clarke . . . . and William Clarke and Agnes further jointly say that John Barnes by his will dyd bequeath dyvers Legacies to his Children and left the saide Lease and the whole interest thereof, and of the £40 per an., to Agnes, for raisinge up of the saide Legacies, and towards the mayntenance of 8 Children he left behind him at his death . . . . yet nevertheless, such hath byne the unjust and malicious dealinges . . . . both of William Gunter in his life tyme, and also of the complainant and other his confederates sythence his intermarriage with the Widowe of Gunter, that Defendants cannot come by the possession of the p'mises menc'oned in their Lease, nor yet can receyve one peny of the saide annual rent, reserved as aforesaide, wherewith to releve the poore children of John Barnes, but are and have byne constantly kept in suites in this Hon<sup>ble</sup> Court, to their greate charges, trouble, and vexation, havinge already spent here . . . . by meanes of Gunter and the Complainant, and of one Stoakes, who hath confederated with the Plaintiffe, and hath exhibited his Bill againste the Defendants . . . . which is still dependinge . . . . £100 or neare thereabouts . . . . and they pray for liberty to p'ceed at the Com'on Lawe . . . . the saide Lease is all they have left for raysing the porcions and for the mayntenance of the 8 poore fatherlesse children . . . . and they denye that they have combined . . . . or that the Lease was a dormant one . . . . but doe confesse they have made diverse entries . . . . and have sold a Lease of the p'mises to Thomas Nicholas for tryinge of their tytyle, as they hope was and is lawful for them to doe . . . . and Richard Talboys saith he ys an Attorney of his Maties Court of Com'on Pleas at Westminster, and beinge nominated an Overseer of the Will of John Barnes, and havinge speciall knowledge of his estate in his lyfetime, he beinge a dealer for Barnes in his suytes at Lawe, aboute 4 yeares before the death of Barnes and of Nicholas Dymerie, John Barnes did shewe this Defendant the Indenture of Lease which Nicholas Dymerie did make to him, and also an Indenture of regraunte of John Barnes to Nicholas Dymerie, John Ford, and Richard Ford for 22 yeares . . . . and told him Dymerie had not paide the rent . . . . and he intended to make an entry accordinge to the condic'on . . . .

(Nothing more worth taking. Giles Dimery's will shews that Elizabeth Pepwell was his daughter.)

Chancery Proceedings, Jas. I., C. 15, 70.

Codrinton v. Doughtie.

6th Oct. 1620. Humbly complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrinton of Codrinton, Esquier. Whereas yo<sup>r</sup> Orator aboute 4 yeares nowe last past, was lawfully possessed of a Lease for divers yeares of 3 medowe groundes in Codrinton, called the Mickle-meades, conteyninge 40 acres . . . . of the demise and graunte of Symon Codrinton of Codrinton, Esquier, his Father, determinable on the death of the saide Symon . . . . for assuringe of the paiement of £40 per an. to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator towards his maintenance in the studye of the Com'on Lawes at the Inner Temple . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup>

Orator havinge occasion to use monye did aboute the 15<sup>th</sup> Nov. in the 14<sup>th</sup> yeare of the Kinge's Maties reigne that nowe is over England by the only p'curement of his elder Brother Mr. Robert Codrinton of the Citty of Bristoll, sithence dec., assigne and graunte the saide Lease and groundes unto one John Doughty of Bristoll, Mercer, for the some of £90 for the tearme of 9 yeares and one quarter . . . . payeinge yeerlie one peppercorne . . . . uppon a condic'on indorsed by John Doughtie that uppon repaiement . . . . at any tyme within 2 yeares . . . . he would redeliver the said deede . . . . and aboute a monthe before the expiration of the 2 yeares yo<sup>r</sup> Orator at Bristoll, in the presence of his Father and divers other credible witnesses, tendered to John Doughtie the some soe agreed . . . . who utterly refused to receyve it . . . . and doth refuse to yield to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator the saide yearlie rent of £40, it beinge behind by the space of one yeare and three quarters since the saide tender . . . . againste all good conscience and all good and honeste dealinge . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator hath bin of late credibly informed that Doughtie, hearinge he was resolved and provided to redeem the meadowes . . . . had some smale tyme before yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's tender, very deceitfully practised with yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's saide Brother, who was at that tyme livinge, how to defeate yo<sup>r</sup> Orator of the Micklemeades, while yo<sup>r</sup> Orator was then in London, and to frustrate and avoide the agreement . . . . and by insinuac'ons and underhand promises prevailed with yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Father, beinge a weake old man, and suspectinge noe badd dealinge, who at the request of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator himselfe only had formerly joyned in the assignement . . . . to Doughtie, to accepte a surrender of the Micklemeades from Doughtie, and to assigne some other groundes to him in exchange thereof for the assurance of the £40 per an. . . . and that by Deede indented, whereof Doughtie never sealed unto Symon Codrinton any counterparte . . . . howbeit Doughtie well knoweth, and soe did yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Brother when he lived, and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Father cannot denie that yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Father joyned in the assignement to Doughtie for conformity's sake only, for Doughtie's more contentement, and noe other cause . . . . beinge requested by yo<sup>r</sup> Orator himselfe only and by noe other . . . . and Doughtie laboured yo<sup>r</sup> Orator to p'cure his Father . . . . sayinge it would be noe disadvantage to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator . . . . and Robert Codrinton in his life tyme laboured yo<sup>r</sup> Orator . . . . as by Letters readie to be shewed . . . . that yo<sup>r</sup> Orator would p'cure his Father to give collaterall security by Bond to Doughtie for the paiement of the £40 per an., till it should be redeemed by yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, and Doughtie offered yo<sup>r</sup> Orator some considerac'on if he p'cured . . . . and Symon Codrington after he had p'used the letters . . . . did it willingly without anie considerac'on . . . . yo<sup>r</sup> Orator nothing doubtinge of any suche indirecte dealinges as sithence he hath most unjustly susteyned . . . . the £40 per an. beinge all the yearelie mayntenance duringe the life of his Father yo<sup>r</sup> Orator doth receyve . . . . all whereof the saide Anne Codrinton well knoweth, the whole inheritance of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Father, to the value of £700 or £800 per an., beinge settled uppon yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's saide Brother while he lived and uppon his issues . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator further sheweth that since the decease of his said Brother, which was aboute a yeare and a halfe since, he hath bin credibly informed that Doughtie's name hath bin used in all . . . . to the sole use and behoofe of his Brother, and not to the p'per use of Doughtie . . . . and that Doughtie continuallye paide to Robert Codrinton . . . . the £40 per an. as it was paide to him by Symon . . . . and yet continuallye doth pay it to Anne Codrinton of Bristoll, relict of yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Brother, and sole Executrix of his Will . . . . or to some other for her use . . . . which yo<sup>r</sup> Orator believeth, for that Anne Codrinton p'fesseth that whether the assignement was indorsed . . . . or other groundes exchanged . . . . she can and will keepe the same from yo<sup>r</sup>



Orator, notwithstandinge any clayme he hath or ever had thereunto, albeit she knoweth that her deceased husband had determined in his life tyme that when the £90, together with the use thereof at £10 in the £100, shoulde by effluxion of tyme be repayde out of the Micklemeades, they shoulde then be by Doughtie reassigned to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator gratis . . . and Robert Codrinton died . . . and Doughtie and Anne Codrinton refuse to reassigne the £40 per an. to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, altho' they have receyved in 3 yeares and three quarters £150 at the leaste . . . yo<sup>r</sup> Orator reposed his greatest trust in his deceased Brother, who beinge a very familiar friend of Doughtie, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator could not mistrust any indirecte dealinges could be had or intended towards him . . .

Answer of John Doughtie, Merchant, Mayor of Bristoll, and of Anne Codrington, to the Bill of Complainte of John Codrington, Esquier.

. . . John Doughtie believeth it is true that Complainante in September in the 14<sup>th</sup> yeare . . . having some estate in some Land in Codrinton, within the parish of Wapley, determinable uppon some life or lives, not certeynely knowne to this Defendant . . . the reversion beinge in the Deane and Chapter of Bristoll, and determinable on the death of Simon Codrinton, Father of the Complainant . . . repaired unto his Brother, Robert Codrinton of Bristoll, and desired him to p<sup>c</sup>ure him some money to pay for the alteringe and renewinge of the saide Lease or estate with the Deane and Chapter . . . and made offer to sell and assign over his estate unto Robert Codrinton or anie other who would buye the saide estate determinable uppon the death of Simon, who was then of the age of 80 yeares and upwardes . . . and complainant was then of full age, and before that tyme had come to be Utter Barrister at the Lawe . . . and before that tyme Complainant was married and a housekeeper in Codrinton, and soe hath bin ever since . . . and havinge a good estate to lyve uppon, as Defendant hath heard, and doth believe to be true . . . and Robert Codrinton beinge then either unprovided of money, or els, as Defendant hath lately heard, beinge careful to avoyde havinge to doe with his Father and Brother, with whome he suspected he should be much trobled and encombered, they beinge troublesome men, as Defendant hath since found to be true . . . and yet beinge willinge Complainant should be furnished with money accordinge to his occasion . . . Robert Codrinton brought Complainant to this Defendant, and desired Defendant to buy the estate in the 3 meadowes . . . and to let Complainant have money . . . and told Defendant he considered the same to be a good bargaine . . . and Defendant paide £90 . . . and Simon and John Codrinton, by their Indenture 15<sup>th</sup> Sep. 14 Jas., did demise and convey to Defendant the saide 3 Micklemeades for certeyne yeares, determinable on the death of Simon . . . and Defendant did then and yet doth think he gave as much as it was worth in respect of the uncertaintie of an estate determinable on the death of soe old a man and in regarde the bargaine had been offered to manie others and by them refused . . . and Defenndant would not have done yt but at the request of Robert Codrinton . . . and afterwarde Defendant fearinge he should be trobled by Symon Codrinton, gave Complainant £5 to p<sup>c</sup>ure Symon to become bounde to Defendant in £200 for the p<sup>f</sup>ormance of the covenants . . . and Defendant saith Complainant did never pay nor tender to him £90, and there was noe cause why Defendant should surrender the estate . . . and Defendant refuseth to reassigne or pay to Complainant the £40 per an. for that there is noe cause . . . and true it is the purchase was made for Robert Codrinton . . . and Defendant did pay to him the £40 per an. as he receyved it from Symon . . . and yet doth pay it to Anne . . . (The rest mere repetition by Anne.)

Chancery Proceedings, C. I., C. c., 68, 33.

Codrington v. Marshe.

(No Bill.)

. . Dec. 1627. Answer of Ralphe Marshe and Anne his Wife to the Bill of Complaint of William Codrington.

. . . Ralphe Marshe and Anne his Wife answer and say that Robert Codrington menc'oned in the Bill was in his life tyme and at his decease seized in his demesne as of fee, or some other estate of inheritance, of divers lands, tenements, or hereditaments, in the county of Gloucester, of the yearly vallew of £300 as in the Bill alleged . . . neverthelesse Anne saith shee thinketh it to be true that her late Husband did at the tyme of his death hold and enjoye by force of law under certeine Leases made by Symon Codrington his Father Lands in the saide countie of the yearly vallew of £170 . . . for some p<sup>t</sup>iculer estate determinable on the life of Symon, who was living at the death of Robert . . . to which Leases Anne referreth herselfe . . . and as to the goods and personal estate whereof Complainant p<sup>t</sup>endeth Robert Codrington to bee possessed at the tyme of his death, amountinge to £3000 or thereabouts, these Defendants denie that he was possessed of goods, chattells, cattell, plate, household stuffe, readie monie, or debts of the saide vallew or neere . . . howbeit Anne sayth that shee thinketh it to be true that he was lawfully possessed of goods and personal estate of a competent vallew, the Inventory whereof amounted to £2272 13s. 8d., and noe more . . . but Defendants conceive it did not in truth amount to the saide sum, as well for that some of the debts of good vallew conteyned in the Inventory . . . are not yet receyved, but are either desperate or very doubtful, as alsoe for that some of the goods are twice vallewed in the Inventory . . . and Defendants further say that Robert Codrington on the 11<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1618 did make his last Will . . . and among other things did bequeath to his Seven Daughters divers Legacies and greate sums of money . . . and further true it is that he gave to his Six younger Sonnes, whereof Complainant was one, £10 apeece to be paide to every one of them yearly by Anne, or she to maynteyne them with sufficient and necessary meate, drinke, and apparel, with good educac'on, leaving her to doe which of these shee would during the life of Symon Codrington . . . and did further give to John Codrington his eldest Sonne a Lease of certeine woods . . . (as in the Will) only upon this proviso, that John should pay to Robert Codrington his 6 Sonnes £20 a piece within a yeare after the decease of Robert . . . and bequeathed all residue . . . whatsoever . . . to Anne . . . and made her sole Executrix . . . and Robert Codrington shortly after dyed, and Anne proved the Will and tooke upon herselfe execution, and possessed herselfe of soe much of the personal estate as shee could lawfully gett into her hands, but whether such became sufficient to pay the debts, etc., etc., these Defendants are doubtful, and are not able to expresse upon their oathes . . . and true it is that Anne did intermarry with Ralphe Marshe, but both doe say that they are not, in equity or otherwise as they conceive, lyable to pay to the Complainant any Annuity of £10 in any manner whatsoever, or any arreares, or to continewe payment thereof for any tyme, or in any manner, or to pay any Legacy of £20, as in the Bill p<sup>t</sup>ended, for Anne sayth that in p<sup>f</sup>ormance of the Will shee did by the space of a yeare and three quarters or nere thereabouts, after the death of her late Husband, at her owne cost mayntaine and find William Codrington, the Complainant, meate, drinke, and apparel, and other necessities fitt and convenient for his calling, and did alsoe duringe all or most parte of the tyme, at her owne charges, keepe him at Schole for the improving of him in knowledge and understandinge, the which expense . . . did stand this Defendant in £30



and above, as shee verily thinketh, and at thend of the tyme Complainant, by this Defendant's p'curement, and by meanes of one Christopher Terry, Sonne-in-Lawe of this Defendant, was placed with one John Scharburgh, Gentleman, menc'oned in the Bill, beinge a Clerke of this Court, to be educated and bredd up as a Clerke for 5 yeares in the knowledge and exercise of the proceedings and business of this Court . . . . and for the better obteyninge the saide Clerke's place . . . . altho' Symon Codrington was veryould, beinge then almost 100 yeares of age, whereby Anne was not likely to have been for any number of yeares chargeable with the mayntenance of Complainant, or payment of £10 per an. to him, yet shee did deliver into the hands of Christopher Terry £30 to be paide to the saide Scharburgh . . . . Anne intendinge the whole should be paide to M<sup>r</sup> Scharburgh . . . . and Christopher Terry did pay as Anne hath heard . . . . £22 of the said £30 and delivered him a horse (?) at the rate of £5 10s. . . . and thereupon William Codrington was receyved by the saide Scharburgh into his service, where he was breade as a Clerke for 5 yeares, during which tyme Anne did every yeare pay to him, or to M<sup>r</sup> Scharburgh, towards findinge him apparell, £5 a yeare . . . . and within a shorte tyme after M<sup>r</sup> Scharburgh dyed, and Complainant became a Clerke in this hono<sup>ble</sup> Court, under M<sup>r</sup> Tothill in his tyme, and since his death under M<sup>r</sup> Morely (?) whereby he hath receyved advancement and p'ferment . . . . and Defendant sayth att thend of the 5 yeares, altho' shee conceiveth that by the placing of Complainant . . . . she was to bee noe further charged with him, by means of the Decedant's Will, yett shee since thend of the 5 yeares till now very lately did find Complainant with meate and drinke, here in this Cittie of London, and paide to him £5 every yeare, in respect of all which charges which shee hath alreadie disbursed, shee conceiveth shee p'formed the Will of her late Husband touchinge the Legacy of £10 yearly . . . . and Anne denieth that shee ever made her election to pay Complainant £10 yearly as in the Bill alleged . . . . and further sayth all shee hath done hath been in satisfacc'on of the saide Legacy . . . . during the life of Symon Codrington . . . . and Defendants say that true it is, Complainant beinge soe well placed and provided for by the meanes and at the charges of Anne, they doe now forbear to pay the saide yearly payment . . . . and hope they may lawfully soe doe . . . . and whereas Complainant p'tendeth by his Bill that Anne was desired by her late Husband that such of his Children as should bee fitt for Schollers shee should out of her owne meanes trayne in learninge, and place others as apprentices . . . . also at her owne charges, without any diminution of their portions . . . . shee for answer denieth she was desired . . . . to doe any such thing out of her meanes and estate . . . . or that shee did promise to p'forme the same, or that to her knowledge Complainant's Father left her any estate the better to p'forme the saide p'tended desires . . . . as in the Bill alleged . . . . nevertheless she sayth her late Husband in his sicknes tyme made some expression of his minde to have her children bred and placed in such manners as was most agreable with their natures and capacitie, or to such effecte, wherein likewise it was left to the discrec'on of Anne . . . . and as touchinge Complainant's demand of £20 with interest in respect of the proviso annexed to the bequest of the Lease . . . . to John Codrington . . . . shee sayth, as shee remembereth, Symon Codrington did some tyme before Februarie 1618 make some graunte by his Deede in writinge to Robert Codrington of the saide Woodes . . . . for a p'ticuler terme . . . . Redeemable, neverthelesse, on the payment of £80 . . . . to Robert or his Ex'ors . . . . on the 24<sup>th</sup> June 1619 as Defendant taketh it . . . . but for wante of the Deede is not able more p'ticularly to expresse . . . . and before the day of redemption Robert Codrington dyed, after whose death Symon did pay to Defendant . . . . being Executrix

. . . . £80 in discharge . . . . by Reason whereof the Lease was avoyded . . . . and Anne became lawfully entitled as Ex'or to reteyne the money to her owne use . . . . But shee absolutely denieth that the Mortgage Lease was forfeited to Testator, or that the payment to her was to debarr Complainant of the £20 . . . . or that shee hath made coposic'on with Symon for a newe Lease . . . . for a small sum of money, as in the Bill p'tended . . . . and Defendants say they have in their Custody the said last Will . . . . but doe denie suppressinge or concealinge of it . . . . or that either of them deteynes from Complainant any money intended for him . . . . and it is not true that the £10 a year and the £20 were all that was left him for his livelihood, for that there were lands of inheritance of the yearly vallew of £40 or £50 . . . . estated upon him by his late Father, dec. . . . as they hope to make good prooffe of . . . .

Chancery Proceedings, C. c., 119, 34.

Codrington v. Marshe.

Answer of Ralph Marshe to the Bill of Complaint of John Codrington, Esq., Nicholas Codrington, Christopher Codrington, Thomas Codrington, Samuel Codrington, Edward Ernley and Frances his Wief, Christopher Terry and Elizabeth his Wief, Susan Codrington, and Mary Codrington, Complainants.

26<sup>th</sup> June 1628 . . . . Robert Codrington died possessed of a competent personal estate . . . . (as in the answer of Anne Marshe) . . . . and during her widowhood, which was about 8½ yeares, Anne did manage, order, and dispose of the personal estate which came to her hands . . . . and did pay . . . . and more particularly £32 for the funeral expenses of the saide Testator and the charges of a Tombe, to the 4 Overseers of the Will 44s., for the proving of the Will . . . . for the mayntenance of the saide Anne Codrington, Daughter of Testator, for one full yeare after his decease, £10, for the mayntenance of the saide Elizabeth for 2½ yeares before she married £50, to Frances Ernley and her Husband Edward Ernley 90 (?), to Christopher Terry since his marriage with Elizabeth £304, besides one yeares dyet for him and his Wief; to James Prynn since his marriage with Joyce £270, besides very great charges Anne Marshe was putt to and did disburse for the wedding apparel, amounting, as Ralph Marshe hath heard, to £40, and for the mayntenance and benefit of the other children . . . . and Anne Marshe during her widowhood lost £106, as this Defendant hath heard, by desperate debts, she being forced to take a small composition and what she could gett from Daniell Chappell, Henry Cliffe, Francis Harrington, and others . . . . (illegible) . . . . Symon Codrington is yet living . . . . Indenture made the 1<sup>st</sup> July in the 15<sup>th</sup> yeare of our late soveraigne Lord King James, betweene Symon Codrington and Robert Codrington of the one part and Sir John Strangeways, K<sup>t</sup>, of the other part . . . . (illegible) . . . . (a great deal more, too often illegible to be put together with certainty, but apparently of no genealogical importance) . . . . and true it is this Defendant did in July last past Entermarrye with and take to Wief the said Anne . . . .

Chancery Proceedings, C. I., C. c., 68, 33.

Codrington v. Marshe.

2<sup>nd</sup> Aug. 1628. Answer of Anne Marshe, Wife of Ralphe Marshe, Gentleman, one of the Defendants to the Bill of Complaint of John Codrington, Esq., and others, Complainants.

. . . . Anne Marshe confesseth that her late deceased Husband Robert Codrington in the Bill named was in his



life tyme, about the tyme in the Bill menc'oned, possessed of a good personal estate . . . . the Inventory whereof amounteth to £2200 as sett down . . . . by her as Executrix . . . . and it is true (illegible) and that he did bequeathe amonge his children in the Bill named the saide severall Legacies (illegible) and it is true he did nominate her his sole Executrix . . . . and it is true that Robert Codrington did before his decease acquainte this Defendant that altho' hee had menc'oned in his Will to give but £100 to Frances his Daughter, which hee saide hee had done because hee feared shee was aboute to marry contrary to his likeinge, yet his Will was Defendant should pay unto her £200 soe as shee married with the consent and good likeinge of Defendant, which Fraunces did not doe, by meanes whereof Defendant was not, as shee conceiveth, to pay her anie further porc'on than the £100 . . . . but Defendant confesseth that true it is that after the intermarriage of Fraunces Defendant p'ceiving the unkinde and sep'ate living of the saide Edward Earnley, one of the Complainants, from the societie of Fraunces, this Defendant's Daughter, shee, Defendant, out of the natural love and affec'on shee did beare towards her Daughter . . . . did deposite into the hands of the Complainant John Codrington £100 out of her owne estate, in Trust, the use whereof shee did expresse and intende should goe towards the reliefe and maintenance of Fraunces, yf in case shee and her Husband shoulde continewe sep'ate . . . . but yf yt sholde please God that they shoulde live togeather as man and wife oughte to doe, the £100 shoulde be by John Codrington delivered to them . . . . to be disposed of at their owne wills and pleasure, and John Codrington discharged from all Trust . . . . and Defendant further confesseth shee did not reserve to herselfe anie power of revocac'on . . . . nor did ever intende soe to doe, but did voluntarily and absolutely give the same as aforesaide . . . . but yf Fraunces sholde dye duringe such sep'ation from her Husband, the £100 to be equally divided among the surviving Sisters of Fraunces . . . . and True also it is that Robert Codrington did in his life tyme acquainte this Defendant that his meaninge was that the £300 hee had bequeathed to Mary his Daughter should be paide and satisfied by and with the sum of £300 which the saide William Capell, Esq., and Margaret his Wief, in the Bill named . . . . had by Indenture covenanted to pay to Robert Codrington, his Ex'ors and assignes, within 3 months after the decease of Margaret Capell, being p'cell of the sum of £1500, thereby covenanted to be paide for the marriage porc'on of the saide Katharine, Wief of the Complainant John Codrington . . . . and that the saide Complainant Mary shoulde have the £300 for her marriage porc'on . . . . and for the more certeyntie Defendant referreth herselfe to the Indenture . . . . and Defendant confesseth it is true that after the decease of Robert Codrington she did prove the Will . . . . and afterwarde did exhibit an Inventory of the p'sonal estate . . . . that was come to her hands, amountinge as aforesaide . . . . wherewith were valued the 3 Leases in the Bill menc'oned for the life of the saide Symon Codrington, Father of Robert . . . . whose is yet livinge . . . . of the cleere yearly vallew of £80 . . . . which saide Leases Robert Codrington left to this Defendant, the better to enable her to maintaine herselfe and her younger children, or that shee might allowe unto them £10 a peece yearly towards their mayntenance and educac'on in Case shee sholde marry or disposte of them out of her owne goverment . . . . Besides all which true it is that there was assured unto this Defendant upon her marriage with Robert Codrington Landes of the vallew of 200 Markes per an. for her Joynture duringe her lyfe, commencing after the death of Symon Codrington, Father of Robert . . . . whose is still livinge . . . . and that in the meantyme Defendant was to have £40 per an. after the death of Robert Codrington, whose, con-

ceavinge the £40 per an. to be to small a p'porc'on for her duringe the life of Simon, in respectes of there manie children shee had to bring upp, did p'cure the saide Symon, in lieu of the £40, to assigne unto her, during the joint lives of her and Symon, Lands in Codrington of the yearly vallew of £115, and noe more, which Defendant enjoyeth, and was assured unto her for the better enablinge her mainteyne herselfe and to educate and bring upp her children . . . . and Defendant confesseth it is true that since the death of Robert Codrington the saide Anne, one of the saide Daughters, dyed before her intermarriage, and that by meanes thereof her porc'on of £200 became payable amonge the other 6 surviving Sisters equally, and that after the saide Dorothe, another of the saide Daughters, dyed before her intermarriage, and that by meanes thereof her porc'on became payable amonge the saide Frances, Elizabeth, Susanne, Mary, and Joice, the Complainants, the surviving Sisters in the Bill named, in such sorte as in the Bill alleged . . . . and Defendant confesseth that sithence shee became Executrix . . . . shee havinge in her widowhoode taken a Bond of £400 for the paiement of £200 . . . . or to severall bonds of £200 a peece, the certeyntie whereof she doth not well remember, of the saide Complainant, John Codrington, for the saide Complainant, Fraunces, her porc'on . . . . shee deposited them as aforesaide to the uses aforesaide, and that the bond or bondes were taken in the name of the Defendant in Trust for the saide Complainant Fraunces, but not at her request, as in the Bill alleged . . . . and Defendant intended the p'formance of the saide Trust, and alsoe has paide to the saide Complainants Edward Earnley and Frances his Wief the moneys which became due of the porc'ons of Anne and Dorothe deceased, savinge £40 which was not at anie tyme paide by her, nor is yet paide by Ralphe Marshe her Husband . . . . and Defendant intended to have p'formed to all her other children all Legacies and payments accordinge to the Will of Robert Codrington . . . . and accordinglie did paye unto the saide Complainants Christopher Terry and Elizabeth his Wief all Elizabeth's porc'on savinge £20, which is yet behinde as parte of the bequest given by reason of the death of Anne and Dorothe . . . . and Defendant did maynteyne the saide Complainants Nicholas, Christopher, Thomas, Samuell, Susanne, and Mary Codrington, and intended to have continewed the saide mayntenance . . . . and to have paide them their severall porc'ons and Legacies . . . . and Defendant confesseth it is true that she did lately intermarry with Ralph Marshe, whose before hee intermarried with her p'tended that hee was lawfully possessed of a Lease of certeyne Tythes in the Countie of Lancaster of the yearlie vallew of £140 per an., besides a good some of money in purse, and other possibilities . . . . and did alsoe before the intermarriage agree and p'miste . . . . that hee would not intermeddle with her children's porc'ons, or doe anie Acte to their p'judice . . . . and did enter into a Bond, as in the Bill alleged, of £1000 to Defendant not to intermeddle . . . . and true it is he p'vately entred into the Bond, and Defendant confidently believinge it would have stood good in Lawe for her and her children, and that hee would not, as it is now happened, have fayled in his p'mise . . . . did intermarry with him . . . . by meanes whereof shee is now informed by her Counsell the Bond is in Lawe become voyde . . . . and Ralph Marshe hath by reason of the marriage possessed himselfe of all the p'sonal estate, and by p'swasions and threateninges hath laboured her to goe with him into Lancashire, as shee verily believeth to take occasion to leave and forsake her children . . . . but what certeyne meanes he hath shee knoweth not . . . . she denies that the Bonds are put in Suit against John Codrington with her knowledge . . . . or that she intended to defraude Edward Earnley and Fraunces . . . .



Chancery Proceedings, C. I., C. c., 17, 8.

Codrington v. Browne.

28<sup>th</sup> June 1629. Yo<sup>r</sup> Daylie Orators Robert Codrington and Richard Codrington, late of the (corner torn off) . . . . Codrington of Dodington, Gloucester, Esq., dec., did by his last Will give and bequeath . . . . money for their mayntenance and lyvelihood and educac'on in Learninge, both at the Universitie as elsewhere, and made . . . . Executrix and leaft the Care of their educac'on to her the saide Joyce, who accordingly did out of her greate love and moth . . . . in learning p'cure yo<sup>r</sup> Orators to be admitted of the saide Universitie in two severall Colleges there, That is to saie yo<sup>r</sup> Or . . . . Magdalen, and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator Richard Codrington of Pembroke College, and after p'cured Robert Codrington to have the bene . . . . at St Magdalen aforesaide. But nowe soe it is may it please y<sup>r</sup> good Lordshipp that one John Browne and Mihill his Wife of the Cittie of Oxford beinge . . . . p'sons and havinge nothinge to lyve upon but sellinge of Tobacco and keepinge of a tiplinge house and all manner of ill-rule, and thereby and by seducing of young . . . . to loose and inordinate Courses, theye the saide John Browne and Mihill his Wife for their owne gaine and p'fitt insinuated themselves into yo<sup>r</sup> Orators' acquaintance and drewe yo<sup>r</sup> Orators to their house and there lodged them night after night and caused and p'cured them to spend and consume their whole porc'ons which their Father had leaft them . . . . and after that John Browne and his Wife had soe by their lewed and wicked courses which they drewe yo<sup>r</sup> Orators into, defrauded and gotten from them the saide porc'ons of money, beinge to the value of £400 given by their Father . . . . they John Browne and Mihill, beinge not therewith satisfied, did further plott and devise how to gaine more money from your Orators, and for that purpose offered that if yo<sup>r</sup> Orators would continewe in their house they would have Tobacco and drinke upon their owne securities, and that they would trust yo<sup>r</sup> Orators for the value of £100 more in Tobacco, soe that yo<sup>r</sup> Orators would afterwards be bounde, and alsoe p'cure one Elizabeth Codrington, their Sister, to be bounde with them, whome Browne and his Wife well knewe had £500 to her porc'on. By which inticinge and wicked courses John Browne and his Wife in short tyme drewe yo<sup>r</sup> Orators and Elizabeth Codrington, beinge a young gentlewoman, into diverse severall bondes of greate penalties for the payment of £100 or thereabouts; which bonds John Browne hath heretofore put in suite at the Com'on Lawe againste yo<sup>r</sup> Orators and Elizabeth Codrington, and enforced Elizabeth to pay the saide money, Browne boastinge that he knewe Elizabeth, their Sister, would pay the money for yo<sup>r</sup> Orators rather than it should come to her Mother's Ears that she was bounde for them . . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orators further shewe that Browne since the entringe into the obligations had received £60 from yo<sup>r</sup> Orators and Elizabeth Codrington, uppon payement whereof he faithfullie p'mised to seale to yo<sup>r</sup> Orators and Elizabeth a generall Release, yet notwithstandinge, Browne and his Wife thinkinge by the saide wicked practises and plotts to worke out more money out of yo<sup>r</sup> Orators as formerly they had done, he, John Browne, hath p'secuted diverse suites againste yo<sup>r</sup> Orators, as well at the Com'on Lawe as in the Vischancellors Cort at Oxford, and hath declared againste Robert Codrington uppon severall accons of accompts and other moneys pretendinge to be owinge by Robert Codrington to him before entringe into the obligations for the saide Tobacco and drinke and other thinges for which the saide obligations were made, and in verie truth yo<sup>r</sup> Orator Robert Codrington doeth not owe unto Browne any money at all, but ought in all equitie to be discharged from the saide Browne, and to have the saide money repayde to him and Elizabeth Codrington soe formerly received by John Browne and

Mihill his Wife for that the saide bondes were unduly and by practise obteyned from yo<sup>r</sup> Orators and Elizabeth for noe valuable considerac'ons, neyther can Browne expresse Wherefore he had yt, and from yo<sup>r</sup> Orators the greate somes of money to the value of £300 at severall tymes . . . . and they further shewe that John Browne beinge a verie pore fellowe, and one that hath receaved often punishment in the saide Universitie for the lewed house which he kept, and beinge compelled to fly from the saide Universitie to the Cittie of London, he, the saide Browne, intendinge to make a further pray of yo<sup>r</sup> Orators, and utterly to ruine and undoe yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, Robert Codrington, hath of late sued him for severall sumes pretended to be due for board and Tobacco before entringe into the obligations, and hath of late alsoe p'cured him to be arrested uppon a Writ of Excommunicac'on in a suite commenced diverse yeares since in the saide Channcelor's Cort at Oxford, which money, if any were due, is longe since payd, and uppon that arrest yo<sup>r</sup> Orator Robert Codrington beinge utterlie ruinated by Browne, hath kepte him in prison in the Counter of London for himselfe (?) and halfe a yeare last past . . . . Uppon considerac'on of all which premises, and forasmuch as yo<sup>r</sup> Orator hath noe remedy by the course of the Com'on Lawe for want of such due proofs as are required, and for that John Browne refuseth to give yo<sup>r</sup> Orators a generall release accordinge to his promise, albeit they and their Sister Elizabeth Codrington payd to him £60 as aforesaide . . . . yo<sup>r</sup> Orators pray he may be subpœnaed . . . .

Chancery Proceedings, C. I., C. c., 107, 51.

Codrington v. Marshe.

26<sup>th</sup> Jan. 1630. Humblye complaininge yo<sup>r</sup> Orators John Codrington of Wrigton in the county of Somerset, Esq., and Richard Laurance, that whereas Symon Codrington, Esq., yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's grandfather, was heretofore lawfully seized in his demesne as of fee among other things of divers Lands, etc., etc., in Codrington in the county of Gloucester, and being soe seized, and having yssue Robert Codrington, his eldest Sonne and Heire apparent, whose many yeares since did marry and take to Wyfe Anne the Daughter of William Stubbes, Esq., nowe deceased, with whome Robert had little advancement, but only a possibility of a future estate in Lands after the death of her Father, hee, Symon Codrington, neverthelesse, upon the marriage betweene Robert and Anne, did by good and lawfull conveyance assure and settle upon Anne for her Joynture, in recompense of Dower, certaine Lands, p'cell of the premises, of the yearely value of £120 or thereabouts, that is to say, a pasture called Junchins (?), 2 Meadows called the Newe Tynnings (?), one meadowe called the Micklemeade, lienge neare to the Manor house, one pasture ground called the Worthye, another called the far (illegible), and another meadowe called the little Micklemeade in Codrington, to her and her assignes, immediately after the death of Symon, for lyfe, as by the Joynture Deed, if it could be p'cured, it would appeare . . . . after the making of which Estate Robert Codrington had yssue by Anne, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrington, their eldest Sonne, and dyvers other children, and Symon Codrington, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Grandfather, for the better maintenance of Robert, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Father, and his children, did by severall Indentures demise and graunte to Robert and his Ex'ors and assignes severall other p'cells of the Lands in Codrington before mentioned, that is to say, certaine groundes called Boughtry (?) containinge 60 acres, or thereabouts, one other ground called New Tymminge, containinge 25 acres . . . . one other ground called the Barley lease, containinge 24 acres . . . . duringe soe longe tyme as Symon Codrington and Anne, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Mother,



should jointlie live together, and also a messuage called the Lodg, together with 120 acres of Land, arable and pasture, thereunto neare adjoininge, called Fearnlie (illegible) one close of meadowe called Junchins containinge 30 Acres, one other close of pasture called Boulstridge (?) lands, containinge 23 Acres . . . and 3 p'cells of meadowes, p'cell of the demesne lands of the Manor of Codrington, one called Newe Tynninge neare the Lodge, containinge 20 acres . . . the second called King's furlonge, containinge 16 acres . . . and the third called the G (?) (illegible) containinge 16 acres . . . to have and to hold to Robert Codrington and his assignes for dyvers yeares then and yet endureinge, by virtue whereof Robert, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's Father, into the saide Messuage and Lands soe demised and graunted unto him in p'sent possession, entred, and was thereof lawfully seized and possessed of an estate for yeares, determinable by his Father's death, the Inheritance and reversion beinge and continuinge still in Symon Codrington, and Robert Codrington quietly possessed and enjoyed the same beinge of the yearly value of £160 or thereabouts, and the Rents to his owne use duringe his natural lyfe received and converted accordingle . . . and Robert was besides possessed in his owne right of divers other goods and chattells, plate, household stuffe, ready money, jewells, debts, sp'cialties of debts, etc., of the vallue of £2000 or upwards . . . and beinge soe seized and having yssue by Anne, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John Codrington and fower other Sonnes, viz., Nicholas, Christopher, Thomas, and Samnel, and other children, did make his Will . . . and among other things did give to his fower younger sonnes . . . (as in the other suits) and shortly after died . . . and Symon Codrington out of the naturall love and affection he bore to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, his grandchild and next heire, that is, sonne and heire of Robert Codrington deceased, who was eldest soune of Symon, and for other valuable considerations from yo<sup>r</sup> Orator . . . did by good and sufficient conveyance in Law convey and assure all the saide messuages and Lands, and dives other Lands, and the reversion . . . unto yo<sup>r</sup> Orator and his heires for ever, by force whereof yo<sup>r</sup> Orator was and is seized of the Inheritance in fee, and being soe seized, and Anne his Mother being possessed of the leased landes aforesaide of an estate for yeares, determinable on the death of Symon Codrington, and seized of an estate for life in reversion after the death of Symon of the Joynture lands mentioned, Anne in her widowhood beinge desirous to be at a certaintie concerninge the Lands and the yearly p'fitts, and to estate and settle the same for a certaine yearlie Rent upon yo<sup>r</sup> Orator John her sonne, who had the inheritance thereof, and soe might the better improve for his owne benefit the yearly value of the Lands, she out of these respects and to ease herselfe of the trouble of p'curinge Tenants to rent the saide Lands, also that in the uncertaintie of her estate therein, depending on the lyfe of Symon, they could not be drawn to give a valluable rent for the same, did by her Indenture dated the 13<sup>th</sup> Oct. in the 22<sup>nd</sup> yeare of our late Sovereigne Lord King James over England, after recitall therein of her severall estates in the p'mises before mentioned for herselfe, her Ex'ors, etc., covenante, promise, and graunte the saide lands to John Codrington and his heires, etc., from and after the date of the saide Indenture, and that he should occupy and enjoy the saide Messuage and lands whereof Anne stood seized for the joynt lyves of herselfe and Symon Codrington . . . and that Anne and her assignes should not from thenceforth sett, lett, occupie, or intermeddle with the saide Lands or anie part thereof . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator in consideration thereof did for himselfe and his heires covenant to pay to Anne Codrington for the life of Simon Codrington the yearly rent of £170, beinge the uttermost yearly value of the Lands . . . and it was covenanted that immediately after the death of Symon yo<sup>r</sup> Orator should enjoy all the p'mises, and Anne should not sett, lett, nor

intermeddle . . . in consideration whereof yo<sup>r</sup> Orator should pay to Anne £120 a year, beinge the uttermost yearly value . . . and yo<sup>r</sup> Orator has paid the Annuity to Anne and has improved the p'mises . . . and during yo<sup>r</sup> Orator's holding the p'mises Anne married and tooke to Husbande one Ralph Marsh, gentleman, unto whom shee brought in marriage very great advancement, howbeit he, thirstinge after his owne proffitt, neglected the children of Anne, and sought to abridge them of their por'ons and Annuities bequeathed to them . . . (the end almost illegible, but the gist apparently as follows :) John ceased to pay the Annuity, "the place of aboode of Anne and Ralph Marshe beinge uncerteyne," and suits thereupon followed, and were referred to the learned Sir Enbull Thelwall, who made a decree . . . but Ralph Marshe and Anne and Richard Heyward their servant, who were all parties to the Agreement and to the improvement of the premises by John, and to the other matters, have nevertheless combined together and have made entry on the Lands . . . and John Codrington prays they may be subpoenaed . . .

Richard Laurence's name is inserted as if by afterthought at the beginning, but does not apparently occur again.

Answer of Ralph Marsh, very long and almost illegible.

Answer of Anne Marsh 4th Feb. 1630.

. . . she believes it to be true that Symon Codrington, Esq., was heretofore lawfully seized, etc., etc., and soe beinge seized, upon this Defendant's marriage with Robert, Sonne of Symon, about 36 yeares agoe, or thereabouts, in consideration of the marriage, and for providing of a Joynture for this Defendant, with whom Robert Codrington had a competent preferment, did assure and settle on her certaine Lands in the Bill named, about the yearly value in the Bill mentioned, from and after the decease of Symon for her lyfe, and Symon Codrington did afterwards by severall demises, leases, etc., grant to Robert Codrington and his assignes dyvers p'cells of Land, viz., Boulstry, of the yearly value of £60 . . . New Tynninge, of the yearly value of £35 . . . and the Barley lease, of the yearly value of £20 . . . for the joint lives of Simon Codrington and Anne, and also demised to Robert Codrington a Messuage called the Lodge, with dyvers Lands belonginge or neare adjoininge . . . with dyvers other Lands in the Bill named, for dyvers yeares yet endureinge, determinable on the death of Symon Codrington . . . and Robert Codrington beinge soe interested, etc., made his last Will . . . and bequeathed £10 a yeare to be paide to his fower Sonnes Nicholas, Christopher, Thomas, and Samuel, and appointed this Defendant his sole Executrix . . . and she believes it to be true that Symon Codrington did convey the reversion of the saide Inheritance to John Codrington the Complainant . . . and this Defendant, for good considerations her moving, by her Indenture, the date whereof she doth not remember, covenanted and agreed with John Codrington that he should enjoy all the Lands for the severall remainders of yeares determinable on the lyfe of Symon Codrington, and by the saide Indenture John Codrington agreed to pay £170 a yeare to Defendant duringe the lyfe of Symon . . . and John Codrington did truly pay to her the saide sum, until she intermarried with Ralph Marsh, after which intermarriage the saith Suites being commenced and differences arising betwixt her late Husband's children, namely John Codrington, and his other Brothers and Sisters, and the other Defendant Ralph Marsh, for the saide Children's por'ons, the differences were at last referred to the learninge and orderinge of Sir Enbull Thelwall, K<sup>t</sup>, in the Bill named, who made an agreement between all the saide parties, and a decree was drawn up . . . but she doth not know the particulars . . . and after the decree was made Defendant considered that the £40 in the Bill mentioned were



to be deducted from the £170 in discharge of the saide 4 Annuities of £10 . . . . and Defendant believeth the other Defendant Ralph Marsh hath allowed the same, and accepted the residue of the £170, beinge £130 yearly, from John Codrington . . . .

Chancery Proceedings, C. I., C. c., 98, 43.

Codrington v. Davys.

24 May 1636. Humbly complaining your Orator Samuel Codrington of Doddington, Esquier, whereas your Orator now is and for many yeares last past hath bin lawfully seized in his demesne as of fee, in the Manor of Doddington, and of all and singular the Lands and meadows, etc., thereto belonging, which your Orator had by descent from his Father, Richard Codrington, dec. . . . and your Orator is likewise seized in fee of the inheritance and reversion of one certeine Tenement and divers Lands, meadows, etc., thereunto belonging, situate in Doddington aforesaide, and p'cell of the saide Manor, formerly in the tenure and occupation of one John Phill, and since of one Roger Hayes or Joane his Wife (late Wife of William Badder (?), dec.), or of one John Curteys, or of one of them, and also of the inheritance and reversion of one other tenement, called the Dayhouse, and divers Lands, etc., thereto belonging, in Doddington aforesaide, and p'cell of the saide Manor, formerly in the tenure or occupation of one Randall Davys, and nowe of one John Davys of Castlecombe, called John Davys the younger . . . . and your Orator being soe seized, Roger Hayes and Jane his Wife and John Curtys p'tending and clayming some terme or estate for life or yeares, they or one of them hath in the first recited Tenement . . . . the Reversion being in your Orator and his heires . . . . and John Davys the younger likewise p'tending some terme of yeares, or for life, in the Tenement called the Dayhouse . . . . the Reversion being in your Orator and his heires . . . . have demised the saide severall Tenements or made some inferior estates thereof, to your Orator unknowne, unto one John Davys the elder of Doddington, and John Davys the elder holding in possession the saide Tenements . . . . hath committed Wast . . . . and cutt downe Trees . . . . cutting them in the middle soe that some are dead . . . . to the damage of £100 at the leaste . . . .

SIMON CODRINGTON, ESQUIRE.

Inquisition taken at Wootton-under-Edge 8th September 7 Charles I. (1631), before *Peter Bird*, escheator, after the death of *Simon Codrington*, esq., by the oath of *Robert Smith*, gent., *Alban Saunders*, *Thomas Burton*, *Richard Burton*, *Robert Crewe*, *Thomas Salter*, *Richard Browne*, *Walter Griffyn*, *Richard Smithe*, *John Oakes*, *Robert Hickes*, *William Bysshoppe*, *John Heskins*, *John Portman*, and *John Harrolde*, who say that :

*Simon Codrington* was seized of the manor of Codrington al's Codrington al's Codrington and Wapley ; the manor of Didmerton al's Didmerton ; of the advowson of the church of Didmerton, one cottage, 120 acres of land, and 5 acres of meadow in Tormerton ; 7 messuages, 7 gardens, 7 orchards, 3 acres of pasture and common of pasture for all beasts in Chipping Sodbury ; 50 acres of pasture in Doddington ; one messuage, 60 acres of land, 3 acres of meadow, and common of pasture for all beasts in Ouldbury ; one messuage, one fulling mill, one grain mill, and certain land containing 2 acres, with the said messuage occupied, late in the occupation of *Thomas Taylor*, in Kingswood in the county of Wilts ; one messuage and certain land called Bunsell, containing 46 acres, late in the occupation of

*Elizabeth Anglston*, widow, in Kyngswood ; one close of pasture, called Whitecrossfild, in Kingswood, and of the moiety of one close of pasture called the Ley in Kyngswood.

The said *Simon Codrington* being so seised, a fine was levied in Michaelmas term 36 Elizabeth between *William Stubbes* and *Thomas Estcourte*, esquires, plaintiffs, and the said *Simon* and *Agnes* his wife, deforciantes as to one pasture called Inychins, one other pasture called the Worthye, one pasture called the Gaston, 2 meadows called Newe Tyninges, one meadow called Mickle meade, and one meadow called little Mickle meade (parcel of the said manor of Codrington and Wapley), to the use of the said *Simon* for his life, and after his death to the use of *Robert Codrington*, gent., then son and heir of the said *Simon* and of *Anne Stubbes*, afterwards his wife, for their lives, after their decease to the use of the heirs of the body of the said *Robert* lawfully begotten, with divers remainders over, the remainder thereof in fee to be to the right heirs of *Simon Codrington* for ever. And as to the residue of the said manor of Codrington and Wapley and all other the premises to the use of the said *Simon* and *Agnes* for their lives, after their decease to the use of the said *Robert Codrington* and his heirs, with remainder to the right heirs of the said *Simon Codrington* for ever.

Afterwards, in Trinity Term 15 James I., another fine was levied between *John Strangwaies*, Knight, *Thomas Estcourte*, Knight, and *Henry Denys*, esq., plaintiffs, and the said *Simon* and *Robert Codrington*, deforciantes, of the said manor of Didmerton, and the advowson of the church of Didmerton, to the proper use of the said *John Strangwaies*, *Thomas Estcourte*, and *Henry Denys*, and their heirs for ever.

They being so seised afterwards, to wit, on the 15th October 16 James I. (1618), enfeofed thereof the said *Robert Codrington* and *Thomas Ivey*, gent., and the heirs of the said *Robert*, to the use of the said *Robert* during the life of the said *Simon Codrington*, and after his decease to the use of *John Codrington*, gent., son and heir of the said *Robert* for his life, after the decease of the said *Simon* and *John Codrington* then to the use of *Katherine*, wife of the said *John*, and daughter of *Margaret Capell*, for her life for her jointure, and afterwards to the use of the said *Robert Codrington* and his heirs for ever.

On the 9th April 15 James I. (1617) the said *John Codrington* married the said *Katherine*. *Agnes Codrington* died 28 Dec. 16 James I. (1618), *Robert Codrington* died 17th February 16 James I. (1619), and *Katherine*, wife of the said *John*, died 26th September 5 Charles I. (1629).

The manor of Codrington and Wapley is held of the King in socage by fealty and the yearly rent of £11, and is worth per annum, clear, £12. The said premises by the said fine limited to the use of the said *Robert* and *Anne Codrington* are parcel thereof, and are worth per annum £3 6s. 8d. The premises in Tormerton are held of the King in socage by fealty and the yearly rent of 2s., and are worth per annum, clear, 13s. 4d. The manor of Didmerton and the advowson of the church of Didmerton are held of *Thomas*, Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, as of his honor of Hereford, by reason of the minority of *Henry*, Lord *Stafford*, by Knight's service, and are worth per annum, clear, 50s. Of whom or by what service the premises in Chipping Sodbury are held the jurors know not ; they are worth per annum, clear, 13s. 4d. Of whom the premises in Doddington are held the jurors know not ; they are worth per annum, clear, 10s. Of whom or by what services the premises in Ouldbury are held the jurors know not ; they are worth per annum, clear, 6s. 8d. The premises in Kyngswood are held of the King in chief by Knight's service, to wit, by the one hundredth part of a Knight's fee, and are worth per annum, clear, 13s. 4d.

*Simon Codrington* died 26 March 6 Charles I. (1631), *John Codrington*, esq., is his kinsman and next heir, to



wit, son and heir of the said *Robert Codrington*, deceased, son and heir of the said *Simon*, and was then aged 30 years and more.—Inq. p.m. 7 Charles I., p. 3, No. 54. ('Index Library,' p. 138, Oct. 1892.)

1633-4, 9 Car. I., May 20. John Codrington cousin and heir of Simon. Licence of entry on lands. Calendar of Privy Seals. ('Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' vol. iv., p. 152.)

Robert Codrington was born of an ancient and genteel family in Gloucestershire, elected demy of Magd. coll. 29 of July 1619, aged 17 years, being then some months standing in that house, took the degree in arts, that of master being compleated in 1626, and afterwards (upon his return from his travels) lived in the quality of a gent. in Norfolk for several years, and there took to him a wife. At length, retiring to London, spent the remainder of his days, and there finished his course. This person, who was always accounted a puritan, hath written and translated these things following [list given] . . . nor do I know anything else of him, only that he died of the plague in London in 1665, but where buried I cannot yet tell, and that he had other matters lying by him fit for the press. (Wood's 'Athenæ Oxonienses,' vol. iii., p., 699.)

1666. Council of Barbados. Lieut.-Colonel Christopher Codrington, well beloved and free from faction; an ingenious young gentleman.

Major William Bates, a stout man and fit for command.

Christopher Codrington of Barbadoo, Esq., appoint Colonel Phil. Warner, Deputy Governor of Antigua, my attorney. Dated 17 Oct. 1671. Recorded 16 Dec. 1671.

William, Lord Willoughby, in his letter of 14 Nov. 1672, writing from Barbados, says: "Wherefore as soone as I could I call'd the assembly & us'd all y<sup>e</sup> Rhetorick I could to persuade (though my late Deputy Coll. Codrington hath harrassed them to death w<sup>th</sup> heedless impossitions)." (Egerton MSS. 2395, fo. 483, Brit. Mus.)

Bettys Hope, 725 acres, Old North Sound; surveyed 1676.

Colonel Christopher Codrington and Colonel John Codrington 380 acres in 1677 by Colonel Philip Warner; in Old North Sound and Guiana Island of 600 acres; surveyed 27 Sept. 1680.

1679. Barbados, St. Michael's Parish: John Codrington, Esq.—300 acres, 1 hired servant, 5 bought ditto, 137 negros. Colonel William Bate—125 acres, 1 hired servant, 1 bought ditto, 60 negros.

H.M. regiment of Guards under the command of Colonel William Bate, John Codrington, Lieut.-Colonel.

Barbados, St. John's Parish: Colonel Christopher Codrington, one of the King's Counsel—618 acres, 8 bought and 15 hired servants, 300 negros.

Barbados, St. Philip's Parish: Jasper Codrington—3 acres, 1 negro.

Christopher and John Codrington, Esquires. Barbuda was given on 1 Oct. 20 Charles II. for thirty-two years to Captain Samuel Winthrop, Captain Joseph Lee, William Milden, and Fra. Sampson, and since assigned to Christopher and John Codrington, Clement Tudway, and George Turney, Gentlemen. It is now leased to the latter four for fifty years, with right to hold a Court of Franke-Pledge and Court of Pypowder, etc., to possess all wreckage, to erect markets, and to pay one horse yearly. Letters Patent dated 29 Jan. 35 Charles II.

Colonel Christopher and Lieut.-Colonel John Codrington 380 acres granted 4 Oct. 1681 by Sir W. Stapleton.

In the Memorials of the English and French Commissioners concerning St. Lucia, 1755, is a copy of the sworn deposition of the Hon. Christopher Codrington, Esq., a Member of H.M.'s Council of Barbados, taken 30 June 1688, the deponent being then aged 48 years or thereabouts.

1693. Colonel Christopher Codrington rated on 120 acres; in 1696 on 544 acres but no slaves; in 1706 on 544 acres. In 1767 the estate of William Codrington was rated on 42 acres. In 1780 that of Edward Codrington on 630 acres and 267 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

Indenture dated 1700. Christopher Codrington to Main Swete of Antigua, Gent.

General Codrington writes 25 Aug. 1701: "I have given a Commission to a Couzen German 'of Mine, Mr William Codrington, untill his Majesties pleasure is known, to be Secretary of these Islands, He is a young Gentleman of great virtue and hopes, has a very good and clear Estate in Barbados, and the foundation of one in this Government. I would willingly lead him into business and make him fit for the public Service."

William Codrington, Esq., 80 acres in Road Division, granted 27 June 1702 by C. Codrington.

William Codrington, Esq., 100 acres St. Mary's Parish, granted by John Johnson, Lieut.-Governor and Commander-in-Chief, and Council, 9 July 1706.

Governor Parke, writing to their Lordships 16 Nov. 1709, says that Kate Sullivein "was formerly Coddington's Wench, and she layd two Bastards to him, but she giving him the Pox he turned her off."

1710, Nov. 17. Berbuda was on Sunday last occupied by 2 privateers. It is the private property of Codrington's. (Minutes of Council.)

1712. Petition of W<sup>m</sup> Codrington of Barbados, Esq., and the S.P.G. that a Pattent of 29 Jan. 35 Chas. II. was granted to Chr. and Jn<sup>o</sup> Codrington, petitioner's uncle and father, of the island of Barbuda for 50 years, at the annual rent of a horse. There are 22 years of that lease yet to come. Petitioner's father built a castle there and died shortly after the grant, and petitioner's uncle then possessed the whole. Chr. Codrington, son of his said uncle, and petitioner's cousin, also had the island, and by will gave  $\frac{1}{2}$  to petitioner,  $\frac{1}{8}$  to the S.P.G., and  $\frac{1}{8}$  to two others. In March 1710 the French took the island, blew up the castle, and carried off all the negros and servants, damaging the place, several thousand pounds. Petitioner has rebuilt the Fort. The S.P.G. had  $\frac{3}{16}$ , and Petitioner will give them  $\frac{1}{16}$  more if their Lordships will give a free grant of the island in perpetuity, as the lease is too short for him to effect improvements. Copy of Gen<sup>l</sup> Codrington's will annexed. Signature of Chr. Prissick and others to the Memorial. Copy also of Sir W<sup>m</sup> Stapleton's Patent to Chas. Tudway, Geo. Turney, Sam. Winthrop, and Joseph Lee, being a lease for 32 years, which having been surrendered, a fresh lease of 50 years had been made to Chr. and John Codrington on 29 Jan. 35 Chas. II. W<sup>m</sup>, L<sup>d</sup> Willoughby granted it 1 Oct. 20 Chas. II. to Sam. Winthrop, W<sup>m</sup> Mildon, and Fra. Sampson, and it afterwards passed to the Codringtons, Clement Tudway, and Geo. Turney. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 12.)

Indenture dated 1 July 1714 between Hon. William Codrington of Antigua, Esq., and Joshua Jones of Antigua, Esq., for £10,000 sterling, sale of Bettys Hope, and 400 acres, amounting to 1130 acres in Old North Sound. (? A mortgage by Codrington.)

1715. Census of Barbados, St. Michael's Parish: Madam Sarah Codrington—2 men, 3 women.

The late General Codrington had a plantation granted to him in St. Christophers of 763 acres, which Governor Parke has seized. William Codrington petitions, 1717, to have this restored to him.

William Codrington wrote from Doddington in Gloucestershire 12 Sept. 1717, and offered £8 per acre for 2000 acres of the French lands at St. Christopher's.

Memorial of Colonel William Codrington applying to be appointed Lieut.-Governor of Antigua, offered to their lordships by his brother-in-law Christopher Prissick of



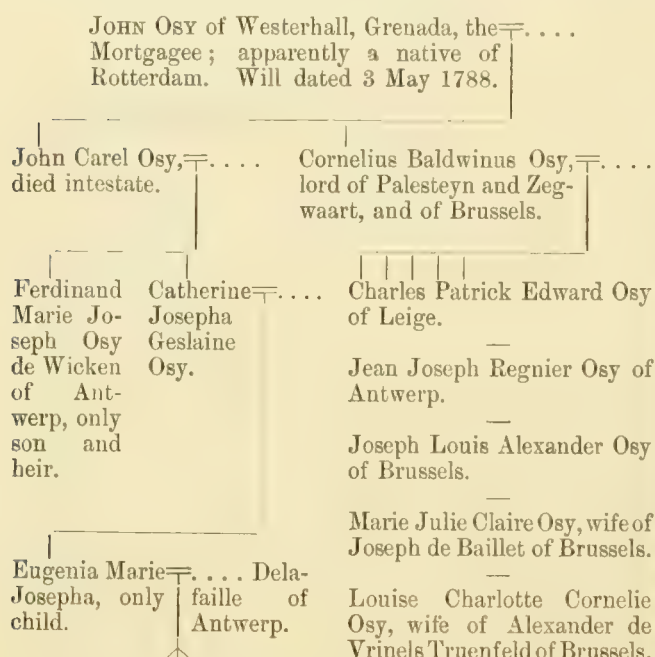
London, merchant; undated. ('America and West Indies,' No. 551, p. 302.)

Indenture dated 1723. Sir William Codrington's estates in Antigua were Bettys Hope of 871 acres, the Cotton of 400 acres, and 300 acres purchased of William Denning.

1724. Sir William Codrington writes that he intends returning to Antigua in a year's time.

(43 Brodrepp.) 21 March 1734. By William Boon, Notary Public of Rotterdam *re* Mr. John Osy and Madam Barbara Steendyk his wife, who left all their estate to the survivor, and then to their son John Osy, jun., and daughter Christian Osy and daughter Johanna Barbara Osy, 9 Jan. 1737-8. Proved 7 Feb. 1737-8 by Barbara Steendyk al's Osy the widow.

Westerhall estate in Grenada was at one time mortgaged to Sir C. B. Codrington by the Osy family. From their abstract of title the following pedigree is obtained:—



1754, May 21. Petition of Christopher and Edward Codrington to have the double tax they paid in 1742 and 1744 refunded, they being (? then) absentees and infants under 21.

Memorial of Sir William Codrington, Bart., that in 1705 Queen Anne granted Barbuda to Christopher Codrington for 99 years. Governor George Thomas now demands £3000 of him, or he will grant the reversion of the lease to one of his (Thomas') sons. Dated 14 July 1756.

Governor George Thomas refutes Codrington's statements, and states that the grant of Barbuda, an island of 40,000 acres, to him was by John Johnson, who assumed the Government on the death of Sir William Matthew, but had no right to do so.

Petition of Christopher Codrington, Esq., for a grant of Barbuda for 50 years from the expiration of his present grant, read 17 July 1793, recites the first grant of 9 Jan. 1684 to Christopher and John Codrington for 50 years, and the 2nd patent made by Governor Johnson, dated 5 June 1705, for 99 years at the rent of a fat sheep yearly.

In Chancery. Christopher Codrington, late Christopher Bethell, Esq., William John Bethell, late William John Codrington, Esq., and Edward Codrington, Esq., Plaintiffs, and Joseph Lyons Walrond, Esq., and John Dowdeswell, Esq., Defendants. Bill filed 31 May 1805 states that by deed dated 21 May 1798 between Christopher Codrington, then Christopher Bethell, and Hon. Caroline Georgiana Harriott his wife, of the 1st part, Thomas Carr of John Street, Bedford Row, of the 2nd, and John Dowdeswell,

then of the Inner Temple, but now of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., of the 3rd part, certain manors in Yorkshire were settled in trust, and by Indenture of five parts dated 23 and 24 May 1798 between Christopher Codrington, then Christopher Bethell, of the 1st, John Bethell, then William John Codrington, of the 2nd, Edward Codrington of the 3rd, Arthur, Marquis of Downshire, since deceased, of the 3rd, and Joseph Lyons Walrond, Esq., of the 4th, Rev. Edmund Christopher Dowdeswell and John Dowdeswell of the 5th part, he conveyed certain lands to Arthur, Marquis of Downshire, and Joseph L. Walrond, charged with £1000 a year to Edward Codrington, to the use of William John Bethell and his heirs male in trust, power to charge the estate with £600 a year dower and £10,000 for daughters' portions or younger sons, and to sell. Portions of the estates have been sold and the proceeds reinvested in other lands. Arthur, Marquis of Downshire, died in 1800. Other parts have been since sold and the proceeds invested in Government Securities in the name of Joseph Lyons Walrond amounting to £91,557 2s. 1d. 3 per cent. Bank Annuities. J. L. Walrond wishes to be released from the trusteeship of 99 years, also John Dowdeswell. Plaintiffs with three new trustees appointed. The Master on 16 Aug. 1805 approved of Robert Chaloner, John Dowdeswell, and Richard Betenson Dean, as new trustees. The total sum now invested is £96,937 7s. 1d. Other portions of estate were sold, and on April 1812 Plaintiffs ask for accounts. (MS. in the Author's possession.)

In Chancery. To be heard at the Rolls on 4th May 1812. Between Christopher Codrington, late Christopher Bethell, Esq., William John Bethell, late William John Codrington, Esq., and Edward Codrington, Esq., Plaintiffs, and Joseph Lyons Walrond and John Dowdeswell, Esq., Defendants, by original bill, and between Christopher Codrington, William John Bethell, and Edward Codrington, Plaintiffs, and Robert Chaloner, Esq., and John Dowdeswell, Defendants, by supplemental bill. To the Master of the Rolls. The petition of William John Bethell. By virtue of deeds of 23 and 24 May 1798, the petitioner, about May 1801, with the concurrence of Arthur Marquess of Downshire, since deceased, and of the Defendant Joseph L. Walrond, the trustees, and of the Plaintiff Edward Codrington, purchased of Mrs. Anne Cholmley the manor of Langton in the North Riding for £27,000, which was placed in trust, and spent a large sum in furnishing the house. Afterwards, with the concurrence of the Defendants Robert Chaloner and John Dowdeswell, the new trustees, on 13 Sept. 1805, he sold the estate and furniture to Francis Redfearn for £30,000. He now petitions to receive the value of furniture, etc., from his trustees. (*Ibid.*)

Case before the Master of the Rolls 24 March 1808 between Christopher Codrington, Esq., and William John Bethell, Esq., Charles Tirrell Morgan, Esq., and Marmaduke Trattle, Esq., Plaintiffs, *v.* Sir Peter Parker, Bart., John Wilson, and John Allen, Defendants.

#### THE PLAINTIFFS' CASE.

Antonetta Skerrett, widow of Robert Skerrett, was possessed of a plantation in 1771 subject to the payment of £2000 due to her sister Margaret Skerrett and £6000 mortgage to Sir Peter Parker. On 30 Nov. 1771 Edward Codrington lent her £17,500 at 5 per cent., she agreeing to ship all sugars to him. Later he lent her £10,000 or more for stores, etc. Becoming involved, his brother, the late Sir William Codrington, lent him £17,992 in May 1774. On 18 Dec. 1775 she sold her estate to Oliver Nugent, Esq. (since deceased), and John Allen of Clement's Inn. Oliver Nugent was adjudged a bankrupt Nov. 1777, and his estates assigned to Robert Sorsbie (since deceased) and John Townsom, since deceased, intestate, leaving Defendant John



Wilson of Liverpool, Esq., his heir at law, in whom the equity of redemption is now vested. Edward Codrington died 30 Dec. 1774, and his will was proved P.C.C. by Christopher Bethell. Christopher Bethell obtained a verdict in the Court of Common Pleas, Antigua, for £10,983 current, and made a levy on the estate, but before a sale could be held Sir Peter Parker obtained an injunction from the Court of Chancery, Antigua, to prevent such sale, and in Aug. 1776 got possession of the plantation and stock as mortgagee, and is now in possession. Sir William Codrington died March 1792, and appointed the Right Hon. William, Lord Viscount Barrington, Benjamin Lethieullier, Esq., and the Plaintiffs, his Executors. The former two are dead. John Miller died before Christopher Bethell. Christopher Bethell died June 1797, and appointed Arthur, Marquess of Downshire (since dead), and the plaintiffs Christopher Codrington and William John Bethell (then William John Codrington), his Executors. Antonetta Skerret died circa 1782 insolvent, leaving Oliver Nugent, her brother, her heir at law. Margaret, wife of Sir Peter Parker, has lately died, and administration was granted to him of her estate. John Allen died recently, leaving his nephew John Allen his heir at law. Plaintiffs revived the suit 25 Nov. 1807.

DEFENDANT'S CASE.

The Defendant Sir Peter Parker answers denying various allegations, and states that by Indenture of Mortgage 5 July 1765 between Oliver Nugent, Esq., deceased, and Elizabeth his wife of the one part, and Robert Skerrett, Esq., deceased, of the other, Oliver Nugent and his wife mortgaged to Robert Skerrett their estate of 500 acres, afterwards called Skerretts, for £18,000, repayable with interest at 6 per cent. By an Indenture dated 5 June 1766 Robert Skerrett acknowledged that £6000 of the purchase money was Sir Peter Parker's. The estate was left by Robert Skerrett to his wife Antonetta, charged with the payment of £2000 for her sister Dame Margaret, late widow of Sir P. Parker, by the will of her late father Walter Nugent, Esq., and the £6000 to him, also £500 a year to Antonetta, late widow of Walter Nugent, and £2000 to Eleanor Nugent, another daughter of Walter Nugent. Oliver Nugent, elder brother and heir at law of Antonetta Skerrett, died five or six years ago in North America, and left Robert Nugent his son and heir. Antonetta Skerrett died in 1785 or 1786. Rowland Burton, Esq., now Chief Justice of Antigua, is Defendant's Attorney. Antonetta, widow of Walter Nugent, Esq., died about 1794 or 1795. Owing to a three years' drought, scarcity of provisions, and epidemics, several thousand negros died in Antigua in a few months. His Honour referred the matter and accounts to Mr. Harvey, a Master of Chancery, to take account of what is due to Defendant on the £6000 and £2000, and in respect of the £500 a year and £2000 Plaintiffs are to pay him, and then the estate is to be reconveyed to them. (The above case is contained in sixty-eight folios of MSS. in my possession. V. L. O.)

On 16 June 1821 Skerretts was purchased by Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington of the Deputy Provost Marshal, and was offered for sale in 1847.

ALL SOULS' COLLEGE, OXON.

In the Hall is a picture of "Christopher Codrington, Esq., the Founder of the New Library, and these arms over it: *Argent, a Fess embattled counter-embattled Sab. fretty Or, between three Lions passant Gules.* Crest: *Out of a ducal Coronet Or, a Dragon's Head between two Dragons' Wings Arg.,*" which was presented by Sir N. Lloyd, Kt.

"In 1710, Christopher Codrington, Esq., left by will the sum of 10,000*l.* to the College, for the purpose of building a New Library, together with a large collection of

valuable books. . . . The building commenced on May 3, 1715, but was not wholly completed in its interior part till 1756. There is also a large statue of him in white marble by Sir H. Cheere, with an inscription and arms."

On June 21, 1716, the foundation stone was laid with great ceremony, with the following inscription on it:—

XI Kal. Jvl. MDCCXVI jacta sunt fundamenta  
Bibliothecæ Chichleio-Codringtonianæ  
A Chriftophero Codrington Arm. fundatæ :  
Præfentibus

Wilhelmo Codrington Arm. Hærede ex Testamento,  
Johanne et Wilhelmo Codrington  
Chriftopheri Confanguineis  
Una cum Bernardo Gardiner Custode,  
Sociifque Collegii quamplurimis :  
Perorante Edwardo Young Soc.

(Gutch's 'Antiquities of Oxford,' p. 280.)

The 'Biog. Brit.' contains the following notice :

"Christopher Codrington was born in the island of Barbadoes in the year 1668. Coming over to England, he received his education first at a private school, and afterwards removed to Christ Church in this University in 1685; where having taken one degree in Arts, he was admitted Fellow of this College in 1689. Quitting the University, but retaining his Fellowship, he entered into the Army and soon recommended himself to the notice of K. William, by whom he was honoured with promotion. On the conclusion of the peace at Ryswick, he was appointed Captain General and Governour in Chief of the Leeward Carribbee Islands, in which he met with some trouble; for in 1701, several articles were exhibited against him to the House of Commons in England, but he was honourably acquitted from all imputations. In 1703 he was at the attack on Guadaloupe, belonging to the French, in which he shewed great bravery, though that enterprise happened to be unsuccessful. Some time before his death he resigned his government, and retired to the enjoyment of a studious and learned course of life, which ended at his seat in Barbadoes on Good Friday, April 7, 1710. He was buried first in the Church of St. Michael in that island, but his body was afterwards brought over to England and interred in the Chapel of this College, June 19, 1716. Two Latin Orations to his memory were spoken by two Fellows of this Society, the one by Digby Cotes, M.A., the Public Orator of the University, at his interment; the other the next day by Edward Young, B.C.L., at the laying the foundation stone of the New Library. (Both published at Oxford, octavo, 1716; see also Dr. Young's Works, vol. vi., p. 129.) By his last will he also bequeathed his two plantations in Barbadoes, and part of the Island of Barbuda, to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, for the purpose of building a College in Barbadoes, in which he appointed that a certain number of Professors and Scholars should be maintained, who are to be obliged to study and practise Physic and Chirurgery as well as Divinity. This benefaction is valued at above 2000*l.* a year."

The inscription on his tomb was "Codrington" only. He was author of poems in the *Musæ Anglicanæ*, printed 1741, and of verses inscribed to Sir Samuel Garth upon his Dispensary. ('Biographical Dictionary,' 1798.)

A further notice of Colonel Codrington will be found in Wilford's 'Biographical Memorials,' p. 443.

1718, March 12. Col. William Codrington marry'd to Mrs. Elizabeth Bethel. ('Historical Register,' p. 10.)

1721, April 27. His Majesty conferr'd the Dignity of a Baronet of Great Britain on William Coddrington of Dodington in the County of Gloucester, Esquire. (*Ibid.*, vol. vi., p. 21.)



1724, May 29. The Lady Coddington, Wife of Sir William Coddington of Doddington in Gloucestershire, brought to Bed of a Daughter. ('Historical Register,' vol. ix., p. 29.)

1726, May 8. The Lady Coddington, Wife of Sir William Coddington of Doddington in the County of Gloucester, Bart., brought to Bed of a Son. (*Ibid.*, vol. xi., p. 20.)

1738. At his Seat at Doddington in the County of Gloucester, Sir William Coddington, Bart., Member of Parliament for Minehead in Somersetshire, and one of the Gentlemen of the Bedchamber to his Majesty. Sir William Coddington, Bart., was Heir at Law to Col. Coddington, Governor of the Leeward Islands, who left £10,000 to All Souls' College, to build a Library and furnish it with Books, besides his own inestimable Library; he also left £2000 per Ann. to the Corporation for Propagating Christian Knowledge for the building and endowing a College at Barbadoes. Sir William marry'd a Daughter of the late William Bethel of Swindon in Yorkshire, Esq., by whom he has left several Children, and is succeeded in Dignity and Estate by his eldest Son, now Sir William Codrington, Bart. (*Ibid.* vol. xxiii., p. 50.)

1741, Feb. Mrs. Codrington, Wife of John Codrington, Esq.; Member of Parliament for Bath. ('London Magazine,' p. 101.)

1742, Aug. 9. Sir Richard Bamfylde, — to a Daughter of Col. Codrington. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 443.)

1743, June. James Pennyman of Ponton near Grant-ham in Lincolnshire, Esq.; Nephew to Sir James Pennyman, Bart., to Miss Codrington, Sister to Sir William Codrington, Bart. ('London Magazine,' p. 311.)

1743, June 9. Pennyman of Gloucestershire, Esq.; — to Miss Codrington. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 332.)

1747, June 12. Rich. Cox, of Bartlett's Buildings, Esq.; — to a sister of Sir W<sup>m</sup> Codrington, Bart. (*Ibid.*, p. 297.)

1747, Nov. 15. Wm. Dowdeswell, Esq.; Member for Tewkesbury, — to a sister of Sir Wm. Codrington, Bart. (*Ibid.*, p. 544.)

1754, April 17. Rob. Codrington, Esq.; who was Member for Bath in 7 parliaments. (*Ibid.*, p. 191.)

1759, March 18. Jn. Codrington, Esq.; brother to Sir Wm. Codrington, bt., at Bath. (*Ibid.*, p. 146.)

1759, May 4. Edw. Codrington, Esq.; — to Miss Lestourgeon of Mortlake. (*Ibid.*, p. 242.)

1761, Feb. 5. Lady Codrington, mother to Sir Wm. (*Ibid.*, p. 94.)

1764, Nov. 5. Rob. Codrington of Somersetshire, Esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 546.)

1775. Edward Codrington, Esq.; brother to Sir William Codrington, Bart., in the South of France. ('Annual Register,' p. 205.)

1778, Sept. 24. Lady of Sir William Codrington, Bart. (*Ibid.*, p. 227.)

1780, Oct. At Taunton, Jas. Codrington, esq.; aged 104. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 494.)

1792, March 11. At his house in Davies-street, Berkeley-square, Sir Wm. Codrington, bart., M.P. for Tewkesbury, co. Gloucester. (*Ibid.*, p. 285.)

1793. Chr. Codrington of Doddington, esq., appointed Sheriff of co. Glouc. (*Ibid.*, p. 183.)

1796, Aug. 16. Codrington, esq., to the Hon. Miss Foley, niece to Lord Clanbrassil. (*Ibid.*, p. 788.)

1805, Feb. The wife of Christopher Codrington, esq., of Codrington-park, M.P. for Tewkesbury, a son and heir. (*Ibid.*, p. 279.)

1806, July 29. At Marble-hill, the seat of the Countess of Bath, Mrs. Codrington, of Albemarle-street, Piccadilly. (*Ibid.*, p. 780.)

1808, Sept. 19. At Dodington, co. Gloucester, the Hon. Mrs. Codrington, a son. (*Ibid.*, p. 950.)

1809, Nov. 18. Hon. Mrs. Codrington, a daughter. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 1073.)

1810, lately Feb. In Charles-street, Berkeley-square, the wife of Capt. Codrington, R.N., a daught. (*Ibid.*, p. 179.)

1811, Feb. 5. At Dodington, Gloucestershire, the Hon. Mrs. Codrington, a daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 181.)

1812, May 8. At Dodington, co. Gloucester, the Hon. Mrs. Codrington, a daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 485.)

1813, May. At Dodington, the youngest daughter of C. Codrington, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 499.)

1813, Aug. 6. In Park-lane, the Hon. Mrs. Codrington, a son. (*Ibid.*, p. 186.)

1814, Dec. 15. At Dodington, co. Glouc., Hon. Mrs. Codrington, a dau. (*Ibid.*, p. 600.)

1816, Sept. 2. At Rennes, France, in his 78<sup>th</sup> year, Sir Wm. Codrington, bart. He succeeded to the baronetcy in March 1792. He married in 1776 Mary, daughter of the late Hon. Wm. Ward. He is said to have died without issue, in which case the baronetcy will devolve upon Christopher Codrington, esq. of Dodington, co. Gloucester. (*Ibid.*, p. 379.)

1817. Sir C. Bethell Codrington, bart. (*sic*) has recently purchased the whole of the freehold and leasehold estates, the property of Jeremiah Hill, esq. of Bristol, for £45,000, situate at Wapley and other parishes in Gloucestershire; and from their contiguity, this acquisition makes Sir Bethell's estates extend upwards of 15 miles in one continued line. (*Ibid.*, part ii., p. 623.)

1818, March 27. At Sunbury, Mrs. Dowdeswell, relict of the Rt. Hon. William Dowdeswell, of Pull-court, co. Worcester, chancellor of his Majesty's Exchequer in the Rockingham Administration, and sister of the late Sir William Codrington, bart. M<sup>rs</sup> Dowdeswell has left three sons, the eldest of whom was late Governor of the Bahamas, and the youngest is now Member of Parliament for Tewkesbury. (*Ibid.*, p. 474.)

1823, May 20. At Doddington, in her 20<sup>th</sup> year, Anna-Maria, 6<sup>th</sup> dau. of Sir Christopher and Lady Bethell Codrington. (*Ibid.*, p. 284.)

1823, July. M<sup>r</sup> Edward Codrington, Midshipman of H.M.'s ship Cambrian, and eldest son of Rear-Admiral Sir Edw. Codrington. Although only 19, from the confidence Capt. Hamilton placed in him, and from his speaking foreign languages, he was selected for a particular service; and was proceeding to the Island of Hydra in the ship's cutter, when a violent squall of wind overset the boat, and consigned him, with a merchant, the coxwain, and three of the crew, to a watery grave. (*Ibid.*, p. 95.)

1826, Jan. 3. At Doddington, co. Glouc., the Hon. Arthur Thellusson, brother of Lord Rendlesham, to Caroline Anna Maria, dau. of Sir C. Bethell Codrington. (*Ibid.*, p. 80.)

1826, May 11. The Rev. Edward Leigh Bennett, of Lechlade, co. Gloucester, to Ellinor, dau. of the late W. Codrington, esq., of Wroughton, co. Wilts. (*Ibid.*, p. 462.)

1827, April 18. At Doddington House, Gloucestershire, the seat of Sir Bethel Codrington, bart., Henry Peyton, esq., only son of Sir Henry Peyton, bart. of Tusmore House near Bicester, Oxfordshire, to Georgiana, third dau. of Sir B. Codrington. (*Ibid.*, p. 461.)

1834, Dec. 10. At Dodington, Gloucestershire, H. Lannoy Hunter, jun., esq., of Beach Hill, Berks, to Charlotte Octavia, dau. of Sir C. Bethell Codrington, Bart. (*Ibid.*, p. 102.)

1836, Dec. 29. At Badminton, C. W. Codrington, esq., M.P., to the Lady Georgiana Somerset, second dau. of the Duke of Beaufort. (*Ibid.*, p. 201.)

1837, Jan. 22. At Brighton, Jane wife of Adm. Sir Edw. Codrington, G.C.B. She was the only dau. of Jasper Hall, esq., of Jamaica. (*Ibid.*, p. 333.)



1843, Jan. 1. At Doddington Castle, near Cirencester, in her 66th year, the Hon. Harriet-Georgiana-Caroline, wife of Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington, Bart., etc. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 220.)

1843, Feb. 4. At Doddington, co. Glouc., aged nearly 80, Sir Christopher Bethell Codrington, the fourth Bart., of that place (1721); elder brother to Vice-Adm. Sir Edward Codrington, G.C.B., etc. (*Ibid.*, p. 533.)

1843, Aug. 1. At St. George's, Hanover-sq., John Harvey Lovell, esq., second son of the late Peter Harvey Lovell, esq., of Cole Park, Wilts, to Emma, dau. of the late Sir Bethell Codrington, Bart., of Dodington, Gloucestershire. (*Ibid.*, p. 428.)

1843, Sept. 1. At Sunning Hill, Capt. Sir Thomas Bourchier, K.C.B., to Jane-Barbara, eldest dau. of Adm. Sir Edward Codrington, G.C.B. (*Ibid.*, p. 537.)

1844, March 12. Cecilia, sixth dau. of the late Sir Bethell Codrington, Bart., of Dodington. (*Ibid.*, p. 442.)

There is an account of the Codrington Baronetcy in vol. iv. of Nichols' 'Herald and Genealogist.'

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1719 Feb. 7 Francis Codrington.  
1721 Feb. 21 John s. of William Codrington & Ann his wife.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY.

(B.T. Leeward Islands, vol. 24.)

*Baptized.*

1734 Oct. 28 William S. of Mr William Codrington, Christ'd.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Buried.*

1698 July 21 Chris. Codrington in Garden.  
1772 Aug. 21 Judith Codrington.  
1843 Jan. 2 Jane Codrington, Cotton New Work, 60.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MICHAEL, BARBADOS.

*Baptized.*

1678 Sept. 7 Frances y<sup>e</sup> d. of Mr Robert Codrington & Elisabeth his Wife.

*Buried.*

1678 July 16 Alice y<sup>e</sup> d. of Mr Robert Codrington.  
1678 Sept. 8 Frances y<sup>e</sup> d. of Robert & Elisabeth Codrington.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE.

*Married.*

1797 Dec. 28 Joseph Lyons Walrond, Esq<sup>r</sup>, B., & Caroline Codrington, S. Licence. Witnesses, Ch. H. Codrington & Chris<sup>n</sup> Codrington.

PARISH REGISTER OF DODINGTON, CO. GLOUCESTER.

Copied from extracts supplied in 1793 by the then Rector to Sir Isaac Heard. (College of Arms MSS.)

1663. Samuel Codrington of Dodington, Jun., deceased, January 12<sup>th</sup>, buried Jan. 13<sup>th</sup> 1663.  
1675. Thomas Codrington, Rector of Dodington, died Sept. 13, buried Sept. 15<sup>th</sup> 1675.  
1676. Samuel Codrington, Sen<sup>r</sup>, Esq., Lord of this place, died the 5<sup>th</sup>, & was buried 7<sup>th</sup> of June 1676.

1677. Mary, Daughter of M<sup>rs</sup> Esther Codrington, Widow, Relict of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Codrington, sometime Rector of this place, buried March 30<sup>th</sup> 1677.

1682. M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Codrington, Widow, was buried March 10<sup>th</sup>.

1687. Buried Feb. 24<sup>th</sup>, M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Codrington, Relict of Sam<sup>l</sup> Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

1689. M<sup>rs</sup> Esther Codrington, Relict of M<sup>r</sup> Thos. Codrington, sometime Rector of this parish, was buried Sept. 1.

1664. Jeane, the Daughter of Samuel Codrington & Jeane his Wife, was born (*sic*) June 16<sup>th</sup> 1664.

1665. Anne, the Daughter of Thomas Codrington & Esther his Wife, was baptized the 2<sup>d</sup> of March 1665.

1671. Anne, the Daughter of Samuel Codrington the Younger, deceased, was married unto M<sup>r</sup> Joshua Browning, son of M<sup>r</sup> John Browning of Cowley, Nov. 23<sup>d</sup> 1671.

1673. Will<sup>m</sup> Morgan of Wells, in the County of Somerset, & Mary Codrington, the Daughter of M<sup>rs</sup> Jean Codrington, Relict of Samuel Codrington, Junior, formerly deceased, were married Dec<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1673.

1674. M<sup>r</sup> Edmund Roe of Lymson, in the County of Devon, & M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Codrington, Daughter of M<sup>rs</sup> Jean Codrington, Widow, Relict of Samuel Codrington the Younger, were married Sept. 3<sup>d</sup> 1674.

1675. Rob<sup>t</sup> Webb of Marshfield & Elizabeth Codrington were married at Littleton Jan. 3<sup>d</sup> 1675.

1678. M<sup>r</sup> William Spoore of Portbury in the County of Somerset, Gent., & M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Codrington were married May 23<sup>d</sup> . . 78.

The following additional entries in the Dodington Parish Register are taken from 'Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' vol. ii. :—

*Baptized.*

1608 Feb. 19 Esabella d. of Richard Cotherington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
1612 Dec. 16 Thomas s. of same.  
1622 June 23 Elizabeth d. of M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Codrington.  
1624 May 17 Richard s. of M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Codrington and Elizabeth his wife.  
1628 Oct. 5 Samuel s. of Samuel Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
1630 Oct. 4 Thomas s. of same.  
1632 Oct. 4 Joyce d. of same.  
1633 Jan. 23 Edward s. of same.  
1636 June 14 Ann d. of same.  
1652 May 14 Ann d. of Samuel and Joane Codrington.  
1653 Jan. 3 Richard s. of Samuel Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Joan.  
1656 April 9 Mary d. of Samuel Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Joan.  
1658 Aug. 15 Elizabeth d. of same.  
1660 . . . . Frances d. of same.  
1668 Mar. 2 Ann d. of Thomas Codrington and Esther.

*Married.*

1614 Dec. 14 Edward Goddard and Ann d. of Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington, dec<sup>d</sup>.  
1623 Oct. 9 M<sup>r</sup> Edward Donnilie, Gent., to M<sup>rs</sup> Joyce d. of M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Codrington, dec<sup>d</sup>.  
1636 Oct. 12 William Bucke, Gent., and Elizabeth d. of Richard Codrington.  
1650 Mar. 5 M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Jane d. of John Codrington of Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
1701 Sept. 15 By Licence, John Kington of Bristol, Grocer, and Elizabeth Codrington.

*Buried.*

- 1613 Sept. 22 Richard Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 1635 July 9 Edward s. of Samuel Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 . . . Mar. 23 Joyce, Relict of Richard Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 1636 June 15 Elizabeth d. of Samuel Codrington and Elizabeth.  
 1638 Nov. 2 Joyce and Ann, daus. of same.  
 1644 Jan. 18 Richard Codrington s. of Samuel C., Esq.  
 1657 July 14 Richard s. of Samuel Codrington, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Joan.  
 1674 Jan. 13 M<sup>r</sup> William Morgan of Wells.

## PARISH REGISTER OF DYRHAM.

*Married.*

- 1630 Jan. 27 Richard Codrington, Gent., and Joanna Wyroll, Gent., by L.

*Buried.*

- 1635 May 5 Richardus Codrington, Clericus, predicator, sepultus fuit.  
 1662 Dec. 12 M<sup>rs</sup> Johan Codrington, Widow.

## PARISH REGISTER OF WESTDOWN, NORTH DEVON.

(‘Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,’ vol. ii., p. 41.)

1653. Robert Isaac, the son of Francis Isaac, Gent., and Ann Codrington, the dau. of John Codrington of Didmarton in the County of Gloucester, Esq<sup>re</sup>, had their Banns published Oct. 8. and two following Lord’s days, and were married 27 day of the same month.

1661, Feb. 25. Southcott Lutterell of Saunton Court, par. Braunton, Devon, Widower, & Ann Codrington, dau. of John Codrington of Dedmarton, co. Gloucester, Esq., at . . . (Not signed nor attested). (Vicar-General.)

1686, June 12. John Courthope of the Middle Temple, Esq., Bach<sup>r</sup>, 23, & Rachell Codrington of St Andrew’s, Holborn, sp<sup>r</sup>, 21, at her own disposal; at par. ch. of Bramford [? Brentford]. (Faculty Licence A.C.)

## IN WAPLEY CHURCH, CO. GLOUCESTER.

On an altar-tomb :—

Hic jacet Johes Codrington *armiger qui obiit*  
*nono die Mensis Octobris Anno Dom’*  
*MCCCCXXV. cujus etat erat die quo*  
*obiit CXI<sup>os</sup> Annor V. Mensin’ XIII. Dierum*  
*cuy aie’ p’pitiet. Amen.*

(Sir J. Heard’s MSS., College of Arms.)

*Here lyeth the Body of John Codrington,*  
*of Codrington Efq. who departed this Life*  
*the 25 day of September Anno Dom’ 1670*  
*aged Seventy Years.*

(*Ibid.*)

*Here lyeth the Body of John Codrington*  
*the 2<sup>d</sup> Son of John Codrington of Codrington*  
*Efq. who departed this Life the 6 Day*  
*of July Anno Dom’ 1674.*

(*Ibid.*)

*Here lyeth the Body of Cap<sup>t</sup> William Codrington*  
*3<sup>d</sup> Son of John Codrington of Codrington Efq.*  
*who departed this Life the 20 Day of Decem. 1696.*

(*Ibid.*)

Over the entrance of the vault :—

S. C., Efq., 1675 fecit.

In the churchyard on a raised tomb :—

Elizabeth Codrington, *the Wife of Samuel Codrington Esquire*  
*changed Mortality to Immortality, the 22 Day of Feb. 1687.*

(*Ibid.*)

## WITHAM FRIARY, SOMERSET.

Here lyeth the body of Mrs. Fran | ces Codrington,  
 relict of John | Codrington, in the | Covnty of Gloster, Esq.,  
 and mother of M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Wyndham, the wife | of Thomas  
 Wyndham, of Witham, | Esq<sup>r</sup>. Obiit Jvly y<sup>e</sup> 2, An<sup>o</sup> 1676.  
 (‘Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,’ vol. iv., p. 538.)

## CHRIST CHURCH, CHELTENHAM.

Sacred to the memory of | Christopher Codrington, |  
 Captain in the Bengal Army, and Commandant | of the  
 Goorkha Regiment of Shah Shooja’s | Contingent who fell  
 at Chârêekar, in | Afghanistan | whilst defending his post  
 against an | overwhelming force of the enemy | November  
 5<sup>th</sup> 1841, | aged 34 years. (*Ibid.*, p. 606.)

## IN DODINGTON CHURCHYARD.

On a shield :—

*Quarterly : 1 and 4, CODRINGTON ; 2 and 3, Or, on a bend*  
*argent three roses gules, in chief a dexter hand, impaling, on a*  
*chevron between three boars’ heads coupé a star of six points.*

*HERE lyeth the Body of*  
 M<sup>RS</sup> DOROTHY CHAPMAN, *Sister*  
*to the Honourable William*  
*Codrington Esq<sup>r</sup> who departed*  
*this Life June 25 Anno Dom’.*  
 1712

*Also the Body of WILLIAM the*  
*son of the said William Codrington,*  
*And Elizabeth his Wife who*  
*departed this Life Nov<sup>r</sup> the 26*  
*Anno Dom’ : 1718 aged 12 Days.*

(Heard MSS.)

## P.M.

*Quod Reliquiem est*  
 Joannæ filiae Ricardi Codrington  
 Gen<sup>s</sup> Uxoris Charissimæ JEREMIÆ  
 Horlor, Rectoris de Sodbury  
 Parva quæ obiit tertio die Martij  
 Anno Dom’ 1721

*Depositum etiam JEREMIÆ*  
 HORLOR prædict qui obiit  
 primo die Martij 1723-4

*Reliquiæ etiam*  
 RICARDI CODRINGTON A.M.  
*Hujus Ecclesiæ*  
*Rectoris obiit*  
 1 Feb. 1732.

(*Ibid.*)

Below : 1, Azure, three squirrels argent ; impaling, 2, CODRINGTON.

On a large and sumptuous monument against the east wall of the north aisle of Bristol Cathedral :—

Above is a shield with these arms : 1 and 4, CODRINGTON ; 2, Argent, a chevron between three escallop shells sable ; 3, Sable . . . between four . . . or.

Beneath this :—

HOC MONUMENTVM AVITVM REFIGIEND, ET RESTAVRAND,  
 PIE CVRAVIT BETHEL CODRINGTON BARONETTVS  
 MDCCCXL.



At the base is this M.I. :—

Generofs : uiro Dom : ROBERTO CODRINTONEO  
A CODRINTONEA in Comitatu GLOCEST : ARMIGERO atauorvm  
imaginabus |  
Splendidifsimo fidei morumq candore fpectatifsimo, FE-  
BRUAR : 14<sup>o</sup> poft |  
incarnatum Devm 1618<sup>o</sup> Etatis suæ 46<sup>o</sup> ex hoc uitæ ergaftulo,  
emancipato ; clarifs<sup>a</sup> & charifs<sup>a</sup> coniunx Dom<sup>A</sup> ANNA CODR<sup>A</sup>  
ex quâ 8 filios filiafque . 9 . genuit :

Am et Hon oris } { ergo Monu mentum } moeftifsima pofuit

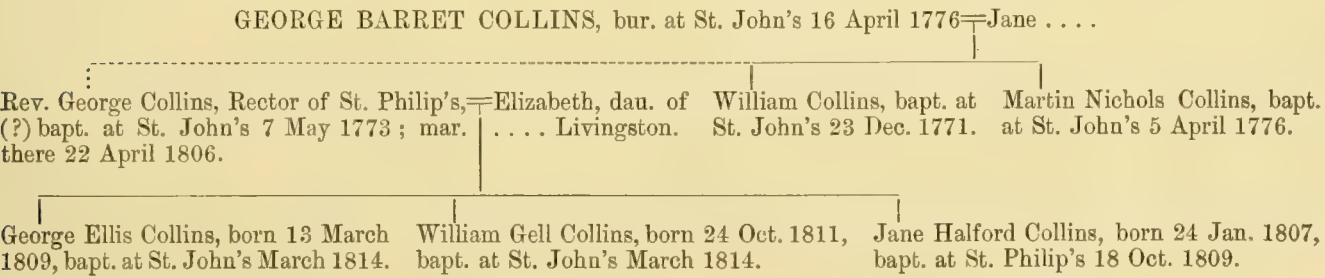
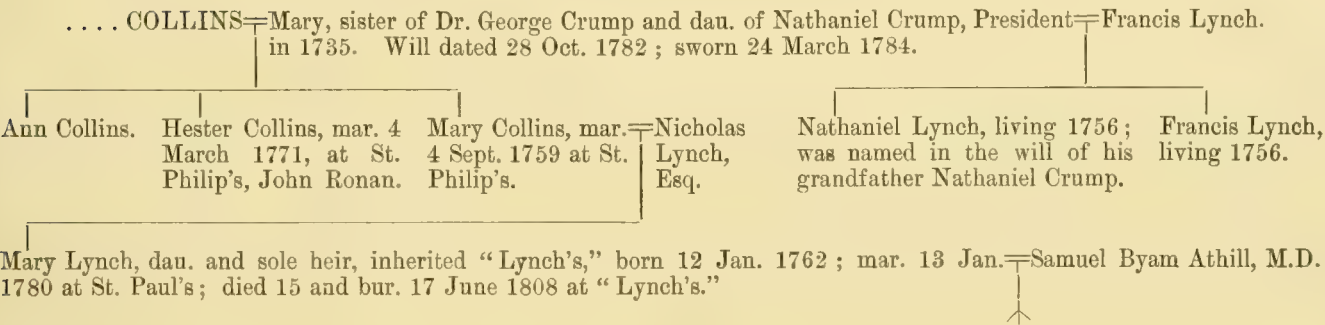
ROBERTUS CODRINGTONÆUS  
Anagramma  
ORE ET CORDE JVSTVS BEOR

Plangite ; difcefsi ; quin plaudite, uita beatar  
Eft mihi cumq folo, gratior niq polo  
Hic mens, hic foboles, nolitatq per Aera vafu  
Femina CODRINGTONEI non moritura pij  
Os homini, Domino patuit cor, confcia recti  
Mens mihi, uel nullis contaminata malis,  
ORE fui JVSTVS ; merces durabilis avra  
CORDE fui JVSTVS (præmia magna) BEOR.

Below are three shields, of which the one on the left  
has: *Argent, a fesse embattled counter-embattled sable between  
three lions passant gules.* (CODRINGTON OF BARBADOS.)  
The central one has CODRINGTON as in No. 1, *impaling,  
Quarterly, 1 and 4 . . . . on a bend . . . . between three  
pheons three buckles . . . .* (STUBBES) ; 2 and 3, *Lozengy  
Argent and Sable.* The shield to the right has : *Argent,  
two squirrels sejant addorsed gules.* (SAMWELL.)

“ Bettys Hope,” “ Cotton New Work,” “ Cotton Old  
Work,” and “ The Garden ” are in St. Peter’s Parish.  
In 1852 they contained 1689 acres, and were owned  
by Sir W. C. Codrington, Bart., in whose family they  
still remain, after an uninterrupted possession of over  
200 years. This is the finest estate on the island. There  
are enormous tanks near the house, which during drought  
have sustained hundreds of people. The two old windmills  
stand side by side, but are not now used, steam power  
having superseded them. The late Hon. Mr. Holborough  
was for many years the very capable manager of this estate.

Pedigree of Collins.



Mary Collins of Antigua, widow. Will dated 28 Oct. 1782. To my son Francis Lynch, a negro & £200 c. To my dau. Ann Collins, 6 negros. To my dau. Hester Ronan, 2 negros till her son Nicholas Ronan be 21. To my grand dau. Mary Athill, wife of Dr Samuel Athill, £200 left me by her late father. ½ of residue to my dau. Anne Collins, and ½ to my dau. Hester Ronan, wife of John Ronan. My son Francis Lynch, my son in law John Ronan, and Sam<sup>l</sup> Byam Athill, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Row<sup>d</sup> Burton, Hugh Melville, Rich<sup>d</sup> O. Athill. Before Thos. Jarvis, Esq., was sworn Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver Athill, 24 March 1784. Recorded 24 March 1784.

Dr George Crump of Antigua, in his will dated 20 June 1756, names Nath. & Francis Lynch, sons of his sister Mary Collins by her former husb<sup>d</sup> Fra. Lynch.

1668. John Collins. Patent for 10 acres.  
1668. Nicholas Collins, 16½ acres. Surveyed.  
1673, Sept. 8. Lieut. George Torney of Antigua sells to Nicholas Collins 16½ acres at New North Sound.  
1673, Oct. 18. Derby Collins, 10 acres granted by Governor Warner. 13 Sept. Surveyed.  
1677, Aug. 29. Darby Collins, 10 acres granted by Governor Warner. . . . Surveyed.  
1680, April 20. Darby Collins for 1000 lbs. sells 20 acres to Andrew Reece.  
1703. Nicholas Collins, Gent., receives 40 acres of Robert Lucas.  
1723, Sept. 3. Petition of B. Collins, widow, of St. John's Town, for land bounded E. with the public pond, S. with land lately granted to Petitioner, W. with the street, N. with land lately belonging to Petitioner's Mother deceased.

1723, Aug. 12. Barbara Collins of St. John's Town, petitions for a grant of land bounded E. with the public pond, S. with waste, W. with the Cross Street, N. with land late of Margaret Wake,

1738. Barbara Cook, widow, her former husband George Collins.

Mary daughter of Nicholas Lynch married James Nibbs, and he died 1742.

No. 412. Private. An Act for vesting the plantations or estates and slaves, late of Nicholas Collins, Esq., deceased, situate in the parish of St. Philip in the said Island of Antigua, with the live and dead stock thereto belonging, in Trustees, to be sold for the payment of his debts, and for paying and laying out the residue of the money arising by such sale as is therein directed. Dated 20th August 1782.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

- 1691 June 9 Cap<sup>t</sup> Robert Collins of London.
- 1704 Jan. 2 Thomas Collin.
- 1717 Sept. 5 George Collins.
- 1717 Nov. 3 James Collins.
- 1722 Jan. 22 M<sup>rs</sup> Margeria Wake.
- 1728 May 22 Thomas Collins.
- 1737 April 24 M<sup>rs</sup> Hannah Collins, lately arrived from London.
- 1738 June 7 Cap<sup>t</sup> William Collins from Carolina.
- 1748 Aug. 4 Richard Collins.
- 1761 Dec. 10 Richard Collins.
- 1776 April 16 George Barrett Collins.
- 1777 Dec. 19 Cap<sup>t</sup> Peter Collins.
- 1800 Dec. 17 Jane Lynch Collins.
- 1832 Nov. 21 John Collins. St. Johns, 50.

*Baptized.*

- 1737 Dec. 23 James y<sup>e</sup> s. of Thomas Collins & Ann his wife.
- 1771 Dec. 23 William the S. of George Barrett Collins and Jane his wife.
- 1773 May 7 George the S. of George Barrett Collins and Jane his wife.
- 1776 April 5 Martin Nichols the S. of George Barrett Collins & Jane his wife.
- 1805 Nov. 8 Mary Hall D. of William Collins, Sen<sup>r</sup>, and Ann his wife. B. the 19<sup>th</sup> July last.
- 1814 Mar. . . George Ellis, B. 13<sup>th</sup> March 1809 ; William Gell, B. the 24<sup>th</sup> October 1811 ; Sons of The Reverend George . . . Rector of the parish of Saint Phillip, and Elizabeth his wife.
- 1831 Mar. 16 Baptist Donaldson s. of John Cox & Mary Collins, Rectory House, parish of St. Mary, Clergyman.

*Married.*

- 1706 . . . 30 George Collins & Barbara Gomos. L.
- 1730 Dec. 24 Benjamin Cook and Barbara Collins.

- 1733 June 14 Ambrose Carlill and Marianne Rebecka Collins. L.
- 1736 Feb. 3 Thomas Haw and Sarah Collins. L.
- 1737 June 18 Thomas Collins & Ann Farril.
- 1741 Dec. 24 Doc<sup>r</sup> James Anderson and Ann Collins Widow of Tho. Collins. L.
- 1806 April 22 The Reverend George Collins to Elizabeth Livingstone, Spinster. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Buried.*

- 1700 Dec. 14 Mary Collins.
- 1703 June 21 Bridget Collins.
- 1717 Jan. 5 Waldin Collins.
- 1730 Dec. 2 Elizabeth Collins.
- 1740 May 13 Sarah Wife of Nicholas Collins, Esq.
- 1755 Feb. 6 Patience Collins, a child.
- 1771 Feb. 11 Nich. Collins.

*Married.*

- 1696 Oct. 1 Darby Collins to Elie Thorne.
- 1700 Aug. 15 Nicholas Collins to Hester Walden.
- 1759 Sept. 4 Nich. Lynche, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Mary Collins.
- 1771 Mar. 4 John Ronan & Hesther Collins.

*Baptized.*

- 1809 Oct. 18 Jane Halford d. of Rev. George Collins & Elizabeth, b. 24 Jan. 1807.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Married.*

- 1741 April 9 M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Collins & M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Yeamons, by L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Buried.*

- 1817 Aug. 22 John Samuel Collins Inf<sup>t</sup> s. of John Collins from Carliles.
- 1820 April 14 William Collins, Senior, from Scotts Hill, in the Family Burying-Ground at Barnacle Point.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

WITHIN THIS VAULT | REST THE MORTAL REMAINS OF  
| THE REV<sup>d</sup> J. C. COLLINS, | FOR ELEVEN YEARS  
RECTOR | OF THE UNITED PARISHES OF | S<sup>t</sup> ANTHONY AND  
S<sup>t</sup> PATRICK | IN THE ISLAND OF MONTSERRAT | HE DIED  
AGED 37 YEARS | AT S<sup>t</sup> JOHNS RECTORY | ON THE 25<sup>TH</sup>  
MARCH 1844 | BEING THE DAY APPOINTED | FOR HIS  
PREACHING | AND ORDINATION SERMON | IN THIS CATHE-  
DRAL |

Five lines follow.

In 1852 "Collins" was in the possession of Messrs. W. and F. Shand.



## Family of Colquhoun.

1750, May 20. James Carmichael of Antigua by his will of this date bequeathed all his estate to his friend Humphry Colquhoun.

1750, Nov. 17. Ralph Payne of St. Christopher's writes: "Mr<sup>s</sup> Colhoun died last night."

1776, Aug. Walter Colquhoun, Esq., at Logan, in the Island of Dominica, to Miss McAlister, of the same place. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 435.)

1790. Elizabeth Dunbar, widow, in her will dated 5 April, names Robert, first son of Mr. Walter Colquhoun, and Allister, Sarah, and William Millar Colquhoun, his other children.

Frances, 2nd daughter of Robert Colquhoun of St. Christopher's (stated to have been of the Kenmure family), married firstly Sir James Maxwell of Pollok, 6th Baronet, after whose death in 1785 she married Sir John Shaw Stewart of Ardgowan, co. Greenock, Bart.

Patrick Colquhoun, LL.D., Lord Provost of Glasgow, Deputy-Lieutenant for Middlesex, was agent for the colonies of St. Vincent, Nevis, Dominica, and the Virgin Islands. He was born at Dumbarton 14 March 1745, and died 25 April 1820. M.I. in St. Margaret's, Westminster. ('Notes and Queries,' August, 1892.)

1800, Oct. Lately. R. Colquhoun, esq., jun., of Camstradden, co. Dumbarton, to Miss Harriet Farrer, of Weymouth. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 1002.)

1802, Feb. 12. At Antigua, Walter Colquhoun, esq., of Camstraden in Scotland. (*Ibid.*, p. 374.)

1803, Jan. Lately. At Antigua, Hon. Walter Colquhoun, Member of the Assembly. (*Ibid.*, p. 86.)

The late Sir Robert Gilmour Colquhoun, K.C.B., of Camstradden, co. Dumbarton, who died in 1870, matriculated from Pembroke College, Oxford, 10 April 1823, aged 20, as only son of Robert Colquhoun, Esq., of Glasgow. The last-named was perhaps first son of Walter Colquhoun of Antigua.

### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

#### Baptized.

- 1777 June 22 Robert S. of Walter Colquhoun and Elizabeth his wife, born 8<sup>th</sup> instant.  
1779 Aug. 18 William Millar the S. of Walter Colquhoun and Elizabeth his wife.

### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

#### Baptized.

- 1782 Feb. 2 Sarah the D. of Walter Colquhoun and his wife.  
1799 May 3 Walter S. of Walter Colquhoun & Elizabeth his wife. B. this day.  
1801 Mar. 29 Elizabeth Marianne D. of Robert Colquhoun and Harriet his wife. B. the 23<sup>d</sup> Instant.  
1801 Nov. 7 George Crump S. of Walter Colquhoun, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife. B. this day.  
1807 Oct. 25 Harriot Lavington D. of Robert Colquhoun and Harriet his wife. B. the . . August last.

#### Buried.

- 1799 May 3 Walter Colquhoun, Infant.  
1801 Nov. 6 Elizabeth Marianne Colquhoun.  
1801 Dec. 8 George Crump Colquhoun, Inf.  
1802 Feb. 13 Walter Colquhoun.

### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

#### Married.

- 1774 Dec. 15 Robert Colquhoun & Elizabeth Killian.

#### Buried.

- 1810 Oct. 22 William Colquhoun, late Captain, from Cochrans.

## Family of Coull.

Sampson Coall, planter. Will dated 4 March 1740. To my wife Rebecca all my estate in St Johns for life, then to my dau. in law Mary Griggs. Daniel Pelloe, Ex'or. Witnessed by Arthur Skelton, Robt<sup>t</sup> Lambert. Recorded . . .

Rachael Lovely. Will dated Nov. 1779. To my neph. Tho. Bridges certain plate. To Rebecca Bridges my silver sugar basket. To my sister Ann Sanderson silver knives, tea chest, etc., after her death to John Bridges, & silver slop basin afterwards to Rebecca Bridges. To my sister Ann silver cans. To my sister Sarah Bridges plate. My books & pictures equally between my 2 sisters and my 2 nephews, Tho. & John Bridges & Jas. Coull. To my nephew John Bridges certain furniture, & the remainder to my sisters Sarah Bridges and Ann Sanderson, also my dwelling house, and after their death to my grandnephew and godson W<sup>m</sup> Coull, also my turret, a negro room in my yard & a pail of water daily. In consideration whereof his father Jas. Coull to pay to my nephew John Bridges £50 c. 1 year after my death, & £50 c. to my grandnephew Tho. Coull. To my sisters Ann & Sarah each a miniature. Residue of plate to my grandnephews Tho. & W<sup>m</sup> Coull. To Mary Montaigne £10. Geo. Leonard, Esq., & Rev. Jas. Coull, Ex'ors. Sworn to by Jas. Coull, 1 Mar. 1787. Recorded 20 Aug. 1787.

James Hay. Will dated 12 March 1781. To my wife Mary my house in Spring Gardens, plate, and £1000 c. To my brothers Rob<sup>t</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> £50 each. All residue &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of my

Wilderness plantation in Dominica to be sold & the proceeds equally to my children James, Eliz., Rob<sup>t</sup>, Mary, & W<sup>m</sup>. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son James £500 at 21. Geo. Nibbs, Esq., of Tortola, James Dunlop, Esq., of London, my brothers Rob<sup>t</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> Hay of G<sup>t</sup> Britain, M<sup>r</sup> John Anderson of Antigua, & my wife Mary, Ex'ors & Guardians. Witnessed by Arch. Shannon, Sam<sup>l</sup> Clapham. Before Thos. Shirley, Esq., appeared Arch. Shannon of Antigua, Gent., testator's clerk, 7 Jan. 1782. Recorded 11 March 1783.

Rebecca Mary Crowe, widow of Dr W<sup>m</sup> Crowe of Antigua, deceased. Will dated 8 Feb. 1799. All my estate to my dau. Eliz. Mary Langford Crowe. Hon. Tho. Norbury Kerby & Thos. Rogers, Esq<sup>rs</sup> of Antigua, Ex'ors & Guardians. Witnessed by Geo. Halloran, Jun., John Furnace. Before Hon. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, President of the Council, was sworn Geo. Halloran of Antigua, Gent., 18 Sept. 1799.

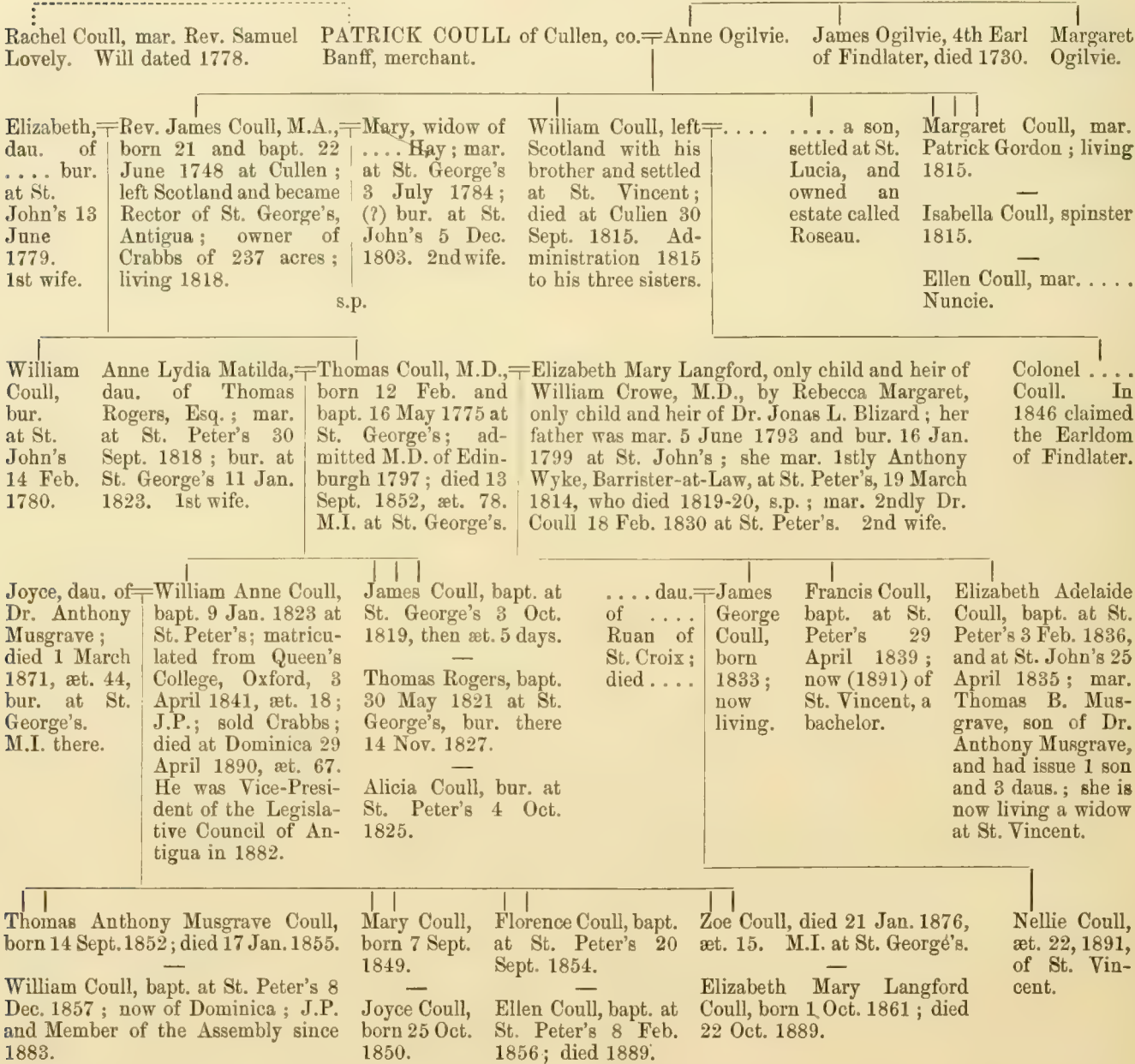
*Codicil*, dated 7 Aug. 1799. If my dau. die under 17 then £200 to Thos. Rogers, Esq., & £400 to his children, viz. :—Anthony Munton Rogers, Martha Rogers, & Ann Lydia Matilda Rogers. Daniel More, Esq., of No. 10 Grafton Street, Dublin. Mary Rebecca Harriet Gilchrist, & Eliz. Gilchrist, daus. of my aunt Rebecca Gray of England. Philip Hicks to be also an Ex'or. & Guardian. Witnessed by Lydia Rose, Mary Ann Stilling. Before Hon. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, was sworn Mary Ann Stilling of Antigua, Spinster, 18 Sept. 1799. Recorded 20 Sept. 1799, at St Johns.

Pedigree of Coull.



ARMS.—*Argent, a lion rampant azure between two spur revels in chief gules and a pheon in base of the second.*  
CREST.—*A dexter arm in armour embowed grasping a scimitar all proper.*  
MOTTO.—*Cole Deum serva regem.*

James Ogilvy, 3rd Earl—Anne, dau. of Hugh, 7th Earl of Findlater, died 1711. | of Eglinton. 1st wife.



1747, Nov. 12. Samuel Lovely subscribed the Test, and is going to keep a school. (Minutes of Council.)  
Rev. Jas. Coull was Rector of St. Peter's, Parham, 1809 to 1828, and perhaps later.  
Thos. Coull was rated for same parish 1821-1831.  
1815, Sept. 30. At Cullen, co. Banff, Wm. Coull, esq., late of the Island of St Vincent. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 635.)  
Plan of Crabbs Estate, the property of Rev. James Coull, A.M., Rector of St. George's and St. Peter's, 1818.  
Arms: .... a lion rampant. Crest: A dexter arm couped

holding a falchion; over, wreath and helmet. Motto: *Cole Deum serva regem*. Total of cane pieces 237 acres. This plan is amongst the papers belonging to C. C. Tudway, Esq., the present owner of Crabbs Estate.

EXTRACTS FROM A LETTER WRITTEN IN 1891 BY MR. FRANCIS COULL OF SEBERLY LODGE, ST. VINCENT.

I fear we cannot give you any great am<sup>t</sup> of information ab<sup>t</sup> our forbears. But I enclose copies of what documents I possess. I was told that James Coull an Episcopal



Clergyman, & his brother, left Scotland from being implicated in the rising for Charles Edward the Pretender—James becoming Rector of St. George's or first St. Mary's in the Valley Antigua, and William to St Vincent. Another brother, I think, went to St Lucia and owned an Est. there; I think it was named Roseau. Both the St Lucia & St Vincent Est. were sold by Thomas C., M.D. (my Father), to pay the debts on Crabbs. Patrick, as you see, married Anne Ogilvie, daughter of the Earl of Findlater. This title lapsed for want of Male Heirs, and in '46 or '47 a Col. Coull, my father's first Cousin, tried to get the earldom. He applied to my father T. C. for evidence and assistance in proving, which Dr T. C. refused, saying he had no more claim than he himself had, which was none, explaining by saying that if his, Thomas C., M.D.'s, Grandmother, had been a man, He might have been an Earl . . . . The Title was combined with that of Seafield. His name Ogilvie Grant connected with the firm of Grants of London, The Head of which was Thomas C., M.D.'s first Cousin, and his guardian as a boy in England. His G. was also Heir to the Estates if He died without a son. Your Father told me he was very civil to him when at school until James was born, & then he forgot him. The present Grant does not acknowledge the relationship. Cullen is a Town in Banff, Scotland. Sir W. Ogilvie, who owned & was disposed of at New Division Est., was a relation of Jas. Coull. A Dr Coull (He seems to have been a well-known Medical Man, as I see the name quoted in an old medical work). His daughter was a famous beauty (called the rose, or some flower, of Scotland), she married the Earl of Dunbar. Your Grandfather, Thomas C., M.D., was assistant to him until he arrived at middle age, when he came out first to His Uncle William in St Vincent, and then to his father James in Antigua; my mother had a romantic notion that he had been in love with his cousin, and came out to heal his broken heart when she married the Earl . . . . James Coull 2<sup>nd</sup> wife was a widow, named, I think, Lindsay; she was a Jewess, maiden name Levy, relations (rich) of that name in St. Thomas . . . . He had no children by her. Her 3 daughters by her first husband married Col. Brown. Dr Odum, Shorediche. Old Mr Brown here did me the honor of claiming relationship, but I do not think the sons and daughter know anything abt it . . . .

Thomas Coull married 1<sup>st</sup> Anne Rogers, 2<sup>nd</sup> Elizabeth M. Langford (Crowe), widow of . . . . Wyke, a Barrister. Mr Rogers was Miss Crowe's Aunt . . . . Dr Sir W. Byams— & Mother in Law daughter of Mrs Blizzard, who was Miss Warner. I get slightly mixed here, but I think your correspondent will know all abt the relation to Byams, Rogers, Harman, Guy, Langford, Lovell, Bridger, *et hoc genus omne*, when he gets to Warner & Rogers. The Author of a well-known work, 'Hist. of the Clans of Scotland,' met your Father at Corfu, and gave him the Genealogy of His Father's Family; perhaps you may find it. A Coull of Cullen (or something) still exists in Scotland, & is recognised as head of the clan, the oldest in H. named after, he claiming direct descent from the first King Comhal. In the 'Highlander' newspaper abt 10 y'rs ago I found an article by professor Blackie, with abt a dozen different ways of spelling his name, of which the above is one, though it should have Mac or Vac. It appears to have been originally Gael or Gaul, and means Stranger or Wanderer . . . . I hope this will be all that is necessary to enable your correspondent to fill up the blanks . . . . Dr Thomas Coull (my Father) was a Citizen of London; this I believe carries certain privileges with it to his descendants (Having served his time in London). His Diplomas M.D. of Edinburgh and the Blazonry of Coat of Arms from Heralds' College of Scotland is in a Trunk in St John's . . . . Your great grandfather James was the Eldest son of Patrick and Anne Ogilvie . . . . I understood that there was little more than a small Island attached to the Title . . . . I add that there is an old

Castle named Coull castle, a ruin well known to the Tourists in the Highlands. You will see a view of it in one of your large set of Waverly Novels . . . .

## FAMILY OF CROWE.

William Crowe, M.D., Younger son of Robert Crowe of Ennis, Co. Clare, Ireland. He quarrelled with his father and came to Antigua abt 1793. As a partner to Dr James (*sic*) Langford Blizzard, whose daughter Margt Langford Blizzard he married. Dr Blizzard's wife was Miss Warner. After her father's death he went to Law with a Wm Armstrong for his father's property in Ireland, and I believe won it. He was returning to settle in Ireland, when his wife and himself died of Yellow fever 28th Jan<sup>ry</sup> 1778 (*sic*). A Cousin brother's son was a Justice of peace for Ennis in 1847. All the rest I know of him is that he went to law as above in Ireland, and with the Warners, etc., in Antigua abt Blizzards & Friars Hill Estates, & left some large Bonds on them which were never paid. Seems to have had money, and spent it, from his Bills on Ireland. His father is spoken of as the Squire, and mentioned as having been in Town, therefore he did not live in Ennis. I mention this as I emphatically deny any relationship to Seven Miss Crowes of Ennis . . . .

Elizabeth Warner, daughter of Daniell Warner and Rebecca his wife (married J. L. Blizzard) was born the 8<sup>th</sup> October 1748.

Thomas Coull { Married 18<sup>th</sup> Febr. 1830 at St.  
Elizabeth M. L. Wyke { Peter's, Parham. Signed Sam<sup>l</sup>  
Ashton Warner.

Your Grandmother's marriage certificate William had. (Anne Rogers.)

## COPIES OF DOCUMENTS.

1. Certificate of Baptism June 22<sup>nd</sup> 1748. Patrick Coull, Merchant, of Cullen, by his wife Anne Ogilvie.<sup>a</sup> Child born the 21<sup>st</sup>, named James, after James Earl of Findlater,<sup>b</sup> James Lord Deskford, James Lawton of Cullen, James B Bailli,<sup>c</sup> name mothers<sup>d</sup> Margaret Ogilvie in Airdoch,<sup>e</sup> Jane Grey. Extracted from the record of Births & Baptisings kept at Cullen 21/7/29. Rob<sup>t</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Anne Ogilvie was daughter of Earl of Findlater. <sup>b</sup> Brother of Mrs Coull. <sup>c</sup> Cousin. <sup>d</sup> Aunt. <sup>e</sup> Airdoch, a farm near Cullen.

2. Certificate of Baptism, May 16<sup>th</sup> 1775. Thomas the son of James Coull and Elizabeth his wife, born Febr<sup>ry</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>. Extracted from the Register book of the Parish of St. George, Antigua, Sam<sup>l</sup> Ashton Warner. I have also a mem. of above, signed Test. James Coull, minister.

The marriage certificate of James Coull and Elizabeth his 1<sup>st</sup> wife I had, but gave it to James, & he cannot find it, nor can I be certain of her name. It was, I think, at St. George's they were married, but if not there or the valley, your informant can easily procure it from Cullen (between 1748 and 1775).

James, I see, was Rector of St George's in 1793 by one of his mem. books.

3. Administration of Mr Wm Coull, dec<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Coull, Dr of Physic, and Peter Coull the Lawful Attornies of Margaret Gordon, wife of Patrick Gordon, Isabella Coull, Spinster, Ellen Nuncie<sup>a</sup> (?) widow, the natural and lawful sisters and three of the next of kin, to William Coull, formerly of the Island of St. Vincent and of Cullen in North Britain, dec<sup>d</sup>, for the use of the above respectively residing at Cullen. Signed Charles, Archbishop of Canterbury, etc. Died 1815. Property £7000. Westwood Est., etc. I include this as the family.

<sup>a</sup> Her son was a Merchant, and died suddenly by the sword in Antigua.

I believe a Grandson is well off in Glasgow. One sister was alive abt 1847.

## COPY OF PATENT.

To all and sundry whom these presents do or may concern. We, Thomas Robert, Earl of Kinnoull, etc., Lord Lyon King of Arms, do hereby certify and declare that the ensign Armorial pertaining & belonging to Thomas Coull, Esquire, Physician in Antigua, admitted Doctor of Medicine of the University of Edinburgh in the year 1797, also member of the Legislature of that island, & one of His Majesty's Justices of Peace for same, Are Matriculated in the public registers of the Lyon Office, and are blazoned as on the margin thus, vizt: *Argent, a lion rampant azure between two spur revels in chief gules and a pheon in base of the second*; Above the shield is placed an Helmet befitting his degree with a mantling Gules, the doubling Argent, and on a Wreath of his liveries is set for crest a dexter arm in armour embowed grasping a Scimitar all proper, and in an Escroll this motto, "Cole Deum serva regem," which Armorial Ensigns above blazoned We do hereby ratify, confirm, and assign to the said Thomas Coull, Esquire, M.D., and the heirs male of his body, as their proper Arms & Bearing in all time coming. In testimony whereof these presents are subscribed by James Home of Linkhouse, Esquire, Our Deputy, and the seal of our office is approved hereunto at Edinburgh this 27<sup>th</sup> day of Nov. 1815. Lyon Office, Edin., 1815. This Patent is duly entered in the records of the Lyon Office by me,

John Ker, Herald Painter & Keeper of Lyon Records.

JAMES HOME.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Baptized.*

- 1775 May 16 Thomas the S. of James Coull & Elizabeth his wife, b. Febr<sup>y</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>.  
1819 Oct. 3 James S. of Doctor Thomas Coull & Anne his wife; 5 days old, privately baptised.

*Buried.*

- 1823 Jan. 11 Anne Lydia Matilda Coull, Wife of Doctor Coull from Crabbs, in the Family Burying Place, Fitch's Church yard.  
1827 Nov. 14 Thomas Rogers Coull, aged 6 years; buried from St John's.

*Married.*

- 1784 July 3 James Coull, Min<sup>r</sup> of this Parish, and Mary Hay, Widow.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Married.*

- 1814 Mar. 19 Anthony Wyke, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Barrister-at-Law, to Elizabeth Langford Crowe, Spinster, at Cedar-Hill. L.  
1818 Sept. 30 Thomas Coull, M.D., to Anne Lydia Matilda Rogers, Spinster, at Hawes. L.  
1830 Feb. 18 Thomas Coull of this Parish, Physician, and Elizabeth Mary Langford Wyke of the Parish of St John's, Widow, by L., with consent of Friends, by the Rev. Sam<sup>l</sup> Ashton Warner.

*Baptized.*

- 1821 May 30 Thomas Rogers S. of Thomas Coull, M.D., Esquire, and Anne Lydia Matilda his Wife, Crabs.  
1823 Jan. 9 William Anne S. of Thomas Coull, M.D., Esquire, and Anne Lydia Matilda his Wife, Crabbs.  
1836 Feb. 3 Elizabeth Adelaide d. of Thomas & Elizabeth Mary Langford Coull, Coral Hall, Doctor of Medicine.  
1839 April 29 Francis S. of Thomas and Elizabeth M. L. Coull, Coral-Hall, Doctor of Medicine.

1856 Feb. 8 Ellen d. of William Ann & Joyce Coull, Crabbs, Proprietor.

1857 Dec. 8 William s. of William Ann & Joyce Coull, Crabbs, Proprietor.

*Buried.*

1825 Oct. 4 Alicia Coull, Crabb Hall, Inf<sup>t</sup>.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

- 1694 Jan. 27 Jeremiah the sonn of Alexander Coale.  
1772 July 3 Rev<sup>d</sup> Samuel Lovely.  
1779 June 13 Elizabeth Coull.  
1780 Feb. 14 William Coull.  
1799 Jan. 16 William Crow.  
1803 Dec. 5 Mary Coull.  
1820 Aug. 16 John M. Coull.

*Baptized.*

- 1835 April 25 Elizabeth Adelaide D. of Elizabeth & Thomas Coull, St John's parish, Doctor of Medicine.  
1854 Sept. 20 Florence d. of William Ann & Joyce Coull, Mercer's Creek, Landed Proprietor.

*Married.*

1793? June 5 William Crowe, M.D., to Rebecca Margaret Blizard.

## ST. GEORGE'S CHURCHYARD.

On a Cross of Calvary inside a brick enclosure:—

## SACRED

TO THE MEMORY OF

**Joyce**

THE BELOVED WIFE OF

W. A. COULL

WHO DIED MARCH 1<sup>ST</sup> 1871 AGED 44 YEARS

*Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord.*

## ALSO

IN LOVING REMEMBRANCE OF

**Zoe**

5<sup>TH</sup> DAUGHTER OF THE ABOVE NAMED

WHO DIED JANUARY 21. 1876 AGED 15 YEARS

*She is not dead but sleepeth.*

## ST. GEORGE'S CHURCH.

On a black and white tablet, north wall of chancel:—

## SACRED

TO THE MEMORY OF

THOMAS COULL M.D.

WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE

ON THE 13<sup>TH</sup> OF SEPTEMBER 1852,

AGED 78 YEARS.

HIS UNFAILING TENDERNESS AS HUSBAND AND PARENT,

IS DEEPLY ENGRAVEN IN THE HEARTS OF THOSE

WHO REMAIN TO MOURN HIS LOSS,

AND TO RAISE THIS TRIBUTE

OF THEIR GRATEFUL LOVE.

HE THAT BELIEVETH ON ME HATH EVERLASTING LIFE.

JOHN C. VI. V. 47.

"Crabbs," in St. Peter's Parish of 400 acres, belonged in 1852 to Thomas Coull, M.D., also "The Hermitage" in St. Mary's Parish of 117 acres, and "Hawes" and "Mercers Creek" of 311 acres in St. Peter's Parish to William Coull.



Pedigree of Crabb.

RICHARD CRABB, granted 100 acres 1669=...

Hon. Lawrence Crabb, Esq., settled in Antigua circa 1693 ; living 10 April 1699, owner of 360 acres in St. Peter's ; in 1702 styled Chief Justice of Court of Common Pleas for Falmouth Town ; appointed to the Council 1707 ; on 23 April 1709 stated to be lately deceased, and his vacant seat in the Council filled by appointment of Richard Oliver.

Isaac Crabb, living 14 Jan. 1733. George Crabb, living 3 Sept. 1733 ; æt. 21 in 1724. William Crabb, living 14 Jan. 1733. Sarah Crabb, living 1727. William Paynter, living 1727. Mary Crabb, living 1727. Martha Crabb, living 1727.

... Crabb=Eleanor, sister of William Grove, Esq., of Islington ; his will dated 29 Nov. 1777.

James Crabb, heir to his uncle William Grove, Esq. Sally Grove Boucher, living 1777. Benjamin Crabb, living 1777. Edward Crabb, living 1777.

William Grove, late of Plymouth, co. Devon, now of Islington, Esq. Will dated 29 Nov. 1777 ; proved P.C.C. To my sister Ann Basnett £400. To my sister Eliz<sup>th</sup> Raggett £400. To my brother John Raggett £100. To my sister Elenor Crabb £400. To my goddau. Sally Grove Boucher, wife of my nephew Jas. Crab £500. To my nephs. Benj<sup>n</sup> Crabb & Edw<sup>d</sup> Crabb £100 each. To my goddau. Sall Grove Crabb £50 a year purchased in Jamaica on the lives of my nephew Jas. Crabb & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Druitt. £20 a year to my serv<sup>t</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup> Heath. £10 a year to my serv<sup>t</sup> Jas. Ploughman. All residue to my nephew Jas. Crabb, he to be Ex<sup>or</sup>. Witnessed by Tho. Oldershaw, Cha. Lander.

1st Codicil. Islington 23 Feb. 1778. To my niece Penelope Raggett £12.

2nd Codicil. Islington 26 June 1778. To my sister Ann Bassnett £50. Recorded at Antigua.

Richard Crabb. 100 acres by Henry Willoughby, Governor of Antigua, Barbuda, and Anguilla, surveyed 20 Oct. 1669.

In a long memorial on the state of the West Indies, Laurence Crabb of Antigua, Esq., writes on 18 June 1707 that he has been an inhabitant of that island for fourteen years. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 10.)

Charles Cox writes on 10 July 1707 from Southwark recommending Laurence Crabb as Member of Council for Antigua, and Lord Stamford is mentioned as a person who will also speak for him. The mandamus appointing him to the Council vice Henry Pearne, Esq., deceased, was dated 26 July 1707, 6 Anne. (451 America and West Indies, p. 25.)

Sarah Meynill, widow and relict of Rich<sup>d</sup> Meynill, Gent., of Old North Sound. Deed of gift of 10 acres to her son Geo. Crabb, now of age. Dated 16 May 1724.

From "An Abstract of the Title of Valentine Morris, Esq", to his Estate called Crabbs in the Island of Antigua, signed by Thomas Warner 31 March 1772." (These original papers are in my possession. V. L. O.)

On 10 April 1699 Laurence Crabb and Sarah his wife convey to Thomas Lasher the estate of Crabbs in trust. It then consisted of 360 acres ; now, in 1772, of 550. On the 15th April Thomas Lasher reconveys it to them for their lives, then to the use of their children.

On 26 and 27 May 1727 Sarah Meynell, William Paynter, and Sarah his wife, one of the daughters of Sarah by Lawrence Crabb, the first husband, Isaac Crabb, George Crabb, and William Crabb and Mary Crabb and Martha Crabb, children of Sarah and Laurence Crabb, mortgage to Valentine Morris, Esq., deceased, Crabbs estate in Old North Sound Division and St. Peter's Parish.

27 May 1727. By deed between Sarah Meynell and William Paynter and Sarah his wife, Isaac Crabb, George Crabb, William Crabb, Mary Crabb, and Martha Crabb of the one part, Ashton Warner and Philip Ronan of the other, the former convey Crabbs in trust to the latter two for the use of Sarah Meynell for life, then to Isaac Crabb in tail general, George Crabb, William Crabb, Sarah Paynter, Martha Crabb successively.

3 Sept. 1733. George Crabb releases his equity of redemption to Valentine Morris.

14 Jan. 1733-4. Isaac Crabb and William Crabb convey to Thomas Kerby and John Frye all the provisions made for them by the deed of 27 May 1727 in trust for Colonel Morris.

19 Jan. 1733-4. Isaac Crabb, George Crabb, and William Crabb release to Valentine Morris the equity of redemption.

1778, June 30. Wm. Grove, Esq.; at Islington. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 335.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Married.

1729 Sept. 24 William Crabb and Catherine Morraine. L.  
1758 Dec. 11 Mathew Williams and Patience Crab. L.

Baptized.

1740 Dec. 7 Elizabeth the D. of William Crabb & Dorothy his wife.

Buried.

1741 July 19 William Crabb.  
1743 Oct. 23 Elizabeth Crabb, a child.

"Crabbs" is in St. Peter's Parish. In 1852 it contained 400 acres, and was owned by Thomas Coull, M.D., from whose family it was purchased by Mr. Tudway. No sugar-cane is now grown there, the land not being good.

Pedigree of Crawford.

ALEXANDER CRAFFORD of Antigua, Gent. = Dorothy, sister of William Byam, Esq., her marriage portion paid 1703.

Alexander Crawford of Antigua, Esq., æt. 36 in Nov. 1749; Provost Marshal in 1750; purchased Evansons of Mary C. Tudway. Will dated 18 Sept. 1772, then of Devonshire Street; proved 9 Oct. 1772. (353 Taverner.)

John Francis Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 1 Feb. 1749; heir to his father; died at Kilburn 10 April 1800, æt. 49.	Alexander Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 2 March 1750; (?) bur. at St. George's 7 Feb. 1766.	Charles Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 28 Oct. 1752.	Robert Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 29 Nov. 1759; bur. there 16 Nov. 1765.	Euphemia Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 31 Aug. 1754; bur. there 29 March 1756.	Rebecca Grace Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 16 March 1756.	Mary Crawford, bapt. at St. John's 21 Jan. 1758; living 1772.
--	---	---	---	--	--	---

Alexander Crawford of Antigua, now residing in Devonshire Street, near Queen Square, Esq. Will dated 18 Sept. 1772; proved 9 Oct. 1772 by John Francis Crawford, Esq., the son; power reserved to Robert Christian and Francis Farley. (353 Taverner.) Having lately agreed to purchase for £8000 of Clement Tudway, Esq., of Wells, a plantation in Antigua called "Evansons," which was part of his estate, I give the same & all residue to my son John Francis Crawford, charged with payment of legacies. To my wife Mary £200 a year in lieu of dower, my horse & chaise, silver & china tea equipage. To my y<sup>st</sup> son Chas. £2000 & £150 a year till p<sup>d</sup>. To my dau. Mary Crawford £2000 & £100 a year till p<sup>d</sup>. My good friends Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian & Francis Farley of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, & my son John Francis Crawford, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Christop. White, John Smith, Samuel Smith, St. Mary Axe, London.

*Codicil.* On the expiration of my lease of a plantation granted by Rowl<sup>d</sup> Otto, Esq., dec<sup>d</sup>, now in my occupation in Antigua, a new appraisement will be made, & any surplus to my 2 sons & dau.

Margaret, widow of John D. Nanton in her will dated 3 April 1779 bequeathed £40 to her niece & goddau. Mary, widow of Alex. Crawford, Esq.

Mathew Crawford, planter. All to mulatto children. Dated 25 March 1797; recorded 11 Nov. 1797.

Close Roll, 50 Geo. III., Part 36, No. 6.

Indenture made the 3rd Dec. 1810 between John McKellar, late of Antigua, but now of Judd Place, Somerstown, and Anne his wife, of the one part, and John Crawford of Antigua, Surgeon and practitioner in physic, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of £950 gold and silver currency . . . John McKellar and Anne his wife grant and convey to John Crawford a parcel of land in the town of Falmouth, Antigua, bounded N. by a street or highway to the north of the town, S. by the land of Thomas Clark, E. by a street, and W. by a high-road leading to Falmouth, together with the messuage or dwelling-house thereon erected . . . and all their right, title, and interest therein . . . and to his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and lastly they appoint . . . of Antigua their true and lawful Attorney to appear . . . Robert Leslie, jun., of Token House Yard, James Wright of the same place, witnesses.

Close Roll, 4 Geo. IV., Part 1, No. 11.

Indenture made the 3rd Jan. 1823 between John McKellar, late of Antigua, but now of Judd Place, East Somers Town, Middlesex, Esq., and Anne his wife, of the one part, and William Crawford of Antigua, Esq., of

the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of £500 currency, being £236 sterling . . . John McKellar and Anne his wife grant and sell to William Crawford a parcel of land in the town of Falmouth in Antigua, bounded N. by a street or highway to the north of the town, S. by the land of Thomas Clark, E. by a street, and W. by a high-road leading to Falmouth Bay . . . together with the dwelling-house, etc., etc., to William Crawford and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and lastly John McKellar and Anne his wife constitute Thomas Clark of Antigua, Esq., their Attorney . . . William Lyddon, 24 Carey Street, Lincoln's Inn, Solicitor; James Brown, same place, Solicitor.

Close Roll, 5 Geo. IV., Part 6, No. 8.

Indenture made the 27th April 1824 between John McKellar, late of Antigua, but now of Judd Place, East Somerstown, Esq., and Anne his wife, of the one part, and William Crawford of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of £500 gold and silver currency, being £250 sterling at the present rate of exchange, John McKellar and Anne his wife grant and confirm to William Crawford a certain parcel of land in the town of Falmouth, bounded N. by a street or highway to the north of the town, S. by the land of Thomas Clark, E. by a street, and W. by a high-road leading to Falmouth Bay . . . together with a dwelling-house . . . and to his heirs and assigns for ever, and lastly John McKellar and Anne his wife constitute Thomas Clarke of Antigua, Esq., their Attorney. William Lyddon, Carey Street, Lincoln's Inn, Solicitor; John Lyddon, same place, witnesses.

No. 121. Private. An Act to enable Alexander Crawford, guardian of Elizabeth Rolt, sole daughter and heir of James Rolt, late of this island, deceased, to sell one hundred and thirty acres of land belonging to the said Elizabeth Rolt, for the payment of the Debts due thereon, and support and maintenance of the said Elizabeth. Dated 11th Aug. 1701.

Alexander Crafford of Antigua, Gent. In consideration of £400 st. paid to me by W<sup>m</sup> Byam of Antigua, G<sup>t</sup>, as a marriage portion with Dorothy my now wife his sister, release of all claim. Dated 1 Nov. 1703; recorded 29 Nov. 1704.

Patrick Crawford's commission as Provost Marshal General of the Leeward Islands was dated at St. Christopher's 29 July 1723; and he was sworn in on 7 Aug. following.

Deposition of Alexander Crawford, Esq., Deputy Provost Marshal, æt. 36, 10 Nov. 1749. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 29.)

1800, April 10. At his lodgings near Kilburn wells, in his 50<sup>th</sup> year, John Francis Crawford, esq., of the island of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 397.)



## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1721	Feb. 10	Ensigne W <sup>m</sup> Crafford.
1738	Jan. 27	Frances y <sup>e</sup> wife of Alexander Crawford.
1752	June 28	Doc <sup>r</sup> George Crawford.
1755	Mar. 29	Euphemia Crawford.
1765	Nov. 16	Robert Crawford, child.
1770	Nov. 2	Ann Crawford.
1780	April 12	Mary Crawford.
1808	Dec. 25	George B. M. Crawford.

*Baptized.*

1749	Feb. 1	John Francis the s. of Alex <sup>r</sup> Crawford and Mary his wife.
1750	Mar. 2	Alexander the S. of Alexander Crawford and Mary his wife.
1752	Oct. 28	Charles the S. of Alex <sup>r</sup> Crawford and Mary his wife.
1754	Aug. 31	Euphemia D. of Alex. Crawford & Mary his wife.
1756	Mar. 16	Rebecca Grace the D. of Alex. Crawford & Mary his wife.
1758	Jan. 21	Mary the D. of Alexander Crawford & Mary his wife.
1759	Nov. 29	Robert the S. of Alexander Crawford and Mary his wife.
1804	Jan. 18	Charlotte D. of George Crawford and Frances his wife, b. 18 Jan <sup>y</sup> 1803.
1804	Jan. 18	Louisa Grace D. of Samuel Crawford and Sarah Charles his wife, b. 12 March 1801.
1807	Oct. 2	Ann Crawfeild D. of John Crawford and Mary his wife. B. the 24 <sup>th</sup> July last.
1810	Mar. 1	John S. of John Crawford and Mary his wife. B. the 13 <sup>th</sup> October last.
1811	May 22	George S. of John Crawford and Mary his wife. B. 1 <sup>st</sup> March last.
1812	Nov. 25	James Gilchrist S. of Mathew Crawford and Harriet his wife. B. the 24 <sup>th</sup> August last.
1815	Sept. 13	Mary D. of John Crawford and Mary his wife. B. the 17 <sup>th</sup> December 1814.
1817	Oct. 1	Edwardina Eldridge D. of John Crawford and Mary his wife. B. 10 <sup>th</sup> June last.
1819	Sept. 11	Margaret Pearson D. of John Crawford and Mary his wife. B. 17 <sup>th</sup> June last.

*Married.*

1727	Aug. 5	Thomas Crawford and Mary Patterson. L.
1741	Jan. 6	John Painter and Mary Crawford.

1749	April 16	Andrew Crawford and Esther Meglo King.
1750 <sup>1</sup>	Feb. 27	George Crawford & Ann Barnes, by L.
1800	Nov. 6	George Crawford to Frances Crisp. L.
1801	July 15	Samuel Crawford to Sarah Blizard, Spinster. L.
1807	Aug. 26	Thomas Harris Crawford to Eliza Jordan, Spinster. L.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Married.*

1738	June 10	Alexander Crawford & Frances Bawn.
1807	Sept. 11	D <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Crawford to Eleanor Nanton, Spinster. L.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Buried.*

1766	Feb. 7	Alexander Crauford, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
------	--------	--

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Married.*

1842	Dec. 22	William Fleming (Planter) of this Parish & Ann Crawford, Spr.
------	---------	---

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Buried.*

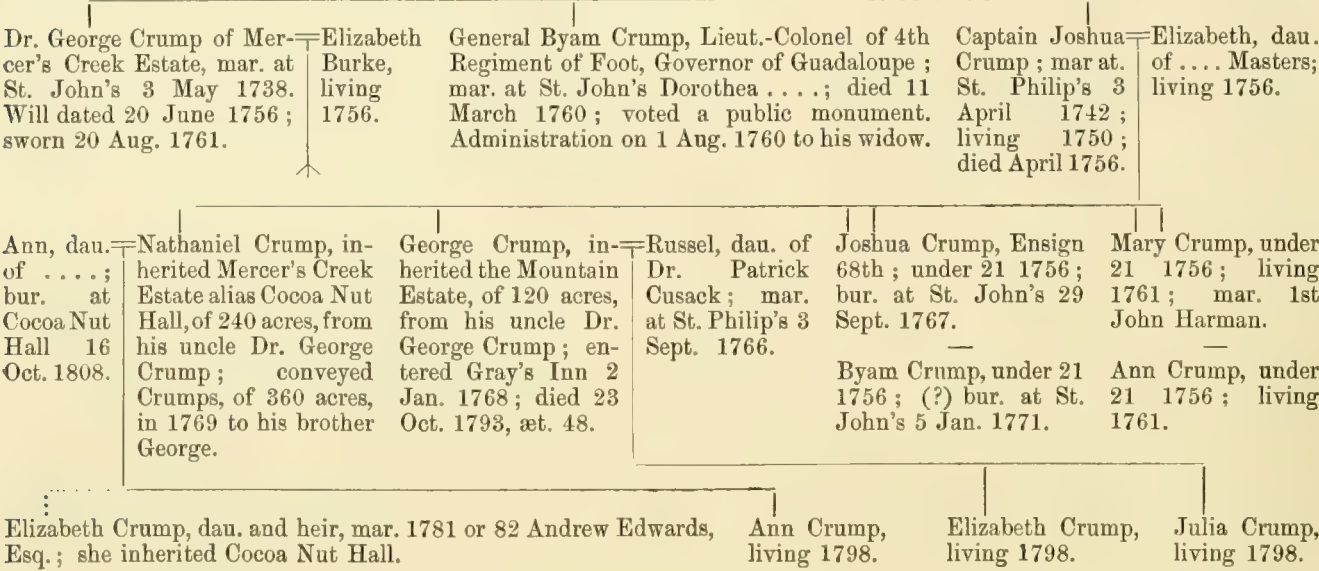
1809	June 2	Margaret Susannah Crawford, D. of M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Harris Crawford and Eliza his Wife, in Willoughby Bay Church Yard, where were also interred on the 27 <sup>th</sup> May 1808 the remains of William S. of the same parents; but whose Burial by accident was omitted to be registered before. The corpses of the above two Children, who died both Infants, were deposited in the same Grave, and the Burial Service at both Funerals read.
1809	July 16	Mary Ann Crawford, Infant D. of M <sup>r</sup> William Crawford and Sarah his Wife, in Willoughby Bay Church Yard.
1810	May 19	Thomas Crawford S. of M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Crawford and Eliza his Wife, in Willoughby Bay Church Yard.

*Baptized.*

1808	May 13	William S. of Thomas Harris & Eliza Crawford, b. 4 May.
1809	May 17	Margaret Susannah d. of Thomas Harris & Sarah Crawford, b. May 7.
1809	May 29	Mary Ann d. of William & Sarah Crauford, b. 9 Feb.

Pedigree of Crump.

NATHANIEL CRUMP, sen., Barrister ; Speaker of Antigua before 1710 ; sworn a Member of Council 21 July 1716 ; President of Council 1735 ; Colonel of Militia. Ann White, mar. at St. Philip's 16 Oct. 1698.



Will of John Barnard. To my Wife Sarah Barnard all my est. during her widowhood, but if she marry & after her death all to my sons Barth. & Jn<sup>o</sup> Barnard. Loving friend & relation Nath. Crump. Recorded 1697.

George Crump of Antigua, Doctor in Physic. Will dated 20 June 1756. £50 c. for funeral & to be buried at night. To my wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> £100 c. & £25 c. for a horse. To my brother Byam Crump 400 gs. To each of my sisters, Patience Wickham, Mary Collins, & Sarah Burke, £50 c. for mourning. To each of my nieces, Ann Freeman & Ann Redhead, £30. To my nephew Geo. Redhead all my physic books. To Nath<sup>l</sup> Lynch & Francis Lynch, sons of my sister Mary Collins by her late husband Francis Lynch, the debt of £200 due to me. Eliz., widow of my late brother Joshua Crump, shall reside in my house till her 1<sup>st</sup> son, to whom I leave my Mercers Creek Plantation & the land I purchased of Mr John Jeafferson in Belfast, shall come into possession ; also the use of my furniture, linen, chariot, & 7 negroes. A boy Sam<sup>l</sup>, the reputed son of my brother Joshua by Dorothy Williamson, & W<sup>m</sup>, his reputed son by Sarah Risdon, to be kept at school till 15. To each of my nephews, Joshua Crump & Byam Crump, sons of my brother Joshua, £1000 st. at 21. To each of my nieces, Mary Crump & Ann Crump, daus. of my brother Joshua, £1000 each at 21. If my Mercers Creek Plantation & land I purchased of John Jeaffreson, or my Mountain Plantation, come to Joshua Crump before he is 21 his £1000 to go to the others, & the same to apply to Byam Crump. All my estate to my brother Byam Crump, Francis Farley, & Thos. Freeman of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup> in Trust, to apply my personal estate (except my lease of land of Edward Williams, Esq.) for debts & legacies. To George Crump, 2<sup>d</sup> son of my brother Joshua Crump, my Mountain Plantation, & to his heirs, then to my nephew Joshua Crump, then to my nephew Byam Crump, then to my nephew Nath<sup>l</sup> Crump, 1<sup>st</sup> son of my said brother Joshua Crump, then to my brother Byam Crump, then to Geo. Redhead, 2<sup>d</sup> son of Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead by my late sister Ann Crump, then to Nich<sup>s</sup> Lynch, Nath<sup>l</sup> Lynch, & Francis Lynch, sons of my sister Collins by her

late husb<sup>d</sup> Francis Lynch, then to John Burke, son of my sister Sarah Burke by her husb<sup>d</sup> John Burke. To my nephew Nath<sup>l</sup> Crump my Mercers Creek Plantation & land I purchased of John Jeaffreson & all residue, & to his heirs, and in default to my nephew George Crump, then to my nephews, Joshua Crump, Byam Crump, etc. Heirs to have possession of said estates at 24. My trustees, Exors. Witnessed by John Athill, James Athill, John Smith. Omit Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead as Exor., and add in his place Hon. Stephen Blizard & Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Merch<sup>t</sup> in St Johns, also Dr Jas. Athill & Thos. Warner, Esq<sup>r</sup>. I have blotted out Rob<sup>t</sup> Browne. Before His Excell<sup>y</sup> Geo. Thomas, Esq., was sworn John Athill of Antigua, Surgeon, 20 Aug. 1761.

Codicil dated May 1757. Revoke legacy of books to my nephew Geo. Redhead. Having lately given my brother Byam Crump £200, I give him only 200 gs., not 400. All my physic books to my nephew George Crump, son of my brother Joshua Crump, if he be brought up to Physic. To Jane Savage, wife of Geo. Savage, £30 c. for mourning. To Edw<sup>d</sup> Brown, Mary Brown, & Eliz. Brown, son & daus. of Mr Rob<sup>t</sup> Brown by my niece Ann Garratt, £100 c. each at 21. Annul bequest to Nath<sup>l</sup> & Francis Lynch, sons of my sister Collins, & give them £100 c. each. Revoke gift of chariot and horses to Eliz., widow of my late brother Joshua Crump. A house for my former servant Franky (whom I free) to be built, & he is to have 2 barrells of beef & flour yearly. Revoke appointment of Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead as Trustee and Ex<sup>r</sup>or. "He had nothing in the world of his own to begin with until my Brother Nathaniel Crump dec<sup>d</sup> interested him a third part, if I remember right, in a Sloop Cargo, the profits whereof could not be much, & but 2 years after that my said Brother died, when it fell to my lot to befriend Mr Redhead, which I did to the utmost of my fortune, as I reposed an entire Confidence in his Honesty, yet out of the many different Voyages he made in Trade to which I promoted him, he never has rendered the least account of his transactions." I appoint the Hon. Stephen Blizard, Esq., Tho. Warner, Esq., Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin of St John's Town, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & Dr Jas. Athill, Francis Farley, & Thos. Freeman, Ex<sup>r</sup>ors in Trust. Witnessed by John Athill, Kenneth Mc Donald, Charles Malcolm. Before His Ex-



Ann Crump, mar. Samuel Redhead, Esq.; bur. at St. John's 16 Jan. 1742.	Patience Crump, mar. John Wickham, Esq.; his will dated 12 Sept. 1750.	Mary Crump, mar. 1st Francis Lynch, and 2ndly . . . . Collins; she living 1756.	Philip Crump, = . . . . dead 1750, (?) bur. at St. John's 25 Aug. 1732.	Nathaniel = . . . . Crump, jun., dead just before 28 Feb. 1728.	Sarah Crump, mar. 1st John Burke, and 2ndly . . . . Walrond; she living 1777 and 1789.
		Mary Crump.	Ann Crump, living 1750.	John Crump.	

cellency George Thomas were sworn John Athill, Doctor in Physic, and Kenneth McDonald of Antigua, Merchant, 20 Aug. 1761.

*2nd Codicil.* Revoke legacies of £1000 apiece to my nephews Joshua & Byam Crump, and give them only £500 each, & to each of my said nieces Mary Crump & Ann Crump £1000 more. 4 July 1761. Witnessed by John Blake, Samuel Grover. Before His Excellency George Thomas were sworn John Blake, Esq., and Sam<sup>l</sup> Grover, planter, 20 Aug. 1761. *Instructions:* Mr Francis Farley has managed my estate for 2 or 3 years; Dr Jas. Athill will help him. All plantation necessities to come from Codrington & Millar. Provisions for servants, etc., to come from Mr John Crump, Merch<sup>t</sup> in Dublin. Sugars from my Mountain Estate to go to Maitland and Boddington, those of Mercer's Creek to Codrington and Millar. My niece Polly's fortune. A legacy of £200 given by my father to Mary Crump, dau. of my brother Phillip, also £100 to his grandson, Nath<sup>l</sup> Lynch, to be paid at once. 1 Nov. 1758. John Douglas, dec<sup>d</sup>, my overseer. Before His Excellency Geo. Thomas was sworn Geo. Savage, Esq., of St. John's Town, Merchant, 20 Aug. 1761. Recorded 22 March 1762.

(Portion of will.) Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead, subscribing witness to . . . Crump her last will. Recorded 30 Nov. 1752 . . . .

1760, Aug. 1. Byam Crump, Esq., late Governor of Guadaloupe, deceased. Administration to Dorothea Crump, the widow.

Close Roll, 8 Geo. III., Part I., No. 9.

Indenture made the 20th Dec. 1767 between George Crump of the parish of St. Marylebone, Esq., of the one part, and Nathaniel Crump of the same parish, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 10s. . . . and in conformity with an Act of the Leeward Islands . . . and to the end all estates tail and remainders may be effectually destroyed . . . and for divers other good causes and considerations . . . George Crump grants and confirms to Nathaniel Crump, his heirs and assigns, all that plantation in the parish of St. Mary and division of Old Road in Antigua called Crumps Mountain Plantation, containing 120 acres . . . and also the dwelling house, etc., etc., and all negro, mulatto, and other slaves, men, women, and children . . . and all stores, mules, cows, steers, and other cattle . . . in trust, to the only use, behoof, and benefit of George Crump and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and lastly George Crump nominates John Burke of Antigua, Esq., and William Massett of Antigua, coppersmith, his Attorneys. Nicholas Lynch, witness.

Close Roll, 10 Geo. III., Part 13, No. 24.

Indenture made the 21st Nov. 1769 between Nathaniel Crump of the parish of St. Marylebone, Esq., of the one part, and George Crump of the same parish, Esq., of the

other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 10s. . . . and in conformity with an Act of the Commander in Chief, Council, etc., etc., of the Leeward Islands . . . and to the intent that all estates tail and remainders may be fully and effectually extinguished, barred, docked, and destroyed, and for divers other good causes and considerations . . . Nathaniel Crump grants and confirms to George Crump, his heirs and assigns, all that plantation in the parish of St. Peter and division of Mercers Creek in Antigua called Crumps Windward Plantation, containing 300 acres . . . and the dwelling house, etc., and also all negro, mulatto, and other slaves, men, women, and children . . . and also all horses, cows, steers, and other cattle . . . and also all that plantation in the parish of St. Philip and division of Belfast called Crumps Stock Plantation, containing 60 acres . . . to the only use, behoof, and benefit of Nathaniel Crump and his heirs and assigns for ever and to no other use, intent, or purpose whatsoever, and lastly Nathaniel Crump nominates John Bourke of Antigua, Esq., and William Massett of Antigua, coppersmith, his Attorneys. Martin French, witness.

Close Roll, 10 Geo. III., Part 4, No. 9.

Indenture made the 10th Oct. 1770 between George Crump, late of Antigua, but now of St. Marylebone, Esq. (one of the sons of Joshua Crump, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), and Russell his wife (one of the daughters and coheirresses of Patrick Cusack, late of Antigua, planter, deceased, and also one of the residuary devisees nominated in his last will, and also one of the residuary devisees nominated in the will of John Tankard, late of Antigua, planter, deceased), of the one part, and John Burke of Antigua, Esq., and James Athill of Antigua, Esq., of the other part. Whereas George Crump and Russell his wife are desirous to sell such parts of the lands and slaves late of Patrick Cusack deceased, and also such parts of the lands and slaves of John Tankard, deceased, of which they are in right of Russell seized or in any way entitled to . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for enabling John Burke and James Athill, or the survivor, to sell the same absolutely in fee simple to any purchaser . . . and in consideration of 5s. . . . George Crump and Russell his wife grant, etc., to John Burke and James Athill all such parts, etc., etc. (as above), in trust to sell for the best prices that can be got . . . and to pay the money to George Crump or as he shall direct . . . and they nominate John Burke and James Athill their Attorneys to sell, etc., etc. . . . and lastly George Crump and Russell his wife nominate William Pitts of Antigua, Esq., and William Massett and Henry Thomas of Antigua, Gentlemen, their Attorneys irrevocable to appear . . . Martin French, witness.

Close Roll, 11 Geo. III., Part 14, No. 13.

Indenture made the 13th Sept. 1771 between Nathaniel Crump of the parish of St. Marylebone, Esq., of the one

part, and James Balmer of London, merchant, of the other part, witnesseth that in conformity with the Act of the Leeward Islands . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . Nathaniel Crump grants, etc., to James Balmer all that plantation late the plantation of George Crumpe, Esq., deceased, and commonly called his Mercers Creek Plantation in the Division of Mercers Creek in Antigua, containing about 240 acres, bounded E. with the sea, W. with the lands late of Samuel Nibbs, Esq., deceased, now in the tenure and occupation of Dr. Ashton Warner, N. with the sea, and S. with the lands of Francis Farley . . . and also the mansion house thereon erected . . . and also all that other parcel of land late of George Crump, deceased, purchased from John Jeaffreson, Esq., deceased, in the Division of Belfast in Antigua, containing about 150 acres . . . bounded E. with the lands of Nicholas Collins, Esq., W. with the sea, N. with the sea, and S. with the lands of Christopher Codrington Bethell, Esq. . . . and all those negros, mulattos, and other slaves . . . and all stores, mules, cows, steers, and other cattle . . . to have and to hold to the only use and behoof of Nathaniel Crump and his heirs and assigns for ever, and for no other use . . . and lastly Nathaniel Crump appoints John Burke, Esq., and James Athill, Esq., of Antigua, to be his Attorneys . . . Andrew Lessly, William Lessly, witnesses.

1699. Nathaniel Crump then a Member of Assembly for Old North Sound. He was Speaker before 1710.

1711, Feb. 21. Nathaniel Crump stated on 10 Oct. last several French privateers landed at his plantation and took fifteen slaves. He petitions to the Assembly for payment. On 22 May he is paid £661 for these out of the public money.

1716-17, Feb. 4. Petition of Nathaniel Crump, Esq., that he owns 145 acres in Old North Sound, bounded N. with the sea, E. with the sea and Captain Archibald Cochran and Richard Cochran, S. with Mr. James Parke & Mercer's Creek, W. with Mr. Thomas Hews and James Parke; also 13½ acres N. with Nathaniel Gilbert, E. with James Parke, S. with John (?) Brunckhurst and Nathaniel Gilbert, W. with Sarah Philips, an infant, and lands late of Dr. Anthony Sheotford.

LEYDEN UNIVERSITY.

Crump, Georgius, Hibernus, 24 Sept. 1715.

Crump, Georgius, Anglus, 1 Jul. 1720.

Crump, Biam, Anglo-Britannus, 5 Nov. 1736.

(Peacock's 'Index of English Graduates at Leyden.')

In 1721 Nathaniel Crump, sen., was practising at the Antiguan Bar.

1725, Jan. 3. Nathaniel Crump, jun., Esq., sworn a J.P.

1729, Nov. 26. Petition of George Crump and Samuel Redhead, who have a large sloop of 10 guns now fitting for the coast of Guinea, offering to take back 6 free negros who had been kidnapped from Cape Apollonia by the mate of the sloop "Catherine," which latter vessel belonged to Peter Papillon of Boston, merchant. The mate murdered his skipper, but the deed was discovered at St. John's, where he put in for provisions.

1738, April 28. George Crump sworn a J.P.

1740, Oct. 13. Deposition of Josiah Crump, Master of the sloop "Speedwell."

1742, March 7. Byam Crump joins the troop.

1753, Dec. Byam Crump, Esq.; appointed major to col. Duroure's reg. of foot. ('London Magazine,' p. 581.)

1756, April 8. Death of Joshua Crump; his seat in the Assembly vacant.

1760, March 11. Col. Byam Crump, Governor of Guadeloupe, and lieut.-col. of the 4th reg. of foot. He was seized with an ague fit about 4, and died about 5, in strong convulsions. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 249.)

1768, Jan. 2. George Crump, of the Island of Antigua, Gent. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Admissions.')

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Married.

1703	....	..	James Hanson & Margaret Crump.	L.
1734	April	2	Josiah Crump and Sarah Lisle.	L.
1738	May	3	George Crump & Elizabeth Burke.	
1777	Nov.	8	William Crump to Barbara Ramsay.	L.
1797	....	..	.... jun <sup>r</sup> to Elizabeth Crump, Spinster.	L.

Buried.

1727	Nov.	8	Mr Edward Crump.	
1732	Aug.	25	Mr Phillip Crump.	
1747	Nov.	29	Sarah Crump, wife of Josiah Crump.	
1748	Feb.	14	Josiah Crump.	
1761	Nov.	26	Eliz <sup>th</sup> Crump.	
1762	Mar.	22	Abell Crump.	
1767	Sept.	29	Joshua Crump, Ensign in the 68 <sup>th</sup> Regmt.	P.

1769	Feb.	26	Mary Crump, Widdow.	C. P.
1771	Jan.	5	Byam Crump.	
1779	Sept.	13	Mary Crump.	
1793	Sept.	18	William Crump.	
1834	Feb.	3	Barbara Crump, St John's, 76.	
1844	Sept.	8	Richard Crump, St John's, 69.	

Baptized.

1730	Dec.	16	John the s. of Nathaniel Crump.	
1782	Feb.	10	Elizabeth the D. of William Crump and Barbary his wife.	

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Married.

1698	Oct.	16	Nathaniel Crump to Ann White.	
1742	April	3	Joshua Crump to Elizabeth Masters.	
1766	Sept.	3	George Crump, Esq., & Miss Russel Cusack.	

Buried.

1698	Sept.	29	Martha Crump.	
------	-------	----	---------------	--

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

Buried.

1774	Aug.	5	Patience Wickham.	
1808	Oct.	16	Ann Crump, Widow, in the private Burying-Ground on Cocoa Nut Hall Estate,	

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

Buried.

1821	Sept.	23	Geo. Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup> , Gunner of Monk's Hill, in St Paul's churchyard.	
------	-------	----	--	--

ST. JOHN'S.

On the Lisle tomb in the churchyard :—

Here also lieth the Body of  
SARAH CRUMP Relict of  
the laid WILLIAM LISLE, and  
late Wife of Cap<sup>t</sup> JOSIAH CRUMP  
who Departed this life Nov<sup>r</sup>: 28<sup>th</sup>  
1747 in the 49<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age  
*Ah! SARAH MATRUM optima Mulierum  
amantissima Vale.*

Inside the family burial-ground on the Cocoa Nut Hall Plantation are 2 small head-stones, the inscriptions partly illegible:—

GEORGE CRUMP

Esq.

Departed this Life  
JULY . . . . 1773 (?)  
. . . . years.

Geo : CRUMP Esq<sup>r</sup>

DIED

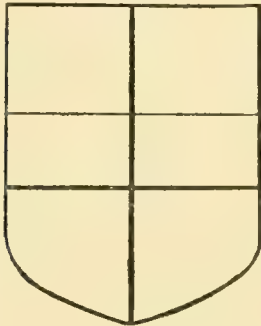
Oct<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1793

Aged 48 years.

"Crumps," in St. Philip's Parish, of 514 acres, is now known as Comfort Hall.



Pedigree of Cusack.



ARMS.—*Per pale or and azure, a fess counterchanged.*

Dr. PATRICK CUSACK of Antigua; (?) of the family of Lettice Lewis (dau. of . . . Lewis of the Hay, co. Brecon), niece of Cusack of Gerardstown and Clonard in Ireland. and coheir to Joshua Jones, Esq.; bur. at St. Philip's 19 May 1762.

Letitia Cusack, mar. at St. Philip's, 28 Jan. 1761, Thomas Elmes, Esq.; he mar. 2ndly Elizabeth Harman.	Russell Cusack, mar. at St. Philip's, 3 Sept. 1766, George Crump, Esq.	Mary Cusack, born 12 May 1744; mar. at St. Philip's, 30 Aug. 1762, Samuel Harman, Esq.; died 11 Dec. 1769. M.I. at Harmans.	Francis Cusack, bur. at St. Philip's 4 Dec. 1745, æt. 6.	(?) Ann Cusack, bur. at St. Philip's 4 Feb. 1754. — Joshua Cusack, bur. at St. Philip's 29 Oct. 1738.	Peter Cusack. — (?) Lewis Cusack, bur. at St. Philip's 12 Sept. 1759.
---	--	---	--	---	---

Close Roll, 22 Geo. II., Part 19, No. 2.

Indenture tripartite made the 22nd Sept. 1748 between Thomas Vernon of Bristol, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife, of the 1st part, Patrick Cusack of Antigua, planter, and Lettice his wife (late Lettice Lewis, a niece and devisee of Joshua Jones, late of Nonsuch, in the parish of Willoughby Bay, Antigua, Esq., deceased, of a moiety of all his plantations, etc., and real estate), and Nicholas Power of Antigua, planter (who married Mary Lewis, since deceased, another niece of Joshua Jones . . . and devisee of the other moiety), of the 2nd part, and Ashton Warner the elder of Antigua, Esq., and Thomas Warner of Antigua, Esq., of the 3rd part, witnesseth that in consideration of £300 sterling paid by Patrick Cusack and Nicholas Power . . . and 10s. by Ashton and Thomas Warner . . . Thomas Vernon grants, etc., at the nomination and appointment of Patrick Cusack and Lettice his wife and Nicholas Power, testified by their being parties hereto . . . to Ashton and Thomas Warner, in their actual possession being, by an Indenture dated the day before these presents . . . all that one full and equal fourth or quarter part of all that plantation in the Division of Nonsuch and Parish of St. Philip's, Antigua, late in the occupation of Joshua Jones or his undertenants . . . whatsoever contents of acres, and howsoever butted and bounded . . . and of all messuages . . . and of the negro slaves following (names given), 47 men, 37 women, 12 boys, and 9 girls . . . wherein Thomas Vernon, or any one in trust for him, is seized . . . and which Thomas Vernon or some one in trust for him, purchased some years since of Lettice Cusack and Mary, late wife of Nicholas Power, formerly Lettice and Mary Lewis . . . and of all oxen, bulls, cows, heifers, and other cattle whatsoever . . . to have and to hold to Ashton and Thomas Warner in trust for the persons entitled thereto under the will of Joshua Jones . . . as if the same had not been conveyed at any time since his death

. . . . and to no other use whatever . . . . and Thomas Vernon appoints, etc., Harry Webb of Antigua, merchant, and the Rev. Charles Rose of Antigua, clerk, his attorneys. Thomas Rock, Thomas Owen, witnesses.

Received the consideration money from Patrick Cusack and Nicholas Power by the hands of Slingsby Bethell, Esq., of London.

The arms of Cusack as impaled on the ledger of Samuel Harman, Esq., at Antigua, are : *Per pale or and azure, a fess counterchanged.*  
1744, June 26. Petition of Patrick Cusack, master of the "Penelope."

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Buried.

1738	Oct. 29	Joshua s. of Patrick Cusack.
1745	Dec. 4	Francis S. of M <sup>r</sup> Patrick Cusack, aged 6.
1754	Feb. 4	Ann Cusack.
1759	Sept. 12	Lewis Cusack.
1762	May 19	M <sup>rs</sup> Cusack.
1766	Jan. 1	Patrick Cusack, Esq.

Married.

1761	Jan. 28	Tho <sup>s</sup> Elmes, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Letitia Cusack.
1762	Aug. 30	Samuel Harman & Mary Cusack.
1766	Sept. 3	George Crump, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Miss Russel Cusack.

REGISTER OF BATH ABBEY.

Buried.

1707	Oct. 12	Robert Cusacke, Esquir, of Frigear, County Dublin.
------	---------	--

## Pedigree of Daniel.

WILLIAM DANIELL . . . Henry Wolseley, 3rd son of Sir Charlotte Elizabeth, only . . . DANIELL . . .  
 of Montserrat, Barrister-at-Law. William Wolseley, Bart., of dau. of Major John Delap-  
 Wolseley, co. Stafford; Cap- Halliday of Antigua;  
 tain in the Army; died 1836. died 1826.

Eliza Earle Daniel, mar. 11 July 1818; died 1851. 1st wife. William Bertie Wolseley, born 1797; twenty-one years in the Civil Service of British Guiana. Charlotte, dau. of John Rose; born 10 June 1801; and bapt. 24 June 1801; mar. 14 May 1818; died 28 Jan. 1839, æt. 38. M.I. at St. John's. 2nd wife. Meade Home Daniell, M.D., Member of Council of Montserrat 1803, of Antigua 1817; died 6 Sept. 1852, æt. 73. M.I. at St. John's. Maria Osborne, dau. and coheir of Boyce Ledwell of Antigua, Esq.; mar. 26 Nov. 1804. 1st wife. Ann William Daniell, died 5 July 1847. M.I. at St. John's.

Eight other children. Louisa Tolle-mache Wolseley, mar. 1853. John Rose Daniell. George Norval Home Daniell, bapt. 22 April 1838. Ann Meade Daniell, born 22 June 1819, bapt. 26 May 1821. Charlotte Elizabeth Earle Daniell, bapt. 7 Aug. 1829. Caroline Elizabeth Daniell, bapt. 10 Dec. 1833. Eliza Daniell, bapt. 22 April 1838. William Osborne Daniell, born and bapt. 10 April 1807. Elizabeth Jane Daniell, born Dec. 1809, bapt. 15 July 1811.

John Lindsey of Antigua, Esq. . . .

Anne Lindsey, only dau., born 5 March 1759, bapt. 26 April 1760 at St. John's; died 13 July 1792 in London. 1st wife. THOMAS DANIELL of the Villa, Antigua, 1788; Attorney-General of Dominica; died 17 March 1806 at Snettisham, Lynn, co. Norfolk. Anne . . . living 1806. 2nd wife.

Earle Lindsey Daniell, of the Villa, Antigua, Esq., only son and heir; Lieutenant 12th Dragoons. Will dated 9 July 1813; sworn 22 Sept. 1814. Elizabeth . . . living 1813. Anne Lindsey Daniell, only dau., mar. 1 April 1802, at Snettisham, co. Norfolk, John Holmes, jun., of Belfast. Edward Thomas Daniell, living 1806.

Earl Lindsay Daniel of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 9 July 1813. All my estates in Antigua & Dominica to Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Lindsay & Jn<sup>o</sup> Heyman of London, Esq., on Trust, to sell my estate in Dominica, & to pay the incumbrances on my Villa estate in Antigua, & any surplus to my wife Eliz., she to receive the rents of the Villa plantation then for any children, & in default to Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Lindsay & his wife. Trustees to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by Cha. Cheshire, Jn<sup>o</sup> Lewis, R<sup>t</sup> Barton. Before Governor John Lindsay appeared Jn<sup>o</sup> Mason Lewis of Antigua, Esq., Captain R.N., & Commander of English Harbour. 22 Sept. 1814.

Josiah Webb of Nevis, Esq., in his will dated 20 Feb. 1767, named his sister Eliz. Daniel, dec<sup>d</sup>, and bequeathed to her dau. Sarah Daniel £1200, her son George Webbe Daniel £2500, her dau. Ann Daniell £1200, and her dau. Phoebe Daniell £1200.

William Lindsay, in his will dated 1811, states that he had sold his 2 plantations in Antigua & Dominica to Tho. Daniel, Esq., father of Earle Lindsay Daniel, Esq., & there was still due to him £1500 st.

1740 or 1741. Nicholas Daniel appointed Member of Council of Nevis. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 27.)

1748, Jan. 11. Nicholas Daniel, Esq., and Edward

Daniel, Esq., to be of the Montserrat Council (B. T. America, and W. I., No. 103). The former of these had been nominated by General Mathew in 1743.

1760. Meade Daniell and Earle Daniell, Members of the Council of Montserrat, sign the Proclamation of George III. (B. T. Leeward Islands, No. 33.)

1764, May 30. Governor Thomas writes announcing the death of President Wyke of Montserrat, and that the next Councillor Edward Daniel is residing at St. Croix.

1765, Dec. 13. Edward Daniel of the Council of Montserrat having left that Island, Alexander Gordon is appointed in his place.

1768, June 18. Governor Woodley writes that he has re-instated Edward Daniel as Senior Councillor of Montserrat. The Home Government on 7 Feb. 1769 orders that he shall not be restored to his former seniority.

1770, April 20. Governor Woodley has appointed Earle Daniell to be of the Council of Montserrat.

1780, April 5. Mr. Thomas Daniel to have the rank of King's Counsel at the Antiguan Bar.

1789. Signature of George Webbe Daniell of Nevis, Esq. (B. T. Leeward Islands, 39.)

1802, April 1. At Snettisham, Norfolk, John Holmes, jun., esq., of Belfast, to Miss Daniell, only daughter of Thomas Daniell, esq., attorney-general of Dominica. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 373.)



1803, July 15. Dr. Meade Home Daniell, a gentleman of an old family in Montserrat, to be of the Council there.

1806, March 17. At his house at Snettisham, near Lynn, Norfolk, after a lingering and painful disease, of a cancerous nature, in his cheek, Thomas Daniell, esq., attorney-general of the Island of Dominica. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 293.)

1810, June 20. James Weekes appointed Chief Justice of Nevis, *vice* George Webbe Daniell, deceased.

1840, Oct. 7. At Demerara, Thomas Porter, jun., esq., eldest son of T. Porter, esq., of Rockbeare-house, Devon, to Charlotte-Elizabeth, eldest dau. of W. B. Wolsely, esq. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' 1841, p. 90.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Married.*

- 1769 Oct. 12 Boyce Ledwell to Elizabeth Cooke, by Lic.
- 1785 May 23 Boyce Ledwell to Jane Osborne, Spinster, by Lic.
- 1804 Nov. 26 Meade Home Daniel, Practitioner of Physic, to Maria Osborne Ledwell, Spinster, by Lic.
- 1818 May 14 The Honorable Meade Home Daniell to Charlotte Rose, Spinster. Lic. from Thomas Kerby, Esq., Commander in Chief.
- 1818 July 11 William Bertie Wolsely to Eliza Earle Daniell, Spr.

*Baptized.*

- 1787 Oct. 3 Maria Osborne D. of Boyce Ledwell and Jane his wife. B. 23<sup>rd</sup> August 1787.
- 1807 April 10 William Osborne S. of Meade Home Daniel and Maria Osborne his wife. B. this Morning.
- 1811 July 15 Elizabeth Jane D. of Mead Home Daniel and Maria Osborn his wife. B. December 1809.
- 1821 May 26 Ann Meade D. of The Honorable Meade H. Daniell, Esquire, and Charlotte his wife. B. June 22<sup>d</sup> 1819.

*Buried.*

- 1812? . . . . . Jane Ledwell.
- 1822 Oct. 10 Charlotte Elizabeth D. of William Bertie Wolseley, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Eliz. Earle his wife. B. August 5, 1822.
- 1824 Sept. 10 Frances Anne D. of William Bertie Wolseley and Eliza Earle his wife. B. August 10<sup>th</sup> 1824.
- 1826 Nov. 10 B. the 3 July last. Cecilia Lewis Pauline D. of William Bertie & Eliza Earle Wolseley, of Weatherills, Esquire.
- 1829 Aug. 7 Charlotte Elizabeth Earle D. of Meade Home & Charlotte Daniel. Belmont. Member of H.M. Council.

1833 Dec. 10 Caroline Elizabeth D. of Meade Home & Charlotte Daniel. Belair. Member of H.M. Council.

1838 April 22 (Pri.) Eliza Wolseley D. of Meade Home & Charlotte Daniel. Weatherills. President of H.M. Council. Also George Norval Home s. of do.

1839 Jan. 29 Charlotte Daniel. Weatherills. 38.

ST. JOHN'S CATHEDRAL.

On a plain marble tablet against the north wall:—

SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF  
THE HONOURABLE  
MEADE HOME DANIELL, ESQUIRE, M.D.,  
HE WAS A NATIVE OF THE ISLAND OF MONTSERRAT,  
EDUCATED IN EUROPE,  
AND EARLY IN LIFE REMOVED TO THIS ISLAND,  
WHERE FOR MANY YEARS  
HE SUCCESSFULLY PRACTISED HIS PROFESSION.  
IN 1817 HE WAS CALLED TO THE  
HONOURABLE BOARD OF COUNCIL,  
AS PRESIDENT OF WHICH HE ADMINISTERED  
THE LOCAL AND GENERAL GOVERNMENT,  
WITH MUCH CREDIT ON SEVERAL OCCASIONS  
HE DIED AT WEATHERILL'S ESTATE, IN THIS PARISH,  
ON THE 6<sup>TH</sup> SEPTEMBER 1852, AGED 73,  
REGRETTED BY THE COMMUNITY  
AND DEEPLY LAMENTED BY HIS FAMILY  
AND A NUMEROUS CIRCLE OF FRIENDS,  
WHO, AS A TOKEN OF REGARD AND ESTEEM  
HAVE ERECTED THIS TABLET.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a flat stone over a brick tomb:—

IN REMEMBRANCE  
OF HIS  
BELOVED AND LAMENTED SISTER  
ANNE WILLIAM DANIELL  
THIS MARBLE SLAB  
IS PLACED  
OVER HER GRAVE  
BY  
MEADE H. DANIELL  
5<sup>TH</sup> JULY  
A.D. 1847.

On a marble slab:—

THIS TABLET  
PROTECTS THE MORTAL REMAINS OF  
CHARLOTTE  
THE AFFECTIONATE  
AND DEEPLY LAMENTED WIFE OF  
MEADE HOME DANIELL  
WHO DIED THE 28<sup>TH</sup> OF JANUARY 1839  
AGED 38 YEARS.

Pedigree of Dasent.



ARMS.—*Azure, a fess or between three towers argent.*  
CREST.—*A dexter vambraced arm grasping a falchion proper.*  
MOTTOES.—*Strike and Mon Dieu est ma roche.*

JOHN DASENT of St. Christopher's and Nevis; Member of Assembly . . . died 30  
for St. George's Parish, Nevis, 1693-95; living 7 May 1709. Aug. 1707.

John Dasent of Nevis, born 4 March 1691-2; of Christ Church College, Oxon; matriculated 19 July 1707, æt. 16; Speaker of Nevis 1721, 1730, 1748, and 1750; Chief Justice of Nevis 1731 till his death 1754.	the relict of . . . Pym. 2nd wife.	Frances Dasent, born 9 July 1695; died 2 Dec. 1707.	Elizabeth Dasent, born 20 Dec. 1701.
---	------------------------------------	---	--------------------------------------

John Dasent of Dasents in Antigua, born 8 Sept. 1712; settled at Antigua before 1741; Member of Assembly 1742; died 10 April 1747, v.p.	Henrietta Parson, dau. of Mrs. Grace Parson of Montserrat.	Joseph Dasent, born 19 May 1714; died 20 June 1716.	Joseph Dasent, born 28 Nov. 1717; died Oct. 1736.
---	--	---	---

Anne Dasent, born 8 Nov. 1736; died Dec. 1802.	Bates Williams Peterson, died Dec. 1802.	Grace Dasent, born 28 Dec. 1733; mar. 1stly, 9 Sept. 1750, at St. John's, Antigua, John Abbott, who was bur. 16 Sept. 1753 at St. Paul's, Antigua; mar. 2ndly, 19 Nov. 1754, at St. John's, Robert Patterson, who was living 1758; she was of Great Ormond Street, London, widow, in 1779.	
--	--	--	--

Robert Peterson, Deputy Post-master Nevis, died Dec. 1805.	Thomas Peterson.	Grace Peterson.	Jane Peterson, mar. Robert Hughes Pemberton.	Harriet Frances Irwin, dau. and coheir of Alexander B. Irwin of St. Vincent; born 4 July 1784; died 22 Jan. 1808. 1st wife.	John Roche Dasent, born 1773; educated at Westminster School; Attorney-General of St. Vincent; died 15 Feb. 1832.	Charlotte Martha Irwin, younger sister of Harriet Frances; born 12 Jan. 1791; died 26 Jan. 1863 at Rugby. 2nd wife.
--	------------------	-----------------	--	---	---	---

John Bury Dasent, born 22 Dec. 1806; educated at Westminster School and Trinity College, Cambridge; Barrister-at-Law Middle Temple 19 April 1833; Judge of County Courts 1858-84; died 7 April 1888.	Jane Camden French, 3rd dau. of M. D. French, Barrister-at-Law, of Tortola; she died 1880.	Bury Irwin Dasent, born 12 July 1815 at Bracknell, co. Berks; died 1872 at Trinidad.	Elizabeth Coningham, youngest dau. of William Coningham of Upper Gower Street; mar. 4 Feb. 1845 at St. Pancras.
--	--	--	---

John Roche Dasent, born 24 Jan. 1847; educated at Westminster School; of Christ Church College, Oxon; matriculated 7 June 1865, æt. 18; junior student 1865-72; B.A. 1869; M.A. 1872; Barrister-at-Law Middle Temple 1885; entered the public service as a junior examiner in the Education Department 1876; private secretary to the Lord President of the Council 1880-85 and 1892.	Ellen Codrington, second dau. of Sir Henry Codrington, K.C.B., Admiral of the Fleet, etc.; mar. 27 July 1878.
---	---

Manuel Dasent, born 13 May 1879, a naval cadet of H.M.S. Britannia 1892. Walter Dasent, born 17 Nov. 1880.



# Family of Dasent.

1693, Aug. 23. Mr. John Dasent chosen a Member of the Assembly for St. George's Parish, and again on 1 Mar. 1694-5. (Minutes of Assembly of Nevis.)

1695, Sept. 4. "The Assembly make Choice of Mr Ph. Browne & Mr Jn<sup>o</sup> Dasent to joyne w<sup>th</sup> two of y<sup>e</sup> Councill to survey y<sup>e</sup> Sessions house and Goale." (*Ibid.*)

1707-8. List of Inhabitants of Nevis, Jno. Decent (*sic*), 1 white male, 1 white female, 9 negro males, and 4 negro females.

1715-16. Mr. John Dasent signs as a Member of Assembly of Nevis. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 13.)

1720. John Dasent, Esq., a Judge of the Court of K.B. and C.P. at Nevis. (*Ibid.*, vol. 16.)

1721, Mar. 16. John Dasent was returned for St. George's, and chosen Speaker of Nevis. He was also Speaker in 1727 and 1730-1.

1731, Aug. 2. John Dasent, Esq., takes the oaths on his appointment as Chief Justice of Nevis. In a lawsuit of 1735 his age was given as 43.

1741, May 26. Mr. Dasent to join the Troop. (Minutes of Assembly, Antigua.)

1742, Oct. 31. John Dasent's seat in the Assembly now vacant by his resignation. He had been returned for Falmouth Division on 12 March previously. (*Ibid.*)

1748. John Dasent then Speaker of Nevis.

1749, July 25. Petition of Hill Dasent for £40 for a negro. (Minutes of Assembly, Antigua.)

1750, July 10. Signature of John Dasent, Esq., Speaker of Nevis. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 29.)

He died in 1754, and Joseph Herbert succeeded him as Chief Justice on 21 June 1754.

1768, June 18. Governor Wm. Woodley writes, "In Obedience to His Majesty's Warrant signed by the Earl of Shelburne, appointing John Dasent, Esq., Chief Judge of the Island of Nevis, that Gentleman was sworn in before me." (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 33.)

1769, May 11. John Dasent recommended for a seat in the Council of Nevis.

In 1780 Judge Dasent was accused by the Grand Jury of improperly discharging a prisoner, against whom a true bill had been found. At a Meeting of the Assembly 27 Jany. 1781, upon hearing read the "Answer of the Honourable John Dasent, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Chief Justice of the Island of Nevis, to the Petition of the Subscribers, who acted as a Grand Jury at the Court of King's Bench and Common Pleas, held in and for the said Island on Tuesday, the Second day of May last: This House Unanimously resolved such Answer to be Vague, Vulgar, Insolent, False, and Infamous." The President and Council concurred and agreed to apply for his removal. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 37.) In vol. 38 there are several papers referring to this dispute, from which it appears that the Judge had dismissed the charge against the prisoner on account of some inadvertent error on the part of the prosecution, but the Home Government decided that he was right in law.

1787, May 1. The writer of a letter to Lord Sydney states "That the office of Chief Justice of St Christopher's became vacant about 10 days ago by the death of John Dasent, Esq."

1794, Oct. 5. At Northaw, Herts, Mr George Dasent, son of the Hon. John Dasent, deceased, late Chief Justice of the Island of Nevis. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 966.)

James Dasent, = Frances  
born 30 Nov. 1715. Hickman.

Hill Dasent, born 2 July 1719; bur. at St. John's, Antigua, 16 Nov. 1750.

= Mary Horne, mar. 7 Nov. 1741 at St. Paul's, Antigua.

Daniel Dasent, born 26 May 1724; died 18 April 1725. Other issue.

John Dasent of Nevis, born 19 Feb. 1734-5; Barrister-at-Law; Attorney-General of Nevis; Chief Justice of Nevis 1768-87; (?) died 1787.

= Eleanor Roche, dau. of James Roche of Martinique.

James Dasent, born 28 Aug. 1739.

Daniel Dasent of Antigua, Overseer, born 11 Feb. 1741. Will dated 8 July; sworn 18 July 1761.

William Jones Dasent, born 21 Oct. 1742. — William Jones Dasent, born 27 July 1744.

Mary Fenton Dasent, born 28 Jan. 1736-1737.

Hill Dasent.

George Dasent, died at Northaw, co. Herts, 5 Oct. 1794.

Eleanor Roche Dasent, mar. . . . Gallwey of Trinidad; both living 1807.

Bridget Dasent, spinster in 1807.

Sir George Webbe Dasent of Tower Hill, Ascot, co. Berks, born 22 May 1817; educated at Westminster School and Magdalen Hall, Oxon; matriculated 28 April 1836, æt. 18; B.A. 1840; M.A. 1843; D.C.L. 1852; Barrister-at-Law Middle Temple 1852, and Advocate in Doctors' Commons; Civil Service Commissioner 1870-1892; knighted 27 June 1876; an original Member of Royal Commission on Historical MSS.

= Frances Louisa Delane, 3rd dau. of W. F. A. Delane of Easthampstead and Bracknell, co. Berks; mar. 4 April 1846 at St. James, Piccadilly.

Alexander Dasent, born 30 April 1822.

= Caroline Grant.

Charles Underwood Dasent, born 1827.

= Sophia Hastings.

Harriet Dasent, born 1813; mar. Thomas Henry Dakins, and has issue.

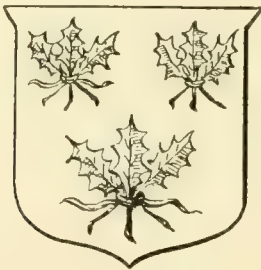
— Charlotte Dasent, born at Ightham; died infant.

George William Manuel Dasent, born 29 April 1849; educated at Westminster; of Christ Church College, Oxon; matriculated 30 May 1868, æt. 19; junior student 1868-72; drowned at Sandford 30 April 1872.

Arthur Irwin Dasent, born 8 May 1859 at 6 Broad Sanctuary, Westminster; educated at Eton 1872-6; studied at Dresden 1877; appointed to H.M. Duchy of Lancaster office May 1879, and a clerk in the House of Commons 1 Jan. 1882.

Frances Emily Mary Dasent, born 5 Nov. 1855.

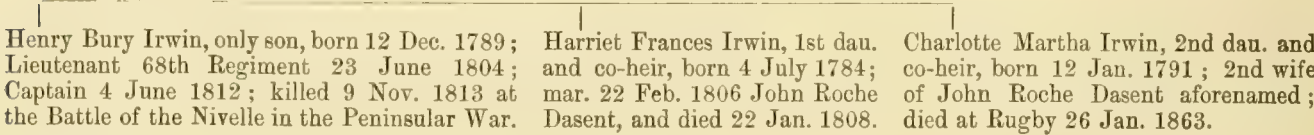
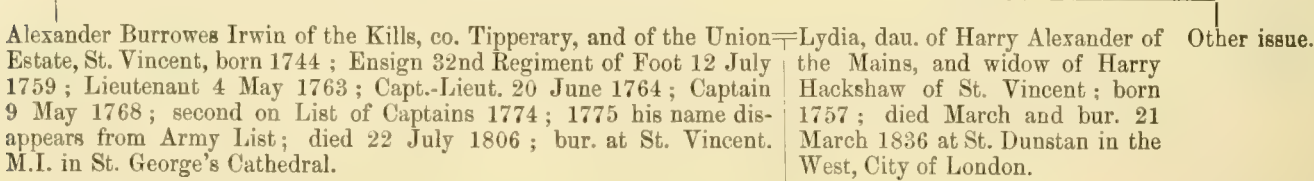
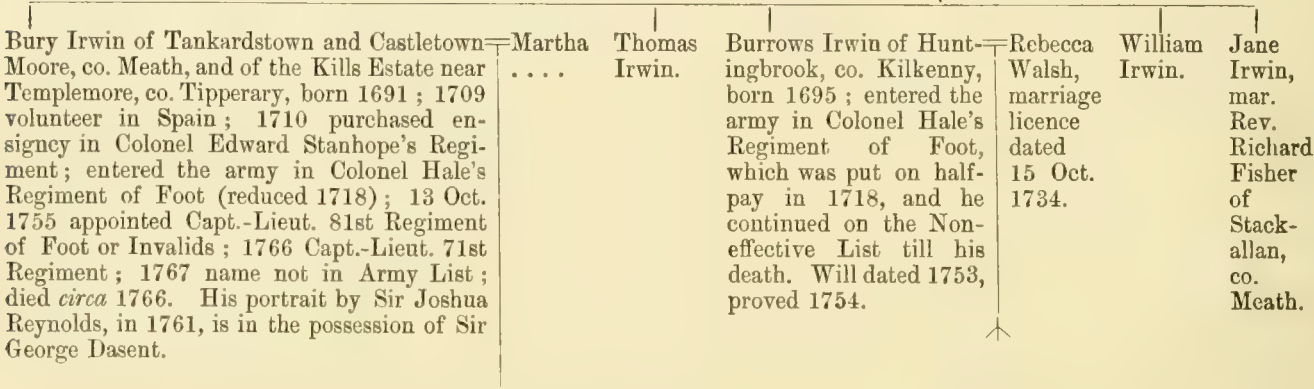
Pedigree of Irwin.



ARMS.—*Argent, three branches of holly of as many leaves vert, tied gules, the strings floutant.*

ALEXANDER IRWIN of Dublin, Merchant Adventurer of Londonderry, and one of those who locked the gates on 7 Dec. 1688. Will dated 19 May, and proved 10 July 1744. (P.C.I.)

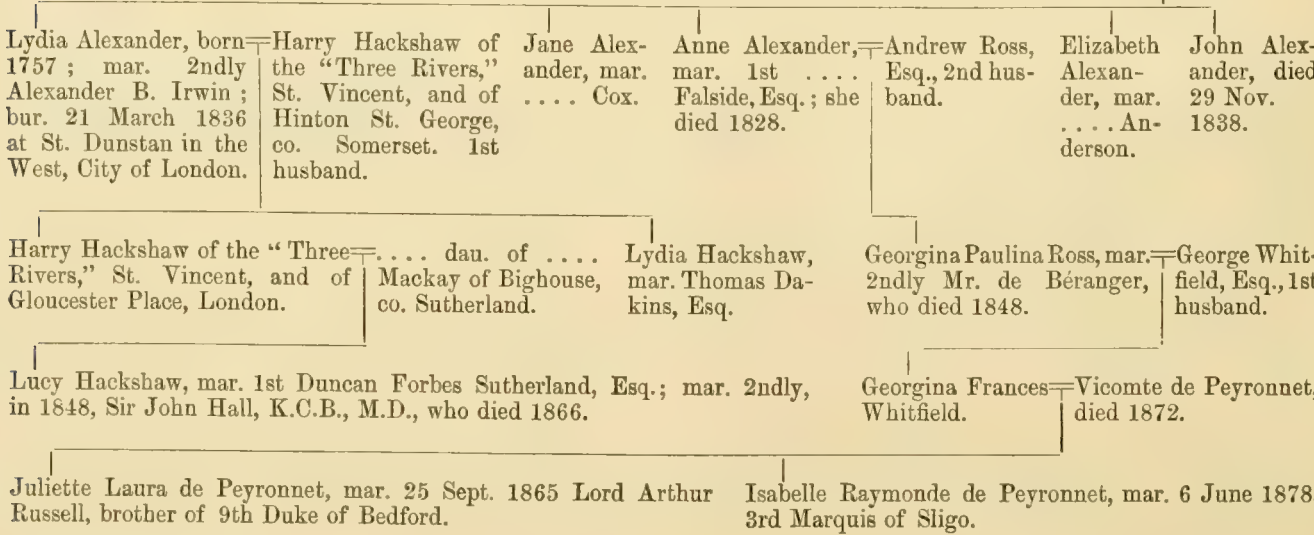
... Stanley, cousin-german to the Rt. Hon. Sir John Stanley, Bart.



Pedigree of Alexander.

HARRY ALEXANDER of Mains Menstrie (claimed to be nephew of Henry, 5th Earl of Stirling, who died s.p. 4 Dec. 1739).

Jane Martin.



For the Pedigrees of DASENT, IRWIN, and ALEXANDER I am indebted to Mr. Arthur Irwin Dasent. The Antiguan portion has been added by myself.—V. L. O.



Daniel Dasent of Antigua, overseer. Will dated 8 July 1761. To Mrs Mary Trant my negro woman. To Mr Jn<sup>o</sup> Hurst my negro boy & my cattle in Nevis. All residue for the use of Dan<sup>l</sup> a mulatto boy belonging to Dan<sup>l</sup> Mathew Esq. & to Frances a mulatto girl belonging to Mrs Grace Patterson; their freedom to be purchased. Jn<sup>o</sup> Hurst sole Ex'or. Witnessed by Alex<sup>r</sup> McPherson, Jn<sup>o</sup> Ross. By Gov<sup>r</sup> Geo. Thomas was sworn Jn<sup>o</sup> Ross 18 July 1761. Recorded 10 Sept. 1761.

John Lynch of Antigua by his will, dated 14 Aug. 1807, bequeathed £1000 to Miss Bridget Dasent, dau. of Judge Dasent of Nevis, and £100 to her sister Eleanor Dasent, then wife of Mr Galway of Trinidad.

Close Roll, 32 Geo. II., Part 13, No. 15.

Indenture made the 31st Oct. 1758 between Robert Patterson, late of Antigua, but at present in London, Esq., and Grace his wife (a daughter, and one of the coheiresses of John Dasent, late of Antigua, Esq., and Henrietta his wife) of the one part, and Richard Oliver the elder, of London, merchant, and Richard Oliver the younger, also of London, merchant, of the other part. Whereas by an Indenture tripartite made the 9th July 1756 between Robert Patterson and Grace his wife of the 1st part, Henrietta Dasent of the 2nd part, and the Hon. Rowland Oliver of Antigua of the 3rd part, for the purposes and considerations mentioned therein, Robert Patterson and Grace did bargain and sell, alien, enfeoff, and confirm unto Rowland Oliver and his heirs for ever all their undivided moiety in all that plantation called John Dasent's Plantation, containing 193 acres, in the Parish of St. Paul, Antigua, whereof 157 acres were butted and bounded N. with the lands then in the possession of Benedict Willis, Esq., E. with lands theretofore of Nathaniel Gale, and W.N.W. with the dividing line of John Horsford, a minor, and the remaining 36 acres, bounded N. with the pasture lands of the said John Horsford, W. with Benedict Willis, S. with the sea, and E. with Mayne Sweet, Esq. . . . as fully as occupied by John Dasent, deceased, father of Grace Patterson, with the castle, mill, etc., etc., and all those negro slaves (names given), 21 men, 14 women, 3 boys, and 4 girls . . . and also all their undivided moiety of that plantation called Morning Star, containing 32½ acres, in Fig Tree Parish, in Nevis, butted and bounded E. with the lands of the late Brigadier Broadbelt, N. with the lands of the Hon. Ralph Payne, W. with the lands of Ralph Willett, Esq., and S. with Mrs. Pemberton . . . as fully as occupied by the Hon. John Dasent, Chief Justice of Nevis, grandfather of Grace Patterson . . . in trust to the uses and behoof of Robert Patterson for life, without impeachment of wast, except voluntary wast, in sending or selling of slaves from Antigua and Nevis, without the leave in writing first had and obtained of Rowland Oliver . . . and after his death to the use of Grace Patterson and her heirs for ever and to no other use . . . subject to the annuity reserved to Henrietta Dasent . . . therein mentioned . . . and it should be lawful for Grace Patterson, if she died before Robert, to grant to Henrietta Dasent, if living at her death, £50 a year currency for life, besides what Robert Patterson had already agreed should be paid to her . . . but the additional £50 not payable in the life of Robert Patterson . . . and on the day of the date of the Indenture Robert and Grace Patterson appeared before Hamilton Kirby, Esq., one of the Justices of H.M.'s Court of Common Pleas, Antigua, and acknowledged, etc., etc., and the Indenture was recorded in the Register's Office there, in Liber B., 3rd vol., folio 147, as by a certificate, etc., signed by Edward Gamble, Deputy Registrar . . . and whereas Robert Patterson and Grace have borrowed from Richard and Richard Oliver £1200 sterling the better to enable them to improve the said

premises . . . and have agreed to give the best security in their power . . . for securing the repayment . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £1200 . . . Robert Patterson and Grace his wife grant, etc., to Richard Oliver the elder and Richard Oliver the younger all those plantations, etc. (as above) . . . provided always that if they pay £1380 sterling at the south porch of the Royal Exchange . . . as follows . . . £60 on the 1st Nov. 1759 . . . £60 on the 1st Nov. 1760 . . . and £1260 on the 1st Nov. 1761 . . . the Indenture shall be absolutely void . . . but if default shall be made Richard and Richard Oliver shall enter upon, etc., etc., the said plantations . . . and Robert and Grace Patterson appoint Thomas Warner, Daniel Warner, John Watkins, and Byam Freeman, all of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys. Ferd. John Paris, John Towse, witnesses.

Eleanor Roche was dau. of James Roche of Martinique, who was 7th in descent from Philip Roche of Serele and Rahan near Tullamore, King's County, 6th son of David, Viscount Fermoy, temp. Edw. IV. In 1725 James Roche was allowed by Hawkins, Ulster King of Arms, the same arms, crest, and motto as Viscount Fermoy, with a fleur-de-lis for difference. The viscounty of Fermoy has been dormant since 1733.

John Roche Dasent accompanied Lord Montague and Mr Sedley Burdett, when they were unfortunately drowned at the falls of the Rhine, at Laufenburg, near Schaffhausen, in Oct. 1799. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

An estate was sold to the late father of Samuel Byam Athill of Antigua, Esq., by Bates Williams Peterson and Anne his wife, parents of Rob<sup>t</sup> Peterson, £4000 c. was to be paid to the Trustees—Rowland Oliver and Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, to be invested in lands. Peterson and his wife both died Dec. 1802, and left 5 children—Grace Peterson, Rob<sup>t</sup> Peterson, Jane Peterson (since married to Rob<sup>t</sup> Hughes Pemberton), John Peterson, and Thomas Peterson. Mrs Pemberton is now dead. Mr Rob<sup>t</sup> Peterson, who died Dec. 1805, was late Dep. Post Master at Nevis, and his share of the estate is £800. (Part 1, vol. 52, Colonial Correspondence.) In the previous vol. is a letter, dated 1810, from Mr John Peterson, H.M. Councillor at Law and Notary Public of Nevis, to which his seal is affixed:—Arms, *Gules, on a cross . . . five eagles displayed, between four lions ramp. . . . Crest, An eagle displayed.*

1838, Aug. 18. At All Souls', Langham-place, J. B. Dasent, esq., B.C.L., to Jane-Camden, third dau. of the late M.D. French, esq., of Wimpole-street. (*Ibid.*, p. 543.)

1845, Feb. 4. At St Pancras, Bury Irwin Dasent, esq., of Pall Mall, second son of the late John Roche Dasent, esq., Attorney-General of the Island of St Vincent, to Elizabeth, youngest dau. of the late William Conyngham, esq., of Upper Gower Street. (*Ibid.*, p. 422.)

1846, April 4. At St James's, Piccadilly, George Webbe Dasent, esq., M.A., third son of the late John Roche Dasent, esq., Attorney-General for the Island of St Vincent, to Frances-Louisa, third dau. of W. F. A. Delane, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 639.)

A list of Sir G. W. Dasent's works may be seen in Foster's 'Men at the Bar.'

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1750 Nov. 16 Hill Dasent, in the country.

*Married.*

1750 Sept. 9 John Abbott and Grace Dasent, daughter of John Dasent and Henrietta his wife, by Licence from the Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Tomlinson, President of the Council, etc.  
1754 Nov. 19 Robert Patterson and Grace Abbott, Widow, by L.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

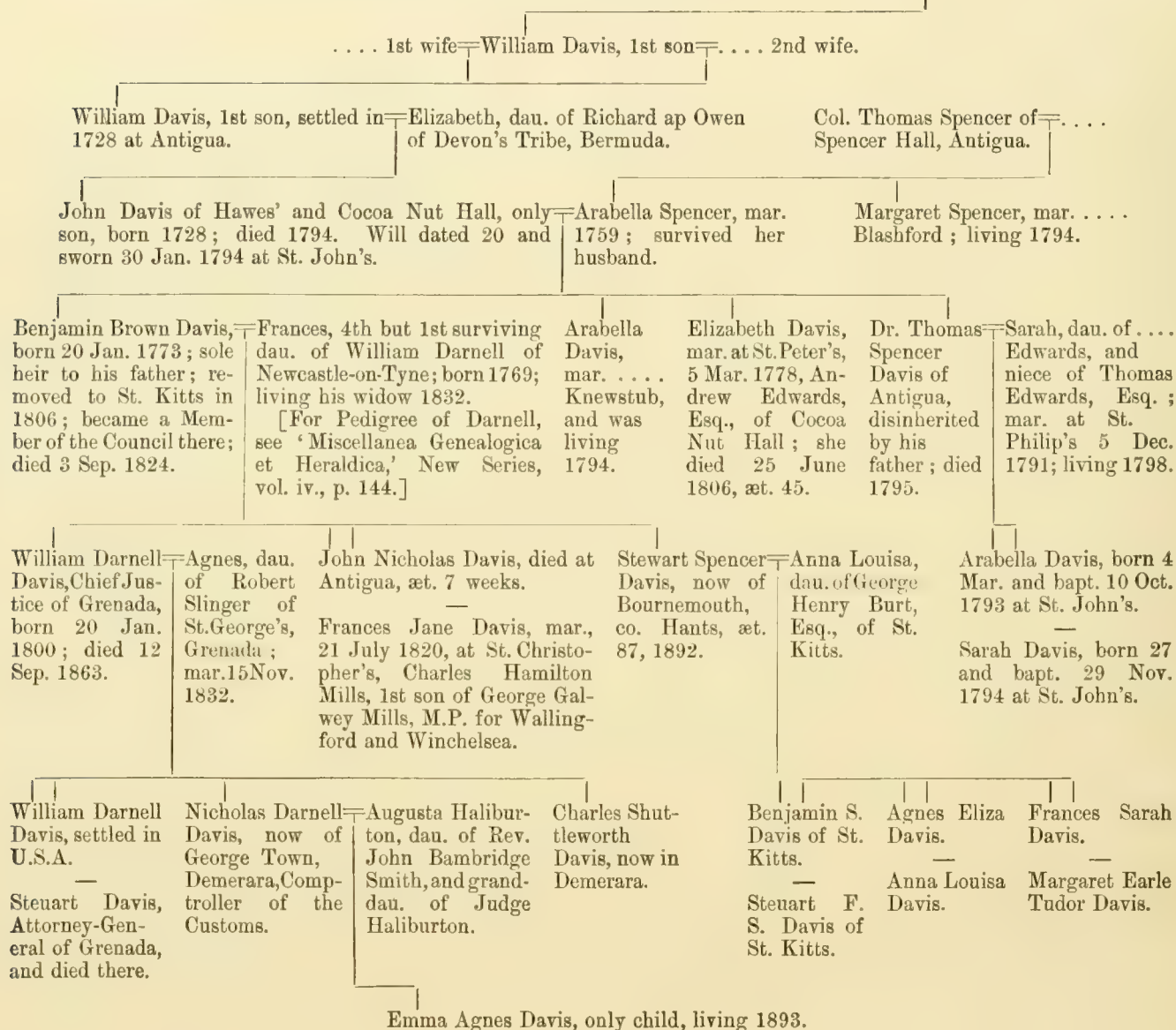
*Married.*

1741 Nov. 7 Mr Hill Dasent &amp; Mrs Mary Horne, by L.

*Buried.*1753 Sept. 16 John Abbott, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

## PARISH REGISTER OF CHRIST CHURCH, OXFORD.

(' Misc. Gen. et Her.,' vol. i., 2nd Series, p. 295.)

*Buried.*1872 May 4 George William Manuel Dasent, Junior,  
Student, drowned when bathing in  
Sandford lasher, 23.**Pedigree of Davis.**WILLIAM DAVIS, emigrated from Merionethshire in 17th century, . . .  
and settled at Bermuda, where he died 1713-14.

Thomas Davis of Antigua. Will dated 12 Dec. 1695. To my 2 friends Jn<sup>o</sup> Evens & Amy his wife all my est. he to be Ex'or. Witnessed by Tho. Edwain, Ann Davis, Jas. Jones. By Governor Chr. Codrington was sworn J. Jones 4 Sep. 1696. Recorded 6 Jan. 1696.

Colonel John Davis, President of the Council of St. Christopher's. Will dated 4 Dec. and proved 17 Dec. 1725 (246 Romney). My wife's grave. Mrs Bridget Davis & her son my neph. Jos. Davis. My dau. in law Anne, Wife of Jos. Estridge, Esq., & Hen. Sharpe her son by her former husband Lieut. W<sup>m</sup> Sharp. My niece Mary Sherman dau. of my niece Cornelia Brozett, dec<sup>d</sup>.

John Davis, Esq. Will dated 20 Jan. 1794. To be buried in St John's Churchyard. To my son Benj. Brown

Davis certain negros. All residue to W<sup>m</sup> Taylor, Isaac Eccleston, Joseph Lyons Walrond & Tho. Turner Wise in trust to pay to my wife Arabella the yearly proceeds for her life, to pay to my son Thos. 1s. to prevent him enjoying any part of my property & to allow to my unhappy dau. Arabella Knewstub such annual sum as will provide her in raiment food & house-rent. To Arabella dau. of my son Thos. Spencer Davis £30 c. yearly till 15. To Marg<sup>t</sup> Blashford sister of my wife if she survive her £30 a year. To my dau. Eliz. Edwards £1000 c. after my wife's decease. All residue then to my son Benj. Brown Davis & his heirs, remainder to my daus. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Edwards & Arabella Knewstub equally. My trustees, my wife, my son Benj. Brown Davis & Andrew Edwards, Esq., Ex'ors. Witnessed by Chas. Harden, John Drew, John Whitell. Before John Stanley, Esq., was sworn John Drew, gent., 30 Jan. 1794. Recorded 30 Jan. 1794.



John Lyons Knewstub, cutler. Will dated 4 Sep. 1794. To my sister Susannah Stocker an oval brooch & ring with hair-work & the letters E. K. To my god-dau. Eliza Tilson Glover £50. All residue to my brother Jas. Knewstub & my sisters Susannah Stocker & Diana Sones. Jas. Knewstub, Henry Glover & W<sup>m</sup> Mathew Hughes Ex'ors. Witnessed by Josh. Aska, God. Davey. Recorded 4 Oct. 1794.

1700 No. 177. Private. An Act to enable Nathaniel Sampson to sell the Moiety or Half-part of one hundred Acres of Land, situate in the Body Division, for Payment of Publick and Parish Taxes, and for the Maintenance and Education of John Davis, the minor Son of James Davis, deceased. Dated 9 October 1700.

1713. John Davis, Esq., of St. Christopher's, seals his letter with the following:—Crest: *A boar's head couped*; Arms: *Nebule . . . on a bend . . . three boars' heads couped*.

1716-7, Feb. 8. Sam. Mills, planter, petitions that the late Jno. Laurence had 10 acres bounded W. with Chr. Taylor, which on 28 May 1709 he sold for £15 to Henry Davis, deceased, for 99 years. Davis died intestate, leaving a widow Susannah and 1 child. Petitioner married Susannah the widow and paid debts. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1718, Oct. Samuel Mills states that Robert Colson had a patent for 10 acres formerly given to David Kidd and leased by the latter for 99 years to Henry Davis, deceased, etc., and petitions for a grant of the 10 acres which are in Belfast, bounded E. with Tho. Stiff and John Baker, S. with Humphry Davis, W. with Benj. Wickham, N. with John Bernard.

The Hon. Colonel John Davis, late President of St. Christopher's, died at London 13 Dec. 1725. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 18.)

1735, Feb. 11. Dr. John Davis is licensed to practise.

1820, July 21. At St Christopher's, West Indies, C. Hamilton Mills, esq., eldest son of G. Galway Mills, esq., to Frances-Jane, daughter of the Hon. B. Brown Davis, esq., of that island. ('Gentlemen's Magazine,' p. 272.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Buried.*

1691 Sept. 19 Gilbert Davis of Bristol.  
1691 Sept. 19 Sylvester Davis of Bristol.  
1730 May 22 Thomas Davis.  
1731 Aug. 29 Peter Davis.

1733 Nov. 28 Honour Davis.  
1738 Nov. 13 Benjamin y<sup>e</sup> s. of Benjamin Davis.  
1738 Jan. 6 Marry Dorrell grand daughter of William Davis.  
1739 April 5 Thomas y<sup>e</sup> s. of William Davis.  
1739-40 Feb. 9 William y<sup>e</sup> s. of William Davis.  
1742 Oct. 20 Elizabeth Davis, widow.  
1760 Dec. 19 Thomas Spencer, Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
1782 May 14 George Parry Knewstub. <sup>1</sup>  
1788 Sept. 24 James Knewstub, Sen.

##### *Baptized.*

1708 June 6 William S. of Richard Davis & Julian his wife.  
1793 Oct. 10 Arrabella Spencer, D. of Thomas Spencer Davis and Sarah his wife. B. the 4<sup>th</sup> March 1793.  
1794 Nov. 29 Sarah D. of Thomas Spencer Davis and Sarah his wife. B. 27<sup>th</sup> November 1794.

##### *Married.*

(? 1703) . . . 8 Henry Daviss & Mary Ashton, by lic.  
1721 Nov. 19 Will<sup>m</sup> Spencer and Mary Fletcher, by lic.  
1723 Feb. 9 William Spencer and Esther Markes, by lic.  
1748 Nov. 12 James Howison and Dorothy Spencer, by lic.  
1750 Aug. 21 William Davis and Sarah Buckley, by lic.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

##### *Buried.*

1754 July 3 Thomas Sharpe Davis.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

##### *Married.*

1778 Mar. 5 Andrew Edwards & Elizabeth Davis.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

##### *Married.*

1791 Dec. 5 Thomas Spencer Davis to Sarah Edwards, Spinster.

##### *Buried.*

1727 Dec. 7 Thomas Spencer, Senior.

#### REGISTER OF WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

##### *Buried.*

1725 Dec. 16 Colonel John Davis in the South aisle.

## Family of Delap.

John Delap. Will dated 15 Sep. 1735. To my god-dau. Ann Delap, dau. of my cousin Francis Delap, £20 c. To my godson Geo. Martin, son of Thos. Martin, £20 c. All residue to Dr Walter Sydserfe, he paying £50 s. to each of my brothers & sisters W<sup>m</sup>, Rebecca, & Eliz. Francis Delap & Dr W<sup>m</sup> Sydserfe, Ex'ors. Witnessed by James Salmond, John Husband. Before Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Esq., was sworn Jas. Salmond 25 Sep. 1735. Recorded 27 Sep. 1735.

Dorothy, now the wife of Francis Delap of Antigua, gent., formerly the wife and after the widow of Jacob Thibou of Antigua, Merchant, deceased. Will dated 1 Nov. 1757; proved 1 Aug. 1760 by Francis Delap the husband; power reserved to Stephen Blizard, Esq. (321 Lynch). By Indenture tripartite dated 1 July 1745 between Francis Delap of the 1<sup>st</sup> part, Jas. Doig of Antigua, Gent., & Nesbitt Darby of Antigua, Gent., of the 2<sup>d</sup> part, & myself as

Dorothy Thibou, the Widow & Relict of Jacob Thibou, of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, deceased, of the 3<sup>rd</sup> part, made before my marriage with the said Francis Delap certain sums, including £400 in the hands of Slingsby Bethell, Esq., were settled. By another Indenture dated 10 Feb. 1747 between Francis Delap & myself of the 1<sup>st</sup> part, Jas. Doig & Nesbitt Darby of the other I was empowered to will away 2 negroes, & by another deed, dated 10 March 1750, 6 negroes. I give all my negroes to my 2 trustees to sell. £30 to my son-in-law Thos. Jarvis, Esq., & £12 to my dau. his wife. £100 c. to my grandson John Mathews. All residue to my daus., Dorothy, now wife of Jas. Doig, Sarah, now wife of Cornelius Leary, Ann, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Gem, Alice, wife of Chas. Reed, Eliz., wife of Nesbitt Darby, & Amelia, wife of John Richardson. All my clothing to my dau. Charlotte, wife of Mr Thos. Pittman. My son-in-law Thos. Jarvis not to be pressed for any claims, he having spent much money in erecting houses in St John's and on his works at Popeshead

& Long Island & he having fully paid my dower. Hon. Stephen Blizard, Esq., & my dear husb<sup>d</sup> Francis Delap, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Jonathan Gregg, Samuel Atkinson, William Bennett.

*Codicil.* £100 c. to my granddan. Eliz. Mathews. 21 May 1758. Recorded also at Antigua 1 Aug. 1759.

Alexander Dellap of London. Will dated 29 Aug. 1764; proved 9 Dec. 1765 (446 Rushworth). Having already settled £200 a yr. on my Wife I give her all my linen, plate, & £500 out of the money in the hands of Messrs. Morse & Bayley, Merch<sup>ts</sup>, in Lond. The pen & 21 negros in St Cath., Jamaica, which I have rented to Dr W<sup>m</sup> Jackson for 13 years at £200 c. a yr., belong to my s<sup>d</sup> Wife Eliz. I stand indebted to my brothers & sisters being the bal. due from the est. of John Patten, dec<sup>d</sup>, viz.: to my brother And. Dellap £465, my brother-in-law Gellispick White £228, my brother-in-law Tho. Harvey £419, my sist. Barbara Dellap £475, payable with interest from 28 Aug. 1763. To my nurse Marg<sup>t</sup> Cooper of Co. Donegal £10. To the poor house-keepers of Tully Anghuish in the s<sup>d</sup> co. £20, to be p<sup>d</sup> to my s<sup>d</sup> bro. And. Dellap of Ray in s<sup>d</sup> co. To my neph. Alex<sup>r</sup> Dellap £50, to be p<sup>d</sup> to my s<sup>d</sup> bro. To my sist. Cath. Dellap, wife of my bro. Rob<sup>t</sup> Dellap, a ring of 20 guineas. All residue to my brother And. Dellap & my sist. Anne, wife of Gellespie White, my sister Lilly Harvey, wife of Tho. Harvey, & my sister Barbara Dellap, all of co. Donegal. My good friends John Morse of Lond., Jas. Prevost, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Cooper Lee of St Cath., Jamaica, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Holland, Martha Holland, W<sup>m</sup> Tildesley.

Francis Delap of St. James Parish, co. Cornwall, Jamaica, Esq. Will dated 21 July and proved 16 Dec. 1775 by Samuel Delap, Esq., the brother, and Robert Delap the nephew, John Stevenson, Henry Cuniffe, Patrick Hanlon, George Robert Goodin, and William Fowle, Esquires (466 Alexander). To each of my surviving sisters in the N. of Irel<sup>d</sup>, viz.: my 1<sup>st</sup> one Eliz. Delap (otherwise Stevenson), my 2<sup>d</sup> one Rebecca Delap (otherwise S.), and my 3<sup>d</sup> & y<sup>st</sup> one Marg<sup>t</sup> Delap (otherwise Caldwell), each £500, as payment of any claim against me under the will of my brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Delap,\* Esq., late Prov. Mar. Gen<sup>l</sup> of Jamaica, dec<sup>d</sup>. To my neph. John Stevenson, s. of my s<sup>d</sup> sister Eliz. Delap, otherwise Stevenson, my plantation adjoining the Wheelerfield, one in the p<sup>sh</sup> of St Tho. in the E. of 700 acres, also £5000 st. or £7000 c. to be p<sup>d</sup> in 1783, & he to take my name of Delap al's Dunlop al's Dunlap, & if I sh<sup>d</sup> sell this est. I give him £10,000. My Ex'ors to have power to sell all my real est., except the s<sup>d</sup> 700 acres & my 2 sugar-works called Monteagle & Orange, & lands n<sup>r</sup> Green Pond in Trelawney p<sup>sh</sup>, patented for 1700 acres, partly now in possession of Mr John Graves & M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Stowe. All my estates to my brother Sam<sup>l</sup> Delap of Letterkenny & Rathmolton, Irel<sup>d</sup>, Esq., my only surv. bro. & heir-at-law, he to pay £500 a yr. to my neph. his s. Rob<sup>t</sup> Delap of the Middle Temple, Esq., & after his death all to go to his s<sup>d</sup> s. Mourning rings to my Ex'ors, also to Sam<sup>l</sup> Delap, Esq., Merch<sup>t</sup> in Bordeaux, my 1<sup>st</sup> & nearest cousin german, Tho. Barton, Esq., Merch<sup>t</sup>, in do., my good old master & uncle, & his son W<sup>m</sup> Barton, Esq., of Fethard, Tipperary. My s<sup>d</sup> bro. Sam. Delap & my s<sup>d</sup> neph. Rob<sup>t</sup> Delap & John Stevenson, & my friends Hen. Cuniffe, Pat. Hanlon, Geo. Rob<sup>t</sup> Goodin, & W<sup>m</sup> Fowle of co. Cornwall, Jamaica, Esq<sup>res</sup>, W<sup>m</sup> Harvie, Hen. Brown, Jn<sup>o</sup> Allen, Jun., of St Cath., Esq<sup>res</sup>, & Rob. Cooper Lee of Berners Str., Esq. Ex'ors & Guardians of my reputed naturall children by Mary Shippen, a free woman, dec<sup>d</sup>, viz.: Sarah, Rob<sup>t</sup>, Eliz., & Francis Delap, also of Arthur Delap, s. of Fanny, the house-wench. Witnessed by Thos. Burke, Jun., Mal. Cuniffe, John Bayley.

\* He was Member for Westmoreland, Jamaica; mar. 15 Nov. 1741 Mary, relict of Col. John Guthrie, and died 11 Nov. 1751.

Elizabeth Delap of Antigua, widow. Will dated 2 April 1783. To my grandson David Ballin Gall certain plate. To my grandson Stephen Rose Whitlock a negroe. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Whitlock, my granddau. Eliz. Rose, my son Jas. Delap, my dau. Kath. Rose, & my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Whitlock all residue of furniture & plate. M<sup>r</sup> Isaac Eccleston & John Taylor, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Elizabeth Pearce, Zacchariah Harris. Before His Excellency Thos. Shirley was sworn Zacchariah Harris, planter, 9 Aug. 1783. Recorded 29 Sep. 1783.

Will of Arrabella English of Antigua, widow, dated 13 Dec. 1789. All Est. in T. to Jos. Aska, Dr Jn<sup>o</sup> Robertson, & Jas. Robinson for my sist. Jane Morley, viz.: 6 negros & houses & land. To my mulatto boy Geo. his freedom & £10 a year. To my niece Sarah Delap, after the death of my sister Jane Morley, all Est., & in default to my friend Eliz. Saunders of Antigua, Wid., & the dau. of my friend Jas. Robinson, called Jane Robinson, equally. My T., Ex'ors. Witnessed by Jn<sup>o</sup> E. Hamilton, Jn<sup>o</sup> Aska. Sworn 12 April and recorded 13 April 1791.

No. 222. An Act for cutting off the Intail of certain Lands, formerly of John Bradshaw, deceased, and settling the same upon Francis Delap of the Island of Antigua, Merchant, and his Heirs, subject to the Right, and charged and burthened with several Sums of Money hereinafter mentioned. Dated 31st January 1729.

1737. At the request of the Hon. George Lucas and Francis Delap, Esq., I have surveyed 2 parcells of land in Willoughby Bay, sold by the former to the latter, 205 acres. Recorded 20 Feb. 1737.

1738, Oct. 10. Robert Delap, Esq., is paid £1604 for expenses incurred as Deputy-Provost Marshall. He was acting as such in 1736.

1775, Dec. 10. Francis Delap, Esq., in Charterhouse Square. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 607.)

Elizabeth Dellap, widow, died 14 March 1784. M.I. at Lambeth (Manning and Bray's 'Surrey,' vol. iii.).

1834, Aug. 13. At Wickwar Castle, aged 63, the Hon. George Massey, great-uncle to Lord Massey. He was the youngest son of the first Lord Massey, by his second wife Rebecca, daughter of Francis Dunlap of Antigua, esq.; and was twice married: first in July 1787 to Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Abel Gage, esq.; and secondly, to the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Elizabeth Countess dowager of Massareene, the daughter of . . . Lane, esq., and widow, first in 1805 of Clotworthy, second Earl of Massareene, and secondly of George Doran, esq. By the first marriage he has left several children. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 444.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

1718	July 13	Ann D. of Fran. Delap and Ann his wife.
1719	Jan. 7	Robert s. of Francis Delap & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1721	June 23	Eliz <sup>th</sup> the D. of Francis Delap & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1724	Oct. 1	Mary the D. of Francis Delap & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1726	Nov. 11	Margaret the D. of Francis Delap & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1728	Oct. 31	Rebecca the D. of Francis Delap & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1732	July 13	William s. of James Delap & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1734	April (1?)	John the s. of James Delap & Elizabeth his wife.
1736	April 6	Francis the s. of James Delap and Elizabeth his wife.



1740 Nov. 5 Henry Lyons the s. of James Delap & Elizabeth his wife.  
 1742 Mar. 19 Sarah Osborn the D. of Ja<sup>s</sup> Delap and Elizabeth his wife.  
 1744 June 7 Catherine the D. of James Delap and Elizabeth his wife.  
 1750 April 6 Margaret the D. of Ja<sup>s</sup> Delap and Elizabeth his wife.  
 1751 Sept. 23 Joseph King the s. of James Delap and Elizabeth his wife.

Buried.

1728 Jan. 11 Margaret D. of Mr Francis Delap.  
 1733 Oct. 18 W<sup>m</sup> s. of James Delap.  
 1735 Sept. 16 Mr John Delap, Merch<sup>t</sup>.  
 1737 Sept. 23 Francis y<sup>e</sup> s. of James Delap.  
 1738 May 5 Mary y<sup>e</sup> D. of Francis Delap.  
 1739 Nov. 11 John y<sup>e</sup> s. of James Delap.  
 1740 Feb. 28 Margaret Delap D. of Francis Delap, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 1743 Feb. 13 Samuel Delap s. of Francis Delap, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 1750 June 7 Henry Delap s. of James Delap.  
 1751 June 13 James Delap.  
 1757 Jan. 30 Sarah Delap.  
 1781 Nov. 27 Joseph Delap.  
 1783 April 4 Elizabeth Delap, Widow.  
 1786 Nov. 6 James Delap.  
 1789 Sept. 13 Jane Delap Whitlock, Infant.

Married.

1715 Mar. 17 Francis Delap and Eliz<sup>a</sup> Donaldson. L.  
 1731 May 1 James Delap and Eliz<sup>a</sup> Duning.  
 1745 July 1 Francis Delap, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Dorothy Thibou.  
 1762 May 18 David Ballingale to Elizabeth Delap. L.  
 1767 May 30 Stephen Rose to Cathrine Delap. L.

1778 May 9 John Whitlock to Margaret Delap. L.  
 1783 Feb. 15 James Delap to Sarah Morley. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

Married.

1741 Dec. 17 Mr John Holliday & M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Delap. L.

Buried.

1743 Feb. 13 Samuel s. of Francis Delap, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Elizabeth his wife, at St John's.  
 1744 Sept. 25 Elizabeth Wife of Francis Delap, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Buried at Willoughby-Bay Church.  
 1757 Dec. . . Samuel Atkinson, a Relation of Mr Delap, buried in Willoughby-Bay Church-yard.

Baptized.

1739 Dec. 2 Samuel S. of Francis Delap, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Elizabeth his wife.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

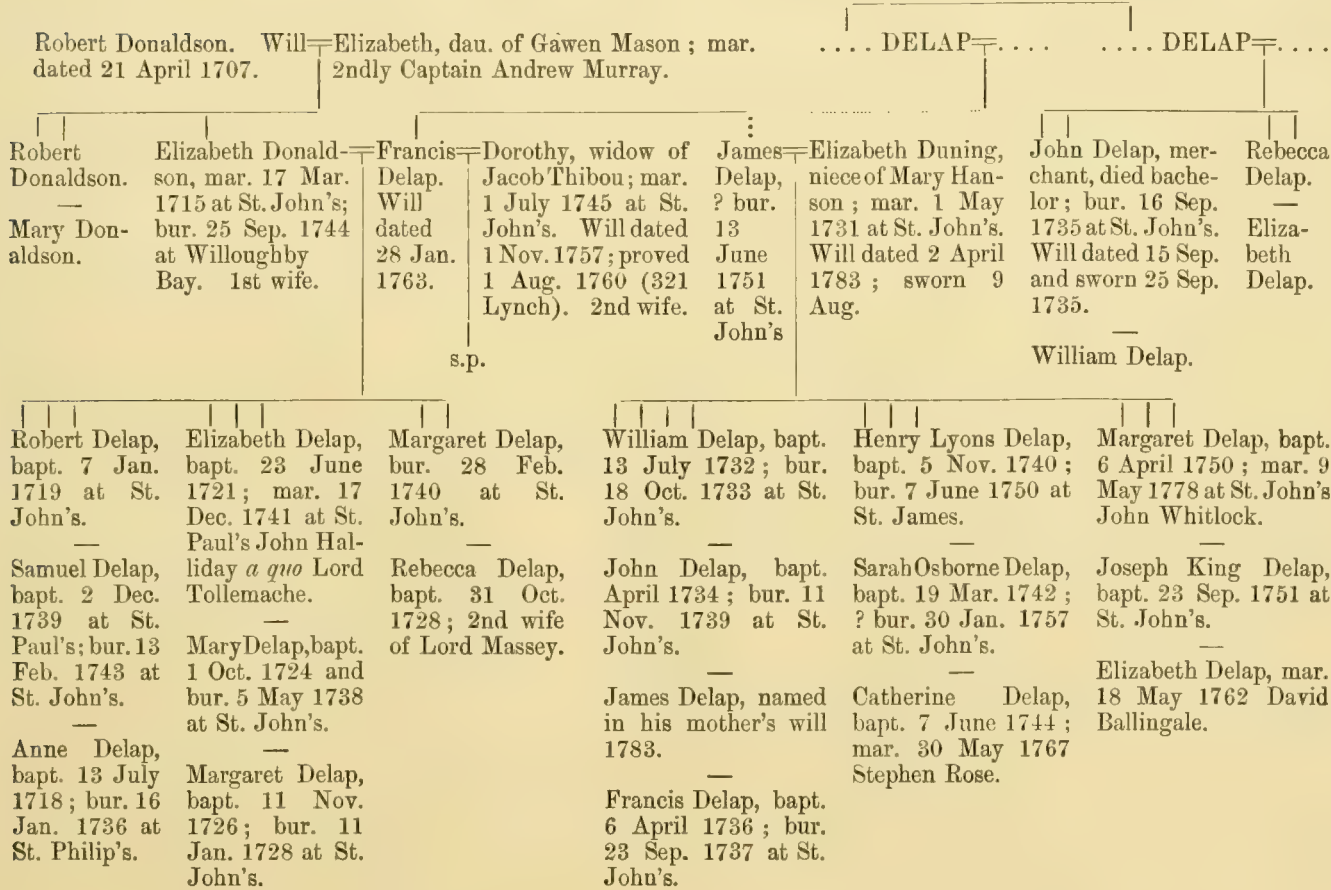
Buried.

1736 Jan. 16 Anne D. of Francis Delap.  
 1744 Sept. 25 Elizabeth Wife of Mr Francis Delap.

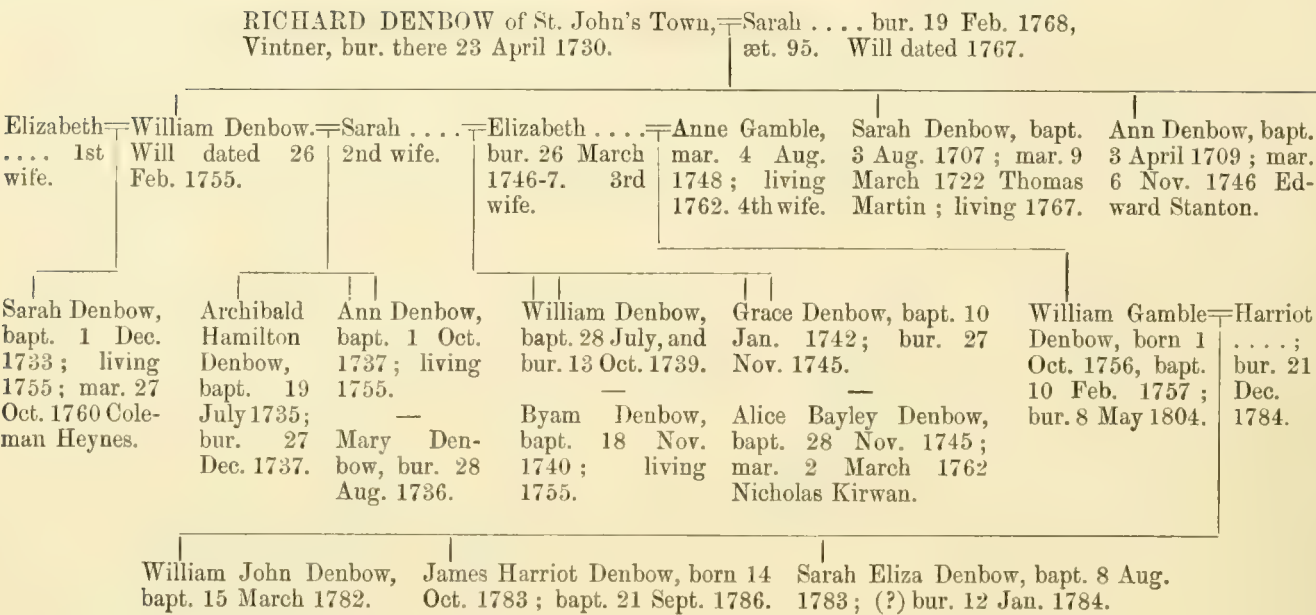
"Delaps" is in St. Paul's Parish. In 1852 it contained 240 acres and was owned by John Tollemache, Esq. (later Lord Tollemache).

The arms of the Delaps of co. Donegal are:—*Gules, on a pile argent an eagle displayed of the field.*

Pedigree of Delap.



Pedigree of Denbow.



William Denbow of Antigua. Will dated 26 Feb. 1755. To my wife Anne 3 negros & ½ of my household stuff, & ⅔ to my 2 daus. Sarah & Ann Denbow. My son Byam Denbow. To my nephew Tho. Sawcolt £400. To my sister Sarah Martin £20. All residue to my 4 children, viz., Byam Denbow, Sarah Denbow, Ann Denbow, & Alice Bayly Denbow, and in default to my brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Denbow and my nephew Tho. Sawcolt equally. Rev. Francis Byam, Stephen Blizzard, Esq., Tho. Warner, Esq., & Harry Webb, Esq., my brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Denbow, & my nephew Thos. Sawcolt, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Joseph Borraston, John Gerrard, Mary Muncrease. Before Governor Geo. Thomas was sworn Joseph Borraston, writing clerk, 11 Feb. 1758. Recorded 20 Nov. 1762.

Rachel Denbow, widow. Will dated 9 Jan. 1762. To my dau. Charity Denbow a negro woman. To my dau. Mary Ann Denbow a negro woman & boy. To my son Jas. Denbow a boy. ⅓ share of land in St. John's & the wharf called "Roach's" to my son & daus. equally, also several houses in St. John's for which a law suit is commenced. To Cæsar Roach, G<sup>t</sup>, M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Denbow, M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Fisher, M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup> Kennerly, M<sup>rs</sup> Rachael Gamble, mourning rings, to be p<sup>d</sup> out of the sale of my furniture. All residue equally between my children. Sam<sup>l</sup> Nibbs, Esq., & Cæsar Roach, Ex'ors & Guardians. Witnessed by John Lyons, Rich<sup>d</sup> Cripps, Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith. Before Governor George Thomas was sworn John Lyons 11 April 1765. Recorded 12 April 1765.

Part of the will of Sarah Denbow, dated 1767. All residue to my daus. Mary Sawcolt, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Kennel, & Sarah Martin, they to be Ex'trices.

1709, Oct. 20. Edward Chester, sen., of Antigua, Esq., sells a plot in St. John's Town to Rich<sup>d</sup> Denbow, vintner, for £750 c.

1711, Oct. 11. Richard and Thomas Denbow named. (Minutes of Council and Assembly.)

1719, Aug. 19. *Re* Richard Denbow's sloop and three Indians he captured as slaves.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1716	Aug. 7	Sibella Denbow.
1730	April 23	Mr Richard Denbow.
1730	June 5	George s. of Richard Denbow.
1735	July 31	Penelope Denbow, a child.
1736	Aug. 28	Mary the D. of William Denbow.
1737	Dec. 27	Archibald y <sup>e</sup> S. of William Denbow.
1740	Oct. 24	Penelope D. of Richard Denbow.
1744	April 27	Thomas Denbow, a child.
1745	Nov. 27	Grace Denbow D. of William Denbow.
1746-7	Mar. 26	Eliz <sup>th</sup> Denbow w. of W <sup>m</sup> Denbow.
1764	Sept. 21	Rachel Denbow. C.P.
1768	Feb. 19	Sarah Denbow (ag <sup>d</sup> 95 y <sup>rs</sup> ). C.P.
1784	Jan. 12	Sarah the Infant D. of William G. Denbow & Sarah his wife.
1784	Dec. 21	Harriot Denbow.
1789	May 16	William Denbow.
1804	May 8	William Gamble Denbow.

*Baptized.*

1707	Aug. 3	Sarah D. of Richard Denbow & Sarah his wife.
1709	April 3	Ann D. of Richard Denbow & Sarah his wife.
1712	June 15	Elinor D. of Richard Denbow & Sarah his wife.
1717	June 23	Susannah D. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Denbow & Sarah his wife.
1719	Sept. 15	Jane D. of Rich <sup>d</sup> Denbow and Sarah his wife.
1730	May 22	George the s. of Richard Denbow and Rachell his wife.
1732	Aug. 12	James s. of Richard Denbow & Rachell his wife.
1733	Dec. 1	Sarah D. of William Denbow & Elizabeth his wife.
1734	June 9	Penelope D. of Richard Denbow & Rachell his wife.
1735	July 19	Archibald Hamilton the s. of Will <sup>m</sup> Denbow & Sarah his wife.



Eleanor Denbow, bapt. 15 June 1712.	Susannah Denbow, bapt. 23 June 1717; mar. 16 Feb. 1739 Francis Martin.	Mary Denbow, mar. 21 May 1724 Thomas Sawcolt; living 1767.	Elizabeth Denbow, mar. 22 Nov. 1740 James Keynell; living 1767.	Jane Denbow, bapt. 15 Sept. 1719; mar. 29 Dec. 1744 John Fisher.	Richard Denbow, dead 1762.	Rachel . . . . bur. 21 Sept. 1764. Will dated 9 Jan. 1762; sworn 11 April 1765.
George Denbow, bapt. 22 May, bur. 5 June 1730.	James Denbow, bapt. 12 Aug. 1732; living 1762.	Eleanor . . . .	Penelope Denbow, bapt. 9 June 1734; bur. 31 July 1735.	Charity Denbow, bapt. 5 Nov. 1743; living 1762.		
Thomas Denbow, bapt. 3 July 1741; bur. 27 April 1744.			Penelope Denbow, bapt. 1 Nov. 1738; bur. 24 Oct. 1740.	Mary Ann Denbow, bapt. 12 Nov. 1755; living 1762.		

Penelope Rodeney Denbow, bapt. 24 Sept. 1757.

1737 Oct. 1 Ann y<sup>e</sup> D. of William Denbow & Sarah his wife.  
 1738 Nov. 1 Penelope y<sup>e</sup> D. of Richard Denbow and Rachell his wife.  
 1739 July 28 William y<sup>e</sup> S. of William Denbow & Elizabeth his wife.  
 1740 Nov. 18 Byam the s. of William Denbow & Elizabeth his wife.  
 1741 July 3 Thomas the s. of Richard Denbow and Rachell his wife.  
 1742 Jan. 10 Grace the D. of William Denbow and Elizabeth his wife.  
 1743 Nov. 5 Charity the D. of Richard Denbow and Rachel his wife.  
 1745 Nov. 28 Alice Bayley the D. of William Denbow and Elizabeth his wife.  
 1755 Nov. 12 Mary Ann the D. of Rich<sup>d</sup> Denbow & Rachel his wife.  
 1757 Feb. 10 Wm. Gamble the S. of William Denbow & Ann his wife, b. October 1<sup>st</sup> 1756.  
 1757 Sept. 24 Penelope Rodeney the D. of Jam<sup>s</sup> Denbow & Eleanor his wife.  
 1782 Mar. 15 William John the s. of William Gamble Denbow and Harriate his wife.

1783 Aug. 8 Sarah Eliza the D. of William Gamble Denbow and Harriate his wife.  
 1786 Sept. 21 James Harriot S. of William Gamble Denbow and Harriot his wife dec'd. B. 14<sup>th</sup> October 1783.

*Married.*

1722 Mar 9 Thomas Martin and Sarah Denbow. L. from Gen<sup>l</sup> Hart.  
 1724 May 21 Thomas Sawcolt and Mary Denbow. L. from Maj<sup>r</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam.  
 1739 Feb. 16 Francis Martin & Susanna Denbow. L.  
 1740 Nov. 22 James Keynell and Elizabeth Denbow. L.  
 1744 Dec. 29 John Fisher & Jane Denbow.  
 1746 Nov. 6 Edward Stanton and Ann Denbow.  
 1748 Aug. 4 William Denbow and Ann Gamble. L.  
 1762 Mar. 2 Nicholas Kirwan to Alice Denbow.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Married.*

1760 Oct. 27 Coleman Heynes & Sarah Denbow.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Buried.*

1739 Oct. 13 William Denbow, an Infant.

## Family of Dewar.

James Dewar, Lieutenant in the 84th Regiment of the Hon. Colonel Coote. Will dated 5 Feb. 1760; proved 22 Aug. 1766. Administration of goods of testator, who died a bachelor in the East Indies, granted to John Orme, the attorney of George Dewar, Esq. (308 Tyndall.) All my estate to my cousin Geo. Dewar, Esq. Witnessed by Ann Orme, J. H. Jones.

James Dewar of Antigua, Surgeon. Will dated 15 Dec. 1764. On 22 March 1766 administration granted to John Lancaster, the attorney of James Howison, Jane Dewar the relict, and Samuel Martin, all residing in Antigua. (98 Tyndall.) All my estate to my wife Jane Dewar, whom with the Hon. Samuel Martin, Esq., & Mr James Howison, I appoint Ex<sup>tr</sup>ix. Witnessed by James Falside, Robert Lyle.

George Dewar of King's Enham, co. Southampton, Esq. Will dated 10 Jan. 1784; proved 14 July 1785 by David Dewar, Esq., the son; power reserved to the other executors. (371 Norfolk.) Whereas my 1<sup>st</sup> s. John Dewar has, by a continued series of imprudence & extravagance, involved himself hopelessly in difficulties, I give to Tho. Maitland of Drayton, co. Southampton, Esq., Tho. Boddington of London, Merchant, & James Dewar of Clapham, Esq., annuities of £100 & £400 charged on my estates at Dominica, St Christophers, & elsewhere in the West Indies, in trust to pay the £100 a year & £200 a year to my son John & £200 a year to his wife Caroline Dewar. I had formerly settled on John & Caroline £400 a year, which he sold. To Caroline Dewar, dau. of my son John, £400 a year for life, & to trustees till she is 21. To John Dewar, s. of my s. John, £100 a year till 12, then £200 a year for life. To

my sisters Ann Napier & Marg<sup>t</sup> Dewar £200 a year between them, charged on my real estate in England. To my s. David Dewar, Esq., now in India, & to his heirs all my manors & real estate in England, St Christophers, Dominica, & elsewhere, & all negros, & in default to my grandson John. To Lady Mary Bertie, dau. of the present Duke of Ancaster, my brilliant diamond ear rings, which were my late wife's. To Lady Jane Mathew my gilt dressing plate. To my sisters Ann Napier & Marg<sup>t</sup> Dewar & M<sup>rs</sup> Greig £50 each. To Tho. Maitland, Esq., Tho. Boddington, James Dewar, Esq., & my s. David Dewar £100 apiece for mourning. To my servants a years wages, & to Jacques Ponnier £50 & my wearing apparel. All residue in trust for my son David Dewar 5 years after my decease & to his heirs, then to my son John's children, then to my sister Ann Napier. Tho. Maitland, Esq., Tho. Boddington, Merchant, James Dewar, Esq., & my s. David Dewar, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Ra. Etwall, Kingston Fleet, Ra. Etwall, jun.

*Codicil* dated 7 April 1786. Now of Park Place, St James. Finkley Farm in Andover, co. Southampton, which I recently purchased, to my son David Dewar. Witnessed by Ra. Etwall, Ra. Etwall, jun., W<sup>m</sup> Cook.

Alex<sup>r</sup> Inglis of Edingburgh, merchant, who d. 1669, had a dau. married to a Mr. Douglas, by whom she had issue a dau., married to . . . Scott, Esq., to whom she bore a dau., the wife of . . . Dewar, Esq., to whom she bore James Dewar, Esq., captain in the East India Company's naval service, who died Feb. 9, 1795, having left issue, besides others, Robert Dewar, Esq., who married Miss West of Clapham; Elizabeth, the wife of Philip Dorville, Esq., captain in the Royal Dragoons. ('Betham's Baronetage.')

1753, Mar. 31. George Dewarr, Esq.; was marry'd to Lady Caroline Bertie, sister to the D. of Ancaster. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 200.)

1766, Feb. 13. Petition of Jane Dewer and James Howison, administrators of Dr. James Dewer. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1768, April. Capt. James Dewar of the Speaker, Indian, to Miss Ann Smith of Clapham. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 198.)

1771, Sept. Hon. A Dewar, Esq., in Dominica. (*Ibid.*, p. 426.)

1774, June 8. The Rt. Hon. Lady Caroline Dewar. (*Ibid.*, p. 287.)

1792, April 19. James Dewar, esq., of Vogrie, to Miss Caroline Cumming, second daughter of the late Col. Sir John C. (*Ibid.*, p. 384.)

1794, July 6 (*sic*). At his seat at Enham, near Andover, the Lady of Richard (*sic*) Dewar, esq., a son. (*Ibid.*, p. 670.)

1794, Nov. 20. At Milford, near Lymington, David Dewar, esq., of Enham-house, co. Hants, in the commission of the peace and a deputy-lieutenant of the said county; a gentleman universally beloved and sincerely lamented; also a charitable good Christian. (*Ibid.*, p. 1153.)

1795, Feb. 9. At Bath, within four days after he arrived there, John Dewar, esq., of Clapham. His son was taken, in the course of last year, in the Lisbon packet, and carried prisoner to France, where he still remains. (*Ibid.*, p. 256.)

1799, Oct. 23. At St James's Church, Charles Cumberland, esq., to Mrs. Dewar, relict of David D., esq., youngest daughter of General Mathews, and niece to the Duke of Ancaster. (*Ibid.*, p. 1192.)

1800, June 16. On the island of St Thomas, after two days' illness, Edward Dewar, esq., of Clapham, Surrey. (*Ibid.*, p. 694.)

1800, August 21. Miss Sarah Dewar, of Clapham, Surrey, of a decline. (*Ibid.*, p. 806.)

1802, Aug. Robert Dewar, esq., to Miss West, both of

Clapham, Surrey. Rev. Thomas Bourdillon of Trinity-hall, Cambridge, to Miss Dewar of Clapham. (*Ibid.*, p. 780.)

1809, Mar. 11. Mary-Anne, eldest daughter of Robert Dewar, esq., of Clapham, Surrey. (*Ibid.*, p. 385.)

"Lady Caroline Dewar, aged 47," from a ring with her hair in it, in the possession of M<sup>rs</sup> Dewar.

Extract from a letter from Baron Munchausen to John Daniel Mackinnon (who was guardian to M<sup>rs</sup> Caroline Dewar's children, Edward and Caroline):—

"Should you have formed a resolution concerning the future welfare of the young Dewars, and I can be of any service to you on the Continent, I beseech you, dear Sir, to inform me of it; I shall with pleasure do everything that lies in my power, in order to give you a proof of the high consideration, with which I have the honor to subscribe myself

"Sir, your most obedient servant,

"F. MUNCHAUSEN, Grand Chambellan.

"Bronsic, the 3 Obr., 1814."

('Memoirs of Clan Finigon,' p. 146.)

1816, Jan. 10. In Edinburgh, aged 59, Alex. Dewar, esq., late of Calcutta. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 185.)

1821. Lately. David A. Dewar, esq., of Doles, Hampshire, to Anne, dau. of Richard Magenis, esq., of Grosvenor-place. (*Ibid.*, p. 467.)

1837, June 8. Aged 46, Miss Jane Charlotte Dewar, only dau. of the late David Dewar, esq., of Enham House, Hants, and grand-daughter of the late Gen. and Lady Jane Mathews of Clanville Lodge. Her remains were interred at Enham. (*Ibid.*, p. 99.)

Mary-Anne Johnstone, 3<sup>rd</sup> dau. of James Raymond Johnstone, Esq., of Alva, N.B., mar. 30 Oct. 1838 James Dewar, only son of Robert Dewar, Esq., of Clapham. (Burke's 'Landed Gentry.')

Mr David A. B. Dewar sold the Enham and Finkley estates in 1817, and the plantation in St Kitts was sold under his will in 1867.

#### FROM TABLETS IN ST. MICHAEL'S CHURCH, ENHAM, NEAR ANDOVER.

George Dewar died July 12, 1786, aged 78 years.

David Dewar (his 2<sup>nd</sup> son) died Nov. 20, 1794, aged 46.

Also George Edward Mathew the eldest son of the above and Penelope Susannah his wife, born 1<sup>st</sup> Sept. 1792, died 7 Jan. 1803.

Jane Charlotte Dewar (their only daughter) died 8<sup>th</sup> June 1846, aged 46.

David Albemarle Dewar, born at Enham House July 3<sup>rd</sup>, 1794, died in London Nov. 25, 1859.

Also of Ann Louisa his wife, daughter of the late Colonel and Lady Elizabeth Magenis of Chanter Hill, county Fermanagh. She died at Vienna Nov. 19, 1855, aged 58 years. Their remains are laid in the vault below.

Also of George, younger son of the above, who died at Boulogne Sept. 10, 1850, aged 25 years.

Adeliza Bertie the beloved child of Albemarle Dewar, Esq., formerly Captain in H.M. 87 R.I. Fusiliers, and Jane his wife, and granddaughter of D. A. B. Dewar, Esq., of Doles, Hants. She died in Paris Nov. 23, 1859, aged 20 days. Her remains are laid in the vault below.

Albemarle Dewar, Esq., of Doles Hall near Andover, formerly Captain in H.M. 87 Reg<sup>t</sup>, eldest son of the late D. A. B. Dewar. Born 18 May 1822. Died in London 5 June 1862. His remains are deposited in the vault below.



## Pedigree of Dewar.



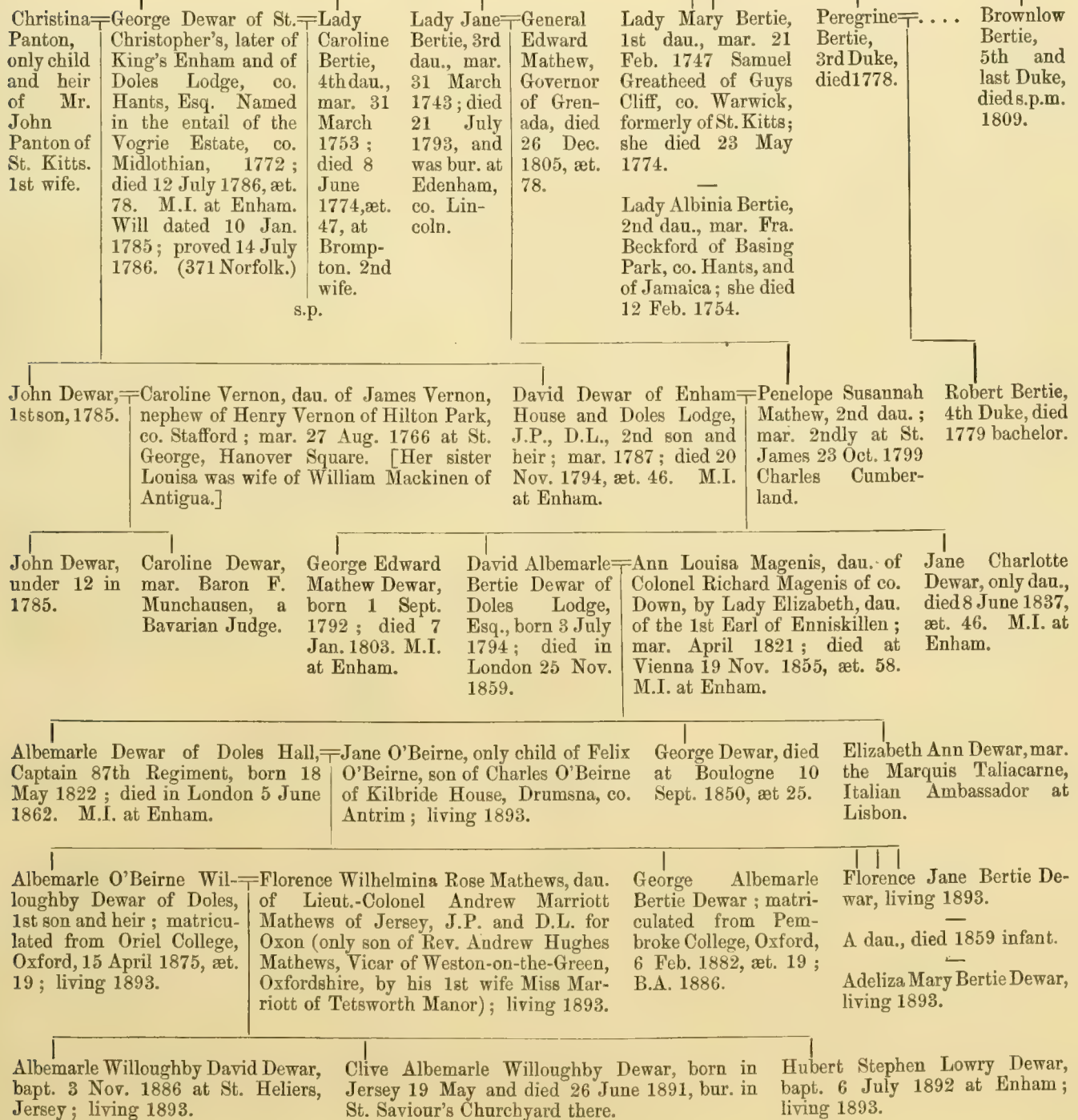
ARMS.—. . . a ship with sails furled . . . on a chief azure three boars' heads . . .

CREST.—An anchor cabled proper.

MOTTO.—*Dum spiro spero.*

JOHN DEWAR, Merchant, of . . .  
Edinburgh, Postmaster-General  
of Leith and that city.

Peregrine Bertie, 2nd Duke of . . . Jane, dau. and coheir of Sir John  
Ancaster, born 29 April 1686; Brownlow, Bart., of Belton, co.  
died 1 January 1742. Lincoln.



PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

Married.

1750-1 Mar. 24 James Dewar, Surgeon, & Jane Bennet, Spinster.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Buried.

1764 Dec. 27 James Dewar, P.  
1776 Nov. 3 Robert Dewar.  
1777 Mar. 23 Eleanor Dewar.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE, LONDON.

Married.

1766 Aug. 27 John Dewar of this parish, B., & Caroline Vernon of St Clement Danes, S.  
1792 April 19 James Dewar, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Caroline Cumming, a minor. By Licence, & with consent of her guardians Lady Mary Cumming, widow, & Geo. Graham, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. SIMON'S DISTRICT CHURCH, ST. HELIERS, JERSEY.

Married.

1882 April 29 Albemarle Willoughby Dewar, aged 26, son of Albemarle Dewar, Capt. 87 Reg<sup>t</sup>

(retired), and Florence Wilhelmina Rose Mathews, aged 20, dau. of Andrew Marriott Mathews, Lt-Col. H.M. 89 reg<sup>t</sup> (retired). Witnessed by A. M. Mathews, Cornelia J. Mathews, Cou- stance Mathews.

Baptized.

1886 Nov. 3 Albemarle Willoughby David, son of Albemarle Willoughby and Florence Wilhelmina Rose Dewar. Born 18 Sept. 1886.

PARISH REGISTER OF ENHAM, CO. HANTS.

Baptized.

1892 July 6 Hubert Stephen Lowry Dewar, son of Albemarle O'Beirne Willoughby and Florence Wilhelmina Rose Dewar. Hurstborne Tarrant.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a large ledger :—

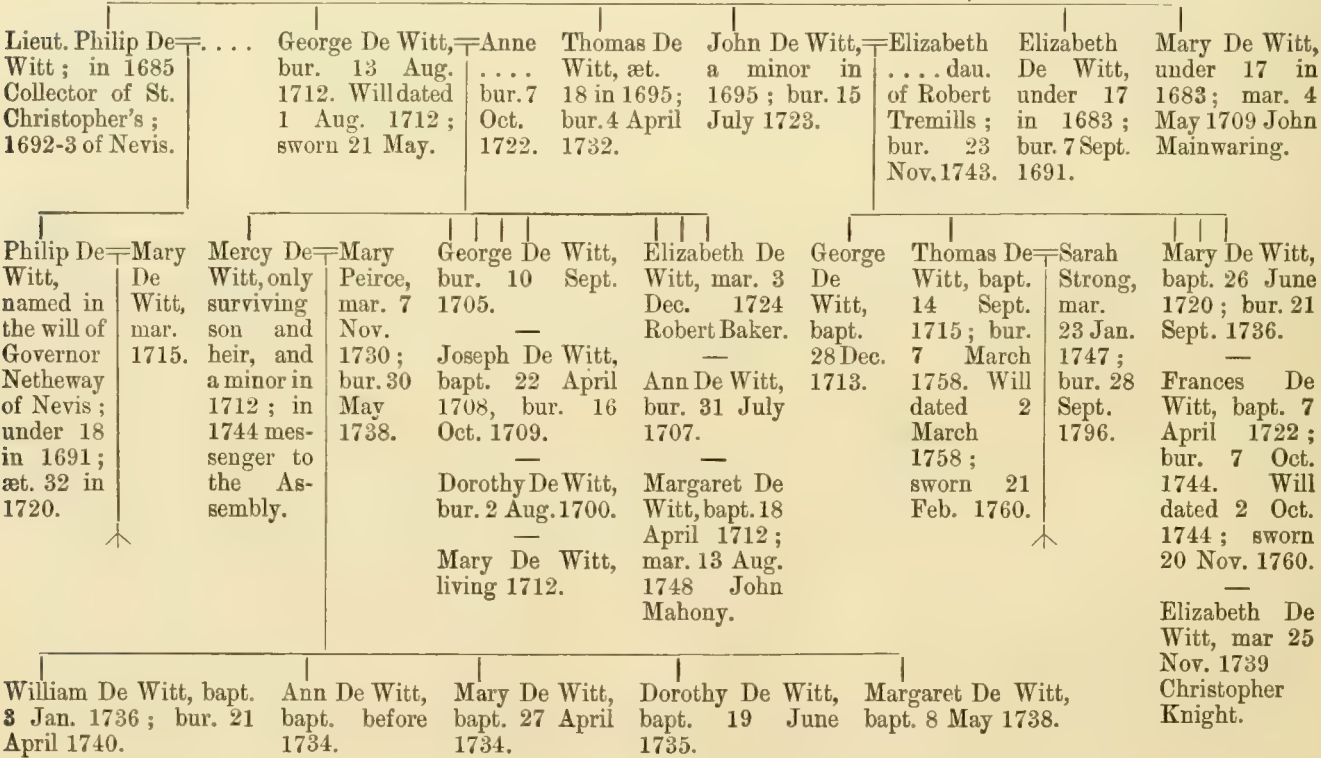
DOCTER

JAMES DEWAR

departed this life Decm<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26 1764 Aged 36 years.

Pedigree of De Witt.

GEORGE DE WITT of Antigua. Will dated 25 Sept. 1683 ; sworn 29 Aug. 1684. — Elizabeth . . . living 1691.



George Dewitt of Pondridge, Antigua. Will dated 25 Sept. 1683. To my wife Eliz. one acre &  $\frac{2}{3}$  of my estate & household goods. To my son Philip Dewitt a silver beaker & a gold ring. To my dau. Eliz. Dewitt 24,000 lbs. sugar at 17 & a negro girl of 14. To my dau. Mary Dewitt 24,000 lbs. at 17 & a negroe girl of 14. To the poor of St Andrews in the town of Plymouth £3. All residue to my 4 sons Phillip, George, Thos., & John, they to be Ex'ors.

If my son Philip come & live here he is to manage my plantation during the minority of my 3 other sons & to have 4000 lbs. yearly. Capt. John Fry, Lieut. Rich<sup>d</sup> Haddon, Lieut. Edw<sup>d</sup> Paynter, & M<sup>r</sup> Jas. Combes, overseers. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Jones, Rich<sup>d</sup> Haddon, Tho. Silvester. By Governor Edward Powell were sworn William Jones and Lieutenant Richard Haddon 29 Aug. 1684.



George De Witt of Antigua, planter. Will dated 1 Aug. 1712. To my wife Anne my best horse. To my dau. Mary Dewitt a negro girl. To my dau. Eliz. Dewitt a negroe girl. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> a negroe girl at 14. My estate to be valued, &  $\frac{2}{3}$  of the value to my son Mercy & my daus. Mary, Eliz., & Marg<sup>t</sup>. All my plantations, lands, &c., to my son Mercy at 21 & his heirs, in default to my dau. Mary. My son Ex'or. Cap. John Paynter, Capt. Bastian Otto Baijer, & Rev. Jas. Field of Antigua, Ex'ors till my son is 21. Witnessed by H. Pember, Tho<sup>s</sup> De Witt, Hen. Thornton, John Manwaring. By Governor John Yeamans were sworn Herbert Pember, Thos. De Witt, and John Manwaring 21 May 1712.

Frances Dewitt of Antigua, Spinster. Will dated 2 Oct. 1744. To my brother Thos. Dewitt 3 negroes & to his heirs, then to my 2 nephews Chas. Knight & Christopher Knight, sons of Christopher Knight, deceased, & Eliz. his wife my sister. To my said nephew Chas. Knight 2 negroes at 21. To Christopher Knight 1 negroe at 21. Thos. Dewitt & Thos. Shephard of Antigua, Esq., Ex'ors. Witnessed by Anne Dunbar, Fr<sup>s</sup> Pearce, Mercy Dewitt. Before His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., was sworn Anne Dunbar 20 Nov. 1760. Recorded 6 March 1761.

Thomas Dewitt of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 2 March 1758. To my wife my house in St John's Town & furniture for life, then to my sister Eliz. Glass, then to my nephew Chas. Knight at 21. To Eliz. Glass £200 c. All residue to my wife & my sister Eliz. Glass & my nephew Chas. Knight, & in default to Mr<sup>s</sup> Eliz. Pearce, Mr<sup>s</sup> Rachel Manwaring, & Mary Martin, my relations. My friends Sam<sup>l</sup> Nibbs, Esq., Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & Patrick Cusack, Sen<sup>r</sup>, planter, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Neill Campbell, Cathrine Falkner, W<sup>m</sup> Evans. Before His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., was sworn William Evans 21 Feb. 1760. Recorded 14 May 1762.

Elizabeth Strong, spinster, in her will dated 23 July 1789, sworn 18 March 1790, names her sister Mr<sup>s</sup> Eliz. Dewitt.

Antigua, 1680. Mr. George Dewitt, two proportions of land in St. John's Town, 14 Feb. 1680, from the Governor; surveyed 23 Feb. 1680.

1681. George Dewitt, 200 acres, granted 23 Jan. by Sir W. Stapleton.

1684. Mrs. Elizabeth Dewitt and her sons George, Thomas, and John Dewitt, 81 acres granted 18 Feb. by Sir W. Stapleton.

1685, Sept. 30. Mr. Philip De Witt, then Collector of the King's Customs at St. Christopher's. On 1 March 1694-5 he was chosen to represent Charles Town Parish in the Nevis Assembly, and on 23 Aug. 1693 he was returned for St. John's Parish.

Thos. Dewitt, æt. 18, & John Dewitt, æt. . . . sons of Geo. Dewitt, late of Antigua, dec<sup>d</sup>, have chosen Jas. Combe & . . . Guardians 24 Mar. 1695-6 by Chris. Codrington, Esq. Recorded 28 March 1696.

1718, Aug. 25. Writ of Error. Richard Roe, lessee of Thomas Dewitt, planter, John Dewitt, and Mercy Dewitt, an infant, by his mother Anne Dewitt, plaintiff; John Doe, defendant, Dr. Daniel McKinen, and William Kenneday, planter, tenants in possession. Judgment reversed *re* 66 acres and costs; appeal granted.

1720, June 25. Deposition of Philip Dewitt, Gent., æt. 32.

1724, Jan. 11. Indenture between Mercy Dewitt of Antigua, planter, of the one part, and Robert Baker of Antigua, Mariner, and Elizabeth his wife and Marg<sup>t</sup> Dewitt, spinster, the two sisters of the said Mercy Dewitt. Their father George Dewitt. Sale of 61 acres for £600 c. for a term of seven years.

1744, April 10. Mr. Mercy Dewitt appointed Messenger of the Assembly.

There was a plantation in Nevis called Dewitt's which was purchased by Ralph Payne, Esq., father of Lord Lavington.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Married.*

1709	May	4	John Manwarring & Mary Dewitt.	L.
1715	(? April)	4	Phillip De Witt & Mary De Witt.	L.
1724	Dec.	3	Robert Baker and Elizabeth De Witt.	
1730	Nov.	7	Mercy Dewitt and Mary Peirce.	
1739	Nov.	25	Christopher Knight & Elizabeth Dewitt.	L.
1747	Jan.	23	Thomas Dewitt and Sarah Strong.	
1748	Aug.	13	John Mahany and Marg <sup>t</sup> Dewitt.	L.
1749	Oct.	21	Isaac Martins and Mary Dewitt.	L.

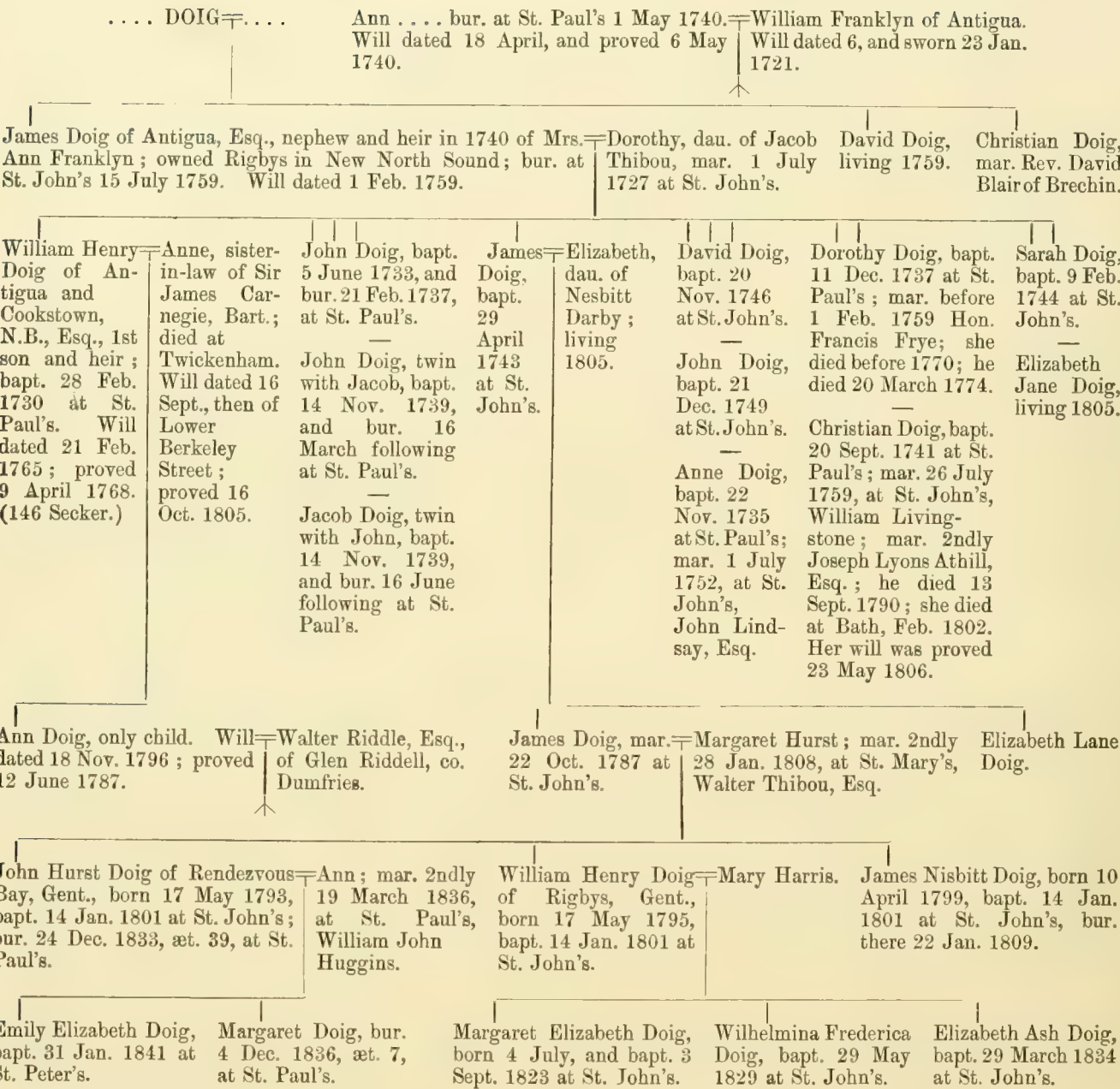
*Baptized.*

1708	April	22	Joseph S. of George Dewitt & his wife.
1712	April	18	Margaret D. of George Dewitt & Ann his wife.
1713	Dec.	28	George s. of John Dewitt & Elizabeth his wife.
1715	Sept.	14	Thomas s. of John De Witt & Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.
1720	June	26	Mary D. of John De Witt & his wife.
1722	April	7	Frances D. of John Dewitt & his wife.
....	....	22	Ann the D. of Mercy Dewitt & Mary his wife.
1734	April	27	Mary D. of Mercy Dewitt & Mary his wife.
1735	June	19	Dorothy D. of Mercy Dewitt & Mary his wife.
1736	Jan.	3	William the s. of Mercy Dewitt and Mary his wife.
1738	May	8	Margaret y <sup>e</sup> D. of Mercy Dewitt & Mary his wife.

*Buried.*

1691	Sept.	7	Elizabeth d. of George Dewitt, Decs <sup>d</sup> , & Elizabeth his widdow.
1700	Aug.	2	Dorothy D. of George De Witt & Ann his wife.
1705	Sept.	10	George Dewitt, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
1707	July	31	Ann D. of Geo. & Ann Dewitt.
1709	Oct.	16	Joseph Dewitt s. of Mr George Dewitt.
1712	Aug.	13	George Dewitt.
1719	Nov.	1	George Dewitt.
1722	Oct.	7	Mr <sup>s</sup> Ann Dewitt.
1723	July	15	Mr John De Witt.
1732	April	4	Mr Thomas Dewitt.
1736	Sept.	21	Mary Dewitt the D. of John Dewitt, deced.
1738	May	30	Mary y <sup>e</sup> wife of Mercy Dewitt.
1740	April	21	William y <sup>e</sup> S. of Mercy Dewitt.
1743	Nov.	23	Elizabeth De Witt, widow.
1744	Oct.	7	Frances De Witt.
1746	Feb.	15	Ann Dewitt, a child.
1748	Jan.	28	Dorothy Dewitt.
1758	Mar.	7	Thomas De Witt.
1796	Sept.	28	Sarah Dewitt.
1803	Feb.	20	Mary Dewitt.

Pedigree of Doig.



Ann Franklyn, widow. Will dated 18 April 1740. To W<sup>m</sup> Doig, son of my nephew James Doig, £100 c. yearly at 21. To Jacob Doig, 2<sup>d</sup> son of the said Jas. Doig, 2000 Bank of England stock at 21. To Ann, dau. of Jas. Doig, £2000 c. at 21. To Dorothy, 2<sup>d</sup> dau. of Jas. Doig, £2000 c. (under 12). To my nephew David Doig & niece Christian Blair £50 s. each. To my sister Mary Ward £50 c., & to her dau. Anne Gordon £50 c. To my sister Mary Ward's granddau. Mary Duvine £50 c. To my niece Marg<sup>t</sup> Steel £50 c. To Dorothy, wife of my nephew Jas. Doig, a negro. To M<sup>r</sup> Jacob Thibou, M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Mathew, & their wives, each a gold ring. All residue to my nephew James Doig. He, Jacob Thibou, Thos. Wilson, clerk, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Thos. Wilson, Joseph Heal, Grace Wilson, Thos. Paul, Edw<sup>d</sup> M<sup>c</sup>Giness. Before His Excellency William Mathew were sworn Thomas Paul, Joseph Heal, and Thomas Wilson, clerk, 6 May 1740. Recorded at St. John's 22 May 1740.

James Doig, Esq. Will dated 1 Feb. 1759. Whereas by Indenture of 1 July 1727 between Ann Franklyn, late of Antigua, widow, of the 1<sup>st</sup> part, Jacob Thibou of the 2<sup>d</sup>, & myself & my wife Dorothy (then called Dorothy Thibou) of

the 3<sup>rd</sup>, in consideration of a marriage intended between myself & the said Dorothy Thibou, Ann Franklyn granted to Jacob Thibou certain plantations with slaves in Rendezvous Bay in trust for Dorothy my now wife, on condition that if my wife survived me she should receive £200 c. yearly. The said £200 c. is to be increased to £300 s. yearly. I give her also £200 a year to be charged on Rigby plantation in New Division, 8 slaves, furniture, & right of residence at Rigbys,  $\frac{1}{2}$  plate, choice of a carriage & 2 horses, £150 s., and my house in St John's purchased of Frances Sherwood. Having already provided for my 2 daus. Ann Lindsay & Dorothy Fry on their marriages, I give to John Lindsay & Ann & to Francis Frye, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Dorothy £50 c. each. To my dau. Christian £2000 at 21 charged on Rendezvous Bay & £80 yearly till 21. To my dau. Sarah £2000 in like manner. To my youngest son John £4000 at 21, & £80 a year till 14, then £120 till 18, & £150 till 21. If he should possess Rigbys the legacy to be void. To any future dau. £2000 & to any son £4000. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son W<sup>m</sup> Henry Doig all my messuages & stores on the Parade in St John's Town called Lucas' stores, to receive the rents till my son John is 21, if John die, then for my son James at 21. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son my estate called Rigbys, for my son James at 21, & in default to my son



John. Whereas Francis Hanson deceased by his will dated 22 Nov. 1747 bequeathed £500 c. to my dau. Christian, if it be paid I give to each of my daus., Ann, Dorothy, & Sarah, £500 c. more. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son my Rendezvous Bay estate, & I request him if he have no heirs male to devise it to one of his brothers, also my  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a plantation in the Dutch settlement of Essequibo, which I hold in common with Absalam Seagers, who resides there and manages it, also my brick messuage wherein I now reside at St. John's, & given to his mother for her life, & all residue. My wife, my brother David Doig, my 1<sup>st</sup> son W<sup>m</sup> Henry Doig, Rob<sup>t</sup> Gray, & James Brebner, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Ex<sup>ors</sup>, & with my sons-in-law John Lindsay & Francis Fry, guardians, & £5 each for a ring.

*Codicil.* My wife to deliver up possession of Rigbys if called upon, & to receive £50 yearly in lieu. Before His Excellency George Thomas was sworn William Leacock 30 July 1759. Recorded 30 July 1759.

William Henry Doig, late of Antigua, now of Cookstown, N.B., Esq. Will dated 21 Feb. 1765; proved 9 April 1768 by Ann Doig, the relict, and Alexander Scott; power reserved to James Brebner, Esq. (146 Secker.) To Mary Brebner, dau. of James Brebner of Antigua, Esq., £1000 at 21, payable from mortgage moneys due to me from my brother-in-law John Lindsay. To Dorothy Richardson, dau. of Dr John Richardson of Antigua, £600 at 21; if she die, to her sister Eliz. Richardson. To my wife Anne, if I die s.p., £600 a year, otherwise but £400 a year, charged on my plantation in Rendevous Bay, in lieu of a jointure of £200 a year made by my marriage settlement, & of any claim out of my estate at Essequibo. All my Rendevous Bay estate & all my houses in St John's, subject to the charges of my late father's will, I give to James Brebner & Patrick Grant of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, on trust, together with the moiety of my parcel of land at Essequibo which I hold as tenant in common with Absolom Zeagers, who manages it, to my 1<sup>st</sup> son, &c., then to my 1<sup>st</sup> dau., &c., & in default to my brother John Doig for life & his heirs, then to the 1<sup>st</sup> son of my late brother James Doig, then to my brother-in-law Alex<sup>r</sup> Scott of Edinburgh, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & to his son by Elizabeth his wife. £4000 to be raised for my dau. Ann Doig in case she is excluded by a son. All residue to my wife Anne, she & James Brebner & Alex<sup>r</sup> Scott, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. This paper is duly stamp<sup>t</sup> by David Ross, cl<sup>k</sup> to Colquhoun Grant, Writer to the Signet, at my house at the back of Hope Park, near Edinburgh. Witnessed by Colquhoun Grant, Will Scotland, writers, Joseph Horsburg, servant to Mr. Doig.

*Codicil.* 19 Dec. 1766. £500 only to Mary Brebner, & the other £500 to Christian, Magdalen, Isabella, Seymour, & David Blair, 5 of the children of M<sup>r</sup> David Blair, Minister of Brechin, by Christian Doig, his wife, & my aunt. Revoke £600 to Dorothy Richardson. John Doig is my youngest brother now surviving. My immediate younger brother James, now deceased, who was elder than John, left issue a son James & a dau. Eliz. Lane Doig, whom I prefer before the said John Doig & his issue. My nephew James Doig to give over to John Doig Rigby's plantation in Antigua now belonging to him, or else £10,000 s., & his sister Eliz. Lane Doig's portion to be made up to £2000.

Ann Riddell, wife of Walter Riddell of Lower Berkeley Street, Portman Square, Esq. Will dated 18 Nov. 1786; administration 12 June 1787 to Walter Riddell, Esq., the husband. (P.C.C.) By Indenture of 30 & 31 May past, the release being of 5 parts between me (then Ann Doig) of Suffolk Street, St Marylebone, sp<sup>r</sup>, only child of W<sup>m</sup> Henry Doig, formerly of Antigua, & late of Hope Park n<sup>r</sup> the City

of Edinburgh, Esq., dec<sup>d</sup>, of the 1<sup>st</sup>, my husband Walter Riddell of Glen Riddell, Co. Dumfries, Esq., of the 2<sup>d</sup>, Sir Rob<sup>t</sup> Lawrie, Bart., & Jas. Gordon, Sen<sup>r</sup>, Esq., of the 3<sup>rd</sup>, W<sup>m</sup>, Duke of Queensbury & Dover, & Sir David Carnegie, Bart., of the 4<sup>th</sup>, & the Right Hon. Dunbar Douglas, Earl of Selkirk, & Jas. Gordon, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Esq., of the 5<sup>th</sup> part, being a marriage settlement, all my plantation in the parish of St Paul & Rendevous Bay Div<sup>n</sup> in Antigua was granted to the use of Sir Rob<sup>t</sup> Lawrie & Jas. Gordon, Sen<sup>r</sup>, for 99 years for my use for life, & to raise portions for younger children & to the use of our 1<sup>st</sup> son, & by a Scotch deed dated 31 May last Hope Park & the lands at Cookston, Unthank, & Dumgram near the town of Brechin, co. Forfar, & a bond from Alex<sup>r</sup> Campbell, Esq., to my late father for £500, were settled as by the former deed. If I have no male issue, all my estate to David Scott of St Eustatius, Esq., for my 1<sup>st</sup> dau., & in default of issue then £1200 to be raised for my Mother M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Doig & £300 for M<sup>rs</sup> Magdalen Doig of Parkside, co. Midlothian, & to Thos. Scott, son of David Scott, £100. My husband sole Ex<sup>or</sup>. Witnessed by John Williams, Christian Noel, W. Riddell.

*Codicil.* To my Mother Ann Doig £800, & £200 to my aunt Magdalen Doig & to my aunt Eliz<sup>th</sup> Scott £1000. 7 April 1787. On 6 June 1787 appeared W. Riddell, Esq., John Williams of St Marylebone, G<sup>t</sup>, & Christian Noel of do., G<sup>t</sup>.

Will of Anne Doig, late of Lower Berkely Street, widow, but at Montpelier Row, Twickenham, deceased. Sworn under £12,500; proved P.C.C. by Elizabeth Carnegie, spinster, 16 Oct. 1805. Copy recorded at St. John's.

Anne Doig of Lower Berkely Street, co. Middlesex, widow, at present at Montpelier Row, Twickenham. Will dated 16 Sept. 1805. To my sister the Dowager Lady Carnegie £5000 s., my diamond pin & silver tea caddy. To my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Scott of St Andrew, Scotland, £5000 s., 2 silver goblets, silver tea pot & stand, my second best diamond pin, my late husband's picture & his ring, & the largest picture of my late dau. To my 2 nieces Mary Carnegie & Eliz. Carnegie £2000 each, 2 pairs of silver candle sticks, the use of my diamonds for life, then to my goddau. & grandniece Ann Carnegie, dau. of my nephew Sir David Carnegie, deceased. To my said niece Eliz. Carnegie the small picture of my late dau. & one of M<sup>rs</sup> Liddel. To my nephew M<sup>r</sup> John Carnegie £500. To my grandnephew James Carnegie his son £1000 at 21. To my grandniece Ann Carnegie £500, & to each of her sisters, all daus. of the said Sir David Carnegie, deceased, 9 in number, £100. To my 3 nieces, daus. of my said sister Eliz. Scott, £500 each. To my cousin M<sup>r</sup> David . . air of Dundee £50. To To M<sup>r</sup> Speed of Ardivy, Scotland, £50. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Darby of Antigua & her sisters M<sup>rs</sup> Dorothy Darby & M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Darby, both of London, £50 apiece. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Scott, widow of my late nephew David Scott, deceased, £300. To M<sup>rs</sup> Morley, her sister, £50. To Lady Carnegie, widow of Sir David Carnegie, deceased, £50. To M<sup>rs</sup> Carnegie, wife of my nephew Col. Carnegie £50. To M<sup>rs</sup> Margaret Ann Taylor, wife of my friend M<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Taylor of Ember Court, co. Surrey, Esq., 20 gs. To the said Rob<sup>t</sup> Taylor & to my friend Rich<sup>d</sup> Clark, Esq., partner in the house of Messrs. Boddington & Co., of London, Merchants, £100. To M<sup>rs</sup> Maria Reddel £100 bequeathed to me by her late husband M<sup>r</sup> Walter Reddel. To Rev. Dr Hill of St Andrew's £50. To Messrs. W<sup>m</sup> & John Lindsay, nephews of my late husband, £50 each. To M<sup>rs</sup> Christian Athill, my husband's sister, £50. To the poor of Buthin in Angus £50. To M<sup>r</sup> & M<sup>rs</sup> Aberdeen of Egham Hill, co. Surrey, 20 gs. each. To W<sup>m</sup> James Brennan Gordon Tew, Esq., of Upper Grosvenor Street, £500 s. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Jane Doig, dau. of the late M<sup>r</sup> James Doig of Antigua, & sister of my late husband, £500 s. To the 4 daus. of the



late Mr Hugh Ferguson of Antigua £500 each. To Mrs Eliz. Doig, widow of Mr James Doig, brother of my husband, £50. To my servant Grace Gullion 1 year's wages & £15 yearly. To my maid Martha Perry & my cook Ann Lloyd 1 year's wages & £12 a year each. To my footman W<sup>m</sup> Wallace 1 year's wages. To my coachman £10. All residue to my 2 nieces Mary & Eliz. Carnegie, they & Rob<sup>t</sup> Taylor & Rich<sup>d</sup> Sharp to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by Rich. Grant, Henry Kirk, William Steele. Sealed 28 Feb. 1806.

Close Roll, 24 Geo. III., Part , Nos. 4 and 5.

Indenture made 14th July 1784 between Ann Doig of Suffolk Street, St. Marylebone, spinster (only child of William Henry Doig, heretofore of Antigua, but lately of Hope Park, near Edinburgh, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and James Gordon, late of Moor Place, Herts, but now in Antigua, Esq., and Thomas Boddington of Hackney, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. Ann Doig grants, etc., etc., to James Gordon and Thomas Boddington all that plantation in the Parish of St. Paul and Division of Rendezvous Bay, Antigua, containing 500 acres, butted and bounded east with the lands of Thomas Warner, deceased, north with the lands now or late of Edward Williams and the heirs of William Maxwell, deceased, west with the lands of John Laforey and the said Edward Williams, and south with the sea, together with the messuage or dwelling house, etc., etc., and all the following slaves (names given), about 114 men and 93 women, etc., etc., and all cattle, horses, etc., etc., and also all those lands, messuages, or dwelling houses in the Town of St. John's, that is all that piece of land in Ratcliffe Street, butted and bounded to the east with a lane running from Nevis Street to Ratcliffe Street, west with other lands and tenements of Ann Doig, now or late in the occupation of John Nugent, north with Ratcliffe Street, and south with other lands and tenements of Ann Doig, now or late in the occupation of Lachlan Grant and all that brick messuage, etc., on the said piece of land, now or late in the occupation of Peter McDonough, and that other piece of land in Ratcliffe Street, butted and bounded to the east with other lands and tenements (*sic*) now or late in the occupation of Dorothy Shewcraft, west with the lane leading from Nevis Street to Ratcliffe Street, north with Ratcliffe Street, and south with other land of Ann Doig, and all that wooden messuage or dwelling house, etc., on the said piece of land, now or late in the occupation of William Bowie, and also that other piece of land in Ratcliffe Street, butted, etc., east with the lands and tenements of Andrew Brown, west with lands and tenements of Ann Doig, north with Ratcliffe Street, and south with other lands of Ann Doig and a wooden dwelling house thereon, now or late in the occupation of Dorothy Shewcraft and that other piece of land in Nevis Street, butted, etc., east with the lane, etc., west with other land of Ann Doig, now or late in the occupation of John Nugent, north with the land, etc., of Ann Doig, now or late in the occupation of Peter McDonough, and a stone tenement, now or late in the occupation of Mrs. Monteigue, and south with Nevis Street and all that wooden dwelling house thereon, now or late in the occupation of Lachlan Grant, and that other piece of land in Ratcliffe Street, butted, etc., east with land now or late in the occupation of Peter McDonough, west with the sea, north with Ratcliffe Street, and south with Nevis Street and the wooden dwelling house thereon, now or late in the possession of John Nugent, and all that piece of land in Nevis Street, now or late in the possession of John Bott, butted, etc., east with the lands of Richard Topping, west with the lane, etc., north with the lands aforementioned of William Bowie, and south with Nevis Street and all those 2 pieces of land on the Parade of St. John's, butted, etc., north with the High Street, east with lands now or late in the possession of John

Dunn, south with lands now or late in the possession of William Ewing, and west with the Parade, together with a wooden turrett or tenement thereon erected . . . and all houses, etc., belonging to the plantation . . . for one whole year, yielding, etc., therefore one peppercorn that they may be in actual possession, etc., and enabled to accept, etc., a grant and releases, etc., etc.

No. 4.

Indenture made 15th July 1784 between Ann Doig, etc., etc., of the one part, and James Gordon, etc., etc., Thomas Boddington, etc., etc., of the other part, witnesseth that for barring and destroying, etc., all estates tail and remainders, etc., and in consideration of 10s. Ann Doig grants, etc., etc., to James Gordon and Thomas Boddington all those plantations, lands, etc. (as in previous Indenture), in trust for the use of Ann Doig and her heirs for ever and for no other use whatsoever . . . and Ann Doig nominates, etc., etc., Thomas Fairbairn, Doctor of Physic, and Lachlan Grant, Esq., both of Antigua, her Attorneys.

Marriage Settlement, 1 July 1727. Between Ann Franklin, widow, of the 1<sup>st</sup> part, Jacob Thibou, Merch<sup>t</sup>, of the 2<sup>nd</sup> part, Jas. Doig, Gent., nephew of Ann Franklin, and Dorothy Thibou, spinster, dau. of Jacob Thibou, of the 3<sup>rd</sup> part. A marriage about to be solemnised between Jas. Doig and Dorothy Thibou. In consideration of £1000 c. paid to Ann Franklin and Jas. Doig as a marriage portion Ann Franklin grants to Jacob Thibou a plantation in Rendezvous Bay, also 80 acres and a messuage in St John's Town for the use of herself and Jas. Doig and his heirs, and to pay to Dorothy if she survive her husband £200 c. yearly.

1742, April 26. James Doig paid £126 for 9 gun-carriages. (Minutes of Council.)

1765, April 30. Sir Ja. Carnegie, Bt. member for Kincardinesh. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 247.)

In 1767 the estate of James Doig, an infant, was rated on 320 acres and 122 slaves, and likewise in 1780.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Married.

1727	July	1	James Doig and Dorothy Thibou.	L.
1752	July	1	John Lindsay, Esq <sup>re</sup> , and Ann Doig.	L.
1759	July	26	William Livingston to Christian Doig.	
1787	Oct.	22	James Doeg to Margaret Hurst.	L.
1801	June	2	Joseph Gravenor Buckley to Elizabeth Doeg, Spinster.	L.

Baptized.

1743	April	29	James the s. of James Doig and Dorothy his wife.	
1744	Feb.	9	Sarah the d. of James Doig and Dorothy his wife.	
1746	Nov.	20	David the s. of James Doig and Dorothy his wife.	
1749	Dec.	21	John the s. of James Doig and Dorothy his wife.	
			{ John Hurst. B. 17 <sup>th</sup> May 1793.	Children of James Doeg and Margaret his wife.
1801	Jan.	14	{ William Henry. B. 17 <sup>th</sup> May 1795.	
			{ James Nesbitt. B. 10 <sup>th</sup> April 1799.	
			{ }	
1813	Jan.	19	David S. of Doctor Patrick Doig and Jane his wife. B. the 27 <sup>th</sup> September 1812.	
1823	Sept.	3	Margaret Elizabeth D. of William Henry Doig and Mary Harris his wife B. July 4 <sup>th</sup> 1823.	
1829	May	29	Wilhelmina Frederica D. of William Henry & Mary Harris Doig, St Mary's, Gent.	



1834 Mar. 29 Eliza Ash D. of W<sup>m</sup> Henry & Mary Harris Doig, Rigbys, parish of St. Mary. Planter.

*Buried.*

1747 Nov. 4 . . . . Doig, a child.  
1759 July 15 James Doig, Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
1764 Jan. 12 James Doig. C.P.  
1809 Jan. 22 James Nisbet Doeg.  
1823 Sept. 24 Elizabeth L. Doig.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Baptized.*

1730 Feb. 28 William Henry S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig & Dorothy his wife.  
1733 June 5 John S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1735 Nov. 22 Anne D. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1737 Dec. 11 Dorothy D. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1739 Nov. 14 John and Jacob, Twin Sons of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1741 Sept. 20 Christian D. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.

*Buried.*

1737 Feb. 21 John S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1739 Mar. 16 John S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1740 June 16 Jacob S. of M<sup>r</sup> James Doig and Dorothy his wife.  
1833 Dec. 24 John H. Doig. Rendezvous Bay. 39.  
1836 Dec. 4 Marg<sup>t</sup> Doig, Inf. D. of M<sup>rs</sup> Huggins. Rendezvous Bay. 7.

*Married.*

1836 Mar. 19 W<sup>m</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Huggins, B., St John's, & Ann W . . kins Doig, widow. L.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Baptized.*

1841 Jan. 31 Emily Elizabeth d. of John H. & Ann H. Doig, Rendezvous Bay, Gentleman.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY.

*Married.*

1808 Jan. 28 Walter Thibou, Esq., to Margaret Doig, Widow.

## Pedigree of Donovan.

.... DONOVAN = . . . .

James Donovan of Antigua ; in 1785 purchased Vaughans of 280 acres in St. George's parish for £18,000 of Rowland Otto-Baijer, Esq. ; bur. 14 Oct. 1810 on his estate.

Robert Gorges Dobyns Yate of Broomsberrow, co. Gloucester, Esq., died 26 May 1785, æt. 33 (see Burke's 'Landed Gentry'). Annabella Christiana only dau. of William Honeywood of Malling Abbey, co. Kent ; mar. July 1775 ; died April 1808.

George Donovan, younger son, matriculated from St. John's College, Oxford, 30 Oct. 1797, æt. 20 ; Barrister of Inner Temple 1805 ; ignominiously expelled from the Antiguan Bar 1807.

Richard Donovan, 1st son and heir, of Serjeant's Inn, Esq., 1797, and of Tibberton Court, co. Gloucester ; bur. 12 July 1816 at St. George's. Caroline Elizabeth Yate, only surviving dau. ; mar. 12 Sept. 1797 ; died 13 Dec. 1819.

Caroline Anne Donovan, only surviving child, bapt. at Stanmore, co. Middlesex ; mar. 3 May 1819 at Bath. James Scott, C.B., of Tibberton Court, Captain R.N. ; born 18 June 1790 in London.

Honeywood Dobyns Yate Scott, born 1821. Richard Donovan Yate Scott, born 1823. Caroline Anne Yate Scott.

## Close Roll, 37 Geo. III., Part 10, No. 9.

Indenture of four parts made the 4th Sept. 1797 between James Donovan of Antigua, Esq., of the 1st part, Richard Donovan of Serjeant's Inn, Fleet Street, Esq. (eldest son of James Donovan), of the 2nd part, Caroline Elizabeth Yate of Broomsberrow, Gloucester, spinster (one of the two surviving younger children of Robert Gorges Dobyns Yate, late of Broomsberrow Place in the Parish of Broomsberrow, Esq., deceased, by Annabella Christiana Yate, now his widow, heretofore Annabella Christiana Honeywood, spinster), of the 3rd part, and the Rev. Thomas Drake of Rochdale, Lancashire, Doctor of Divinity, the Rev. Henry Gorges Dobyns Yate of Broomsberrow Place, Doctor of Laws, the Rev. William Hassal of Bolderstone in the Parish of Rochdale, Clerk, of the 4th part. Whereas a marriage is intended shortly to be solemnised between Richard Donovan and Caroline Elizabeth Yate . . . . and whereas James Donovan is seized of an estate in fee simple in possession free from incumbrances, in the plantation hereinafter

mentioned . . . . and upon treaty for the said marriage it was proposed and agreed that in order to make some provision for Caroline Elizabeth Yate, if she should survive Richard Donovan, James Donovan should grant and secure to her an annuity of £300 sterling, from the said plantation, and for better securing it should demise the plantation to Thomas Drake, Henry Gorges Dobyns Yate, and William Hassal for 200 years . . . . and whereas Caroline Elizabeth Yate will under her father's and mother's marriage settlement become entitled on the day of her marriage to £3000 sterling, which it has been agreed shall be settled on Richard Donovan and herself and their issue, and which is intended to be done by a separate deed to bear equal date . . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in pursuance of the first recited proposal, and in consideration of the marriage, and of the fortune of Caroline Elizabeth Yate so to be settled, and of 10s. paid by her . . . . James Donovan grants and confirms to Caroline Elizabeth Yate, in case the marriage takes effect and she survives Richard Donovan . . . . an annuity of £300 sterling, to be taken from all that

plantation called Vaughans in the Parish of St. George and Division of Old North Sound in Antigua, containing 280 acres . . . bounded E. with the land heretofore of Edward Byam, and late of William Byam, deceased, S. with the lands of Sir George Thomas, Bart., W. with the lands heretofore of John Gunthorpe, and now of William Gunthorpe, and N. with the lands late of Rowland Blackman, deceased . . . and also from the dwelling house . . . and from all oxen, bulls, cows, heifers, calves, and mules, and also from all negros . . . for life, free from all taxes, etc., etc., payable at the Royal Exchange in the City of London . . . and further witnesseth that for the considerations aforesaid, and for better and more effectually securing payment of the annuity . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . James Donovan grants to Thomas Drake, Henry Gorges Dobyns Yate, and William Hassall, the said plantation, dwelling house, negros, etc., etc., from and immediately after the death of Richard Donovan, for 200 years . . . in trust . . . to permit James Donovan and his heirs to receive the rents, etc., for their own use and benefit till default shall be made in the annuity or any part thereof . . . and if in default 100 days, in trust, to bring actions against the tenants for the recovery . . . or to take such other ways as they think best . . . and at the death of Caroline Elizabeth Yate, and the payment of all arrears . . . the 200 years to determine . . . if any of the trustees die or be desirous to quit and be discharged, or become incapable of acting, Richard Donovan and Caroline Elizabeth, or she alone if she survives him, may nominate others . . . Ralph Shuttleworth, Attorney-at-Law, Rochdale, Richard Shuttleworth, also of Rochdale, Benjamin White, Clerk to the Rev. Dr. Yate of Broomsberrow, witnesses.

23 Nov. 1797. Benjamin White maketh oath that he saw . . . and Caroline Elizabeth Yate, now Caroline Elizabeth Donovan . . . sign the said deed.

1806, July 22. The two Donovans, father and son, wrote to the Home Government slandering the Courts of Judicature at Antigua, and to this accusation, Chief Justice Burton, a Barrister of Lincoln's Inn, sends a very complete refutation, and remarks :—"That Mr Jas. Donovan, when he knew him, was a clerk in the Marshal's Office, then set up a huckster's shop for the sale of rum, sugar, and provisions (often stolen by slaves from their masters and sold to him), and so acquired money to purchase the estate he now possesses. Mr Geo. Donovan, his son, is of the Bar at

Antigua, and was committed to prison for trying to get witnesses to perjure themselves, and for libel." All the Council sign the Chief Justice's declaration. The Assembly also call the elder Donovan "an obscure illiterate individual, without competent means, and risen from poverty to wealth."

The plantation now called Donovans, formerly known as Vaughans, was for many years the property of the Otto-Bayers. Carved on a stone, on the very substantially built windmill, are the initials B. O. B., for Bayer Otto-Bayer.

There is a walled family burial ground near the house, but there are no stones now there.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Buried.*

- 1795 Feb. 13 Jane Donovan, a Child of, & in James Donovan's Estate.
- 1798 Feb. 6 Rachael Donovan, on Mr Donovan's Estate.
- 1798 May 30 Sarah Donovan, in the Family burying Ground on the Estate.
- 1810 Oct. 14 James Donovan, in the Family burying Ground on the Estate, by L.
- 1816 July 12 Richard Donovan, Esq<sup>r</sup>, on his Estate, by L. from E. Byam. P.

*Married.*

- 1825 May 5 James Hancock Donovan to Jane Rosina Hodge, Sp<sup>r</sup>. L.

*Baptized.*

- 1790 Aug. 16 Jane Ann D. of James Donovan & Sarah his wife.
- 1810 May 7 John S. of James Donovan and Isset his wife, b. March 27<sup>th</sup> last.
- 1810 Aug. 11 Jane Elizabeth D. of James Donovan, deceased, and Isset Hancock, b. May 5<sup>th</sup> last.
- 1827 Jan. 21 James Edmund Arthur s. of James Hancock Donovan (Planter) and Jane Rosina his wife. Donovans.
- 1828 Mar. 25 Frederick S. of James Hancock Donovan (Planter) and Jane Rosina his wife. Donovan's Estate.

Family of Douglas.

Alexander Dowglass of St. Mary's Parish, Antigua. Will dated 3 Oct. 1694. To my wife Susanna my mare. All residue to my youngest . . . not yet baptized. Mr John Roe, Gent., Ex'or, if he die my kinsman Thos. Turner, Jun<sup>r</sup>, to be Ex'or. Witnessed by John Hogdon, Rob<sup>t</sup> Tremill. Before His Excellency Christopher Codrington were sworn John Hogdon and Robert Tremill 20 Dec. 1694. Recorded 20 Dec. 1694.

Nuncupative will of Archibald Douglas, late Ensign of Captain John Sanderson in the Regiment of the Hon. Colonel Thomas Wetham, dated 3 Jan. 1703. All my pay to my colonel & my share of prize money to Cap<sup>t</sup> John Sanderson. Sworn to by Joseph Buckshorn, Gent., and Thomas Thomas. Recorded 12 Jan. 1703.

John Douglas of St. Christopher's, Esq. Will dated 22

June 1747 ; proved 13 Dec. 1748 by James George Douglas, the brother; power reserved to the others (359 Strahan). To my Wife Susannah in lieu of dower  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the clear profits of my plantation Pensez y bien in St<sup>t</sup> X'pher's (she being already entitled for her life to  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the Colledge est.), my coach, chariott, 6 horses, plate, jewells, & the use of my dwelling-house at Pensez y bien. I am entitled on the death of Mr<sup>s</sup> Priscilla Lambert, Wid. & relict of the Hon. Mich. Lambert, late L<sup>t</sup> Gov. of St<sup>t</sup> X'pher's, to  $\frac{2}{3}$  or  $\frac{1}{3}$  &  $\frac{1}{6}$  of a plantation in St<sup>t</sup> Thos. Middle Isl<sup>d</sup> & St<sup>t</sup> Ann's, Sandy Point, which was his est.,  $\frac{1}{3}$  of which I lately purchased of Mr<sup>s</sup> Marg<sup>t</sup> Weatherill, Wid., & of her son Mr<sup>t</sup> Lambert Weatherill, & the other  $\frac{1}{3}$  or  $\frac{1}{6}$  hath been conveyed by myself & my wife to my use, & I give the  $\frac{1}{3}$  so purchased to my 2<sup>d</sup> son Jas. Douglas, & the  $\frac{1}{3}$  or  $\frac{1}{6}$  to my wife or to my s<sup>d</sup> s. if she be dead. If it be judged that the  $\frac{1}{3}$  is only  $\frac{1}{6}$ , in that case the  $\frac{1}{6}$  belongs to Rich<sup>d</sup> Holmes, Esq., 1<sup>st</sup> s. of my wife, & my Ex'or shall purchase it for my s. Jas. Douglas, but if he



inherit  $\frac{2}{3}$  of the s<sup>d</sup> Gov. Lambert's est. I charge £500 thereon for my s. W<sup>m</sup> Lambert Douglas, & £500 for my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Douglas. I have recently agreed to purchase of Mr Joshua Crump of Antigua 40 acres, which on account of his wife's nonage could not be completed, & I give this to my y<sup>st</sup> s. W<sup>m</sup> Lambert Douglas, & my 1<sup>st</sup> s. John St Leger Douglas, when 21, shall convey it to him, or in default pay £2000 st. To my s. W<sup>m</sup> Lambert Douglas £2000 at 21. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Douglas £3000 at 21. To my brother Jas. Geo. Douglas & my sisters Eliz. Smith & Mary Estridge & my 2 sons-in-law Rich<sup>d</sup> & Mich. Holmes £50 each. To each of my father's children in France £100 & £20 a yr. to each of the boys till 21. To my cousins Percy Gethin & Gertrude Philpot £40 each. The allowance I have p<sup>d</sup> for several years to M<sup>rs</sup> Susannah Douglas, Wid. of D<sup>r</sup> Geo. Douglas, dec<sup>d</sup>, of £15 a yr. shall be continued. To M<sup>rs</sup> Fra. Perrean £40. To my overseer Jos. Farley 20 pistoles, & £10 to each of his children. To my bro. Jas. Geo. Douglas £500, & so long as he continue a sugar-factor my sugars are to be shipped to him, except  $\frac{1}{4}$  part from Antigua to M<sup>r</sup> Jas. Douglas of London. My father's sword & guns I give to my brother Jas. Geo. Douglas. All residue of lands & those purchased of Hixon Neale, the daus. of Watley & their husbands in the Canaries, & the Mountain in St X<sup>p</sup>her's to my 1<sup>st</sup> s. John St Leger Douglas in tail male. My brother Jas. Geo. Douglas, Steph. Blissard, & Tho. Warren of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ralph Payne, Rich<sup>d</sup> Rowland, & W<sup>m</sup> Estridge of St X<sup>p</sup>her's, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Baker, Mary Baker, John Mahon.

Henry Douglas of Antigua, planter. Will dated 30 Nov. 1752; proved P.C.C. 26 June 1753 by James Douglas and Henry Douglas, Esquires; power reserved to the others. (170 Searle.) To M<sup>r</sup> Phineas Lavers, Custom house Officer in Crook Haven, Ireland, £200, but if he die before me £100 to his dau. Mary Lavers & £100 to his other children equally. To my brother George Douglas of Friershaw, advocate in Edinburgh, £1500. To my brother James Douglas, Mercht<sup>t</sup> in London, £1200, or to his children. To my sister Martha Douglas (al's Martha Murray) £400, or to her children. To my sister Jane Douglas (al's Jane Fordice) £600, or to her children. To Miss Mary Darby for her care of my dau. £150. To my godson Henry Lavers, son of Hercules Lavers, £50. To M<sup>rs</sup> Rachel Lavers of Cork, widow, £30. To the Infirmary Hospital at Edinburgh £20. To the poor of the parish in Edinburgh where I was born £100. To each Ex'or £25. In case from default of issue of my dau. Mary my estate should come to my brother James, I give these legacies following, viz:—To Benjamin King, Esq., my son-in-law, £500. To my brother George £1500 more, or to his children. To my sister Martha Douglas al's Murray £200. To my sister Jean Douglas al's Fordyce £300. To Andrew Lessly, Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, & Patrick Grant, all of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, all my real & all residue of my personal estate in Trust to pay rents to my dau. Mary, wife of Benjamin King, Esq., & to her heirs, & in default to my brother James, £5000 may be charged by the possessor of my estate for younger children. My dau. Mary, Benj<sup>n</sup> King, Andrew Lessly, Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, Patrick Grant, my brother James Douglas, & my nephew Henry Douglas, son of my brother George Douglas, Ex'ors. Witnessed by John McKittrick, John Winthrop, James Anderson. Before John Tomlinson, Esq., was sworn Jno. McKittrick 6 Feb. 1753. Recorded at Antigua 27 Feb. 1753.

James George Douglas of London, Merchant. Will dated 17 March 1759; proved 16 May 1768 by Mary Douglas the widow; power reserved to the others. (193 Secker.) My leasehold house in Parliament Str. to my wife Mary. £6000

to my dau. Eliz. St Leger Douglas at 21, she to be educated with the approbation of my friends Ralph Willett of Shooter's Hill, Esq., Tho. Truman of London, Mercht<sup>t</sup>, & my nephews John St Leger Douglas & Jas. Douglas, Esq<sup>res</sup>, & if she die, &c., the s<sup>d</sup> £6000 to my Wife. To Chas. Douglas of . . . in France, Esq., £100, & to his sister Francoise Theresa Douglas, also of France, £30 a yr. To the 1<sup>st</sup> s. of my neph. John St Leger Douglas, £100. To the 1<sup>st</sup> s. of my neph. Jas. Douglas, £100. To ea. of the children of my niece Marg<sup>t</sup> Dalrymple, Wife of Campbel Douglas of Brechal, co. Berks, Esq., £50 each. To my cousin Alex<sup>r</sup> Douglas of St X<sup>p</sup>her's, Mercht<sup>t</sup>, £100. To my sist. Mary Estridge, Wid., £50. All my furniture, coach, horses, & all residue to my Wife, she & Ralph Willett, Tho. Truman, John St Leger Douglas, & Jas. Douglas, Ex'ors.

Robert Douglas of Antigua, Overseer. Will dated 8 Nov. 176-. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Douglass of Antrim County £30. All residue to my son James Douglas. He & Harry Alexander of Antigua, planter, Ex'ors. Witnessed by James Dewar, Tha. Fitzpatrick. Before His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., was sworn Thad. Fitzpatrick 4 March 1763. Recorded 5 March 1763.

John Bourke Douglass of Antigua, Surgeon. Will dated 21 March 1821. All my estate to my children Henrietta Sarah Bourke Douglass, Mary Douglass, Ann Amy Douglass, & John Alleyne Douglass equally. Jas. Douglass, Surgeon, Thos. Sanderson, Rich<sup>d</sup> Garland, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Ex'ors. Witnessed by David Aird, John Boyd, Rob<sup>t</sup> McNish, Jun<sup>r</sup>. Recorded 6 July 1821. Petition of Edward Alleyn for letters of administration 4 July 1821. Thomas Sanderson and Richard Garland decline to act.

1669, Jan. 13. Sir Anthony St. Leger of Westminster, Kt. Administration to Frances St. Leger his relict.

1742, April 22. James Douglas, late of St. George the Martyr, M.D. Administration to Martha the relict.

Close Roll, 27 Geo. II., Part 1, Nos. 1, 2, 3, 4.

Indenture made the 14th June 1753 between John St. Leger Douglas of St. Kitts, Esq., but at present resident in Broad Street, London (eldest son and heir of John Douglas, late of St. Kitts, Esq., deceased, and brother and heir of William Lambert Douglas, late of St. Kitts, Esq., youngest son of John Douglas, now also deceased, without issue, and devisee in tail named in the last will of John Douglas of the real estate hereinafter mentioned, in case of the death of William Lambert Douglas without issue), of the one part, and William Dawson of Broad Street, merchant, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . John St. Leger Douglas grants and conveys to William Dawson all that tract of land containing 40 acres in the Parish of St. Paul in Antigua, late the estate of John Douglas, and by him purchased of Joshua Crumpe of Antigua, which by his last will dated the 22nd June 1747 he devised to his youngest son William Lambert Douglas and his heirs, and for default to John St. Leger Douglas and his heirs, with divers remainders, John St. Leger Douglas paying one half of the value at a fair appraisement to such other of testator's children as should then be living, equally, or to one if only one . . . for one whole year . . . William Hipplesly, Thomas Witherby, witnesses.

No. 3.

Indenture made the 15th June 1753 between the above, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . and for barring and destroying all estates tail and remainders John St. Leger Douglas grants and conveys to William Dawson (as



in No. 4) to the use of John St. Leger Douglas and his heirs, and to no other use . . . and John St. Leger Douglas nominates the Hon. Stephen Blizard and Thomas Warner, Esquires, of Antigua, to be his Attorneys . . .

## No. 2.

Indenture made the 14th June 1753 between John St. Leger Douglas . . . (eldest son and heir and residuary devisee in tail of John Douglas, late of St. Kitts, Esq., deceased, of his real estate called *Pensez y bien*, and other real estate hereinafter mentioned) of the one part, and William Dawson of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5*s*. . . . John St. Leger Douglas grants and conveys to William Dawson all that plantation called *Pensez y bien*, containing 200 acres, in the Parish of St. Peter Basseterre in St. Kitts, and all those tracts of land in the Parish of St. George Basseterre, the Canaries and the Mountains in St. Kitts, also late the estate of John Douglas, deceased, and by him purchased of Hixon Neale and the daughters of Watley and their husbands, and all other lands late of John Douglas in any other part of St. Kitts (except such lands as were heretofore Lieut.-Governor Lambert's), all which lands were by the last will of John Douglas . . . devised to John St. Leger Douglas and his heirs with divers remainders . . . and all negroes and other slaves, etc., and all horses, mares, geldings, colts, mules, asses, bulls, cows, oxen, and all other cattle . . . for one whole year. William Hippley, Thomas Witherby, witnesses.

## No. 1.

Indenture made the 15th June 1753 between the above witnesseth that in consideration of 5*s*. . . . and for barring and destroying all estates tail and remainders John St. Leger Douglas grants and conveys to William Dawson (as in No. 2) to the only proper use of John St. Leger Douglas and his heirs . . . and John St. Leger Douglas authorises and in his place puts Ralph Payne, William Buckley, James Losack, and Robert Phipps, Esquires, all of St. Kitts . . . to appear . . .

## Close Roll, 32 Geo. II., Part 1, Nos. 1 and 2.

Indenture made the 29th Nov. 1758 between Mary King, late of Antigua, but now of the Parish of St. Margaret's, Westminster (only daughter and heir of Henry Douglas, late of Antigua, planter, deceased, and also widow and relict of Benjamin King, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Hugh Hamersley of Lincoln's Inn, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5*s*. . . . Mary King grants, etc., to Hugh Hamersley all those plantations late the estate of Henry Douglas, deceased, but now of her Mary King, in the Division of Old Road and Parish of St. Mary, Antigua, that is, a plantation called Ravenscroft, containing 210 acres, butted and bounded eastward with the lands of William Younge and Francis Farley, Esq., west with the lands of John Brooke, Esq., formerly of Alexander Pollington, Esq., northward with the ridge of the mountain, and southward with the lands of Valentine Morris and John Brooke, Esquires, formerly Brambles . . . and all that other plantation late of Henry Douglas . . . containing 300 acres, butted and bounded east with the lands now in the possession of John Brooke, Esq., west with the lands of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, Esq., south with the sea, and north with the tops of the mountains . . . and also all those the negroes and mulatto slaves, both black and white, male and female, late of Henry Douglas . . . that is to say (names given), 55 men, 43 women, 11 boys, and 15 girls, together 124 . . . all which plantations, etc., were heretofore in the tenure or occupation of Henry Douglas, and late of Mary King or of Edward Trant the younger,

of Antigua, Esq., her lessee . . . and all houses, etc., etc., of Mary King, heretofore in the tenure or occupation of Henry Douglas, and since of Benjamin King . . . and now or late in the tenure or occupation of Mary King . . . for one whole year . . . and Mary King appoints Robert Christian, George Savage, and Patrick Grant, Esquires, all of Antigua, her Attorneys. Giles Hitchcock, Richard Gilbert, witnesses.

## No. 1.

Indenture made the 30th Nov. 1758 between Mary King . . . of the one part, and Hugh Hamersley . . . of the other part, witnesseth that for the docking, discharging, extinguishing, cutting off, and barring of all and every estate and estates tail . . . and in conformity with the Act . . . for supplying the want of fines . . . and in consideration of 5*s*. Mary King grants, etc., to Hugh Hamersley . . . (as in No. 2).

## Close Roll, 3 Geo. III., Part 3, Nos. 8, 9, 10.

Indenture made 2nd May 1763 between Andrew Lessly, late of Antigua, but now of Youngsbury in the Parish of Standing, Herts, Esq., Robert Christian of Antigua, Esq., and Patrick Grant, also of Antigua, Esq. (trustees of Henry Douglass, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), Michael McNemara, late of Barbados, but now of the Parish of St. Margaret's, Westminster, Doctor in Physic, and Mary McNemara his wife (late Mary King, only daughter and heir of the said Henry Douglas and Mary his wife, both deceased), of the one part, and Sir James Douglas of St. Olla in the Orkney Islands, etc., etc., Rear-Admiral of the White Squadron of the Royal Navy, John Newton of Elmhurst, co. Stafford, Esq., and Hugh Hamersley of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5*s*., the former have granted, etc., etc., to the latter all those plantations late the estate of Henry Douglass in the Division of Old Road and Parish of St. Mary, Antigua, that is to say, a plantation called Ravenscroft, containing 210 acres butted and bounded to the eastward with the lands now or late of William Young, Esq., and Francis Farley, Esq., westward with the lands now or late of John Brooke, Esq., formerly of Alexander Pollington, Esq., northward with the ridge of the mountains, and southward with the lands now or late of Valentine Morris, Esq., and John Brooke, Esq., formerly Brambles, and all that plantation, containing 300 acres, butted and bounded east with the lands now or late of John Brooke, Esq., west with the lands now or late of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, Esq., south with the sea, and north with the tops of the mountains and also the mansion house, kitchen, etc., etc., built on the last-mentioned plantation, and also the cattle mill, etc., etc., and all the negro and mulatto slaves (names given), 54 men, 42 women, 11 boys, and 29 girls, etc., etc., and all cattle, etc., etc., all which plantations, etc., lately were in the tenure or occupation of Edward Trant the younger of Antigua, Esq., by lease dated 28th April 1758, made by Andrew Lessly, Robert Christian, and Patrick Grant, and also by Mary McNemara, for eleven years from the 15th Aug. then last past, at rents amounting to the yearly sum of £1180 sterling, and now are or lately were in the tenure, etc., of John Harvey, Esq., and his under-tenants . . . and all other plantations, etc., whatsoever in Antigua by the will of Henry Douglass devised, etc., etc., to have and to hold to Sir James Douglas, John Newton, Esq., and Hugh Hamersley, Esq., for one whole year at the rent of a peppercorn, if demanded, that they may be in actual possession, etc., etc., to the uses of an Indenture quadrupartite bearing date the day after these presents . . . and lastly they nominate, etc., Robert Christian of Antigua, Esq., and John Brooks of Antigua, Esq., their Attorneys. Witnessed by Mary Darby, Giles Hitchcock, John Lessly.



## No. 9.

Indenture made 2nd May 1763 between Michael McNemara, etc., etc., and Mary McNemara his wife, etc., etc., of the one part, and Sir James Douglas, etc., etc., John Newton, Esq., etc., etc., and Hugh Hamersley, etc., etc., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. the former have bargained, etc., etc., to the latter all those messuages, etc., of Mary McNemara in the town of St. John's heretofore the estate and inheritance of Mary Douglas her mother, and now let to different persons at rents amounting to £120 sterling yearly, and the negro or other slaves, Cippe, otherwise Elizabeth Douglas, Johanna and her daughters Catty, Maria, Jone, and Dinah, Johnny, otherwise John Douglas, son of Johanna . . . for one whole year, etc., etc. The same Attorneys and the same witnesses.

## No. 8.

Indenture quadrupartite made 3rd May 1763 between Andrew Lessly, Robert Christian, and Patrick Grant of the 1st part, Michael McNemara and Mary his wife of the 2nd part, Sir James Douglas of the 3rd part, and John Newton and Hugh Hamersley of the 4th part . . . Whereas Henry Douglas by his will dated 30th Nov. 1752 gave to Andrew Lessly, Robert Christian, and Patrick Grant all his messuages, plantations, etc., etc., and real estate in trust for the life of Mary his daughter, then wife of Benjamin King, Esq., for her and her heirs male in tail, whom failing, to her daughters, etc., etc., and died leaving her his only child and heir-at-law, and whereas by Indenture tripartite (no date) between Mary, then Mary King, of the 1st part, Michael McNemara of the 2nd part, and Sir James Douglas and John Newton, Esq., of the 3rd part, reciting among other things that Mary, then Mary King, was seized of an estate of inheritance in certain plantations, etc., etc., and a marriage was intended to be had between her and Michael McNemara, it was witnessed that in consideration of such marriage and of the provision intended by him for her and their issue, she agreed to assure the said plantations, etc., etc., to Sir James Douglas and John Newton, Esq., in trust to pay to her £600 a year for life and to preserve the contingent remainders . . . and failing issue of Michael and Mary McNemara as she should appoint . . . and failing her appointment the messuages, etc., in the town of St. John's to the use of Susanna Lavers, widow, and all the children of Captain Hercules Lavers of Bristol, deceased, equally, and to their heirs, and as to the plantations, etc., etc., to the right heirs of Mary King for ever, and Mary King to have power to charge the plantations with £2000, etc., etc., and whereas the marriage was had and solemnised 20th Jan. now last past . . . and whereas by deed poll . . . from and after the death of Michael McNemara and Mary, without issue, the plantations were granted, etc., etc., to Sir James Douglas and John Newton, Esq., in trust to preserve the contingent remainders to George Douglas (eldest son of Sir James) and his heirs male in tail with like remainder to James Douglas (second son of Sir James) and his heirs, etc., etc., and to Thomas Douglas (3rd son of Sir James) and his heirs, etc., etc., with remainder to the heirs of Sir James Douglas, but with power to Mary McNemara to revoke if she survives her husband . . . now this Indenture witnesseth that to bar all estates, etc., etc., they grant, bargain, etc., etc., the said plantations, etc., etc., to Sir James Douglas and John Newton, Esq., in trust . . .

Close Roll, 49 Geo. III., Part 3, Nos. 15 and 16.

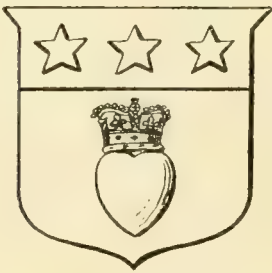
Indenture made the 18th Aug. 1809 between Rachel Maies of Westbury-upon-Trim, Gloucester, widow, Mathew Gravett Hawkins, Gentleman, Benjamin Lavers Hawkins, Surgeon, Susan Hawkins and Ann Hawkins, spinsters, all of Westbury-upon-Trim, of the one part, and Amy Clark and Hannah Clark, both of the town of St. John, Antigua,

spinsters, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Rachel Maies, Mathew Gravett Hawkins, Benjamin Lavers Hawkins, and Susan and Ann Hawkins grant and convey to Amy and Hannah Clark all that plot or parcel of land in Church Street in the town of St. John, Antigua, bounded E. with Newgate Lane, N. with Newgate Street, W. with the land of Richard Shubrick, lands of the parish of St. Anne's, Westminster, and lands late of John Killian, deceased, and Daniel Hill, and S. with Church Street, together with the messuages or dwelling-houses, etc., etc., standing thereon, heretofore the estate and inheritance of Mary Douglas, and which said piece of ground, etc., have been for many years past in the tenure or occupation of Gavin Hamilton, but now of them Amy and Hannah Clark . . . for one whole year . . . and they constitute Daniel Hill of the town of St. John and . . . Jacques of the City of Bristol, merchant, trading to Antigua, their Attorneys . . . Bryant Biggs, G. P. Hinton, clerks to Mr. Hawkins.

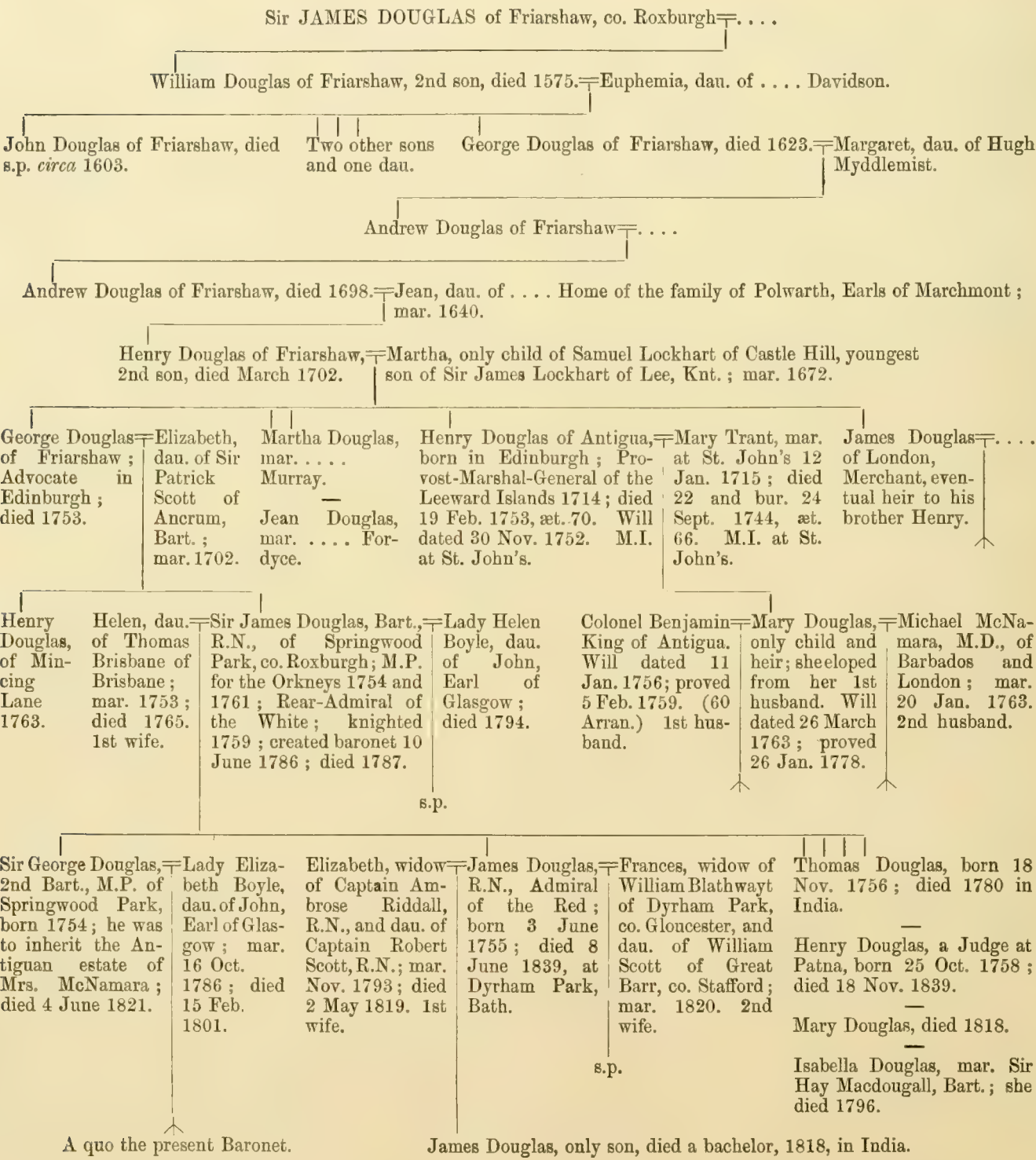
## No. 15.

Indenture made the 19 Aug. 1809 between Rachel Maies . . . (one of the daughters of Hercules Lavers, formerly of Bristol, named in an Indenture of settlement hereinafter recited), Mathew Gravett Hawkins, Benjamin Lavers Hawkins, and Susan and Ann Hawkins (only surviving children of Susannah, one other of the daughters of Hercules Lavers, by Mathew Hawkins of Bristol, Gentleman) of the one part, and Amy and Hannah Clark . . . of the other part. Whereas by an Indenture tripartite made the 19th Jan. 1763 (recited in Close Roll, 3 Geo. III., Part 3) between Mary King of the Parish of St. Margaret's, Westminster (only daughter and heir of Henry Douglas of Antigua, Esq., and Mary his wife, both deceased), of the 1st part, Michael Macnamara, late of Barbados . . . of the 2nd part, and Sir James Douglas of St. Olla . . . and John Newton of Elmhurst, Esq. . . . of the 3rd part . . . after reciting that a marriage was intended . . . it was witnessed that Mary King did grant and convey to Sir James Douglas and John Newton . . . among divers other lands, etc., etc., particularly mentioned . . . all those messuages or dwelling houses in the town of St. John, heretofore the estate of Mary Douglas, mother of Mary King, and let together at yearly rents amounting to £120 sterling . . . in trust . . . to preserve the contingent remainders . . . and failing issue of Michael and Mary Macnamara, as she should appoint . . . and failing her appointment, to the use of Susanna Lavers, widow, and all the children of Captain Hercules Lavers, late of Bristol, deceased, as tenants in common . . . and to their respective heirs . . . and whereas the marriage took effect . . . and Mary King, afterwards Mary Macnamara, departed this life without leaving any issue by Michael Macnamara, and without making any will or deed of appointment in pursuance of the power given her . . . and whereas Michael Macnamara is also since dead . . . and whereas Hercules Lavers left at his death only two children living, Rachel, who afterwards intermarried with John Maies of Bristol, gentleman, since deceased, and Susanna, who intermarried with Mathew Hawkins of Bristol, gentleman, and which said Susanna departed this life the 12th Oct. 1796, leaving . . . the parties hereto, who became entitled to her moiety . . . and whereas Amy and Hannah Clark did some time past contract and agree for the absolute purchase of the fee simple and inheritance of the messuages, etc., at the price of £550 sterling . . . and there has since become due for interest £130 19s. 10d., making together £680 19s. 10d. sterling . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £340 9s. 11d. paid to Rachel Maies, and the like sum to Mathew Gravett Hawkins, Benjamin Lavers Hawkins, and Susan and Ann Hawkins . . . they grant and confirm to Amy and Hannah Clark, in their actual possession being . . . all that plot of ground, etc. (as in No. 16), to them and their heirs forever.

Pedigree of Douglas.

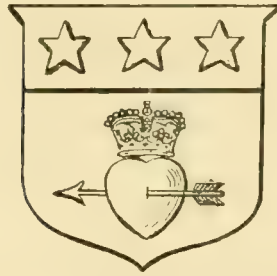


ARMS.—*Argent, a human heart imperially crowned, proper, on a chief azure three mullets of the first.*  
CREST.—*A cubit arm erect, grasping a broken tilting-spear, all proper.*  
MOTTO.—*Doe or Die.*





## Pedigree of Douglas.



ARMS.—. . . a heart gules, transfixes transversely by an arrow and surmounted by a crown, on a chief . . . three mullets.  
 CREST.—A dexter arm couped, holding a short sword.  
 MOTTO.—*Sapientia et Virtus.*

WALTER DOUGLAS, Major in the Army ; Governor of Leeward Islands 1710-11 till his supercession Aug. 1713; living 1717 and 1724; owner of 560 acres at St. Christopher's. He retired to France, where he had a son Charles and a dau. Francoise Therese, who were both living 1759.

. . . dau. of . . . John Douglas, Chirurgeon-General of the Leeward Islands 1712.

James Douglas, M.D. of London, 1717; born 1675 in Scotland; M.D. Rheims; F.R.S. 1706; F.R.C.P. 1721; died April 1742, bur. on 9th at St. Andrew's, Holborn. Administration 22 April to Martha his widow. (See Munk's Roll of the R.C.P.)

Arms.—*Fretty, a chief or.*

Walter William Douglas, bapt. 5 Aug. 1713, and died 16 Oct. 1713, æt. 11 weeks. M.I. at St. John's.	Susannah Lambert, dau. and coheir of Governor Michael Lambert, of St. Christopher's, and widow of Richard Holmes, Sen.; living 1723.	John Douglas, 1st son and heir; Ensign 1717; æt. 21, 1723. Will dated 22 June 1747; proved 13 Dec. 1748. (359 Strahan.)	Mary Douglas, mar. (? William) Estridge, Esq., living his widow 1759; mar. 2ndly . . . Griffith, living 1775.	Elizabeth Douglas, mar. . . . Smith; living 1747.	James George Douglas, 2nd son, living 1712, of London, Merchant; died April 1768 at Brentford. Will dated 17 March 1759; proved 16 May 1768. (193 Secker.)	Mary Payne, dau. of Abraham Payne of St. Christopher's; living 1768.
. . . died 11 June 1764. 1st wife.	John St. Leger Douglas, in 1757 sole heir to his half-brother Richard Holmes, Jun., M.P.; M.P. for Weobly, co. Hereford, 1776.	Caroline Otway, mar. 30 Dec. 1765 at St. George's, Hanover Square. 2nd wife.	James Douglas, living 1759.	Frances Pym Douglas, goddau. of Charles Pym, Esq., 1739.	Margaret Douglas, bapt. 14 Sep. 1734 at St. George Basseterre, St. Christopher's; mar. 1st Campbell Dalrymple of Grenada, 2ndly Charles Dalrymple; living 1759.	Elizabeth St. Leger Douglas, mar. at St. George's, Hanover Square, 2 March 1769, John Willett, Esq.
A son, born 28 March 1754.		A son, born 12 May 1755.		A dau., died 27 April 1776, æt. 19.		

1672, April 17. Walter Douglas of Antigua, planter, sells to William Jones of Antigua, planter, 10 acres in the Road Division.

1710-11, March 24. Major Walter Douglas is to succeed Governor Parke, and his commission and instructions are ordered to be drawn out.

One of his letters, dated 20 July 1711, bears a small seal with these arms: . . . a heart transfixes transversely by an arrow and surmounted by a crown, on a chief . . . three mullets. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 12.)

In 1713 he used a very large seal in the same style as, and apparently copied from Governor Parke's. In the centre is his single coat of arms, surmounted by his crest, a dexter arm couped holding a short sword, the whole backed by military trophies, probably having reference to the Duke of Marlborough's victories. He was superseded on 12 Aug. 1713, when Walter Hamilton was appointed Governor in his stead. (*Ibid.*, vol. 13.)

1712. Sir John St. Leger writes to their lordships on 25 July that he has received a letter from Lieutenant William Douglass, who was taken prisoner on board an Antiguan sloop and carried into Brest. All the papers which that officer was bringing home from Governor Walter Douglas had to be thrown overboard. (*Ibid.*, vol. 12.)

1712, Oct. 4. Our Agent, Sir John St. Leger, is of too near relationship to the General (Governor Walter Douglas), and of no use. (Minutes of Assembly.) On 4 Feb. 1711 he was described as of the Middle Temple. On the same day William Douglas, Esq., petitioned for land E. and W. 50 feet by N. and S. 60 feet, bounded N. with Nevis Street, S. with James Street, E. with Taylor Street, W. with Philemon Bird, which was granted.

1712, Dec. 1. Grant by Walter Douglas, Esq., Governor, to John Douglas, Esq., Chirurgeon-General of the Leeward Islands, of a plantation in Cappisterre, St. Christopher's, for three years. Recorded 7 Dec. 1714.

1714. Henry Douglas, then Provost-Marshal-General.

1715. Sir John St. Leger made a Baron of the Court of Exchequer in Ireland. ('Historical Register,' p. 22.)

1717. Petition of Ensign John Douglas, Gent., that Queen Anne on 3 Nov., in the 10th year of her reign, granted to Sir John St. Leger, Kt., now one of the Barons of the Exchequer in Ireland, James Douglas of London, Doctor of Physic, and John Thornton of Nevis, Esq., a plantation in St. Christopher's, French land, for three years, for the use of petitioner. Petitioner's parents desire a grant of it for him.

By a return made in 1717 it appears that Walter

Douglas had no land in the English, but 400 acres and 150 slaves in the French quarter. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 15.)

1718. Ensign John Douglas, son to Walter Douglas, Esq. His mother manages his estate. (*Ibid.*)

1719-20, 29 Jan. Mr. James George Douglass petitions that he had a grant of French lands at Basseterre, and his parents erected storehouses thereon. His father, while Captain-General, passed a patent to him, dated 1 Dec. 1712, of a piece of land 170 feet by 80 feet; Sir William Mathew renewed it to him for two and a half years on 10 Jan. 2 Geo. . . . his poor parents . . . his elder brother John Douglass is also threatened in regard to his title of land near petitioner's. (America and West Indies, No. 551, p. 345.)

1720. Henry Douglas, Esq., granted 150 acres at the Road Mountains. Surveyed 12 Jan.

In a letter dated 3 Dec. 1723 Governor Hart says: The late Governor Douglas's estate of 560 acres was in trust for his son John, and is heavily mortgaged. (America and West Indies, No. 451, p. 35.)

In 1724 Walter Douglas, Esq., was in possession of a plantation called *Pensez y bien*, which he granted to Josh. Ward in 1714. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 18.)

The law officers to the Board of Trade report adversely against the sale of the Douglas Plantation. It is stated that John Douglas, son of Walter Douglas, late Captain-General, came of age about 1723. Mrs. Douglas, his mother, came to England that year, and mortgaged all the stock, etc., to Mr. Bernardiston, a merchant in London. Governor Hart lent £1000 to John Douglas to enable him to buy back 200 acres of the estate he sold. The estate was never legally sold, but only mortgaged. Received 15 May 1727. (*Ibid.*, vol. 19.)

1738 and 1743. John Douglas, then present, as a Member, at a meeting of the Council of St. Christopher's. (*Ibid.*, vols. 26 and 27.)

1740, Oct. 23. George Douglas, Esq., appointed Agent for St. Christopher's *vice* Richard Coope. (*Ibid.*, vol. 55.)

1742, April 2. Dr James Douglass of Red-Lion Square, a famous Man-midwife. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 118.)

1744. James George Douglas, then Agent for St. Christopher's.

1748. Ralph Payne appointed a Member of the Council of St. Christopher's *vice* George Douglas, Esq., deceased. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 29.)

1754, March 28. The lady of John St. Leger Douglas, Esq., of a son. ('London Magazine,' p. 140.)

1755, May 12. Lady of John St. Leger Douglas, Esq., of a son. (*Ibid.*, p. 251.)

1764, June 11. Lady of John St Leger Douglas, Esq., near Grosvenor-square. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 302.)

1766, March 20. Lady of Sir Ja. Douglas, near Kelso. (*Ibid.*, p. 152.)

1768, April. Ja. Geo. Douglas, Esq., at Brentford Butts. (*Ibid.*)

1770, Sept. Hon. Alexander Douglas, manager on the estate of John St. Leger Douglas, at St. Christopher's, *re* 10 runaway negros.

1776, April 27. Miss Douglas, aged 19, daughter to John St Leger Douglas, member for Weobly, Herefordshire. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 286.)

1779, Oct. 24. At St Christopher's, Robert Douglas, esq., governor of all his majesty's forts and fortifications in that island. . . . He has left the bulk of his fortune (which is very considerable) to his brother Capt. John Douglas, of his Majesty's ship the *Terrible*. (*Ibid.*, 1780, p. 50.)

1838, July 31. At Grenada, John Douglas, esq., Provost Marshal General of the Island. (*Ibid.*, p. 566.)

1839, June 8. At Dyrham Park, Bath, James Douglas, Esq., Admiral of the Red. This officer was the second son

of Sir James Douglas, of Springwood Park, Roxburghshire, Knt. and Bart., by his first wife Helen, daughter of Thomas Brisbane, esq., and was descended from Andrew Douglas of Friarshaw, who married Jane Home, of the family of the Earls of Marchmont. After passing through the intervening ranks of Midshipman, Lieutenant, and Commander, he was advanced to that of Post-Captain Oct. 20 1780, and in the same year commanded the *Venus* frigate, at the Leeward Islands, from which vessel he was afterwards removed into the *Alcmene* of 32 guns. On the breaking out of the war with the French republic, Capt. Douglas was appointed to the *Saturn*, a 74-gun ship, in which he proceeded to the Mediterranean, and was with Admiral Hotham when that officer encountered the enemy's fleet, July 13 1795. He returned to England in company with a squadron under the orders of Rear-Adm. Mann, and was subsequently stationed in the Channel. He was promoted to the rank of Rear-Admiral, Feb. 14 1799; Vice-Admiral, Nov. 9, 1805; and Admiral, July 31, 1810. Mrs. Douglas died May 2, 1819.

Sir James Douglas was knighted for bringing home the news of the surrender of Quebec in 1759; he commanded a squadron at the Leeward Islands in 1761; took Dominica, and had a broad pennant at the siege of Martinique in the same year. He was created a Baronet June 10 1786, but died in the following year. He is now represented by his great-grandson, Sir George Henry Douglas, the fourth Baronet, a minor. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 424.)

Admiral James Douglas was born in 1756. He was twice married; first, in 1793, to Elizabeth, widow of Ambrose Riddall, Capt. R.N., and daughter of Robert Scott, Capt. R.N., by whom he had one son, James, who died unmarried in India in 1818. Mrs. Douglas having died in 1819, the Admiral married secondly in the following year Frances, widow of William Blathwayt of Dyrham Park, co. Glouc., esq., and daughter of William Scott of Great Barr, co. Stafford, esq. This lady survives him. (*Ibid.*, p. 442.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

1713	Aug. 5	Walter William S. of His Excell <sup>y</sup> Walter Douglas & Jane his wife.
1733	Jan. 16	Mary D. of John Douglas & Dorothy his wife.
1742	Jan. 9	Sarah the D. of Alexander Douglass and Elizabeth his wife.
1820	Jan. 7	John Alleyne S. of John Bourtie Douglas and Mary Eliza his wife. B. the 10 <sup>th</sup> December last.
1826	Nov. 28	B. the 10 <sup>th</sup> Inst. Anna Maria D. of James & Elizabeth Ash Douglass, St John's. Doctor of Physic.
1828	Aug. 22	William Adam s. of James & Elizabeth Douglass, St John's. Doctor of Medicine.
1831	July 20	Henrietta Martha D. of James & Elizabeth Douglas, St John's, Practitioner of Physic.

##### *Buried.*

1713	Oct. 17	Walter William Douglas.
1717	Feb. 23	Elizabeth Douglas.
1732	Mar. 2	Cap <sup>t</sup> Robert Douglass.
1744	Sept. 24	. . . Douglas, wife of Henry Douglass, Esq.
1753	Feb. 20	Henry Douglas, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
1754	Dec. 3	Dorothy Douglas.
1760	Nov. 11	Robert Douglas.
1765	Sept. 24	Thomas Douglas.
1778	April 21	William Douglas.
1805	Aug. 28	Archibald Douglas.
1830	Nov. 11	James Douglas. St John's. Inf.
1836	Dec. 10	John Douglass, M.D. St John's. 38.



Married.

- 1715 Jan. 12 Henry Douglass and Mary Trant.  
1732 Mar. 25 The Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr John Douglass and Doro.  
Darby. L.  
1753 Mar. 6 William King and Margaret Douglas. L.  
1809 Jan. 4 Daniel Douglas to Elizabeth Lyon, Widow.  
L.  
1825 June 25 James Douglass, M.D., and Elizabeth  
Ash Scholes of this Parish, Spinster. L.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Buried.

- 1767 Sept. 15 W<sup>m</sup> Douglas.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, BASSITERRE, ST.  
CHRISTOPHER'S.

Baptized.

- 1734 Sept. . . Margaret the D. of Susannah and John  
Douglas, Esq<sup>r</sup>, X'd 14<sup>th</sup>, 2 days old.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE.

Married.

- 1765 Dec. 30 John St Leger Douglas, Esq<sup>r</sup>, W., & Caro-  
line Otway, S. L.B.L.  
1769 Mar. 2 John Willett of St Bennett Fink, London,  
Esq<sup>r</sup> & B., & Elizabeth St Leger  
Douglas of this parish, S. L.A.C.  
Wit. by John St Leger Douglas &  
Ralph Willett.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a ledger over a brick tomb :—

Arms : . . . a heart surmounted by a crown, on a chief  
. . . three mullets.

Crest : An arm embowed in clouds holding a broken  
tilting-spear.

Motto : Doe or die.

Here lies MARY DOUGLAS  
Wife of HENRY DOUGLAS  
of the Ifland of Antigua Esq<sup>r</sup> :  
She died the 22<sup>d</sup> of September 1744  
Aged 66 Years.

Here lies also the Body of  
HENRY DOUGLAS Esq<sup>r</sup> : her Husband  
who departed this life the 19 of February  
1753 Aged 70 years.

On a ledger in the pathway leading up to south door :—

Arms : . . . a heart gules transfixed transversely by an  
arrow and surmounted by a crown ; on a chief . . . three  
mulletts (DOUGLAS) impaling fretly a chief or (St. LEGER).

Crest : A dexter arm couped holding a dagger.

Motto : Sapientia et Virtus.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of  
WALTER WILLIAM DOUGLAS

SON to his Excellency  
WALTER DOUGLAS Esq<sup>r</sup> Cap<sup>t</sup>  
Generall & Commander  
in Chief in and Ouer all  
Her Majesties Leeward  
Caribbee Iflands in  
America & Great Grand  
son by Mothers side to  
ANTHONY St LEGER  
of Ireland who was twice  
Lord Lein<sup>t</sup> : & three times  
Lord Deputy of that  
Kingdom he departed this  
life the 16 of October  
1713 Aged elevenen weeks.

Pedigree of Dow.

Mary Ann Lawson, mar. =ALEXANDER DOW, of Antigua, died =Elizabeth . . . , bur. 7 February  
17 September 1743. before 3 February 1750. 1750 at St. Paul's.

Margaret Dow, bapt. 17 September 1743.

Alexander Dow, Senior, bapt. 3 February 1750.

ARCHIBALD DOW, Esq., of Dow's Hill near =Martha Byam, mar. 5 September 1776 at  
English Harbour, Antigua. St. Philip's.

Munton Dow.	William Dow, 4th son, Lieut. R.N., born 23 May 1794 ; living 1849. (See O'Byrne's Nav. Biog. Dict.)	Caroline, 3rd dau. of Samuel Enderby of Croom's Hill House, Greenwich ; mar. 18 Jan. 1830. He died 24 Oct. 1829, æt. 74. M.I. at St. Alphage, Greenwich.	Eliza Dow, mar., 31 March 1803, Rev. Samuel Wickham Harman, Rector of St. John's. She was bur. there 15 December 1817. He was bur. there 21 May 1827.	Rebecca Dow, mar., 24 Feb. 1803, at St. John's, Captain Kenneth McKenzie, R.N.	Martha Dow, mar., 5 Dec. 1805 at St. John's, James Gilchrist.
-------------	---	--	---	--	---

Four daus., 1849.

William Pike of Antigua, Planter. Will dated 5 Jan. 1714. To my dau. Cath. Pike 50,000 lbs. at 21 or marriage. To my Mother Ann Steventon £10 c. & maintenance. To my goddau. Elianor Gratrix £30 c. at 21 or mar. To my brother's dau. Eliz. Pike £25 c. at 21 or mar. To John Tankard s. of Mary Murphy £50 at 21. £3 rings to my Ex'ors. To my Wife Ann a horse. All residue to my s. W<sup>m</sup> Pike & in default to my dau. Cath., my father-in-law Hen. Cooke & all residue to my brother-in-law John Steventon & my niece Eliz. Pike. My Wife, Mr John King, Joshua Jones, Esq., Cap. John Duer & Mr W<sup>m</sup> Lavington

Ex'ors & Guardians. Witnessed by W<sup>m</sup> Grear, John Teatte, John Marchant, Mary Howard. Sworn before John Yeamans, Esq., by W<sup>m</sup> Grear & John Teatte 15 Mar. 1714.

Will of Samuel Grover, planter, dated 19 Jan. 1786. To my niece & goddau. Eliz. Dow dau. of old Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow 6 negros. To my niece & goddau. Ann Pyke Dow a negro. To my neph. Arch. Grover Dow a negro. To my neph. Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow, son of old Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow, a negro. To my neph. Arch<sup>d</sup> Dow a negro. To my old serv<sup>t</sup> Katy my negro Obba, 6 joes, bed, &c. To my neph. Arch. Dow, Sr, my lignum

vitæ, punch-bowl, family bible, & gold headed cane. To my son Sam<sup>l</sup> my gold stock buckle. To my niece Eliz. Dow Sr, silver plate. To my niece Martha Dow a negro girl. To my neph. Sam<sup>l</sup> Dow a negro. To my niece Rebecca Dow a negro. 4 negroes to be sold to pay debt to my aunt. All apparel to my poor sick son Jno. Grover. Arch. Dow & Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Ed. Horne. Sworn 2 & Rec. 7 Feb. 1786.

Rebecca Marchant, Sp<sup>r</sup>, m. at St Philip, 18 May 1699, Dan<sup>l</sup> Hart, & 2<sup>dly</sup> . . . Alsop.

M<sup>rs</sup> Rachel Marchant in her will dated 1732 names her dau. Rebecca Allsop.

1770. Peter Alsop, Esq., a trustee for sale of Steph. Shepherd's lands.

1775, Aug. 10. Petition of Jn<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Dow, carpenter, for his son Alex. Alsop Dow.

1801, Oct. 29. Arch. Dow's 11 acres at the Ridge with a tenement, &c., have been valued at £8345 c. The public required this land for the purpose of fortification.

Sam<sup>l</sup> Dow, Gent., presented the petition of Ann Pike, late of Antigua, Widow, deceased, who presented it on 2 Feb. 1797, and therein stated that she had 10 acres in St Paul's Parish which were originally granted to Elijah Alsop of England her late father, and on his death descended to hers and her sister Rachel Ramsey also deceased, and had been in the possession of her family 100 years. There are no heirs of Elijah Alsop but the said petitioner Ann Pike, and she desires to resign the 10 acres to Sam. Dow.

Ann Pike had lately died s.p.

1830. Archibald Start Dow, Samuel Grover Dow, and William Woodman Dow, signed the petition of coloured persons.

Lieut. Charles Kerr Dow, R.N., died in or near London 15 Nov. 1833. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 553.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

Buried.

- 1750 Feb. 7 Elizabeth Dow, Widow of Alexander Dow, Deceased.
- 1781 Mar. 25 Rebecca D. of Arch. & Martha Dow.
- 1784 July 18 Elizabeth D. of Arch<sup>d</sup> & Martha Dow. £3 6s. 0d.

Baptized.

- 1750 Feb. 3 Alexander S. of Alexander Dow, Deceased, & Elizabeth his wife.
- 1771 Nov. 23 Alexander Alsop the s. of John William Dow and Harriott his wife.
- 1804 Aug. 10 Ann Harriet D. of Archibald Grover Dow and Margaret his wife, b. 30 April, 1804.

Married.

- 1750 Mar. 16 Doct<sup>r</sup> Archibald Ramsay and M<sup>rs</sup> Rachael Barnes, Widow. Lic.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Buried.

- 1736 June 27 Daniel s. of Alexander Dow.
- 1788 July 12 Alexander Dow.
- 1800 Mar. 26 Alexander Dow.
- 1802 Nov. 15 John Dow.
- 1803 July 7 William Dow.
- 1804 Dec. 11 Archibald Dow.
- 1806 Sept. 2 Archibald Grover Dow.

Married.

- 1743 Sept. 17 Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow & Mary Ann Lawson, by Banns.
- 1802 Dec. 30 Archibald Grover Dow to Margaret Jordan, Spinster. Lic.
- 1803 Feb. 24 Kenneth Mackenzie to Rebecca Dow, Spr.
- 1803 Mar. 31 The Reverend Samuel Wickham Harman, Clerk, to Eliza Dow, Spinster.

- 1805 Mar. 2 Duncan Dow & Jane Blizard Bowers, Spinster. Lic.
- 1805 Dec. 5 James Gilchrist to Martha Dow, Spinster. Lic.
- 1821 Oct. 18 Otho Hamilton Wemyss, Ensign in His Majesty's first West India Reg<sup>t</sup>, to Mary Dow, Spinster, by Lic.

Baptized.

- 1743 Sept. 17 Margaret D. of Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow and Mary Ann his wife, aged about 5 months.
- 1794 Nov. 22 John William S. of John William Dow and Mary his wife, B. the 21<sup>st</sup> October 1794.
- 1796 Aug. 16 Mary D. of John William Dow and Mary his wife, B. the 17<sup>th</sup> January 1796.
- 1797 Sept. 9 Charles Bartrum S. of John William Dow and Mary his wife, B. the 21<sup>st</sup> July 1797.
- 1806 Jan. 16 Margaret Wendell D. of Duncan Dow and Jane Blizard his wife, B. 23<sup>d</sup> November 1805.
- 1807 July 8 Edward Lesslie S. of Duncan Dow and Jane Blizard his wife, B. the 29<sup>th</sup> March last.
- 1809 June 19 Charlotte Mary D. of Duncan Dow and Jane Blizard his wife, B. the 7<sup>th</sup> September last.
- 1810 Aug. 29 Margaret D. of Archibald Grover Dow, deceased, and Margaret his Widow, B. the 5<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1806.
- 1820 July 5 Edwin Brinton S. of Alexander Dow and Ann his wife, B. the 28<sup>th</sup> April.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

Married.

- 1834 Nov. 12 John Duncan Dow, of St Paul's, Planter, and Mary Donovan, of St John's, Spinster. By Lic.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Married.

- 1736 Nov. 27 John Barnes to Rachel Alsop.
- 1776 Sept. 5 Archibald Dow & Martha Byam, Sp<sup>r</sup>.

Buried.

- 1843 Nov. 18 Emma L. Dow, Cedar Hill, 5.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. ANTHONY, MONTSERRAT.

Buried.

- 1724 April 28 M<sup>r</sup> William Pyke of Antigua.

PARISH REGISTER OF CHELTENHAM.

Buried.

- 1800 July 4 Col<sup>l</sup> Alexander Dow. ('Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' vol. i., p. 297.)

ST. PAUL'S, FALMOUTH.

To | The Memory of | DOROTHY ALSOP | This Tomb is gratefully erected | By her affectionate Husband | PETER ALSOP | She departed this Life | 4<sup>th</sup> Janu. 1764 | In the 28<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age | Here rests the Body of PETER ALSOP ESQ<sup>RE</sup> | Who died on the | 17<sup>th</sup> April 1798 | Aged 63 Years. |  
Crest : A dove with wings displayed.

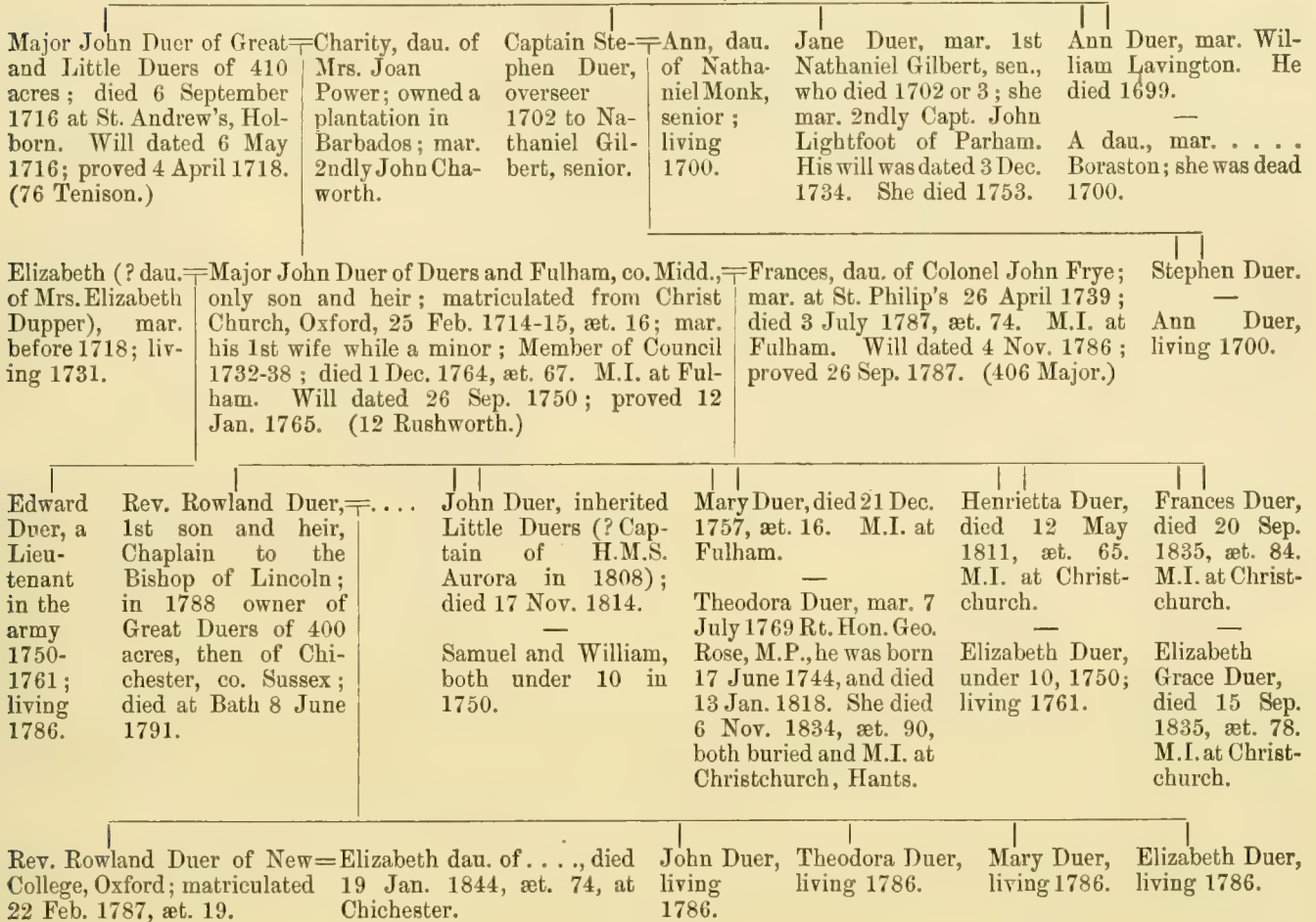
CHELTENHAM CHURCHYARD.

Col<sup>l</sup> Alex<sup>r</sup> Dow, died 29 June 1800, aged 46. Col<sup>l</sup> Alexander Dow was in the service of the East India Company on the Bombay Establishment, and was the nephew of Dow, the Historian of India, who died in Bengal about the year 1779. This addition is made by R. Harrison, on the Bombay Medical Establishment, who was intimately acquainted with both the Dows, July 1827. ('Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' vol. ii.)



Pedigree of Duer.

.... DUER of Antigua, 70 acres granted to him in 1680. — Grace .... died aged. Will dated 14 Sep-  
(In 1679 a Stephen Dewer left Barbados for Antigua.) — tember 1700; sworn 1 September 1702.



Grace Duer of Antigua. Will dated 14 Sep. 1700. Aged. My son John Duer & Nath<sup>l</sup> Crump Guardians & Ex'ors. To my granddau. Abigail Lavington  $\frac{1}{6}$  of my estate. To my granddau. Ann Duer, dau. of my son Stephen Duer,  $\frac{1}{6}$ . To my grandsons Stephen & Rich<sup>d</sup> Boraston, sons of my dau. Boraston, deceased,  $\frac{1}{6}$  each. To my grandson John Duer, child of my son John Dewar,  $\frac{1}{6}$ . To my granddau. Martha Gilbert, dau. of my dau. Jane Gilbert,  $\frac{1}{6}$ . To my granddaus. Grace & Ann Lavington a negro each. To each Ex'or & his wife, to my son Stephen Duer & his wife, & to my dau. Ann Lavington, 24s. gold rings. Witnessed by Henry Lane, Nicholas Lane. By Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, President, was sworn Nath<sup>l</sup> Crump 1 Sept. 1702. Recorded 30 April 1703.

Joan Power, wife of Augustine Power of Antigua. Will dated 17 April 1701. The said Augustine Power by deed dated 17 Sep. 1700, gave his bond to Dominick Bodkin of Antigua, Planter, of £400 c., in consideration of a marriage to be had between us, £200 c. of which I can bequeath by will, & £50 was to be paid to John & Charity Duer for mourning. To my dau. Charity, wife of John Duer, £150. To my dau. Mary Mackasky, formerly Hanson, £50. Signed Joan Brown. Witnessed by Daniel Mackinen, Ja. Browne, Rebecca Hanson. By Hon. Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, President, was sworn Mr Ja. Browne 21 Oct. 1702. Recorded 30 April 1703.

John Duer of Antego, but bound to old England. Will dated 6 May 1716; proved 4 April 1718 by Charity Chaworth alias Duer the widow, now wife of John Chaworth.

(76 Tenison.) To my nephew Duer Lightfoot £500 c. at 16. To John Duer Duncombe £200 c. payable to his parents or guardian. All my estate to my son John Duer, but if he die s.p., then my "Little Plantation" to Duer Lightfoot. Witnessed by William Thomas, Allen Gilbert, John Goss. Memorandum of some things spoken by Maj<sup>r</sup> Duer. 1, he had made a will in Antigua, but had named no ex'ors, that Madam Duer should be his sole Ex'trix during the minority of M<sup>r</sup> Duer, & M<sup>r</sup> Budgen to have £100 c. for mourning, also M<sup>r</sup> Sanderson. 1716, Sep. 27, appeared John Sanderson, late of Antigua, but now of St Andrew, Holborn, G<sup>t</sup>, & Thos. Budgen of do., G<sup>t</sup>, & Mary his wife, & deposed that they were well acquainted with Major John Duer, late of Antigua, Esq., & of the said parish, Merchant, till his death on the 6<sup>th</sup> inst., & that the above memorandum was dictated by him 3 days before his death.

John Duer, late of Antigua, now of Gover, co. Devon, Esq. Will dated 26 Sep. 1750; proved 12 Jan. 1765 by Rowland Frye & W<sup>m</sup> Frye, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, power reserved to Stephen Blizard, Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead, Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, the other surviving Ex'ors. (12 Rushworth.) To my wife Frances £350 a year, £235 chargeable on my "Great," & £115 on my "Little Plantation," & on the lands I purchased of W<sup>m</sup> Young, Esq. I give her also my coach, horses, & furniture. To my daus. Mary & Theodora £2050 each at 21 or marriage. To each of my daus. Henrietta & Eliz., & my sons W<sup>m</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup>, £2000 each at 21, & £30 a year till 10, then £50 a year till 18, & £60 a year till 21. To my son Edward a captaincy & £40 a year till the purchase is completed, on condition he gives up all claims under the will of his grand-



mother Eliz. Dupper. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Horseford of Antigua £20 c. yearly, & £20 c. yearly till her dau. Charity is 21, then the sum of 300 c. All my plantations to my good friends & relations, Rowland Frye, Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye & W<sup>m</sup> Frye of London, Merchants, Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead, Thos. Elmes, Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian & Stephen Blizard of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, for 100 years. To D<sup>r</sup> Thos. Glass of Exon, my Great Plantation in trust for my son Rowland Duer & his heirs male, then to my sons John Duer, W<sup>m</sup> Duer & Sam<sup>l</sup> Duer, & in default to be sold, & the proceeds to my son Edward & my daus. Mary, Theodora, Henrietta & Elizabeth, then to Stephen Blizard. My Little Plantation also in trust for my son John Duer & his heirs male, then to my sons W<sup>m</sup> Duer, Sam<sup>l</sup> Duer & Row<sup>l</sup><sup>d</sup> Duer, then to be sold as aforesaid. The heirs of my said Great & Little Plantations may settle £200 & £100 a year on their wives, & raise £2000 & £1000 respectively for their daughters' portions. All residue of rents, etc., to accumulate till my sons Rowland & John are 24, then  $\frac{2}{3}$  to the former &  $\frac{1}{3}$  to the latter. £20 each to my Ex<sup>ors</sup>, they & my wife to be Guardians. To Stephen Weston & Bartholomew Jeffery of Exeter, Esq<sup>res</sup>, £25 to be paid to the Devon & Exeter Hospital. All residue to my 2 eldest sons by my said wife Frances,  $\frac{2}{3}$  to the elder, &  $\frac{1}{3}$  to the younger. My trustees to be Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by David L...y, Thurston Blackman, W<sup>m</sup> Marshall.

*1st Codicil.* Dated 11 Dec. 1761. Now of Fulham, co. Midd. Revoke appointment of Thos. Elmes as Ex<sup>or</sup>, & in his place nominate Sam<sup>l</sup> Berkley of Little Chelsea, Esq., & Stephen Blizard, Esq., & give them each £50. All my copyhold estate at Fulham where I now dwell, & which I purchased in 1750, to my brothers-in-law Rowland & W<sup>m</sup> Frye, Esq<sup>res</sup>, in trust for my wife Frances for life, then to my 4 daus. Theodora, Henrietta, Frances, & Eliz. Grace for 4 years, then to go to the owner of my Great Plantation in Old North Sound Division. All the contents of my house to be heirlooms. £20 a year to my daus. towards keeping up the garden. By mistake I have not provided for my dau. Frances. I give her £3000 at 21. To Sam<sup>l</sup> Redhead of Antigua, Esq., one of my Ex<sup>ors</sup>, £50. To my daus. Theodora & Henrietta £1000 each more at 21. To my dau. Eliz. Grace (born since the execution of my will), £3000 at 21. Revoke former sums for maintenance, & give in lieu £70 yearly to my daus. Theodora & Henrietta, £60 yearly for my sons W<sup>m</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup>. To my dau. Frances £60 yearly till 14, then £70. To my dau. Eliz. Grace £40 yearly till 9, £60 till 14, then £70. Revoke captaincy for my son Edward, & give him instead sufficient to purchase a Majority or Lieut.-Colonelcy, but if he be on half-pay £50 yearly. Witnessed by Math. Greenwoleers, Thurston Blackman, William Marshall.

*2nd Codicil.* To my wife Frances all plate, jewels, & china, & £300. 6 Jan. 1762, 2 Geo. 3<sup>d</sup>. Witnessed by George Byam, Jacob Blackman, Thurston Blackman.

Frances Duer of Farnham, co. Surrey (widow of John Duer, Esq., late of Fulham, co. Midd., deceased). Will dated 4 Nov. 1786. By Codicil to my husband's will dated 6 Jan. 1762. I bequeath my plate, jewells, & china, to my 4 daus. Theodora Rose, Henrietta Duer, Frances Duer, & Eliz. Grace Duer. To my son-in-law Capt. Edw<sup>d</sup> Duer, my son Rowland Duer, his 2 sons Rowland & John Duer, & his 3 daus. Eliz., Mary, & Theodora Duer, £20 each. These legacies payable from the £400 due from my son Rowland, & the remainder to my 3 daus. Henrietta, Frances, & Eliz. Grace Duer. To my son-in-law George Rose, Esq., my dau. Theodora Rose, my 2 grandsons Geo. Hen. Rose & W<sup>m</sup> Stewart Rose, my granddau. Theodora Rose, & my friend M<sup>r</sup> Henry Cridland, £20 each. To my 3 daus. Henrietta, Frances, & Eliz. Grace Duer, all residue & sums due from the Great or Little Estate, my coach, sedan chair, etc. Witnessed by John Jackson, Mary Jackson.

26 Sept. 1787. Adm<sup>on</sup> to Henrietta, Frances, & Eliz. Grace Duer, the daus. & residuary legatees, no Ex<sup>or</sup> being named.

Chancery Proceedings, 1714—1758. Mitford, 1982.

Duer v. Carpenter.

April, 1718. Humbly complaining to your Lordships your Orator, John Duer (only Son and Heir of John Duer late of Antigua, Esq., dec.), an Infant under 21, by John Blechyn-den, his prochein Amy, sheweth that John Duer his Father in 1716 and for many years before living at Antigua, was seized and possessed of a real Estate consisting of Messuages, etc., and Lands of inheritance, and of divers Plantations and Negros, Cattle and Stock thereon at Antigua, Barbados, and other parts in the West Indies, and also possessed of and interested in a considerable personal Estate in the places aforesaid, and also in Great Britain and elsewhere, consisting of divers household goods, Plate, Rings, Watches, wearing clothes, wearing linnen, Sheets, and other linnen, Jewels, China ware, Horses, and other Cattle, ready money, debts, and great quantitys of Sugars, Cottons, and other goods, and of Shippes and shares of Ships, and the cargoes thereof . . . to the amount of £6000 . . . and being so seized did at Antigua on the 6th May 1716 make his last Will . . . and after giving to his Nephew Duer Lightfoot £500 cur. at 16, and to John Duer Duncombe £200 in a year, gave his whole Estate to your Orator and his Heirs for ever, and the Will was witnessed by William Thomas, Allen Gilbert, and John Goss . . . and your Orator sheweth that Testator soon after came to England, and shortly after, in September 1716, departed this life, and the Will was proved the 17th Dec. 1716, and recorded in Antigua together with the affirmation of the witnesses . . . and Testator after his arrival in England did before his death direct some memorandums to be taken in the nature of a Codicil, and having read and approved thereof sett his name thereto, and taking notice he had left his Will in Antigua, and there were no Exors. named, directed that Charity his Wife should be sole Executrix in Trust during your Orator's minority, and she obtained Letters of Administration in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury until the Will should be transmitted to England, upon an allegation that there were effects in England which would perish before the Will could be sent over, and by virtue thereof she and John Chaworth (who has since intermarried with her) have taken on themselves to receive the Estate and effects given to your Orator . . . and further sheweth that Testator when he resided in Antigua used to consign to one Nathaniel Carpenter and William Parrott as his Factors or Agents, Sugars, Cottons, and other Com<sup>o</sup>dities to be sold . . . and at the time of his death they had a considerable part of his goods and effects in their hands . . . and they took on themselves the Guardianship of your Orator and his maintenance and education, and also possessed themselves of divers other goods which have been brought over . . . for all which they ought to render a true account . . . and further sheweth that Charity and John Chaworth since their intermarriage, or some one by their order . . . have possessed themselves of a great part of Testator's personal Estate, and dispose of it as they think fit . . . and have given authority in writing to John Sanderson or some other persons now gone or about to go to Antigua to collect Testator's Estate and receive as many of the debts owing to him as he or they can, and will, if not prevented by this Honourable Court, Imbezell the same and dispose of it to their own use, to the great detriment of your Orator . . . and sheweth that your Orator being entitled to the real and personal Estate of Testator, and being almost 21, and having reason to believe there has not been due care taken of the personal estate left to him, and of the produce of the real



estate, has caused the Act of the P.C.C., whereby Carpenter and Parrott were constituted his Guardians, to be annulled, and has chosen John Blechynden in the place of Nathaniel Carpenter, and rechosen William Parrott, and they have been appointed by an Act of the P.C.C. dated the 1st April 1718 . . . and sheweth that your Orator and others on his behalf have often applied to Charity and John Chaworth, and desired them to give an account of the personal Estate and effects and of the rents . . . which have come to their hands . . . and whether they have paid the Legacies . . . and whether they were paid by the direction or advice of Nathaniel Carpenter . . . and have often applied to Nathaniel Carpenter and William Parrott for an account . . . and well hoped they would give such accounts . . . but John Chaworth and Charity combining and confederating with Nathaniel Carpenter and William Parrott, and several other persons unknown to your Orator . . . do refuse . . . and John Chaworth and Charity do sometimes pretend your Orator's Father made noe such Will, or in case he did, as they doe at other times admitt, they pretend he had noe power to give all his Estate to your Orator, but that Charity as his Widow is by the Laws of Antigua entitled to a considerable part of the real Estate and to a great part of the personal . . . and that they will receive and dispose of it as they think fitt to their own use . . . and for such part as belongs to your Orator they insist they are not accountable till he is 21 . . . whereas your Orator chargeth that if Charity is entitled to any part it is inconsiderable . . . and she and John Chaworth ought to discover and sett forth what part they claim, and how and by what reason and for what use, to the end that your Orator's part may be taken care of and secured for him . . . and he is advised his Mother is not entitled to any part of the personal Estate . . . and that tho' not yet 21, he is entitled to an account . . . and he has the greater reason to insist because John Chaworth is reputed to be a person of such circumstances that if he and Charity be permitted to receive and dispose of your Orator's Father's personal estate and effects, your Orator may be in danger of loosing what is justly due and belonging to him . . . and Nathaniel Carpenter and William Parrott pretend they have given in an Account to Charity as Administratrix, and she has allowed and passed the same, and that they are not accountable to your Orator . . . and will continue to act in the Management of your Orator's Estate during his minority on behalf of Charity, and will render only to her accounts thereof . . . (A great deal more but not of importance, and dealt with in the Answer of Charity and John Chaworth.)

Answer of John Chaworth and Charity.

It is true that John Duer, Father of the Complainant and late Husband of Charity, was in 1716 and several years before resident in Antigua, and was at the time of his death seized of Real Estate, consisting of 2 Plantations and the Negros, etc., thereon, and was also heretofore seized and possessed, in right of his marriage with Charity, of a Plantation and some Negros in Barbados, and also of a Plantation given to Charity by her Father-in-law John Hanson, dec., in Antigua, but Charity was long since prevailed on by her Husband to join him in the sale of the 2 Plantations . . . and they were accordingly sold, viz., that in Barbados to one John Franklyn of Barbados, and the Negros belonging to it were taken by John Duer and placed on his own Plantations in Antigua, where they have ever since continued . . . and the said Plantation in Antigua was sold to one Nicholas Lynch . . . and Defendants admit that John Duer was possessed of a considerable personal Estate in the West Indies, consisting of such species as in the Bill mentioned, but whether the amount is £6000 or what other sum they know not nor can set forth, but they believe it will not amount to £6000 . . . and they admit

that John Duer when in Antigua and of sound mind . . . did on the 6th May 1716, make his Will as in the Bill set forth, but after his arrival in England and before his death, which happened the 7th Sep. 1716, did make some Codicill as in the Bill mentioned . . . and Charity Chaworth for herself further saith that she did prove the said Codicill in the P.C.C., and did obtain Letters of Adm'on until the Will should be sent over from Antigua . . . which were dated Sep. 1716, and having obtained a copy of the Will under the hand of Charles Hedges, the Secretary of the Island, she did exhibit and prove the same with the Codicill in the P.C.C. where it now remains, and had Letters Testamentary granted to her dated the 4th April 1717 . . . and on proving the Will she did carry into the P.C. and deliver the Letters before granted . . . and John Chaworth and Charity deny they did ever receive more than one copy . . . which was received by Nathaniel Carpenter (another Defendant) in a letter from Nathaniel Crump, John Brunckhurst, and John Richards, hereinafter named, on the day of . . . last, and by him some day after shewn to them . . . and the reason why the same was not immediately proved was because Defendants were not then come to a resolution or advised whether it was most proper for Charity to renounce execution on account of having too much reason to believe they should be harrassed by some vexatious suit from Complainant . . . and they say John Duer was in his lifetime and at his death seized . . . of 2 Plantations called the Great and the Little Plantations in the Division of North Sound near the Town of Parham, but the quantity of Acres they know not . . . but they partly consist of Cane Grounds for the planting of Sugar Canes and partly of Grass Grounds for the feeding of Cattle, and some Grounds for planting provision for the use of the Negros and the Plantations . . . and they cannot set forth the yearly value, the same not being let to a Tenant or farmer, and the produce consisting of Sugar, Rum, Molasses and Cotton, which are very uncertain Com'odities, the Plantations in some years producing twice as much in England as in others, by reason of the different quantitys of Crop and different qualitys and the prices thereof . . . besides which 2 Plantations Testator was seized of a Dwelling house in the Town of Parham where he sometimes resided, and of another house in the said Town now claimed by Captain Lightfoot as purchased of Testator, but Defendants do not believe Testator was seized of any other Plantations . . . or Real Estate . . . and they have in a Schedule annexed, entitled the 1st Schedule, set forth the produce of the Real Estate (since Testator's death) received by them, and what has been laid out, and how, when, and to whom . . . and Charity Chaworth saith she hath exhibited in the P.C.C. a true Inventory . . . and hath for Complainant's benefit set it forth in the 2nd Schedule . . . and Charity Chaworth saith as Widow of John Duer she doth claim and insist to have her Dower or thirds in all Real Estate as now mentioned, and no more except the said Negros and their increase and wages, which were transported from her Plantation in Barbados on selling the same, and placed by John Duer on his own Plantations, and which being Real Estate by the Laws of the West Indies she is advised belong to her, she never having parted with her right thereto nor joined in any sale of them . . . and John Chaworth saith by virtue of his intermarriage he is entitled to and claims during their joint lives the share of Real Estate mentioned and no more . . . and they both say they always were and still are ready to come to an Account . . . and they believe Testator did while in Antigua consign to Nathaniel Carpenter and William Parrott divers quantitys of Sugars, Cotton, etc., to be sold . . . and that they did take on them the Guardianship of Complainant and his maintenance and education, and have also possessed themselves of divers goods, etc., that have come over since Testator's decease, but the particulars Defendants cannot



set forth, and refer Complainant to the Answer of Nathaniel Carpenter . . . and Defendants further say they have given to John Sanderson, who is now going to Antigua, a Letter of Attorney, giving power to him, to Nathaniel Crump of Antigua, Esq., John Brunckhurst and John Richards of the said Island, Gentlemen, or any 2 of them, to demand and receive from all whom it may concern one third part of the produce of the 2 Plantations and of all other real Estate, and to remit the same to them, and giving power as much as in them lay to the same persons to adjust and pay Testator's debts . . . and to collect his effects and personal estate whatsoever, and to take all necessary and lawful ways for the recovery of the same, but they deny that the Letters of Attorney were given with any intent to Imbezle the said effects, etc. . . . and Defendants believe Complainant did first choose such Guardians and afterwards alter the same . . . and Defendants deny that Complainant or any one on his behalf hath applied to them for an account . . . and they deny they ever pretended Testator made no such Will . . . or that he had no power to give his real and personal Estate to his Son . . . but they insist to be entitled to the 3rd part of the Real Estate, and deny they pretend to any part of the personal estate in their own right, or to dispose of for their own use by virtue of the Letters Testamentary . . . and they deny that they or any Friends of theirs have Letters, papers, books and documents, which they are not ready at Complainant's charge to let him have the inspection of . . . and they deny that they or their Agents have cancelled, burnt, etc., etc., any Deed . . . but they affirm they were always ready to give Complainant satisfaction, and have always had a friendly correspondence with him till he, tho' so young in years, did lately, by ill advice, Contract Matrimony with a person, for ought Defendants can learn, of little or no fortune, without the consent of his Parents or Guardians or any other of his Friends, and which will prove as Defendants have too much reason to believe very much to his prejudice . . . and Defendants deny all manner of Combination and Confederacy . . .

1st Schedule.—Sugars, etc., sold by Nathaniel Carpenter and William Parrott to persons named, and at dates and for prices mentioned. One-third paid to John and Charity Chaworth.

2nd Schedule.—Inventory of goods and chattels of Major John Duer, late of Antigua, but in the Parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, dec., valued 2nd April 1718 by David Higby and Peter Masters. Household goods . . . £6 9s. Wearing apparel—1 black Suit, 1 coloured Suit, 1 Silk Nightgown, 2 corded Dimity wastcoats, 1 capp and hat, 17 Shirts, 2 neckcloths, and a parcel of old stockings, £9. Linen . . . £14 15s. Plate—1 Tea Kettle and Lamp, 1 Teapot and Lamp, 2 Tankards, 1 Coffee Pot, 2 Cans and 2 Salvers, 2 Porringers, 1 pair of Candlesticks, 1 Tea Canister, 1 Sugar Castor, 1 Pepper Castor, 1 Mustard Castor and Spoon, 4 Salts and 4 Salt-spoons, Snuffers and frame, 1 Soop Spoon, 19 Spoons, 8 Tea spoons, 1 pair Sugar tongs, and 1 Silver Seal, in all 322 oz. at 5s. 6d., £88 10s. Gold—4 plain Gold ring, 2 pairs of Gold buttons, 13 dwt. 18 grains, £2 8s. 6d. China—6 Dishes, 4 Basons, 14 Saucers and 20 cups, 1 Tea Pot and Saucer, 1 Milk Pot and Sugar dish, £5 8s. Ready money—£14. John Duer was, at his death, owner of one 8th of the Ship "Antigua Merchant," Captn. Lightfoot Commander, now lying at Bristol. Sugars brought from Antigua to Bristol in said Ship consigned to Captn. Philip Harris of Bristol . . . Several goods and debts in Antigua in the hands of Messrs. Benjamin Wickham, Nicholas Lynch the elder, Peter Martin, Major Humphrey Osborne, Joseph Redhead, and Mrs. Mary Mecaskell of Antigua, and others whose names she knoweth not nor the particulars of their value. Testator shortly before his death bespoke of Samuel Clarke, Bookseller in Birch Lane, some printed books which Clarke sent to deceased's

late lodgings at Mr. Hopkins in East Street near Red Lion Square, and are now in her custody in her present dwelling house in Covent Garden, unpaid for, and she has sent to Mr. Clarke to take them back again. She is informed Mr. Nathaniel Rous, late of London, Merchant, who some years since became a Bankrupt, was considerably indebted to deceased, but what sum she knoweth not . . . Deceased's Son had, shortly after his father's death, a Light tied Wigg, a Blew Cloack trimmed with Gold, 6 Shirts, 4 Neckcloths, 6 Holland night capps, 6 Turnovers, 6 Necks, 1 Silver hilted Sword, 1 pair Silver Spurs, several pair of silk and thread Stockins, and a Cane belonging to deceased, but the value she knows not. Deceased died of the Smallpox, and she gave the Nurse who Striped and Laid him out his Nightgown, Shirt, and some other Linen and things found upon him as are usually given in like cases, besides the half guinea charged in the Account annexed, paid by her as Administratrix . . .

The accounts put in include sums for 12 long streamers with Mr. Duer's arms, 18 mourning coaches with 6 horses, 80 men in mourning gowns and capps to carry branches. Funeral at St. Andrew's, Holborne.

#### Close Roll, 5 Geo. II., Part 10, No. 2.

Indenture tripartite made 10 Feb. 1731 between John Duer, late of Antigua, but now of the Parish of Endfield, Esq., of the 1st part, Slingsby Bethell of London, Merchant, of the 2nd part, and Henry Marshall of Warnford Court in Throckmorton Street, Merchant (a person nominated in trust for Slingsby Bethell), of the 3rd part, witnesseth that John Duer as well for the better securing the repayment of £1000 Ster., being the consideration money mentioned in the Mortgage hereafter excepted, as also in consideration of the further sum of £2000 Ster. paid by Slingsby Bethell, and 5s. by Henry Marshall, grants etc., etc., to the latter in trust for Slingsby Bethell all that plantation now or late in the occupation and possession of John Duer, called the Great Plantation, in the Parish of Parham, Antigua, and all that other plantation now or late in the occupation of Leonard Allen or his under tenants, called the Little Plantation in the Parishes of Parham and Willoughby Bay in Antigua, and all Negro Slaves whatsoever, and all Cattle and Horses, etc., and all right interest, etc., etc., either in Law or Equity of John Duer and Elizabeth Duer his Wife . . . , providing always that if John Duer pays to Slingsby Bethell in Lopes Coffee House in Lombard Street the £1000, and the £2000 with lawful interest on the 10th Aug. next ensuing, that is of 1732 . . . the bargain is to be void . . . but an Indenture recorded in Antigua 23rd Aug. 1726, whereby John Duer and Elizabeth Duer his Wife demise the said plantations, etc., etc., to Slingsby Bethell and his Heirs for 1000 years, in trust for the life of John Duer . . . is to remain in force.

#### Close Roll, 20 Geo. II., Part 9, Nos. 21 and 22.

Indenture made the 13th May 1746 between John Duer, late of Antigua, but now of Bellair near Exeter, Esq., of the one part, and George North of Merchant Taylors' Hall, London, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . John Duer grants to George North all those his 2 Plantations, called the Great Plantation and the Little Plantation, in the Division of Old North Sound, Antigua, formerly the estate of John Duer, Esq., his father, dec., containing 410 acres . . . and all Negros and other Slaves . . . and Horses, Cattle, and all live Stock . . . for one whole year . . .

#### No. 21.

Indenture made the 14th May 1746 between John Duer . . . of the one part, and George North . . . of the other



part, witnesseth that in accordance with the Act for supplying the want of Fines and Recoveries in the Leeward Caribbee Islands . . . . and for settling an Estate in fee simple in John Duer . . . . and in consideration of 5s. . . . John Duer grants, etc. (as above), to George North in his actual possession being to the use of John Duer and his Heirs and Assigns for ever.

Close Roll, 24 Geo. II., Part 8, No. 1.

Indenture made the 8th Sep. 1750 between John Duer, late of Antigua, but now of Gover, co. Devon, Esq., and Frances his wife, of the one part, and Stephen Blizard of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 10s. . . . and for divers other good causes and considerations . . . . John Duer and Frances his Wife grant, etc., to Stephen Blizard in his actual possession being . . . . all those several Negro Slaves, male and female, and their issue . . . . part of the Estate and inheritance of John Duer and Frances his Wife, in right of Frances . . . . in Antigua . . . . in Trust to the only proper use of John Duer and his Heirs and Assigns for ever . . . . and John Duer and Frances his Wife constitute Samuel Redhead, Thomas Elmes, and Robert Christian of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys to barr all entails, reversions, and remainders, etc., etc.

Close Roll, 28 Geo. III., Part 7, Nos. 5 and 6.

Indenture made the 10th Oct. 1788 between Rowland Duer of Chichester, co. Sussex, Clerk (one of the Sons of John Duer, late of Antigua, but since of Gover, co. Devon, Esq., dec.), and Rowland Duer of Chichester, Esq., his eldest Son and Heir apparent, of the one part, and Thomas Durnford of the Parish of St. Bartholomew, adjoining to the City of Chichester, Clerk, and William Walker of the said City, Clerk, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Rowland Duer and his Son grant and convey to Thomas Durnford and William Walker . . . . all that Plantation or Sugar work called the Great Plantation and so described in the last Will of John Duer, or by whatsoever other name it is known in Antigua, and containing 400 acres . . . . and all Negros and other Slaves . . . . Horses, Mules, Asses, Beasts, Cattle, etc., etc., belonging to the said Plantation . . . . and all other Estate in Antigua which Rowland Duer and Rowland Duer his Son are at present seized of, interested in or entitled to, either at Law or Equity, in possession, remainder or reversion . . . . by virtue of the last Will of John Duer, dec., or otherwise whatsoever . . . . for one whole year . . . . William Fowler of Chichester, Attorney at Law, Richard Dally, jun., his Clerk.

No. 5.

Indenture tripartite made the 11th Oct. 1788 between Rowland Duer . . . of the 1st part, Rowland Duer . . . of the 2nd part, and Thomas Durnford and William Walker of the 3rd part, witnesseth that in conformity with an Act of the Leeward Islands . . . . and for barring and destroying all Estates, tail and remainders . . . . Rowland Duer and Rowland Duer his Son grant and confirm to Thomas Durnford and William Walker, in their actual possession being . . . . all that Plantation (as in No. 6) . . . . in Trust . . . . as Rowland Duer and his Son shall appoint . . . . and they appoint John Burke and Bertie Entwisle, both of Antigua, Esquires, to be their Attorneys . . . .

"November y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>, 1679, Stephen Dewer in the Barq 'Resolution' for Antegoa, Tho. Gilbert, Comander. Time out." (Ticket from Barbados, Hotten's 'Lists'.)

Mr Stephen Dure granted 70 acres 14 Oct., by Col. V. Russell surveyed 19 Oct. 1680.

Stephen Duer, 70 acres at Old North Sound granted 22 May 1682 by Sir W. Stapleton.

1711, Mar. 27. Capt. John Duer of Parham Town petitions for a grant of land bounded E. with his own, W. with Mr W<sup>m</sup> Glanville, S. with Mr Leonard Allen and Mr John Elliott, N. with the sea. Col. Thbs. Morris claimed it, and the petition was not agreed to. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1714, July 16. John Duer paid for two negros.

1732, Aug. 10. John Duer, Esq., took the oaths and his seat at the Council Board.

1738, Oct. 21. Sir W<sup>m</sup> Mathew writes that "John Duer, Esq<sup>r</sup>, member of the council for Antigua, sometime since by a letter desired to be Excus'd on acc<sup>t</sup> of his bad health from attending any more at the Council Board." . . . . He resigned 18 April 1739. (B.T. Leeward Islands, vol. 26 and vol. 55, fo. 158.)

Leyden University, "Duer, Johannes, Devoniensis, 5 Mart. 1764."

1777, Nov. 1. Gov. W<sup>m</sup> M. Burt writes that he has called up John Duer to the Council Board of Antigua. His Mandamus was dated 25 June 1778.

1781, Aug. 3. Edw. Duer, esq., to Miss Drinkwater. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 393.)

1782, Aug. 22. John Duer, Esq., resigns his seat at the Council Board on account of his bad health.

1787, lately July. At Farnham, in an advanced age, M<sup>rs</sup> Duer, widow of the late John Duer, esq., possessed of considerable estates in Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 639.)

1791, June 8. At Bath, Rev. Rowland Duer, chaplain to the Bishop of Lincoln, and brother-in-law to Geo. Rose, esq., of the Treasury. (*Ibid.*, p. 588.)

1808, Admiralty Office, July 16. Letter from Capt. J. Duer of H.M.S. "Aurora" to the Hon. W. W. Pole, dated—"Carlisle Bay, Barbadoes, June 2.

"Sir, I beg leave to represent to you, for the information of my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that on my passage to the West Indies in H.M.S. 'Aurora,' under my command, with a convoy, on the 29<sup>th</sup> ult., I fell in with and captured, after a chase of four hours, the French schooner privateer 'Le Vengeance,' pierced for 14 guns, but mounting eight 9-pounders and one long 12-pounder on a pivot, with 86 men; four of the 9-pounders she threw overboard in the chase. She had been out 26 days from Point à Pitre, Quadaloupe, but had made no capture. It appears she was his Majesty's late schooner 'The Tobago.' J. DUER." (*Ibid.*, p. 733.)

1811, May 12. At Southampton, after a painful illness of more than two years, M<sup>rs</sup> Henrietta Duer, second daughter of the late John Duer, esq., of Antigua, and sister-in-law of the Right Hon. George Rose. (*Ibid.*, p. 601.)

1814, Nov. 17. In Wellington-square, John Duer, esq., R.N. (*Ibid.*, p. 606.)

John Duer, R.N., or his estate rated for St Peter's parish 1814 to 1824; also Rowland Duer, deceased, and John Duer, deceased, 1796-1815.

On April 1, 1816, there was a debate about the salary of Mr Rose, the treasurer of the navy, which was £4000 a year. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 547, part. i.)

1818. "Jan. 13, Died, at his seat, Cuffnells, near Lyndhurst, in his 74<sup>th</sup> year, without a struggle . . . the Right Hon. George Rose, M.P. for Christchurch." . . . . He is stated to have commenced life as purser of a man-of-war. "On Friday, Jan. 23, his remains were interred in the family mausoleum under the Countess of Salisbury's Chapel, at Christchurch." A portrait and notice of him appeared in the Picture Gallery of contemporaneous Portraits, and an extract of this is given on p. 246, part i., 1812, 'Gentleman's Magazine.' He was son of Rev. David Rose of Lethnet, by Marg<sup>t</sup>, dau. of Donald Rose of Wester-

chine. An extract of his will is given on p. 93. The personalty was sworn under £36,000. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 82.)

1818, Carlton-house, April 6. Right Hon. George Henry Rose sworn in a Member of the Privy Council.

1822, July 17. At Berlin, Anne, daughter of Right Hon. Sir G. H. Rose.

1831, "Scotland, June 20. At Montrose, aged 90, Mrs Margaret Rose, sister of late Right Hon. Sir G. Rose, Treasurer of the Navy." ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 94.)

1835, Sep. 12. At Bordeaux, Charles Philip Rose, esq., Reading Clerk and Clerk of the Private Committees in the House of Lords, second son of the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Sir G. H. Rose. (*Ibid.*, p. 667.)

1844, Jan. 19. At Chichester, aged 74, Elizabeth, dau. of the late Rev. Rowland Duer. (*Ibid.*, p. 332.)

1846, Jan. 15. At Mudiford, Somerset, aged 74, Mrs. Frances Rose, dau. of the late Right Hon. Geo. Rose, and sister to the present Right Hon. Sir G. H. Rose. (*Ibid.*, p. 333.)

Mr William A. Duer of 115 Broadway, New York City, wrote me on 30 Dec. 1891 :—"My great grandfather, William Duer, who came here just before the 'Revolution,' was the son of John Duer, who lived for some years at Antigua, and there married Frances Frye." Mr Duer not having sent the promised papers no details of his pedigree can be given.

Mr. C. H. Athill, Richmond Herald, kindly informs me :—"There is no Funeral Certificate of Major John Duer, nor do I find any Grant of Arms to the family. The name, however, sounds Scotch. His burial is recorded at St. Andrew's, Holborn. '1716, Sept. 12, Major John Duer, East Street.'"

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

##### *Married.*

1739 April 26 John Duer, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Frye.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Married.*

1781 Sep. 8 John Duer to Mary Hodges. L.

##### *Baptized.*

1782 Oct. 22 John the S. of John Duer and Mary his wife.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE'S, HANOVER SQUARE.

##### *Married.*

1769 July 7 George Rose, Esq., of this parish, B., & Theodora Duer, of Fulham, co. Midd., S.L.B.L.

#### ALL SAINTS, FULHAM, MIDDLESEX.

On a vault lying in the churchyard east of the chancel enclosed by an iron railing.

On the slab :—

Here lieth the Body of  
JOHN DUER Esq., who died  
1 Dec<sup>r</sup> 1764. Aged 67.

At the south side :—

MARY DUER

Died December 21<sup>st</sup> 1757 Aged 16 Years.

JOHN FRYE

Died February 6<sup>th</sup> 1760, Aged 16 Years.

MARY FRYE,

Died June 11<sup>th</sup>, 1769, Aged 81 Years.

Also Mrs ELIZ<sup>TH</sup> FRYE Widow of  
JOHN FRYE Esq<sup>r</sup> of Antigua died August  
the 6 1768 Aged 58 Years.

At the north side :—

M<sup>rs</sup> FRANCES DUER

Relict of the Above IOHN DUER Esq<sup>r</sup>;

Died July y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1787 Aged 74.

CHRIST CHURCH PRIORY CHURCH, CO. HANTS.

On a tablet on the west end of the Salisbury Chapel :—

IN THE

VAULT BENEATH ARE DEPOSITED

THE MORTAL REMAINS OF

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE GEORGE ROSE

ONE OF THE COMMITTEE OF HIS MAJESTY'S COUNCIL

FOR AFFAIRS OF TRADE AND FOREIGN PLANTATIONS

TREASURER OF THE NAVY

AND IN SIX SUCCESSIVE PARLIAMENTS

ONE OF THE REPRESENTATIVES OF THE BOROUGH

WHO ON THE 13<sup>TH</sup> OF JAN<sup>y</sup> 1818

IN THE 74<sup>TH</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE

IN THE FAITH OF CHRIST

AND IN CHARITY WITH ALL MANKIND

CONCLUDED A LIFE THE WHOLE OF WHICH

WAS THE CONTINUED AND STRENUOUS EFFORT

OF AN ARDENT AND POWERFUL MIND

TO PROMOTE THE WELFARE OF THE STATE

AND THE HAPPINESS OF HIS FELLOW CREATURES.

Below the above :—

IN MEMORY OF THEODORA WIDOW OF

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE GEORGE ROSE.

HER MORTAL REMAINS REST WITH THOSE OF HER HUSBAND,

SHE DIED ON THE 6<sup>TH</sup> OF NOVEMBER 1834,

THE 91<sup>ST</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE.

ALSO OF HER SISTERS

WHOSE MORTAL REMAINS REST IN THE SAME VAULT,

HENRIETTA DUER, DIED MAY 11<sup>TH</sup> 1811 AGED 65.

ELIZABETH GRACE DUER,

DIED SEPT<sup>R</sup> 15<sup>TH</sup> 1835 AGED 78.

FRANCES DUER DIED SEPT<sup>R</sup> 20<sup>TH</sup> 1835 AGED 84.

#### CHRIST CHURCH CHURCHYARD.

On the north side is a large stone altar-tomb with M.I. to the Memory of :—

1—R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Sir Geo. Henry Rose, b. 3 May 1770, d. 17 June 1855.

2—Ellen Rose his dau. by his wife Frances, b. 3 Nov. 1803, d. 2 May 1848.

3—Emily his y<sup>st</sup> dau. by his wife Frances, b. 27 June 1805, d. 25 Oct. 1850.

4—Frances his widow d. of Tho. Duncombe Esq. of Duncombe Park, Yorkshire, b. 24 Mar. 1775, d. 12 Oct. 1861.

5—Geo. Pitt Rose Esq. his 1<sup>st</sup> son, b. 9 Feb. 1797, d. 19 Sep. 1851.

6—Fred. Edw<sup>d</sup> Rose Esq. his y<sup>st</sup> son, b. 21 Mar. 1814, d. at Lower Gore 16 Mar. 1858 (or 1838).

On a granite tomb :—

Sir W<sup>m</sup> Rose K.C.B., b. 1808, d. 1885.

On a granite tomb :—

Field-Marshal Hugh Henry Rose Lord Strathnairn, b. 1801, d. 1885.

North wall, on a slate slab :—

WITH THE REMAINS OF HER PARENTS,

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE GEORGE ROSE

AND THEODORA ROSE HIS WIFE,

ARE DEPOSITED THE REMAINS OF THEIR OWN DAUGHTER,

FRANCES THEODORA ROSE

WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE ON 15<sup>TH</sup> JANUARY 1846,

IN THE 75<sup>TH</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE.

(2 lines follow.)



Brass, north wall :—

To the Memory of  
Sir William Rose B.C.B.  
4th Son of Sir George and Lady Rose  
Born 1808 Died 1885.

(4 lines follow.)

North wall :—

TO THE MEMORY OF  
HARIET BRIDGET EMILY  
THIRD DAUGHTER OF  
GEORGE SHOLTO DOUGLAS EARL OF MORTON  
AND FRANCES THEODORA HIS WIFE

BORN AT EDINBURGH MAY 6<sup>TH</sup> 1828  
DIED AT SANDHILLS MARCH 25<sup>TH</sup> 1832.  
HER MORTAL REMAINS ARE DEPOSITED  
NEAR THIS TABLET IN THE VAULT OF  
THE RIGHT HON<sup>BLE</sup> GEORGE ROSE.

(3 lines follow.)

"Duers" in St. Peter's Parish contained 839 acres in 1852,  
and was owned by the assignees of Manning and Anderdon.

"Little Duers" in the same parish contained 140 acres,  
and was owned by Wm. Lee.

## Family of Dunbar.

James Dunbar, sometime in Jamaica, Doctor of Medicine, presently in Forres. Will dated 18 May 1743 ; proved 2 Aug. 1743 by Archibald Dunbar the brother. (260 Boycott.) To my 1<sup>st</sup> brother german Archibald Dunbar of Dykeside all my real & personal estate in Jamaica & Ex'or, he to pay £50 to Walter Dunbar in South Carolina my 2<sup>d</sup> brother german & £40 to Geo. Dunbar in York Town in Virginia my 3<sup>d</sup> brother german. Wit. by James Dunbar, whigmaker, of Forres.

William Dunbar of London, Merchant. Will dated 22 Dec. 1747 ; proved 4 Dec. 1749 by Walter Sydserfe, Tho. Godfrey, Jos. Godfrey, and Rob. Ferguson, Esqrs., and on 18 Dec. by Eliz. Dunbar, the widow, and Geo. Thomas, Esq. (368 Lisle.) To my wife Eliz. all furniture, plate, linen, jewells, coach & horses, & £550 per annum for life, then  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my son Geo., &  $\frac{1}{2}$  between my daus. Eliz. & Charlotte Dunbar. To my said 2 daus. £8000 each at 21. Any future child to have £4000. To my nephew W<sup>m</sup> McKie £200. To Marg<sup>t</sup> Douglas, dau. of my half sister Agnes Nisbet £10 a year, & £200 among her children. To my nephews Geo. Thomas & W<sup>m</sup> Dunbar £30 each. All residue to my son George. My wife, my brother-in-law Geo. Thomas, Walter Sydserfe, Thos. Godfrey, Jos. Godfrey, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Ferguson, Esqrs, Ex'ors, & £30 each. Witnessed by Jasper Maudit in Culham Street, Robert Scott in Crutched Fryars, John Gay in Lombard Street.

Codicil dated 26 Feb. 1748. My wife to have £50 a year more, & my 2 daus. Eliz. & Charlotte Dunbar £2000 apiece in addition. Recorded also at St John's.

Nevis. Hon. James Symonds, Esq., late President of Nevis. Will dated 21 July 1758 ; proved at London 7 Sept. 1762 by the Hon. Ralph Payne, Esq., one of the surviving executors, and administration 27 March 1792 to Judith Butler Dunbar, widow, the dau. of Ralph Willett, Esq., the executor of Ralph Payne, Esq., deceased, renouncing. (398 St. Eloy.) To my nephew John Symonds £500. My servant Eliz. Liburd £300 c. Release M<sup>rs</sup> Judith Butler, widow, now in England, & sister to my late wife, of all debts. To Eliz. Richardson & Henrietta Richardson, daus. of John Richardson, Esq., by my niece Eliz. his wife, 10,000 lbs. of sugar apiece. To my dau. Judith Butler Dunbar all my plate & furniture. To my friends Rob<sup>t</sup> Pemberton, Sam<sup>l</sup> Clarke Pemberton, & Ralph Payne, Esqrs, all my plantations and slaves on Trust to pay the rents to my dau. the wife of Stapleton Dunbar & intail male, remainder to my nephew John Symonds. After my dau.'s death all my personal est. equally to all her children. Wit. by Henry Sharpe, Al. Kenziack, Lachlan Fraser, Geo. Burnet. Before Hon. Joseph Herbert, President of Nevis,

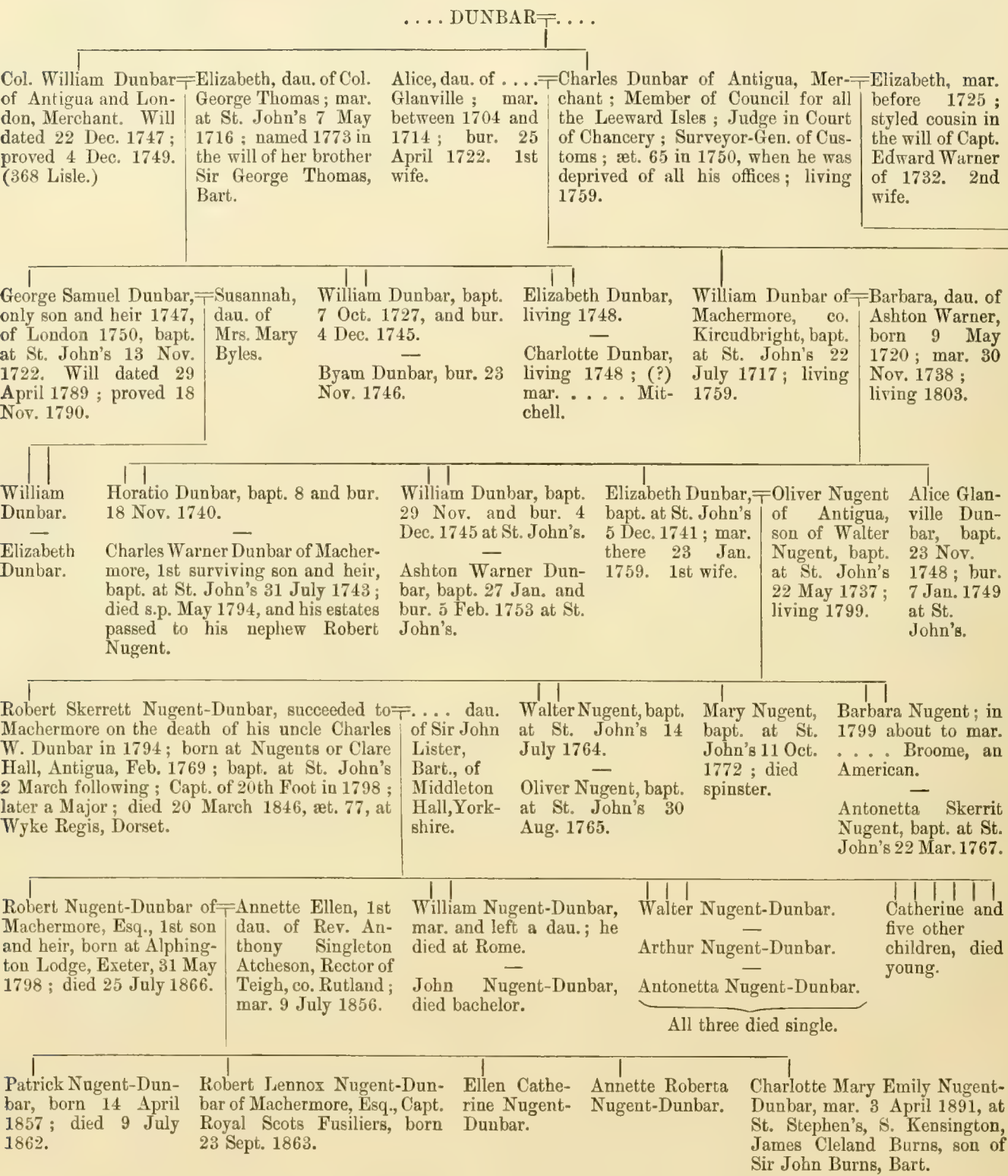
was sworn Geo. Burnett of Nevis 23 Aug. 1758. Recorded 31 Aug. 1758.

Stapleton Dunbar, late of Nevis, now of Great Britain, Esq. Will dated 6 April 1759 ; proved 21 March 1760 by Judith Butler Dunbar the widow. (97 Lynch.) The Mountain Plantation formerly the inheritance of my wife's mother was settled by deed da. 11 & 12 March 1759 recorded in G<sup>t</sup> Britain, as also my own proper plantation in the Lower Grounds near Indian Castle or Dumbersdale, & my house in Charles Town, Nevis, all which I confirm, but annul the £50 a year therein made payable to Stapleton Dunbar, grandson of Rob<sup>t</sup> Bowles of Titchfield Str., as also the contingent inheritance of my estate. My father Chas. Dunbar hath settled on me £2000, payable 2 years after his death, in lieu of a marriage provision, also £1000, & he may further provide for me by his will. I have a very considerable personal estate thro' my wife & also my own. It shall go to pay debts & of the surplus £100 to Master W<sup>m</sup> Sanders at Mr Jephson's school at Camberwell at 21. To M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Davis resident in my family £100 c. To my brother John & his wife, my brother W<sup>m</sup> & his wife, my brother Joseph, my sister Jane & her husb<sup>d</sup>, my brother John L. dart (*sic*), & to my friend Mr Francis Eyre of Cecil Street, London, £100 c. among them. If I sell the Mountain Plantation then £1000 c. to Master Roger Cole, son of Thomas Cole of Nevis, Gent., at 21. To Stapleton Dunbar £1000 c. at 21 & £15 yearly till then, to be apprenticed a clerk. Forgive debt of 5 gs. to M<sup>rs</sup> Fenton wife of Rev. Butler Fenton & also £220 I lent him. My wife's relations having behaved very scandalously towards me I give all residue of my personal estate to my wife Judith Butler Dunbar, & in default of her appointment to go towards improving my estate after her death. My wife Ex'trix, but if she die my brother John Dunbar & Mr Francis Eyre, Ex'ors. As touching my real estate late of Jas. Symonds, Esq., President of Nevis, I confirm the said deeds. Witnessed by Mord. Greene, French Ordinary Court, Tho<sup>s</sup> Brice, Walter Stone Welstead.

James Dunbar of St. John's Town, Gent. Will dated 7 Oct. 1768. All my estate to my wife Eliz<sup>th</sup>, she sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Geo. Colley, Jn<sup>o</sup> Donaldson. Before Hon. Tho. Jarvis, Esq., President of H.M. Council, was sworn John Donaldson of Antigua, Gent., 15 Dec. 1774. Recorded 20 Jan. 1775.

Thomas Milliken Mills, Esq., of Bishopshul, co. Somerset, by his will dated 15 Jan. 1774 bequeathed all his lands at Taunton Deane & his negros in Nevis to M<sup>rs</sup> Judith Butler Dunbar, widow, of Bishopshul.

Pedigree of Dunbar.





Stapleton Dunbar, of Nevis, bapt. at St. John's 9 Aug. 1719; of Gray's Inn 18 Oct. 1738. Will dated 6 April 1759; proved 21 March 1760. (97 Lynch.)	Judith Butler, dau. and heir of James Simmonds, President of Nevis; sole heir 1774 to T. M. Mills; living a widr. 1792.	John Dunbar, bapt. at St. John's 4 Sept. 1721; living 1759.	... living 1759.	Jane Dunbar, mar. 8 April 1756, at St. John's, Andrew Lessley, Jun., Esq.; both living 1763.	Joseph Dunbar, bapt. 11 June 1738; living 1759. — Charles Dunbar, bur. 15 Dec. 1731.	Cassandra Dunbar, bapt. 10 Sep. 1727; bur. 9 Dec. 1731. — Alice Dunbar, bapt. 8 Oct. 1730.
	s.p.					

Elizabeth Dunbar, widow. Will dated 5 April 1790. To Mrs Eliz. Saunders my furniture & negroes. To her son Mr Henry Saunders of St Vincent what is owing to me from Mr John Day of Charles Town, S. Carolina. To Betsey Walch my clothing. To Rob<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> son of Mr Walter Colquhoun £5. To Allister his brother £10. To Sarah his sister £50. All residue to Mr Walter Colquhoun, Chas. Kerr, John Killian, & Hugh Mackay as Ex'ors in trust for W<sup>m</sup> Millar Colquhoun at 21. Witnessed by Sarah Gardner, Edw<sup>d</sup> Horne. Before His Excellency Wm. Woodley was sworn John Johnston, Esq., 28 Sep. 1792. Recorded 1 Oct. 1792.

1765, April 2. Adm'on of Ann Dunbar late of Antigua, widow, deceased, granted to Richard Oliver, Attorney of Jane Athill (wife of John Athill), the dau. and only child, she now residing in Antigua.

Jane Dunbar married Dr. John Athill 8 Oct. 1747, and died Nov. 1817, æt. 86.

1704, March 28. Grant to Lieut. David Dunbar of the plantation of Monsieur Olive, in the French part of St. X'pher's, for his services in the reduction of that Island. A large seal of Gov. Codrington is attached to this patent. (America and West Indies, vol. 52.)

1712-13, March 24. Mr. Charles Dunbar, Deputy-Treasurer of Antigua.

1716, Aug. 1. Mr. William Dunbar, late Dep.-Treasurer.

1725. Charles Dunbar, Esq., and Elizabeth his wife lease land to Thomas Stephens.

1725, Sep. 4. Stapleton Dunbar, described in a deed as second son of Charles Dunbar of Antigua, Esq.

1736, Oct. 8. Mr. Dunbar to supply the 2 vacancies in the Councils of Montserrat and Nevis. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 55.)

1737, July. Dr. John Dunbar lived at Blubber Valley Plantation. (Minutes of Council.)

1738, Oct. 18. Stapleton Dunbar, second son of Charles Dunbar, of the Isle of Antigua, Esq., Inspector-general of the Leeward Islands (specially admitted to Middle Temple, Nov. 26, 1735, by certificate of Charles Worsley, Vice-treasurer). ('Gray's Inn Register.')

1738, Feb. 2. Chas. Dunbar, Councillor in all ye Islands, resides chiefly at Antigua. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 26.)

Circa 1740. William Dunbar of London, Merchant, brother of Charles Dunbar, a Member of Council and Judge of

the Court of Chancery of Antigua, petitions their lordships on his said brother's behalf, against his threatened removal.

1742, May 28. Charles Dunbar, Esq., Surveyor-General of the Customs of Antigua and Member of Council, had been accused of unlawfully receiving £400 a year by illegal fees.

1743, Nov. 8. He was still a Member of Council for Antigua, Montserrat, and St. X'pher's. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 27.)

1749, Dec. 3. Wm. Dunbar, Esq., Antigua, merchant. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1750, April 12. Hon. Charles Dunbar, Esq., Senior Member of Council, is on account of his age (66th year) and deafness, etc., incapacitated from acting, so on 3rd May the Governor deposed him. It was stated, among other charges, that he was sentenced by a court-martial to be severely reprimanded for cowardice, and it was further proved that he exacted illegal fees as Surveyor-General of the Customs, of which office he had since been deprived. He was also oppressive and litigious, and cordially hated by every one.

1750, Sep. 6. Capt. Agnew, eldest son of Sir Andrew Agnew, to a daughter of late Wm. Dunbar, Esq. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1752, Nov. 10. Petition of Dr. John Dunbar for a year's rent of his house, used as the court house.

1753, Aug. 2. Petition of Ann Dunbar, widow, for a proportion of land at St. John's Town.

1753, Aug. 7. Charles Dunbar writes and resigns his seat at the Council Board.

1755, Feb. 12. William Dunbar is returned as a Member of Assembly for Popeshead.

1761, Nov. 19. James Symonds, Esq., of Margaret-street, Cavendish-square. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 539.)

1775, Sep. John Dunbar resigns his seat in the Assembly.

1794, May. At Newton-Douglas, in Galloway, Ch. Warner Dunbar of Machermore. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 483.)

1798, May 31. At Alphington-lodge, near Exeter, the wife of Capt. Robert Nugent Dunbar, of the 20th Foot, a son and heir. (*Ibid.*)

1846, March 20. At Wyke Regis, Dorset, aged 77, Robert Nugent Dunbar, esq., of Machermore, in the stewardry of Kircudbright, Scotland, late Major in the army. (*Ibid.*, p. 554.)

1891, April 3. The marriage of Mr. James Cleland Burns, son of Sir John Burns, Bart., of Castle Wemyss, with Charlotte, youngest daughter of the late Mr. Robert

Nugent Dunbar, of Machermore, Kirkeudbrightshire, was solemnised yesterday afternoon, in the presence of a large congregation, in St. Stephen's Church, South Kensington. The ceremony was performed by the Rev. George Arbuthnot, vicar of Stratford-on-Avon, and the bride was given away by her brother, Captain Nugent Dunbar. ('Morning Post.')

LEYDEN UNIVERSITY.

1740, April 12. Dunbar, Johannes, Britanicus, ex Insula Americana Antigoa.

1742, Aug. 31. Dunbar, Johannes, Anglus, ex Antigenen in America.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Baptized.

- 1717 July 22 William s. of Charles Dunbar & Alice his wife.
- 1719 Aug. 9 Stapleton s. of Charles Dunbar and Alice his wife.
- 1720 . . . . 27 Margaret D. of W<sup>m</sup> Dunbar (or Denbow) and Rebecca his wife.
- 1721 Sep. 4 John s. of Charles Dunbar & Alice his wife.
- 1722 Nov. 13 George Samuel s. of William Dunbar & Eliz. his wife.
- 1727 Sep. 10 Cassandra the d. of Charles Dunbar and Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife.
- 1727 Oct. 7 William the s. of William Dunbar and Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife.
- 1730 Oct. 8 Alice the d. of Charles Dunbar and Eliz<sup>th</sup> his wife.
- 1738 June 11 Joseph y<sup>e</sup> S. of Charles Dunbar & Elizabeth his wife.
- 1740 Nov. 8 Horatio the s. of William Dunbar & Barbara his wife.
- 1741 Dec. 5 Elizabeth the d. of William Dunbar & Barbary his wife.
- 1743 July 31 Charles Warner the s. of William Dunbar & Barbara his wife.
- 1745 Nov. 29 William the s. of William Dunbar and Barbary his wife.
- 1748 Nov. 23 Alice Glanville the D. of William Dunbar and Barbary his wife.
- 1753 Jan. 27 Ashton Warner the S. of William Dunbar and Barbara his wife.

1760 Sep. 19 George the S. of James Dunbar and Elizabeth his wife.

Married.

- (Circa 1704-14) Charles Dunbarr and Alice Glanville. L.
- 1716 May 7 William Dunbar and Eliz<sup>a</sup> Thomas. L.
- 1730 Jan. 13 Adam Dunbar and Ann Ainsworth. L.
- 1738 Nov. 20 William Dunbar & Barbara Warner. L.
- 1746 May 1 John Hart and Grace Dunbar.
- 1747 Oct. 8 John Athel and Jane Dunbar.
- 1756 April 8 Andrew Lessly, Jun<sup>r</sup>, and Jane Dunbar.
- 1759 Jan. 23 Oliver Nugent and Elizabeth Dunbar. L.
- 1759 July 15 James Dunbar to Eliz<sup>a</sup> Fletcher (Widow).
- 1773 July 28 Doctor John Dunbar to Sarah Warner. L.

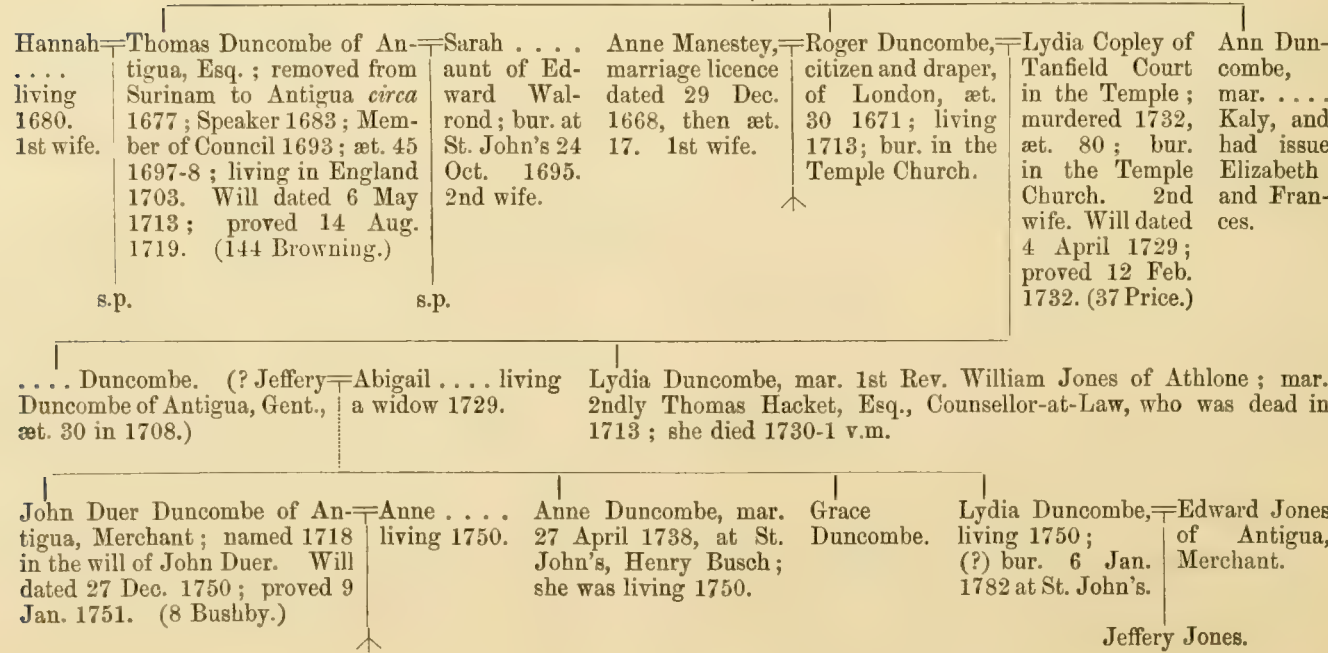
Buried.

- 1722 April 25 M<sup>rs</sup> Alice Dunbar.
- 1725 Jan. 3 Herbert Dunbar, Esq<sup>r</sup>.
- 1728 Nov. 14 Robert Dunbar.
- 1728-9 Mar. 17 M<sup>r</sup> Patrick Dunbar.
- 1731 Dec. 9 Cassandra D. of Charles Dunbar.
- 1731 Dec. 15 Charles s. of Charles Dunbar.
- 1733 April 17 Archibald Dunbar.
- 1734 Nov. 8 M<sup>r</sup> Adam Dunbar.
- 1740 Nov. 18 Horatio the s. of William Dunbar.
- 1741 Feb. 16 Doctor John Dunbar.
- 1745 Dec. 4 W<sup>m</sup> Dunbar s. of William Dunbar, Esq<sup>r</sup>.
- 1746 June 8 Catherine Dunbar.
- 1746 Nov. 23 Byam Dunbar s. of Col<sup>o</sup> William Dunbar.
- 1747 Jan. 15 A child of Doc<sup>r</sup> John Dunbars.
- 1748 Jan. 7 Alice Glanville Dunbar, a child.
- 1753 Feb. 5 Ashton Warner Dunbar, a child of William Dunbars.
- 1761 Oct. 17 George Dunbar.
- 1762 Oct. 10 Josh. Dunbar.
- 1763 July 8 Ann Dunbar.
- 1768 Nov. 2 James Dunbar. P.
- 1770 Aug. 16 Joseph Dunbar.
- 1771 Mar. 6 Elizabeth Dunbar.
- 1773 Jan. 26 Eleanor Dunbar.
- 1792 Aug. 12 Elizabeth Dunbar.

"Dunbars" is in St. John's Parish. In 1852 it contained 165 acres, and was owned by W. Dunbar.

Pedigree of Duncombe.

.... DUNCOMBE=....





Thomas Duncombe of London, Esq., now in Dublin. Will dated 6 May 1713; proved P.C.C. 14 Aug. 1719 by Lydia Jones al's Hackett al's Duncombe, now wife of Rev. W. Jones, clerk. My brother Roger Duncombe £5. My 2 nieces, Eliz. Kaly & Frances Kaly, £30 equally. A bond due from Mr W<sup>m</sup> Parrott, Merchant in London. My sister their Mother Ann Kaly. All residue to my niece Lydia Hackett al's Duncombe, late wife of Tho. Hackett, Esq., Councillor-at-Law, dec<sup>d</sup>, & to her dau. Lydia Hackett al's Duncombe equally and Ex'trices. Witnessed by Richd. Pue, Sam. Raymond, and Sam. Cotton.

Lydia Duncombe, widow of Roger Duncombe, citizen and draper, of London, deceased. Will dated 4 April 1729; proved 12 Feb. 1732 by Frances Rymer, wife of William Rymer. (37 Price.) To be bur. in the Temple Church n<sup>r</sup> my late husb<sup>d</sup>. The leg. of £120 left by the will of my aunt Grace Doods, dec<sup>d</sup>, to my dau. Lydia, wife of William Jones of Athlone, Ireland, cl<sup>k</sup>, to be p<sup>d</sup>. To my granddau. Lydia Hackett, Spr., dau. of the s<sup>d</sup> Lydia Jones, 20 guineas & my trunk marked L. C. To my grands. John Duer Duncombe 5 guineas. To my grandchn. Anne Duncombe & Grace Duncombe 50 guineas each. To my granddau. Lydia Jones, wife of Capt. Ed. Jones, £50. My dau.-in-law Abigail Duncombe, wid. To Capt. Ed. Jones 4 guineas, & to his s. Jeffery 10 gs. The money for my s<sup>d</sup> grandchn. to be laid out in the purchase of negros. My granddau. Lydia Jones & Frances wife of W<sup>m</sup> Rymer of the Inner Temple, Gent., Ex'ors; if either die, my late husband's niece, Frances Kely, to be Ex'trix. Witnessed by Tho. Roouch, Hen. Gauler.

*1st Codicil.* 10 Dec. 1729. My grandch<sup>d</sup> Lydia Jones is going on a voyage to the West Indies with her s<sup>d</sup> husb<sup>d</sup> Capt. Edw. Jones, & I revoke her appointment as Ex'trix & appoint Fra. Keely in her stead. Witnessed by Eliz. Harrison, Tho. Rooch.

*2nd Codicil.* 27 Aug. 1730. All residue to my dau. Lydia Jones, Wife of W<sup>m</sup> Jones.

*3rd Codicil.* 28 Sep. 1731. My dau. Lydia Jones lately dead, & all residue to my granddau. Lydia Hackett.

John Duer Duncombe of Antigua, merchant, now in London. Will dated 27 Dec. 1750; proved 9 Jan. 1751 by Slingsby Bethell; power reserved to Anne Duncombe, the relict, Ste. Blissard, and Harry Webb. (8 Bushby.) To my wife Anne all jewels, plate, linen, china, and furniture. I give to her and my friends Slingsby Bethell of London, Esq. and Alderman, Steph. Blissard & Harry Webb of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, all my negros & lands there in trust for my wife & children, remainder to her, then to my sister Lydia, wife of Ed. Jones of Antigua, Mercht, & Anne, wife of Hen. Bush, equally. Trustees to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by Arthur Payne, John Millar, John Edgar, Copthall Court, London.

Thomas Duncom had a patent for 150 acres by warrant of Feb. 1677 from Captain P. Lee; surveyed 24 July 1680.

1679-80, Mar. 15. Colonel James Vaughan sells 500 acres in St. John's to Mr. Thomas Duncombe and Hannah his wife.

*Circa* 1680. Thomas Duncombe removed with his 40 slaves from Surinam to Antigua.

Thomas Duncombe received on 8 Sep. 1682 patents for two proportions of land and 250 and 650 acres.

Thos. Duncombe signs as Speaker of Antigua 27 Feb. 1683. (48 Colonial Leeward Islands.)

Thos. Duncomb, Esq., was rated on 100 acres 15 Jan. 1693. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

General Codrington writes on 8 Feb. 1697-8: "Tho. Duncomb of y<sup>e</sup> Councill of Antigua being grown a great Sott . . . in his drunken fitts abuses gov<sup>t</sup>. I have suspended him." (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 5.)

Deposition of Thos. Duncombe, Esq., Member of Council, æt. 45, da. 11 Mar. 1697-8. (*Ibid.*)

Petr. of Thos. Duncomb, Esq., Member of H.M. Council at Antigua, that he was suspended by Genl. Codrington and no reason assigned. Petr. is a J.P. and has a great estate, and was appointed a Judge of the Common Laws Court by Sir Nathl. Johnson. The Genl. was intrigued with him because he allowed £1500 bail to one Ham, the poor master of a sloop. Received 8 May 1699. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 6.) In another letter, dated 1702, recorded in vol. 7, he is stated to have sold his estate, not intending to return.

1703, Dec. 27. Mr. Thomas Duncombe, late a Member of Council for Antigua, then in England, and won't return.

1704, July 17. Geffry Duncombe one of the two Deputy Provost Marshals of Antigua.

1708. Geoffrey Duncombe of Antigua, Gent., then æt. 30. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 11.)

1712, July. The Assembly usually dined at the house of Mr. Jeffry Duncomb. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1724-5, Mar. 10. Petition of Jeffry Duncomb of Parham Town for remission of taxes.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Buried.*

1695 Oct. 24 Sarah wife of Thos. Duncombe, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

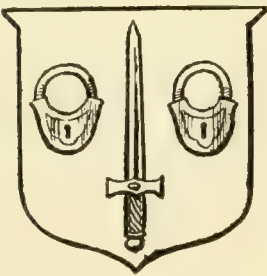
##### *Married.*

1738 April 27 Henry Busch & Ann Duncombe. Lic.

1668, Dec. 29. Roger Duncombe, of St Giles, Cripple-gate, Citizen & Draper, Bach<sup>r</sup>, abt 28, & M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Manestey, of Hampstead, Midx., Sp<sup>r</sup>, abt 17; her mother's consent; at Hampstead aforesaid. (Marriage Licences, Vicar-General. Harleian Society's Publications, p. 173.)

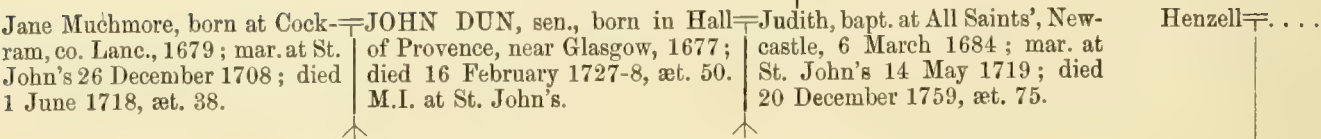
1671, July 10. Roger Duncombe, of St Laurence Jewry, Widower, 30, & Lydia Copley, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Spinster, 21; consent of Mr William Naylor, her father-in-law; at St Clement Danes. (Marriage Licences, Bishop of London.)

Pedigree of Dunn.



ARMS.—. . . . A sword in pale between two padlocks . . . .

Peregrine Henzell\* of Newcastle, Glass Maker



Captain John Dun, jun., erected monument to Peter Thibou 1760. — Judith Henzell, born at the Glass Houses, Newcastle; mar. at St. John's, 3 February 1739, Peter Thibou; died 10 May 1760, æt. 40. Will dated 22 April 1760.

\* For an account of the Henzeys of Newcastle see Collections for a Genealogy of the noble families of Henzey, Tyttery, and Tyzack, by H. S. Grazebrook, 1877.

1680, Sep. 1. Edward Dun granted 50 acres.  
1725, Feb. 26. Jno. Dunn, Senr., being so gouty is released from serving any more in the Carabiniers. (Minutes of Council and Assembly.)  
1727, May 30. Jno. Dunn, Junr., petitions that he is so poor that he cannot provide his accoutrements, etc., as a member of the Carabiniers without great loss to his family. He is accordingly discharged. (*Ibid.*)  
1735. Mr. John Dunn, Jun., named in the will of John Partis.  
1752. Captain John Dunn an ex'or to will of Robert Lovie.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Buried.

1715	Oct. 28	Kath <sup>e</sup> Dunn.
1718	July 2	John Dunn.
1725-6	Mar. 26	Jane Dunn.
1727	Feb. 10	M <sup>r</sup> John Dunn.
Married.		
1705	Nov. 11	Thomas Dunne & Jane Bromfeild, by banns.
1705-6	Jan. 24	Michael Hartford & Elizabeth Dunn, by L.
1708	X'ber 26	John Dunn & Jane Muchmore.
1718	Dec. 24	John Dunn & Judith Comfoon. L.
1719	May 14	John Dunn & Judith Hensill, by L.
1719	Sep. 20	Jasper Butler and Alice Dunn, by L.
1728	June 1	John Dunn and Judith Dunn, by L.

Baptized.

1789	Aug. 7	James S. of James Dunn and Margaret his wife. B. the 8 <sup>th</sup> June 1789.
1790	July 30	George S. of James Dunn and Margaret his wife, b. the 21 <sup>st</sup> January 1790.

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a ledger over a brick tomb :—  
On a shield surmounted by a helmet without crest :  
Arms.—A sword in pale between two padlocks; impaling, Three acorns, on a chief a label.

Vnder here lieth y<sup>e</sup> Body of JANE DUN  
The Wife of JOHN DUN who was Born  
in Cockram in Lancashire in the Year of  
our Lord 1679 and Departed this Life  
the First Day of June Anno Domini 1718  
in the Thirty nine<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age  
Here Also lieth the Body  
of JOHN DUN who was Born in the  
HALL of Prouenc in SCOTLAND  
near Glascow in the Year of Our Lord  
167½ and Departed this Life the  
Sixteen<sup>th</sup> of February Ann Domini 1727  
in the Fifty first Year of his Age  
Here also Lieth the Body of  
JUDITH DUNN  
who was born att the Glafshoufes  
near Newcastle vpon Tine  
who departed this Life  
The 20 of Dec<sup>r</sup> 1759  
Aged 75 Years.



## Pedigree of Dunning.

.... DONNING=....

Thomas Donning of Bristol, Merchant; 1669 granted 500 acres; died 1670-4. = Mary .... mar. 2ndly *circa* 1669 Isaac Wharfe. His will dated 2 Dec. 1706; sworn 11 April 1719. Her will dated 1725; sworn 1 Dec. 1726. William Donning of Bristol, Merchant; executor 1674 of his brother Thomas; appointed a Common Councilman 1676.

Robert Dunning of Antigua, Planter. Will dated 20 April 1716; sworn 9 July 1718. = Anna .... 1694; living 1716; owned 347 acres at Bermudian Valley; dead 1724. William Dunning of Antigua, Planter = Catherine, dau. of Colonel Henry Lyons; mar. 2ndly, in or before 1724, Major George Weatherill; living 1750.

Robert Dun- ning, a minor 1716; heirin 1725 to his grandmother Mrs. Mary Wharfe; living 1734.	William = Eliza- Dunning. beth (?) Will .... dated 6 Feb. 1734-5.	Thomas Dunning, under 18 in 1725. — Mary Dunning, living 1706. — Catherine Dun- ning, living 1706.	William = Mary Ann, 1st Dunning; dau. and coheir sold Den- of Nathaniel nings a minor 1743-50; French; mar. bur. 29 20 Feb. 1741 at April St. John's; mar. 1756 at St. 2ndly, 25 July John's. 1757, Josiah Weston.	Henry = Margaret Dunning, .... a minor 1724.	Mary Dunning. — Elizabeth Dunning.
--	--	---	---	---	--

Robert Dunning. — Mary Dunning.	Elizabeth Dunning. — Margaret Dunning.	William French Denning, bur. 10 Mar. 1750-1 at St. John's.	Robert Dunning, bapt. 20 May 1744; bur. 12 Aug. 1745 at St. John's.	Henry Dun- ning, bapt. 19 April 1748 at St. John's.	Catherine Boyle Dun- ning, bapt. 17 Nov. 1745; mar. 20 Sep. 1768, at St. John's, Robert Weir Osborn.	Henrietta Dun- ning born 8, and bapt. 22 July 1750 at St. George's.
---	--	---	---	---	--	---

Isaac Wharfe of St. Mary's Parish, Antigua, planter. Will dated 2 Dec. 1706. To my wife's grandchild Mary Duning £100 c. To my wife's grandchild Cath. Duning £50. To my wife's nephew Rob<sup>t</sup> Walker £50 c. All residue to my wife Mary, she to be Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by Ambrose Yorke, Robt. Tremills, J. Bezune. Before Walter Hamilton was sworn John Tremills; Robert Tremills and Ambrose Yorke being dead. Perrie York was also sworn 11 April 1719.

Robert Duning, planter. Will dated 20 April 1716. To my wife Ann a negro and her thirds. To my sons Rob<sup>t</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> Duning my plantation in St John's parish equally at 21. To my son Tho. my plantation in the Body Div<sup>n</sup>. To my da. Mary £100 c. To my da. Cath. £100 c. All residue to all my sons equally. My wife to manage my estate during minority of my sons. Valentine Morris, Esq., Barry Tankard, Esq., John Fry, Esq., my wife, & nephew W<sup>m</sup> Dunning, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by John Brott, John Booth, Cha. Daly. Before Walter Hamilton, Esq., were sworn John Brott and John Booth and Cha. Daly 9 July 1718.

Mary Wharfe. Will dated 1725. To my granddau. Cath. Franklyn negros, then to her dau. Frances Franklyn, if latter die under 21, then to John Calahan. To my granddau. Ann Duning negros, all plate, except 2 tankards and 2 porringers, & £300 c. at 15 & £30 c. yearly till then. To my grandson Tho. Duning £300 c. at 18, & maintenance, certain negros & furniture & silver, if he die then to my granddau. Ann Duning & my grandson John Calahan equally. To my great grandson John Calahan £200 c. & negros, etc., at 18. All residue to my grands. Robert Duning. Valentine Morris, Ashton Warner, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Sarah Anderton, Saml. Frye, John Roe.

*Codicil.* Whereas my grands. Rob<sup>t</sup> Duning has threatened

to put in suit a bond from my husband Isaac Wharfe, dec<sup>d</sup>, to his father Rob<sup>t</sup> Duning, dec<sup>d</sup>, unless he record satisfaction for the bond immediately after my death, I leave all residue to my grandson Thos. Duning. 1 Dec. 1726. Before Edwd. Byam, Esq., were sworn Henry Martin and Robt. Delamere 14 Feb. 1726.

.... Will dated 6 Feb. 1734. To my wife Eliz<sup>th</sup> Dunning a negro, & to her child she now has, as also all my plate for life, then to my s. Rob<sup>t</sup> Dunning. To my brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Tho. Dunning my large silver tankard and 1 doz. forks. To my daus. Mary, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, & Marg<sup>t</sup> £300 c. each at 18, also £30 a year till then. All residue to my son Rob<sup>t</sup> Dunning. My 15 acres in St John's may be sold. Dr W<sup>m</sup> Young, Hugh Holmes, Dr Walter Tullidiph, & my bro. Thos. Dunning, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Tho. Hanson, Francis Franklyn, David Purviance. Before Edwd. Byam, Esq., Deputy-Governor, was sworn Francis Franklyn 7 March 1734-5. Recorded 14 Aug. 1740. (This will is partly destroyed.)

Mary Dunning, widow. Will dated 28 Oct. 1784. To my d. Jane Byrne a parcel of land at Dickinson's Bay, now in possession of M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Evanson, & after her death to my granddaus. Mary & Jane Byrne. To my d. Mary Hodges my land in Popeshead Street, St John's, & 3 negros. All else to be sold except my mulatto Billy. Dan<sup>t</sup> Hill, Esq., Mr John Hardcastle, Mary Hodges, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Alex<sup>r</sup> W. Bruce, Barry C. Hart. Before Tho. Shirley was sworn Alexr. W. Bruce 31 Dec. 1784. Recorded 31 Dec. 1784.

1669. Daniel Duneing granted 15 acres.

Mr. Thomas Dunning, 500 acres granted by Governor Winthrop in New Division; surveyed 13 June 1669.

1670, Jan. 23. Thomas Duning, merchant, Letter of Attorney to Edward Maynard, merchant of Antigua. Witnessed by George Hawkins, Corn. Lary.

William Donning of Bristol, merchant, executor of the will of his brother Thomas Donning of Bristol, merchant, deceased, in Antigua. Letter of Attorney to Mr. John Fry of Antigua 10 Dec. 1674.

William Donning of Bristol, merchant, executor to Thomas Donning, late of Bristol, merchant. Letter of Attorney to his friend Lieut. John ffrye of Antigua dated 20 Nov. 1676.

Dunning's estate of 230 acres, the property of Captain Thomas Philp in 1680, was sold to Colonel Rowland Williams that year.

1687-8, Jan. 14. Wm. Donning appointed a Common Councilman of Bristol. ('Bristol Past and Present,' vol. iii., p. 117.)

In 1694 Mr. Wm. Dunning was rated on 243 acres and 16 slaves. In 1696 on 242 acres and 13 negros. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1701, Aug. 2. William Dunning of Antigua, planter, Letter of Attorney to Samuel Martin, Esq., and John Frye, jun., Gent., and my brother Robert Dunning, merchant. In 1705 Robert Dunning refuses to act.

1706. Mr. Wm. Dunning rated on 288 acres and 66 negros. Mr. Robert Dunning on 40 acres. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1708. Petition of Mary, wife of Isaac Wharfe, cooper, whom she married nine years ago, and brought £800 sterling in dower. He has ill-used her, and she wishes to have protection. Ann Dunning corroborates her case.

On 26 April 1716 Mr. William Dunning was allotted pew 24 in St. Mary's Church.

Indenture dated 17 July 1724. Samuel Frye, Thomas Hanson, sen., John Martin, and Henry Lyons of Antigua, Esqrs., Guardians of William Denning, Henry Denning, Mary Denning, and Elizabeth Denning, infants, of the one part, and Edward Trant. Lease to latter for £4000 c. of two-thirds of said Dennings plantation of 347 acres in Bermudian Valley for 18 years. William Denning was the father of said children. Edward Trant to pay their fortunes and give them £50 c. yearly each. Inventory appended.

This William Denning also owned 300 acres which he sold to Sir William Codrington before 1723.

By deed of 8 Mar. 1743 William Denning of Antigua, Gent., and Mary his wife mortgaged to John Bannister of Antigua, merchant, for £4417, their plantation of 346 acres in Bermudian Valley, St. Mary's Parish, bounded E. with Colonel Valentine Morris and John Mayo, deceased, S. with Colonel John Frye, W. with same and the Flashes, N. with Colonel Valentine Morris, negros and stock. The equity of redemption was sold before 1750 by William Denning to John Bolan (*vide* Close Roll, 2 Geo. III., Part 1, Nos. 2 and 3), subject to the claim for dower by Catherine Weatherill, widow. In 1724 George Weatherill and his wife Catherine sell to Edward Trant her thirds on Dennings of 347 acres for 18 years at £250 a year.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Married.*

1724	Feb. 20	Robert Duning and Eliz <sup>a</sup> Yorke. L.
1733	July 21	Thomas Duning and Mary Hodge. L.
1741	Feb. 20	William Denning and Mary Ann French, by the Reverend Mr James Berrie.
1757	July 25	Josiah Weston and Mary Dening (Widow). L.
1759	Oct. 29	Henry Bonnin, Jun <sup>r</sup> , and Mary Dunning. L.
1760	July 22	Thomas Hodges and Mary Denning. L.
1766	Aug. 9	W <sup>m</sup> Hamilton to Eliz. Denning. L.
1768	Sep. 20	Robert Weir Osborn to Cathrine Boyle Denning. L.

*Baptized.*

1744	May 20	Robert the S. of Henry Denning and Margaret his wife.
1745	Nov. 17	Catherine Boyle the D. of Henry Denning and Margaret his wife.
1748	April 19	Henry the S. of Henry Denning and Marg <sup>t</sup> his wife.
1750	Nov. 25	Katherine Hanson the D. of W <sup>m</sup> Denning and Elizabeth his wife.

*Buried.*

1705	Sep. 3	Mr Arthur Wharfe.
1745	Aug. 12	Robert Denning, a child of Mr Henry Dennings & Margaret his wife.
1750-1	Mar. 10	William French Denning S. of William Denning.
1756	Feb. 29	Eliz. Denning, a Child.
1756	April 29	William Denning.
1793	June 30	Eliza Denning.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Married.*

1737	July 6	Adam Dining to Martha Ledeat, by L.
------	--------	-------------------------------------

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Baptized.*

1750	July 22	Henrietta D. of Henry Denning & Margaret his wife, b. July 8 <sup>th</sup> .
------	---------	--

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

On a headstone :—

HERE  
Lyeth the Body of  
SARAH DENING  
who departed this  
life June y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1744  
Ag<sup>d</sup> 18 months.

“Dunnings” or “Providence” is in St. Mary's Parish. In 1852 it contained 170 acres, and was owned by P. P. Walter.



## Pedigree of Edwards.



ARMS.—*Ermine, a lion rampant sable, on a canton gules an eagle displayed or.*

CREST.—*A demi-lion rampant holding in its paws a castle.*

MOTTO.—*Recti Tenax.*

CREST OF DALZELL.—*A dagger erect.* MOTTO.—*I dare.*

.... EDWARDS of co. Monmouth=....

Nicholas Edwards, first settled in Barbados, but is stated to have removed to Antigua.

.... a sister of Rev. Joseph Hutchins, at one time rector of St. Michael's, Barbados, who was ejected from that living.

Henry Edwards, settled with his brother Nicholas at Barbados, and left issue. His plantation was called "Edwards."

Margaret Spencer of Spencer Hall, sole heiress of .... (? Col. Thomas) Spencer; mar. 2 June 1774 at St. Philip's; died 25 and bur. 26 March 1796, æt. 39. M.I. at St. George's. 1st wife.

Thomas Edwards of Comfort Hall, Antigua, Esq.; died 28 Feb., and bur. 1 March 1805, æt. 57, at St. Peter's. M.I. at St. George's. Will dated 20 May 1798; proved 1805.

Christian Wall, mar. 14 July 1798; bur. 10 Dec. 1806 at St. John's. 2nd wife.

Andrew Edwards of Cocoa Nut Hall, Antigua. (See below.)

s.p.s.

William Lewis Edwards, died 13 April 1799, æt. 23. M.I. at Cocoa Nut Hall.

Eliza Sarah Edwards, dau. of Andrew Edwards. She was first-cousin to her husband.

Thomas Spencer Edwards of Comfort Hall, Esq.; bapt. 19 March 1785.

Anne Wickham Dalzell, 2nd wife.

John Luman Attwater Edwards, born 28 Feb., and bapt. 30 Sep. 1787 at St. John's; Lt. 46th Regt.; died 18 Oct. 1806, æt. 20. M.I. at Belfast, Antigua.

Benjamin Hutchins Edwards, bapt. 30 Sep. 1793 at St. George's; Major 43rd Foot; A.D.C. in India. In 1840 of Freshford, Bristol.

.... dau. of General Philip's, ....

Sarah Edwards, bapt. 1 Jan. 1776 at St. John's; mar. 12 June 1794, at St. Philip's, .... Gil-lan.

Eliza Edwards, bapt. 6 Jan. 1779 at St. John's.

Louisa Edwards, bapt. 20 March, died 26 Sep., and bur. 5 Oct. 1796. M.I. at St. George's.

Juliana French Edwards, bapt. 15 Aug. 1770 at St. George's.

Thomas Spencer Edwards, bapt. 4 July 1807 at St. Philip's; died 23 Jan. 1817, æt. 9½, in Liverpool.

Andrew Berry Edwards, died at sea 16 July 1816, æt. 8. M.I. at St. Paul's.

William Horatio Edwards of Brasenose College, Oxford; matriculated 10 Oct. 1828, æt. 17; B.A. 1832.

Emma Dalzell Chopin.

Henry Benjamin Edwards, died 17 and bur. 18 Aug. 1815, æt. 5 months, at St. Philip's. M.I. at St. Paul's.

Elizabeth Margaret Edwards, bapt. 6 April 1814 at St. Philip's; died 22 June 1819, æt. 6. M.I. at St. Paul's.

Francis Wilson Edwards of Comfort Hall, Esq. His estates passed through the Encumbered Estates Court.

Emma Edwards, died spinster.

Susan Caines Ponsonby.

Spencer Henry Hutchins Edwards, late Lt.-Col. 98th Regt.; living 1889.

Ellen Jane, mar. Gilbert Auchinleck of Antigua. She died there 9 May 1840, æt. 19.

Henley John Edwards, late of E.I. C.S.; living 1889 at London-derry.

Thomas Henry Edwards, died bachelor.

Henry Dalzell Bridges Edwards, a clerk in the Colonial Bank at Trinidad, 1888.

Frank Ponsonby St. John Edwards of Antigua, planter, 1888; born 3 and bapt. 5 Sep. 1860 at St. John's.

Andrew Edwards of Cocoa Nut Hall, Antigua, Esq., younger brother of Thomas Edwards; living 1802; dead in 1808.

Elizabeth Davis, dau. of John Davis, Esq., mar. 5 March 1778 at St. Peter's; died 25 June 1806, æt. 45.

Andrew Edwards, bapt. 3 Jan. 1782 at St. John's; dead 1815.

John Davis Edwards of Oldham Hall, co. Gloucester, which he purchased; bapt. 17 Feb. 1785 at St. John's; living 1815.

Julia.

Hugh Edwards, Barrister-at-Law; living 1815.

Anne Charlotte Durat, mar. 1 April 1815 at St. John's.

Samuel Edwards, Esq., living 1815.

Lewis Edwards.

Arrabella Davis Edwards, died spinster; bur. 23 Oct. 1815 at St. Peter's. Will dated 22 March 1815.

Elizabeth Sarah Edwards, mar. her first-cousin Thomas S. Edwards.

Mary Hurst Edwards, died 23 Nov. 1792, æt. 4. M.I.

Mary Hurst Edwards, died 24 Oct. 1794, æt. 9 months. M.I.

Arabella Rutledge Edwards, bapt. 20 March 1779; bur. 6 July 1781 at St. John's.

Sarah Edwards, mar. 5 Dec. 1791 Thomas Spencer Davis, Esq., her first-cousin.

Charlotte Edwards, died 31 Oct. 1800, æt. 3. M.I.

A

B

C

A	B	C			
Ann Eliza Edwards, living 1815.	John Edwards, only son, born 19 March, and bapt. 1 Nov. 1821 at St. Peter's; of Magdalen Hall, Oxford; matriculated 6 June 1840, æt. 19.	Emma Hut- chinson, dau. of . . . Pitt Smith.	Eliza Mary Ann Edwards of Freshwood, Bath; living 1815 and 1889.	Hugh Edwards, born 29 March, bapt. 18 Sep. 1821.	Andrew Sebastian Ed- wards, born 28 Sep., bapt. 19 Dec. 1815 at St. John's; bur. 2 Dec. 1816 at St. Peter's.
John Bridges Bowen George Edwards, living 1889.	Charles Edward Park Edwards, bur. 6 July 1853 at. St. Peter's.	Charles Edwards, living 1889.	Anne Edwards, living 1884.	Alice Edwards, died 1883; bur. at Kensal Green.	

Jenkin Edwards of Antigua, planter. Will dated 7 April 1695. To my wife Eliz. all estate, she to be Ex'trix. To my dau. Eliz.  $\frac{1}{2}$  my goods at 15. A debt of £300 is due to me from my brother Evan Edwards, & I give £100 of it to Ann & Rebecka Haddon, & £200 to my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup>. My friends Mr John Row, Mr Philemon Birde, to be Ex'ors in Trust. My gold headed cane to Philemon Birde, & a 12s. gold ring to John Row. To Mr Francis Walters my heifer. Witnessed by William Walters, Saml. Wood, Henry Hawys. By Christopher Codrington, Esq., were sworn William Walters and Henry Hawys 7 Oct. 1695. Recorded 25 Feb. 1695-6.

William Edwards. Will dated 20 Sep. 1702. To my granddau. Mary Stedman a framed house. To Jonathan Mills my silver thumb ring & a pair of buckles for his dau. To Jonathan Squires . . . To Daniel (? Royden) & Honour (To . . . poole) 2 proportions of land. To John Jorden 2 proportions of land and 2 houses. Cancel debt from Jillan Keirse. To W<sup>m</sup> Browne a horse. To John Jorden a boat. To W<sup>m</sup> Garrett a silver worm & picker & fusee. To Honour (? Tothpoole) all my wife's close. To W<sup>m</sup> Cooper a fusee. All residue to Dan<sup>l</sup> Reyden & Honour Tothpoole. John Jorden, Ex'or. Witnessed by George Searle, William Knight, William Coupper, Samuel Ashburne.

*Codicil.* 22 Sep. Revoke all to Honour Tothpoole & give legacies instead to Julian Keirse. Witnessed by George Searle. Before Hon. Edward Byam, Esq., President, were sworn William Knight and William Coupper 19 Nov. 1702.

Will of John Edwards sworn to by Jab. Hand . . ley and John Bickford May 1746. Recorded 3 June 1746. (Will is missing.)

Thomas Edwards of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 20 May 1798. To my niece Sarah Davis, wife of Dr. Thos. Spencer Davis, £20 c. To my niece Sarah Edwards £16 10s. c. To my nephew Lewis Edwards £150 c. To my dau. Sarah Gillan £400 c. if she give up all claim to Spencers in Belfast Division. To my brother Andrew Edwards, Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill, Jun<sup>r</sup>, of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, Rob<sup>t</sup> . . . except my 1<sup>st</sup> son or heir. If my dau. Jane Edwards convey all her title to Spencers in 6 months to Andrew Edwards, Dan<sup>l</sup> Hill, & Rob<sup>t</sup> French, & Hon. Thos. Kerby, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, then I give her £400 c. & to Andrew Edwards £400 c. To my dau. Juliana French Edwards £400 c. at 21. To my trustees £4000 for maintenance of my sons John Luman Atwater Edwards & Benj<sup>n</sup> Hutchins Edwards till 21, then to pay them £400 c. each & assure them in their rights to my plantation. If any of my sons die under 21 & have issue the £1600 he would have been entitled to is to be divided among his children. All residue in trust for my son Thos. Spencer Edwards & his heirs, & in default to my sons John Luman Atwater Edwards, Benj. Hutchins

Edwards, my daus. Sarah Gillan, Jane Edwards, & Juliana French Edwards equally. All furniture, plate, & linen to my daus. Witnessed by Thomas F. Nibbs, Thomas H. Halloran, Daniel H. Furlong.

*Codicil.* Certain slaves to be free. To my niece Sarah Davis £40 c. To my nephew Campbell Edwards £40. To my wife Christian & my dau. Ann Frances Edwards £180 c. yearly. If my dau. Ann Frances survive my wife, £3000 to remain in trust for her, and in like manner as the £3000 left my other daus. To my wife a whiskey & horse, £100 c., &  $\frac{1}{2}$  linen, the other half to my dau. Nan. No date. Witnessed by James Cranston, John Duesberry. "This parcel was opened by me in presence of Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Burke, Hon. Thos. Norberry Kerby, Andrew Edwards, Rob<sup>t</sup> French, Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, Thos. Edwards, John Edwards, & John D. Edwards, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Monday, 15 April 1805. (Signed) E. W. Wyke."

Arabella Davis Edwards of Antigua, spinster. Will dated 22 March 1815. All my furniture to my brother Hugh Edwards, Esq. My silver waiter to Sam<sup>l</sup> Edwards, Esq. All my jewels to my sister Eliza Sarah Edwards. 6 negroes to my niece Eliza Mary Ann Edwards, dau. of my brother John Davis Edwards, Esq., and in default to my brothers John Davis Edwards, Hugh Edwards, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Edwards, my sister Eliza Sarah Edwards, & my niece Ann Eliza Edwards, dau. of my late brother Andrew Edwards. My brothers John Davis Edwards, Hugh Edwards, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Edwards, & my cousin Thos. Spencer Edwards, Esq., Ex'ors. Witnessed by Sarah Davis, Jane Bridges, Samuel Lovely Bridges. Before Edward Byam, Esq., was sworn Saml. Lovely Bridges, Esq., 4 Nov. 1815.

Thomas Edwards granted 10 acres by Governor Warner 19 Nov. 1673; surveyed 20 Jan. 1673.

1680, April 19. Thomas Edwards, victualler and planter, sells a parcel of land in St. John's Town to Cuthbert Jamesson, Gent.

Inventory of goods of Elizabeth Edwards, deceased, widow of Jenkin Edwards of Antigua. Total value 54,438 lbs. Made by Robert Martin, Samuel Hilder, George Thomas, 1695.

In 1803 Sir George Thomas sold his plantation and slaves in Belfast Division, St. Philip's Parish, for £22,000 to Thomas and Andrew Edwards.

1840, May 9. At Antigua, in her 20th year, Ellen-Jane, wife of Gilbert Auchinleck, esq., dau. of B. Hutchins Edwards, Esq., of Freshford, near Bristol. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 33.)

1891, May 9. Marriage in High Life.—One of the events of the week was the marriage of the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Fred. Evans, Esq., C.M.G., Colonial Secretary of the Leeward Islands, with Miss Ellenwood Katherine Carr, eldest daughter of William Wood Heath, Esq., Manager of the Antigua Branch of the Colonial Bank, and granddaughter



of our veteran doctor Wm. H. Edwards, Esq. The party was one of the largest we have ever seen, and it was less difficult to count those who were not there. The ceremony was performed at the Cathedral, at 4 P.M. on Tuesday, by the Bishop Coadjutor, assisted by the Revs. H. Y. Shepherd and B. C. Howell; after which the company was entertained by Dr. Edwards; the happy couple then drove to Clarence House, where the honeymoon will be spent. We unite our felicitations with the numerous good wishes which must have been showered upon them on the occasion. ('Antiguan Standard.')

Mr. Henry Dalzell B. Edwards informed me that two brothers, Nicholas and Henry Edwards, from co. Monmouth, settled in Barbados. Nicholas, the elder, was ancestor of the Antiguan, and Henry of the Barbadian branch. There are descendants of the latter still living in Barbados, whose estate bears their name. A Samuel Edwards was Solicitor-General of Barbados. A Rev. Lambart Campbell Edwards, M.A., Vicar of Kingsbury, Middlesex, N.W., is a member of the Barbadian family.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

- 1776 Jan. 1 Sarah the D. of Thomas Edwards & Margaret his wife.
- 1779 Jan. 6 Eliza the d. of Tho. Edwards & Margt his wife.
- 1779 Mar. 20 Arrabella Rutledge the d. of Andrew Edwards and Eliza his wife.
- 1782 Jan. 3 Andrew the S. of Andrew Edwards & Eliz<sup>a</sup> his wife.
- 1785 (? Feb. 17) { Eliza Sarah { Infant Children of Andrew  
John Davis { Edwards and Elizabeth  
his wife.
- 1785 Mar. 19 Thomas Spencer Inf<sup>t</sup> S. of Thomas Edwards & Margaret his wife.
- 1787 Sep. 13 John Luman Attwater S. of Thomas Edwards and Margaret his wife, b. 28<sup>th</sup> February 1787.
- 1788 Oct. 28 George S. of George Dalzell and Sarah his wife, b. the 8<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1787.
- 1790 Feb. 1 Eliza Montgomery D. of George Dalzell and Sarah his wife, b. the 17<sup>th</sup> Oct. 1789.
- 1791 Nov. 7 John Mayer S. of George Dalzell and Sarah his wife.
- 1799 July 14 Ann Frances D. of Thomas Edwards and Christian his wife. B. the 24<sup>th</sup> May 1799.
- 1808 Jan. 15 Edward Edwards s. of Samuel Edwards and Sarah his wife.
- 1815 Dec. 19 Andrew Sebastian S. of Hugh Edwards and Anne Charlotte his wife. B. 28<sup>th</sup> September last.
- 1821 Sep. 18 Hugh Durat S. of Hugh Edwards and Ann Charlotte his wife. B. March 29, 1821.
- 1853 Feb. 25 Arthur Elliott Infant s. of William Henry and Georgiana Ellen Edwards St John, Physician.
- 1860 Sep. 5 Frank Ponsonby St John (b. Sep. 3, 1860) s. of Francis Wilson & Susan Canas Edwards, Comfort Hall, St Philip's Parish, Planter.

*Married.*

- 1725 Dec. 4 Harvey Edwards and Lydia Morgan. B.
- 1748 Oct. 12 John Tongue and Agnes Edwards. L.
- 1749 July 1 George Dalzell and Elizabeth Hill, by Lic.
- 1798 July 14 Thomas Edwards to Christian Wall, Spinster. L.

- 1808 Aug. 10 Samuel Lovely Bridges to Jane Edwards, Spinster. L.
- 1809 Jan. 19 George Mackie, Esquire, Major in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Batt. of His Majesty's 60 Reg<sup>t</sup>, to Catherine Ceely Edwards.
- 1815 April 1 Hugh Edwards, Esquire, Barrister at law, to Ann Charlotte Durat.

*Buried.*

- 1694 Mar. 18 Edward the s. of Jenkin Edwards.
- 1695 Sep. 10 Jenkin Edwards.
- 1695 Nov. 25 Elizabeth Edwards, widow.
- (? 1702 or 1703) W<sup>m</sup> Edwards.
- 1730 Oct. 13 John Edwards.
- 1746 May 5 John Edwards.
- 1757 July 3 Ephraim Jordan Dalzell, a Child.
- 1762 Aug. 19 Dorothy Edwards.
- 1777 Jan. 30 Eliz<sup>th</sup> Dalzell.
- 1781 July 6 Arabella Rutledge Edwards.
- 1806 Dec. 10 Christian Edwards.
- 1810 Oct. 1 Samuel Edwards, P.P.
- 1833 Jan. 21 Arthur Edwards, Green Castle estate, 31, parish of St Mary's, buried at St Luke's Chapel.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Buried.*

- 1808 Nov. 25 Andrew John Edwards Infant S. of Andrew Edwards, dec<sup>d</sup>, in the Family Bury-Ground.
- 1815 Oct. 23 Arabella Davis Edwards in the Family Vault on the Estate of her Father, Cocoa Nut Hall.
- 1816 Dec. 2 Andrew Edwards Infant S. of Hugh Edwards, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and his Wife from Town, in the Family burying ground on Cocoa Nut Hall.
- 1819 May 11 Andrew Edwards in the Family Vault at Cocoa Nut Hall.
- 1853 July 6 Charles Edward Parke S. of John & Emma Hutchinson Edwards, Cocoa-Nut Hall, Proprietor.

*Baptized.*

- 1821 Nov. 1 John S. of John D. Edwards and Julia his wife, b. March 19<sup>th</sup> last at Cocoa Nut Hall.

*Married.*

- 1778 Mar. 5 Andrew Edwards & Elizabeth Davis.
- 1839 Jan. 29 Gilbert Auchinleck of Wickhams, St Peter's Parish, & Eleanor Jane Edwards of Comfort Hall.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

*Buried.*

- 1796 Mar. 26 Margaret Edwards Wife of Thomas Edwards.
- 1796 Oct. 5 Louisa Edwards, Infant.
- 1805 Mar. 1 Thomas Edwards from his Estate in Belfast.
- 1815 Oct. 23 Arrabella Davis Edwards in the Family Vault on her Father's Estate at Cocoa-Nut Hall. Parham Parish recorded.

*Baptized.*

- 1790 Aug. 15 Juliana French D. of Thomas Edwards & Margaret his wife.
- 1793 Sep. 30 Benjamin Hutchins S. of Thomas Edwards & Margaret his wife.
- 1796 Mar. 20 Louisa D. of Thomas Edwards & Margaret his wife.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Buried.*

1768	Jan. 18	Jn <sup>o</sup> Edwards.
1815	Aug. 18	Henry Benjamin Infant S. of Thomas Spencer Edwards, Esq., & Elizabeth.
1832	Nov. 1	Catherine Edwards, Parham Lodge, 75.
1849	Nov. 21	Phœbe Edwards, Cocoa Nut Hall, 70.
1854	Jan. 15	John Edwards, Cocoa Nut Hall, 33.
1855	Aug. 6	Daniel Edwards, Cocoa Nut Hall, 31.

*Married.*

1774	June 2	Thomas Edwards & Margaret Spencer, Spinster.
1791	Dec. 5	Thomas Spencer Davis to Sarah Edwards, Spinster. L.
1794	June 12	Thomas Gillan to Sarah Edwards, Spinster. L.

*Baptized.*

1807	July 4	Thomas Spencer s. of Thomas Spencer & Eliz <sup>th</sup> Edwards, A.M., b. 11 Aug. 1802.
1814	April 6	Eliza Marg <sup>t</sup> d. of Thomas Spencer & Eliz <sup>th</sup> Edwards.

In the private burial-ground on the Cocoa Nut Hall Plantation.

On a ledger :—

Sacred to the Memory of  
**M<sup>RS</sup> ELIZABETH EDWARDS**  
 Wife of **ANDREW EDWARDS Esq.**  
 of this Island who departed this Life  
 June 25<sup>th</sup> 1806 Aged 45 Years.  
 Also **MARY HURST EDWARDS**  
 Daughter of **AND<sup>w</sup> & ELIZ<sup>a</sup> EDWARDS**  
 who departed this Life Nov<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>rd</sup> 1792  
 Aged 4 Years.  
 Also **MARY HURST EDWARDS**  
 Daughter of the above  
 who departed this Life Oct<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1794  
 Aged 9 Months.  
 Also **CHARLOTTE** their Daughter  
 who departed this Life Oct<sup>r</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1800  
 Aged 3 Years.  
 Also **WILLIAM LEWIS EDWARDS**  
 Nephew of **AND<sup>w</sup> & ELIZ<sup>a</sup> EDWARDS**  
 who departed this Life April 13<sup>th</sup> 1799  
 Aged 23 Years.

## ST. GEORGE'S CHURCHYARD.

Ledger on brick tomb :—

Sacred to the Memory of  
**MARGARET** Wife of  
**THOMAS EDWARDS Esq.**  
 of this Parish,  
 who departed this Life March 25<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
 Aged 39 Years.  
 Also **LOUISA** their infant Daughter  
 who departed this Life Sep<sup>r</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1796  
 Aged six Months.  
 Also the aforesaid  
**THOMAS EDWARDS,**  
 who departed this Life Feb. 28<sup>th</sup> 1805  
 Aged 57 Years.

## ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

SACRED | TO THE MEMORY OF | **RICHARD THIRD**  
 SURVIVING | SON OF THE LATE **RICHARD | EDWARDS OF**  
**WEYBRIDGE | SURREY ESQUIRE BY MARY HIS | WIFE WHO**  
 MET WITH AN | UNTIMELY DEATH THROUGH THE | ACCI-  
 DENTAL DISCHARGE OF HIS | FOWLING PIECE IN **S<sup>T</sup> JOHN'S**  
 BAY | OF THIS ISLAND ON THE 19<sup>TH</sup> OF | MAY 1837 IN  
 THE 22<sup>ND</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE | THIS TABLET IS ERECTED  
 BY HIS | AFFLICTED MOTHER AND BROTHERS | AS A TRIBUTE  
 OF THEIR AFFECTION.

At Belfast burial-ground, inside a walled space.

On a ledger :—

In Memory of  
**JOHN L. A. EDWARDS** a Lieu<sup>t</sup>  
 of his Majesty's 46<sup>th</sup> Regiment of Foot  
 second Son of the late  
**THOMAS EDWARDS Esq<sup>RE</sup>**  
 of the Island of Antigua,  
 who fell a Martyr to the yellow Fever  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1806 Aged 20 Years.

There is also a headstone M.I. illegible.

## ST. PAUL'S CHURCHYARD.

On a broken stone, apparently a mural tablet :—

Sacred to the Memory  
 of the three sons  
 of **Thomas Spencer and Eliza Edwar . .**  
 of Antigua.

**HENRY BENJAMIN EDWARDS** died 17 of August 1815 aged  
 five Months |

Interred in this Island  
**ANDREW BERRY EDWARDS**

died on the Atlantic Ocean

July 16<sup>th</sup> 1816 Aged 8 years

**THOMAS SPENCER EDWARDS**

died in Liverpool

January 23<sup>rd</sup> 1817 aged nine years and six Months.

(Four lines follow.)

On a loose fragment :—

ALSO

**ELIZA MARGARET** died in  
**ANTIGUA** the 22<sup>nd</sup> of June 1819

aged six Years and

three Months.

## VALLEY CHURCHYARD.

**John Edwards** | born in the | Principality of Wales |  
 died in this Island | May 1<sup>st</sup> 1825 | Aged 45.

"Comfort Hall" is in St. Philip's Parish. In 1852 it contained 514 acres and was owned by the heirs of T. S. Edwards. It has since passed out of the possession of that family.

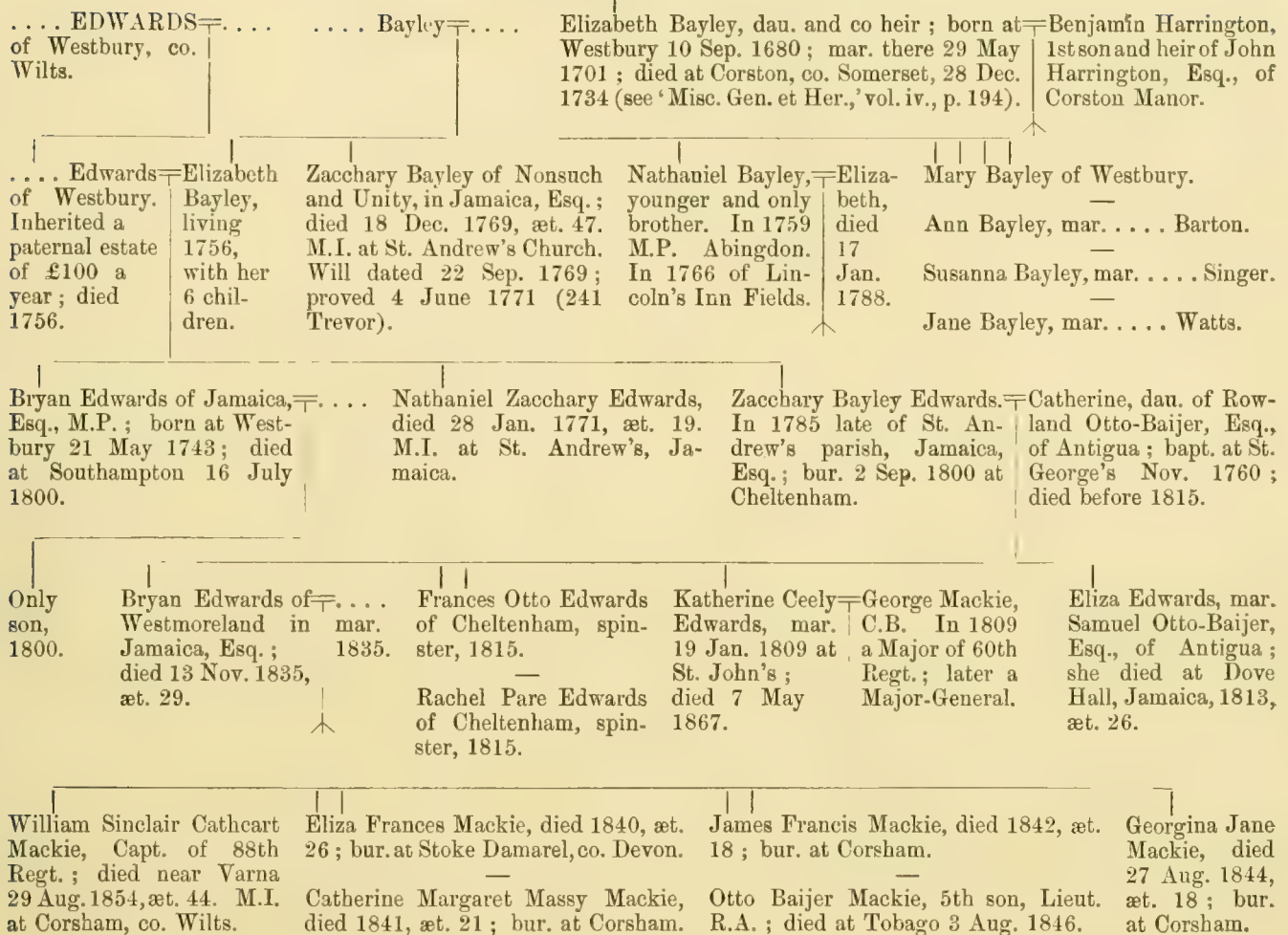
"Cocoa Nut Hall" is in St. Peter's Parish. In 1852 it contained 247 acres, and was owned by John Edwards.



## Pedigree of Edwards of Jamaica.

ARMS.—*Per bend sinister ermine and ermines, a lion rampant or.*  
 CREST.—*Nosce te ipsum.*

ZACCHARY BAYLEY of Westbury, co. Wilts=Abigail.



Zachary Bayly of Jamaica, Esq. Will dated 22 Sep. 1769; proved 4 June 1771 by Bryan Edwards the nephew and sole Ex'or. (241 Trevor.) My sister Mary Bayly of Westbury, co. Wilts, £400 a year for life or £4000. My other sisters Elizabeth Edwards, Ann Barton, Susanna Singer & Jane Watts each £100 a year. I did settle on the Hon. Mr<sup>s</sup> Eliz. Bayly, wife of my brother Nath<sup>l</sup> Bayly, Esq., £600 a year dower & I give her £500. To each of my nephews £2000 & nieces £1000. My friends Benj. Hume of this Island, Tho. Harris of Bristol & John Morse of London 100 guineas. 50 rings for my friends. John Ellis, Esq., & the Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Williams £50 each. John Ireland's bond for the use of my kinswoman Cath. Ireland his wife, & if she die for her brother James Nibbs. My 4 plantations in the parish of St<sup>t</sup> Mary, called Trinity Tryal, Bayly's Vale, Brimmer Hall & Sundry Penns of 3000 acres to be managed by my nephew Bryan Edwards for 5 years, my brother Nath<sup>l</sup> Bayly to receive £1000 a year from the profits, then to the use of my said brother, then to my said nephew Bryan Edwards in tail male, then to my nephew Zachary Bayly Edwards, then to the heir of my sister Ann Barton. My 1000 slaves. My heir to always take the name of Bayly by Act of Parliament. My 2 other plantations called Nonsuch and Unity of 2000 acres in St<sup>t</sup> Mary's Parish to my said nephew Bryan Edwards & his heirs.

Close Roll, 35 Geo. III., Part 1, No. 13.

To all to whom these presents shall come: Zachary Bayly Edwards, late of the Parish of St. Andrew, in the

County of Surrey, Jamaica, Esq., and Katharine his wife, send Greeting. Whereas by a certain Indenture dated the 25th Oct. 1785, made between Rowland Otto-Baijer of Antigua, Esq., and Sarah his wife of the 1st part, James Donovan of Antigua, Esq., of the 2nd part, and William Wickham Harman of Antigua, Esq., of the 3rd part, it is witnessed that in consideration of £6000 sterling paid by James Donovan to Rowland Otto-Baijer, and of £8000 to be paid by him to Frances Otto-Baijer and Katharine Edwards (wife of Zachary Bayly Edwards, then or late of Jamaica, Esq.), the sister of Rowland Otto-Baijer, in the manner afterwards mentioned, and with interest at 6 per cent., and for the other considerations therein mentioned, Rowland Otto-Baijer and Sarah his wife did grant and confirm to James Donovan and his heirs and assigns all that Plantation called Vaughans, in the Parish of St. George, and Division of Old North Sound in Antigua, together with all negroes and other slaves, mules, cattle, and stock, subject to the payment of the £8000 . . . to the uses, upon the trusts, and subject to the provisos therein mentioned . . . and by the Indenture now in recital it was declared and agreed between all parties that the £8000 should be paid as follows: £4000 to Frances Otto-Baijer, for principal and interest of a portion settled upon her by her late father Rowland Otto-Baijer and Elizabeth his wife, deceased, and £4000 for principal and interest of a like portion settled upon Katharine Edwards . . . and whereas by a Letter of Attorney dated 19th July 1766, Zachary Bayly Edwards and Katharine his wife, and Frances Otto-Baijer, after reciting the above Indenture did constitute

.... Bryan Edwards of Westbury House, Hants, Esq., and John Wessell of London, Merchant, their true and lawful Attorneys to receive the money .... and whereas James Donovan has long since paid to John Wessell the £4000 due to Zachary Bayly Edwards and Katharine, with the interest thereon, and has now requested them to execute a Deed of Release and to discharge the Plantation .... Now these presents witness that in consideration of the £4000 paid to John Wessell their Attorney .... Zachary Bayly Edwards and Katharine his wife release and for ever discharge James Donovan, his heirs, Ex'ors, and all the Plantation, negros, etc., etc., from every part of the said £4000 .... and whereas James Donovan had paid to Frances Otto-Baijer in her lifetime several sums in part payment of the £4000 .... and had from time to time kept down the interest .... and whereas on the 25th Oct. 1789, there remained due to her of the principal £1,498 16s. 4d. .... and whereas on the 5th Dec. 1791, James Donovan paid to John Wessell £450 in part payment of the said balance .... and whereas Frances Otto-Baijer duly made and published her Will dated the 22nd Jan. 1786, and after several bequests gave all residue real and personal, whatsoever and wheresoever, in possession, reversion, or expectancy, to her sister Katharine Edwards and her heirs and assigns, and appointed her said sister and Zachary Bayly Edwards her Ex'ors .... and whereas Frances Otto-Baijer departed this life the 17th Feb. 1793, without revoking .... and whereas, on the 25th Oct. 1794, James Donovan paid to the said John Duffell the further sum of £451 8s. 5d. in further part payment .... and whereas £979 11s. still remains due for principal and interest to Zachary Bayly Edwards and Katharine in right of the Estate of Frances Otto-Baijer .... and whereas Frances Otto-Baijer did not in her lifetime execute a Release, or give a proper discharge to James Donovan on receiving the said several sums .... and whereas James Donovan has applied to Zachary Bayly Edwards and Katharine to pay to them the said remaining sum of £979 11s. on their executing a Release and discharging the Plantation .... Now these presents further witness that in consideration of the said several sums paid to Frances Otto-Baijer in her lifetime .... and also of £979 11s. .... Zachary Bayly Edwards and Katharine his wife release and for ever discharge James Donovan .... Ann Meredith, George Frith (of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, Gentleman), witnesses.

1766. Letter from Zacchary Bayley, Esq., of Jamaica, to his brother Nathl. Bayley, Esq. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 135.)

1771. N. B. Edwards, Esq., in Jamaica. (*Ibid.*, p. 286.)

1788, Jan. 17. At her lodgings in Norfolk Street, Strand, Mrs. Baily, wife of Nathaniel Baily, Esq., of Jamaica. (*Ibid.*, p. 85.)

1798, June 30. At Woodford, Essex, Job Mathew Raikes, Esq., of Alderman's-walk, Bishopsgate, to Miss Bayley, daughter of Nathanael Bayley, Esq., of Bayley's-vale, Jamaica. (*Ibid.*, p. 625.)

1800, July 16. At his house at the Polygon, near Southampton, Bryan Edwards, esq., M.P. for Grampound, co. Cornwall. He has left an only son to inherit his great fortune. By his elegant "History of the West Indies," he has raised a monument to himself more lasting than any marble; whilst the number of workmen he employed, and the poor whom he relieved, will bear record to his benevolence and worth. He exercised his literary talents in a memorable way in Jamaica; for, by the strokes of his pen, he drove Peter Pindar from that island, and that bitter satirist never dared to attack his character while he remained in this country. (*Ibid.*, p. 702.)

1809, April 28. Deservedly lamented by his relations and friends, Zachary Bayly, esq., of Bellevue, Weston, near Bath. (*Ibid.*, p. 482.)

1835, Nov. 13. In Jamaica, aged 29, Brian Edwards, esq., special stipendiary magistrate for the parish of Westmoreland, leaving a widow, to whom he had been united but a few days. (*Ibid.*, 1836, p. 335.)

#### CHELTENHAM.

('Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' vol. i., p. 297.)

#### Buried.

1800 Sep. 2 Zacchary Baily Edwards.

#### CORSHAM, CO. WILTS.

#### South Transept :—

In memory of | William Sinclair Cathcart Mackie Esq<sup>re</sup>, Brevet major | and Captain 88th Regiment, eldest son of the late | Major General Mackie, C.B. | and of Catherine Ceely his wife, | he died of Cholera near Varna | while serving | with the army in Turkey, | August 29<sup>th</sup> 1854 | Aged 44 years. | Also of Catherine Ceely, his mother, | who died May 7<sup>th</sup> 1867.

In memory of | Eliza Frances, | Catherine Margaret Massy, | and James Francis, | children of the late | Major General Mackie, C.B. | and Catherine Ceely his wife, | they died of decline | A.D. 1840, 1841, 1842, | aged 26, 21 and 18 years. | The remains of | Eliza | are interred at Stoke Damarel, Devon; | Catherine and James | repose in the adjoining churchyard.

Also | in memory of | Otto Baijer Mackie, Esq<sup>re</sup>, | Lieutenant Royal Artillery, | 5<sup>th</sup> son of the above | George and Catherine Ceely Mackie, | he died at Tobago, West Indies, August 3<sup>rd</sup> 1846, | aged 27 years. | So greatly was he beloved and respected that | a subscription was raised by the principal inhabitants of the island | to erect a tablet to his memory in the parish church | of that colony. | And also | to the memory of | Georgina Jane, his sister | who died | on the 27<sup>th</sup> of August 1844, aged 18 years; | her remains are interred in the adjoining | churchyard.

('Misc. Gen. et Herald.,' page 336, vol. iv., 2nd Series.)

#### JAMAICA.

#### Epitaph by Dr. Hawkesworth :—

NEAR this place lie  
the remains of  
the Honourable ZACHARY BAYLY, Esq.  
Cuftos and chief magistrate of the precinct  
of St Mary and St George, and one of  
his Majesty's Honourable Privy Council  
in this Island, who died Dec. 18,  
1769, in the 48th year of his age.

(25 lines follow.)

Here also lies, . . .

NATHANIEL ZACHARY EDWARDS,  
his nephew,  
on the 28th of January, 1771, in the 20th  
year of his age,  
he paid the debt of nature.  
His surviving brother,  
BRYAN EDWARDS, &c.

('Gentleman's Magazine,' 1784, p. 733.)

A reproduction of the bookplate of Bryan Edwards, Esq., of Greenwich Park, Jamaica, may be seen in Griggs' 'Examples of Armorial Book Plates,' 2nd Series, No. 5.



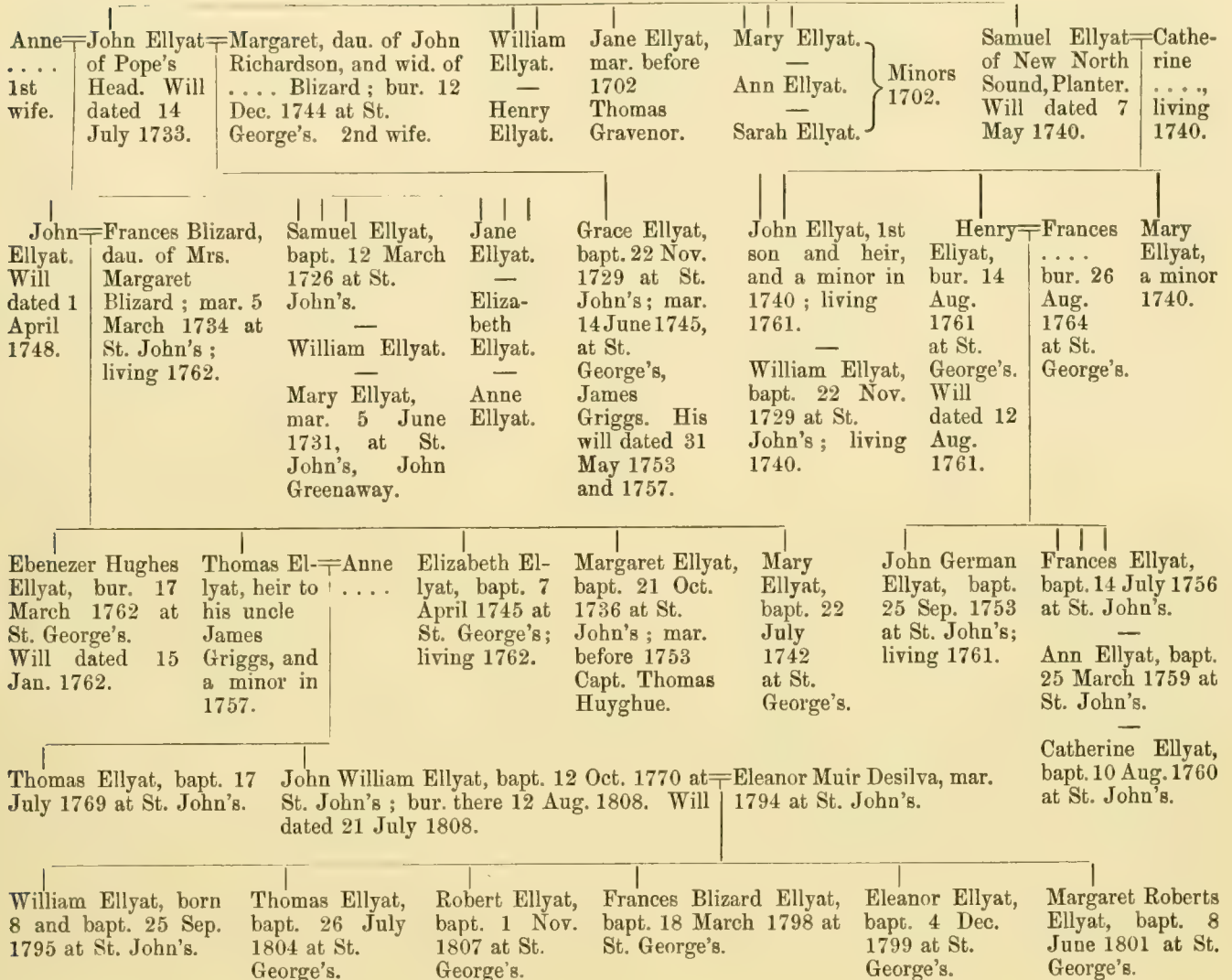
# Pedigree of Ellyatt.

Mr. Robert Elliatt of Antigua, granted  
150 acres in 1668; dead 1672.

Henry Elliott of Rendezvous Bay, Antigua, . . .  
in 1650. Will dated 9 Oct. 1654.

HENRY ELLYAT of New North Sound, = Jane . . .  
Planter. ? Arrived in 1679 from Barbados.  
Will dated 23 Jan. 1702.

Joan Elliot, in 1668 was in  
possession of her father's  
land.



Henry Elliot of New North Sound Division, planter.  
Will dated 23 Jan. 1702. To my dau. Jane Gravenor  
£30 c. & a negro woman. To each of my 3 daus. Mary,  
Ann, & Sarah Elliot £30 c. each & a negro woman at 21.  
All residue to my 4 sons John, W<sup>m</sup>, Henry, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Elliot  
equally at 21. To my grandchild Eliz. Gilliard a 20s. ring.  
Mr Giles Blizard & my son-in-law Thos. Gravenor & my  
son John Elliot Ex'ors. Witnessed by James Jones,  
Richard Todman, Robert Tremills. By Hon. John Yeamans,  
Esq., Lieut.-Governor, were sworn James Jones, Richard  
Todman, and Robert Tremills 9 March 1702. Recorded 5  
April 1703.

John Ellyatt, planter. Will dated 14 July 1733. To  
my wife Margaret £20 a year & use of house & furniture.  
To my dau. Jane 6 negroes. To my dau. Mary, besides  
what she has already, £50 & a negro. To my grandson  
John Greenaway a negro boy of £25 c. To my dau. Eliz.  
£200 c. & a negro. To my dau. Grace £200 c. & 2 negroes.  
To my son John 18 acres on my brother . . . Alyatt &  
James Griggs &  $\frac{1}{3}$  of all my negroes. All residue to my 2  
sons W<sup>m</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup>, to be divided when latter is 21. In  
default to my daus. To my sister Ann Ellyatt main-

tenance. If my wife claim her thirds the £20 a year to be  
void, as also legacies to my son Sam<sup>l</sup> & dau. Ann, & all  
estate to my sons John & W<sup>m</sup> only. Thos. Gravenor, Sam<sup>l</sup>  
Mathew Williams, & my son John Ellyatt Ex'ors. Wit-  
nessed by Joseph Gillyatt, Samuel Ellyatt, Hill Chandler.  
Before Hon. Edward Byam was sworn Joseph Gillyatt  
31 July 1733. Recorded 12 Aug. 1733.  
(Will much broken and parts missing.)

Samuel Ellyatt of New North Sound Division, planter.  
Will dated 7 May 1740. To my wife Catherine a negro  
woman, then to my dau. Mary Ellyatt. To my wife all  
furniture & a horse. To my son W<sup>m</sup> Ellyatt a negro at 21.  
To my son Henry a negro boy at 21. To my dau. Mary  
Ellot 2 negroes at 21. My wife to be Ex'trix & Guardian, but  
if she marry, Mr John Brenan, planter, & Mr Hugh Holmes,  
Mercht, both of Antigua, to be Ex'ors. All my lands &  
houses to my son John at 21 & to his heirs, in default to  
my sons W<sup>m</sup>, Henry, & my dau. Mary. Witnessed by John  
Scott, James Berry. Before His Excellency William  
Mathew was sworn John Scott 13 Dec. 1740. Recorded 23  
Feb. 1740.

John Elliot, planter. Will dated 1 April 1748. To my dau. Margaret £200 c. To my dau. Eliz. £200 c. at 18. To . . . at his . . . To my wife a horse. All residue to my 1<sup>st</sup> son Ebenezer, then to my next son Thomas, then to my daus. My wife Frances, Stephen Blizard, Esq., & Dr Thos. Jarvis, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Grace Griggs, Thomas Jarvis. Before His Excellency William Mathew was sworn Grace Griggs. Recorded 17 Dec. 1750.

James Grigs of Antigua, planter. Will dated 31 May 1753. Mary Gravenour, wife to Thos. Gravenour. Jane Nibbs, formerly Jane Gravenour. Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Mary Gravenour, daus. of Tho. & Mary Gravenour. To Mary, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Thomas, £20 a year, her 2 daus. Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Mary. To Marg<sup>t</sup> Huyghue, wife of Thos. Huyghue & dau. of Frances Elliott, £50, her dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Huyghue. Tho. Ellyat (under 21). Eliz<sup>th</sup> Ellyat, the other dau. of Frances Ellyat. All residue to my wife Grace Grigs, she & my loving friends Stephen Blizard, Esq., & Dr John Richardson, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Frances Ellyat, James Swift, John Gore.

*Codicil* dated 22 June 1757. My wife Grace has gone to G<sup>t</sup> Britain for her health. All residue if she die to Tho. Ellyat, son of Frances Ellyat, nephew on the father's side to my wife Grace, but charged with £100 c. a year to M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Ellyat for life & to her children, she to have the use of my house till Thos. Ellyat be 21. £50 c. a year to M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Nibbs, dau. of M<sup>r</sup> Thos. Gravenour. £50 c. a year each to Miss Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Mary, & Ann Gravenour, all 3 daus. of Thos. Gravenour. Witnessed by John Hay, John Gore. By Governor Thomas appeared John Gore 18 July 1757.

Henry Elliott (signed Ellyat) of Antigua, planter. Will dated 12 Aug. 1761. To my son John German Elliott, who is provided for, my silver watch & £10 c. at 21. To my wife Frances & my 3 daus. Frances, Ann, & Catherine, 4 negros at 21. To my wife & 3 daus. a proportion of land in St John's Town with the house, & in default to my son John. My wife & my brother John Ellyatt Ex'ors. Witnessed by Francis Prynn, Ellinor Prynn, Ann Gray. Before His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., was sworn Ann Gray 18 Sep. 1761. Recorded 1 Oct. 1761.

Ebenezer Hughes Ellyat of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 15 Jan. 1762. To my sister Margaret Huyghue £50 c. To my sister Eliz. Ellyatt £50 c. To my niece Margaret Huyghue, dau. of Capt. Thos. Huyghue & my sister Margaret, £300 c. at 18. To my nephew Thos. Huyghue, son of Capt. Thos. Huyghue & my sister Margaret, £300 c. at 21. To my nephew David Huyghue, son of Capt. Thos. Huyghue & my sister Margaret, £300 c. at 21. All residue to my mother Frances Ellyat for life, then to my brother Thos. Ellyatt, & in default to my nephew Thos. Huyghue, my nephew David Huyghue, my sister Eliz. Ellyat, & my niece Margaret Huyghue equally. My brother-in-law Thos. Huyghue, Dr John Richardson, & my Mother, Ex'ors. Witnessed by James Mackintosh, William Atkinson. By His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., was sworn William Atkinson 1 April 1762. Recorded 1 April 1762.

John Elliott, planter, of Antigua. Will dated 24 May 1790. To be buried in Old Road church yard. To my wife Rebecca a negro & furniture, then to my dau. Jean Elliott, in default to my son John Elliott. To my dau. Jean Elliott 5 negros & my house at Old Road Town. To my son John Elliott 4 negros. To my granddau. Eliz. Mary Anderson a boy. To my granddaus. Eliz. Anne Rebecca Elliott & Susannah Catherine Mary Jane Elliott each

a girl. All residue to my dau. Jean & my son John. My son John Ex'or. Before John Nugent, Esq., Lieut.-Governor and Commander-in-Chief, appeared John Nugent of St. John's Town, Gent., 28 Sep. 1791. Recorded 1 Oct. 1791.

John William Ellyate of Antigua, planter. Will dated 21 July 1808. To my wife Eleanor 3 negros & all furniture, then to my 3 sons W<sup>m</sup>, Thos., & Rob<sup>t</sup>, & my 3 daus. Frances Blizard Ellyate, Eleanor Ellyate, & Margaret Roberts Ellyate. My wife, Hon. Thos. N. Kerby, & Thos. Hanson, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Richard W. Nanton, Charles Curtis. Before Edward Byam was sworn Richard W. Nanton of Antigua, Deputy Secretary, 30 Aug. 1808.

Joan Elliott, daughter of Henry Elliott, deceased, 20 $\frac{3}{4}$  acres in Rendevous Bay by her father's will dated 9 Oct. 1654, being quarter of 83 acres.

1667. Thomas and Grace Tiphany, coheirs of Robert Tiphany, deceased, 20 $\frac{3}{4}$  acres in Rendevous Bay by Ensign Robert Smith their guardian, being quarter of 83 acres granted to Henry Elliott and John Stanwarth by patent dated 20 Jan. 1650 from Governor Austin. Elliott sold half of his share to Ensign John Hall, who died s.p. and left it to his wife Grace, who married Robert Tiffany, ye father of these orphans, and so became their mother.

1668. Robert Elliatt granted a patent for 150 acres.

1668. Robert Elliot, 150 acres by warrant from Governor Winthrop 2 March 1667; surveyed 15 May 1668.

Commission dated 3 April 1672 to Richard Boraston, Anthony White, and Richard Kingston to settle the account between Samuel Foxon and Richard Hughes, merchants, and the estate of Robert Elliatt, deceased. They advanced to him cargoes worth £1632 18s. 1d., and he returned to them 53,034 lbs. of tobacco at 3d. per lb. = £662 18s. 6d.

Warrant dated 25 July 1672 *re* accounts of Mr. Robert Elliot, deceased, due to Mr. Richard Hughys and Mr. Samuel Foxon, merchant in Ireland. Daniel Pello, Daniel Michell, John Ward, John Austen, appraise and find balance of 120,119 lbs. due, and the estate to amount only to 4200 lbs.

1679, Oct. 2. Henry Elliott in the Sloop "True Friendship" for Antegoa, Charles Callahane Comand<sup>r</sup>. Time out. (Ticket from Barbados. Hotten's 'Lists'.)

1679-80, March 12. Benjamin Jeffries, Gent., sells 16 acres at Old North Sound to John Eliot, planter.

1680, June 14. John Elliott, sen., and Jane Elliot, both of Antigua, sell for 6000 lbs., to Francis Carlile and George Turney, 10 acres.

1680, Nov. 10. Dearby Newgent and Margaret his wife, daughter of Captain John Lynt, deceased, sell 32 acres in Belfast to John Elliott, cooper.

Appraisement of the goods of Mr. Robert Elliott, deceased, by Jonas Langford and Daniel Ely = 59,829 lbs. No date. (? 1670 to 1690.)

1702. Shipped by Isaac Horsford on ship "Richard and Edward," Nathaniel Elliot, Master, now at Falmouth.

In 1767 John Elliot was rated on 6 slaves. In 1780 John Elliott, Sen., on 14 slaves, & John Elliott, Jun., on 18 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

##### *Married.*

- 1741 . . . . . Henery Ellyatt and Elizabeth Nibbs, Widow.  
1742 Oct. 31 William Ellyatt and Ann Ellyatt, Spinster.  
1742 Nov. 4 Robert Elsinoor and Catharine Ellyatt, Widow.



1744 July 28 John Ellyatt and Elizabeth Gillyatt,  
Spinster.  
1745 June 14 James Griggs & Grace Ellyatt.  
1751 Sep. 11 Thomas Huyghue, Esquire, & Margaret  
Ellyat, Spinster.  
1754 Jan. 6 Joseph Gillyatt, Widower, & Elizabeth  
Ellyat, Widow.  
1803 . . . . . William Gibson, Gentleman, and Jane  
Ann Ellyatt, S., by L., at Nibbs' New  
N. Sound Estate.

*Buried.*

1737 Jan. 6 Stephen Ellyatt.  
1740 Aug. 21 Samuel Ellyatt.  
1741 April 7 Henery Ellyatt, Senr.  
1742 Sep. 27 William Ellyat.  
1743 Jan. 4 Elizabeth the D. of Henery Ellyatt and  
his wife.  
1744 Dec. 12 Margaret Ellyatt, Widow.  
1744 Jan. 7 William Ellyatt.  
1745 Aug. 10 Mary the D. of John . . yatt.  
1745 Mar. 9 Samuel Ellyatt.  
1747 Mar. 1 Henry Blizard S. of Henry Ellyatt and  
Elizabeth his wife.  
1748 Nov. 30 Samuel Ellyatt.  
1748-9 Mar. 12 Catherine Ellyatt an Infant.  
1751 Oct. 21 W<sup>m</sup> Ellyatt.  
1761 Feb. 22 Joshua Elliott s. of Mr Elliott, Manager  
of Mr Nugent's Estate call'd Gambles.  
1761 Aug. 14 Henry Ellyatt from the parish of St  
John's.  
1762 Mar. 17 Ebenezer Ellyatt from the parish of St  
John's.  
1763 Dec. 7 John Ellyatt.  
1764 Aug. 26 Frances Widow of Henry Ellyatt, decd.  
1773 April 26 Ann Jane D. of Thomas Elliott and Amy  
his wife from St John's.  
1810 Jan. 2 Jane Elliott from Cassada Garden.

*Baptized.*

1742 July 22 Mary the D. of John Elly . . and Frances  
his wife.  
1743 April 24 Elizabeth the D. of Hen. Ellyatt and his  
wife.  
1745 April 7 Elizabeth the D. of John Ellyatt &  
Frances his wife.  
1745 Nov. 21 Samuel Gillyatt S. of John Ellyatt &  
Elizabeth his wife.  
(? 1746) . . . . . Elizabeth the D. of John Ellyatt, Junior,  
& Elizabeth his wife.  
(? 1746) Jan. 6 . . . . S. of John Ellyatt & . . . .  
1747-8 Feb. . . Henry Blizard the S. of Henry Ellyatt &  
Elizabeth his wife.  
1749-50 Feb. 15 Ann D. of Hen. Ellyatt & Eliz. his wife.  
B. 25 Feb. 1748-9.  
1798 Mar. 18 Frances Blizard D. of John W. Ellyatt  
and Eleanor Muir his wife.  
1799 Dec. 4 Eleanor D. of John W. Ellyatt and his  
wife.  
1801 June 8 Margaret D. of John W. Ellyatt &  
Eleanor his wife.  
1804 July 26 Thomas S. of John W<sup>m</sup> Ellyatt & Eleanor  
his wife.  
1807 Nov. 1 Robert S. of John W. Ellyatt & his wife,  
aged 11 months.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Buried.*

1706 Nov. 14 John Elliott.  
1720 Dec. 27 Mary Ellyatt, a child.

1728 June 11 Mr Thomas Elliott.  
1730 Sep. 23 Eliz<sup>th</sup> Elyatt.  
1738 April 18 John Ellyatt of this Island.  
1747 July 24 Eliz. Elliott.  
1747-8 Feb. 19 John Elliott.  
1755 Sep. 11 Thomas Elliott.  
1757 Mar. 7 Francis Elliott.  
1758 Sep. 6 Ann Elliott.  
1763 May 1 Ann Ellyatt in the Country. P.  
1769 Dec. 14 Elizabeth Ellyatt.  
1770 Oct. 22 Grace Elliott.  
1772 Aug. 22 John Elliott.  
1773 May 9 Joseph Elliott.  
1785 Feb. 2 Robert M<sup>c</sup>Crae Ellyatt, Infant.  
1787 Feb. 8 Thomas Ellyatt (Planter).  
1787 Feb. 17 M<sup>rs</sup> Ellyatt.  
1793 Aug. 9 Rebecca Elliott.  
1803 April 4 Euphemia Ellyat, Inf.  
1805 June 2 Mary Elliott, Infant.  
1807 Oct. 4 John Ellyatt.  
1808 July 29 Margaret Elliot, Infant.  
1808 Aug. 12 John W<sup>m</sup> Ellyatt.

*Baptized.*

1690 . . . . . Mary the d. of Henry Elliot & Jane his  
wife.  
1711 Mar. 27 Ann D. of John Elliott & Ann his wife.  
1713 (? Dec.) Ann Elliott.  
1717 Oct. 15 Rebecca D. of John Ellyatt & his wife.  
1722 Nov. 19 A child of Mr John Elliotts of Pope's  
Head.  
1726 Mar. 12 Samuel the s. of John Eliott & his wife.  
1729 Nov. 22 Grace the d. of John Elliott and Margaret  
his wife.  
1729 Nov. 22 W<sup>m</sup> the s. of Samuel Elliott and Katharine  
his wife.  
1731 May 20 Henry s. of Henry Eliot & his wife.  
1732 Sep. 27 Henry s. of Henry Eliott & his wife.  
1736 Oct. 21 Margaret the D. of John Elyott and  
Frances his wife.  
1738 April 29 John Keeling y<sup>e</sup> s. of John Ellyatt &  
Mary his wife.  
1748 Nov. 27 Catherine the D. of John Elliott and  
Elizabeth his wife.  
1753 Sep. 25 John German the S. of Henry Elliott and  
Frances his wife.  
1753 Dec. 8 John the S. of John Elliott and Elizabeth  
his wife.  
1755 Dec. 15 Mary the D. of John Elliott & Eliz. his  
wife.  
1756 July 14 Frances the D. of Henry Ellyatt &  
Frances his wife.  
1758 Feb. 26 Catharine the D. of John Ellyatt & Eliza-  
beth his wife.  
1759 Mar. 25 Ann the D. of Henry Ellyatt and Frances  
his wife.  
1760 Aug. 10 Cathrine the D. of Henry Ellyatt and  
Frances his wife.  
1769 July 17 Thomas the S. of Thomas Ellyatt and  
Ann his wife.  
1770 Oct. 12 John William the S. of Thomas Ellyatt  
and Ann his wife.  
1772 Mar. 25 Ann Jane the D. of Thomas Ellyatt and  
Ann his wife.  
1773 Mar. 7 Joseph the S. of John Elliott, dece'd, and  
Mary his Widow.  
(? 1785) . . . . . bert M<sup>c</sup>Crae S. of Thomas Ellyatt and  
Anne his wife.  
1795 Sep. 25 William S. of John William Ellyatt and  
Elinor Muir his wife. B. the 8<sup>th</sup> Sep-  
tember 1795.

Married.

1724	Jan.	9	James Nibbs and Elizabeth Elliott.	B.
1731	June	5	John Greenaway and Mary Elliott.	L.
1734	Mar.	1	Samuel Bacon and Rebecka Ellyatt.	B.
1734	Mar.	5	John Ellijatt and Frances Blizard.	L.
1745	Feb.	11	William Elliott and Elizabeth Bartlett.	
1747	July	25	William Cable and Eliz. Elliott.	
1751	Sep.	28	George Horton and Mary Ellyat.	L.
1754	June	15	Denbow Sawcolt and Mary Ellyat.	L.
1763	Sep.	2	James Tate to Eliz <sup>th</sup> Ellyatt.	L.
1764	Feb.	18	John Ellyatt to Rebecca Ramsey.	L.
1775	May	27	George Gooseley to Frances Ellyatt.	
1787	Feb.	26	Robert Hyndman to Catherine Elliot,	Spinster. L.
1794	.....		John Ellyatt to Eleanor Muir Desilvia,	Spinster. L.
1826	Oct.	5	Thomas Ellyatt of St Peter's and Grace	Haycock of this parish, Spinster.

PARHAM OLD BURIAL GROUND.

On a marble ledger :—  
*Sacred to the memory of*  
MARTHA ANN ELLIOTT  
*the beloved wife of*  
GLANVILLE O'BRIEN ELLIOTT M.D.  
Died January 13<sup>th</sup> 1879  
*and of their two infant children*  
The eldest  
Died November 6<sup>th</sup> 1873  
*and the youngest*  
November 14<sup>th</sup> 1874.  
(Two lines follow.)

ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.

TO THE MEMORY | OF | WALTER PANNEL ELLIOTT  
| SON OF DAN<sup>L</sup> ELLIOTT, | OF 157 EDGWARE ROAD |  
LONDON | DIED JANUARY 15<sup>TH</sup> 1859 | AGED 19 YEARS.

Pedigree of Eliot.

Colonel JOHN ELIOT of Antigua. In 1711 Member of Assembly for Belfast division; bur. at St. Philip's 13 Feb. 1733-4. Will dated 11 Oct. 1733; sworn 29 Sep. 1736.

Ann .... mar. before 1711; living 1733.

Samuel Eliot of "Eliots," of 192 acres in Belfast division, 1st son and heir; bur. at St. Philip's 27 Oct. 1744. Will dated 26 Oct.	Elizabeth, dau. of William Yeamans, Esq.; mar. at St. Paul's in 1737; mar. 2ndly there, 7 Aug. 1746, Dr. William Maxwell.	John Eliot.	Jane, dau. of Samuel Watkins; living a widow 1743.	Thomas Eliot, living 1733.	Elizabeth Eliot, a minor 1733. — Eleanor Eliot. — Ann Eliot.
---	---	-------------	--	----------------------------	--

Samuel Eliot of Belfast, Antigua, and later of Sanger, Kirkcudbright, N.B., Esq., 1st son and heir.	Alice, dau. of William Byam, Esq.; born 29 Sep. 1746; mar. 23 April 1763 at St. George's; died 13 Dec. 1827, æt. 81; bur. in Lord Le Despencer's vault at Mereworth, Kent.	Thomas Yeamans Eliot, living 1750 and 1766.	Charity Eliot, only dau., mar. 1765 Amand Bonnaville; both living 1787.
---	--	---	---

Samuel Eliot, living 1769. See Mary Paynter's will. — William Eliot, R.N., living 1769. — John Eliot, bapt. 1 May 1772; an officer in the Army.	Thomas Eliot of Kirkcudbright and Antigua.	Edward Eliot, bapt. 27 March 1769. — Freemam Willis Eliot, bapt. 30 Sep. 1781. — Mary Willis Eliot, bur. 1 Dec. 1772. — Mary Willis Elliot, bapt. 30 Sep. 1781.	Anne Eliot, mar. at Marpoole, Exmouth, 20 Aug. 1793 Lt.-General Sir Henry Cosby,* Knight, of Barnesville Park, Chepstow; he died 17 Jan. 1822, æt. 79; she died 24 May 1817, æt. 52; both bur. and M.I. in Bath Abbey.	Elizabeth Eliot, born 12 and bapt. 30 Sep. 1767 at St. Philip's; mar. 1 July 1791 Sir Thomas Stapleton, Bart., Baron Le Despencer; he died 3 Oct. 1831; she died 3 Jan. 1848.	Mary Eliot, mar. 13 June 1811 Robert Camden Cope, Col. of the Armagh Militia.	Alicia Eliot, bapt. at St. Philip's 16 May 1775; mar. 3 Aug. 1796 William 15th Earl of Errol; she died 24 April 1812, æt. 34. M.I. in Bath Abbey.
---	--	---	--	---	---	---

Elizabeth Yeamans Eliot, died 30 Sep. 1829 at Binfield, co. Berks.	Rachael Yeamans Eliot, youngest dau. and heir; mar. in 1805 Daniel 2nd son of William Mackinen, Esq., of Antigua and Binfield, co. Berks; he died Jan. 1829.
--	--

\* Sir Henry Cosby was son of Capt. Alexander Cosby, Governor of Surat, and was born in 1743 at Minorca.

John Eliot of St. Philip's. Will dated 11 Oct. 1733. To my wife Ann  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the produce of my plantation & several negros. To my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Eliot £600 c. at 21. To my daus. Elinor and Ann the same. To my sons John & Thos. Eliot £600 c. each. To my 1<sup>st</sup> son Sam<sup>l</sup> all residue, & in default of heirs to my other sons in succession,

then to my daus. equally. My wife, Hon. Sam<sup>l</sup> Watkins, Col. Thos. Watkins, Col. James Parke & Mr Henry Wallace, Ex'ors and Guardians. Witnessed by J. Sanderson, Nicholas Collins. By His Excellency William Matthew, Esq., was sworn J. Sanderson 29 Sep. 1736. Recorded 2 Nov. 1736.



Close Roll, 27 Geo. III., Part 9, No. 1.

Indenture made the 4th Dec. 1787 between Amand Bonneville, late of Carlisle Street, Soho, and now of Great Newport Street, Esq., and Charity his wife (late Charity Eliott, spinster, only daughter of Samuel Eliott, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Alexander Willock, late of Old Broad Street, and now of Broad Street Buildings, Merchant, of the other part. Whereas by an Indenture made the 19th July 1764 between Samuel Eliott of Antigua, Esq. (eldest son and heir at law, and residuary legatee under the will of Samuel Eliott, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the one part, and Charity Eliott, spinster (now wife of Amand Bonneville), of the other part, reciting that Samuel Eliott, deceased, by his last will dated 26th Oct. 1745 did bequeath to Charity Eliott £1400 currency, and did appoint William Yeamans, Nicholas Collins, Thomas Elmes, and Francis Farley, all of Antigua, his Ex'ors, it is among other things witnessed that Samuel Eliott for the considerations therein mentioned did grant to Charity Eliott during life an annuity of £100 sterling, issuing out of all that Plantation in the Parish of Belfast, Antigua, containing 192 acres . . . bounded E. with the lands of Nicholas Collins and William Dunbar, Esquires, W. with the lands of Sir William Codrington, Bart., N. with the lands of Samuel Watkins Ker (?), and S. with the lands of John Lavicount, Esq. . . . Whereas by an Indenture made the 15th Dec. 1735 (? 1765) between Amand Bonneville and Charity his wife of the one part, and Alexander Willock of the other part, reciting the said Indenture, and further reciting that Charity Eliott had since the date of the Indenture intermarried with Amand Bonneville, and that Alexander Willock had contracted with Amand Bonneville for the absolute purchase of the annuity, and of all arrears, for £700 and £25 per annum, payable as therein and herein mentioned, that is £200 on execution . . . and £500 on the decease of either Amand or Charity Bonneville to the survivor, together with an annuity of £25 during their joint natural lives . . . and that Alexander Willock had entered into a Bond in the penal sum of £1000 . . . and further reciting an Indenture bearing even date between Amand Bonneville and Charity his wife of the one part, and Robert Oliphant of Broad Street, London, of the other part, wherein it was declared that the said Bond was given by Alexander Willock to Robert Oliphant . . . and Robert Oliphant stood possessed thereof upon trust . . . it was witnessed that in pursuance of the said Contract of Agreement, and in consideration of £200 . . . Amand Bonneville and Charity his wife did grant to Alexander Willock . . . all that annuity . . . and whereas the said last recited Indenture was made and executed in Great Britain, and ought according to the Laws and customs of Antigua to have been acknowledged before one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, and inrolled within six months in the Court of Chancery, Great Britain, in order to have been equivalent to a fine . . . but such inrollment and acknowledgment were omitted . . . and Alexander Willock hath applied to Amand Bonneville and Charity his wife to supply the omission . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for the considerations aforesaid, and in consideration of 10s. . . . they grant, etc., to Alexander Willock all that annuity . . . and constitute him their true and lawful Attorney to recover . . . and lastly they nominate Henry Benskin Lightfoot, Daniel Hill the elder, and John Gray, all of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys to appear . . . Robert Oliphant, 12 Broad Street Buildings, George Weston, Ambrose Weston, witnesses.

1711-12, Jan. 10. John Elliott of Antigua, Gent., and Anne his wife, sell 41 acres at Nonsuch for £1000 c. to John King of Antigua, Gent.

1744, Oct. 17. "Sir,—As my Business is such that will not allow me the Honour of continuing my Seat in the Assembly, desire that I may have the Liberty granted me to Resign.

"I am, Sir, Yr. most Obed<sup>t</sup> Ser.,

"SAMUEL ELIOT."

(Letter to the Speaker.)

1793, Aug. 20. At Marpool, near Exmouth, Sir Henry Cosby, to Miss Eliot, dau. of Sam. Eliot, esq., of Antigua, and sister of Lady Le Despencer. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 860.)

1796, July 27. By special licence, the Hon. Wm. Hay Carr, brother to the Earl of Errol, to Miss Eliot, third da. of Sam. Eliot, esq., of Antigua. (*Ibid.*, p. 701.)

1798. The lady of the present Earl of Errol is one of the four daughters of . . . Eliot, esq., of Antigua. The two elder are married to Lord Le Despencer and Sir Henry Cosby; the third is the present Countess of Errol; and the fourth daughter is still unmarried. (*Ibid.*, p. 622.)

1811, June 13. Lieut.-Col. Robert Camden Cope of Loughgall, co. Armagh, to Mary, youngest daughter of the late Samuel Eliot, esq., of Antigua, and sister of the Countess of Errol, Lady Despencer, and Lady Cosby. (*Ibid.*, p. 671.)

1812, April 24. In Norfolk Crescent, Bath, Alicia, Countess of Erroll. She was the third daughter of Sam. Eliott of Antigua, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 595.)

1817, May 24. At Clifton, Lady Cosby, wife of Lieut.-Gen. Sir H. Cosby, of Barnesville Park, Gloucestershire, daughter of the late S. Eliott, esq., of Antigua, and eldest sister of the late Countess of Errol, the present Lady Le Despencer, and Mrs. Camden Cope. (*Ibid.*, p. 571.)

1822, Jan. 17. "At Bath, Lieut.-Gen. Sir Henry (Augustus Montagu) Cosby, Knt., of Barnsville-park, near Chepstow, senior officer of the whole of the Company's service" . . . a long obituary notice follows on p. 177 . . . "Sir Henry Cosby re-married, in 1793, Miss Ann Eliott, eldest daughter of Samuel Eliott, Esq., of the Island of Antigua (a younger branch of the Eliots of Port Eliott in Cornwall), and sister to the Baroness Le Despencer, and late Countess of Errol, and Mrs. Cope. By her he had issue:—1, Augusta Louisa; 2, Phillips, a Lieutenant in his Majesty's 52d Light Infantry regiment; 3, Henry, a minor. Lady Cosby died in 1817, and was buried in the Abbey at Bath, where Sir Henry's remains were likewise deposited." On p. 648 is a copy of his M.I. He died in his 79th year. (*Ibid.*, p. 94.)

1827, Dec. 13. At the house of her son-in-law Lord le Despencer, in Nottingham-place, aged 81, Alice, widow of Sam. Eliott, esq., of Antigua. Her third and youngest dau. was the second wife of the late Earl of Errol, and mother of the present Earl, she died in 1812. Lady Le Despencer is her second daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 571.)

1829, Sep. 30. At Binfield, Berks, Eliz. Yeamans, dau. of late Thos. Eliott, esq., of Kirkcudbright. (*Ibid.*, p. 379.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILLIP.

##### Buried.

1699	Nov. 27	Elizabeth Elliott.
1717	Dec. 6	John Elliott, jun.
1733	Feb. 13	Col <sup>o</sup> John Elliott.
1744	Oct. 27	M <sup>r</sup> Samuel Elliott.
1772	Sep. 2	John Eliot.
1801	July 31	Edmond (or Edward) Elliott.

##### Baptized.

1767	Sep. 30	Eliza d. of Samuel & Alice Elliott, b. Sep. 12.
1769	Mar. 27	Edward s. of Samuel & Alice Elliott.
1772	May 1	John Elliott.





1730, Dec. 17. Col. Cosby made Governor of the Leeward Islands. ('Historical Register,' p. 68.)

1731, April 29. The Hon. Col. Cosby kiss'd his Majesty's Hand this Day, on his being appointed General and Governor in and over his Majesty's Leeward Islands in America. (*Ibid.*, p. 21.)

1732, Jan. 9. Col. Cosby, late Governor of the Leeward Islands, kiss'd the King's Hand on his being appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over New York and New Jersey and the Provinces thereto belonging. (*Ibid.*, p. 4.)

1736, May. His Excellency William Cosby, Esq., Captain-General and Commander in Chief of his Majesty's Provinces of New-York and East and West New-Jersey. His Excellency's Death makes a fourth Government vacant in the Colonies. ('London Magazine,' p. 279.)

In the pedigree of the Cosbys of Stradbally, in Burke's 'Landed Gentry,' no mention is made of Sir Henry A. M. Cosby.

1788, Dec. 22. In Holles-street, Cavendish-square, Lady Fitzroy, relict of Lord Henry Augustus Fitzroy, second son of the late Duke of Grafton . . . . Her Ladyship afterwards married Jas. Jefferies, esq., late one of the Commissioners of the Customs . . . ('Gentleman's Magazine,' pp. 1131 and 1181.)

BATH ABBEY.

Sacred to the memory of Lieut Gen<sup>l</sup> | Sir Henry Augustus Montague Cosby, | of the Honourable Company's Service, and | of Barnsville Park, in the county of Gloucester | Died January 17<sup>th</sup>, 1822, aged 79.

(Twelve lines follow.)

In the south transept there are likewise inscriptions to the memory of other members of the Cosby family :—

Admiral Phillips Cosby, d. 10 Jan. 1808, aged 77.

Capt. Phillips Cosby, eldest son of Sir Henry Cosby and Anne his wife, d. 27 June 1826, aged 26.

Henry Cosby, late Capt. 4<sup>th</sup> Royal Dragoon Guards, second and last surviving son of same, d. January 1842, aged 37.

Harriet Frances his wife d. March 1837, aged 30.

Their four daughters viz. :—

Mary Augusta, d. 21 July 1842, aged 14.

Harriet Louisa Anne, d. 28 Jan. 1850, aged 20.

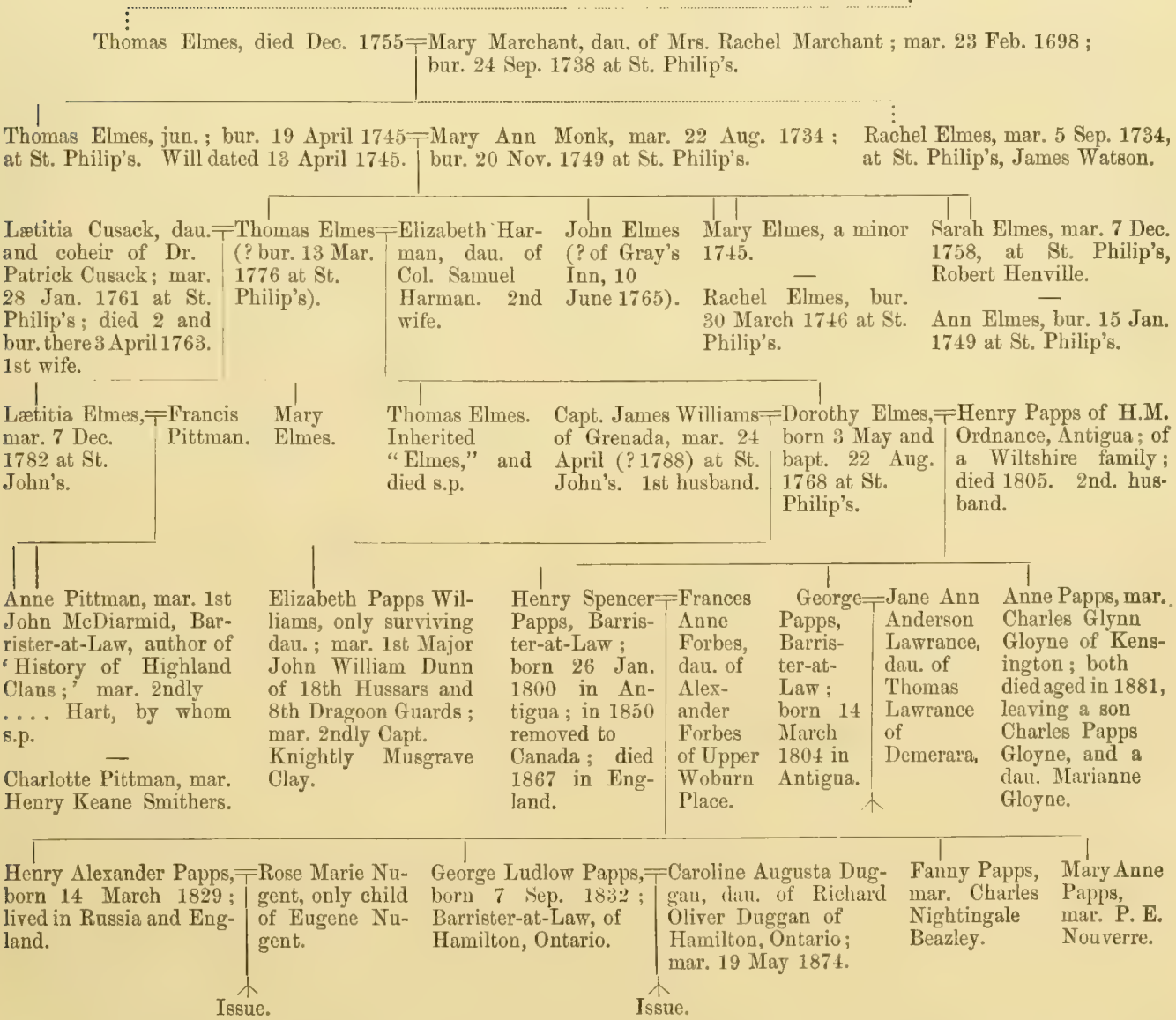
Emma Grace Mary Anne, d. 11 May 1855, aged 22.

Frances Eliza Jane, d. 1 Dec. 1857, aged 24.

Augusta Louisa, wife of the Rev. William Samuel Parr Wilder, M.A., and only dau. of Sir Henry Cosby and Anne his wife, d. 16 Dec. 1862, aged 67. ('Gloucestershire Notes and Queries,' vol. iv., p. 538.)

Pedigree of Elmes.

THOMAS ELMES of Antigua, 1667 ; granted 65 acres ; living 1680= . . .



Thomas Elmes the younger of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 13 April 1745. To my wife Mary Ann, a negro woman, a horse, & jewels. By Indenture dated 1 Sep. 1738 between myself & Mary Ann my wife of the one part, & Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian, Esq., of the other, a term of 300 years was limited to him in trust of certain lands, etc., to pay £4000 c. to my younger children. I direct him to raise it for my younger children: Mary Elmes, Rachel Elmes, Sarah Elmes, & John Elmes at 21. To my mulatto boy Joicey his freedom. Mr Thos. Rice £50 c. To the poor of St. Philip's £50 c. All residue to my son Thos. Henry Lyons, late of Antigua, now of Great Britain, Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian of Antigua, Esq., & . . . Farley of Antigua, Esq., Ex'ors. Witnessed by James Mitchelson, Pevice Lynch, Henry Symes. Before Governor George Thomas was sworn Henry Symes of Antigua, Gent., 9 Dec. 1755.

*1st Codicil.* My fortune is increased and the number of my children decreased, therefore each child's portion to be £2000. £4000 charged on the estate of my deceased wife. My dau. Mary . . . , my dau. . . . , my son John. My uncle Benj<sup>m</sup> Marchant. Dated 24 Dec. 1751. Witnessed by Robert Yuille, John McKittrick, William Wallis. Before Governor George Thomas was sworn John McKittrick, Surgeon, 9 Dec. 1755.

*2nd Codicil.* To Sarah Rice, dau. of W<sup>m</sup> Rice, deceased, £300 c. To each Ex'or £20. To Peter Cusack, son of my friend Mr Patrick Cusack, £30. 26 Dec. 1751. Witnessed by Main Swete Walrond, Henry Symes, John McKittrick. Before Governor George Thomas were sworn Main Swete Walrond, Esq., & Henry Symes, Gent. . . . (Several portions of this will are destroyed.)

Rachael Marchant. Will dated 12 June 1732. My dau. Rebe . . . . My granddau., dau. of my son An . . . , Rachael Elmes. My grandson Thos., Rachel Marchant . . . . dau. of my son Benjamin. My grandson John Elmes. . . . in law Thos. Elmes, likewise to aforesaid Mary Elmes, 2 negros. Household stuff equally among my children, Benj. Marchant, Rebecca Allsop, & Mary Elmes. The crop on the ground I now live on to go to defray funeral expenses & debts. My son Benj<sup>m</sup> Marchant and my grandson Thomas Elmes Ex'ors. Witnessed by Patrick Browne, William Hunt. Before His Excellency William Matthew was sworn William Hunt 12 Sep. 1738. Recorded 10 Oct. 1740.

1654. Mountserratt. John Elmes owes 100 lbs. to the Dutch merchants. (Egerton MS. 2395.)

1667, March 4. Thos. Elmes and four others had a grant of 65 acres. Surveyed 5 June 1668.

1668. Thos. Elmes and Howell Jones 50 acres by patent.

1679, July 29. Geo. Price, planter, sells to Thos. Elmes, planter, 25 acres.

1680, Oct. 20. Thos. Elmes 50 acres surveyed.

1680, Oct. 21. Thos. Elmes, planter, sells to Winifred Upshott 12 acres.

1731, Jan. 15. Thos. and Wm. Elmes petition for 10 acres.

1738, July 24. Thomas Elmes, sen. and jun., named.

1755, Dec. 4. Death of Thos. Elmes; his seat in the Assembly vacant.

1765, June 10. John Elmes of the Island of Antigua, America, Gent. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Register'.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

##### *Married.*

- 1698 Feb. 23 Thomas Elmes to Mary Marchant.  
1734 Aug. 22 Thomas Elmes, Gent., to Mary Anne Monk. L.  
1734 Sep. 5 James Watson, Gent., to Rachel Elmes.  
1758 Dec. 7 Rob<sup>t</sup> Henville, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Sarah Elmes.  
1761 Jan. 28 Tho<sup>s</sup> Elmes, Esq<sup>r</sup>, & Lætitia Cusack.

##### *Buried.*

- 1730 Mar. 6 John Elmes, Jun.  
1738 Sep. 24 M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Elmes.  
1745 April 19 M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Elmes, Sen<sup>or</sup>.  
1746 Mar. 30 Rachel D. of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Elmes.  
1749 Nov. 20 Mary Ann Elmes, Wife of Tho<sup>s</sup> Elmes.  
1749-50 Jan. 15 Ann Elmes, D<sup>r</sup> of Tho<sup>s</sup> Elmes.  
1763 April 3 M<sup>rs</sup> Elmes.  
1773 May 3 Elizabeth Elmes.  
1776 Mar. 13 Thomas Elmes.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1768 Aug. 22 Dorothy d. of Thomas & Elizabeth Elmes, b. 3 May.  
1772 Jan. 10 Elizabeth Elmes.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Married.*

- 1782 Dec. 7 Francis Pittman to Laticia Elmes. L.  
(?1788) April 24 James Williams (of Grenada) to Dorothy Elmes, Spinster. L.

"Elmes" is in St. Philip's Parish. In 1852 it contained 158 acres, and was owned by Philip Lyne.

## Family of Entwisle.

William Entwisle of Antigua, bachelor. Will dated 7 March 1798. I appoint Bertie Entwisle, Jn<sup>o</sup> Scholes, & David King Ex'ors. To Mich. Branthwaites a negro. To Mary Richardson all my furniture. To Jn<sup>o</sup> Scholes my gold seal with the Entwisle arms, & to his son W<sup>m</sup> Scholes my large silver tankerd. All my own family are provided for. Witnessed by Robert Burnthorn, Richard Hodges, William Jervis. Before President Edward Byam was sworn Richard Hodges of Antigua 30 May 1799. Recorded 1 June 1799.

1770, June 13. B. Entwisle, Esq., is sworn as Deputy Collector of St. John's Town.

1798. Bertie Entwisle writes to their lordships from Tavistock Street, London, on 13 March, informing them

that he intends returning to Antigua. In a later letter postponing his immediate departure he encloses one from his lawyer, who is preparing the conveyance of the Irby estate to him, and is busy over other matters relating to the late Mr. Henry Entwisle's estate. (Colonial Correspondence, vol. 33.)

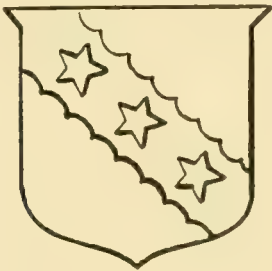
1803, April. "At Antigua, aged 70, Bertie Entwisle, esq." ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 691.)

1803, July 15. Lord Lavington writes: "The Island has lately had the Misfortune to lose M<sup>r</sup> Entwisle, one of the Members of the Council, and in every respect a most valuable Man, who died of the Gout in his Stomach, a very few Hours after he had been seiz'd by that fatal Disorder."

A pedigree of Entwisle of Foxholes in Rochdale is given on p. 60, vol. 3, of Baine's 'History of Lancashire,' new and revised edition.



Pedigree of Entwisle.



ARMS.—*Argent, on a bend engrailed sable three mullets of the first.*

JOHN ENTWISLE of Foxholes in Hundersfield, Rochdale, Esq., living April 1665, then=Dorothy . . .  
æ. 32 ; bur. at Rochdale. His pedigree was recorded in the Visitation of Lancashire 1664.

Bertie Entwisle of Wigan, Esq., Vice-Chancellor of the County Palatine,=Claresse, dau. of John Chorley of Ormskirk,  
2nd son, bapt. 29 April 1655 at Rochdale ; bur. 23 Dec. 1723 at Wigan. Lancashire ; bur. 18 Dec. 1745 at Wigan.

John Entwisle of= . . . dau. of . . . Other Ellen Entwisle, 1st child, bapt. 9=John Markland of Wigan, born July  
Liverpool, Mer- Haughton of Liver issue. Sep. 1685 at Wigan ; mar. 27 1666 ; died 1742. His descendants  
chant, 2nd son ; pool, Gent. ; bur. July 1713 ; died circa 1755 and took the name of Entwisle.  
bur. there. there.

Bertie Entwisle of Antigua,=Sarah, only dau. and John William Entwisle of Antigua, Richard Entwisle, 4th  
Merchant, 1st son, born 1732 heir of John Jeaffre- Entwisle, Searcher of the Customs at the son, born at Liver-  
at Liverpool ; Dep.-Collector son, Esq. ; mar. 18 Jan. port of St. John's, 3rd son, pool ; died a bachelor,  
of St. John's 1770 ; owner of 1759 at St. Philip's; died 22, bur. 24 May probably in the West  
the Golden Grove Plantation 1787 ; Member of the Coun- 1799, æ. 60, and M.I. at Belfast, Antigua. Indies.  
cil ; died s.p. at Antigua 27 April 1803, æ. 70. M.I. at St. John's. Will dated  
7 March 1798 ; sworn 30 May 1799.

Eliza Entwisle, bapt. 12 and bur. 15 Oct. 1772 at St. John's.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.  
*Married.*  
1759 Jan. 18 Bertie Entwisle & Sarah Jeaffreson.  
*Buried.*  
1799 May 24 M<sup>rs</sup> Entwisle.  
PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.  
*Baptized.*  
1772 Oct. 12 Eliz<sup>a</sup> the D. of Bertie Entwisle and Sarah  
his wife.  
*Buried.*  
1772 Oct. 15 Elizabeth Entwisle.

1776 Aug. 8 William Entwisle.  
1799 May 24 William Entwisle.  
1801 July 27 William Entwisle, Inf.  
ST. JOHN'S CHURCHYARD.  
On a ledger over a brick vault :—  
Here lieth  
the Body of  
WILLIAM ENTWISLE Esq<sup>r</sup>  
*Searcher of Customs St John's*  
who Died 22<sup>nd</sup> May 1799  
Aged 61 Years.

Pedigree of Evanson.

NATHANIEL EVANSON=Martha . . . Mary, dau. of . . . Hawes ;=EDWARD EVANSON of= . . . 2nd  
of Foremill, Bantry, co. living 1759. bur. at St. John's 7 May Guana Island, Antigua, Esq. wife, who  
Cork, living 1759. 1751. 1st wife. Will dated 19 Dec. 1759. survived.

Charles Evanson of Antigua, mar. at St. John's=Anne, relict of Christopher Knight of Antigua.  
24 May 1750 ; bur. there 14 Jan. 1753. In 1787 of Redland, Bristol, widow.

Rev. Nathaniel Evanson of= Catherine, dau. of Thomas Willard of East- Martha Evanson, bapt. at St. John's 11 July  
Antigua, bapt. at St. John's bourne, Esq. ; mar. 2ndly John Bean of Antigua, Merchant, who was bur. 14 Jan.  
11 July 1752 ; heir 1759 Clapham House, co. Sussex ; and died 1827. 1787, and whom she survived. His will re-  
to Edward Evanson. (See Burke's ' Landed Gentry.' ) corded at Antigua.

Nathaniel Evanson. Will dated 13 Sep. 1694. All estate to M<sup>rs</sup> Margery Lovell, sister to my late wife. Witnessed by Thomas Gellatley, James Stollard, John Smart. On 6 April 1698 commission to Margery Lovell, spinster, residuary legatee of Nathaniel Evanson, late of Barbados, deceased.

Edward Evanson of Guana, Esq. Will dated 19 Dec. 1759. To be bur. near my uncle Baptiste Looby in Parham Churchyard. To my cousin Eliz<sup>th</sup> Looby, dau. of Baptist Looby, £30 c. yearly. To my cousin Marg<sup>t</sup> Looby of Cork £20 c. yearly. To my kinsman Nath<sup>l</sup> Evanson, sen<sup>r</sup>, of Foremill, Bantry, co. Cork, £200 a year, & if he come to the West Indies after my death, all my wine & old rum in the room south of the kitchen chimney where I now live, all my wether sheep, hogs, poultry, 2 horses, chaise, and liberty to live in either of my 2 houses at Guana Island, & if Martha his wife should outlive him, then I give her £40 st. yearly. I give him also my furniture & plate. To Mary Mason of Cork 3s. weekly. To the Incorporated Society at Dublin for Promoting the English Protestant Schools in Ireland £30 st. To Martha, dau. of the late Chas. Evanson, £600 c. To my godson Chas. Martin, son of my Ex<sup>or</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, £50 c. To my goddau. Marg<sup>t</sup>, dau. of the late Philip Ronan, £50 c. To M<sup>rs</sup> Russel Gloster, late Hawes, now wife of Arch<sup>d</sup> Gloster, surgeon, being niece of my former wife & attendant to my present wife, £500 c. To Mary Charity, dau. of the late Chr<sup>t</sup> Knight, £20 st. To my kinswoman Eliz<sup>th</sup>, relict of John Hawes, Carpenter, £100 c. To Dr Ashton Warner my Cremona fiddle. To Milberry Pyne, my kinswoman of the half blood, £50 c. To Hercules Lavers release of debt of £20 st. Legacies to be paid out of personalty; no real estate to be sold, nor the leasehold I hold from Chas. Tudway, Esq. My Ex<sup>ors</sup> are to hold my estate till legacies are paid, then I give it to Francis Farley, Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Row<sup>l</sup>d Otto Baijer, Nath<sup>l</sup> Evanson Sen<sup>r</sup>, & Alex<sup>r</sup> Willock, in Trust for Nath<sup>l</sup> Evanson Jun<sup>r</sup>, grandson of Nath<sup>l</sup> Evanson Sen<sup>r</sup>, & son of the late Chas. Evanson of Antigua & Ann his wife, for life, & to his heirs, power to charge it with £1000 c. for daus., & in default of issue my trustees are to divide Guana Isl<sup>d</sup> East from West as on plan, the East part to my kinsman Tankard Looby, & the West to my kinsman Rich<sup>d</sup> Evanson of Foremill Water, Perth. My kinsman Nath<sup>l</sup> Evanson to be genteely educated at Eton. All residue to him. £20 st. to each Ex<sup>or</sup>. Trustees Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Richard Lee, John Greenway, William Brettargh. My wife's dower to be commuted to £200 a year if necessary. Freedom to my inf<sup>t</sup> mulatto Cath. By His Excellency George Thomas was sworn William Brettargh 22 Jan. 1760. Recorded 25 Jan. 1760.

Alexander Scott, merchant. To be bur. near my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Ross in St John's Churchyard, the grave to be enclosed with wooden rails. My Ex<sup>ors</sup> to collect estate & debts of house of Ledwell & Scott. To my wife all my household stuff, plate, slaves, horses, carriages, etc. To Miss Marg<sup>t</sup> Manning the hire of a negro. To my sister Jean Scott of Muthil, Perth, £1000 st. To my brother John Scott of Muthil £1000 st. To Boyce Ledwell, Henry Pearson, David Ross, W<sup>m</sup> Butler, Tho. Rodie, £50 each. All residue to Rev. John Scott of Muthil, Henry Pearson, now or late of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, Tho. Rodie of Liverpool, W<sup>m</sup> Butler of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, on trust to pay to my widow £200 st. yearly, & if my estate will stand it, to augment it up to  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the yearly income of my estate. To my mother M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Evanson £100 st. a year. To M<sup>rs</sup> Marg<sup>t</sup> Manning, wife of Richard Manning of Antigua, £50 st. yearly. To his dau. Marg<sup>t</sup>. £500 st. To Tho. Scott of M . . . Place, London,

Merch<sup>t</sup>, £100 st. a year. To his reputed children, Marg<sup>t</sup>., Thos., Elinor, & Henry, £500 st. each. My trustees to provide maintenance for Jas. & Colin Peter, sons of my brother John Scott of Muthil, till 24, & all residue, if any, to be equally divided between them. Trustees to be Ex<sup>ors</sup> . . . (Rest of will destroyed.)

Close Roll, 30 Geo. II., Part 3, Nos. 12 and 13.

Indenture made the 30th Aug. 1756 between Edward Byam, late of Antigua, but now of Great Britain, Esq., and Lydia his wife, and John Byam of Antigua, Esq., of the one part, and Edward Evanson of Guana Island, being one of the islands adjacent and belonging to Antigua, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. Edward Byam and Lydia his wife and John Byam grant, etc., to Edward Evanson all that plantation . . . of Edward Byam . . . in Guana Island . . . containing 211 acres, and now in the possession and occupation of Edward Byam and Lydia his wife . . . bounded N., E., and S. with the sea, and W. with the lands of Edward Evanson . . . and also two negro slaves, Johnny and Guamino . . . for one whole year . . . Richard Boddicot, John Alexander, witnesses.

No. 12.

Indenture made the 31st Aug. 1756 as above. Whereas Indentures of lease and release were made the 4th and 5th Feb. 1754 between Edward Byam, late of Antigua, but now of St. Andrew's, Holborn, Esq., and Lydia his wife, of the one part, and John Byam of Antigua, Esq., of the other part, by which release Edward Byam and Lydia, in consideration of 5s. . . . and for barring the estate of dower of Lydia, did grant, etc., to John Byam, among other things, the said plantation in trust for Edward Byam and his heirs for ever . . . and Edward Byam and Lydia acknowledged the deeds in England . . . but they have never been enrolled in Antigua, though particular authority was given to proper persons there . . . and the time allowed in Antigua for such enrolment is now expired . . . and Edward Evanson is advised that John Byam cannot as trustee give him a good title to the said plantation . . . although Edward Byam by Deed Poll dated the 6th Feb. 1754 impowered John Byam to sell it . . . and whereas Articles of Agreement were entered into the 6th April last between Edward Byam (by John Byam his Attorney) of the one part, and Edward Evanson of the other part, by which, after reciting the Deed Poll, it was witnessed that in consideration of £1500 to be paid on execution . . . and of £500, and £500, and £500, to be paid on the 31st Aug. 1757, 1758, and 1759 . . . with interest on the said sums of £500 from the 31st Aug. 1756 at 6 per cent. . . . Edward Byam and Lydia his wife did grant, etc., to Edward Evanson and his heirs the said plantation . . . subject to a term of 500 years to Edward Byam for securing the payment of the three sums of £500 . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £1500 . . . and to carry the said articles into execution and to barr and destroy all estates tail, etc., etc., Edward Byam and Lydia his wife and John Byam grant and confirm to Edward Evanson in his possession being . . . all that plantation (as in No. 13) and two old negro slaves, Johnno and Guamino . . . and Edward Byam and Lydia appoint Thomas Warner, Daniel Warner, and John Hart of Antigua, Esquires, and William Warner of Antigua, merchant, their Attorneys . . .

Close Roll, 3 Geo. III., Part 4, No. 4.

Indenture made 31st Aug. 1763 between Ann Evanson, late of Antigua, but now of Redland near Bristol (widow of



Charles Evanson, late of Antigua, gentleman, deceased, formerly wife and widow of Christopher Knight, late of Antigua, planter, deceased), and Mary Charity Knight, late of Antigua but now of Redland, spinster (her daughter by Christopher Knight), of the one part, and Thomas Warner of Antigua, Esq., and Joseph Farley of Antigua, planter, of the other part, witnesseth that for barring, docking, etc., etc., all estates tail and remainders, etc., upon all lands, slaves, etc., hereinafter mentioned, and in consideration of 5s., Ann Evanson and Mary Charity Knight grant, etc., to Thomas Warner and Joseph Farley all that their plantation in the Division of Dickenson's Bay and Parish of St. John, Antigua, containing 60 acres, bounded northward upon the lands of James Weatherill, Esq., deceased, eastward upon the lands of Nathaniel Knight, southward upon the lands of William Mackinen, and westward with the sea . . . and all negro slaves (names given), etc., etc., in trust to the following uses . . . as touching one undivided third to the use of Ann Evanson for life, and at her death to Mary Charity Knight and her heirs for ever, and to no other use, and as touching the other two undivided thirds, to the use of Mary Charity Knight and her heirs for ever, and to no other use . . . and Ann Evanson and Mary Charity Knight nominate, etc., etc., Jeremiah Blizard, Esq., Dr. Ashton Warner, and Samuel Henry Warner, Esq., their Attorneys.

1781. Nathaniel Evanson, then of Ireland, and on 17 Oct. 1782 returned as a Member of Assembly for Old North Sound.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Married.

1750	May 24	Charles Evanson and Ann Knight, Widow, by L. from Gen <sup>l</sup> Mathew.
1777	July 3	Alexander Scott to Martha Evanson. L.

Baptized.

1752	July 11	Martha the D. of Cha <sup>s</sup> Evanson and Ann his wife.
1752	July 11	Nathaniel the S. of Cha <sup>s</sup> Evanson and Ann his wife.

Buried.

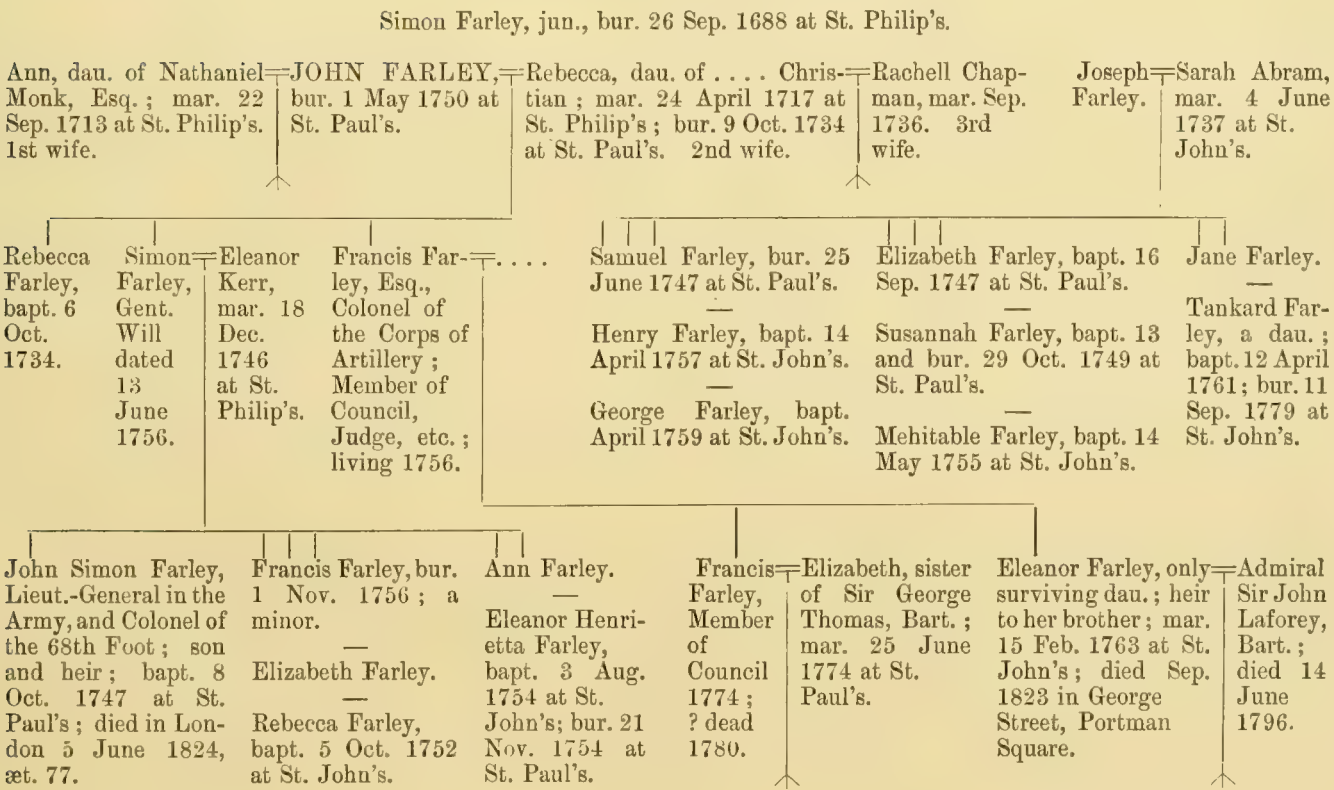
1751	May 7	Mary Evanson wife of Edward Evanson.
1753	Jan. 14	Charles Evanson.
1787	Jan. 14	Allexander Scott (Merch.).

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Buried.

1836	Aug. 30	Ann Evanson. Parham Hill. 42.
1844	Aug. 1	Joseph Evanson. Parham Hill. 50.
1846	Nov. 16	Ellen Evanson. Parham Hill. 19.

Pedigree of Farley.



Dr. JAMES FARLEY of Antigua, = Jane, dan. of . . . Moore; mar. 2ndly, 1 July 1775, at St. John's, Surgeon; mar. 20 Oct. 1770 at St. John Crosbie, Esq. She was bur. 24 Feb. 1778 at St. John's. His George's. will was dated 21 Jan. 1814, and sworn 11 Jan. 1815.



Anne Thibou, mar. 22 Nov. 1792 at St. John's; living a widow 6 June 1810.	Joseph James Farley, Esq., only son; heir 1789 to Mrs. Sarah Garrett, his kinswoman: dead 1810.	Sarah Dewitt Farley, bapt. 17 and bur. 26 Oct. 1772.	James Farley, parentage unknown.	Sarah Ronan, mar. 22 April 1802 at St. John's.
---	---	--	----------------------------------	--

Joseph James Farley, born 7 Feb. and bapt. 9 Sep. 1795 at St. John's; infant 1810.	Jane Farley, born 25 Oct. 1793; bapt. 15 Jan. 1794 at St. John's; in- fant 1810.
---	--

James H. Farley, Surgeon,  
born 18 Aug. and bapt. 21  
Sep. 1803 at St. John's;  
bur. 6 Oct. 1840, æt. 36,  
at St. Paul's.

Eliza Frances Farley, born  
24 March and bapt. 2  
May 1805 at St. John's.

Anna Maria Farley,  
born 12 Aug. and  
bapt. 24 Sep. 1806  
at St. John's.

Simon Farley of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 13 June 1756. To my wife £100 c., all plate, furniture, jewels, & £100 c. a year in lieu of dower. To my son Francis Farley £1000 c. at 21. To my daus. Eliz., Rebecca, & Ann, £1000 c. each at 21. £100 as an apprentice fee for my son Francis. I have a lease of a plantation from Harry Webb & Rob<sup>t</sup> Webb, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, the working of which estate is to be carried on. My lands in Virginia & N. Carolina may be sold. To Mr Thos. Forbes £10. To the poor of St. Paul's £25. All residue to my son John Farley. My uncles Rob<sup>t</sup> Christian & Matthew Christian, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, & my brother Francis Farley, Ex'ors & Guardians. Witnessed by John Halliday, Alexander Crawford, John Devereux Murphy. Before His Excellency George Thomas, Esq., was sworn John Halliday, Esq., 18 May 1756. Recorded 3 Sep. 1757.

Indenture dated 3 Feb. 1724. John Farley and Rebecca his wife; sale of 32 acres in Falmouth for £500 c. to William Young of Antigua, Surgeon.

In 1767 Francis Farley was rated on 171 acres and 50 slaves, and Rachell Farley on 11 slaves, in St. Mary's parish.

Mrs. Margaret Nanton, widow, in her will dated 3 April 1779, bequeathed £100 to her nephew John Farley of Clithero, Lancashire.

In 1780 the estate of Francis Farley, deceased, was rated on 171 acres and 9 slaves in St. Mary's parish.

Sarah Garrett, by her will dated 5 Sep. 1789, bequeathed her estate in equal shares to her kinsman Joseph James Farley, only son of Dr. James Farley, deceased, & to Eliz. Garrett Crosbie his half-sister, dau. of John Crosbie, Esq.

In 1808 it was stated by the Govr. that Mrs. Christian Snaipe, widow, *née* Clarke, who died intestate, in Ireland, was niece of Richd. Reddy, who also died in Antigua. She had resided here 30 yrs., & left a shop worth £220 c. a yr. & 12 slaves rented at £211 c. a yr. She died Feb. 1802 intestate, & her estate had escheated to the Crown. (Colonial Correspondence, vol. 46.) Later he says that Mrs. Snaip died aged 70, the widow of Wm. Snaip of St. John's, Mercht., who died 20 yrs. ago. Her estate is worth £4000 st. She left England when aged 14. The Memorialist, Mary Snaip, is heir-at-law of the said Wm. Snaip.

Petition dated 6 June 1810 of Ann Farley of Antigua, widow of Joseph J. Farley, late of Antigua, Esq., for herself and her two infant children—Jane Farley and Joseph Farley—reciting that Christian Snaip, late of St. John's, widow, died on 8 Feb. 1802, and bequeathed to petitioner her negros, house, etc., and appointed her and Rachael Scholes, widow, Ex'trices, and signed her Will, but not in the presence of Witnesses. Petitioner is not opulent, as her husband left her but little property.

In 1811 a Mrs. Davies came forward and stated that she was a witness to the will of the late Christian Snaip, but kept the fact secret for six years.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1752	Oct.	5	Rebecca the D. of Simon Farley & Eleanor his wife.
1754	Aug.	3	Eleanor Henrietta the D. of Simon Farley & Eleanor his wife.
1755	May	14	Mehitabel the D. of Joseph Farley & Sarah his wife.
1757	April	14	Henry the S. of Joseph Farley & Sarah his wife.
1759	April	9	George the S. of Joseph Farley and Sarah his wife.
1760	Mar.	17	Elizabeth the D. of William Farley and Cathrine his wife.
1761	April	12	Tankar the D. of Joseph Farley and Sarah his wife.
1767	June	28	Margaret the D. of William Farley & Sarah his wife.
1770	June	9	James the S. of Henry Farley & Eliz <sup>a</sup> his wife.
1772	Oct.	17	Sarah Dewitt the D. of Doer <sup>r</sup> James Farley & Jane his wife.
1794	Jan.	15	Jane D. of Joseph James Farley and Anna his wife ; B. the 25 <sup>th</sup> October 1793.
1795	Sep.	9	Joseph James S. of Joseph James Farley and Anna his wife ; B. the 7 <sup>th</sup> February 1795.
1803	Sep.	21	James S. of James Farley and Sarah his wife ; B. 18 August last.
1805	May	2	Eliza Frances D. of James Farley and Sarah his wife ; B. 24 <sup>th</sup> March 1805.
1806	Sep.	24	Anna Maria D. of James Farley and Sarah his wife ; B. the 12 <sup>th</sup> August last.

*Married.*

1737	June 4	Joseph Farley & Sarah Abram.	
1758	Nov. 11	William Farley to Cathrine Budden.	L.
1763	Feb. 15	John Laffory to Elinor Farley.	L.
1775	July 1	John Crosbie to Jane Farley (Widow).	L.
1785	Dec. 31	Richard Jesse to Elizabeth Farley.	L.
1792	Nov. 22	Joseph James Farley to Anna Thibou, Spinster.	L.
1793	Mar. 2	Joseph Greenway to Henrietta Farley, Spinster.	L.
1802	April 22	James Farley to Sarah Ronan, Spinster.	L.
(?1814)	July 3	Thomas Croot to Ann Farley, Widow.	L.

*Buried.*

1768	Mar. 24	Hester Farley.	C.
1769	June 7	George Farley.	C.
1770	Oct. 10	Sarah Farley.	
1772	Oct. 26	Sarah Dewit Farley.	



1777 April 19 Rebecca Farley.  
 1779 Sep. 11 Tankerd Farley.  
 1779 Oct. 2 William Farley.  
 1779 Dec. 11 Joseph Farley.  
 1781 Mar. 25 Elizabeth Farley.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Married.*

1713 Sep. 22 John Farley & Ann Monk.  
 1717 April 24 John Farley & Rebecca Christian.  
 1746 Dec. 18 Simon Farley to Eleanor Ker.  
 1773 June 17 Aron Jessee (?) & Elizabeth Farley,  
 spinster.

*Buried.*

1688 Sep. 26 Simon Farley, jun.  
 1733 Dec. 3 Rachel D. of John Farley.  
 1768 Dec. 4 Eliz<sup>th</sup> Farley.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Buried.*

1766 Sep. 29 Henry Farley, jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 1771 . . . . . Henry Farley.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

*Baptized.*

1734 Oct. 6 Rebecca D. of Mr John Farley & Rebecca  
 his wife.  
 1747 Sep. 16 Elizabeth D. of Joseph and Sarah Farley.

1747 Oct. 8 John S. of Mr Simon Farley and Eleanor  
 his wife.  
 1749 Oct. 13 Susanna D. of Mr Joseph Farley and  
 Sarah his wife.  
 1751 Sep. 21 Jane y<sup>e</sup> D. of Joseph Farley & Eleanor  
 his wife.

*Married.*

1736 Sep. . . Mr John Farley & Rachel Chapman.  
 1774 June 25 The honourable Francis Farley, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to  
 Miss Elizabeth Thomas. p<sup>r</sup> L.

*Buried.*

1734 Oct. 9 Rebecca Wife of John Farley.  
 1747 June 25 Samuel Farley S. of Joseph Farley and  
 Sarah his wife.  
 1748 Sep. 16 Elizabeth d. of Joseph Farley and Sarah  
 his wife.  
 1749 Oct. 29 Susannah d. of Mr Joseph Farley and  
 Sarah his wife.  
 1750 May 1 Mr John Farley.  
 1750 Sep. 24 Jane y<sup>e</sup> D. of Joseph Farley and Eleanor  
 his wife.  
 1754 Nov. 21 Eleanor D. of Mr Simon Farley and  
 Eleanor his wife.  
 1756 Nov. 1 Francis S. of the late Mr Simon Farley and  
 Eleanor his Widow.  
 1840 Oct. 6 James H. Farley, Practitioner of Physic,  
 of Falmouth, aged 36.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

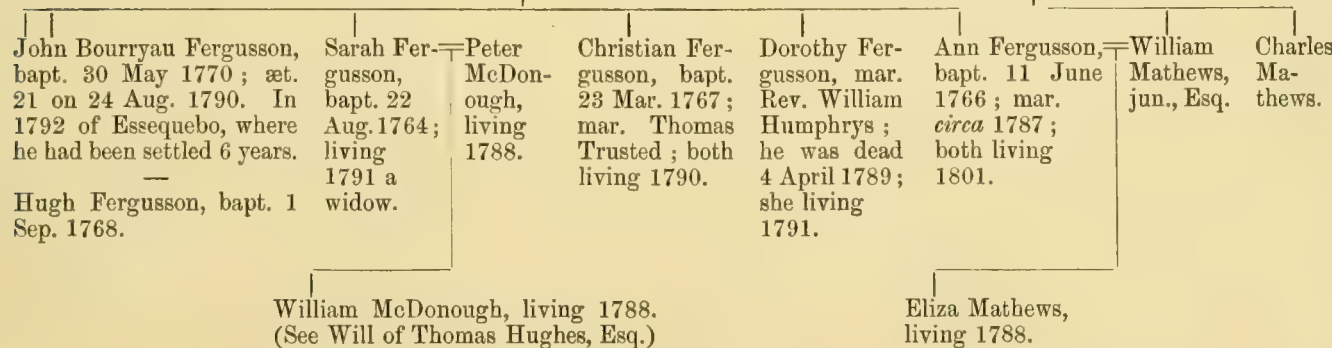
*Married.*

1770 Oct. 20 James Farley, Surgeon, & Jane Moore, S.

Pedigree of Fergusson.

HUGH FERGUSSON of Antigua, Sarah  
 Esq. ; died 1771. . . .

William Mathews, Ex'or 1764=Elizabeth . . .  
 to John McDonough. living 1788.



1747. William Dunbar in his will dated 1747 names Robert Ferguson.  
 1771. "Hugh Ferguson, Esq., planter, Antigua." ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 46.)  
 1778, Jan. James Ferguson, Esq., at Tobago, youngest son of the late Sir James Ferguson, Bart. (*Ibid.*, p. 45.)

EXTRACTS FROM HON. THOMAS JARVIS' LETTER-BOOK.

1790, Aug. 20. To M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Fergusson—that her son Mr Jno. Fergusson comes of age on the 24<sup>th</sup> inst. Her late husband's property is about to be divided. Tho. Trusted, W<sup>m</sup> Mathews, Dorothy Humphries, & Sarah McDonough referred to as apparently legatees by the will.  
 1791, Feb. 12. To Sarah Fergusson, Sarah McDonough, Christian Trusted, Dorothy Humphrys, Ann Mathews, & Jno. Fergusson, Tho. Trusted, & W<sup>m</sup> Mathews, Esq<sup>res</sup>,

stating that he represents the surviving Ex'or of Fergusson's estate.  
 1791, April 30. To M<sup>rs</sup> McDonough dau. of the late Hugh Fergusson.  
 1791, Sep. 12. To M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Fergusson, Wid. of Hugh Fergusson, dec<sup>d</sup>.  
 1792, May 5. To John Fergusson, now settled 6 years at Essequibo, Demerara.

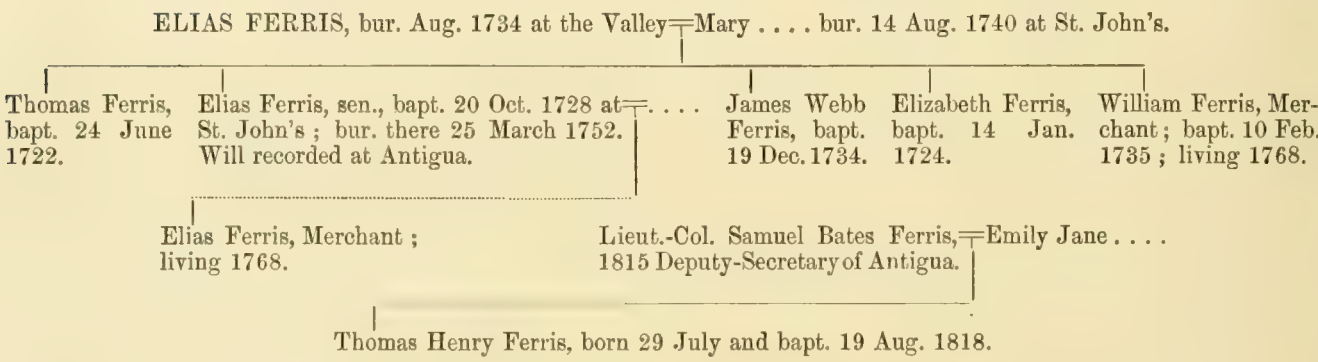
PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1764 Aug. 22 Sarah the d. of Hugh Ferguson and Sarah his wife.  
 1766 June 11 Ann the D. of Hugh Ferguson and Sarah his wife.  
 1767 Mar. 23 Christian the D. of Hugh Ferguson & Sarah his wife.

1768	Sep. 1	Hugh the S. of Hugh Ferguson and Sarah his wife.			<i>Married.</i>
1770	May 30	John Bourryau the S. of Hugh Ferguson and Sarah his wife.	1821	Oct. 25	Thomas Fergusson, M.D., to Esther Scotland, Spr. L.
1826	June 7	B. 31 Jan. 1824, Maron Hale D. of Thomas & Esther Fergusson, St. John's, Doctor of Physic, & Esther Scotland dau. of do.			<i>Buried.</i>
1831	Oct. 19	Barbara Sophia Murray D. of Tho <sup>s</sup> & Hester Ferguson, St John's, Physician.	1726	April 24	James Ferguson.
1838	Dec. 28	Peter George Colebrooke S. of Thomas & Esther Ferguson, St. John's, Medical Practitioner.	1727	June 27	Robert Ferguson.
			1728	Oct. 14	Mary Ferguson, a child.
			1746	Oct. 23	Alex <sup>dr</sup> Ferguson.
			1802	Dec. 3	Charles Fergusson.
			1804	Sep. 3	Ebenezer Ferguson.
			1845	May 21	Thomas Ferguson, Practitioner of Physic, Native of Scotland, St John's, 38.

Pedigree of Ferris.



Rebecca Ferris of St. John's, widow. Will dated 30 May 1798. To my mestee Madge her freedom & £75 c. To John Smith of Antigua, merch<sup>t</sup>, & Ann his wife £200 c. Miss Ann Rosco. All residue to the s<sup>d</sup> John Smith, John Burke, & W<sup>m</sup> Mathews of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, in Trust, to pay rents to Henrietta, wife of Rich<sup>d</sup> Rosco, late of St. X'pher's, Esq. M<sup>rs</sup> Henrietta Rosco & my 3 Trustees Ex'ors. Witnessed by D. King, J. S. Smith, John Crawford. Before Edward Byam, Esq., was sworn James Smith, 11 June 1798.

Elias Ferris. Will dated 21 May 1793. All est. to my wife Rebecca. Langford Lovell, John Smith, sen., Daniel . . . , sen., & my said wife Ex'ors. Witnessed by William Collins, George Barret Collins. Before Edward Byam, Esq., was sworn G. B. Collins, 26 Aug. 1793. Recorded 26 Aug.

Hon. Daniel Warner, Esq., & Mr. Samuel Martin swore to the handwriting (? of the will) of Elias Ferris, 9 April 1752. Recorded 13 April 1752.

Close Roll, 8 Geo. III., Part 5, No. 10.

Indenture made the 4th Nov. 1768 between James Barrett, late of St. Paul, Shadwell, and now of the hamlet of Ratcliffe, in the parish of St. Dunstan, Stepney, victualler, and Catharine Barrett his wife, of the one part, and Elias Ferris of Antigua, merchant, of the other part. Whereas the said James Barrett is seized of sundry negro slaves, in the Island of Antigua, which he is desirous of selling, and for that purpose has agreed to convey them to the said Elias Ferris and his heirs, etc. Now in order to enable Elias Ferris, etc., to convey an absolute estate in fee simple to a purchaser of the slaves, and for the sum of 5s. . . . James Barrett and Catharine his wife have bargained and sold the following slaves (names given) to Elias Ferris and his heirs, etc., to have and to hold for ever in trust, to sell the said slaves . . . for such prices as he shall think fit; the money arising therefrom to be to the only use of James Barrett, his Ex'ors, and assigns . . . Lastly, James and

Catharine Barrett appoint . . . John Fletcher and William Ferris, merchants, both of Antigua, to be their Attorneys.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

<i>Baptized.</i>		
1722	June 24	Thomas s. of Elias Ferras & Mary his wife.
1724	Jan. 14	Elizabeth the d. of Elias Ferris and Mary his wife.
1728	Oct. 20	Elias the s. of Elias Ferris and Mary his wife.
1734	Dec. 19	James Webb the s. of Elias Ferris & Mary his wife.
1735	Feb. 1	Robert the S. of Alexander ( <i>sic</i> ) Ferris and Mary his wife.
1735	Feb. 10	William the s. of Elias Ferris and Mary his wife.
1818	Aug. 19	Thomas Henry S. of Lieut-Col. Samuel Bates Ferris and Emily Jane his wife. B. 29 <sup>th</sup> July last.

<i>Married.</i>		
1752	April 9	Elliott Cooke and Elizabeth Ferris.
1758	Dec. 14	Robert Mallowne to Sarah Ferris.
1760	July 17	Elias Ferris and Rebecca Glover, by Lic.

<i>Buried.</i>		
1732	Nov. 25	James Pettit Ferris.
1735-6	Feb. 1	Sarah Ferris, a child.
1740	Aug. 14	Mary y <sup>e</sup> w. of Elias Ferris.
1752	Mar. 25	Elias Ferris, Sen <sup>r</sup> .
1798	June 5	Rebecca Ferris.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY.  
(B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 24.)

<i>Buried.</i>		
1734	Aug. . .	M <sup>r</sup> Ferris buried at the Valley.

In 1815 S. B. Ferris (Samuel Bates Ferris) succeeded M<sup>r</sup> Robert Aberdein as Deputy-Secretary of Antigua, the latter having been dismissed.



## Pedigree of Field.

.... FIELD=....

Rev. James Field, Rector of St. John's, Antigua, 1692; mar. 21 Oct. 1705 at St. John's; æt. 37 in 1708; living 1718.

Rachel, widow of the Hon. Colonel Peter Lee, Chief Justice of Antigua; born there; died 26 May and bur. 28 May 1718 in Westminster Abbey.

John Field of Aylesford, co. Kent, dead 1736.

Mary Field, mar. .... Walters of River near Dover.

Theophilus Field, bapt. 23 Dec. 1707 at St. John's; of St. John's College, Oxford; matriculated 21 Oct. 1724, æt. 17. Will dated 18 June 1736.

Mary Field, bapt. 7 Nov. 1706 at St. John's. Will dated 31 Jan. 1735; proved P.C.C. 24 Oct. 1739.

Catherine Field, bapt. 3 Nov. 1710 at St. John's; mar. there, 1 May 1739, Isaac Thibou; he died 14 Sep. 1768, æt. 78. M.I.

Sophia Field, bapt. 26 May 1713 at St. John's; living 1735.

Mary Feild in New North Street, St. George the Martyr, London. Will dated 31 Jan. 1735. To my brother Theophilus Feild of Antigua, Esq., & to my sisters Kath. Feild & Sophia Feild my part of 2 shares in the Royal Mines of Gold & Silver in the counties of Stafford & Salop, but if they die without issue, then to M<sup>rs</sup> Manwarring, wife of John Manwarring of Antigua, & her children, she to pay to Ann Feild, dau. of Jas. Feild in Haydon Court, St James Parish,  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the profits, & in default to M<sup>rs</sup> Gamble & her children in Antigua. To my said brother £150. To M<sup>rs</sup> Manwarring of Antigua £20, & to her dau. M<sup>rs</sup> Rachel Manwarring £25. To her other children £25 amongst them. To Ann Feild, dau. of Jas. Feild, £15. To M<sup>rs</sup> Mann of Antigua £10 c.; like sum to M<sup>rs</sup> Gambell of Antigua. To M<sup>rs</sup> Walter, Baily, & Jennings, each 40s. All residue to my said 2 sisters, they to be Ex'trices. Witnessed by Elizabeth Kent, Elizabeth Kingston, John Grant. Copy from P.C.C. Recorded at St. John's 16 March 1740. On 24 Oct. 1739 administration of testatrix, late of Antigua, granted to Katherine Thibou alias Field (wife of Isaac Thibou) and Sophia Field, spinster, the sisters.

Theophilus Field of St. John's. Will dated 18 June 1736. To my aunt Mary Walters of Rines (?) near Dover £100, but if she be dead £150 among her children. To the children of my uncle John Field, dec<sup>d</sup>, of Aylesford, Kent, £100. To my tutor Dr W<sup>m</sup> Holmes, Presid<sup>t</sup> of St John's Coll., Oxon, a piece of plate of £30 value, & £100 to be divided among the poor as he thinks fit. To the Rev<sup>d</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Wallington of Wotton-under-Edge, co. Glouc., my large silver tankard & 2 cans, 6 spoons, all my books & globes, & 20 gs. To the daus. of Mr Jas. Gamble £50 c. each, & to his son Edw<sup>d</sup> £20 c. & all my clothing. Whereas W<sup>m</sup> Mildron by his will left 50 acres for erecting a hospital for the poor of this island, to further the same I give £500 c., & in case it shall not be erected within 3 years from my death, I give £200 c. to St Mary's Parish for a charity school, but not to be confined to the poor of that parish only, & £40 yearly for putting out poor & godly people's children to some business; & a small house to be erected near my negro houses for a poor, destitute parson, with an annuity of 12 pistoles, for instructing my negroes in the fear of God. An annuity of £30 c. to be distributed among the poor by my Ex'ors. Rich<sup>d</sup> Oliver, Row<sup>d</sup> Oliver, & John Frye, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Ex'ors, & £14 each for a suit of mourning & a gold ring of 20s. To Tho<sup>s</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup> Hanson & Jas. Gamble & his wife like rings. Two slaves to be free & to have 20 acres each. All residue to my sisters Kath. & Sophia. Witnessed by Simon Scatliffe, George Leonard, Samuel Martin. Before Governor William Mathew was sworn Samuel Martin of New Division, 1 Jan. 1736. Recorded 11 March 1736.

*Codicil.* If Dr Holmes & Rev. Rich<sup>d</sup> Wallington be dead before me, I give the £100 among the children of Jas. Gamble of Five Islands, also the plate. To Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble the books

& globes. To Tho. Hanson £50. To the daus. of Jas. Gamble £100 more. To my sisters £20 each, & all residue to the vestry of St. John's & that of St Mary's for charitable uses according to the annual produce. 2 Jan. 1736. Witnessed by James Gamble, Rachel Gamble, Martin Albert. Before Governor William Mathew were sworn James Gamble and Martin Albert, 31 Jan. 1736. Recorded 11 March 1736.

Theophilus Field, S.T.B., Vicar of Lid, co. Kent, induct. 1611, vacat. 1627. (Hasted, vol. iii., p. 517.)

1708. Deposition of James Field, clerk, Rector of St. John's, aged 37.

1716, Jan. 20. Petition of James Field, Clerk, Commissary-General, and Rector of St. John's. He appeals to the Council against some of the Vestry, states that he has been Minister of St. John's twenty-four years; the business was referred to the Bishop of London.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1706	Nov. 7	Mary d. of James Field & Rachell his wife.
1707	Dec. 23	Theophilus S. of James Field & Rachell his wife.
1710	Nov. 3	Catherine d. of Rev. Mr James Field & Rachell his wife.
1713	May 26	Sophia D. of James Field & Rachell his wife.
1729	Mar. 1	James the S. of James Field and Rachell his wife.
1732	Oct. 1	Mary the D. of James Field by Eliz <sup>th</sup> his wife.

*Married.*

1690	Feb. 8	David Poore and Elizabeth the widow of patrick field.
1705	Oct. 21	James Field & Rachell Lee.
1731	Feb. . .	James Field and Eliz <sup>a</sup> Price. L.
1739	May 1	Isaac Thibou & Catherine Field. L.

## REGISTER OF WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

*Buried.*

1718 May 28 Mrs. Rachel Feild: in the North Cloister. (Colonel Chester's 'Westminster Abbey Registers'.)

## WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

Affix'd under the second Arch of the North Cloyster Wall, on a Marble Monument:—

*In memory of Mrs. RACHEL FIELD, Wife of the Reverend Mr. James Field, |*

*Born in Antegoa, and Died in Westminster, May 26, 1718.*

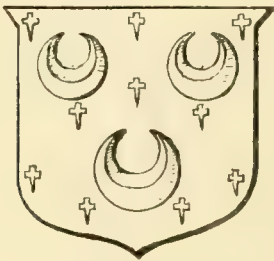
Upon a Gravestone:—

*Here lies the Body of Mrs. Rachel Field, who Died May 26, 1718.*

(Dart's 'History of St. Peter's, Westminster,' vol. ii., p. 132.)

Neale, in his history of the Abbey, gives the following arms sculptured and painted: Sable, a chevron engrailed between three garbs argent.

Pedigree of Fleming.



ARMS.—*Gules, semée of crosses fitchée, three crescents or.*  
CREST.—*A dexter hand in armour holding a sword, all proper.*

HENRY FLEMING* of Westhope= . . . Manor, in parish of Diddlebury, co. Salop; died 1656, æt. 32.		Sir John Edwards of Heath House, co. Salop; knighted at Whitehall 6 April 1680; part of his estates were sold, 1706-7, by Act of Parliament. ( <i>Vide</i> Le Neve's 'Knights,' p. 336.)		Arabella, dau. of . . .; living 1706-7.	
John Fleming* of Westhope, Esq., born 1652; bur. at Diddlebury 30 March 1715. Will dated 20 Feb. 1709; proved 22 June 1716. (116 Fox.)		Elizabeth Edwards, 1st dau., born 1655; died 16 Feb. and bur. 20 Feb. 1728 at Diddlebury.		Arabella Edwards. Will dated 2 July 1747; sworn 23 Nov. 1750 at Antigua.	
Richard Fleming* of Sibdon Castle and Shadwell in Clun, co. Salop; born 1680; died 20 June, bur. 2 July 1748, æt. 68, at Clun. M.I. there. Will dated 5 June, and proved 19 July 1748. (213 Strahan.) Mar. 2ndly Ann, who survived him.		Elizabeth,* 4th dau. of Sir Edward Acton of Aldenham, Bart.; born 30 April, bapt. 16 May 1683 at Morville; mar. there 12 June 1708, and bur. there 6 Feb. 1738. 1st wife.		Hector Fleming, 10th son, of London, Merchant; born 1690; bapt. at Clun 4 Jan. 1691; died 20 Feb. and bur. 7 March 1728 at Diddlebury. Will dated 17 Feb. 1728; proved 6 May 1729. (131 Abbott.)	
				s.p.m.	
Edward Fleming,* Esq., of Sibdon Castle, born at Shadwell 19 April, and bapt. at Clun 2 May 1711; of Middle Temple 1740; died 30 March and bur. at Clun 31 March 1773, æt. 63. Will dated 20 Feb. 1773.		Anne,* dau. of John Cooper of Camberwell, co. Wilts, who died at Trowbridge 1 Feb. 1748; she died 2 May, bur. at Sibdon 6 May 1770.		Mary Fleming, born at Aldenham 12 May, bapt. at Morville 26 May 1709.  Beatrice Fleming, born at Shadwell 11 Oct. 1721.	
				Elizabeth Fleming, bur. at Morville 10 Nov. 1740.	
Gilbert Fleming of Sibdon Castle, Esq., bapt. there 29 Nov. 1745; died at Worcester 21 March, and bur. at Sibdon 26th March 1774, s.p.		Sarah Fleming, died 10 Dec. 1774, æt. 34.		John Baxter of the Rock, near Newtown, co. Montgomery; died 25 Aug. 1788, æt. 64. M.I. at Llanllwchairn. His issue took the name of Fleming-Baxter.	
				Ann Fleming, owner of Shadwell; bapt. at Sibdon 10 May 1748; mar. at Clungunford, 29 Aug. 1773, Richard James of Ludlow, surgeon, died 6 Feb. and bur. at Sibdon 11 Feb. 1802; his father died 7 Dec. 1770, and his mother 21 Sep. 1771. She died at Ludlow, bur. at Sibdon 29 April 1801, æt. 53.	
				Elizabeth Fleming, bapt. 17 and bur. 29 Aug. 1751.	
James Fleming-Baxter, of Ludlow, Solicitor and Town Clerk; born 4 Aug. 1767; died 21 Jan., bur. 30 Jan. 1830 in Sibdon chapel.		Elizabeth dau. of . . . Gwillim of Colebach, in Bishop's Castle.		Edward Fleming-Baxter, died a minor at Mr. Duppa's of Cheney-Longville, 11 Sep., bur. at Sibdon 14 Sep. 1793.	
				Frances Fleming-Baxter, mar. 1st at Worcester, 27 Feb. 1782, Rev. Joshua Symonds of Shrewsbury, bur. at St. Alkmund's, Shrewsbury, 1791, æt. 31; mar. 2ndly Richard Harper of Stokesay Castle, who died 6 March 1832, æt. 60; bur. there. She was bur. at Stokesay 5 Aug. 1812.	
				. . . Fleming-Baxter, dau.; mar. . . . Owen of Newtown, a solicitor.	
Penelope, dau. of . . . Jones of Worcester; bur. at Sibdon 21 May 1832, æt. 33. 1st wife.		James Fleming-Baxter of Sibdon and Ludlow, Esq., J.P., D.L., Lord of the Manor of Sibdon, near Newton, Shrewsbury; only son; born 1805; died 1871. s.p.		Frances, 1st dau. of Thomas White of Ludlow; mar. 1833. 2nd wife.	
				Elizabeth Fleming-Baxter, mar. Rev. James Compson, vicar of St. Chads, Shrewsbury.	
James Fleming-Baxter, born 1835; died 1860 s.p.		Alfred Fleming-Baxter, born 1837; died 1852 s.p.		Rev. Henry Fleming-Baxter of Sibdon, born 17 May 1838; M.A. Brasenose, Oxon; Vicar of Bushbury, Staffordshire, 1867—71.	
				Ann Maria, younger dau. of James William Weaver, J.P., of Oaken in Codsall, co. Staff.; born 11 Oct. 1842; mar. 14 Sep. 1869.	
James Fleming-Baxter, born 12 Aug. 1870.		Gilbert Fleming-Baxter, born 1872; died 1873.		Robert Hanbury Fleming-Baxter, born 29 Jan. 1874.	
				Henry Courtney Fleming-Baxter, born March and died Sep. 1878.	
				Godfrey Fleming-Baxter, born 13 Sep. 1879.	
				Hilda Mary Fleming-Baxter, born 14 Oct. 1876.	

\* Portrait at Sibdon Castle.



Katherine = GILBERT FLEMING, Esq., 14th son of John Fleming of Anne, relict of Col. Charles Mathew of St. Christopher's, æt. 14 on 7 July 1715; mar. her 2nd husband Nov. 1732; bur. at Kingston-on-Thames. Will dated in London 1 Nov. 1766; proved 8 April 1769. (122 Bogg.) 2nd wife.

s.p.

Gilbert Fane Fleming of Shadwell, The Grange, Westhope, and Salt Ponds Plantations in St. Christopher's; died in Wimpole Street 26 Dec. 1776. Will dated 2 Dec. 1776; proved 14 Jan. 1777. (17 Collier.)

Lady Camilla, only dau. of Charles, 2nd Earl of Tankerville; mar. 14 Jan. 1754, at St. George's, Hanover Square; mar. 2ndly, 6 Oct. 1779, Basil Wake, Apothecary, of Bath; she died there 7 Feb. 1785; he died there 5 May 1800, æt. 80.

Scrope Joseph Fleming, sole heir 1747 to his great aunt Arabella Edwards.

Katherine Fleming, bapt. March 1720 at St. John's, Antigua; mar. 12 April 1739.

Ann Fleming, bapt. 19 Sep. 1723 and bur. 9 July 1724 at St. John's, Antigua.

Camilla Annabella Fleming, 1st dau. and coh.; born 1755; mar. 8 Feb. 1776; died 27 Jan. 1780; bur. in Exeter Cathedral.

Edward Cary of Follaton, co. Devon, Esq.; died 17 Jan. 1822, æt. 87.

Caroline Alicia Fleming, 2nd dau. and co-heiress; died 27 Dec. 1822.

Sir John Brisco, 1st Bart., of Crofton Hall, co. Cumberland; died 1806.

Gabriel Wayne, inherited a plantation at Tortola from his grandfather Gilbert Fleming in 1760.

Catherine Wayne, living 1747; a minor 1760.

Elizabeth Wayne, a minor 1760.

Algernon Fleming, mar. and had issue.

Gilbert Fleming, 14th son. (See above.)

Captain Joseph Fleming of St. James, Westminster; bur. at Diddlebury 18 Jan. 1740. Will dated 20 Feb. 1738; proved 23 April 1741. (43 Spurway.)

Sarah, dau. of Mrs. C. Fowcher; proved her husband's will.

Beatrice Fleming, youngest dau. bapt. at Clun 4 Feb. 1699; mar. at Diddlebury, 25 July 1720, Rev. Johd Acton (son of Sir Edwrad Acton, Bart.), Vicar of Clun, Rector of Acton Scott, died 4 June 1745, æt. 57; she died 25 May 1724, æt. 25. M.I. at Diddlebury.

Elizabeth Fleming and Ellen Fleming, both died 1682.

Richard Fleming, born at Shadwell 25 Sep., bapt. at Clun 10 Oct. 1713; one of the seven clerks in Chancery; died 14 Sep. 1772, æt. 59. M.I. at Clun. Will dated 25 April 1770; proved 12 Nov. 1772. (402 Taverner.)

Frances, dau. of Dr. Stukeley; mar. 7 Dec. 1752; living 1776 in New Ormond Street.

Rev. John Fleming, born at Shadwell 4 Aug. 1719; matriculated from Christ Church College, Oxon, 6 Feb. 1737, æt. 18; B.A. 1741; B. and D.C.L. 1764; Rector of Acton Scott 1745; Vicar of Highley, co. Salop, 1772; died on board ship 1782.

Catherine Fleming, only child; mar. Edward Stanley, LL.D., cousin of the 11th Earl of Derby.

Frances Fleming, bapt. at Sibdon 9 Jan. 1754; Lady of the Manor of Westhope; mar. John Harris of Cruckton, co. Salop, Barrister; died s.p. 24 Nov. 1792; bur. at Paddington.

Frances Fleming, only dau.; mar. 26 May 1788.

Rev. John F. S. St. John; Prebendary of Worcester; grandson of 10th Lord St. John; born 1761; died 4 Dec. 1832.

Richard Stukeley Fleming, living 1776.

Highley Fleming, a dau.; born April 1758.

Rev. Richard Fleming, born 1754; matriculated from Worcester College, Oxon, 26 June 1771, æt. 16; B.A. 1775; Curate of Eaton under Haywood; died 20 Dec., bur. there 24 Dec. 1819, æt. 65.

Elizabeth Fleming, ...., died at Eaton 6 April and bur. there 10 April 1812, æt. 44.

Ann Maria Fleming-Baxter, born 9 June 1777, æt. 12.

Richard Acton Fleming of Liverpool, bapt. at Eaton 28 Oct. 1811.

Mary Fleming, bapt. at Cleve St. Margaret 5 Aug. 1795.

Sarah Fleming, bapt. at Cleve St. Margaret 6 Oct. 1799.

Eloisa Fleming, bapt. at Eaton 6 June 1803.

Jane Fleming, bapt. at Eaton 22 Sep. 1807; mar. at Ludlow, 19 Jan. 1831, Thomas Hooper of Hay.

Anne Fleming, bapt. at Cleve St. Margaret 25 May 1797.

Alice Fleming, bapt. at Eaton 19 Feb. 1805.

Herbert Fleming-Baxter, born 9 Nov. 1839.

Maria Jane Hancock, dau. of C. F. Hancock of Hendon, co. Middlesex; born 14 April 1846; mar. 27 April 1865.

Rev. Henry Bayley Clissold.

Frances Elizabeth Fleming-Baxter, born 28 July 1841; mar. 20 April 1871. 2nd wife.

Fane Fleming-Baxter, born 8 Jan. 1875.

Violet Fleming-Baxter, born 19 Oct. 1866.

May Fleming-Baxter, born 13 Sep. 1870.

Arthur Herbert Clissold, born 12 March 1872.

Mortimer Bayley Clissold, born 19 Sep. 1875.

Ethel Frances Clissold, born 12 Jan. 1874.

Constance Elizabeth Clissold, born 12 Sep. 1877.

The main portion of this Pedigree was compiled and sent me by the Rev. Frederick William Weaver, M.A., of Milton Clevedon, Evercreech, Bath, 4th son of J. W. Weaver, Esq., of Codsall, by Mary Crowley his wife.

John Fleming of Westhope in Didlebury, co. Salop, Esq. Will dated 20 Feb. 1709; proved 22 June 1716; commission to Elizabeth Fleming, the guardian of Beatrice Fleming, a minor, the daughter and sole Ex'trix. (116 Fox.) To my son Rich<sup>d</sup> all writings that secure Westhope & Shadwell to him. My picture in gold & my interest in Monkeye beyond Welshbridge in Shrewsbury, with the money my said son borrowed of me at Shadwell, Westhope, Bishopscastle, & London, to my dau. Bettridge, & stock, implements, husbandry, & household goods, she to be sole Ex'trix, also the remainder of the £400 articulated with my son John, & what is due from my son Benj., & £20 due from my son Algernon when he is 21, & all other my debts & goods. To my children living at my decease except my son Rich<sup>d</sup> & Bettridge 40s. apiece. To my dau. Dorothy £5. The gold chain to my wife. £20 for my funeral, & to be buried in the chancel of Didlebury or Clun, with a deep Impression on my Gravestone: "Unhappy Industry obijt the day of Anno D'ni 170 etatis suæ." To poor of Didlebury £3. My attorney an Ex'or in Trust. Witnessed by Thomas Brompton, William Watts, John Burton.

Hector Fleming of London, Merchant. Will dated 17 Feb. 1728; proved 6 May 1729. (131 Abbott.) £40 for funeral. To my bro. Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming £50. To my neph. Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming my greenish cloth & hair Calamantee, one lined with blew. To my friend Mr Markham Eeles of St. Mary Hill, London, potter, £40. To Mr Jas. Fage of the Park, Southwark, clothworker, £30. To my mother Eliz<sup>th</sup> Fleming, £10, a funeral ring, & a half hogshead of mountain wine. To M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Minefe £20 for her care. My servant Sarah Wilkins £5. All residue to my 2 daus. Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Mary Fleming at 21, but if they die then £600 for rebuilding & endowing the chapel of Westhope, co. Salop, & £400 to my bro. Algernon's daus., & the residue to Christ's Hospital. My bro. Rich<sup>d</sup>, Markham Eeles, & Jas. Fage, Ex'ors & Guardians of my 2 daus. My wife, their mother, living in debauchery & libertinism, I leave her nothing. Witnessed by Robert Booth, William Petty, John Taverner.

Joseph Fleming of St. James, Westminster, Esq. Will dated 20 Feb. 1738; proved 23 April 1741 by Sarah Fleming, the relict, Francis Fane & Henry Fane, Esquires, renouncing. (43 Spurway.) To my dau. £2500 at 25, & on the death of her grandmother £500 more. All residue to my wife, & after her death £1000 among my brother Gilbert's sons, payable from sums owing to me in the West Indies, & the residue to my dau. & her children. If my dau. die before my wife without issue, then all residue to my brother Gilbert's children. If my dau. die single or under 30, then £2000 to my wife, & then £1500 of it to my brother Gilbert's children. My dau. may bequeath £500 of the £2500 by will, but if not, my wife to give the £500 among my relatives, especially  $\frac{1}{3}$  to my cousin Rich<sup>d</sup> & £500 to my brother Gilbert. All books of prints & pamphlets to Mr Francis Fane & choice of pictures. My books of memoirs to his brother Mr Henry Fane. All my books of History, Divinity, Antiquities, Philosophy, & Dictionarys to my brother Gilbert. To my wife's mother, M<sup>rs</sup> C. Foucher, 20 gs. a year. My uncle Arthur Edwards. My cousin Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming £50 on the death of my wife's mother. To my brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming my large silver cup. All household goods & use of plate to my wife. To Cap<sup>t</sup> Curwen £50. 10 guineas each to my wife's mother & to my wife's brother. I appoint Francis & Henry Fane, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors, & my brother Gilbert for America.

Arabella Edwards. Will dated 2 July 1747. To my great niece Cath. Wayne £80. To M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Fleming, widow of my nephew Joseph Fleming, captain, deceased, £50. To my nephew Gilbert Fleming, Lieu<sup>t</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> of the Leeward Islands, £50, & £10 to his wife for a ring. £60 to the poor. My negro Katey & her children to him. To M<sup>rs</sup> Hutcheson, widow of Archibald Hutcheson, a 5 guinea ring. All residue to my great nephew Scrope Joseph, son of Gilbert Fleming. Gilbert Fleming to be Ex'or. Witnessed by William Manning, John Fraizer, Ann Fraizer. Before Ralph Payne, Deputy-Governor, were sworn John & Ann Fraizer 23 Nov. 1750. Recorded at St. John's 7 Dec. 1751.

Richard Fleming of Dinmore, co. Hereford, Gent. Will dated 5 June 1748; proved 19 July 1748 by Richard Fleming the son; on 29 Nov. 1748 Ann Fleming, the relict, renouncing. (213 Strahan.) To my wife all my household goods and £150. To my son John £200. To my wife the lease of the Jay & Heath Tythe & £50 a year. To my son Rich<sup>d</sup> all my preceptorys & manors, etc., in the cos. of Hereford, Salop, Montgomery, & Radnor, & all residue. He & my wife Ex'ors. To be bur. near my 1<sup>st</sup> dau. in Clun p'sh. Witnessed by J. Walcot, Bry. Crowther, Charles Stevenson.

Gilbert Fleming, Esq., Lieut.-General of H.M. Leeward Charibbee Islands, now residing in London. Will dated 17 April 1760; proved 4 March 1762 by Gilbert Fane Fleming, Esq., the son. (103 St. Eloy.) I have settled on my wife Ann £500 a year charged on my lands in St. X'ofers called the "Salt Ponds," & on my plantation called "Shadwell," & I give her my coach, 2 horses, furniture, the picture of her dau. Mathew & use of plate, also the picture of myself by Vanloo. To the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. Lady Camilla Fleming 100 guineas. To my granddaus. Camilla & Caroline £100 at 14 to buy them the Lord Halifax's "Advice to a Daughter" & a buckle. To the R<sup>t</sup> Hon. the Countess Dowager of Tankerville 5 guineas. To my wife's dau. M<sup>rs</sup> Susannah Mathew 10 guineas. To my worthy friend Henry Fane, Esq., 5 guineas. To my dear cousin Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming, Esq., 10 guineas. Guinea rings to my sister-in-law Sarah Fleming & to all my nephews & nieces, & to Mr Edw<sup>d</sup> Stanley. Whereas my late dear brother Cap. Joseph Fleming by his will gave £1000 after his wife's death for such of my children as I direct, I bequeath it to my son Gilbert Fane, but he shall during the life of Catherine, wife of Edw<sup>d</sup> Stanley, & dau. of my brother Joseph, pay her the interest thereof for her life, & after her death to her children. To each of my grandchildren Cath. & Eliz. Wayne £1000 at 21 & interest at 5 per cent., charged on my plantation at Tortola, & I give the said plantation there to my grandson Gabriel Wayne. My son-in-law Gabriel Wayne. To my son Gilbert Fane all sums payable to my children by the articles made on my 1<sup>st</sup> marriage, & do appoint him Ex'or. Witnessed by Samuel Owens, John Owens, John Farmer, at the cockpitt, Whitehall.

Codicil dated 30 April 1760. Now in London. To my wife the use of 2 negros.

Ann Fleming of Upper Brook Street, St. George's, Hanover Square, widow. Will dated 1 Nov. 1766; proved 8 April 1769 by Mary Spateman the niece. (122 Bogg.) To be buried at Kingston, co. Surrey, near my late dear dau. Susanna Mathew. To my 5 nieces Ann, Susannah, Eliz., Mary, & Judith Spateman, £600 each, charged on the bond of £2000 given by my late husband Gilbert Fleming,



Esq., to my late dau. Susannah Mathew, & on £1000 stock, both which sums I am entitled to as her residuary legatee. To Mr George Keightley, the landlord of my leasehold house, £50. All residue to my niece Mary Spateman, & appoint her Ex'trix. The pictures of my late husband Gilbert Fleming, Esq., of Sir Robt Walpole, after Earl of Orford, of Horace Walpole, Esq., after Lord Wolterton, of John Scrope, Esq., & of Henry Fane, Esq., belong to my son-in-law Gilbert Fane Fleming, Esq., & I give him the picture of my Lady Berkley. To Colonel Edw<sup>d</sup> Mathew of Argyle Street the picture of my 1<sup>st</sup> husband Chas. Mathew, Esq., & that of my late dau. Susanna Mathew. Witnessed by Thomas Barsham, John Howard.

*Codicil.* To M<sup>rs</sup> Cath. Coke & M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Wayne, granddaughters of my late husband Gilbert Fleming, Esq., each an E. I. bond of £100. Dated 24 June 1767. Witnessed by J. Church, Law. Smith, William Donaldson.

Richard Fleming, Esq., of the Chancery Office. Will dated 25 April 1770; proved 12 Nov. 1772 by Francis Fleming, the widow, and Darcey Tancred, Esq. (402 Taverner.) To my cousin Gilbert Fane Fleming, Esq., my brothers Edw<sup>d</sup> & John Fleming, M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Aubrey, & John Woodhouse, Esq., rings of 10 guineas. To M<sup>rs</sup> Baldwyn, Mr & M<sup>rs</sup> Woodrooffe, Tho. Perkins, Albany Wallis, Mr Devon, Edw<sup>d</sup> Jeffreys, Cha. Holland, & Mr Woodhouse, rings. To Mr Alex<sup>r</sup> Basset & Jas. Cleator 5 guineas each. To Henry Rosser 5 guineas for mourning. To my wife £150, & use of plate, furniture, linen, etc., so long as she remain my widow. To my dau. Frances Fleming £4000 at 21 in full of any claims upon my marriage settlement. To my wife Frances £350 a year. All residue to my wife & Darcey Tancred, Esq., in trust for my son Rich<sup>d</sup> Stukeley Fleming at 24, also £500 to place him out in business. If he marry or set up in business before my wife's death he is to be paid £6000. If he marry without consent of his trustees, then £2000 more to my dau. If he die under 24, then all residue to my dau. Frances, & if she marry without consent of her trustees £2000 to my godson Gilbert Fleming. If my son & dau. both die under 24, then my estates to my wife, Darcey Tancred, Esq., & Alex<sup>r</sup> Bassett, Esq., in trust, & after payment of £2000 to my niece Sarah Baxter, all residue to Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming, son of my brother John Fleming, at 24, if he die, then to Gilbert Fleming, son of my brother Edw<sup>d</sup> Fleming. My wife Frances & Darcey Tancred, Esq., Ex'ors, & I give him 20 guineas. My wife guardian, but if she die my cousin Gilbert Fane Fleming. To be buried at Clunn near my father, only the tenants of the family & freeholders to be bearers. The Warden & poor men to attend, & to have 30s. for a dinner to be dressed at the Hospital, & to have each a pair of brown tanned gloves. Witnessed by William Frogatt, W. Smithson, Henry Rosser.

Gilbert Fane Fleming of Wimpole Street, St. Marylebone, Esq., and of St. Christopher's. Will dated 2 Dec. 1776; proved 14 Jan. 1777 by Lady Camilla Fleming, the widow; power reserved to the Hon. Henry Fane and William Manning. (17 Collier.) I give the reversion (if my 2 daus. die without issue) of my 2 plantations called "Shadwell" in St Geo. Basseterre & the "Grange" in St Mary's Cayon, St X'offer's, which were described in the settlement on my marriage with my present wife the Rt Hon. Lady Camilla, to the use of John Brisco of Crofton Hall, co. Cumberland, Esq., for life. All my negroes & my 2 other plantations called "Westhope" in St Peter's Basseterre & the "Salt Ponds" in St Geo. Basseterre, & my

copper mines in the island of Spanish Town to my wife & the Hon. Henry Fane of Berners Str., St Marylebone, & W<sup>m</sup> Manning of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, on trust to pay all debts & legacies if my personal estate be insufficient, & to pay my wife £800 a year over & above her settlement, & the said estates for the use of my dau. Carolina Alicia Brisco, wife of John Brisco, for life on trust, then to her 1<sup>st</sup> son in tail male, & in default to my kinsman Rich<sup>d</sup> Stukeley Fleming, now residing with his mother M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Fleming in New Ormond Str., Bloomsbury, then to my kinsman Rich<sup>d</sup> Fleming, son of the Rev. John Fleming of Highley, co. Salop, then to the Hon. Tho. Fane, brother of the present Earl of Westmoreland, & younger son of John the late Earl. All my furniture, plate, & £500 to my wife. All my house, jewels, & objects of art to my trustees for her use for life, then to my dau. Caroline Alicia Brisco. To my kinswoman M<sup>rs</sup> Frances Fleming of New Ormond Str., 100 guineas. To the Hon. Henry Fane, my trustee, 50 guineas. To W<sup>m</sup> Manning 50 guineas. To M<sup>rs</sup> Barbara Conway, widow, living n<sup>r</sup> Chelsea Hospital, 50 guineas. My Ex'ors to erect a monument costing £60 to the memory of my father in the church n<sup>r</sup> Ludlow in Shropshire where he was buried. I wish to be buried in the parish where I die. All residue to my trustees for my dau. Brisco, they to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by James Coulthard, Lincoln's Inn, F. F. Luttsell, Middle Temple, John Gibson, Clerk to Mr. Coulthard.

1723, Aug. 7. Petition of Gilbert Flemming that he had a grant of land in St. John's Town fronting St. Mary's Street, bounded E. with widow Ann Meldrum, S. with widow Borraston, W. with Chr. Stoodly.

1727, Oct. 24. Gilbert Fleming, Esq., returned to Assembly of St. Christopher's for St. Ann Sandy Point.

1728, May 16. Gilbert Fleming, Esq., made Receiver of all the Money arising by the sale of Lands in the Island of St. Christopher. ('Historical Register,' p. 28.)

1739, April 12. "Wm Waime, Esq., of Somersetsh., —to Miss Fleming, Daughter to the Lieut. Gen. of the Leeward Islands, 20,000/." ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 216.)

Memorial of Ann Fleming wife of Gilbert Fleming Lieut.-Gen. of the Leeward Islands, that he has an ulcer of the face which continues to spread; he fears it is a cancer and asks for leave. Received 8 Dec. 1757. He was granted 12 months' leave on 6 Dec. 1757.

1762, Jan. 1. Gilbert Fleming, Esq., Lieut.-Gov. of the Leeward Islands, in Berkshire. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 45.)

1774, March 21. Gilbert Fleming, Esq., of Sibdon Castle, in Shropshire. (*Ibid.*, p. 190.)

1776, Feb. 8. Edward Cary, Esq., of Tarnsham, in Devonshire, to Miss Camilla Fleming, daughter of Governor Fleming. (*Ibid.*, p. 94.)

1779, Oct. 6. Mr. Wake, apothecary at Bath, to Lady Camilla Fleming, relict of the late Gilbert Fane Fleming, esq. (to whom she was married Jan. 14, 1754), and aunt to the present Earl of Tankerville. (*Ibid.*, p. 566.)

1785, Feb. 7. At Bath, right hon. Lady Camilla Wake, wife of Mr. Wake of that city, and aunt to the Earl of Tankerville. She first married Gilbert Fleming, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 157.)

1788, May 26. At Worcester Cathedral, Rev. Mr. St. John, 2d. Son of the Hon. and Rev. the Dean of Worcester, to Miss Fleming, only dau. of the late Rich. Fleming, esq., of the Chancery Office and granddau. of the late Dr. Stukeley. (*Ibid.*, p. 561.)

1800, May 5. Basil Wake, Esq., apothecary, of Bath, at his house in South Parade, aged 80. (*Ibid.*, p. 491.)

PARISH REGISTER OF CLUN, SHROPSHIRE.

Baptized.

1684	Nov. 16	Elizabeth d <sup>r</sup> of John Fleming & Elizabeth his wife.
1685	Feb. 3	Charles son of M <sup>r</sup> John Fleming & Elizabeth his wife.
1686	Mar. 9	Samuel son of John Fleming, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Elizabeth.
1687	Mar. 14	Arthur son of John Fleming, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Elizabeth.
1690	Nov. 24	Benjamin son of John Fleming, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Elizabeth.
1691	Jan. 4	Hector son of John Fleming, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Elizabeth.
1693	Sep. 8	Allgernon Fleming.
1696	Aug. 9	Hercules Fleming.
1699	Feb. 4	Beatrice Fleming.
1711	May 2	Edward the Son of Richard Fleming, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Madam Elizabeth his wife.
1713	Oct. 10	Richard y <sup>e</sup> Son of Richard Fleming, Esq <sup>r</sup> , and Madam Elizabeth his wife.

Buried.

1686	Aug. 9	Charles Fleming, infant.
1748	July 2	Richard Fleming, Gent.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Baptized.

1720	Mar. ..	Katherine D. of Gilbert Fleming & Katherine his wife.
1723	Sep. 19	Ann D. of Gilbert Fleming & Catherine his wife.
1735	Dec. 23	Mary Clementina the D. of George Fleming and Jane his wife.
1738	Feb. 18	Elizabeth y <sup>e</sup> D. of George Fleming & Jane his wife.
1741	April 18	Ann the D. of George Fleming and Jane his wife.
1742	Jan. 16	Jane the D. of Richard Fleming and Jane his wife.

Married.

1734	Feb. 18	George Fleming and Jane Alicock. L.
1759	Jan. 19	Thomas Scott and Jane Fleming. L.

Buried.

1724	July 9	Ann D. of Gilbert Fleming, Esq.
1730	Nov. 3	M <sup>rs</sup> Margaret Fleming.
1734	Aug. 30	David Fleming.
1736	April 13	Mary Clementina D. of George Fleming.
1744	Mar. 29	Robert Fleming, a child.
1744	May 12	Jane Fleming, a child.
1744	Aug. 6	Elizabeth Fleming, a child.
1744	Aug. 19	Ann Fleming, a child.
1756	April 11	George Fleming.
1780	Mar. 16	Archibald Fleming.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE.

Married.

1754	Jan. 14	Gilbert Fane Fleming of St <sup>t</sup> Martin in the Fields, Esq <sup>r</sup> , B., & the R <sup>t</sup> Hon. Lady Camilla Bennet of this parish, S. L.A.C.
------	---------	--

CLUN CHURCH, CO. SALOP.

Near this Place lyes interr'd  
The Body of

Richard Fleming Esq<sup>r</sup> formerly of Shadwell  
and late of Sibdon Castle  
He dyed the 20<sup>th</sup> of June 1748  
æt. 68.

Also

The Body of his second Son  
Richard Fleming of Dinmore  
In the County of Hereford Esq<sup>r</sup>  
one of the seven Clerks  
In the Court of Chancery  
He died the 14<sup>th</sup> of Sept<sup>r</sup> 1772  
Aged 59.

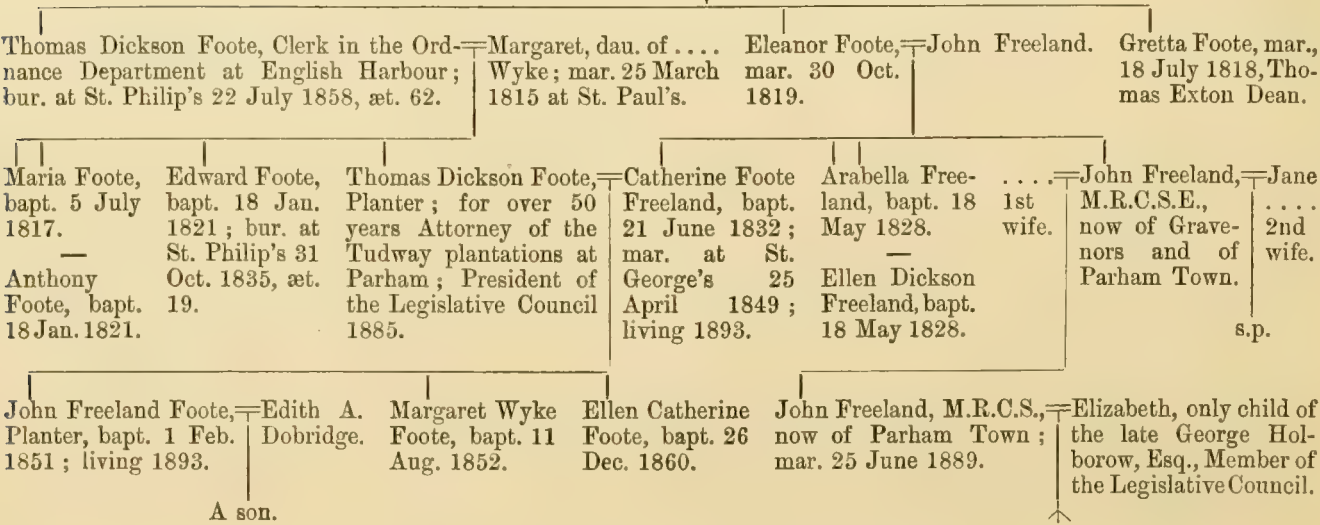
Near this place

Are Deposited the Remains of  
Edward Fleming Esq<sup>r</sup>  
late of Sibdon Castle, in this County  
He died the 31<sup>st</sup> of March, 1773  
Aged 63.

For the extracts from the Registers and copies of M.I. I  
am indebted to the Vicar of Clun, the Rev. Charles Warner.

Pedigree of Foote.

.... FOOTE=....





## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL, FALMOUTH.

*Baptized.*

1817	July	5	Maria D. of Thomas D. Foote & Margaret his wife was baptised at Deep Bay.
1821	Jan.	18	Anthony S. of Thomas D. Foote & Margaret his wife was baptised at Windsor.
1821	Jan.	18	Edward S. of Thomas D. Foote & Margaret his wife was baptised at Windsor.

*Married.*

1815	Mar.	25	Thomas Dickson Foote to Margaret Wyke, sp <sup>r</sup> , by Lic.
1818	July	18	Mr Thos. Exton Dean & Miss Gretta Foote, sp <sup>r</sup> , by Lic.
1819	Oct.	30	Mr John Freeland & Miss Eleanor Foote, sp <sup>r</sup> , by Lic.
1836	Dec.	1	Robert Foote, Planter, Bach., & Kitty Garland O'Connor, Widow, of St. John's.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER, PARHAM.

*Baptized.*

1828	May	18	Arabella D. of John & Ellen Freeland, Parham Hill, Planter.
1828	May	18	Ellen Dickson D. of John & Ellen Freeland, Parham Hill, Planter.
1840	Oct.	13	Mary Ann d. of Thomas Dixon and Hannah Foote, Parham Hill, Planter.
1851	Feb.	1	John Freeland s. of Thomas Dixon and Catherine Foote, Parham New Work, Planter.
1852	Aug.	11	Margaret Wyke d. of Thomas Dixon and Catherine Foote, Parham New Work, Planter; Sponsors, Mary Auchinleck, Martha Ann Foote, John Henry Agar.
1860	Dec.	26	Ellen Catherine d. of Thomas Dixon & Catherine Foote, Parham Hill, Planter.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE, FITCHE'S CREEK.

*Married.*

1849	April	25	Thomas Dickson Foote of St. Peter's, Bach., & Catherine Foote Freeland, by Lic.
------	-------	----	---

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1832	June	21	Catherine Foote d. of John & Ellen Freeland, Parham Hill, Planter.
1835	Oct.	7	Robert S. of Thomas Dickson & Hannah Foote, St. John's Parish, Planter; also Martha Anne d. of do. (privately, in St. John's Parish).

*Buried.*

1841	Jan.	24	George Baptist Freeland, 5.
------	------	----	-----------------------------

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Buried.*

1835	Oct.	31	Edward Foote. Parham Hill. 19.
1850	Aug.	27	Hannah Foote. Parham Hill. 54.
1851	July	10	William Foote. Blakes. 26.
1858	July	22	Thomas D. Foote. Parham Hill. 62.
1860	July	13	George Foote. The Lodge. 24.

## ST. PETER'S CHURCH, PARHAM.

On a black and white marble tablet:—

IN FOND REMEMBRANCE OF  
ROBERT POOLE GRIFFITH M.R.C.S.E.  
OF PORTMADOCK NORTH WALES  
WHO DIED ON OCTOBER 25<sup>TH</sup> 1881  
AGED 33 YEARS.

(Two lines here.)

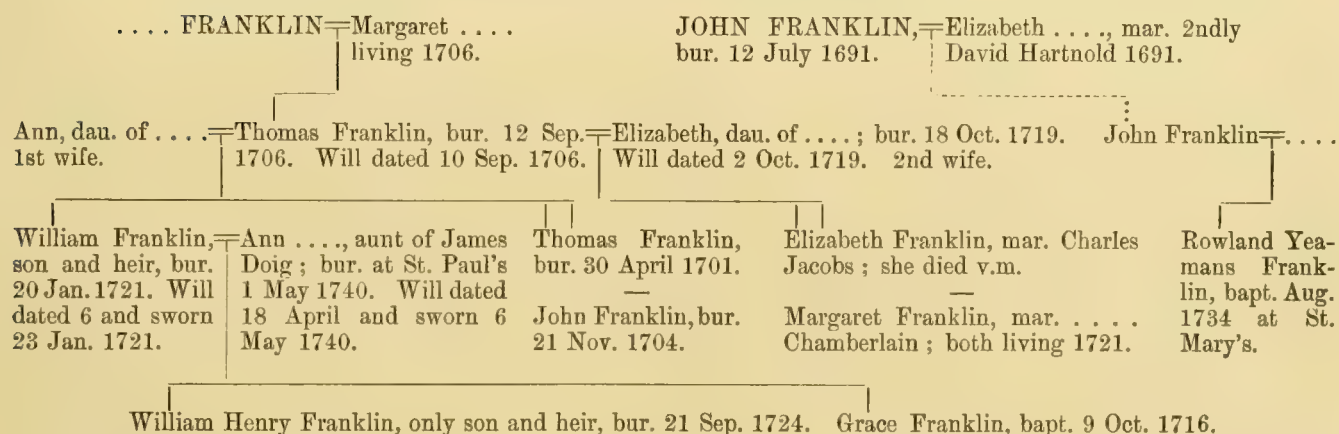
THIS IS ERECTED BY HIS AFFECTIONATE WIFE.

## PARHAM OLD CHURCHYARD.

On a marble headstone against a large stone vault:—

I.H.S.  
IN  
LOVING MEMORY  
OF  
ROBERT POOLE GRIFFITH M.R.C.S.E.  
WHO DIED OCTOBER 25<sup>TH</sup> 1881.

## Pedigree of Franklin.



Thomas Franklyn of Antigua. Will dated 10 Sep. 1706. To my wife Eliz. a negro boy & 2 girls & £50 c. To my mother Marg<sup>t</sup> Franklyn £15 yearly. To my dau. Eliz. Franklyn £600 c. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Franklyn £600 c. All residue to my son W<sup>m</sup> Franklyn. My friends

Capt. Jas. Barter, Mr Jurvis Turten, Cap. Tho. Nanton, & my son W<sup>m</sup> Franklyn Ex'ors. Witnessed by Thomas Bishopp, Charles Jacob, Margaret Turton. By Governor Parke were sworn Thomas Bishop and Charles Jacob 12 April 1707.

Elizabeth Franklin, widow, of St. John's. Will dated 2 Oct. 1719. To my dau. Marg<sup>t</sup> Chamberlain my horse & saddle & furniture. To her dau. Eliz. Chamberlain a negro. To my grandson W<sup>m</sup> Henry Franklyn, son of my son W<sup>m</sup> Franklyn negros & a pistole ring. To my grandson James Jacobs, son of my late dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Jacobs, negros. To my 4 grandchildren Sarah, Mary, Frances, & James Jacobs £100 c. My son W<sup>m</sup>, Main Swete, Esq., & my son-in-law Chas. Jacobs Ex'ors & rings. All residue to my son W<sup>m</sup>. Witnessed by Michael Arnald, Ambrose Lynch Bartholomew, William Lynch James. Before His Excellency William Mathew, Esq., was sworn A. L. Bartholomew 15 Oct. 1723.

William Franklyn. Will dated 6 Jan. 1721. To my brother Chamberlain £25 for mourning. To his dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> £25 at 18. If my sister Chamberlain survive my wife & son, he not leaving issue, then £50 yearly to her. To M<sup>rs</sup> Burrish the use of 2 rooms in my house for life, & after the death of my wife & son to my brother Jacobs for his children by my sister. All residue to my wife Anne & my son W<sup>m</sup> Henry Franklyn. To Paul Parry & his wife 40s. rings, & the same to Jas. Godsell & his wife, D<sup>r</sup> Symon Smith, & M<sup>r</sup> John Smith of the Road, & M<sup>r</sup> Bourstell. To Madam Grace Swete a riding horse. Grace Swete, my wife, & Col. Swete Ex'ors, & the said Main Swete, Esq., Joshua Jones, Esq., & our wives before mentioned, & my son Ex'ors, & to each £5. Witnessed by William Woodson, John Bourstell, James Godsell, Richard Ridge. Before His Excellency John Hart, Esq., was sworn John Bourstell 23 Jan. 1721-2.

Ann Franklyn, widow. Will dated 18 April 1740. To W<sup>m</sup> Doig, son of my nephew James Doig, £100 c. yearly at 21 & a negro. To Jacob Doig, 2<sup>d</sup> son of the said James Doig, £2000 Bank of England stock at 21. To Ann, dau. of Jas. Doig, £2000 c. at 21 & £12 c. yearly for maintenance. To Dorothy, 2<sup>d</sup> dau. of Jas. Doig, £2000 c. & £60 c. maintenance after 12 till 21. To my nephew David Doig & my niece Christian Blair £50 s. each. To my sister Mary Ward £50 c., & to her dau. Anne Gordon £50 c. To my sister Mary Ward's granddau. Mary Duvine £50 c. To my niece Marg<sup>t</sup> Steel £50 c. To Dorothy, wife of James Doig, a negro. To M<sup>r</sup> Jacob Thibou, M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Mathew, & their wives, each a gold ring. All residue to my nephew James Doig. Jas. Doig, Jacob Thibou, Tho. Wilson, clerk, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Thomas Wilson, Joseph Heal, Grace Wilson, Thomas Paul, Edward McGines. Before His Excellency William Mathew were sworn Thomas Paul, J. Heal, Thomas Wilson 6 May 1740. Recorded 22 May 1740.

Will of John Franklyn, sen. All my children then living. Wife & John . . . Ex'trix & . . . Witnessed by Elizabeth Horsford, Francis Brinkhoof.

Mary Franklyn. Will dated 27 Feb. 1791. All my estate to be sold. To my brother Billy Nugent a cow. To Mary, Henry, Sallie, & Benj<sup>a</sup> Adney £10 c. each. To Eliz. Alleyn & Rebecca Roberts my clothing. To my son Benj<sup>a</sup> Merko my house & land in Popeshead & all residue. . . . Adney under my charge as orphans. Witnessed by Samuel McCarty, Henry Adney.

*Codicil.* To Henry Adney a silver stock buckle. To Benj. Adney a pair of gold sleeve buttons. To Mary Adney my large gold ring. To Eliz. Alleyn a small gold ring. To Mary & Sarah Adney a large chest, etc. To my Ex'ors in trust for my granddau. Mary Merko 2 cows & my gold thimble. 22 Feb. (*sic*) 1791. Before Edward Byam, Esq., was sworn Samuel McCarty 8 July 1797. Recorded 13 July 1797.

1706. William Franklin, Merchant Taylor, one proportion of land, St. John's Town, granted 13 July 1706 by John Johnson.

1713, July 27. Margt. Franklyne petitions for 10 acres in Bermudian Valley bounded S. with Jervas Turton, decd., E. with Mr. Chas. Jacobs, N. with said Jervas Turton, W. with the sea. (Minutes of Council.)

Order of the Lords Justices in Council *re* the application of Mary Franklin, widow of Wm. Franklyn, and of Wm. Henry Franklyn, their son, an infant. Dated at Whitehall 27 Aug. 1723. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1723, Nov. 26. Appeal in the case of Mary Franklyn, widow of William Franklyn, and William Henry Franklyn, an infant, their son.

See the Doig marriage settlement dated 1727, to which Ann Franklyn was a party.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

- |      |         |  |
|------|---------|--|
| 1716 | Oct. 9  | Grace d. of W <sup>m</sup> Francklyn & Ann his wife.           |
| 1751 | Nov. 23 | Marian the D. of James Franklyn and Judith his wife.           |
| 1755 | Feb. 20 | William the S. of Jam <sup>s</sup> Franklyn & Judith his wife. |
| 1769 | Sep. 23 | Charles Peter the S. of Gilbert Francklyn and Edith his wife.  |

##### *Married.*

- |      |         |   |
|------|---------|---|
| 1691 | ....    | David Hartnold & Elizabeth widdow of John Franklin. |
| 1733 | Nov. 16 | Herbert Williams and Martha Franckling. B.          |
| 1734 | Sep. 26 | George Franckling and Rachell Liott.                |
| 1743 | Oct. 15 | John Rogers & Rach <sup>l</sup> Francklyn, Widow.   |
| 1749 | Dec. .. | James Francklyn and Judith Francklyn. L.            |
| 1751 | July 16 | James Manwaring and Catherine Francklyn. L.         |
| 1767 | Feb. 7  | William Masset to Ann Francklyn. L.                 |

##### *Buried.*

- |      |          |   |
|------|----------|---|
| 1691 | July 12  | John Franklyn.  |
| 1701 | April 30 | Thomas s. of Thomas Franklyn & Ann his wife.                    |
| 1704 | Nov. 21  | John s. of Thomas Franklyn & Elizabeth his wife ( <i>sic</i> ). |
| 1704 | ....     | John Franklyn.  |
| 1706 | Sep. 12  | M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Franklyn.                                 |
| 1717 | Sep. 24  | Gertrude Franklyn, a child.                                     |
| 1719 | Oct. 18  | Eliz <sup>th</sup> Franklin.                                    |
| 1721 | Jan. 20  | William Franklin.   |
| 1724 | Sep. 21  | William Henry Franklin.   |
| 1740 | Jan. 19  | Francis Franklyn.   |
| 1742 | Mar. 9   | Georgé Franklyn.  |
| 1758 | Mar. 26  | Judith Franklyn.  |
| 1797 | July 1   | Mary Franklyn.  |

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

##### *Buried.*

- |      |       |                                |
|------|-------|--------------------------------|
| 1740 | May 1 | M <sup>rs</sup> Anne Franklyn. |
|------|-------|--------------------------------|

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY.

(B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 24.)

##### *Baptized.*

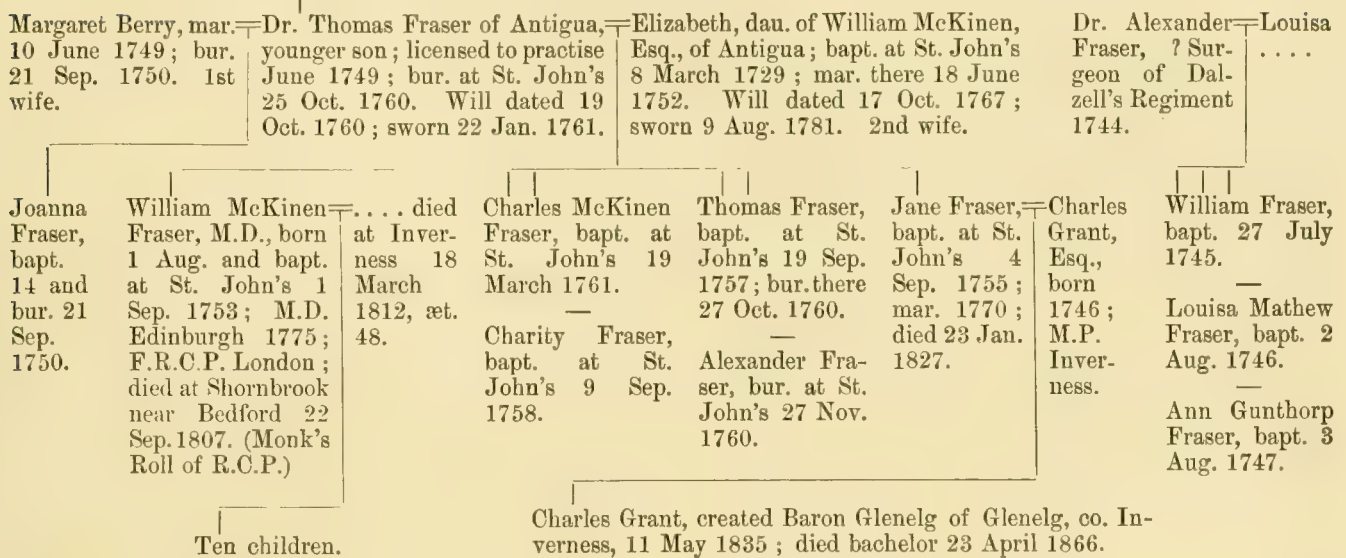
- |      |         |  |
|------|---------|--|
| 1734 | Aug. .. | Rowland Yeamans S. of M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Franklyn. Christ'd. |
|------|---------|--|



## Pedigree of Fraser.

... FRASER of Balnain, co. Inverness ...

Alexander Fraser, bur. 22 July 1702.



Thomas Fraser of Antigua, Physician. Will dated 19 Oct. 1760. To my wife the interest of her marriage portion & of the sum I sold my house in St John's for, also 19 negros. All residue to my Ex'ors on trust to sell & divide proceeds equally among my children. To my wife plate & furniture to value of £200 c. My wife, W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen, Esq., Jas. Brebner, Esq., W<sup>m</sup> Maxwell, Esq., Earnest Udney of Antigua, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & Chas. W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen, Merch<sup>t</sup>, Ex'ors & Guardians. Witnessed by Elizabeth Gravenor, William Millar, Thomas Warner. Before Governor Thomas were sworn William Millar and Thomas Warner 22 Jan. 1761. Recorded 22 Jan. 1761.

Elizabeth Fraser of Antigua, widow. Will dated 17 Oct. 1767. To my 2 daus. Jane & Charity Fraser all my plate, jewels, & furniture, & if they die under age without issue, to be sold, & proceeds invested for my 2 sons W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen Fraser & Chas. Mackinen Fraser at 21, & in default to my brother W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen. All residue to my 4 children. My said brother W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen, W<sup>m</sup> Woodley Parsons, W<sup>m</sup> Millar, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Ex'ors, & my cousins Eliz<sup>th</sup> Thomas of Willoughby Bay, & Lydia Charity Mackinen Ex'trices. Witnessed by Thomas Kidder, Samuel Eliot, William Lynch. By Thomas Shirley, Esq., Governor, was sworn Samuel Eliot of Antigua, Esq. (Thomas Kidder, late of Antigua, now of London, Merchant), 9 Aug. 1781. Recorded 10 Aug. 1781.

1744-5. Surgeon Alexander Fraser and Lieut. Alexander Fraser, officers in Dalzell's Regiment at Antigua.

1749, June. Mr. Thomas Fraser is licenced to practise medicine and surgery, he having a certificate from Dr. Alexander Fraser and Dr. John Dunbar.

1807, Sep. 22. At Shornbrook near Bedford, William Mackinen Fraser, M.D. He graduated at Edinburgh in 1775, and was for several years in considerable practice, first at Southampton, afterwards at Bath, and lastly in Lower Grosvenor-street, London. He was a man of mild and gentlemanly manners, of great professional talents; and a short time before his death (which was the result of a paralytic affection) had the honour to be appointed Extraordinary to H.R.H. the Prince of Wales. He has left a widow and ten children. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1812, March 18. In Inverness, in her 49th year, Mrs. Fraser, widow of Dr. Wm. Mackinnon Fraser, late of London. (*Ibid.*, p. 395.)

Mrs. Mackinnon, widow of the late Major-General Daniel Mackinnon, has in her possession a picture by Hogarth (painted about 1747) of William Mackinnon, then æt. 14, and Elizabeth Mackinnon, then æt. 17 (afterwards wife of Dr. Thomas Fraser).

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

*Baptized.*

1750	Sep. 14	Joanna the D. of Dr Thos. Frasier and Margaret his wife.
1753	Sep. 1	William M <sup>c</sup> Kenin the S. of Doc <sup>r</sup> Tho <sup>s</sup> Frasier and Elizabeth his wife; b. the 1 <sup>st</sup> August last.
1755	Sep. 4	Jane the D. of Tho. Frasier & Eliz. his wife.
1757	Sep. 19	Thomas the S. of Tho <sup>s</sup> Frasier and Eliz. his wife.
1758	Sep. 9	Charity the D. of Thomas Fraser & Eliz. his wife.
1761	Mar. 19	Charles M <sup>c</sup> Kinen the S. of Dr Thomas Fraser and Elizabeth his wife.

*Married.*

1732	Sep. 16	Francis Lynch and Sarah Frazier. L.
1749	June 10	Thomas Fraser and Marg <sup>t</sup> Berry. L.
1752	June 18	Doc <sup>r</sup> Thomas Frazier and Elizabeth M <sup>c</sup> Kenin, Governour Tomlinson present.

*Buried.*

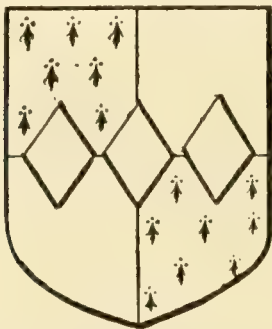
1702	July 22	Mr Alex <sup>r</sup> Frazier Interr'd.
1739	Mar. 16	John Frazier.
1745	July 27	William the s. of Dr Alexander Frazier and his wife.
1745	Aug. 18	William Frazier s. of Doct <sup>r</sup> Frazier.
1746	Aug. 2	Louisa Mathew the D. of Alexander Frazier and Looisa his wife.
1747	Aug. 3	Ann Gunthorp the D. of Dr Alex <sup>r</sup> Frazier & Looisa his wife.
1748	Oct. 20	John Nies Frazier.
1750	April 22	Hugh Frasier, Esq <sup>t</sup> , Collector of his Majestie's customs at Parham.
1750	Sep. 21	Margaret Frasier.
1750	Sep. 21	Joanna Frasier.
1753	Feb. 30	Esther Frasier.
1754	Nov. 13	Donald Frazier.
1760	Oct. 25	Doctor Thomas Fraser (M <sup>c</sup> Kinen's Est <sup>a</sup> ).
1760	Oct. 27	Thomas Fraser (a Child M <sup>c</sup> Kinen's Est <sup>a</sup> ).
1760	Nov. 27	Alexander Fraser (a Child at M <sup>c</sup> Kinen's Est <sup>a</sup> ).
1780	July 17	Elizabeth Fraser.
1832	Aug. 12	William Frazer, St John's, 46.

## PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

*Buried.*

1747	June 29	Dr Fraser of Betty's Hope.
N.B.—Alexr. Fraser mar. Eliz <sup>th</sup> dau. of Dr Patrick Grant of Antigua.		

Pedigree of Freeman.



ARMS.—Quarterly ermine and argent, in fess three lozenges or.  
CREST.—A demi-lion rampant gules.

.... FREEMAN=....

Robert Freeman of Antigua, gentleman. See PEDIGREE A.	Arthur Freeman of Antigua, Surgeon. Will dated 1 July 1738, then of St. Clement Danes, London; proved 14 July 1738. (174 Brodrepp.)	Dorothy, widow of George Symes, Speaker of Antigua; bur. 1 Nov. 1724 at St. John's. Will dated 5 July 1721; proved 26 March 1737. (56 Wake.)	Charles Freeman of Antigua, Planter. Will dated 3 Dec. 1725; sworn 2 Oct. 1726.	Abigail
--	---	--	---	---------

Thomas Freeman of Antigua, Esq.; owned the Old North Sound Plantation of 400 acres in St. Peter's Parish; admitted to Gray's Inn 5 Nov. 1707. Will dated 1 Dec. 1733; proved 8 Sep. 1736. (200 Derby.)	Rebecca Byam, dau. of Colonel William Byam; dead 1750.	Elizabeth Freeman, bur. 5 Jan. 1754 at Lambeth; adm'on 17 Jan. to Byam Freeman.	Thomas Freeman.	Robert Freeman, bapt. 13 Nov. 1712 at St. John's.	Elizabeth Freeman.
--	--	---	-----------------	---	--------------------

Arthur Freeman of Antigua, Esq., Member of the Council; died 30 Jan. 1780, æt. 56. M.I. at Willingdon. Will dated 6 June 1779; proved 4 March 1780. (132 Collins.)	Margaret, youngest dau. of Sir George Thomas, Bart.; mar. 5 Dec. 1765; died 1 Sep. 1797, æt. 51. M.I. at Willingdon.	Robert Freeman, died a bachelor Feb. 1787 at Bethnal Green.	Elizabeth Freeman, mar. Richard Kirwan.	Mary Freeman, mar. 22 Jan. 1738, at Eggham, Surrey, Charles Philips; his will dated and proved 1747; she died 1755.	Charlotte Freeman, 3rd wife of General Sherrington Talbot.
--	--	---	---	---	--

Charlotte, 1st dau. of Henry Peirse of Bedale, co. York, M.P., by Charlotte, dau. of John, 2nd Lord Monson; mar. 3 July 1797 at St. Marylebone; died 17 April 1800, æt. 20, bur. at Cintra, Portugal. 1st wife.	Inigo Thomas of Ratton Park and Yapton, co. Sussex, J.P., D.L., and M.P.; assumed the name of Thomas only by Royal mandate 1786 on succeeding to the estates of his grandfather Sir G. Thomas, Bart.; died 21 Dec. 1847, æt. 80, bur. at Willingdon.	Lady Frances Ann, only dau. of George, 4th Viscount Middleton; born 18 Dec. 1782; mar. 24 Aug. 1803 at Pepperharrow, co. Surrey; died 19 Feb. 1858, æt. 76. M.I. at Willingdon. 2nd wife.	George Thomas, Lieut.-Colonel 11th Hussars; born 23 Dec. 1770; took the name of Thomas only; inherited the Antigua estates of his grandfather Sir G. Thomas, Bart.; died a bachelor 11 Nov. 1827. M.I. at Willingdon.	Margaret Freeman, born 20 Sep. 1768; died 8 Nov. 1847, bur. at Alveston.	Melusina Warburton Freeman, born 16 Oct. 1770 (?); mar. 17 Aug. 1795 Nathaniel Bayley of Bath; he died at Cherburburg Sep. 1837; she died 12 Aug. 1856, and was bur. at Clifton.
---	--	---	---	--	--

Charlotte Thomas, born 19 May 1798; died 9 Nov. 1814. M.I. at Willingdon.	Freeman Thomas of Ratton Park, Esq., Lieut. 8th Hussars; born 23 Aug. and bapt. 15 Oct. 1808 at Willingdon; died 8 March 1859. M.I. at Willingdon.	Amelia, dau. of Colonel Thomas Frederick, mar. 26 April 1836; died 1889.	William Brodrick Thomas, born 18 Feb. 1811.	Frances Thomas, born 25 May 1804; living 1892.	Harriet Thomas, born 1 Aug. 1807; died 12 Nov. 1828. M.I. at Willingdon.	Sophia Thomas, born 25 March 1812; died 1812.
Georgiana Thomas, born 25 April 1799 at Harley Street; mar. William Battie Wrightson of Cusworth, co. York; he died 1879; she died 1880, bur. at Warmsworth.		George Pelham Thomas, born 5 April and bapt. 19 Aug. 1814 at Willingdon; died 7 Sep. 1828. M.I. at Willingdon.	Emily Thomas, born 27 May 1805; living 1810.	Mary Thomas, born 21 Aug. and bapt. 19 Sep. 1806; died 1877.	Albinia Thomas, born 19 Feb. 1810; mar. 1877 Richard Wrightson of Cusworth Park; he died 1891.	Louisa Thomas, born 22 March 1813; mar. 6 Oct. 1842, at Willingdon, Arthur John Knapp, her 1st cousin; she died 1879; he died at Clifton.

George Freeman Thomas, 1st son and heir, born 17 Feb. 1837, bapt. at Holybourn, co. Hants; died 5 Nov. 1856; bur. at Willingdon.	Frederick Freeman Thomas of Ratton Park, born 11 April 1838; bapt. at Boulogne; died 1 Dec. 1868 at San Remo. M.I. at Willingdon.	Mabel, 3rd dau. of 1st Viscount Hampden; born 1845; mar. 1863.	Alan Brodrick Thomas, C.B., Captain R.N., born 24 Feb. 1844.	Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Power of Melbourne; mar. 1885.	Charles Inigo Thomas, Principal Clerk in the Admiralty; born 1846. s.p.	Emma Millicent, dau. of J. Nesbitt Evans, Captain R.N., of Rosehill, co. Donegal; mar. 1886.	Arthur Goring Thomas, Musical Composer, bapt. 29 Dec. 1850 at Willingdon; died 1892; bur. at Finchley.
--	---	--	--	--	---	--	--

Freeman Thomas of Ratton Park, only son and heir, born 1866; is mar. and has issue.	Florence Margaret Thomas, born 1864; mar. 29 April 1889, at St. Peter's, Eaton Square, Marshall G. Brooks, 2nd son of Thomas Brooks of Crawshay Hall, co. Lanc., and has issue.	Margaret Georgina Thomas, born 1865; mar. Edward Ellice of Invergarry, N.B., Captain Grenadier Guards, and has issue.	Helen Thomas, born 1868; mar. Edward Beaumont Nesbitt of Tubberduly, King's Co., and has issue.	Mary Florence Thomas, born 1886; died 1887.	Kathleen Thomas, born 1888.
---	---	---	---	---	-----------------------------



## PEDIGREE A.

.... FREEMAN=....

John Slicer of Antigua, Planter=....

(Catherine, widow of Captain  
Joseph Winthrop, mar. 2ndly in  
1680 Richard Slicer.)

Robert Freeman of Antigua, Gent., brother of Arthur Freeman. On 10 Feb. 1698 his wife Mary joined him in the sale of 200 acres. Will dated 24 June and recorded 7 Dec. 1705. Henry Lyons, Esq., was his brother-in-law.

Mary Slicer, only child and heir, a minor 1700; mar. 2ndly before 14 Feb. 1706-7 (? Captain William) Perne.

Robert Freeman, only child and heir, a minor 1705; owned Freeman's Rest, St. Paul's Parish, of 300 acres; in 1735 Assistant Judge of Court of Common Pleas; died at New York. Will dated 6 Jan. 1733; codicil 7 Dec. 1734; sworn 28 Nov. 1739.

Alice, 3rd dau. of Governor Edward Byam; born 19 May 1711; mar. 11 July 1728; living 1750; dead 1777.

Robert Freeman, only son and heir; heir to Dr. Joseph Buckshorn in 1744; dead 1750, s.p.

Mary Freeman, only dau., bapt. 19 Aug. 1729 at St. Paul's; inherited the Buckshorn and Freeman estates; of Eversley, co. Hants; widow in 1787.

Benedict Willis, Merchant; in 1750 of Hatton Garden, later of Charles Street, Cavendish Square; died 1774-7 intestate.

Benedict Freeman Willis,\* educated at Eton; of University College, Oxon; matriculated 20 Feb. 1770, æt. 19; later of Lincoln's Inn; died a bachelor 13 and bur. 14 Nov. 1774, æt. 23. M.I. at St. George's, Antigua, and in University College Chapel, Oxon.

Joseph Webb Willis, of University College, Oxon; matriculated 6 April 1772, æt. 18; later of Lincoln's Inn; died a bachelor at sea 17 May 1778, æt. 24. Will dated 22 Sep. 1777; proved 27 Aug. 1778. (343 Hay.) M.I. at St. George's, Antigua, and in University College Chapel.

Mary Willis.

Rebecca Freeman, mar. Daniel Warner, Esq., of Antigua.

Alice Freeman, died before 1750, infant.

Thomas=Ann, dau. and co-heiress of Colonel John Wickham of Antigua. Will dated 1 May 1795; sworn 14 Oct. 1797.

Byam Freeman, bapt. 31 Dec. 1731 at St. Paul's, Antigua; of Oriel College, Oxford; matriculated 26 May 1748, æt. 16; Barrister-at-Law Inner Temple 9 Feb. 1753. Will dated 1770; proved 21 June 1771. (250 Trevor.)

Ann, dau. and coheir of Thomas Watkins, Esq., of Popeshead, Antigua.

Lydia Frances Freeman, born 11 Jan. 1772; mar. 16 Oct. 1804, at St. Mary's Chapel, Walcot, Bath, John Leonard Knapp;† he was born 29 April and bapt. 9 May 1767 at Shenley, co. Bucks; he died 29 April 1845; she died 22 Oct. 1838; both, bur. at Alveston, co. Gloucester.

Patience Freeman, died at sea a spinster. Will dated 13 May and sworn 4 Oct. 1798.

Rev. Arthur Freeman, Rector of St. Paul's, Antigua; bur. 6 July 1814 at St. Peter's.

Thomas Freeman=Christiana, 2nd dau. of Francis Frye, Esq., of Antigua; died 23 Feb. 1808, æt. 45, and bur. at Cheltenham.

Harriet Freeman, only child and heiress, mar. at St. John's, 3 June 1781 (2nd wife), Thomas Oliver, Esq., formerly Lieut.-Governor of Massachusetts, son of Robert Oliver of Antigua; he was born 5 Jan. 1733 and died 29 Nov. 1815; she died 16 July 1808, æt. 50; both bur. at St. Paul's, Bristol. M.I.

Ann Freeman, born 3 June 1786, bapt. 4 April 1787 at St. John's.

Rev. Arthur Thomas, born 14 Feb. and bapt. 20 Sep. 1816 at Willingdon.

Julia, dau. of Thomas Skrine of Cambridge; mar. 18 March 1840; died 1875.

Henry John=Thomas, Lieut.-Col. R.H.A., born 22 Feb. and bapt. 19 Sep. 1817 at Willingdon.

Mary Elizabeth, dau. of Sergeant D'Oyley; mar. 1858.

Rev. Charles=Edward Thomas, Rector of Warmworth, Doncaster; born 20 May and bapt. 10 Oct. 1823 at Willingdon.

....

Thomas Inigo=... Wickham Freeman, entered the Army 1815; at one time Captain 18th Hussars, later a Colonel; died 1884 at Bath; owned Upper Freemans of 211 acres.

Ann Freeman, born 3 June 1786, bapt. 4 April 1787 at St. John's.

Harriet Freeman, born 17 Oct. 1787, bapt. 20 Sep. 1788 at St. John's.

Dorothy Frances Freeman, born 8 Jan. and bapt. 3 Nov. 1789 at St. John's.

Caroline Freeman, born 15 Aug. and bapt. 27 Sep. 1792 at St. John's.

Florence Emily Thomas, born 1840; bur. 8 Aug. 1855 at Willingdon.

Isabella Mary Thomas, born 1842; mar. 24 Sep. 1861, at Willingdon, Rev. John Goring; she died 1885.

Cecil Henry Thomas, born 1851.

Amy Catherine Thomas, born 1841; mar. 1877 Stewart Macnaghton of Bitterne, Southampton.

Vanda, dau. of Cunliffe.

Robert Thomas.

Elizabeth Frances Thomas, dead.

Lady Isabella, dau. of 3rd Marquess of Exeter; born 1853; mar. 1884, and has issue.

William Henry Thomas, heir to Richard Wrightson of Cusworth Park, whose name he took.

Charles Freeman Thomas. — Arthur Thomas, dead. — George Thomas.

Francis Inigo Thomas. — Frederica Thomas.

Lucy Thomas.

Mary Thomas.

\* See his character written by Col. Samuel Martin in 'Gentleman's Magazine,' 1775, p. 420.

† For a full pedigree of the Knapp family see 'Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica,' New Series, vol. iii.

Robert Freeman of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 24 June 1705. To my loving wife 6 negros off my plantation, all furniture, plate, a horse, and  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the produce of my estate. To my nephew Joseph Buckthorne £500 c. To the 1<sup>st</sup> son of my brother Arthur Freeman £500 c. To my cousin Geofry Lyons, son of my brother-in-law Hen. Lyons, Esq., £100 c. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Yeamans, dau. of John Yeamans, Esq., £100 c. at marriage. To my brother-in-law Henry Lyons & to his wife £100 c. each. To my brother Arthur Freeman & his wife, & to John Yeamans, Esq., & his wife, mourning suits and 50s. rings. All residue to my son Rob<sup>t</sup> at 21. John Yeamans, Esq., my brother-in-law Hen. Lyons, Esq., & my brother Arthur Freeman, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Simon Smith, Kean Osborne, Charles Lyons. By John Yeamans, Esq., Deputy-Governor, were sworn Capt. Kean Osborne and Mr. Charles Lyons. Recorded 7 Dec. 1705.

Dorothy Freeman of Antegoa, wife of Arthur Freeman, Esq. Will dated 5 July 1721; proved 26 March 1737 by Elizabeth Freeman, spinster, the dau. (56 Wake.) To my dau. Eliz. Freeman 5 negros & all chattels & furniture, she to be sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by R. Menzies, Ann Werdon. Arthur Freeman the husband assents to the will, 10 July 1721, in the presence of Thomas Freeman.

Charles Freeman, planter. Will dated 3 Dec. 1725. To my wife Abigail the produce of my plantation, negros, a cow, & horse. My son Thos. negros. My son Rob<sup>t</sup> cattle. My dau. Eliz. sheep. John Booth & Edward Sutton Ex'ors. Sworn 2 Oct. 1726.

Robert Freeman of Antigua, Gent. Will dated 6 Jan. 1733. To my dau. Mary Freeman £2000 & £100 a year till 21. To my kinsman D<sup>r</sup> Joseph Buckshorn £500 c. To my goddau. Mary Ann Barton £250 c. To my brother Rich<sup>d</sup> Pearne £250 c. To my godson Rob<sup>t</sup> Freeman, 2<sup>nd</sup> son of my kinsman Thos. Freeman, £500 c. To my wife Alice, use of furniture, plate, linen, chaise, & horses for life, & £200 c. a year. To each Ex'or a suit of mourning & a ring, also to Governor Byam and his family. All residue to my son Rob<sup>t</sup> Freeman. Thos. Freeman & Joseph Buckshorn Ex'ors. Witnessed by Robert Freeman, John Scott, John Luis.

*Codicil.*—I appoint in room of Hon. Francis Carlile & Geo. Byam, deceased, the Hon. Geo. Thomas & Col. John Tomlinson, & my wife Alice Ex'ors & Guardians. 7 Dec. 1734. Before William Mathew, Esq., were sworn John Burton, Esq., and William Fernell, Merchant. John Scott being reported dead 28 Nov. 1739. Recorded 23 Jan. 1739.

Thomas Freeman of Antegoa, Gent. Will dated 1 Dec. 1733; proved 8 Sep. 1736 by Arthur Freeman, Esq., the father, John Yeamans, Esq., and Col. George Thomas; power reserved to Col. Samuel Martin, John Frye, jun., Edward Byam, and Rebecca Freeman the widow. (200 Derby.) Funeral not to exceed £40. To my wife Rebeckah £200 a year & use of plate, jewels, furniture, chariott, chaises, and house in lieu of dower. To my daus. Eliz., Mary, Charlotte, Rebeckah, & Alice, & my sons Rob<sup>t</sup>, Thos., & Byam Freeman, £1500 c. each at 21. All residue to my 1<sup>st</sup> son Arthur & his heirs male, with power to provide a jointure of £200 c. & £1000 portions for his younger children. My father Arthur Freeman, Hon. John Yeamans, Geo. Thomas, Esq., Col. Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, John Frye, Jun<sup>r</sup>, my wife's brother Edw<sup>d</sup> Byam, & my wife Ex'ors & Guardians, & to have £30 apiece. My wife £50. Witnessed by John King, George Byam, Josiah Martin. Recorded also at St. John's 26 March 1736.

Arthur Freeman, late of Antigua, now of St. Clement Danes, Esq. Will dated 1 July, 12 Geo. II.; proved 14 July 1738 by Elizabeth Freeman the dau. (174 Brodrepp.) On 17 Jan. 1754 adm'on to Byam Freeman, Esq., the adm'or of Elizabeth Freeman, deceased. To my dau. Eliz. Freeman, spinster, the interest of my South Sea old annuities. I have a demand on the estate of my late son Thos. Freeman of Antigua, Esq., of £200 a year which shall be laid out in like stock & paid to my dau. After her death the principal to be paid to my grandson Arthur Freeman, 1<sup>st</sup> son of my son Thos., & to his heirs, & in default to his brother Rob<sup>t</sup> Freeman, then to his next brother, then to the 4<sup>th</sup> & youngest son of my son Thos., then to his sister. Whoever shall be entitled to this principal sum shall pay £1500 equally among the younger children of my son Thos. My said son made me his Ex'or & I free his estate of any claim. All residue to my dau. Eliz. Freeman, she to be sole Ex'trix. My friend John Yeamans, Esq., Messrs. Rowland & Sam<sup>l</sup> Fry of Mark Lane, Merchants, to be overseers. Witnessed by Edd. Combe, Edmund Combe, jun., Mary Whitter. Recorded also at St. John's 16 Feb. 1739.

Byam Freeman of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 1770; proved 21 June 1771 by Arthur Freeman and Francis Eyre, Esqrs.; power reserved to Thomas Jarvis, Stephen Blizard, and Richard Maitland, Esqrs. (250 Trevor.) To M<sup>rs</sup> Louisa Wetheril of Antigua, widow, a dau. of Stephen Blizard, Esq., £1000 c. To my niece Indiana Talbot £1000. To my brother Arthur Freeman, Esq., my gold watch, chain, seals, & gold snuff box. All my estates in trust to Thos. Jarvis, Stephen Blizard, Rich<sup>d</sup> Maitland, Arthur Freeman, & Francis Eyre, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, for my only child Harriot Freeman & her heirs, but £5000 to go to any younger children she may have, & in default of issue to my brother Arthur Freeman. Trustees to be Ex'ors and Guardians & to have each 10 gs. Witnessed by John Chaloner, R. Burges, William Smith.

Joseph Webb Willis of Antigua and Lincoln's Inn, Esq. Will dated 22 Sep. 1777; proved 27 Aug. 1778 by Mary Willis, the mother. (343 Hay.) Am seized in fee of "Freeman's Rest," & the equity of redemption of "Buxhornes," both in Antigua, subject to the payment of  $\frac{1}{2}$  the net profits to my mother for life & £5000 to my sister. I give these estates to my mother. To my 2 cousins Miss Elliot & Miss Eliz. Elliot, daus. of Sam<sup>l</sup> Elliot of Antigua, Esq., £100 each. By the will of the late Henry Tho. Cope Freeman, of which I was sole Ex'or, I am entitled to the reversion of certain lands, & I hereby appoint the Hon. Bartholomew Bouverie, 3<sup>d</sup> son of the late Lord Radnor, & Tho. Plumer, Esq., of University Coll., Oxf<sup>d</sup>, as Ex'ors of the said will, & give them all my rights under it for my sister Sarah Willis for life, then to M<sup>rs</sup> Susannah Freeman, mother of Hen. Tho. Cope Freeman & wife of John Cope Freeman of Abbots Langley, & to her heirs. To my dear mother my seal of the Willis and Freeman arms. To my dear sister my diamond pin. To my friend Lord Hyde an antique ring of Hercules head. To my much loved friend the Hon. John Chas. Villiers, 2<sup>d</sup> son of the Earl of Clarendon, believing he will rise high in the law, all my legal books. To my dear friend the Hon. W<sup>m</sup> Henry Bouverie, brother to Lord Radnor, certain Classics left by Francis Leighton to Cope Freeman and myself. To my dear friend Tho. Plumer all my Greek and Latin books, except Cicero's works won by my brother at Eton. To John Cope Freeman my gold enamelled sleeve buttons, as a mark of affection for him & his son. To his wife M<sup>rs</sup> Susanna Freeman my larger drawing of Pevensea Castle in black and white. To the Rev. Rob<sup>t</sup> Hoblyn, curate of Gwennas, n<sup>r</sup> Truro, my



gold watch and chain. To the Hon. Bartholomew all MSS. & books. All residue to my mother Mary Willis, & appoint her sole Ex'trix. Witnessed by Charles Butler, Stephen Hope, clerk to Mr. Butler, M. P. Julliett. On 25 Aug. 1778 was sworn Moses Paul Julliett of Charles Street, Covent Garden, Apothecary. Testator died at Antigua.

Arthur Freeman, Esq., of Antigua. Will dated 6 June 1779; proved 4 March 1780 by Margaret Freeman the widow. (132 Collins.) To my wife Marg<sup>t</sup> 4 negros, £100, all jewels, plate, books, furniture, etc. My estates to trustees, viz., Hon. Jas. Athill & Langford Lovell of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, & Messrs. Benj. & Tho. Boddington of London, Merchants. £2000 to be raised for each of my children, viz., Marg<sup>t</sup>, Melusina Warbuton, Geo. Thomas, & Lydia Frances, at 21. All lands to my son Inigo Freeman & his heirs, then to my 2<sup>d</sup> son Geo. Tho. Freeman. My wife and trustees to be Ex'ors and Guardians. Witnessed by Tyrrell Herbert, Joseph Herbert, Charles Gordon.

Anne Freeman, widow. Will dated 1 May 1795. To my dau. Patience Freeman £3000 & all plate, except the silver caudle cup given me by my late son Thos. Freeman, which I give to his son, my post chaise & any 2 horses she chooses, & parlour furniture. To my son Rev. Arthur Freeman my land called "Massetts," purchased of Nath<sup>l</sup> & Geo. Crump, he to pay  $\frac{1}{2}$  value to my dau. Patience. To each of the daus. of my late son Thos. Freeman £200. All residue between my son Arthur & my dau. Patience. My son Arthur, John Burke, Thos. Warner, Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble, Ex'ors. Witnessed by George Crump, George Nugent. Before Edward Byam, Esq., sworn 14 Oct. 1797. Recorded 16 Oct. 1797.

Patience Freeman, spinster. Will dated 13 May 1798. To my goddau. & niece Ann Freeman £1000 c. To my niece Harriott Freeman £300 c. To my niece Dorothy Frances Freeman £300 c. To my niece Caroline Freeman £300 c. To Eliz<sup>th</sup> Crump, dau. of my late cousin Geo. Crump, £500 c. To her sister Julia £500 c. To Ann, dau. of Nath<sup>l</sup> & Ann Crump, £100 c. To Eliz<sup>th</sup>, widow of Rich<sup>d</sup> Kirwan, £100 c. To her sister Jane Gamble £100 c., & to her sister Amelia Gamble £100 c. To Ann Pierson £100 c. To my goddaus. Ann Maria Drew & Tryphena Ronan £100 c. each. To my godson Daniel Francis Warner £100 c. To Ann Gravenor, dau. of Thos. & Mary Harman, £100 c. To Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble, Esq., £500 c. & a negro. To my Ex'ors £500 c. for a white boy, J. Teigue, whom my mother patronised. To Ann Freeman my gold watch, seals, & trinkets, diamond half hoop ring, large silver cup, point lace, etc. Freedom to certain slaves. All residue to my cousin John Burke, Esq., Edw<sup>d</sup> Gamble, & Thos. Duberry Harman, Esq., in trust for the children of my late brother Thos. Freeman. Trustees to be Ex'ors & to each 40 gs. Witnessed by Charles Richards. Before Edward Byam, Esq., was sworn Charles Richards, 4 Oct. 1798. Recorded 5 Oct. 1798.

Close Roll, 24 Geo. II., Part 16, Nos. 2 and 3.

Indenture made the 13th Aug. 1750 between Benedict Willis of Hatton Garden, St. Andrew's, Holborn, Esq., and Mary his wife (only sister and heir-at-law of Robert Freeman, deceased, who was only son and heir, and likewise devisee in fee of the Estates of Robert Freeman, late of Antigua, Gentleman, also deceased, by Alice Freeman, who is still living), of the one part, and Edward Byam of the Parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, Esq., and Edward Williams of the Parish of Endfield, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Benedict

Willis and Mary his wife sell to Edward Byam and Edward Williams . . . all that Plantation called Freeman's Rest, otherwise Figg Tree Hill, or Freeman's Plantation . . . in the Parish of St. Paul's and Falmouth Division, containing 300 acres . . . which together with the negros . . . was formerly the Estate of the said Robert Freeman, father of Mary Willis . . . and afterwards of Robert Freeman, brother of Mary . . . and are now in lease to John Douglas at the yearly rent of £650 . . . and also all that other Plantation in the said Parish and Division formerly the Estate of Joseph Buckshorne, late of the Parish of Falmouth, Doctor in Physic, and by him devised to Robert Freeman, brother of Mary Willis . . . and all negros . . . for one whole year . . .

No. 2.

Indenture tripartite made the 14th Aug. 1750 between Benedict Willis . . . and Mary his wife of the 1st part, Edward Byam . . . and Edward Williams . . . of the 2nd part, and Joseph Willis of the Parish of Lambeth, Gentleman, and Louis Russell of Gray's Inn, Gentleman, of the 3rd part. Whereas Benedict Willis and Mary his wife, in right of Mary, only sister, etc., etc., are now seized of the Plantations, etc., subject to the dower of Alice Freeman, chargeable on the part that belonged to Robert Freeman the father . . . and also subject as to his part to several legacies bequeathed by his will . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for settling the said Plantations, etc., and in consideration of 10s. . . . Benedict Willis and Mary his wife grant and confirm to Edward Byam and Edward Williams in their actual possession being . . . all those Plantations (as in No. 3) in trust during the lives of Benedict Willis and Mary and the survivor, to pay to Alice Freeman so much money as the Estate of Robert Freeman, her late husband, shall fall short of £400 sterling yearly, and to preserve the contingent remainders to the 1st and other sons of Benedict Willis and Mary, and to their heirs male . . . and for default of issue male, to Joseph Willis and Louis Russell for 500 years, to the use of Alice Freeman and her assigns for life . . . and after the determination of the 500 years to Edward Byam and Edward Williams to preserve the contingent remainders to the survivor of Benedict Willis or Mary and heirs and assigns for ever . . . and the term of 500 years is limited in case Benedict Willis shall have no son, or all sons die without issue male, and if he shall have one or more younger daughters, if one only, to raise £5000 as a portion, and to pay £200 a year for maintenance and education till 21 or marriage, if after the decease of Benedict Willis and Mary, and if before, till one year after the decease of the survivor . . . and if more than one, the £5000 and £200 a year equally among all daughters . . . and when the portions are paid the 500 years void . . . James Riddick, Robert Price, witnesses.

Close Roll, 24 Geo. II., Part 19, Nos. 14 and 15.

Indenture made the 17th Oct. 1750 between George Dunbar of London, Esq. (only son and heir-at-law and residuary legatee of William Dunbar, late of London, Merchant, deceased), and Elizabeth Dunbar, widow (relict of the said William, and one of his Ex'ors), George Thomas, Esq., Walter Sydserfe, Esq., Thomas Godfrey, Esq., Joseph Godfrey, Esq., and Robert Ferguson, Esq. (the other Ex'ors of William Dunbar), and Arthur Freeman of London, Esq. (eldest son and heir-at-law of Thomas Freeman, late of Antigua, Gentleman, deceased, and devisee named in his last will of the Plantation lands, etc., hereinafter mentioned to be bargained), of the one part, and Lewis Charles Montolieu of Albemarle Street, St. George's, Hanover Square, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . the former grants to the latter all that Plantation in the Parish of St. Peter commonly called Parham, in Old North Sound, abutting now or lately on the N. on the



lands of George Thomas, Esq., and Edward Byam, Esq.; S. on the lands of Jonas Langford, and the heirs of Samuel Wickham, deceased; E. on the lands of Col. John Wickham, and W. on the lands of Mary Berry and Rowland Ash, containing 400 acres . . . late the estate and inheritance of Thomas Freeman, deceased . . . and all messuages, etc., etc., thereon, and all other Plantation lands, negros, etc., etc., in Antigua, which were the Estate of Thomas Freeman, and descended to Arthur Freeman, party hereto, as eldest son and heir-at-law, or were devised to him by his father's will, or which he was on the 28th April 1749 any ways possessed of . . . all which Plantations, etc., etc., by Indentures of Lease and Release, or feoffment, made the 27th and 28th April 1749, the Release being quadrupartite, between Arthur Freeman, party hereto, of the 1st part, William Dunbar aforesaid, since deceased, of the 2nd part, Walter Tilledeph, Esq., and James Doig, Esq., both of Antigua, of the 3rd part, and Francis Delap, Esq., and John Halliday, Esq., both of Antigua, of the 4th part, were released to William Dunbar by way of mortgage . . . for securing the repayment of £3500 and interest . . . for one whole year that Lewis Charles Montolieu may be in actual possession, etc., etc.

## No. 14.

Indenture of five parts made the 18th Oct. 1750 between George Dunbar and the Ex'ors of William Dunbar (as in No. 15) of the 1st part, Arthur Freeman . . . of the 2nd part, Lewis Charles Montolieu . . . of the 3rd part, Henry Douglas of Antigua, Esq., and Dr. Patrick Grant of Antigua of the 4th part, and Robert Christian, Esq., of Antigua, and Michael Lovell, Esq., of Antigua of the 5th part. Whereas Thomas Freeman being legally seized in his demesne as of fee of and in the plantation lands . . . negros . . . made and published his last will the 1st Dec. 1733 (will recited), and whereas Thomas Freeman on or about the year 1736 departed this life, seized as aforesaid . . . and entitled to a considerable personal estate . . . without revoking his will . . . and probate was duly granted the 8th Sep. 1736 to Arthur Freeman, John Yeamans, and George Thomas, and it is apprehended the will was also proved in Antigua by Rebecca Freeman, Edward Byam, and John Frye . . . and whereas Arthur Freeman, who is son and heir of Thomas Freeman, hath attained his age of 21 and is in possession . . . and whereas Rebecca Freeman, his mother, is lately dead, and her annuity was duly paid and is determined . . . and Elizabeth Freeman hath intermarried with Richard Kirwan, Esq., and her legacy hath been paid . . . and Mary Freeman intermarried with the late Charles Philips, and is become his widow, and her legacy hath been paid, and Charlotte Freeman hath intermarried with Colonel Sharington Talbot, but her legacy hath not, so far as is known, been paid, and Rebecca Freeman hath intermarried with Daniel Warner, Esq., and her legacy hath been paid . . . and Robert Freeman hath attained to 21, but is incapable to receive or discharge his legacy . . . and Thomas Freeman and Byam Freeman have not yet attained to 21, and are not yet entitled, and Alice Freeman the other daughter died several years since, an infant under three years, and her legacy hath not been paid . . . and whereas by Indentures of the 27th and 28th April 1749 (as in No. 15) it was witnessed that for barring, etc., etc., all contingent estates, and in consideration of £3500 sterling . . . Arthur Freeman did grant, etc., to William Dunbar all that plantation, etc., with the provision that on payment at the dwelling-house of William Dunbar in Mincing Lane, on the 28th April next ensuing, of £3675 . . . and all other sums William Dunbar might advance . . . William Dunbar should reconvey the said premises . . . and Arthur Freeman did nominate Walter Tilledeph and James Doig his Attorneys . . .

in his name to enter into and take full and peaceable possession . . . or Francis Delap and John Halliday his Attorneys in that behalf . . . and whereas some time after the date and execution of the said recited Indentures and the sending them over to Antigua to have livery and seizin of the premises taken . . . William Dunbar died in Great Britain, leaving George Dunbar his only son and heir-at-law, having made his last will the 22nd Dec. 1747 (will recited) . . . and whereas default was made by Arthur Freeman . . . on the 28th April last past whereby the estate of William Dunbar became absolute in law . . . and whereas upon an account made up between the Ex'ors . . . and Arthur Freeman . . . there did remain due to them £3608 2s. . . . now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of that sum paid to the Ex'ors of William Dunbar by Lewis Charles Montolieu . . . with the consent and approbation of Arthur Freeman and George Dunbar and of 5s. paid to George Dunbar, he and the Ex'ors grant, etc., to Lewis Charles Montolieu . . . in his actual possession being all that plantation, etc., etc., to have and to hold to him and his heirs for ever, and to no other use whatsoever, subject, nevertheless, to such power and benefit of redemption as in equity Arthur Freeman, his heirs or assigns, or any child or children, or descendants, might have . . . and this Indenture further witnesseth that in further consideration of £891 18s. sterling paid by Lewis Charles Montolieu to Arthur Freeman . . . making with the £3608 2s. . . . the full sum of £4500 sterling . . . and for barring, etc., and entirely defeating all estates tail, etc., etc., Arthur Freeman grants, etc., to Lewis Charles Montolieu in his actual possession being . . . all the before-mentioned plantations, etc., etc. . . . subject to a proviso of redemption that on payment of the £4500 sterling . . . and of the interest . . . and of all other sums that Lewis Charles Montolieu may advance . . . and of all claims against the estate . . . the interest on the 19th Oct. yearly, and the principal on the 19th Oct. 1757 . . . Lewis Charles Montolieu shall reconvey . . . the plantations, etc., etc., to Arthur Freeman. Ferdinand John Paris, Francis Eyre, witnesses.

## Close Roll, 17 Geo. III., Part 6, No. 7.

Indenture tripartite made the 15th Sep. 1777 between Mary Willis of Lower Grosvenor Street, widow (and relict of Benedict Willis, formerly of Hatton Garden, and late of Charles Street, Cavendish Square, Esq., deceased), of the 1st part, Joseph Webb Willis of Lincoln's Inn, Esq. (their only son and heir), of the 2nd part, and Thomas Brograve of Gray's Inn, Gentleman, of the 3rd part. Whereas by Indentures of the 13th and 14th Aug. 1750 (recited in full, see *ante*), and whereas Benedict Willis has lately departed this life, leaving Mary Freeman his widow, Joseph Webb Willis his only son, and Mary Willis the younger, his only daughter and only younger child, and whereas no appointment was made for the benefit of Mary the daughter in the life of Benedict or since his death by virtue of the power vested in Mary Willis the mother, by the settlement of the 14th Aug. 1750 . . . and whereas Mary Willis, the mother, and Joseph Webb Willis are desirous and have agreed to join in all acts, etc., etc., as shall be necessary to barr and extinguish all estates, tail, and remainders, etc., in Freeman's Rest . . . and to limit the said Plantation and negros to such uses as by an Indenture already prepared and intended to bear date the day after these presents, between Thomas Brograve of the 1st part, and Mary Willis the mother of the 2nd part, Joseph Webb Willis of the 3rd part, and Nathaniel Webb of Saville Row, St. James's, Westminster, Esq., Henry Martin of the City of Bath, Esq., and Samuel Eliot of Antigua, Esq., of the 4th part . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for barring and ex-



tinguishing all estates, tail, and remainders, etc., in Freeman's Rest, etc. . . . and in consideration of 10s., Mary Willis and Joseph Webb Willis, grant, etc., etc., to Thomas Brograve all that Plantation, etc., etc., and all negros thereto belonging . . . to have and to hold . . . to the intent he may be seized of the inheritance to the uses and trusts purposed . . . and Mary and Joseph Webb Willis appoint Samuel Eliot of Antigua, Esq., and Samuel Byam of Antigua, Esq., their Attorneys. John Winder, John Brady, witnesses.

Close Roll, 27 Geo. III., Part 8, No. 11.

Indenture tripartite made 29th Oct., 28 Geo. III., 1787, between Thomas Oliver of Layton, co. Essex, Esq., of the 1st part, Mary Willis, late of Lower Grosvenor Street, St. George's, Hanover Square, but now residing at Eversley, Hants (heretofore called Mary Freeman), widow (and relict of Benedict Willis, formerly of Hatton Garden, St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of Charles Street, Cavendish Square, Esq., deceased, and which said Mary Willis was devisee in tail of the hereditaments hereinafter mentioned by virtue of the last will of Joseph Buckshorn, late of the Parish of Falmouth, Antigua, Doctor of Physic, deceased), of the 2nd part, and William Lyon of Gray's Inn, Gentleman, of the 3rd part. Whereas Joseph Buckshorn by his will dated 23rd April 1744 did amongst other things express himself to the effect following :—Item, I will and bequeath to the heirs of Robert Freeman, deceased (who died in New York), all my real and personal estate . . . that is to say, to Robert Freeman, child of the said Robert, deceased, and his heirs lawful, and if none such, to Mary Freeman, daughter of the said Robert, deceased, and her heirs lawful, and if none such, to Robert Freeman (2nd son of Thomas Freeman the Lawyer, deceased) and his heirs lawful, and if none such, to the rest of his (Robert's) brothers and sisters for ever . . . and whereas by Indentures bearing date 17th and 18th Jan. 1774 between Benedict Willis and Mary his wife of the one part, and Thomas Oliver of the other part, reciting among other things that by a Bond of 3rd Dec. then last past, Benedict Willis and Thomas Oliver became jointly and severally bound to William Tooke of Sergeant's Inn, Fleet Street, Esq., in the penal sum of £12,000 sterling, to be void on the payment of £6000 on the 3rd Dec. 1779, with interest at 5 per cent., and further reciting that Thomas Oliver entered into the Bond as surety of Benedict Willis and at his request . . . and the Indenture witnesseth that for saving harmless, etc., Thomas Oliver and his heirs, Benedict and Mary Willis grant, etc., to him all that Plantation called Buckshorns, hereinafter described . . . to the only proper use of Thomas Oliver and his heirs . . . and whereas Joseph Buckshorn's will did not appear at the execution of the Indentures, and it was understood that Mary Willis was entitled to the said Plantation as only sister and heir of Robert Freeman . . . and whereas the £6000 were not paid by Benedict Willis to William Tooke . . . and whereas Benedict Willis some time ago departed this life intestate, and the equity of redemption descended to Joseph Webb Willis his only son, since also deceased, as heir-at-law, which Joseph Webb Willis did by his last will dated 22nd Sep. 1777 among other things give to Mary Willis, his mother, all his interest, etc., etc., now this Indenture witnesseth that for docking and barring, etc., all estates, tail, etc., etc., and for conveying the Plantation to William Lyon . . . in trust to the intents contained in an Indenture to bear date the day after these presents, between William Lyon of the 1st part, Mary Willis of the 2nd part, and Thomas Oliver of the 3rd part, and in consideration of 5s. paid to them, Thomas Oliver and Mary Willis grant, etc., to William Lyon their respective rights, etc., in Buckshorn's Plantation, in the Parish of St. Paul, and Division

of Falmouth, Antigua, containing 250 acres, bounded north by the land now or late of Barry Tankard, Esq., east by the land now or late of Mr. Nathaniel Gale, south by the land now or late of Captain Isaac Horsfere (Horsford), and west by the land now or late of Mr. Thomas Kirby . . . and all negros or slaves . . . and all rights, etc., of Thomas Oliver and Mary Willis . . . to have and to hold to William Lyon, etc., etc., in trust to perform the conditions of the said Indentures . . . and lastly Thomas Oliver and Mary Willis nominate, etc., etc., Langford Lovell and Joseph Lyons Athill, both of Antigua, Esquires, their Attorneys.

Close Roll, 51 Geo. III., Part 3, No. 16.

Indenture of 3 parts made the 20th Feb. 1811 between Inigo Thomas of Ratton Lodge, co. Sussex, Esq. (formerly called Inigo Freeman, but who under the authority of H.M.'s Royal Sign Manual has assumed the surname of Thomas, eldest son and heir-at-law and devisee named in the will of Arthur Freeman, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased), of the 1st part, Marmaduke Robinson of Essex Street, St. Clement Danes, Gentleman, of the 2nd part, John Allan, Esq., and John Billingham, Esq., both residing in Antigua, of the 3rd part. Whereas Arthur Freeman aforesaid being seized in his demesne as of fee in the Plantation and negros hereinafter particularly mentioned, did make his last will . . . the 6th June 1779 (will recited) . . . and whereas by an Indenture of bargain and sale made the 4th Nov. 1801, and duly enrolled in H.M.'s Court of Chancery, in England, on the 7th Nov. of the same year, between the said Inigo Thomas of the one part, and the said Marmaduke Robinson of the other part, for barring and extinguishing all estates, tail, and remainders, and in pursuance of the Laws of Antigua . . . and for the nominal considerations therein mentioned, Inigo Thomas did convey to Marmaduke Robinson the said Plantation, etc., in trust . . . and whereas Inigo Thomas by Indentures dated the 21st and 22nd Aug. 1803, the Release being of 4 parts, between the said Inigo Thomas of the 1st part, the Right Hon. George Brodrick, Lord Viscount Middleton in Ireland, Baron Brodrick of Pepper Harrow in England, and the Hon. Frances Ann Brodrick, spinster, his daughter, of the 2nd part, the Hon. and Right Rev. George Pelham, then Lord Bishop of Bristol, and the Hon. John Brodrick, one of the brothers of Viscount Middleton, of the 3rd part, and the Right Hon. Thomas Lord Pelham, Joseph Berens the younger of Bedford Square, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and George White Thomas of Watergate House, Sussex, Esq., and George Thomas Thomas, Lieut.-Col. of H.M.'s 11th Light Dragoons, of the 4th part, purporting to be a settlement made previous to the marriage then intended to be had and which was shortly after solemnized between Inigo Thomas and Frances Ann Brodrick, in consideration of the said then intended marriage and of the pecuniary fortune of Frances Ann Brodrick, and for other considerations mentioned, Inigo Thomas did convey to George, Lord Bishop of Bristol, and John Brodrick the said Plantation, etc., in trust, to the intent and purpose that Frances Ann Brodrick, if she should survive her husband, should receive yearly for life as jointure and in bar of dower £500 sterling . . . with remainder to Thomas Lord Pelham, Joseph Berens, George White Thomas, and George Thomas Thomas, for 200 years from the death of Inigo Thomas, upon the trusts therein described . . . with remainder to Inigo Thomas and his heirs and assigns for ever . . . and whereas it has been lately discovered that owing to some mistake or omission the said Indenture was never registered in Antigua . . . and was therefore ineffectual . . . and whereas Inigo Thomas is desirous to confirm the settlement . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that for docking and destroying all estates, tail, and remainders, Inigo Thomas grants and



conveys to Marmaduke Robinson . . . all that Plantation called Arthur Freeman's Plantation, containing 360 acres . . . in the Parishes of St. Peter and St. George in Antigua . . . and all negroes and other slaves, and all mules and cattle . . . in trust . . . to the uses of the marriage settlement . . . and lastly, Inigo Thomas constitutes John Allan and John Billingham his Attorneys . . . Charles G. Robinson, Essex Street, Alexander Harper, do., witnesses.

Richard Freeman, 100 acres at Old North Sound, by Governor Winthrop 2 March 1667; surveyed 2 April 1668.

Charles Abeeles of Antigua, merchant, deceased: administration to Nicholas Rainsford and George Poore of Antigua, merchants, creditors, 11 May 1675. Security taken per bond of Major William Freeman.

1680, May 20. Edward Rutt of Falmouth, blacksmith, and Martha his wife, daughter of Richard Freeman, planter, deceased, sell to Captain John Vernon for 4000 lbs. their interest in 40 acres, late in the occupation of her mother, Mildred Freeman.

1698, Feb. 10. Robert Freeman of Antigua, Gent., and Mary his wife sell 200 acres for £260 c. to John Terry in the Road Division.

1700, Dec. 24. Act *re* Robert Freeman and his wife Mary, she a minor, to sell 180 acres in St. Philip's Parish, of which her half share is a moiety. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1701. Grant of 60 acres in St. Peter's Parish to Ben. Wickham, bounded W. with Arthur Freeman, chirurgeon.

Petition of Arthur Freeman, an Ex'or in Trust for Robert Freeman of Antigua, infant, reciting that John Slicer of Antigua owned several plantations, and died leaving them to his only child Mary Slicer, whom Robert Freeman married, and improved the said lands. They by Act dated 24 Dec. 1700 were empowered to sell portion of the lands. Robert Freeman is dead, leaving an only child and infant Robert Freeman. Mary, widow of Robert Freeman, is married to one Perne, who threatens the purchasers of the said land. Dated 14 Feb. 1706-7. (48 B. T. Leeward Islands, p. 460.)

1707, Nov. 5. Thomas Freeman, son and heir of Arthur Freeman, of the city of London, gent. (Foster's 'Gray's Inn Admissions.')

1709-10, Feb. 16. Charles Freeman has 7 slaves and is granted 10 acres. (Minutes of Assembly.)

1711, Oct. 11. Petition of Wm. Freeman of the sloop "Wanton." (Minutes of Council and Assembly.)

#### ANTIGUA.

No. 159. Confirmed 19 May 1720 by Order of King in Council. Private.

An Act to enable Arthur Freeman and Dorothy his Wife to sell and convey a certain Plantation within the said Island, to raise portions and make Provisions for Henry Symes and Elizabeth Athy, Children of the said Dorothy by her former Husband George Symes, deceased. Dated 1 March 1717. (Laws of the Leeward Islands, p. 168.)

1717-18, Feb. 20. Act read to enable Arthur Freeman and Dorothy his wife to dispose of Symes' Plantation, and on March 1 the Act *re* Dr. Freeman and Dorothy his wife was discussed.

1722, March 14. In Chancery. Dorothy Freeman, Plaintiff, *v.* Thomas Freeman and Arthur Freeman, Esquires, Defendants.

1723, April 9. Elizabeth Freeman, spinster, *v.* Thomas Freeman, Esq., Defendant.

1735, May 30. Robert Freeman, Esq., Assistant Judge of the King's Bench, is so sick that John Tomlinson is appointed in his place.

1743, Sep. 22. Joseph Buckshorn, jun., petitions for £124, his salary as deputy-storekeeper at Great George Fort.

1746, Aug. 13. Petition of Jane Buckshorne for the value of a negro.

Mr. Charles Philips of Great Queen Street, in the parish of St. Giles's, Middlesex, by his will made in 1747, left four pictures to his "dear wife Mary," viz. :—1, The portrait of his own mother Martha, dau. of Mr. John Elliston of West Malling in Kent. 2, The portrait of his "brother Freeman," namely, Arthur Freeman, Esq. 3, The portrait of his wife Mary, second dau. of Thomas Freeman, Esq., of Antigua, by Rebecca, dau. of Colonel William Byam; and 4, The picture of his children. The two first of these pictures descended to the writer (T. Wharton Jones), who is the grandson of Martha Byam Philips, the only daughter of Charles Philips and Mary Freeman, and only child that left issue. He still possesses the portrait of his great-great-grandmother, and has given that of his great-grandmother (Mary *née* Freeman) to Mr. F. F. Thomas of Rattons, in Sussex, the great-grandson of the person it represents. The picture of the children is lost; but the third picture, having come into the possession of the third and youngest brother, Mr. Richard Elliston Philips, was left by him to his widow, *née* Whatman, and passed to the Whatman family. ('Herald and Genealogist,' vol. iv., p. 460.)

At a meeting of the Council 19 Dec. 1765 Governor Thomas ordered the following minute to be recorded: "The General acquaints the Council, that Arthur Freeman, a Member of this Board, having in defiance of the Laws of Great Britain, and of this Island, in contempt of the respect due to him as his Majesty's Governor in Chief of the Leeward Islands, and in Violation of the Laws of Hospitality, basely and treacherously seduced his Daughter, of considerable pretensions, from the Duty and obedience due to him as a most affectionate and tender Father, by prevailing on her to make a private Elopement from his house, with assurances, from his uncommon indulgence, of an easy forgiveness, and by Bribing an Indigent Scotch Parson, who has been indebted to the General for his daily bread, to join them in Marriage without Licence or any other Lawful authority; in hopes of repairing the said Freeman's Fortune; become desperate by a series of Folly and Extravagance. He thinks, the said Arthur Freeman unworthy to hold any longer a seat of the Council Board, and therefore suspends him from the Council of this Island."

On 10 Sep. 1766 a despatch was sent out stating that Arthur Freeman was to be retored to his seat, as the affair in question was of a purely private nature. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 33.)

1795, Aug. 24. Nathaniel Bayley, esq., of Bath, to Miss Melusina Warburton Freeman, daughter of the late Arthur Freeman, Esq., of Antigua. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 703.)

1799, April 25. At her father's house in Harley-street, the wife of Inigo Freeman Thomas, esq., M.P., a daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 346.)

1803, Aug. 24. By Special Licence, at Pepper-Harrow, the seat of Lord Viscount Middleton, Inigo Freeman Thomas, esq., of Ratton, co. Sussex, to the Hon. Miss Broderick, his Lordship's eldest daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 788.)

1806, Aug. 21. At Ratton, Sussex, the Hon. Mrs. Thomas, a daughter. (*Ibid.*, p. 773.)

1812, June. At Monmouth, Miss F. Freeman, second daughter of Thos. Freeman, esq., barrister-at-law, and formerly Speaker of the House of Representatives, Antigua. (*Ibid.*, p. 601.)

1815, Jan. At Ratton, aged 16, Charlotte, eldest daughter of Inigo Thomas, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 91.)

1828, Sep. 7. At Ratton, in his 15th year, George Pelham, third son of Inigo Thomas, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 285.)

1841, Feb. 17. At Cambridge, the Rev. A. Thomas, third son of I. F. Thomas, esq., of Ratton, Sussex, to Julia, second dau. of J. Skrine, esq., of Lensfield, Camb., and late of civil service, Bombay. (*Ibid.*, p. 534.)



1847, Nov. 8. At Clifton, aged 79, Mrs. Margaret Freeman, eldest dau. of the late Arthur Freeman, esq., of Antigua. (*Ibid.*, p. 667.)

1889. "On Monday afternoon, April 29th, at St. Peter's, Eaton Square, in the presence of a large and fashionable assembly, a marriage was celebrated between Mr. Marshall G. Brooks, the second son of Mr. Thomas Brooks of Crawshaw Hall, Lancashire, and Whatton House, near Loughboro', Leicestershire; and Miss Florence Margaret Thomas, the eldest daughter of the late Mr. Frederick Freeman Thomas, and granddaughter of Viscount Hampden. The service was fully choral, the officiating clergy being the Rev. Malcolm Graham, Vicar of Burslem, Staffordshire, assisted by the Rev. H. Ruck-Keene. The bride, who was given away by her brother, Mr. Freeman Thomas, wore a long trained gown of striped white moiré, plain tulle veil, fastened by handsome diamond stars, and small spray of orange blossom. Her seven bridesmaids were Miss A. Thomas, sister of the bride, Miss Evelyn Knowles, niece of the bridegroom, Miss Rachel Sturgis, Miss Dorothy Brand, Miss Lettice M'Naughton, Miss Elsie and Miss Joan Campion, cousins of the bride. These young ladies all wore white "Directoire" dresses of corded silk and *crêpe de Chine*. Master Harry Sturgis and Master Ronald Parker acted as train-bearers to the bride, and Mr. Roderick Pryor was best man. A reception after the wedding was given at 12 Lennox Gardens, which was largely attended. Early in the afternoon Mr. and Mrs. Brooks left for Grooms Grove, Leatherhead." ('The Lady.')

#### DEATH OF MR. GORING THOMAS.

1892, March 22. "We regret to announce the death of Mr. Goring Thomas, the esteemed composer, which occurred on Sunday night under exceedingly painful circumstances. Mr. Thomas, who had recently suffered much from ill-health, was on a visit to his brother at Marlborough Hill, St. John's Wood, and was waiting for a train at West Hampstead Station shortly after 6 p.m. As it was approaching he was seen to throw himself on to the line, and was afterwards picked up, having sustained mortal injuries, both arms being broken and the internal organs shockingly mutilated. Death must have been instantaneous, and it is said that the composer, who never enjoyed vigorous health, had of late suffered much from mental depression. Arthur Goring Thomas, son of Mr. F. Thomas of Ratton Park, near Eastbourne, was born on November 21st, 1851, and was originally destined for the Civil Service. Music, however, claimed him, and despite weak health he began the serious study of the art after he came of age, and worked for two years with M. Emile Durand, a Professor in the Paris Conservatoire, though he was not, as stated in some quarters, a student in that far-famed institution. He afterwards came to London, and entered the Royal Academy of Music, where his Professors included Sir Arthur Sullivan and Mr. Ebenezer Prout. But his style as a composer was determined by his residence in Paris, and to the last his music, whether intended for the concert platform or the lyric stage, always reflected the elegant art of his namesake, Ambroise Thomas, and other modern French composers of the lighter school. Rather more than ten years ago the compositions of Mr. Thomas began to attract general attention, a cantata entitled 'The Sun Worshippers,' produced at the Norwich Festival in 1881, being very favourably received. Much wider recognition, however, was won by his opera, 'Esmeralda,' based on Victor Hugo's romance, which saw the light under the Carl Rosa management at Drury Lane in 1883. In spite of a rather poor libretto, this work made its way in various parts of Europe, and was translated into French for Sir Augustus Harris two years ago. A still finer work was 'Nadeshda,' also produced under the Carl Rosa management in 1885, and generally acclaimed

by musicians as his best effort. The Russian story, however, on which it is founded was felt to be unsympathetic, and although 'Nadeshda' has been heard on more than one German operatic stage, it has failed to win the favour accorded to 'Esmeralda,' which is unquestionably an inferior work musically speaking. For the last seven years nothing of equal importance has been put forward by the talented musician, whose pen is now for ever laid aside. A number of minor compositions, however, testify almost as much as his operas to the grace and elegance of his style, and although he was earnestly advised to forswear the mannerisms of the modern French school in which he indulged so freely, alike in phraseology and orchestration, it must at least be admitted that in his sphere Mr. Goring Thomas was remarkably successful, and his premature death will leave a gap in the ranks of English musicians which cannot fail to be widely felt and deeply mourned."

1893, May 3. At 47 Lennox Gardens, the Hon. Mrs. Freeman Thomas, of a son.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

##### Baptized.

1729	Aug. 19	Mary D. of Robert and Alice Freeman.
1731	Dec. 31	Byam S. of Thomas Freeman, Esq <sup>r</sup> , & Rebecka his wife.
1733	Sep. 8	Robert S. of Mr Robert Freeman and Alice his wife.
1738	Oct. 8	Thomas S. of Thomas and Mary Freeman.

##### Married.

1736	May 20	John Taylor and Elizabeth Freeman.
1737	...	... eeman & Mary Barton, by Bans.

##### Buried.

1734	June 5	Robert Freeman.
1744	May 11	Joseph Buckshorn, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
1744	May 12	Joseph Buckshorn, Jun <sup>r</sup> .

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### Baptized.

1712	Nov. 13	Robert s. of Charles Freeman & Abigaile his wife.
1733	June 10	James the s. of James Freeman & Bridget his wife.
1768	Nov. 17	Mary Wills the D. of Stephen Freeman and Mary his wife.
1787	April 4	Ann D. of Thomas Freeman and Christian his wife. B. 3 <sup>rd</sup> June 1786.
1788	Sep. 20	Harriet D. of Thomas Freeman and Christian his wife. B. the 17 <sup>th</sup> October 1787.
1789	Nov. 3	Dorothy Frances D. of the Hon'ble Thomas Freeman and Christian his wife. B. the 8 <sup>th</sup> Jan'y 1789.
1792	Sep. 27	Caroline D. of the Hon'ble Thomas Freeman and Christian his wife. B. the 15 <sup>th</sup> August 1792.

##### Married.

1785	Aug. 9	Thomas Freeman to Christian Frye, Spinster. L.
------	--------	--

##### Buried.

1700	Jan. 19	Mary W. of W <sup>m</sup> Freeman.
1701	April 26	John Freeman belonging to y <sup>e</sup> Lyon, Cap <sup>t</sup> . Burnside.
1724	Nov. 1	M <sup>rs</sup> Dorothy Freeman.
1733	Dec. 13	Jane Freeman, a child.
1739	Aug. 4	Lavinia D. of Mary Freeman.

1754	May 14	Henry Freeman.
1769	Feb. 23	Ann Freeman. C. P.
1779	Dec. 25	Violet Freeman.
1787	July 8	John Freeman.
1798	May 17	Elizabeth Freeman.
1802	Sep. 10	Thomas Freeman.
1804	Aug. 19	William Freeman.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

*Buried.*

1814	July 6	The Rev <sup>d</sup> Arthur Freeman, Rector of St Paul's, in the Family Burying Ground in North Sound.
------	--------	--

PARISH REGISTER OF WILLINGDON, CO. SUSSEX.

*Baptized*

1806	Sep. 19	Thomas, Mary Dr of Inigo, Esq., & y <sup>e</sup> Hon. Frances Ann.
1808	Oct. 15	Thomas Freeman son of Inigo Thomas, Esq., and the Honorable Frances Ann Thomas, born August 23 <sup>rd</sup> , & christened October the 15 <sup>th</sup> 1808 by the Rev <sup>d</sup> L. W. Elliott, Rector of Peper-Harrow, Surry.
1813	Oct. 2	Louisa Dr of Inigo & the Honourable Frances Ann Thomas. Ratton. Gentleman.
1814	Aug. 19	George Pelham son of Inigo & the Honourable Frances Ann Thomas. Ratton. Gentleman.
1816	Sep. 20	Arthur son of Inigo Freeman & the Honourable Frances Ann Thomas. Ratton. Gentleman.
1817	Sep. 19	Henry John son of Inigo Freeman & the Honourable Frances Ann Thomas. Ratton. Gentleman.
1823	Oct. 10	Charles Edward son of Inigo Freeman & the Honourable Frances Ann Thomas. Ratton. Gentleman.
1837	.....	George Freeman Thomas, born Feb <sup>ry</sup> 17, 1837, privately baptized at Holybourn in Hants by the Rev. Philips.*
1838	.....	Freeman Frederick Thomas, born April 11 <sup>th</sup> , 1838, privately baptized at Boulogne-sur-Mer by the Rev. J. Meade.*
[* These two entries are headed by the parents' names "Freeman Thomas" and "Amelia Thomas," and they are written on a loose sheet of paper addressed to the Vicar.]		
1850	Dec. 29	Arthur Goring (son of) Freeman & Amelia Thomas. Ratton. Esq.

*Married.*

1842	Oct. 6	Arthur John Knapp, full age, Bachelor, Gentleman (of) Clifton, (son of) John Leonard Knapp, Gentleman, to Louisa Thomas, full age, spinster, of Willingdon (d. of) Inigo Freeman Thomas, Gentleman, by L. Witnessed by Freeman Thomas, William Broderick Thomas. M <sup>d</sup> by Arthur Thomas.
1861	Sep. 24	John Goring, 37, Bachelor, Clerk in Holy orders, (of) Wiston, (son of) Charles Goring, Dec <sup>d</sup> , Esquire, to Isabella Mary Thomas, 19, Spinster, (of) Willingdon, (d. of) Freeman Thomas, Dec <sup>d</sup> , Esquire. Witnessed by Freeman Frederick Thomas, Amy Katherine Thomas.

*Buried*

1780	Feb. 10	Arthur Freeman, Esq <sup>r</sup> , of Antigua and son in Law of the late Sir George Thomas, Bart., of Ratton.
------	---------	---

1827	Nov. 16	George Thomas Thomas. Ratton. 56 years.
1828	Sep. 12	George Pelham Thomas. Ratton. 14 years.
1828	Nov. 18	Harriet Thomas. Ratton. 21 years.
1847	Dec. 29	Inigo Thomas. Willingdon. 80.
1855	Aug. 8	Florence Emily Thomas. Ratton. 15 years.
1856	Nov. 5	George Freeman Thomas. Ratton. age 19.
1858	Feb. 26	The Hon <sup>ble</sup> Frances Ann Thomas. West Wickham, Kent. 75.
1859	Mar. 15	Freeman Thomas. Ratton. age 50.

ST. GEORGE'S CHURCHYARD.

On a handsome stone tomb :—

Arms.—*Quarterly, 1 and 4, . . . three lions rampant two and one within a bordure (WILLIS); 2 and 3, Ermine, in fess three lozenges (FREEMAN).*

Sacred to the memory of BENEDICT FREEMAN  
WILLIS Esq<sup>r</sup> |  
the Elder Son of BENEDICT WILLIS Esq<sup>r</sup> & MARY  
his WIFE |  
and Grandson to ROBERT FREEMAN Esq<sup>r</sup> of this  
Island : |  
A Youth of very extraordinary Virtues & Attainments !  
His warmth and Constancy of Attachment  
In a peculiar manner endeared Him to his Friends ;  
His inventive genius, Clearness of Comprehension, &  
unwearied Application |  
To the Learned  
His Humility, Benevolence, and Piety, to the Good  
His Modesty, Sincerity, and steady Adherence to Right  
To all who knew Him.  
These Talents and Virtues He had uniformly displayed  
at the School of Eton, the University of Oxford, and at  
Lincolns Inn : |  
And in this happy Course of Piety and Learning  
He was taken from the World in the 24<sup>th</sup> Year of his Age  
He died after a few days Illness ye 13<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1774.  
A Singular and most pleasing Attestation to his Virtues  
Is given in a Monument erected to his Memory  
In the Chapel of University College Oxford,  
By his Noble & much beloved Friends  
The Hon<sup>ble</sup> W<sup>m</sup> H<sup>r</sup> BOUVERIE, the Hon<sup>ble</sup> B<sup>w</sup>  
BOUVERIE & THO : COPE FREEMAN Esq.  
A Testimony such as only uncommon Worth could either  
give, or receive.

On the end panel are 18 lines of poetry . . . placed  
by their surviving widowed mother.

On the opposite panel to the first M.I. :—

Sacred to the memory of JOSEPH WEBB WILLIS, Esq<sup>r</sup>  
Second & only-surviving Son of BENEDICT & MARY  
WILLIS |

The Possessors of a valuable Property in this Island.  
It was his Honour & his Happiness to have trodden close in  
the Steps of his Brother

Alas ! He inherited both his Virtues & his Fate ;  
For having gone through the several Stages  
of a liberal Education

With similar Application and similar Success,  
He had arrived at a similar Degree of Excellence  
In every Quality that is Essential or ornamental  
To the Gentleman, the Friend, the Scholar, and the  
Christian |

But amidst the fair Hopes, which his Family, & his Friends  
had so justly conceived,  
He was overtaken by a Consumption ;



And being flattered with some Hope from the justly  
celebrated Salubrity of this Air,  
He undertook a Voyage hither, Nov<sup>r</sup> 1777,  
And died in his Pafsage from hence the 17<sup>th</sup> of May 1778,  
aged 24. |

This last sad Tribute of the fondest parental Affection,  
Due to two Sons of such transcendent Merit ;  
Is here paid in one common monument by their disconsolate  
Mother.

## UNIVERSITY COLLEGE CHAPEL.

On the north side of the chancel, against the wall on a  
marble table :—

M. S.

BENEDICTI FREEMAN WILLIS ARM. hujus Collegii Sup.  
Ord. Comm. |

Qui in Infula Antigoæ obiit Anno Dom. 1774, ætatis  
suæ 24. |

Hoc Marmor erigi jufferunt

Hon GUL. HEN. BOUVERIE—Hon. BART. BOUVERIE—

HEN. THO. COPE FREEMAN ARM. |

Dum autem Adolefcenti, defideratiffimo

Hoc illius Virtutis juxta ac Amicitiaæ suæ

Testimonium parabant.

Eheu ! ipfius HEN. THOM. COPE FREEMAN fimilis fors et  
Virtus haud diffimilis |

Idem illi quoque popofcerunt :

Raro itaque Fato,

Et a duobus fupertifitibus duplicato hoc Vulnere fauciatis  
nunquam non lugendo,

Poftremum hoc mæftæ Amicitiaæ Munus

Uno eodumque Marmore

Dat et accipit.

Arms.—Quarterly, 1 and 4, Party per fess gules and  
argent, three lions rampant counterchanged, within a bordure  
ermine (WILLIS) ; 2 and 3, Quarterly ermine and argent,  
over all three lozenges in fess or (FREEMAN).

On a similiar marble table by the side of the former :—

Inanem hic, Lector, vides Tumulum

JOSEPHI WEBB WILLIS ARM.

Collegii Univerfitatis olim Superioris Ordinis Commenfalis :

Quem fratris fui veftigia infequentem

Mors etiam ante diem invida abripuit,

Maii xvii, A.D. MDCC LXXVIII :

Ætatis suæ xxiv.

Quo Testimonio Amicorum pietas

Iltius alterius memoriam colvit,

Eodem hujufce profequitur Mater,

Superftite filio orbata, et ipfa Vidua

Hoc tamen luctus folatium habet,

Quod eos fane, breves licet ævi, peperit,

Quos veræ virtutis exempla fibi proponere

Non erubefcat in pofterum Juventus.

Arms, the same as before, with a Crescent for dis-  
tinction.

(Gutch's 'Antiquities of Oxford.')

At "GUNTORPES."

On a small ledger :—

**SACRED** | TO THE MEMORY OF | THOMAS B.  
FREEMAN | Who was BORN ANNO DOMINI 1797 AND |  
DEPARTED THIS LIFE SEP<sup>R</sup> 13<sup>TH</sup> 1827 | AGED 30 YEARS. |  
He was a Dutiful Son, a loving Brother, | an affectionate  
Husband and a tender Father | a true & sincere Friend as  
a Docter's Mate | he was patient and submiffive Just in  
all his | Dealings Universally Beloved. |

(Four lines follow.)

**SACRED** | TO THE MEMORY OF | HENRY FREE-  
MAN | WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE | DECEMBER 15<sup>th</sup> Anno  
1837 | AGED 38 YEARS.

(Eight lines follow.)

IN WILLINGDON CHURCH, CO. SUSSEX.

On the south wall of the chapel on the north side of the  
chancel is a large marble tablet :—

Above, Crest.—A demi-lion rampant over wreath and  
helmet.

Arms.—Argent, three lions rampant gules, a chief azure  
with baronet's badge (THOMAS).

Below the M.I., Crest.—A demi-lion rampant gules.

Arms.—Quarterly ermine and argent, in fess three  
lozenges or (FREEMAN).

Underneath

were deposited the remains of SIR GEORGE THOMAS  
of Yapton in this COUNTY and of Ratton in this parish,

BARONET

For many years Governor of the Leeward Islands  
in the West Indies.

who died on the 31<sup>st</sup> of December 1774

in the 80<sup>th</sup> year of his age,

And of

ARTHUR FREEMAN

of the Island of Antigua

ESQUIRE,

who died on the 30<sup>th</sup> day of January 1780,

aged 56 years ;

Also of

M<sup>rs</sup> MARGET FREEMAN,

Wife of the latter,

and youngest daughter of the former,

of the above mentioned highly respected Persons.

During the last fifteen years of her life

she resided chiefly at Ratton,

An example to all around her,

A Christian in Principle and in Practice :

and died on the 1<sup>st</sup> of September 1797,

in the 52<sup>nd</sup> year of her age.

On a white marble mural tablet below Sir George  
Thomas' :—

TO

THE CONJUGAL VIRTUES

AND

LAMENTED MEMORY

OF CHARLOTTE,

THE WIFE OF INIGO THOMAS,

OF RATTON, IN THIS PARISH, ESQ ;

TO

HER MENTAL ENDOWMENTS,

AND PERSONAL GRACES CUT OFF UNTIMELY IN HER

EARLY BLOOM ! |

HER AFFLICTED HUSBAND DEDICATES

THIS MARBLE :

A MONUMENT OF HIS IRREPARABLE LOSS,

AND OF HIS HUMBLE RESIGNATION

TO THE DIVINE WILL

SHE WAS THE ELDEST DAUGHTER OF HENRY PEIRSE, ESQ<sup>R</sup>  
OF BEDALE IN YORKSHIRE SHE DEPARTED THIS LIFE AT |  
LISBON, ON THE XVII DAY OF APRIL, MDCCC AGED XX  
YEARS AND XI MONTHS ; AND WAS INTERRED IN THE |  
CEMETERY OF THE ENGLISH FACTORY OF THAT CITY. |

On a brass on north wall of the chapel :—

THE EAST WINDOW IN THE CHANCEL OF  
THIS CHURCH IS DEDICATED TO THE DEAR  
MEMORY OF FREEMAN FREDERICK THOMAS,  
OF RATTON, WHO DIED AT SAN REMO,  
ITALY, DEC 1<sup>ST</sup> 1868, AGED 30 BY HIS  
WIFE, MOTHER, SISTER, AND BROTHERS.

(Three lines follow.)

On a black marble tablet on south wall of chapel :—

WITHIN THESE RAILS LIE THE REMAINS

OF CHARLOTTE  
the elder Daughter of  
INIGO and CHARLOTTE  
THOMAS,  
of Ratton, in this Parish,  
who died  
on the 9<sup>th</sup> of November  
1814  
in the 17<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

of GEORGE PELHAM  
third son of  
INIGO and FRANCES ANN  
THOMAS,  
who died  
on the 7<sup>th</sup> of September  
1828  
in the 15<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

and of HARRIET  
fourth Daughter of  
INIGO and FRANCES ANN  
THOMAS,  
who died  
on the 12<sup>th</sup> of November  
1828  
in the 22<sup>nd</sup> Year  
of her Age.

ALSO  
of their paternal Uncle, GEORGE THOMAS THOMAS  
Esquire,  
Sometime Lieutenant Colonel of the Eleventh Regiment.

On the north wall of chapel :—

SACRED  
to the Memory of  
INIGO THOMAS Esqre.  
of RATTON in this Parish  
who died xxi December mdcclxvii  
in the lxxxi year of his age  
beloved and respected by all who knew him  
As some faint testimony  
of the many virtues that adorned his character  
the remembrance of which  
is indelibly impressed upon their own hearts,  
this last sad tribute of grateful affection  
is erected by his devotedly attached  
and sorrowing Widow  
and his ten surviving children.

(Three lines follow.)

On the lower part of Inigo Thomas' tablet :—

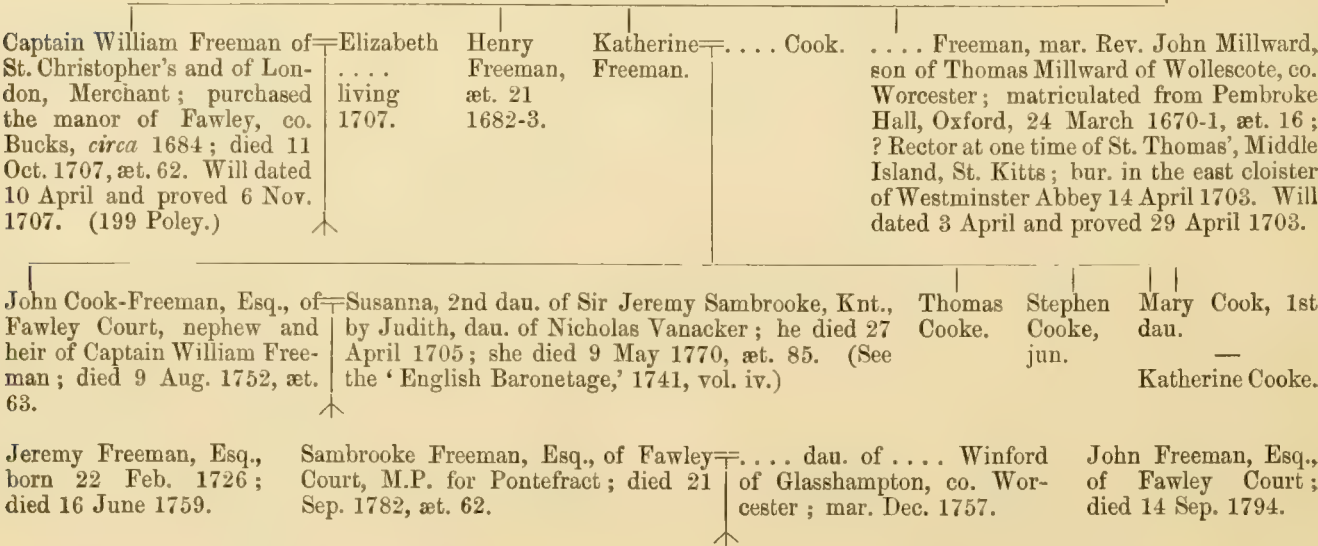
Also of  
FRANCIS ANN, Widow of the above, and only Daughter of  
GEORGE iv<sup>th</sup> Viscount Midleton of Peper Harrow,  
Surrey by |  
FRANCES PELHAM, daughter of THOMAS 1<sup>st</sup> Earl of  
Chichester |  
of Stanmer, in this County  
Born Dec<sup>r</sup> xviii MDCC LXXXII Died  
Feb<sup>y</sup> xix MDCCC LVIII.  
Above are the arms of Thomas impaling Midleton.

“Lower Freemans” is in St. Peter’s Parish; in 1852  
it contained 365 acres, and was owned by Inigo Thomas;  
“Upper Freemans” of 211 acres by T. I. W. Freeman.  
“Winthorpes” of 231 acres in St. George’s, and “Gally  
Bay” of 447 acres in St. John’s, were also owned by Inigo  
Thomas. “Willis Freemans” is in St. Paul’s Parish; in  
1852 it contained 430 acres, and was owned by Robert  
Sutton.

Pedigree of Freeman of St. Christopher’s.

ARMS.—Azure, three lozenges or.

Colonel WILLIAM FREEMAN, in 1629 arrived at St. Kitts in ye ship “Carlisle” from London; =. . .  
in 1666 owner of the manor of Godwyn in that island; died in England 1675—1682.





Sarah Helmes of Nevis, sole Ex'trix of Robert Helmes of Nevis, deceased. Will dated 4 Oct. 1687; on 17 May 1690 commission to James Houlblon, Esq., guardian of Elizabeth Baxter, a minor; proved 25 June 1701 by Elizabeth Baxter, now of full age. (72 Dyke.) The £500 st. demised by my late husband to my sister Christian Helmes, for which Capt. Philip Lee hath on my behalf entered into an obligation to her, is to be paid him out of such sums that are due to me by Mr John Maryon of Braintree, co. Essex. To my sister, Eliz., wife of Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Freeman, all my clothes, jewels, plate, linen & household stuff, & £200 st., for which I have obliged myself in the penal sum of £400 st. to Mr Joseph Little of Montserrat. To Silvanus Taylor of Nevis, merchant, £20. My 3 servants, Humphrey Edwards, Eliz. Hughes, & Eliz. Hatchfeild, £10 each. To my friend Capt. Philip Lee my large silver tankard. To my friend Mr<sup>s</sup> Jane Masculine of London my wrought bed in England. To Mr<sup>s</sup> Mary Maryon, dau. of John Maryon, my silver bason. To my aunts Mr<sup>s</sup> Mary Baxter of London & Mr<sup>s</sup> Mary Little of Alsebury, co. Bucks, £25 each. To my dear brother Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Freeman £100, also £50 to Mr Henry Freeman his brother. All residue to my neece Mr<sup>s</sup> Eliz. Baxter of London, only dau. & sole heir of my dear brother W<sup>m</sup> Baxter of London, lately dec<sup>d</sup>, & sole Ex'trix. James Houlblon, Esq., my brother Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Freeman of London, & Philip Lee & Henry Carpenter of Nevis, Esq<sup>res</sup>, overseers. To James Houlblon & Henry Carpenter each a hogshead of claret. Witnessed by Archibald Hutcheson, Ra. Lomax, Silvanus Taylor, William Harrington.

William Freeman of the parish of Fawley, co. Bucks, Esq. Will dated 10 April 1707; proved 6 Nov. 1707 by Sir John Knight; power reserved to John Cook; proved 15 Sep. 1710 by John Cook. (199 Poley.) To my wife Eliz. Freeman £300 a year & £100 at once, all my plate, jewells, coach & pair of horses, & all the N. side of Fawley Court. My niece Kath. Cooke £500, to be paid her at 21 by John Cook her brother. My niece Mary Cook, 1<sup>st</sup> dau. of my sister Kath. Cook, £300 at 21. My friend Sir John Knight £200 & to be Ex'or. My friend Mr Paul Lumbard £20. My nephew Geo. Milward £500 & all my estate at St. Christopher's. My nephews Tho. Cooke & Stephen Cooke the Younger, sons of my sister Kath. Cooke, £250 each. My plantation at Montserat may be sold. My natural son William Freeman, an infant at nurse, £30 a year, payable out of my estate at Castle yard, St Andrew Holborn, till 7, then £50 a year till 15, then £100 a year till 21, & at 21 all my estate in Castle yard & Tookes Court. To my nephew John Cook, 1<sup>st</sup> son of my sister Mr<sup>s</sup> Kath. Cooke, my manor of Fawsley & the advowson & lands in Bucks & Oxon & Crosby Square, & to his heirs male, remainder to his brothers Thos. Cook & Steph. Cook. Sir John Knight of Bristol, Kn<sup>t</sup>, & my said neph. Mr John Cook, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Thomas Stevens, John Whistler, Jonathan Upp.

During the Civil Wars, Prince Rupert made Wollescote House, then possessed by Thomas Milward, his headquarters for a considerable time, and on his departure gave Mr. Milward his signet from his finger, telling him that his adverse fortune would not permit him to recompense his damage and loyalty, but that when the King's affairs turned out prosperously he should have his loss repaired on presenting the King with this ring and stating the circumstances. A younger son of Mr. Thomas Milward, John Milward, D.D. of Oxford, obtained by this means the living of St. Thomas, Middle Island, St. Kitts, and a grant of a sugar plantation called the "Godwin Estate," St. Kitts, to which place he emigrated with Mr. Harry Freeman, a creole, and a native

of St. Kitts (of the family of Freeman of Fawley Court, Bucks), whose sister he married, and was inducted into his church. ('Herald and Genealogist,' vol. i., p. 431.)

1676, Nov. 11. Christopher Jeaffreson writes from St. Christopher's: "There is one Hemskerke, a Dutchman, that lives upon the Godwin Plantation, and pays forty thousand weight of sugar per annum for it and the stock. I believe Captain Freeman will never recover his right in it, who some say, bought it but for twelve years of my father; but I can give no credits to any of these reports."

1676. Mr. Robert Helmes then a merchant of Nevis.

1678. Captain William Freeman of London is Agent for the Governor of the Leeward Islands.

1680. William Freeman, one of the Commissioners appointed to deal with all claims at St. Christopher's.

1682. Petition of the Sieur De Chambre of St. Kitts, who had bought a plantation of Mr. Freeman in 1666.

1682. Captain Helmes, a master of a West Indiaman.

1682-3, Jan. 19. William Freeman, Esq., writes to his honoured friend William Blathwaite, Esq., at the Plantation Office, about an estate at St. Christopher's which was "my father's," for which he never received any satisfaction, but to this day De Chambre hath enjoyed it. It was left by my father's will to my younger brother, who is lately come from France. Petition of De Chambre follows, in which he states that he purchased from Robert Freeman after 1666 the said lordship of Goudouin, his the said Freeman's Plantation of 270 acres, and 6 negros, 25 horses, 18 cattle, 60 sheep, for 140,000 lbs., by deed dated 2 June 1666.

Petition of Henry Freeman, son of Colonel Freeman, deceased. His answer to De Chambre's case, viz.: That in 1666 petitioner's father was possessed of the manor of Godwin in St. Christopher's, was severely wounded in the fight with the French, was forcibly made to sign the deed of sale to De Chambre, and was then transported to Jamaica, but subsequently came to England, and died leaving petitioner an infant, but is now of age. Endorsed, "Read 10 Feb. 1682-3."

1682-3, Feb. 20. Christopher Jeaffreson writes that he has received information from Mr. Blathwait and Captain Freeman as to the unsoundness of Mr. De Shambray's title to the Godwin Plantation in St. Christopher's, which property, together with the negroes, horses, and cattle upon it, Captain Freeman is sanguine of recovering by suit of law. (Jeaffreson Papers, vol. ii., p. 31.)

1683, Sep. 20. Petition of William Freeman, Esq., merchant of London, *re* his plantation at Montserrat, which he and John Bramley are jointly seized of, by deed of partnership for thirty years, with a £4000 sterling bond for carrying out the same. Only thirteen years have expired, and Bramley has applied for a partition of the plantation.

?1684. *Re* Freeman and Captain John Bramley. Their lordships order the previous partition to be void, because it was done by four private men, and a sworn jury of twelve must do it by law.

1685. Mr. Thomas Belchamber and Mr. Robert (? Henry) Carpenter appointed joint agents of the Royal African Company in the place of Mr. Robert Helmes.

1686, Aug. 3. Captain Freeman has had the misfortune lately to wound a gentleman of his own name in a duel, which happened upon a slight occasion at Epsom, as they were in company. The Captain and his second are wounded likewise; but are retired till a pardon is procured, for Mr. Freeman of Surrey is dead. (Jeaffreson Papers, vol. ii., p. 304.)

Nevis. Copy of a patent dated 8 Aug. 1699 to William Freeman of Fawley Court, co. Bucks, Esq., of all that plantation formerly belonging to Colonel William Freeman of St. Thomas', Middle Island, called the manor of Godwin of 500 acres, before the late war pretendedly belonging to Madam De Chambre. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 7.)

Warrant dated 2 Feb. 1699 for the division of Godwyn's Plantation between William Freeman, Esq., of co. Bucks, and his partner Col. James Norton. Endorsed, "Received 21 Oct. 1702." (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 8.)

1701, Dec. 18. Petition of William Freeman, Esq., *re* the manor of Godwyn at St. Christopher's, which was conveyed to him by patent of 8 Aug. 1699, complaining that he has been dispossessed by Colonel Codrington.

1701, Dec. 29. Deposition of John Goodwin, Gent., late Marshal of Nevis, that Captain John Pogson is his near kinsman, and that the manor of Godwyn was only managed by Pogson on behalf of William Freeman, Esq.

1705, July 8. Mr. Thomas Helme of Gillingham, co. Dorset, Gent., only brother and heir-at-law of Robert Helme, late of Nevis. Letter of Attorney to Mr. Philip Brome of Nevis, Gent., & Mr. Robert Helme of Nevis, Merchant, to recover all sums at the Leeward Islands.

1757, Dec. Sambroke Freeman of Fawley court, Bucks, Esq., member for Pontefract, to Miss Winford of Glasshampton, Worcester. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 577.)

1759, June 16. Jeremiah Freeman, Esq., merchant, brother to Sir Sam. Freeman, bt., to whom he has left the bulk of his fortune, of an apoplectick fit, which seized him when getting out of his chariot. (*Ibid.*, p. 293.)

1794, Sep. 14. At Chute, near Andover, Hants, John Freeman, esq., of Fawley-court, near Henley upon Thames, nephew of the late Sir Jeremy Sambrooke, bart. (*Ibid.*, p. 870.)

1841, Jan. 7. At Fawley, George Rooper, esq., son of the Rev. Thomas Rooper, Rector of Abbots Ripton, Huntingdon, to Mary Frances, only dau. of the late W. P. W. Freeman, esq., of Fawley-court, Bucks. (*Ibid.*, p. 200.)

Fawley Court was built by Sir Christopher Wren. It formerly belonged to Sir Bulstrode Whitelock, who married a sister of Lord Willoughby of Parham. His son James sold the estate in 1686 to William Freeman, at whose death in 1708 it descended to his nephew John Cook, who thereupon took the name and arms of Freeman. It passed from this family in 1853. (For an illustrated account of the mansion see the 'Gentlewoman' for 8 April 1893.)

#### FAWLEY, CO. BUCKS.

In the Freeman mausoleum at the north-west part of the churchyard:—

Arms.—*Azure, three lozenges or.*

In memory of William Freeman, Esq., son of Col. William Freeman. He built the Manor House called Fawley Court, 1684, and died 11 Oct. 1707, æt. 62. He was brave, friendly, and good. This monument was most gratefully erected by his nephew, John Freeman, Esq., A.D. 1750, as a burial place for himself and his family.

In the recesses are the following inscriptions:—

John Freeman, Esq., ob. 9 Aug. 1752, æt. 63.

Jeremy Freeman, Esq., born 22 Feb. 1726, ob. 16 June 1759.

Mrs Susanna Freeman, wife of John Freeman, Esq., ob. 9 May 1770, æt. 85.

Sambrooke Freeman, Esq., ob. 21 Sep. 1782, æt. 62.

(Lipscombe's 'Bucks,' vol. iii., p. 563.)

### Pedigree of French.

JOHN BOGLE of the family of Boggles Hole, Glasgow; "out" in 1715; settled at Strabane in Ireland; died there. M.I. Mary Graham, sister or dau. of the last Earl of Menteith. M.I. at Strabane.

Samuel Bogle, died intestate—Elizabeth, sister of James Graham; mar. 2ndly . . . Somerville.

Andrew Bogle, M.D., went to Jamaica.

Samuel Bogle, mar. 23 March 1742-3, at St. John's, Sarah Baker, widow; she was bur. 17 Feb. 1745, s.p.

Mark Bogle, died young.

James Bogle of Antigua and London, Merchant; died 7 Oct. 1792, æt. 69. A posthumous child.

Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of Nathaniel French of Antigua; mar. at St. John's 14 April 1748; died 7 Feb. 1781.

Issue took the name of French after Bogle.

James Andrew Bogle, only son; born in Edinburgh; died 1809, æt. 63. . . .

Mary Eleanor Bogle, only dau; petitioned House of Lords 1839. . . . Bishop.

Mary Eleanor Bishop. . . . Mathews.

Rebecca Kenyon, mar. 27 Sep. 1777 at St. Peter's. 1st wife.

ROBERT FRENCH of Eliots, of 192 acres in St. Philip's parish.

Sarah Lee Harris, mar. 1 May (? 1793); bur. 2 May 1835, æt. 58. 2nd wife.

Ashton Warner French, bapt. 6 March 1785 at St. George's; bur. 24 May 1785 at St. John's.

Thomas Kenyon Edwards French, bapt. 29 Jan. 1786 at St. George's; bur. 4 Feb. 1788 at St. John's.

Juliana French, bapt. 29 April 1782 at St. George's; bur. 13 Nov. 1784 at St. John's.

Robert French, born 28 Feb. and bapt. 22 April 1801; bur. 3 Dec. 1804.

George William French, born 23 April 1805; bapt. 3 Oct. 1807 at St. John's.

Henry French, M.D., born 16 June and bapt. 3 Oct. 1807 at St. John's; died 13 Dec. 1843, æt. 36. M.I. at Eliots.

Sarah French, born 16 Oct. and bapt. 7 Dec. 1795 at St. George's.

Sarah French, born 10 April 1797; bapt. 17 Mar. 1798 at St. John's.

Jane Kelsick French, born 31 Dec. 1795; bapt. 22 April 1801; mar. 1 Feb. 1815, at St. John's, Robert Grant, Merchant.

Octavia French, born 23 Aug., bapt. 9 May 1810; and bur. 1814 at St. John's.

Margaret Elizabeth French, born 9 Dec., bapt. 24 Jan. 1819 at St. John's.



Pedigree of French.



ARMS.—. . . . a bend . . . . between two dolphins . . . .

JOSEPH FRENCH, Esq., a Quaker; Treasurer of Antigua before 1711; the King's Escheator; elected Member of Assembly 2 July 1711. Will dated 10 Aug. 1738, then of St. Michael's, Barbados; recorded 26 June 1740 at Barbados; proved P.C.C. 8 Aug. 1741.

. . . . bur. in the Quakers' Ground at Barbados.

GEORGE FRENCH, living 1736. In 1724 George French, jun., was Deputy-Secretary of Montserrat.

Sarah, dau. of William Frye, Esq., of Montserrat.

Nathaniel French of Cedar Valley, Antigua; served in corps of Carabineers in 1711; bur. at St. John's 24 Jan. 1747-8. Will dated 18 Nov. 1747; sworn 25 Jan. 1747-8.

Mary . . . .; mar. 2ndly . . . . Bullock; bur. at St. Mary's, Lambeth. Will dated 24 June 1782; proved 22 Jan. 1784. (7 Rockingham.)

Joseph French of St. Michael's, Barbados.

Elizabeth French, mar. Thomas Sharpe, son of William Sharpe, Esq., Governor of Barbados, and had a son Thomas Sharpe.

Keturah French, mar. James Bruce, Esq., Chief Judge of Barbados; he died 19 Sep. 1749.

John French, Esq., of Spendlove, St. George's, Barbados. Will dated 7 March 1777, then of Percy Street; P.C.C. 8 Sep. 1777. (384 Collier.)

Mary French. Sarah French. Henrietta French. Elizabeth French.

Maria Ann French, mar. at St. John's 20 Feb. 1741, 14 April William Denning.

Elizabeth French, inherited Cedar Valley; mar. at St. John's 1748; died at Hampstead 7 Feb. 1781.

James Bogle of St. Swithin's Lane, London, West India Merchant, died 7 Oct. 1792, æt. 69.

Keturah French, mar. at St. Michael's, Wood Street, 26 Feb. 1756, Rev. Primatt Knapp, M.A., Oxon, Vicar of Shenley, Bucks, he bapt. there 1730; died 7 Dec. 1793. M.I. at Powick, co. Worcester. (See Knapp pedigree, 'Misc. Gen. et Hel.', vol. iii., p. 262, new series.) She died at Brixton 12 Sep. 1789, bur. at St. Mary's, Lambeth.

Leonora French, youngest dau.

William Nathaniel French, living in 1762 and 1777; Lient. in Deacon's Musquetiers.

Mary Arrabella, dau. of Thomas Nicholas, Esq., of Antigua; living 1782, widow.

Anna Maria French, 1st dau., mar. William Dot-tin Battyn, Esq., of Barbados.

Mary French. Joseph French, mar. Thomas Sep-timus Dalby, Esq.

Lucy Henrietta French, mar. Rev. William Rugge; marriage settlement dated 16 Jan. 1777.

Keturah French, youngest dau., mar. at Bath, 27 Oct. 1794, Rev. Mr. Midford of Swallowfield, co. Berks.

Nathaniel Bogle French of Dulwich, Merchant, died at Brighton 10 Dec. 1816, æt. 58, of Cedar Valley, Antigua.

. . . ., dau. of . . . . Skot-towe; mar. 1 Jan. 1782; died at Bath 31 March 1803.

Mary Bogle-French, born 1749; died 3 Nov. 1804, æt. 55.

Horace Smith and seven others.

Robert Smith, Attorney, F.R.S., F.S.A., of Basinghall Street.

Elizabeth Jane Bogle-French.

William Norris, Surgeon.

Rebecca Bogle-French, born 1768; mar. 1785; died 1824.

John Smith,\* West India Merchant, died 1818, æt. 54.

Miss E. B. French, died at Tunbridge Wells 22 July 1794.

Nathaniel Bogle French, jun., of Dulwich v.p. 27 April 1816 at Henwick House, co. Bedford.

Elizabeth, only child of William Jackson, Chief Justice of Jamaica; mar. 5 Jan. 1811.

Marianne Norris, mar. 1808.

Edward Archer Wilde, 3rd son of Thomas Wilde, and bro. of Lord Truro.

Mary Ann Shawe, sister of Captain Lawrence Shaw of the 5th Dragoon Guards. 1st wife.

James Bogle-Smith, born 1788; died circa 1875.

Mary Stewart, 2nd wife; mar. 2ndly . . . . Graham.

Roland† Smith, born 1807; Rector of Swyncombe near Henley; mar. thrice; living 1889.

Lord Penzance and others.

Percy Shawe Smith, only child, born 1829; served in a cavalry regiment in the Crimea; is mar., and has issue.

Stewart Bogle-Smith, born 1859.

Cuthbert Bogle-Smith, born 1864.

Minnie Bogle-Smith, born 1858.

Bertha Bogle-Smith, born 1867.

\* An impression of his seal which Mrs. V. J. C. Smith lent me bore—*Ermine, three roundles . . . . (SMITH), impaling . . . . a bend . . . . between two dolphins . . . . (FRENCH).* (Rowlandson gives this latter coat as appertaining to FRENCH of Kent or Sussex.) Crest: *Out of a ducal crown a plume of five ostrich feathers.* Another seal bore SMITH as before, impaling, *Quarterly, 1 and 4, . . . . a lion salient . . . .; 2 and 3, Barry azure and argent.*

† He matriculated from St. John's College, Oxford, 25 March 1825, aged 19, as 3rd son of John Smith, Esq., of Huntingfield, Kent; B.A. 1828; M.A. 1831; Rector of Ilston, co. Pembroke, 1854-65, of Nazing, Essex, 1865-71, and of Swyncombe, Oxon, 1871.

Nathaniel French of St. Mary Magdalen, in Bermondsey, Citizen and Stationer. Will dated 17 Nov., and proved 25 Nov. 1693, by Keturah French, the relict. (184 Coker.) To each child who shall apply for it 12<sup>d</sup>. All residue to my wife Keturah & Ex'ors. Witnessed by George Tutchin, Thomas Cole, John Allen, sen., in Redriffe Wall.

Martin French of Montserrat, Gent. Will dated 11 Nov. 1724; proved 13 Sep. 1726 by Andrew French; power reserved to the others. (181 Plymouth.) To my wife Margaret £200 c. yearly, & if she marry £300 a year like currency, in lieu of dower. Mr Anthony Nixon £300 c. My nephew Valentine French £500 c. To each of my brother Henry French's daus. that are unmarried £50 st. To Jane Skerrett, dau. of Rob<sup>t</sup> Skerret, £30 c., James Trant £40 st. Poor of the Town of Gallway in Ireland £10 st. yearly, payable by my brother Andrew French. To Mary Kirwan, dau. of Kath. Kirwan, £50 c., Margaret Quirck £30 c. for her children. Stephen Lynch, son of John Lynch of St Christopher's, £40 st. Martin French, son of my brother Andrew French, £200 st. at 14, & to each of my said brother's other children £10 st. To the wife of Simon Semper of Montserrat £30 c. Forgive debts of James Haynes. Mr Tho. Hollis £14 c. To each Ex'or a ring of £10 st. All residue of personal estate to my dau. Kath. French, also all my lands, remainder to my nephew Martin French, son of my bro. Andrew French, & his heirs male, then to the heirs of my said brother Andrew French, & of my brother Henry French. Sugars to be shipt to my friend Dominick Trant if he settle in London. My bro. Andrew French, & my friends Bartholomew Lynch & Tho. Lee of Montserrat, John Lynch & Dominick Trant of St Christopher's, Ex'ors & Guardians. My nephew Valentine French 7 years after he has received his legacy of £500, shall pay to my nephew Michael French, son of my brother Henry French, £300 c. Witnessed by John Farrill, Daniell Daly, John Welch. Before the Hon. Paul George, Esq., Lieutenant-Governor of said Island, appeared John Farrill and John Welch, 11 March 1725. Recorded 12 March 1725, per George French, jun., Deputy-Secretary.

*Codicil.* 15 Nov. 1725. Now of Bristoll, Esq. Whereas I gave to Valentine French of Goloway, Gent., £500, I revoke it, & give £250 to Henry French his father, & £250 to Martin French, son of my bro. Andrew French Peter. Witnessed by James Hilherere, Jarrit Smith, Margaret Blake.

Richard French, Planter. Will dated 19 May 1737. To my nephew Rich<sup>d</sup> F. Ireland £30. All residue to my 3 natural children. Mr Nich<sup>s</sup> Lynch, sen<sup>r</sup>, Mr Ambrose Lynch, & Cap<sup>t</sup> Henry Symes, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Nicholas Joyce, Ellinor Marchant, Nicholas Power. Before Edward Byam, Esq., was sworn Nicholas Power 20 June 1737. Recorded 13 Oct. 1737.

Joseph French of St. Michael's, Barbados. Will dated 10 Aug. 1738. Entered at Barbados 26 June 1740; proved 8 Aug. 1741 by Nicholas Tuite, the Attorney of Nathaniel French, now residing on said island. (201 Spurway.) To be interred near my late wife in the Quaker's ground. To my friends John Oxley & Joseph Gamble £20 apiece. To my son Nath<sup>l</sup> French all my estate in Antigua, also my large silver Monteith & cover weighing 100 ozs., a large silver salver with cipher of 29 ozs. 8 dwt., 12 silver hafted knives of 19 ozs. 12 dwt., 12 solid fluted silver forks marked 1<sup>st</sup> E of 19 ozs. 12 dwt., my largest china bowl, & all gold rings. To my son John French my negro woman Bimbo, & I release him of all bonds concerning the plantation called Spend Love, which I conveyed to him, I also give him £1000 c., my silver coffee pott of 41 ozs. 15 dwt., &

strainer of 2 ozs. 15 dwt., my silver chafing dish of 20 ozs. 8 dwt., & 10 silver spoons marked J. L. A. To my granddau. Anna Maria French, 1<sup>st</sup> dau. of my son John French, my large china jar & cover, & a cow. To my granddau. Keturah French, y<sup>st</sup> dau. of my son John, my negro girl Dido, a silver cup marked L. C. of 2 ozs. 3 dwt., & a gold girdle buckle. To my son Joseph French my house and land where I now live in St Michael's of 16 acres, my furniture & stock, also 8 acres in St Peter's near Speights town, purchased of John Bradley, the remainder of my silver plate, 23 negros, £1500 c., my gold watch with cornelian seal & chain. To my dau. Keturah Bruce £300 c., a pair of silver candlesticks, & my negro woman Sabina. To my granddau. Keturah Bruce the younger my negro girl Betty. To my dau. Eliz. Sharpe £1000 c., my negros Cambridge & Belinda, a case of gilt knives forks & spoons, 12 of each, & a gilt tea equipage. To my granddau. Maria Ann French, 1<sup>st</sup> dau. of my son Nath<sup>l</sup> French, £600 c. at 18, & my negro girls Hannah, Amelia, & Rose, a silver & tortoiseshell cabinet, intended for her by my late wife, & her gold snuff box & toothpick case, a large silver cup & cover with my wife's cipher, 2 smelling bottles ribbed and capped with gold & engraved at the bottom "Ann French 1728," a pair of gold shoe buckles, & gold thimbles & bodkin marked A. F., a string of gold beads & locket marked M. F. To my son Nath<sup>l</sup> all residue. Witnessed by Joseph Gamble, Thomas Adams, John Davis. Inventory of 23 negros given to my son Joseph.

Nathaniel French. Will dated 18 Nov. 1747. To each nephew & niece, the children of my brother John French, £100. To my nephew Tho. Sharpe, son of Tho. Sharpe by my sister Eliz., £100. To my cousin Mary Barrett of London, widow, £20 a year ( $\frac{1}{2}$  page missing) . . . . To Chas., another son of Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, £30 c. My 1<sup>st</sup> dau. Mary Ann, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Denning, . . . & £500 left her by her grandfather, & otherwise provided for. To my grandson W<sup>m</sup> French Denning, son of my said dau., £1000 for his education, & I do recommend . . . that he be educated in Scotland . . . bound to an apothecary or surgeon. To my youngest dau. Leonora £1000 at 21, & £50 a year maintenance. To my dau. Keturah £5000 at 21, & £80 a year maintenance. My estates in Monserrat & Cedar Valley. To my brother John French, Esq., W<sup>m</sup> Mackinen & Harry Webb of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, Sam<sup>l</sup> Martin, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & Robert Webb of the Inner Temple, Esq., all my estate in Cedar Valley, St John's parish, in trust, to maintain & educate my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> during her minority in a handsome manner, & to raise a fund to purchase almost at any price the land now occupied by John Brenan, which intersects my estate, & after her age of 21, to settle the estate on her & her heirs male, & in default to my dau. Keturah & her heirs male, then to their daus., then to my grandson W<sup>m</sup> French Denning, & all persons succeeding to my estate to take my name & arms. My brother John French to be guardian to my daus., & they are not to come to this or any other colony during their minority, & guardian to my said grandson. Trustees to be Ex'ors. Witnessed by Abraham Picart Delaferté, Samuel Painter, Brian O'Brien. Before Josiah Martin, Esq., was sworn Harry Webb, 25 Jan. 1747.

Robert Bogle, sen., Merchant, in London. Will dated 21 May 1774; proved P.C.C.; adm'on 12 Dec. 1777 of his estate (testator was late of Grenada, bachelor, deceased) granted to William Gammull and Robert Gammull. (496 Collier.) All my estate, except my share in the soap works in Glasgow, to my friends W<sup>m</sup> Gammull, Esq., & Robert Gammull, Esq., of London, in trust, as to  $\frac{1}{2}$  for Agnes, wife of James Anderson, Merch<sup>t</sup> in Glasgow, my 1<sup>st</sup> sister, &



after her death for W<sup>m</sup> Anderson their son, & the other  $\frac{1}{2}$  for my youngest sister Rebecca Bogle, spinster. Witnessed by John Seton, Thomas Langlands, John Lambert.

John French of Percey Street, Esq. Will dated 7 March 1777; proved 8 Sep. 1777 by Mary and Keturah French, spinsters, the daus., power reserved to Rev. John Pilgrim. (384 Collier.) To my old servants Ann Eldin & Tho. Green £20 each, & if they wish to go to Barbados £5 more apiece & their passage money, freedom, & £20 yearly. To my good friends Rev. John Pilgrim of Windsor, & James Straker, jun<sup>r</sup>, of Barbados, 5 gs. each. Whereas my son-in-law W<sup>m</sup> Dottin Battyn of Barbados, Esq., is very largely indebted to me, & my son W<sup>m</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> French has been guilty of the highest imprudence, & thrown himself away in marriage, I give my son all such sums due. By an Indenture of Settlement of 3 parts, da. 16 Jan. last past, between Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Rugge of the 1<sup>st</sup> part, myself & my dau. Lucy Henrietta French of the 2<sup>d</sup>, & Jonathan Buttall & James Arbonin, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, of the 3<sup>rd</sup>, I settled  $\frac{1}{4}$  of my plantation called "Spendlove," in St George's Parish, Barbados, of 306 acres, 1 rood, & 26 perches, & all slaves, on Jonathan Buttall & James Arbonin, in trust for W<sup>m</sup> Rugge & Lucy Henrietta his wife, & their issue, all which I confirm. To Rev. John Pilgrim & James Straker, jun<sup>r</sup>, the other  $\frac{2}{4}$  of Spendlove, in trust, to sell to pay following legacies. To my daus. Mary & Keturah French, each  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the proceeds. From the remaining  $\frac{1}{2}$  trustees are to deduct £1500 for possible debts, & then residue of £1500 to my 3 daus. Mary & Keturah French, & Josepha Dalby, equally, the latter having already received £1500 as her marriage portion. All residue of this  $\frac{1}{2}$  to my son-in-law Thos. Septimus Dalby, Esq. All sugars to be consigned to James Bogle French of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>. All residue to my daus. Mary & Keturah French, they & Rev. John Pilgrim, Ex'ors. Witnessed by Joseph Pickering, Tobias Pickering, Thomas Sermon.

Mary Bullock of Lambeth, widow. Will dated 24 June 1782; proved 22 Jan. 1784 by Leonora French, spinster, the dau. (7 Rockingham.) To be buried near my late husband in the churchyard of St Mary, Lambeth. All my freehold estate in St Giles in the Fields to my dau. Leonora French, she paying to M<sup>r</sup> John Bullock, M<sup>r</sup> Jeremiah Bullock, & M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Baack, a moiety thereof, according to my late husband's will, & the interest of £1000 lent on mortgage. To my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Abigail Coxo £100, any picture she chooses, & £100 worth of my books. To my dau. Keturah Knapp, wife of the Rev. Primatt Knapp of Shenley, Bucks, my large mahogany cloaths chest & glass bureau in the library, 2 silver sauce boats, & to her & her husband £20. To my 2 granddaus. Mary & Leonora Knapp £1000 at 21. To my 1<sup>st</sup> granddau. Cath. Knapp their sister, who has been better provided for by her uncle M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Primatt, I give my watch, diamond and turquoise ring, & my emerald one. To M<sup>r</sup> John Bullock of King Street, Covent Garden, the picture of his uncle, my late husband, drawn in crayons. To my granddau. Mary Smith, wife of Rob<sup>t</sup> Smith, attorney, 2 fine old china bowls. All sums due to me as dower from the estate in Antigua to her & her sister Eliz. Jane Norris, wife of W<sup>m</sup> Norris, surgeon. To Eliz. Jane Norris my hoop diamond ring & £150 lent on bond to Tho. & W<sup>m</sup> Littlefear of St. Margaret's, Westminster. My husband left her sister Mary Smith a handsome present on her marriage. To my grandson Nath<sup>l</sup> Bogle French 10 gs. To my granddau. Rebecca Bogle 10 gs. & my diamond earrings. To M<sup>rs</sup> Eliz. Whittaker 5 gs., & to her son M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Whittaker 3 gs. To my dau. Leonora French my furniture, chariot, horses, & all residue, because for no

cause her father made such a difference between her & her two sisters, & she at the time being quite a child. Witnessed by Frances Deacon, James Deacon, James Ogle.

1739, Jan. 6. Adm'on to Nicholas French, the attorney of Julian French, widow, of Galway, the mother of Martin French, late of Bussorah in Persia, bach<sup>r</sup>, deceased.

Close Roll, 2 Geo. III., Part 3, No. 24.

Indenture made the 10th June 1762 between William French (Lieutenant in the Queen's Royal Regiment of Musquetters, commanded by Major John Deaken) and Mary Arabella French, his wife, of the one part, and Thomas Kearnon of London, Merchant, of the other part. Whereas Thomas Kearnon has advanced to William French £300 sterling, and William French is entitled in right of his wife and for her life to an annuity of £57 15s. from lands in Antigua belonging to John Richardson, Esq., of Antigua, and payable in London, as by the original deed in the hands of John Conyers of Antigua, Esq., duly recorded . . . this Indenture witnesseth that for the better securing of the repayment of the £300 William French and Mary Arabella his wife have granted the said annuity to Thomas Kearnon for the life of Mary Arabella French, subject to the redemption . . . if the £300 is paid in three years . . . and they appoint Thomas Kearnon their Attorney to demand and receive the same from John Richardson or his factor or merchant in London. Harry Webb, Richard Swords, witnesses.

Close Roll, 21 Geo. III., Part 1, Nos. 3 and 4.

Indenture made 27th March 1781 between Nathaniel Bogle-French, Esq., of the one part, and Robert Smith of Fredericks Place, Old Jury, Gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth that in consideration of 5s. . . . Nathaniel Bogle-French grants, etc., to Robert Smith, etc., etc., all that plantation called Cedar Valley, containing 200 acres, in the Parish of St. John and Division of Dickinson's Bay, Antigua, bounded E. with the lands now or late of Col. John Blizard, John Blizard, and James Criggs, N. with the lands now or late of Jonas Langford, Esq., deceased, S. with the lands now or late of James Langford, Walter Nugent, and Abraham Redwood, Esquires, and all houses, etc., etc., for one whole year . . .

No. 3.

Indenture made 28th March 1781 between Nathaniel Bogle-French (son and heir of Elizabeth Bogle-French, deceased, who was daughter of and devisee in the will of Nathaniel French, late of Antigua, deceased), of the one part, and Robert Smith, etc., etc., of the other part . . . witnesseth that Nathaniel Bogle-French grants, etc., to Robert Smith (as above) . . . to the use of Nathaniel Bogle-French and his heirs for ever.

1692, March 2. Montserrat. The pink "Lyon," Capt. Nich. French. (Minutes of Council, Colonial Entries Book, 48.)

1699, April 24. Joseph French, Merchant, and Elizabeth his wife sell to William Thomas and Daniel Mackinen.

John Brady, Esq., was granted salt ponds in Anguilla 24 Jan. 1708 by Governor Parke, which he assigned to Martin French 21 April 1709.

1709, April 21. Martin French, grant of Nixon's Hill Plantation at Montserrat of 145 acres by Governor D. Parke.

1709, Sep. 15. George French of Antigua, planter, and Lucia his wife, lease 45 acres to James Ayres of Antigua, planter.

1711, June 27. Letter of Attorney from George French to Lucia his wife.

1711, Oct. 10. Indenture between Joseph French of Antigua, Esq., of the one part, and Edward Mackee of Antigua, overseer, lease of 6½ acres in New North Sound.

1712. Losses at Montserrat by the French attack: John French, £320; George French, £500; Martin French, £1500.

1714, Aug. Petition of George French and Richard Oglethorpe, Gent., who were forced to London as witnesses against Governor Parke's murderers. By a warrant of 10 July 1713 they were to receive 10s. a week each. (Calendar Treasury Papers, vol. 84.)

Samuel Bogle petitions for two proportions of land at St. John's Town; granted 6 March 1745.

1748, Feb. 23. William Mackinen and Samuel Martin, Esquires, Ex'ors of Nathaniel French, deceased.

1780, Sep. 16. Robert French, esq., a West India Merchant. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 446.)

1781, Feb. 7. At Hampstead, Mrs. French, wife of Jas. Bogle-French, esq., merchant. (*Ibid.*, p. 95.)

1782, Jan. 1. Mr. Nath. Bogle-French, to Miss Skot-towe. (*Ibid.*, p. 45.)

1787, March. James Bogle-French was one of the committee agitating for the repeal of the Corporation and Test Acts against Protestant Dissenters.

1792, Oct. 7. In his 70th year, James Bogle-French, esq., merchant, in Swithin's-lane, Lombard-street, and one of the Committee for London of the African Company. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 964.)

1794, July 22. At Tunbridge-wells, Miss E. B. French, daughter of Nathaniel Bogle-French, merchant. (*Ibid.*, p. 773.)

1794, Oct. 27. At Bath, Rev. Mr. Midford, of Swallow-field, Berks, to Miss K. French, one of the coheirresses of the late John French, Esq., of Percy-street, London. (*Ibid.*, p. 1148.)

1798, Oct. 17. George French to be of the Council of the Virgin Islands.

1799. Captain French of the Somersetshire Fencible Cavalry. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 1092.)

1800, July 26. At Ramsgate, Mr. Martin French, many years commander of a ship in the Antigua trade. (*Ibid.*, p. 799.)

1801, June 10. Mr. Robert Parkinson, late partner with Messrs. J. Bogle-French and Son, West India Merchants, Swithin's-lane. (*Ibid.*, p. 580.)

1802, Feb. 8. Miss Grace Bogle, daughter of Mr. John Bogle of the family of Hutchison, near Glasgow, and niece of the late William Earl of Monteith, who died in 1783. (*Ibid.*, p. 275.)

1802, June 2. In Bristol, the widow of Capt. Nathaniel French of the Somersetshire Fencibles. (*Ibid.*, p. 591.)

1803, March 31. At Bath, the wife of Nathaniel Bogle-French, esq., of Dulwich, Surrey. (*Ibid.*, p. 387.)

1804, Nov. 3. In her 56th year, deeply lamented by all who knew her worth, Mary the wife of Robert Smith, esq., of Basinghall street, and daughter of the late James Bogle-French, esq., etc., leaving a husband and 8 children. (*Ibid.*, p. 1079.)

1811, Jan. 5. Nathanael Bogle-French, jun., esq., of Dulwich, Surrey, to Elizabeth, only child of the late Hon. Wm. Jackson, Chief Justice of Jamaica. (*Ibid.*)

1816, April 27. At Henwick-house, co. Bedford, Nathaniel Bogle-French, esq., jun., third son of N. B. French, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 566.)

1816, Dec. 10. At Brighton, aged 58, Nath. Bogle-French, esq. (*Ibid.*, p. 572.)

1818, June. Lately. In Devonshire-street, Portland-place, aged 72, Mrs. French, widow of the late William French, esq., of the Island of Montserrat. (*Ibid.*, p. 644.)

1822, Jan. 1. St. John Bogle-French, esq., of the Madras Military Establishment, to Louisa Jane, daughter of the late G. Rose, esq., of Cookham, near Newbury. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 82.)

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

Buried.

1715 Mar. 21 Lucee Freinch.  
1723 Feb. 13 James Freinch.  
1732 June 30 Nicholas French.  
1737 May 22 Richard French.  
1761 Jan. 16 Jos. French.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

Baptized.

1782 April 29 . . . . the D. of Robert French and Rebecca his wife.  
1785 Mar. 6 Ashton Warner S. of Robert French & Rebecca his wife.  
1786 Jan. 29 Thomas Kenyon Edwards S. of Robert French & Rebecca his wife.  
1795 Dec. 7 . . . . D. of Robert French & Sarah Lee his wife.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER.

Married.

1777 Sep. 27 Robert French & Rebecca Kenyon.  
1779 . . . . 8 William Smith & Mary French.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

Baptized.

1772 Dec. 22 Stephen the S. of James French & Mary his wife.  
1795 Dec. 7 Sarah D. of Robert French and Sarah Lee his wife; B. the 16<sup>th</sup> October 1795.  
1798 Mar. 17 Sarah D. of Robert French and Sarah Lee his wife; B. the 10<sup>th</sup> April 1797.  
1801 April 22 Jane Kelsick; b. 31 } Children of Robert  
Decer. 1798. } French and Sarah  
Robert; b. 28 Febr. } Lee his wife.  
1801.  
1807 Oct. 3 George William; B. } S's of Robert  
the 23<sup>d</sup> April } French & Sarah  
1805. } his wife.  
Henry; B. the 16<sup>th</sup> }  
June 1807. }  
1810 May 9 Octavia D. of Robert French and Sarah Lee his wife; B. the 23<sup>rd</sup> of August last.  
1819 Jan. 24 Margaret Elizabeth D. of Robert French and Sarah Lee his wife; B. 9<sup>th</sup> Decem<sup>r</sup> last.

Married.

(? 1741) Feb. 20 William Denning and Mary Ann French, by the Reverend Mr James Berrie.  
1742-3 Mar. 23 Samuel Bogle and Sarah Baker, Widow.  
1748 April 14 James Bogle and Elizabeth French.  
1749 Jan. 16 Jeremy Skerret and Mary French. L.  
1783 Nov. 11 George William White to Elizabeth French.  
(? 1793) May 1 Robert French to Sarah Lee Harris, Spinster. L.  
1815 Feb. 1 Robert Grant, Merchant, to Jane Kelsick French, Spinster. L.

Buried.

1719 April 11 Rich<sup>d</sup> French.  
1726 Feb. 18 Robert French, kill'd by a fall from Comberlidge's balcony.  
1743 Jan. 7 Margaret French, a child.  
1745 Feb. 17 Sarah Bogle, w. of Samuel Bogle.



1747	Jan. 24	Nathaniel French, Esq <sup>r</sup> .
1750	Nov. 16	Richard French.
1773	Jan. 3	James French.
1774	July 17	Stephen French, a Child.
1781	Nov. 10	Henry French.
1784	Nov. 13	Juliana, Infant D. of Mr Robert French.
1785	May 24	Ashton French (Infant).
1788	Feb. 4	Thomas French, Infant.
1788	Mar. 25	Elizabeth French.
1800	April 19	Sarah French, Infant.
1802	Dec. 1	Frances French, Infant.
1803	Jan. 11	Mary Ann French.
1804	Dec. 3	Robert French, Inf <sup>t</sup> .
1814	. . . . .	Octavia French.
1835	May 2	Sarah Lee French, St John's. 58.

At Elliot's Plantation, on a block of marble (portion of a monument which was sent out from England, but never erected, by the brother Joseph French):—

TO THE MEMORY OF  
HENRY FRENCH  
ESQ<sup>RE</sup> M.D.  
YOUNGEST SON OF  
THE LATE  
ROBERT FRENCH, ESQ<sup>RE</sup>  
OF THIS ISLAND,  
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
ON THE 13<sup>TH</sup> OF  
DECEMBER 1843,  
IN THE  
37<sup>TH</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE  
THIS MONUMENT IS ERECTED  
BY HIS AFFECTIONATE WIFE.

"Cedar Valley" is in St. John's Parish. In 1852 it contained 128 acres, and was owned by Messrs. W. and F. Shand. The heirs of R. French owned "Elliot's" of 192 acres in St. Philip's Parish.

## Family of Frye.

John Fry. Will dated 10 April 1701. To my son John Fry, my son-in-law Geo. Gamble, Esq<sup>res</sup>, & John Gamble my son-in-law, £30 c. equally. To St Mary's Parish, where I now live, £10 c. for the use of the church. To my son Sam<sup>l</sup> Fry, now in England, the plantation I now live on of about 25 acres, bounded on the W. by my now dwelling house, with a N. & S. line between my own land & that of my son John Fry, E. of my house by a mastick tree, marked by Rob<sup>t</sup> Martin, gent., sworn surveyor of this island, S. with the lands of my son Sam<sup>l</sup> that descended to him from my last wife Mary, deceased, dau. of W<sup>m</sup> King, Gent., deceased, & N. as far as the line of Eliz. Nicholls, a little to S. of the sugar works, & from there to the path leading to St John's by the lands of W<sup>m</sup> Denning, where the lands of my sons John & Sam<sup>l</sup> meet, in the parish of St Mary. To my son Sam<sup>l</sup> my plantation containing 250 acres adjoining the former, if he die without issue then to my grandson John Fry, youngest son of my son John Fry. To my son Sam<sup>l</sup> all residue, & appoint him sole Ex<sup>or</sup>. My son John Fry, my son-in-law John Gamble, Gent., & Jervass Turton overseers, & £10 c. each. Witnessed by James Whitfield, John Clerk, Mathew Barton, Robert Shears, Robert Comberbach. Before the Hon. Edward Byam were sworn Mathew Barton and Robert Shears.

Samuel Frye, late of Antigua, Planter, now of Liverpool. Will dated 6 March 1735. Recorded at St. John's. To my son Geo. Frye £500. To my daus. & all the rest of my younger children £300 each. To Mary Fry, al's Craddock, dau. of Eliz. Craddock, now or late of Antigua, £200. To my Ex<sup>ors</sup> all my lands in Antigua called The Lower Plantation, adjoining the plantation of Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthrop, in trust, to sell & to pay legacies. All residue to my son Francis Frye. My wife Mary, John Frye of Antigua, Mercht, & Timothy Gamon of Liverpool, Mercht, Ex<sup>ors</sup>. Witnessed by Mary Mashiter, Edward Park, Thomas Moss. Testator died in Liverpool. His widow Mary Frye and John Frye both live in Antigua. They are to be sworn there, and the documents transmitted to the Commissary of our Court of Canterbury, 10 March 1736.

John Frye, junr., Esq. Will dated 27 Dec. 1745; proved 9 Sep. 1748 by Rowland Frye and William Frye, the brothers; power reserved to Samuel Frye, Francis Delap, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, and . . . Frye, the widow. (264 Strahan.) Recorded also at St. John's, 17 Sep. 1747. To be buried at Bermudian Valley, £40 for funeral. To my dear wife my chaise, horses, furniture of 1 chamber, plate, china, & part of kitchen furniture, also £500 above her settlement, & interest of £1000, which sum was given her by her late

father Valentine Morris's will. To my dau. Eliz. £5000 at 21 or marriage. To my son Rowland £5000 at 21. All residue to my son John. My estate to be rented at £1000 per annum for 22 years to some Protestant, to the exclusion of any Roman Catholic. All rents to be invested in the funds. If my estate be destroyed, all residue equally to my sons John & Rowland, & my dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup>. My brothers Rowland, W<sup>m</sup>, & Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye, my friend Francis Delap, Esq., & my wife Ex<sup>ors</sup> and Guardians.

*Codicil.* If my son John die under 21, & my son Rowland survive him, £5000 more to my dau. Eliz. By Hon. Josiah Martin, Esq., Lieut.-Governor, were sworn George Moncrief and Edward Horne, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, 15 Sep. 1747. *Vera copia*, John Watkins. Registered 25 June 1748. On 8 Sep. 1748 James Navine of St. George's, co. Middlesex, mariner, swore to signature of John Watkins.

John Frye, the elder, of Antigua, Esq. Will dated 14 Aug. 1747; proved 2 Dec. 1748 by Rowland Frye, Esq., the son and sole Ex<sup>or</sup>. (361 Strahan.) Recorded also at St. John's. £100 for funeral. To my wife Mary the furniture in my 4 chambers, chaise, coach, 4 best horses, use of 3 negros, £200, & use of my house & 5 acres on the hill called the Garden, with right of grazing 30 sheep. £500 to my dau. Frances if she survive her husband John Duer, Esq., if she die before me then to any one of her children at the discretion of my sons Rowland, Sam<sup>l</sup>, & W<sup>m</sup>, payable at 21. My dau. Henrietta Maria Byam may reside in my house on my Willoughby Bay Estate. To my son Rowland all my pictures. To my granddaus. Lydia, Mary, & Eliz. Byam, £200 apiece. To my grandson Geo. Byam £400 at 21 & £60 yearly for maintenance. To my grandson John Byam £600 at 21 & £50 yearly till then, also £300 for apprentice fee. By Indenture of 1 Sep. 1732 between myself of the 1 part, & my son John Frye of the other, I charge £1000 on certain estates conveyed by that deed. To all my sons & sons-in-law, daus. & daus.-in-law, & all my grandchildren, £20 each. £100 to my friend Mr Barry Anderson for his assistance to me in my business. To my son Rowland all residue, he sole Ex<sup>or</sup>, but if he die to my son Sam<sup>l</sup>, then to my son W<sup>m</sup>. My good friends Francis Delap & Rowland Oliver, both of Antigua, Esq<sup>res</sup>, overseers. Witnessed by Barry Anderson, John Perry, Kean Osborn. By Hon. Josiah Martin, Esq., Lieut.-Governor, were sworn John Pearcey and Kean Osborne, 6 April 1748. John Watkins attests will 28 Sep. 1748 in presence of John Pringle. John Pringle of St. Mary, Whitechapel, and Archibald Crawford of St. John, Wapping, mariners, swore to signature of John Watkins, 2 Dec. 1748.

Pedigree of Frye.



ARMS.— . . . a fleur-de-lis between three horses courant two and one . . .

Lieutenant Thomas Tuck, in 1647 had a patent for land at Antigua ; styled Captain in 1665 ; dead 1667 . . .

Katherine Tuck, mar. in or before 1667 ; dead before 1677. 1st wife. JOHN FRYE of Antigua, Planter ; 1655 living at Bermudian Valley, Antigua ; 1669 overseer to Alexander Pollington ; 1671 Lieutenant ; 1679 styled Captain ; mar. before 1680 a dau. of Captain John Lintt, deceased, and thereby acquired a moiety of 132 acres ; Member of the Council 1697. Will dated 10 April 1701, and recorded at St. John's. Mary, dau. of Captain William King, Gent. ; mar. in or before 1677 ; dead in 1701. She had 190 acres in her own right. 2nd wife.

(? Henrietta, dau. of Governor Philip Warner ; spinster circa 1695.) 1st wife. John Frye of Antigua, Member of Council ; Colonel of Militia ; died 6 and bur. 7 March 1747-8, æt. 78, at Wilmoughby Bay. M.I. there. Will dated 14 Aug. 1747 ; proved 2 Dec. 1748. (361 Strahan.) Frances, living 1713. 2nd wife. Mary, sister, 1724, of John Lucie Blackman ; she died 11 June 1769, æt. 81, and was bur. in the Duer vault at Fulham. M.I. 3rd wife. Henrietta Frye (? by which match), mar. before 1700 (? 2nd wife) George Gamble, Esq., Treasurer, Colonel of Militia, Speaker 1697, and Judge of Vice-Admiralty Court ; in his will dated 27 July 1709 he named his brothers-in-law John and Samuel Frye ; she was living 1711.

Rowland Frye, 1st son and heir, of London, Merchant ; graduated at Leyden 17 March 1717 ; 1762 purchased Banstead Manor, co. Surrey ; died 20 Oct. 1777, æt. 82, M.I. at Banstead, but bur. at St. Olave's, Hart Street. Will dated 9 July and proved 5 Dec. 1777. (507 Collier.) John Frye of Antigua, matriculated from Balliol College, Oxon, 10 March 1717-8, æt. 18 ; died 1745, æt. 48, v.p., probably bur. at Bermudian Valley. Will dated 27 Dec. 1745 ; proved 9 Sep. 1748. (264 Strahan.) Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Valentine Morris of Antigua ; living 1767 at Old Windsor, co. Berks ; died 6 Aug. 1768, æt. 58. M.I. at Fulham. Samuel Frye of Mark Lane, London, Merchant ; bur. at St. Olave's, Hart Street. Will dated 22 March 1768 ; proved 29 March 1770. (99 Jenner.) Henrietta Maria Frye, mar. George Byam, Merchant, son of Governor Edward Byam ; he was born 24 April 1704, and died 12 Nov. 1734 ; she died 1796, æt. 93. William Frye of Wallington in Beddington, heir to his brothers Rowland and Samuel ; died 4 Feb. 1795, æt. 80. M.I. at Banstead, co. Surrey. Elizabeth Frye, bapt. 18 Feb. 1726 at St. John's ; mar. Archibald Cochran of Antigua, he died 26 Jan. 1736, æt. 49, at Cheshunt, co. Herts. M.I. She was living 1777. Frances Frye, bapt. 27 Sep. 1730 at St. John's ; mar., 26 April 1739, at St. Philip's, Hon. John Duer of Antigua and Fulham ; he died 1 Dec. 1764, æt. 67 ; she died 3 July 1787, æt. 74. M.I.

John Frye, 1st son and heir ; died 6 Feb. 1760, æt. 16, bur. in Duer vault at Fulham. M.I. Ad'mon to his mother. Rowland Frye of Wallington, co. Surrey, heir to his brother John and to his uncle William ; matriculated from Exeter College, Oxon, 9 May 1764, æt. 18. Bliss Spencer, dau. of Henry Spencer, Esq., of Thorpe, co Surrey, by Ann Leigh. s.p. Elizabeth Frye, mar. 19 Aug. 1762 at St. Marylebone ; living a widow 1777. William Newton, in 1764 Lieut.-Colonel of 86th Regiment.

William Morris Frye of Wallington in Beddington, co. Surrey, only son, heir to his uncle Rowland Frye ; in 1801 assumed the name of Frye only by Royal Licence ; died 18 Nov. 1820, æt. 57. Elizabeth Frances Newton, living 1777.

.... ? only dau. and heiress, of Henry Leigh Spencer, Captain 7th Royal Fusiliers, son of Banstead Park ; mar. circa 1812. Rev. Wolley Leigh Spencer ; died 27 Aug. 1829, æt. 57.

Henry Newton Spencer of Banstead Park, died 19 Jan. 1836, æt. 22.



Mary Moncrieff of Lisson Green, co. Middlesex, wife of George Moncrieff of Scotland, Esq. Will dated 16 June 1763; proved 8 Dec. 1766. (458 Tyndall.) To my dau. Alice Frye my negros now in the possession of my son-in-law Geo. Hollerand & of my son Francis Frye, both of Antigua, Esq<sup>rs</sup>, & all residue, she to be sole Ex<sup>trix</sup>. Witnessed by Thurston Blackman, William Marshall, John Shire. Recorded also at St. John's, 11 May 1789.

Samuel Frye of Mark Lane, Esq. Will dated 22 March 1768; proved 29 March 1770 by William Frye, Esq. (99 Jenner.) To my loving brother Rowland Frye, Esq., & to my sisters Eliz. Cochran, Henrietta Maria Byam, & Frances Duer, £50 apiece. To my sister-in-law Eliz. Frye, widow, £30. To my servants 1 year's wages. To my servant Cath. Bowden £30 for her 16 years' service. All residue to my brother W<sup>m</sup> Frye, he to be sole Ex<sup>or</sup>. Witnessed by George Townsend, Thurston Blackman.

Hon. Francis Frye, Esq., of Antigua. Will dated 22 Jan. 1772; proved 17 June 1774, by Samuel Turner, Esq., the surviving Ex<sup>or</sup>. On 17 April 1777 adm<sup>n</sup> of goods

left unadministered by Samuel Turner, Esq., deceased, granted to Samuel Turner, Esq. (226 Bargrave.) To my 4 daus. Harriott, Christian, Dorothy, & Eliz. Frye, £2000 each at 21, & £60 yearly till 12, then £100 a year till 21. To my brother-in-law W<sup>m</sup> Livingston of Antigua, Esq., & Sam<sup>l</sup> Turner of London, Merch<sup>t</sup>, £100 c. yearly for W<sup>m</sup> Anderton of Antigua, planter. To my said trustees £100 a year for my sister Alice Frye of G<sup>t</sup> Britain. All residue to my dear son John Frye, & £60 a year till 10, then £80 till 14, & £200 till 21, & in default to his 4 sisters equally. My Trustees, Ex<sup>ors</sup> & Guardians & to manage my plantation. Witnessed by John Steevens, John Rutherford, Zachariah Harris.

*Codicil* dated 11 Feb. 1772. By Indenture da. 28 Aug. 1771 between Geo. Halloran of Antigua, Esq., of the 1, & myself of the other part, he conveyed to me on trust a certain plantation of 140 acres in Old Road Division, St Mary's Parish, with all negros and stock, to pay his Execution creditors. I desire to extricate his estate for the benefit of his children by his now wife Sarah Maria Halloran, late Frye, & my Ex<sup>ors</sup> are to obtain a loan to continue him as manager, & to increase his salary to £60 c. a year. Witnessed by John Rutherford, Jacob Ailband, Zachariah Harris.

Samuel Frye, Member of Assembly for Bermudian Valley—1711. Will dated 6 March 1735 at Liverpool, and recorded at St. John's.

Mary . . . , mar. 2ndly George Moncrieff of North Britain. Her will dated 15 June 1763, then of Lisson Grove; proved 8 Dec. 1766. (458 Tyndall.)

Francis Frye of Bermu—dian Valley, Esq., Member of Council; died at Antigua 20 March 1774. Will dated 22 Jan. 1772; proved 17 June 1774. (226 Bargrave.)

Dorothy Doig, dau. of James Doig, bapt. 11 Dec. 1737 at St. Paul's; mar. before 1 Feb. 1759; died before 1770. Adm<sup>n</sup> on 2 April 1776.

George Frye, bur. 31 Aug. 1761 at St. John's.

Martha Monk, mar. 27 Sep. 1738.

Henry Frye, bapt. 7 July 1729 at St. John's.

Samuel Frye, bapt. 20 Dec. 1735 at St. John's.

Sarah Maria Frye, mar. before 1763 George Halloran; both living 1772.

Alice Frye, living 1772 and 1792.

John Frye, M.D., only surviving son and heir; under 10 in 1772; in 1788 of Hallorans; 1800 of Gower Street.

Elizabeth Warner Buckley, dau. of Joseph Buckley; bapt. 17 Dec. 1776 at St. John's; mar. 4 Nov. 1790 at St. George's, and there bur. 9 Jan. 1802.

Samuel Frye, bapt. 11 Sep. 1767 at St. John's. — Dorothy Frye, bapt. 10 Jan. 1758 at St. John's.

Harriott Frye, under 12, 1772; mar. William Mackinen of Antigua; he was born 24 Jan. 1760 and died 17 June 1794; she was living 1836.

Christiana Frye, 2nd dau., under 12, 1772; mar. 9 Aug. 1785, at St. John's, Thomas Freeman, Speaker of Antigua; she died 23 Feb. 1808, æt. 45, at Cheltenham.

Elizabeth Frye, bapt. 30 May 1770 at St. John's; spinster 1792; ? mar. 4 March 1796, at St. George's, John Wickham Mayer. His will dated 7 June 1797. She was living in Great Britain 1812.

Dorothy Frye, bapt. 30 May 1770 at St. John's; mar. 12 Feb. 1790, at St. Mary's, Thomas Warner; he was born 12 Feb. 1753, and died 1825 at Sevenoaks; she died 30 April 1837 and was bur. at St. Margaret's, Rochester.

Rowland Spencer Frye of Antigua, Esq., over 21, 1815.

Mary Cooper Brown, dau. of Nicholas Brown; born 3 Aug. and bapt. 3 Oct. 1787 at St. John's; mar. 15 Dec. 1814 at St. George's.

Joseph Frye, living 1815.

Francis Frye, bur. 12 Dec. 1802 at Gravenors.

Elizabeth Warner Frye, bur. 9 Jan. 1802 at Gravenors.

Ann Gravenor Frye, bapt. 18 Dec. 1791 at St. George's.

. . . , a son, born and died 6 June 1824. M.I. at Long Lane. Ann Elizabeth Frye, bapt. 26 April 1827 at St. George's.

Rowland Frye of Wallington, co. Surrey, Esq. Will dated 9 July 1777; proved 5 Dec. 1777 by William Frye, Esq., the brother, Archibald Cochran, Esq., the nephew, and John Lucie Blackman, Esq. (507 Collier.) To be buried in the vault with my late brother Sam<sup>l</sup> Frye. To my sister Eliz. Cochran my leasehold house in Gloucester Street, Queen Sq., if she die to her daus. Jane Hulbert, widow, & Eliz. Cochran, also all furniture there, & £100, the like sum to each of her daus. To my sister Henrietta Maria Byam £100. To my sister Frances Duer £100, & to her children £100 apiece at 21. To my nieces Eliz.

Newton, Mary Mathew, & Eliz. Byam, £100 apiece. To my nephew Archibald Cochran, Esq., £100. To my nephew Geo. Byam, Esq., £100. To my nephew Rowland Frye £2000 to go to pay off a mortgage made by him of his estates in Antigua to Jas. Coldham, Esq., by Indentures da. 5 & 6 April 1773. To my granddau. Louisa Byam £50. To my niece Ann Blake £100, free of her present husband. To my niece Mary Place £100 & £40 yearly. To my cousin John Lucie Blackman of Crutched Friars £50. To my servant Eliz. Edney £12 yearly. £200 among all my servants. To my brother W<sup>m</sup> Frye my manors of Thorn-



bury & Pottlemouth, co. Devon, & Bansted, Burstow, Horley, Dunshot, & Leigh, in parishes of Bansted, Burstow, Horne, & Horley, & all my lands in the parishes of Carshalton, Mitcham, Moreion, & at Wallington, then to Christopher Hull of the Temple, Gent., & Edmund Davis of London, Blackwell Hall, factor, in trust, for his heirs, & in default to my nephew Rowland Frye & his heirs, then to W<sup>m</sup> Morris Newton, only son of my niece Eliz. Newton, widow of Col. W<sup>m</sup> Newton, then to her dau. Eliz. Frances Newton. All residue to my brother W<sup>m</sup> Frye, he my nephew Archibald Cochran, & my cousin John Lucie Blackman, Ex'ors. Witnessed by George Townsend, William Cooper, W. Reynolds.

1776, April 2. Adm'on of Dorothy Frye, wife of the Hon. Francis Frye, late of Antigua, granted to Samuel Turner, Esq., surviving testamentary guardian of John, Harriott, Christian, Dorothy, and Elizabeth Frye, spinsters and minors, the only children of deceased. The said Francis Frye died without having taken upon him letters of adm'on, and Samuel Turner was appointed their guardian by their said father Francis Frye.

Alexander Pollington in his will dated 1669 names Master John Frye the overseer of his plantation in the Leeward Division of Antigua.

William Barnes, junr., who mar. Ann, dau. of Governor Phillip Warner, in his will dated 1695 names his brother John Frye, junr.

George Gamble by his will dated 27 July 1709 appointed his two brothers-in-law John and Samuel Frye as Ex'ors.

John Lucie Blackman, who mar. Frances Williams, spinster, in his will dated 1724 names his brother-in-law John Fry, Esq., his sister Mary Fry, & his nephew Rowland Frye.

James Doig in his will of 1 Feb. 1759 stated that he had already provided for his dau. Dorothy Fry on her marriage, so gave her and Francis Fry, Esq., only £50 each.

John Lucie Blackman, son of the above, is styled cousin in the will of Rowland Frye, dated 1777.

#### Close Roll, 4 Geo. III., Part 3.

Indenture made 19th March 1764 between William Newton of St. George's, Hanover Square, Esq., Lieut.-Col. 86th Regiment of Foot, and Elizabeth Newton his wife (late Elizabeth Frye, one of the daughters of John Frye the elder, deceased, and sister of John Frye an infant, deceased, son and heir and residuary legatee of the said John Frye the elder), and Elizabeth Frye, widow (and relict of the said John Frye the elder), of the one part, and Francis Delap of Antigua, Esq. (one of the guardians of the body and estate of Rowland Frye an infant, the other son of the said John Frye the elder, and brother of the whole blood to the said John Frye an infant, deceased, and to Elizabeth Newton), of the other part. Whereas Elizabeth Frye, widow and relict of John Frye the elder, and mother of Elizabeth Newton and John Frye the younger, deceased, and Rowland Frye, and also Administratrix of all goods and chattels, etc., which were of John Frye the younger at his decease . . . did on the 11th Feb. 1763 file her Bill in the Court of Chancery of Antigua, against Francis Delap, Rowland Frye the elder, Samuel Frye, and William Frye (four of the Ex'ors of John Frye the elder, deceased), and Rowland Frye the infant . . . for an account and discovery of the personal estate of John Frye the infant, deceased, and particularly for an account of what slaves had been purchased from the death of John Frye the elder, for carrying on the plantation of John Frye the younger, and claimed to be paid 2-thirds of the value of the said personal

estate for her own and her daughter Elizabeth's shares, and for other purposes mentioned in the Bill . . . to which Bill Francis Delap and Rowland Frye the infant put in their Answers the 12th Feb. of the same year, and on the 14th Feb. the cause was heard before the Court of Chancery of Antigua, where among other things it was declared that the Defendant Francis Delap should come to an account before Edward Gamble, Esq., the Master of the Court, for all slaves purchased since the death of John Frye the father . . . for carrying on the plantation, and the Master was to enquire what number were living at the death of John Frye the infant, and what number of issue, and whether any of them died between the death of the said infant and the 3rd Oct. 1760, and what was their respective value . . . and the Master was to settle the rent to be paid for the slaves so dying, and as touching the negro slaves mentioned in the Schedule annexed to Complainant's Bill to be purchased since the death of John Frye the elder, the Master was to estimate them according to the Schedule of Appraisement, and the Master was to consider that Rowland Frye the infant was to make good the value . . . and was to pay to the Complainant 2-thirds of the gross value . . . and the remaining third was to belong to Rowland Frye the infant . . . In pursuance . . . the Master made his report the 2nd May 1763, and there was purchased since the death of John Frye the elder 79 slaves, living at the time of the separate estate, and valued at the rate of £3947 11s. 6d. gold and silver cur. of Antigua, and he granted £2631 14s. 4d. to Elizabeth Frye as her and Elizabeth Newton's shares, and an Order was made 20th Sep. 1763, that on Elizabeth Frye and Elizabeth and William Newton making a proper conveyance to the said infant, they be paid by him or his guardians each £1315 17s. 2d., with interest at 6 per cent. from the 3rd March 1763 . . . and whereas Francis Delap and Elizabeth Frye did on the 20th Sep. prefer their petition as guardians, etc., to be at liberty to purchase the two undivided thirds, and the Court consented, and also allowed them from time to time to purchase other slaves for the benefit of the infant . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that in consideration of £1315 17s. 2d. cur., and £82 12s. 3d. interest . . . at the rate of £80 for exchange, amounting to £776 18s. 6d. ster. . . . William Newton and Elizabeth his wife grant, etc., etc., to Francis Delap all their undivided third in the said 79 slaves (names given, 34 men, 27 women, 8 boys, and 10 girls) . . . and they and Elizabeth Frye nominate, etc., etc., Edward Horne, Esq., Charles Payne Sharpe, Esq., John Halliday, Esq., Thomas Warner, Esq., and William Warner, Esq., all of Antigua, their Attorneys . . . and lastly Francis Delap declares his name is only used in trust, and the money is Rowland Frye's. Richard Welsh, Christopher Saltren, Henry Wilmot, John Lancaster, witnesses.

#### Close Roll, 4 Geo. III., Part 2, Nos. 8 and 9.

Indenture made the 16th March 1764 between Rowland Frye of Wallington, co. Surrey, Esq., of the one part, and Samuel Redhead of Antigua, Esq. (by Edward Codrington and John Miller of London, Merchants, his Attorneys duly appointed by Deed Poll), of the other part. Whereas certain Articles of Agreement were made the 15 July 1763 between the above, by which Rowland Frye in consideration of £20,000 paid to him by Samuel Redhead, covenanted, etc., as follows: that he would before the 1st April ensuing, make out a good title, etc., to all that Plantation in the several parishes of St. Philip and St. Paul, or elsewhere in Antigua, containing 420 acres, then in the possession of Rowland Frye, his agents, managers, etc., etc., and all those negro and mullatto slaves, etc., etc. . . . the £20,000 to be paid by Samuel Redhead in the following proportions: £6000 with interest on the 1st Sep. 1764, and £3500 with



interest on the 1st Sep. 1765, 1766, 1767, and 1768, or if inconvenient, in smaller proportions, so that the first was not less than £6000, and that all was paid by Sep. 1768, and Samuel Redhead on giving security was to take possession . . . and he entered into and took possession accordingly . . . Now this Indenture witnesseth that Rowland Frye has granted and bargained to Samuel Redhead all that Plantation in the Parish of St. Philip, and Division of . . . containing 320 acres, butted and bounded E. with the lands of John Lyons, Esq., W. with the lands of James Brebner, Esq., and the lands of William Thomas, deceased, N. with the lands of the said John Lyons and James Brebner, and S. with the lands of John Lyons and the Cod of Willoughby Bay . . . and also all that Plantation in the Parish of St. Paul, and Division of . . . called Frye's Pasture, containing 100 acres, butted and bounded E. with the lands of William Thomas, deceased, and the lands of Robert Christian, Esq., W. with the lands of Archibald Cochran, Esq., and Martin Blake, Esq., and the said William Thomas, deceased, and S. with the lands of Robert Christain and Archibald Cochran . . . and all slaves, that is to say (all names given), 55 men, 12 boys, 71 women, 11 girls, and 28 children, boys and girls . . . and also 2 bulls, 35 oxen, 30 cows, 12 cow calves, 18 bull calves, 3 steers, a fatling, and 4 horses (all now in the actual possession of Samuel Redhead, by virtue of a bargain) . . . to the use of Rowland Frye and his Ex'ors, etc., for 1000 years, and then to the use of Samuel Redhead and his heirs for ever, and to no other purpose whatever, but on the proviso that if Samuel Redhead pays to Rowland Frye the £20,000 with interest at 5 per cent., and performs all covenants, etc., the estate for 1000 years to be void, and the plantations, etc., to Samuel Redhead and his heirs for ever . . . and Rowland Frye appoints, etc., Thomas Warner, Esq., William Warner, Esq., Dr. James Athill, and William Dickinson, sen., Merchant, all of Antigua, his Attorneys.

No. 9.

Indenture made the 15th March 1764 between Rowland Frye of Wellington, Esq., of the one part, and Samuel Redhead, etc., etc., of the other part.

Close Roll, 40 Geo. III., Part 3, No. 1.

Indenture made 8th May 1800 between John Frye of Antigua, Doctor in Physic, now residing at No. 82 Gower Street, near Bedford Square (only son and heir-at-law of Francis Frye, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, and residuary devisee named in his last will), of the 1st part, Samuel Turner of London, Merchant (surviving copartner in trade of Samuel Turner the elder, his late father, deceased, and residuary devisee and Ex'or of his late father), and Anne Turner his wife of the 2nd part, and the Hon. Samuel Athill of Antigua (a Trustee hereinafter named for Samuel Turner) of the 3rd part. Whereas by Indenture of 30th July 1792 between the said John Frye and Elizabeth Warner his wife of the 1st part, Alice Frye of Antigua, spinster (sister of Francis Frye aforesaid of Antigua, deceased), of the 2nd part, Samuel Turner (party hereto) of the 3rd part, and William McKinnen of Antigua, Esq., and Harriott his wife, Thomas Freeman of Antigua, Esq., and Christian his wife, Thomas Warner of Antigua, Esq., and Dorothy his wife, and Elizabeth Frye of Antigua, spinster, of the 4th part, reciting that Francis Frye, deceased, made his will 22nd Jan. 1772 (will recited) . . . and further reciting that William Livingston having departed this life before Francis Frye, Samuel Turner took upon himself the burthen of execution of the said will, and during his life expended divers very considerable sums of money for the benefit of the plantation of Francis Frye and the maintenance of his children, and also for the benefit of

the trust estate of George Halloran, etc. Samuel Turner (party hereto) as copartner in his father's trade during his life and since his decease has also expended divers other considerable sums for the like purposes . . . and for the recovery of such monies he did on the 30th April 1789 file his Bill in the Court of Chancery of Antigua against John Frye, William and Harriott McKinnen, Thomas and Christian Freeman, Thomas and Dorothy Warner, and Elizabeth Frye, to which all the Defendants answered . . . but for the avoiding of all further proceeding in the suit it has been agreed that the accounts and demands of Samuel Turner against the estate and representatives of Francis Frye shall be amicably adjusted . . . that Samuel Turner shall pay to Thomas and Christain Freeman, William and Harriott McKinnen, Thomas and Dorothy Warner, and Elizabeth Frye each £500 sterling, in full satisfaction of Francis Frye's legacies to his daughters . . . that an annuity of £60 sterling charged on the plantation, etc., shall be paid to Alice Frye in full satisfaction of all monies due to her . . . and that these sums shall be added to the monies due to Samuel Turner . . . and secured to him by a mortgage of the plantation, etc., and slaves, etc., of Francis Frye, deceased, and of other slaves, late the property of Dorothy Frye, deceased (wife of Francis) . . . on terms and conditions hereinafter mentioned . . . and further reciting that upon a final settlement of the accounts between Samuel Turner and John Frye . . . the sum of £18,696 sterling was found to be due to Samuel Turner after deducting £4457 sterling, received by him from Sir John Laforey, Bart., for the purchase of the trust estate of George Halloran, deceased . . . and also reciting that Samuel Turner had paid the £500 each to the 4 daughters of Francis Frye . . . it is witnessed that in further pursuance of the Agreement, etc., and for securing repayment of the £18,696 and the said 4 sums of £500 to Samuel Turner and his Ex'ors, etc., and in consideration of 10s., John Frye and Elizabeth Warner his wife grant, etc., etc., to Samuel Turner all that plantation late of Francis Frye, deceased, and then of him John Frye, containing 368 acres in St. Mary's Parish, and the Valley Division in Antigua, bounded E. by a ridge of mountains and lands called Lynches and Denbows, N. by the lands of John Rose and Christopher Codrington, W. by the lands of Rowland Frye and John Butt . . . and a messuage or dwelling house, etc., and all houses, etc., upon the plantation, and all those negro, mulatto, and mongrell slaves (names given, about 165) . . . and also 29 oxen, 15 cows, 4 cow calves, 5 bull calves, 3 heifers, 7 young bulls, 1 pasture bull, 23 mules, and 1 ass . . . and the reversion and remainder of the yearly and other rents . . . to the use of Samuel Turner . . . charged with the payment of £60 a year to Alice Frye for life, and also subject to a proviso that if John Frye and his heirs, etc., at the South Gate of the Royal Exchange in the City of London, on or before the 1st Aug. 1799 pay the said sum of £20,696 0s. 11d., and 5 per cent. interest, and in the meantime ship and consign to Samuel Turner . . . all sugars and Rums made on the Plantation over and above so much of the said sugar and rum as it may be necessary to sell in Antigua for the contingent expenses of the plantation and the payment of the annuity to Alice Frye, and of £200 a year to John Frye for the management of the plantation . . . then Samuel Turner agrees to reconvey the plantation . . . and meantime to apply the rents, etc., towards the payment of the £20,696 0s. 11d. . . . and it was agreed that if at the expiration of the 7 years granted to John Frye for redemption it should be then necessary to have the plantation sold to pay the debt Samuel Turner should cause to be paid to John Frye from the money arising from the sale, £1000 sterling to his own proper use . . . and it is further recited that in further pursuance of the agreement and in consideration of the



release made by Alice Frye to be mentioned . . . . and in consideration of 10s. . . . John Frye (with the consent of Samuel Turner) grants, etc., etc., to Alice Frye £60 a year for life . . . . and it is further recited and witnessed that in consideration of the money paid to William and Harriott McKinnen, Thomas and Christian Freeman, Thomas and Dorothy Warner, and Elizabeth Frye, they release John Frye and Samuel Turner . . . . and Alice Frye releases John Frye and Samuel Turner . . . . from all money due to her from Francis Frye at the time of his decease or from his heirs and ex'ors at any time afterwards, or for or by reason of any slaves heretofore the property of the late mother of Alice Frye . . . . and whereas John Frye in pursuance of the agreement . . . . has from time to time shipped and consigned to Samuel Turner all sugars and rums . . . . and whereas the whole principal of the £20,696 with a considerable arrear of interest remains due to Samuel Turner . . . . which John Frye admits and acknowledges, and is considerably more than the value of the mortgage, plantation, lands, etc. . . . and there being no prospect that the produce of the premises will be able to pay off the debt, Samuel Turner is desirous of having the equity of redemption conveyed to his own use and benefit and has applied to John Frye who has consented upon condition that he be allowed to take away for his own use the household furniture in the dwelling house, and also a black horse purchased by him of Daniel Hill, sen., a small grey poney, and a Whiskey, and the following of the negro slaves, John Parker, Charlotte and her mustee child, Georgina, and Betty and her 2 children, one aged three and the other one year, and also on condition that Samuel Turner pays him £400, and accepts 3 bills of exchange to be drawn upon him by John Frye for £300, £350, and £350, payable on the 1st Jan. 1801, 1802, and 1803 . . . . to all which conditions Samuel Turner agrees . . . . Now therefore this Indenture witnesses that in consideration of the premises and of £400 paid to John Frye by Samuel Turner, and of 10s. paid to John Frye and Samuel Turner by Samuel Athill, John Frye (at the request of Samuel Turner) and Samuel Turner and Amelia Turner his wife, grant, etc., etc., to Samuel Athill and his heirs all that said plantation containing 368 acres . . . . and all slaves . . . . charged as aforesaid . . . . to Samuel Athill and his heirs freed and absolutely discharged from the equity of redemption . . . . during the life of Samuel Turner and immediately after to the heirs of Samuel Turner and to no other use . . . . and lastly John Frye, and Samuel Turner, and Anne Turner his wife nominate and appoint . . . . John Athill, Esq., and Thomas Osborne, Esq., both of Antigua, their Attorneys . . . . Thomas D. Harman, Peter Cook, Thomas Sermon of Gray's Inn, Obadiah Scott, witnesses.

Benjamin Tuck, by patent granted by Governor Austin to Lieutenant Thomas Tuck, his father, 10 Dec. 1647, 160 paces.

1658, June 10. Capt. Geo. Fry taken prisoner on his return from Barbados, was apparently a Royalist. (Cal. Colon. Papers.)

1664. Wm. Fry signs the petition of the Council and Representatives of St. X'pers. (*Ibid.*)

RENDEVOUS BAY. "Lieut<sup>t</sup> John ffrye in y<sup>e</sup> Right of Katherine his wife layes Clayme unto twenty acres of Land Given her by her father Capt. Thomas Tuck, dec<sup>d</sup>, Lyeing and being behind Rendevous Bay Mountaines, being in breadth 25 Chaines upon y<sup>e</sup> Points East & west, and in lengthe Eighty Chaines upon y<sup>e</sup> Points North & south : Bounded to y<sup>e</sup> East with y<sup>e</sup> Land of Cap<sup>t</sup> Benjamin Langham, to y<sup>e</sup> south with y<sup>e</sup> topp of Rendevous Bay Mountaines. To y<sup>e</sup> North and west with land untaken upp. Granted by Warr. fro' Go. Keynell." (Book of Claims, circa 1667.)

BERMUDIAN VALLEY. "Lt John ffrye stands Possessed of thirty mens Land Bounded to y<sup>e</sup> southward with y<sup>e</sup> land of Andrew Curteens & to y<sup>e</sup> Northward with y<sup>e</sup> ld. of Hugh Crane & Lewis Owen, Exetending in Longitude from y<sup>e</sup> sea side to y<sup>e</sup> top of y<sup>e</sup> Next Adjacent Hill, & there to take y<sup>e</sup> Breadth of fifty men or 160 Geom. Paces unto y<sup>e</sup> top of y<sup>e</sup> next high Mountaine East & by North. And y<sup>e</sup> greater part of it Purchased of Mr Allexand. Pollington of London by virtue of a deed of sale under his hand dated in Lond. Octob. y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>, 1664, y<sup>e</sup> other Part as shall be made appeare by other deeds of sale from John Claus." (*Ibid.*)

"More he is Possessed of twelve acres of Land Purchased from Andrew Curteen by virtue of his deed of sale, dated y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> day of May 1666, and to him Confirmed by Pattent from Capt. Henry Austin, sometime Govern<sup>r</sup> of this Island. Bounded to y<sup>e</sup> North-ward with y<sup>e</sup> land of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> ffry, to y<sup>e</sup> South-ward with y<sup>e</sup> land of Coll. Robert Carden, dec<sup>d</sup>. Extending in Longitude from the Mangroves to y<sup>e</sup> little hill upon y<sup>e</sup> Point East." (*Ibid.*)

"More also nine acres of Land Bounded to y<sup>e</sup> North with y<sup>e</sup> Land of Robert Nanton, to y<sup>e</sup> south with y<sup>e</sup> land of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> ffrye, to y<sup>e</sup> East with y<sup>e</sup> land of Jasper Griggs & John Nowling, & to y<sup>e</sup> west with y<sup>e</sup> land of Anthony Morrell and y<sup>e</sup> land of ye s<sup>d</sup> Lt ffrye." (*Ibid.*)

St. John's Division, Benjamin Tuck, 200 acres granted by Governor Austin to Lieutenant Thomas Tuck, his father. (*Ibid.*)

1668. Charles Bernard, Teig Hea or Haye, and Thomas Chatborne of Antigua, planters, sell 150 acres in Nonsuch to Lieutenant John Ffrye.

1671. Lieutenant John Frye, 19 acres Bermudian Valley granted by warrant from Hon. Philip Warner, Governor, 13 Jan. 1671, and 9 acres on 23 Jan. 1671; surveyed 20 Feb.

1671, March 9. Lieutenant John Fry of Antigua, planter, sells 50 acres in Nonsuch to John Luserum.

A small parcel of land was granted to Benjamin Tuck 4 March 1672 by Governor Warner; surveyed 1 April 1673.

Lieutenant John Fry, 2 $\frac{3}{4}$  acres in Bermudian Valley by Governor 6 March 1674-5; surveyed 27 Aug. 1675.

1675. Warrant dated May 29 from Governor Philip Warner to Benjamin Tuck, Lawrence Turton, and John Frie to appraise the estate of Captain John Lynt, deceased. Return made of 95,641 lbs.

1677. Lieutenant John Fry, 190 acres in Bermudian Valley in right of his wife Mary, formerly in the possession of Captain William Kyn; surveyed 10 March.

1677. John Fry, 180 acres on North side of Rendevous Bay mountains by Ph. Warner 14 Nov. 1676; surveyed 26 April.

1678, March 17. John Crossfeild of Bristoll, merchant, attorney to Mr. Nathaniel Hawkins and Mary Hawkins of Bristol, spinster, and Mary Pottean of Antigua, spinster, sell to Captain John Frye 67 acres at Bermudian Valley.

1678, Sep. 19. Benjamin Tucke for 8000 lbs. sells to Captains John Cade and John Frye his Rendevous Bay Plantation in ye Road Division of 163 acres.

1678, Sep. 22. Tuck and Fry transfer this to Alexander Pollington of London.

1678. Captain John Frye, 40 acres in Bermudian Valley by warrant 2 Oct. 1677 from Colonel James Vaughan, Governor; surveyed 24 Oct.

"London, February y<sup>e</sup> 6th, 1679.

"Cap<sup>ne</sup> ffrye,

"S<sup>r</sup>—My last to you was y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> of December last by Cap<sup>ne</sup> James Bowman, with a Letter of Attorney Inclosed for y<sup>e</sup> sueing for a Recovery of my plantation, which I hope is Come safe to yo<sup>r</sup> hands . . . with my harty love & Respects to you & your good wife.

"I remain, S<sup>r</sup>, yo<sup>r</sup> very Loving friend & Countryman  
to Command,

Recorded at Antigua 1680.

"THOMAS PHILP."



Letter of Attorney from Thomas Philp of London, Gent., dated 5 Feb. 1679, to John Fry of Antigua, factor, to sell my plantation of 500 acres in New Division.

1679, Oct. 31. Robert Nicholes, planter, and Zachariah Snooks, planter, each sell 10 acres at Bermudian Valley to Captain John Frye, planter.

1680, May 13. 32 Chas. II. John Fry, Gent., as attorney to Thomas Philp of London, Gent., leases to Richard Shears of Antigua, Gent., 500 acres, formerly Mr. Thomas Dunning's, in New Division, bounded with lands formerly Mrs. Catherine Holliday's.

1680, Aug. 10. Captain John Fry, attorney to Captain Thomas Philp of London, on 8 June 1680 obtained a verdict of Jury to 230 acres, and possession was given by John Gunthrop, Provost-Marshal of Antigua, and for 10,000 lbs. he sold the said 230 acres called Dunnings to Colonel Rowland Williams.

1680, Aug. 31. Derby Newgent, in right of his wife Margaret, daughter of Captain John Lintt, deceased, warrant to divide 132 acres now in possession of Captain John Fry, half to Fry and half to Newgent.

1682. Captain John Fry, 532 acres, patent granted 12 May by Sir W. Stapleton.

1684, 1685, and 1686. Captain John Frye, member of St. Mary's Vestry. In 1688 he was rated on 70 slaves and 992 acres; the same in 1693; in 1696 on 72 slaves and 1000 acres.

Conveyance of land to Nicholas Raynsford from Captain John Frye at Bermudian Valley, where the church is now standing, south and north 140 feet, east and west 120 feet, bounded on all sides by John Frye, dated 9 Aug. 1686, 2 Jas. II., Lib. E, fo. 93.

In 1698 Captain John Frye and Mr. John Frye were both vestrymen.

In 1701-2 Feb. 18, Captain John Frye, jun., was present.

No. 120. Private. Antigua. An Act to enable John Frye, junior, and George Thomas, or either of them, to sell Two hundred and forty Acres of Land, situate and lying in the Division of New North Sound, for payment of the Publick and Parish Taxes, and selling the Surplusage for the Maintenance and Advancement of Samuel Winthrop, a Minor. Dated the 12th Day of April 1701.

In 1703, April 1st, Mr. Samuel Frye was a vestryman.

1705, June 19. John Frye, Esq., Letter of Attorney to George Thomas of Antigua, Esq., and Gervase Turton of Antigua, Gent.

In 1706 Colonel John Frye was rated on 103 slaves and 560 acres. Mr. Samuel Frye on 67 slaves and 300 acres.

Colonel John Frye present at vestry in 1708, 1709, 1710, 1712, 1714.

1711, April 9. Petition of John and Samuel Frye, Executors of Gervase Turton, for payment for two negros taken by the French.

John Fry and Thomas Williams, Esq., 28 acres in St. Mary's Parish for use of Rectors, granted 11 Feb. 1712 by Walter Douglas.

Colonel John Frye's estate of 100 acres at Willoughby Bay surveyed 22 Aug. 1713.

On 8 Feb. 1715-16 John Frye appointed Member of Council; takes the oath.

In 1716 Colonel John Frye was allotted pew No. 4, and Samuel Frye pew No. 8.

1717, March 17. Rolandus Frije, Americo-Britannus. Graduate of Leyden University.

1718, March 31. Petition of John Frye stating that he owns lands in Bermudian Valley of 588 acres, bounded S. with Mr. Samuel Frye and the salt pond, E. with Samuel Frye, James Read, Mr. Robert Dunning, and John Stephens, joining to Parnasses Rock, W. with the sea. Also another plantation in same Division of 133 acres, N., S., and W. with Samuel Frye, E. with the top of the ridge of the Great

Mountains. Another in Willoughby Bay and in St. Philip's Parish of 304 acres, E. with Mr. Jeffry Lyons, S. with latter and Mr. William Lavington and Mr. Joseph Lee, W. with widow Monk and Mr. Mark Monk, S. with the sea and Jeffry Lyons. Another in St. Paul's Parish of 107 acres, N. with John Lucas, Esq., and the widow Monk, W. with Hon. Archibald Cochran, S. with Robert Christian, E. with the sea. Petitioner prays for a grant of certain fish ponds, mangroves, and flashes in the first plantation, also at his landing place 60 feet into the sea from low water mark by 100 feet long that he may build a wharf. Patent granted.

On 16 April 1718 Col. Frye petitions for a year's absence.

1720, June 11. Rolandus Frijen, Anglus. Graduate of Leyden University.

Indenture dated 30 March 1724. Samuel Frye of Antigua, planter, leases 100 acres in St. Mary's parish to Tho. Bishop.

In 1729 Colonel John Frye, John Frye, jun., Esq., and Samuel Fry, Esq., were all three present.

1730. The original signature of Rowland ffrye may be seen in B. T. Leeward Islands, vols. 21 and 25. Samuel ffrye signs in vol. 25.

"Frye, Rowland and Samuel, Merchants, Mark Lane." (London Directory of 1740.)

1746, Nov. 10. The Honble. Jno. Frye, Esq., at present Member of the Council of this Island, being by age, Blindness, and other Infirmitys, Incapable of acting in the Chief Command His Excellency appointed Josiah Martin the next Member of Council to be President. (Minutes of Council).

In 1750 Francis Frye, Esq., present.

1760, Feb. 6. John Frye, Esq., of Great Russel Street. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 103.)

Affidavit of William Boxall of Clifford's Inn, gent., *re* deed between Rowland Frye the younger, of Oxford, Esq., 2nd son of John Frye the younger, late of Antigua, Esq., deceased, and brother and heir of John Frye, late of Great Russel Street, Bloomsbury, Esq., also deceased, who was the 1st son of the said John Frye the younger, deceased, of the 1st part, and Elizabeth Frye of Old Windsor, widow of John Frye the younger, deceased, of the 2nd part, and Henry Wilmot of Bloomsbury, Esq., of the 3rd part, grant of annuity of £200 a year from Rowland Frye to Elizabeth Frye charged on a plantation in St. Mary's, Antigua, dated 24 April 1767, sworn at the Mansion House before Robt Kite, Mayor. Acknowledged by William Dickinson, sen., 4 July 1767. Edward Gamble, Registrar.

In 1767 the Hon. Francis Frye was rated on 342 acres and 149 slaves; the estate of Rowland Frye on 588 acres and 236 slaves. In 1780 Rowland Frye on 588 acres and 208 slaves; the estate of Francis Frye, deceased, on 342 acres and 194 slaves. (St. Mary's Vestry Book.)

1774, Mar. 20. The Hon. Francis Frye, Esq.; at Antigua. ('Town and Country Magazine.')

Wm. Cole writes c. 1779 to 1784:—"Meeting with 2 short pedigrees of Frye of Dorsetshire, with the same arms as the wife of my friend John Duer of Fulham, in Middlesex, Esq., whose name is Frye, and though born at Antigua yet is descended of a Devonshire family, where her brother Roland Frye has a good estate, I give them place." Then follow two visitation pedigrees of Frye of Dorset and Devon. (Add. MS., 5822, fo. 133, Mus. Brit.)

1795, Feb. 4. At Wallington, Surrey, aged 80, Wm. Frye, Esq., one of the principal fruit and salt meters for the City of London. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 175.)

Whitehall, 17 March 1801. The King has been pleased to grant unto William Morris Newton of Wallington, in parish of Beddington, in county of Surrey, Esq., his Royal Licence and authority that he and his issue may (in compliance with certain directions contained in the last wills and testaments of his maternal great uncle William Frye, and of his maternal uncle Rowland Frye, both late of

Wallington aforesaid, Esquires, deceased) take and use the surname of Frye only and also bear the arms of the family of Frye, quarterly, with those of Newton; such arms being first duly exemplified according to the laws of arms and recorded in the Herald's Office. And also to order that his Majesty's said concession and declaration be registered in his College of Arms. ('London Gazette,' p. 429.)

Over the North door of Banstead church on a white tablet within a yellow border, at the top an urn.

Sacred to the memory of Rowland Frye, Esq., Lord of this manor. He died 20 Oct. 1777, aged 82 years, and was buried in St. Olave's church, Hart Street, London; Also of William Frye, Esq., brother of the above Rowland Frye. He died 4 Feb. 1795, aged 80 years. Upon his death the estate descended to his nephew Rowland Fry of Warfield, in the county of Berks, Esq., who hath caused this monument to be erected.

Arms: *Within a bordure Arg.; Vert, three horses Arg. courant between them a fleur-de-lis of the same.*

Adjoining is:—

In memory of Rowland Frye, late of Warfield, Berks, died 14 Feb. 1801, aged 56 years.

Banstead passed with Beddington to Sir Nicholas Hacket Carew who in 1762 sold this manor to Rowland Frye, Esq. He died 20 Oct. 1777, æt. 82, and was succeeded by his brother William, who, dying 4 Feb. 1795, left Rowland Frye his nephew, his heir. This gentleman died 1801 and gave the estate to his nephew William Morris, he taking the name and arms of Frye, which he accordingly did, and is now (1809) the owner. (Manning and Bray's 'History of Surrey,' vol. ii., p. 595.)

1820, Nov. 18. In Alfred place, Bedford square, aged 57, William Morris Frye, late of Wallington, Surrey, only son of the late Col. Newton. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 478.)

Rowland S. Frye rated for St. Peter's Parish 1821-27.

Thornbury Manor now (1822) belongs to Wm. Morris Fry, Esq., who is patron of the Rectory. (Lyson's 'Britannia,' p. 500.)

1829, Aug. 27. At Banstead Park, aged 57, Hen. Leigh Spencer, esq., late of 7th Royal Fusileers. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 285.)

1836, Jan. 19. Aged 22, Henry Newton Spencer, esq., of Banstead Park. (*Ibid.*, p. 333.)

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1726 Feb. 18 Eliz<sup>th</sup> the D. of John Frye and Frances his wife.  
 1729 July 7 Henry the s. of Samuel Frye and Mary his wife.  
 1730 Sep. 27 Frances the D. of John Frye and Frances his wife.  
 1735 Dec. 20 Samuel the S. of Samuel Frye and Mary his wife.  
 1758 Jan. 10 Dorothy the D. of Francis Frye & Dorothy his wife.  
 1767 Sep. 11 Samuel the S. of Francis Frye and Dorothy his wife.  
 1770 May 30 Dorothy the D. of Francis Frye and Dorothy his late wife, Deceased.  
 1770 May 30 Elizabeth the D. of Francis Frye and Dorothy his late wife, Deceased.

##### *Married.*

- 1720 July 31 Rich<sup>d</sup> Gaulony and Bridgett Frye. Banns.  
 1760 Mar. 5 George Frye and Barbara Sawcolt. L.  
 1785 Aug. 9 Thomas Freeman to Christian Frye. L.

##### *Buried.*

- 1702 or 1703 Christopher Fry (? Gen.).  
 1708 Nov. 22 M<sup>rs</sup> Tuck.  
 1739 Jan. . . Rob<sup>t</sup> Frye.

- 1759 June 22 Thomas Frye from the Hospital.  
 1761 Aug. 31 George Frye.  
 1766 Nov. 23 Barbary Frye.  
 1775 Dec. 9 Isaac Frye.  
 1794 Aug. 28 Joseph Frye.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PAUL.

##### *Married.*

- 1738 Sep. 27 M<sup>r</sup> George Fry & M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Monk.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PHILIP.

##### *Buried.*

- 1747 Mar. 7 Jn<sup>o</sup> Fry.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE.

##### *Baptized.*

- 1791 Dec. 18 Ann Gravenor D. of D<sup>r</sup> John Frye & Elizabeth his wife.  
 1827 April 26 Anne Elizabeth d. of Rowland Spencer Frye (Planter) and Mary Ann Cowper his wife.

##### *Married.*

- 1790 Nov. 4 John Frye and Elizabeth Buckley, Spinster.  
 1796 Mar. 4 John Wickham Mayer & Elizabeth Frye, Spinster.  
 1814 Dec. 15 Rowland Spencer Frye, Esq<sup>r</sup>, to Mary Cowper Brown, Spinster, at Stoney-Hill, by L.

##### *Buried.*

- 1802 Jan. 9 Elizabeth Warner Frye in the Family burying Ground at M<sup>r</sup> Gravenor's Estate.  
 1802 Dec. 12 Francis Frye, S. of Doctor Frye, in the Family burying Ground at M<sup>r</sup> Gravenor's Estate.

At Long Lane, on a small ledger close to a large vault:—

SACRED

To

*The Memory of the*

INFANT SON

of

**Rowland and Mary Frye**

BORN DIED

JUNE 6

1824

*Justus es Domine.*

On a slate ledger at Willoughby Bay Old Churchyard, in perfect preservation:—

Crest:—*A demi-horse couped over wreath and helmet.*

Arms:— . . . . *a fleur-de-lis between three horses courant, 2 and 1 [Frye], impaling, . . . . a griffin segreant with wings displayed [? WILLIAMS].\**

I. S. R.

Here lye the Remains

of JOHN FRYE Esq<sup>r</sup>

One of his Majesties Covncil of this Island

*A Man too Worthy*

*in his Life and Manners*

*To be left to Remembrance,*

He left the World 6<sup>th</sup> March 1747

Aged 78.

"Ffryes" is in St. Philip's Parish. In 1852 it contained 320 acres and was owned by Jos. Liggins.

Another "Ffrys" is in St. Mary's Parish at Bermudian Valley, and in 1852 contained 543 acres, and was owned by Eliza F. Spencer.

\* The arms of Williams of Denbighshire are: *Or, a griffin segreant gules.* John Lucie Blackman mar. Frances, sister of Thomas Williams of St. Joseph's, Barbados; she was aged 28 in 1715, and Mrs. Mary Frye, who died 1769, aged 81, was her younger sister.



# Pedigree of Frye of Montserrat.



ARMS.—*Vert, three horses and three fleurs-de-lis argent.*  
 CREST.—*An arm grasping a short sword.*

Arms were used by William Frye, who died 1736. There is no proof of the Antigua and Montserrat Fries being related.

.... FRYE = ....

William Frye of Montserrat, Speaker 1693-5, then a Captain; Member of Council 1705; President 1723; died 17 May 1736. Will dated 13 April 1736, recorded at Montserrat only. He or his ancestors stated to have gone from Devon to Ireland, and thence to the West Indies.

Edward Frye, 1st son and heir; of Christ Church College, Oxon; matriculated 9 March 1710-11, æt. 18; Barrister-at-Law Middle Temple 1719; living 1739.	Mary . . . . Will dated 1 Feb. 1776; proved 14 Aug. 1779. (344 Warburton.)	Colonel William Frye, jun., of Old Road Plantation; Member of Assembly 1727. Will dated 4 May 1732; recorded 17 Feb. 1732 at Montserrat.	Captain George Frye, President of Council, Montserrat; died 8 Dec. 1754.	Jane . . . ., living 1754.	Thomas Frye, living 1732; heir to his brother William.	Jane Frye, died spinster 5 March 1774, æt. 74.	Sarah Frye, mar. Captain George French. — Christian Frye, mar. . . . Peters; living a widow 1736.
					Selvin Frye (son), bur. at St. Anthony's 19 May 1729.	Mary Frye, died before 1736.	

John Ravel Frye, only son; æt. 9 or 10 1754; appointed Member of Council 1768, and resigned 1780; died 26 June 1799.	Sarah, 1st dau. of Percival Pott, Surgeon of St. Bartholomew's; mar. 25 Nov. 1771; she died 27 Oct. 1791, æt. 41.	Mary Frye, mar. . . . . Rigby.	Henrietta Frye, mar. (? Arthur Frye) Skerret of Antigua.	Marianne Skerret,* died 29 July 1887, æt. 93.	Christina Frye, mar. . . . . Birch.	Margaret Frye, mar. . . . . Middleton.	Ann Frye, mar. . . . . Yeomans.	Mary Frye, born 14 June 1741 at St. Anthony's, Montserrat.
--	---	--------------------------------	--	---	-------------------------------------	--	---------------------------------	--

Major William Edward Frye, born 29 Oct. 1783; died a bachelor at St. Germain-en-Laye 9 Oct. 1853.	Rev. Percival Frye, born 27 May 1785; of Oriel College, Oxon; matriculated 29 March 1803, æt. 17; B.A. 1806; M.A. 1811; mar. 18 Aug. 1818; Vicar of St. Winnow, co. Cornwall, 1835 till his death there 28 Nov. 1863, æt. 78; bur. there 4 Dec.	Laura Augusta Hastings Scott Waring, born Feb. 1798; died at Lostwithiel 1878; bur. at St. Winnow 19 Jan. 1878, æt. 79 and 11 months.	Colonel Charles Frye, born 8 April 1788; died 1833 in India.	Mary Frye, born 2 Oct. 1774; mar. 6 Aug. 1803 F. Charles Litchfield, Solicitor of Treasury, and of John Street, Bedford Row; she died Jan. 1806.	Sarah Frye, born 29 Sep. 1775; died spinster 9 March 1844, æt. 69.	A son, still-born 6 April 1786. — Another son, stillborn 9 Nov. 1790. — A dau., still-born 17 Oct. 1791.
---	---	---	--	--	--	--

Percival . . . . Edward Frye, 1st son.	John Percival Frye of Lincoln College, Oxon; matriculated 8 Dec. 1836, æt. 17.	Henry Frye† of Chateaubriant, Loire Inferieure; living 1887.	William Arthur Frye of Oriel College, Oxon; matriculated 21 Nov. 1850, æt. 19; B.A. 1855; living 1888 in United States.	Augusta Frye, mar. at British Embassy, Paris, 1846.	Comte Charles Ernest de Lubersac of Rochefort, cousin of the Marquis and Comte Guy.
--	--	--	---	---	---

. . . ., son, settled in United States 1888.

Louise Amelie Andrée de Lubersac, 5th dau., mar. 14 Sep. 1886 at St. Winnow, co. Cornwall. — Henry Durett Foster of Bodmin, 7th son of late Richard Foster of Castle.

\* Miss Marianne Skerret, who died 29 July 1887, at 41 Beaumont Street, Marylebone, aged 93, had been for many years in her Majesty's Service, from which she retired in 1861. She was much beloved and respected by the Queen and all her Majesty's children, whom she had known from their birth. ('Court Circular.')

She was a great linguist and an accomplished woman. The Queen gave her a life pension of £400 a year.  
 † Mr. Henry Frye went to Montserrat in 1870, but found that all the early registers in the church there had been destroyed years ago by the French.

William Frye, jun., of Montserrat. Will dated 4 May 1732. To my cousin Grace Parsons £30. To my niece Eliza Frye £40. To my sister Jane Frye £50. All my estate to my honoured father W<sup>m</sup> Frye for life, then to my brother Thos. Frye & his heirs male, then to my brother Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye. My father, Col. Tho. Butler, Merch<sup>t</sup> in London, & Geo. French, Esq., Ex'ors. Witnessed by John Molineux, Nicholas Dongan, Edward Bennett. Sworn 17 Feb. 1732-3. Recorded and examined with original 6 March 1732-3 by George French, jun., Deputy-Secretary; transcribed 31 May 1791. Recorded at Montserrat.

William Frye, President of the Council of Montserrat. Will dated 13 April 1736. To my 3 granddaus., Mary, Eliza, & Christian Frye, daus. of my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye, £10 apiece. To my 2 granddaus. Mary French (*sic*), daus. of my dau. Sarah French, £10 apiece. To my 2 grandsons Edw<sup>d</sup> Pet<sup>rs</sup> and John Peters, sons of my dau. Christian Peters, £10 each. To my dau. Sarah French £12, & to her husband Geo. French, Esq., £12. To my dau. Christian Peters £12. To my 2 daus. Henrietta Frye & Jane Frye £12 each. To my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye, Esq., & his wife Mary, £12 each. To my son Geo. Frye £12. All the above sums for mourning. To my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye, Esq., £400 in full barr of all claim to my estates in this island. To my son-in-law George French £500 for the good services he did me when last in England, also £40 for purchase of 2 negro girls for my 2 granddaus. Sarah & Eliz. French. To my son Geo. Frye £50 a year till the lease I gave of the Old Road Plantation to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Earle shall end, also £200 on condition he release to my daus. Henrietta & Jane Frye a legacy of £200 left him by my dau. Mary Frye, deceased. To my dau. Christian Peters £20 a year during her widowhood. To my dau. Henrietta Frye £500 & 4 negros. To my dau. Jane Frye £500 & 5 negros. To my granddau. Mary Frye, dau. of my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye, £200 at 21. To my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye my title to a plantation by me sued for in Trinity Parish in Palmeto Point Division in St. Christopher's. I release my son Geo. Frye of all sums which since the death of my son W<sup>m</sup> Frye I have paid on acc<sup>t</sup> of the latter's estate, & I give him all the negros which belonged to W<sup>m</sup>, except Mincky, whom I have given to my granddau. Mary French. I give him also all cattle and horses on condition he abide by the lease granted to W<sup>m</sup> Earle. To my 1st dau. Henrietta Frye £40 yearly, & to my dau. Jane Frye £30 a year whilst unmarried, & the use of my garden, dwelling house & furniture, & the following provisions allowed from the estate, viz.: 16 barrels beef, 4 firkins butter, 1 cwt. soap, 1 cwt. candles, 6 barrels flower, 12 lbs. tea, 1 cwt. doubly refined sugar, 1 cwt. singly refined do., 25 pots clayed sugar, 3 barrels brown sugar, 1 pipe Madeira. All residue to the 1<sup>st</sup> son of my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye, then to Geo. Frye in default & to his male issue, then to my dau. Henrietta, her issue then to take name of Frye, then to my dau. Jane, my dau. Christian Peters, then to the daus. of my son Edw<sup>d</sup>. W<sup>m</sup> Fenton & Geo. French of Montserrat, Tho. Butler & Sam<sup>l</sup> Travers of Montserrat, Merch<sup>t</sup>, & my daus. Henrietta & Jane Frye, whilst single, Ex'ors, & to each a £5 gold signet ring with my coat of arms engraved thereon. Signed in presence of John Molineux, Nicholas Vougan, James Cooke, John Warner, on 3 May 1736.

*Codicil.* All residue to my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye & his heirs male. To my dau. Christian Peters £10 yearly more & £50. I cancel gifts of £400 to my son Edw<sup>d</sup> Frye & £200 to my granddau. Mary Frye. £600 equally to my daus. Henrietta & Jane Frye. £12 to my granddau. Henrietta French. Signed in presence of John Molineux, Bernard Brady, John Warner, on 3 May 1736.

There is no seal to the will nor date of probate. Recorded at Montserrat.

Mary Frye of Charlotte Street, Bloomsbury, widow. Will dated 1 Feb. 1776; proved 14 Aug. 1779 by Percival Pott, the Attorney of John Ravel Frye, Esq., the son, residing at Montserrat. (344 Warburton.) My daus. Mary Rigby, Christina Birch, Henrietta Skerrett, Ann Yeomans, & Marg<sup>t</sup> Middleton £50 each. To my 4 granddaus, Mary Clarkson, Christian Birch, Mary Frye, & Sarah Frye, £20 each. To my 4 grandsons, Gilb<sup>t</sup> Rigby, Jn<sup>o</sup> Edward Birch, Tho. Birch, & Walter Skerrett, £10 each. To my 3 g<sup>t</sup> grandchildren, Ann Maria Clarkson, Henry Clarkson, & Henrietta Clarkson, £10 each, payable to their father. All residue in Great Britain & British Islands in America to my son John Ravel Frye, Esq., he sole Ex'or.

John Revel Frye. Will dated 8 Nov. 1798; proved P.C.C. 1799. Leaves his property in Montserrat to be divided amongst his five children, all under age, viz.: Mary, Sarah, William, Percival, and Charles Frye. Trustees to have power to sell estate and divide the proceeds. Compton Cox and . . . Baker, etc., to be trustees and Ex'ors.

1688. William Irish a Member of Council.

1692, March 2. Captain William Frye of the Assembly, and Speaker 1693, 1694, 1695.

1693, Aug. 16. Lieut.-Colonel William Irish a Member of the Council.

*Circa* 1700. Good signature of Hon. William frye of Montserrat in B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 7.

1702. The death of Hon. John Irish announced.

1712. Losses at the French attack: William Frye, sen., £4406 (in another list £6006). Thomas Frye, sen., £207.

Sarah, dau. of Edward Wyke, Lieut.-Governor of Montserrat, married 7 March 1722 William Irish, Esq.

Governor Hart writes on 16 March 1723-4 to say that he has suspended Mr. William Fry, President of Montserrat (for contradicting him at a meeting of the Council). He says he has to act carefully, as most of the members are related to Mr. Fry, Mr. Wyke being his own nephew, Mr. Irish married his niece and is also his relation in blood, Mr. Cooke and Mr. Hodges are his cozens german. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 17.)

Death of William Irish, Esq., of the Council announced 6 Jan. 1725. (*Ibid.*, vol. 18.)

Petition of William Frye, Esq., who has been of the Council twenty years. (*Ibid.*)

1725, April 27. William Fry, Esq., is to be restored to the Council.

In 1726-7 William Frye was Member of Council.

1727, Sep. 26. Edward Frye, George French, junior, clerk to the Council, Peter French, and others, sign the address to George II.

1727, Sep. 27. William Frye, jun., Esq., Member of Assembly for St. Anthony Parish.

Census 1729-30. Coll<sup>o</sup> William Frye, Planter, 1 cattle mill, 44 slaves, 2 in family, 40 acres of canes, and 26 cattle. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 21.)

William Frye, Esq., President, Planter, 1 windmill, 1 cattle mill, 2 men, 5 women, 1 girl under 14, 1 boy under 9, 1 girl under 8, 100 slaves, 7 in family, 100 acres of cane, 60 cattle. (*Ibid.*)

1744, July 9. An Order was sent from the Lords of the Admiralty, to the Marshal of that Court, to take into Custody the Lieutenants Frye, Davidson, and Colepepper, then on board his Majesty's Ship the "Fowey," at Long-Reach, lately arrived from Jamaica, who were tried there for Mutiny and disobeying Orders, the former of whom is to be imprisoned for 15 years, and the other two for five. ('London Magazine,' p. 360.)

George Frye, Esq., First Lieutenant in Brigadier Wolf's Regiment of Marines, who was committed to the Marshalsea



Prison, pursuant to a Sentence of a Court Martial held in the West Indies, for 15 years' imprisonment, was discharged from his said confinement, by an Order from the Lords of the Admiralty, and restored to his rank in the Regiment aforesaid.

1748. Edw. Frye, Esq., a barrister at law. (55, America and West Indies.)

Geo. Frye, Esq., is appointed Member of Council 4 Aug. 1748. (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 29.)

Minutes of Council of Montserrat. The Assembly impeach Hon. George Frye, President of the Council, accuse him of having defamed both the living and the dead, abused his authority, and used obscene language, etc., 13 Dec. 1753. Various depositions follow. On 17 Dec. he delivers his answer, his brother Edw. Frye being his counsel. Four of the Council vote him guilty, and he is suspended on 19 Dec. His Wife is mentioned. [The offences complained of were very trivial, and all the proceedings ludicrous in the extreme, V. L. O.] (B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 31.)

Petition of Geo. Frye *re* above, received by their Lordships 6 Nov. 1754. (*Ibid.*).

Montserrat (recorded in Court of Chancery, Antigua). Petition of the guardians of John Ravel Frye, viz. :—his mother Mary Frye, widow, and others appointed by his late father Edward Frye who owned a plantation in St. Anthony's parish. John Ravel Frye is now about 9 or 10. Complains that the windmill on the estate has no wind, it is too near a high mountain. The works should be moved. Dated 20 May 1754, fo. 82, and on fo. 92. Ex'ors of Edward Frye against Jane Frye and others 1754. Edward Frye was son and heir of William Frye, deceased, 30 June 1756.

The case of Capt. George Frye, President of the Council of Montserrat, containing an impartial narrative of the steps taken to procure his suspension and impeachment, and his answer to the Assembly's reply was published 1754 at London, 8vo. (518 e. 15, 31 and 1416, g. 43, British Museum.)

He enjoyed a small estate at Montserrat by inheritance from his father who was President of the Council there. In the Spanish War he served as a volunteer against Carthage, under General Wentworth, became 1st Lieut. in Genl. Wolfe's Marines, and after 15 months' detention was sentenced to 15 years' imprisonment by Sir C. Ogle, 7 Nov. 1744. This unjust sentence having been remitted, he was restored to his former rank, and received £1000 compensation. He subsequently commanded 100 volunteers of London, became a Captain in the Leeward Islands, and was appointed a Member of Council before July 1750. Hon. John Bramley, Esq., was his brother in law. The President's brother Mr. Edward Frye.

1754, Dec. 8. Capt. Geo. Fry, of the regiment in the Leeward Islands. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1768, Nov. 1. Jno. Ravel Frye recommended to be of the Council, Montserrat.

1771, Nov. 25. John Ravel Frye, Esq., to Miss Pott, daughter of Mr. Pott, of Lincoln's Inn. ('Gentleman's Magazine.')

1774, Mar. 5. Mrs. Jane Frye, aged 74, a maiden lady, daughter of the late William Frye, Esq.; President of his Majesty's Council at Montserrat. ('Town and Country Magazine.')

1780, June 13. Resignation of Mr. Frye at Montserrat.

1791, Sep. 27. Mrs. Frye, wife of John Reeve (*sic*) Frye, Esq., and daughter of the late Percival Pott, Esq.

1799, July 26. In Wimpole street, John Ravel Frye, Esq.

1803, Aug. 6. Henry Charles Lichfield, Esq., of John Street, Bedford Row, to Miss Frye, of Manchester Street, daughter of the late John Revel Frye, Esq., of Montserrat.

1818, p. 274. Lately, Rev. Percival Frye, rector of Dinsdale, co. Durham, to Miss Scott Waring, daughter of Major Scott Waring, of Half Moon Street.

Rev. Percival Frye was Vicar of Merrington, co. Durham. 3 Oct. 1809, Rector of Dinsdale, co. Durham, 3 Mar. 1812, Vicar of St. Winnow, co. Cornw., 11 Feb. 1835. (Foster's 'Index Ecclesiasticus.')

1844, March 9. In Woburn Place, Russell Square, at her uncle's the Ven. Archdeacon Potts, aged 69, Sarah, dau. of the late John Ravel Frye, esq., of the Island of Montserrat. ('Gentleman's Magazine,' p. 440.)

1846, Oct. 9. At the British Embassy, at Paris, Charles Ernest, Baron de Lubersac, only son of the Vicomte de Lubersac, of Rochefort, Seine et Oise, to Augusta, eldest dau. of the Rev. Percival Frye, of St. Winnow, Cornwall. (*Ibid.*, 1847, p. 79.)

1847, Feb. 16. "At his house in Woburn-place, aged 88, the Rev. Joseph Holden Pott, M.A., Chancellor of the Cathedral Church of Exeter; and late Archdeacon of London." He was son of Mr. Percival Pott, surgeon, of St. Bartholomew's Hospital; was educated at Eton and St. John's Coll., Cambridge, B.A. 1780, M.A. 1783; 1787 rector of St. Olave Jewry; 1789 Archdeacon of St. Alban's; 1824 Vic. of Kensington, etc. By his will dated 4 Jan. 1847 he desired to be buried near his parents at St. Mary Aldermary, and bequeathed his fortune of about £20,000 jointly to his niece Mrs. Mary Caroline Earle, wife of the Rev. E. R. Earle, Vic. of Wardley-with-Belton, Rutland, and his nephew the Rev. Percival Frye, Vic. of St. Winnow, Cornwall, etc. (p. 210.) His mother, a dau. of Robert Cruttenden, a writer, was living in 1809, aged 85. (*Ibid.*, p. 659.)

#### FROM FAMILY BIBLE.

On the 25th of November 1771 John Ravel Frye of the Island of Montserrat, West Indies, was married to Miss Sarah Pott, Eldest daughter of Percivall Pott of Lincoln's Inn Fields.

The children of J. R. Frye and Sarah Pott his wife.

1st. Mary, born 2<sup>d</sup> of October 1774; married 6 August 1803 to Fr. C. Litchfield, solicitor of the Treasury; died in January 1806, leaving an only son, Percival Edward Litchfield, still living in Paris.

2nd. Sarah, born the 29th of Sep<sup>ber</sup> 1775; died unmarried 9th March 1844.

3rd. William Edward, born the 29th of October 1783; died unmarried on the 9th of 8<sup>ber</sup> 1853 at Saint Germain en Laye, France.

4th. Percivall, born the 27 May 1785; married 18 August 1818 to Laura Augusta Hastings Scott Waring; has issue 6 sons and 2 daughters, of whom hereafter; died the 28th of November 1863.

5th. A son, stillborn 6th April 1786.

6th. Charles, born the 8th of April 1788; died in India, Colonel of his regiment, in 1833.

7th. A son, stillborn November 9<sup>th</sup> 1790.

8th. A daughter, stillborn October 17<sup>th</sup> 1791.

Sarah Frye, wife of John Ravel Frye, departed this life 27th of October 1791.

John Ravel Frye departed this life June 26<sup>th</sup> 1799.

#### PARISH REGISTER OF ST. ANTHONY, MONTSERRAT.

(B. T. Leeward Islands, vol. 28.)

##### Baptized.

1726 Dec. 30 Jane a Slave of M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Frye.

1741 June 14 Mary y<sup>e</sup> D. of M<sup>r</sup> George & Jane ffrye of y<sup>e</sup> parish of S<sup>t</sup> Anthony was christened.

##### Buried.

1729 May 19 Selvin S. of President Fry was buried.

There is an excellent pedigree of the Frys of Yarty in Colonel Vivian's 'Visitations of Devon,' pp. 375, 376, and 377, but there is no clue to the West Indies. Their arms were : *Gules, three horses courant argent.*

A pedigree of Fry of Tarrant Gunfield was recorded in the 'Visitation of Dorset, 1623,' and of this family was John Frye, one of the Regicides, who died 1657, aged 46,

leaving a son John. Their arms were : *Vert, a fleur-de-lis or, between three horses courant argent.*

Mr. E. A. Fry of 172 Edmund Street, Birmingham, and Mr. George S. Fry of Walthamstow, have been collecting for several years everything appertaining to the Fry family, but they have not been able to ascertain the origin of the Frys of Antigua and Montserrat.

END OF VOLUME I.



# Index of Names.

Names in *Italics* have the arms given at those references.

„ in SMALL CAPITALS are the headings of Pedigrees.

„ with a prefix will be found under such prefix.

## A

A., J. L., 274; —, cxxxi.  
A'Court, Hon. A. W. H., clix.  
Abbis, William, 129.

Abbot, 1, 2.

ABBOT, Alice, 2; Anne, 2; Anthony, 2;  
Bartholomew, 2; Carl Ulrich, 2; Dimaris,  
2; Dorothy, 2; Edith, 2; Edward, 1, 2;  
Elizabeth, 1; George, 2, 3; Joane, 2; John,  
1, 2; Louisa Manning, 18; Louise Ann, 3;  
Margaret, 2; Martin, 2; Mary, 2; Maurice,  
2, 3; Richard, 1, 2; Col. Richard, lxxxii;  
Robert, 2, 3; Rev. Robert Ralston, 18;  
Sarah, 2; Sybbill, 2; —, 1, 2.

Abbott, 1, 3.

ABBOTT, Amalia Ulrich, 2, 3; Anna Dyett,  
2; Anne, 1; Anne Dyett, 2, 3; Bridget  
Gill, 3; Carl Ulrich, 2, 3; Edward, 2;  
Elizabeth, 2; Elizabeth Shallcross, 3;  
Fred., 3; George, 2; Grace, 2, 190, 193;  
Harman Wickham, 3; Henry Mackenzie,  
2, 3; Hester, 1; Jane, 1; John, cxiv, 1, 2,  
20, 190, 193, 194; Capt. John, 1; Lieut.  
John, 1; Louisa Manning, 2, 3; Louise  
Ann, 3; Margaret Elizabeth, 3; Mary Ann,  
2, 3; Matilda, 3; Sir Morris, 3; Richard,  
1, 2; Brig. Richard, 2; Col. Richard, lxxv,  
lxxvi, 1, 2; Lieut.-Col. Richard, 1; Maj.  
Richard, 1; Robert, 2, 3; Robert Harman,  
3; Robert R., 2; Robert Ralston, 2; Rev.  
Robert Ralston, 3; Samuel, 3; Thomas, 1;  
William, 2; William Jackson, 2, 3; Hon.  
—, 2; —, 3.

Abeeles, Charles, 266.

Abercorn, —, Lord, cxlv.

Abercrombie, Gen. Sir Ralph, cxli.

Aberdeen, —, 205.

Aberdein, Robert, cxlvii, cl, 250.

Abraham, Richard, 1, lx.

Abraham, Elizabeth, cxii; Isaac, lx; Ph.,  
lxxxix; Phil., 94; Phillip, lxxxvi.

Abram, Jane, 90; Sarah, 247, 248.

Abramson, Step., xxiii.

Abraham, Francis, 44; James, 44.

Abrihall, Jone, lix.

A'byam, Joane, 110; Thomas, 110.

Acton, Anne, 144; Beatrice, 253; Sir Edward,  
252, 253; Elizabeth, 252; Rev. John, 253;  
Richard, 43; —, 144.

Adair, Anne, 36; Maj. Wallace, 36; —, 36.

See also Mackittrick-Adair.

Adam, Jane, 41; Robert, 41; William, 41.

Adams, Anna, 41; Conrad, 46; Elizabeth,  
40, 41; Frances, 41; James, 41; Jane, 41;  
John, cxvii; Joseph, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxii,  
lxxxvi, 40, 41; Mary, 40, 41; Peter, xcv,  
41; Robert, 41; Robert Jacob, 41; Roger,  
xci, 41; Samuel, cxvii; Thomas, 274;  
Capt. Thomas, 41; William, lix, 41; —,  
cviii, 40.

Adamson, —, 27.

Addis, John, cxiii.

Addison, Robert, xviii, cii; Capt. Robert,  
cv; Sarah, cx.

Addjitt, or Adgett, Peter, lxxxvii, cxiii, cxiv.  
Adeane, Annabella, 55; Robert Jones, 55,  
56; —, 56.

Adney, Benjamin, 258; Henry, 258; Mary,  
258; Sallie, 258; Sarah, 258.

Adshead, Thomas, cxi.

Ady, John, lxvi.

Affleck, —, 14.

Agar, John Henry, 257.

Agnew, Sir Andrew, 225; Capt. —, 225;  
—, 225.

Ailhaud, Jacob, 279; Joseph, cxiv; Mar-  
garet, cxiv. See also Alhand, Alihaud.

Ainsworth, Ann, 226; Louise Ann, 3; Tho-  
mas, cxii.

Aird, David, 105, 209; John, clii, 92; Dr.  
John, 108.

Akehurst, Thomas, xxv.

Albemarle, Mark, Duke of, 110; —, Earl of,  
cxix.

Albert, Martin, 251.

Albiston, Symon, cxiii.

Aldis, James, 63; Susannah, 63.

Aldred, Capt. Caleb, 137.

ALEXANDER, Anne, 192; Biss, 4; Bisse, 4;  
Charles, xcix, 4, 5, 67; Capt. Charles, 5;  
Lieut. Charles, 5; Christopher, 5; Eliza-  
beth, 4, 192; Harry, cxx, 4, 5, 192, 209;  
Jane, 192; John, 192, 246; Lydia, 4, 5,  
192; Margaret, 4; Thomas, 4; William,  
4, 5.

Alford, Daniel, 74; John, 128; Joseph, 74.

Algoe, David, clii.

Alhand, John, 74.

Alihaud, Elizabeth, cxii; Jacob, cxii.

Allan, Elizabeth, 84; John, cxl, 265, 266;  
Robert, 84; Sally, 68.

Allanby, Dr. William, cxxxviii.

Allardice. See Barclay-Allardice.

Allcock, Syer, lxxxvii; Tho., 45; William,  
128.

ALLEN, Ann, cxii, 6; Charles, 6; David,  
cxii; Elizabeth, 5, 6; Fra., 6; Francis,  
lix; Henry, cxi, 6; Jo., 53; John, xvii,  
xxxi, clii, 5, 6, 170, 171, 196, 274; Joseph,  
5, 6; Leonard, 5, 220, 221; Lucy, 6; Mar-  
garet, 5, 6; Mary, cxiii, 5, 6; Rachel, 5, 6;  
Richard, lv, 6; Robert, 5, 6, 71; Susannah,  
6; Thomas, xcvi, cxl, 5; Thomas Redhead,  
5; William, lviii, cxiii, cxiv, cxvii, cxviii,  
5, 6, 25, 135; Capt. —, cxviii; —, lxxxv,  
cxviii, 5. See also Alleyn, Allin, Alyen.

Alley, Charles, civ; Francis, clii; James,  
cxiii; John, clii.

Alleyn, Elizabeth, 258; Judith, 46; Rich.,  
cxvi.

Allcock, Jane, 256; William, clii.

Allin, Rebecca, 6; Robert, 6; Samuel, 6;  
Capt. William, 6.

Allison, Peter, lx.

Allott, Pal. Henry, 105.

Almond, James, lviii.

Alpin, John, clii.

Alsop, 216.

Alsop, Ann, 34; Daniel, 216; Dorothy, 216;  
Elijah, 34, 75, 216; Elisha, 39; Peter, 85,  
216; Rachel, 34, 36, 216; Rebecca, 216,  
244; Robert, 115; —, 216.

Alyatt, —, 237.

Alyen, Clement, xxiii.

Ammonett, Samuel, cxiii.

Ancaster. See Bertie.

Anderson, —, 223.

ANDERSON, Agnes, 274; Alice Byam, 7; And.,  
7; Ann, 7, 176; Anne Byam Wyke, 7;  
Anne Daly, 7; Barry, 7, 277; Benjamin,  
7; Catherine, 7; Rev. Chr., 12; Clemen-  
tina, 7; Elinor, 7; Eliza Christina, 7;  
Elizabeth, 7, 192; Elizabeth Mary, 238;  
Ellinor, 7; Ester, 7; Esther, 12; Helen,  
7; Henry, 7; Isaac, cix, 7; Isabella, 7,  
138; James, clii, cxv, 209, 274; Dr. James,  
7, 176; Jesse, 7; Jo., lxxix; John, lxxxvi,  
7, 177; Capt. John, 7; Jos., clii; Mar-  
garet, 7; Mariana, 7; Mary, 7; Octavia  
Louisa, 7; Philip, 7; Richard, 7; Rob.,  
cxl; Robert, 7; Rowland, 7; Sarah, 7;  
Susanna, 7; Theodosia, 7; Thomas, 7;  
William, 7, 275; —, lxxvii, 7, 192.

Anderton, Hannah, 37; Sarah, 229; Wil-  
liam, cx, cxvi, 37, 279.

Andiens, Fra., cxiii.

Andrew, Margaret, 54; Martin Blake Fitz,  
54; Maj. —, xliii. See also Fitz-Andrew.  
Andrews, Fra., cxii; Jane, cxiii; John,  
xxiv; Capt. John, 17; Joseph, 35; Capt.  
Joseph, 17; Mary, 151; Phineas, 117.

Anglston, Elizabeth, 168.

Angus, —, lii.

Ankittle, Sarah, cxii.

Anne, Queen of England, lxxxvii.

Anthony, Francis, lx; Michael, clii.

Anthonyson, Thomas, clii.

Antrobus, Mary, cxii.

Ap Arthur, Howell, 95; Jone, 95.

Ap David, Howell Gam, 95; Joane, 95.

Ap Dyfnwall, Soilit, 95.

Ap Elvarch, Grono ap Trehayrne ap Blaithe,  
95; Jannett, 95.

Ap Griffith, David, 95; Maude, 95.

Ap Gwyllym, Johanna, 95; Llewellyn, 95.

Ap Harry, Alice, 120; Watkin, 120.

Ap Howell, Griffith, 95; Jannett, 95.

Ap Jenkin, Gwentlian, 95; Gwillim, 95.

Ap Kradog, Ellen, 95; Mireg, 95.

Ap Kynwell, Gladis, 95; Kynwyn, 95.

Ap Kynwyn, Arthur, 95; Ellen, 95.

Ap Llowarth, Grono, 95; Jone, 95.

Ap Merick, Jevan, 95; Joane, 95.

Ap Owen, Elizabeth, 194; Richard, 194.

Ap Seliff, Eignion, 95; Ellen, 95.

Ap Thomas, Thomas, lviii.

Aplon, Sergt. —, viii.

Appleby, Christopher, xviii.

Applegate, Barth., cxiii; —, lxxx.

Appleyard, Robert L., 140.

Apthorpe, John, 66, 67.

Arbonin, James, 275.

Arbuthnot, Rev. George, 226; Robert,  
xcvii, 103.

Archer, James, cxiv; Capt. Samson, 117.

ARCHIBALD, or Archbould, Ann, 8; Charity,  
8; Elizabeth Rachael Ann, 8; Frances, 8;  
Henry, 8; James, 8; Jane, 8; John, 8;  
Joseph, 8; Dr. Joseph, cxiii; Josh., cxv;  
Joshua, 8; Dr. Joshua, 5, 8, 75; Lucy, 8;  
Margaret, 8; Mary, 8; Richard Boddicott,  
8; Sam., xcvi; Samuel, 8, 40; Sa-  
rah, 8; William, 8, 91; William Yeamans,  
8; Dr. —, xcvi.

Ard, Benjamin, cxiii.

Ardern, Tho., 87.

Ardinois, Jan, 87.

Argyle, —, Duke of, 121.

Arlington, Lord, xliii, xlv, xlv.

Armiger, Elizabeth, 44, 48, 50; William, 44,  
48, 50.

Arminson, Peter, 43.

Armitage, Thomas, xxiii.

Armstrong, Rachael, cxii; Ralph, 151;  
William, 179; —, 151.

Arnald, or Arnold, Barrakiah, lxvi; James,  
77; Mich., lxxxix, cxiii; Michael, 258;  
Micha., lxxxvi; Owen, c; Patk., cxiv;  
Richard, 143.

Aron, —, 65.

Artey, —, cxiii.

Arundel and Surrey, Thomas, Earl of, 168.

Arundell, George, 117; Richard, Lord, 102;  
—, 138.

ASH, Abigail, 9, 16; Ann, 9; Elizabeth, 9, 58,  
63; Frances, 9; Henrietta, 9; James Wil-  
liam, 9; John, 9, 242; John Yeamans, 9;  
Martha, 9; O. Y., cxlv; Oliver Yeamans,  
cxliii, cxlvi; Ralph, 9; Richard, lxxxix,  
xciii, xcvi, 9; Rowland, civ, cv, cviii, cxiii,  
cxv, cxvi, cxix, 9, 103, 104, 264; Capt.  
Rowland, cv, 9; Sarah Ayres, 9; Thomas,  
9; William Gunthorpe, 9; Yeamans Oliver,  
9; —, lxxvii, 9, 58.

Ashburne, Samuel, 232.

Ashton, Henrietta, xix; Henry, xix, lii;  
Capt. Henry, xix; Col. Henry, xx, xxvii;  
Mary, 195; Capt. —, 1; —, xxiii, lii, 73,  
138.

Ashur, —, cviii.

Ashwell, Francis, lviii; —, cviii.

Aska, John, 196; Jos., 196; Josh., 195;  
Simon, cxii.

Askwith, Robert, 21.

Asten, —, xiv, xv.

Astley, Roger, cxiv.

Astry, James, viii.

Asty, Benjamin, 103.

Atcheson, Annette Ellen, 224; Rev. Anthony  
Singleton, 224.

Athel, Jane, 12, 226; John, 12, 226; Joseph,  
12.

Athill, 10, 12.

ATHILL, Ann, 11, 12; Ann Matilda, 12; Ann  
Turner, 10, 13; Anne, 10, 11, 13; C. H.,  
222; Christian, 10, 12, 205; Christopher,  
12; Dorothy, 10, 12; Duncan B., clii, 12;  
Duncan Bayer, 13; Eliza, 12, 13; Eliza  
Amelia, 12; Eliza Grace, 12; Elizabeth,  
10, 11, 12, 13; Elizabeth Rachel Russell,



10; Ellen, 11; George, 11, 12, 13; Georgina, 11, 13; Georgina Justina, 12; Hannah, 11; J., 12; James, cxx, cxxi, cxxvi, cxxxiv, cxxxix, cxlii, cxliv, cxlv, cxlvii, cxlix, 5, 10, 11, 12, 13, 85, 154, 184, 185, 186; Capt. James, 12; Dr. James, cxxxix, 10, 12, 184, 185, 281; Hon. Col. James, cxliii; Hon. James, 12, 13, 76, 263; Jane, 10, 11, 12, 13, 225; Joe, 12; John, cxliii, 10, 11, 12, 13, 184, 185, 225, 282; Dr. John, 10, 12, 13, 225; Hon. John, 13; John F., 12; John Foulger, 11, 12; Joseph, cxxiv, 12; Dr. Joseph, 10; Joseph L., cxxiv, cxxvii; Joseph Lions, 13; Joseph Lyons, cxxiii, cxxiv, cxxvi, cxxxix, cxxxix, 10, 12, 26, 265; Margaret, 11, 12; Mary, 10, 11, 12, 13, 175; Mary Ann, 11; Mary Rebecca Ann Oliver, 12; Nicholas Lynch, 10; R. O., cxliii; Rachael Russell, 13; Rebecca, 12; Richard Bickerton, 11, 12, 13; Richard Oliver, cxxviii, cxxxiv, 10, 13, 175; Samuel, cxxiv, cli, 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 76, 282; Dr. Samuel, cxxiv, cxl, 13, 175; Hon. Samuel, cxxxix, cxliv, 11, 12, 13, 281; Samuel Byam, cxxviii, cxxxix, 13, 175, 193; Dr. Samuel Byam, 10; Hon. Samuel Byam, 13; Sarah, 12, 13; Sarah Jane, 13; Selina Theresa, 12; Selina Therisa, 10; Thomas, 10; William, 10; William H., 12; William Harman, 12; Capt. —, 12; —, 10, 11, 12. *See also* Athel.

Athy, Athey, or Athye, Elizabeth, 13, 266; George, 13; Honour, 13, 86; John, 13, 86; Margaret, cx; Mary, 13; Serjant, 13; Tabitha, 13; Ulick, 13; —, 13.

Atkins, Elias, cxvii; Sir J., lv; John, xlix, li, lx; Sir Jonathan, li, lvi.

Atkinson, Benjamin A., 18, 20, 23, 24; Gratia, 17, 18, 20, 23, 24; John, lviii; Samuel, 196, 197; Simon, cxiii; William, cxix, cxxii, 238; —, clv.

Attorney, George, 16. *See also* Turney.

Atwell, William, lx; —, cvii, cviii.

Aubrey, Ann, 255.

*Auchinleck*, 14.

AUCHINLECK, A. M., 14; Andro, 15; Ann, 15; Anna Maria, 14, 15; Charles, 14, 15; Christian, 15; David, 14, 15; Eleanor Jane, 14, 15, 233; Elizabeth, 14, 15, 16; Ellen Jane, 231, 232; Gilbert, 14, 15, 231, 232, 233; Gilbert Goulston, 14; Gilbert Grahame, 14, 15; Graham, 14, 15; James, 15; John, 14, 15; Margaret, 14, 15; Maria Dobson, 14, 15; Mary, 16, 257; Mary Gilchrist, 14, 15; Melville, 14, 15; Robert, 15; Sam., cxxxix; Samuel, 14, 15, 16; Samuel Grant, 14, 15; Samuel Martin, 14, 15; Samuel Stratton, 14, 15; Sarah, 15; W. D., 15; William Douglas, 14, 15; —, Baron of, 14; —, 14, 15.

Austerbat, or Austerbert, Mary Ann, 53, 55; —, 55.

Austen, or Austin, George, 2; Hen., 22; Capt. Henry, 282; James, x; Jane, 2; John, lxi, 238; Ensign John, lviii, lxi; Val., xliii; —, 22, 76, 94, 138, 238, 282.

Aven, Mary, 128.

Avie, Capt. —, lxi.

Avison, Hannah, 43.

Aylet, Magd., 150.

Aynsworth, Row., 43.

Ayon, Michael, lxxxi, lxxxii, xc, 22.

AYRES, or Ayers, Abigail, 9, 16; Ann, 16, 38; Anne, 16, 39; Benjamin, 16; Ja., lxxxvii; James, 9, 16, 275; John ci, 16, 38, 39; Nathaniel, 16; Richard, xxiv, l, liii, lxii, lxvi, lxvii, 16; Capt. Richard, xivi, xlviii, 16; Col. Richard, 16; Lieut.-Col. Richard, lxi; Sarah, 16; William, 16; William Steel, 16; —, 16.

Ayscue, Sir George, xx, xxi.

## B

B., C., cxxviii; E., cxxviii.

Baack, Mary, 275.

Bachelor, Marm., lxxxvii, lxxxix, xci.

Backer, William, lix; —, 124.

Backhouse, Mary, 152.

Backus, Gerard, 89.

Bacon, John, 1, 16; Nathaniel, lxxx, 16; Rebecca, 240; Samuel, 240.

Badby, Edward, 128.

Badder, Joane, 168; William, 168.

Bagg, Elizabeth, 57; John, 57; Mary, 57.

Bagnol, John, 89.

BAIJER, Col. B., 38; Barbara, 30; Bastian, lxix, 17, 18, 20; Col. Bastian, lxv, lxix, 22, 30, 31, 39, 137; Lieut.-Col. Bastian, xlv, 22; Cathrin, 17, 18; Gertrug, 17, 18; Joanna, 17, 18; Naha., 18, 22; Nicholas, 18, 22; Sebastian, 18; Col. —, xxxii; —, 18. *See also* Otto-Baijer and Bayard, Bayart, Bayer, Beyer, Boyare, Boyer, Boyers, Byar, and Byares.

Bailey, Elizabeth, cxiv; James, cxi; William, cxii.

Bailli, James B., 179.

Baily, Nathaniel, 236; —, 236, 251.

Baimbridge, Mary, 65, 66, 67; —, 65.

Baine, —, 244.

Baigts, Bast., lxv.

Baker, Elizabeth, 202, 203; George, cxi; John, xciii, 195, 209; Jonas, lix; Margaret, cx; Mary, 103, 128, 209; Robert, ci, cii, cxvi, 202, 203, 272; Sarah, 276; Steph., xcvi; Maj. William, lxvi; —, 138, 286.

Balch, Rev. Thomas, 102.

Baldwin, Charles, 37; Chr., 92; Christopher, xxiii; F., 46; Katherine, 8; Capt. Thomas, 153; —, cxviii, 255.

Bale, Hen., xliii; Tho., lxxx.

Baley, Nich., 87.

Balfour, J., cxl; John, 23.

Ball, Eleanor, 77; Hopefull, 134; Jos., lxix; Richard, cxiii, 77; Sam., lxv, lxix; Sarah, cxl; Thomas, lix; William, lix.

Ballingale, David, 197; Elizabeth, 197.

Balmer, James, 186.

Bamfield, John, 70, 149; Margaret, 70, 149.

Bamiarde, Robert, xviii.

Bampfylde, Jane, 147; Sir Richard, 172; Sir Richard W., 147; Sir Richard Warwick, 152; —, 172.

Banbury, Jos., lx; Tho., lxxx.

Banester, Edith, 2; Jo., 2.

Bangers, Will., xxiv.

Banister, Alexander, xi; Ann, 32, 33; Elizabeth, 32, 33; Harriet, 32, 33; Janetta, 33, 34; Jenny, 33; John, 25, 32, 33, 66, 106; Mary, 32; Richard, 34; Robert, 33, 34; Maj., xlvii.

BANNISTER, Alice, 31, 32; Alice Gilbert, 31; Anne, 31, 32, 34; Catherine, 31; Elizabeth, 31, 32, 33, 34; Harriet, 32; Henrietta Maria, 32, 34; Janetta, 31, 32; Janetta Macarther, 31, 32; John ci, ciii, cxi, 31, 32, 33, 34, 230; Joseph, 31, 34; Martha, 31, 32; Mary, 31, 32, 34; Richard, 31, 32, 34; Robert, ci, cxvii, cxix, 31, 32, 34, 92; Thomas, 31, 34; Maj., xlii; —, 31, 32, 36.

Baraston, Richard, xxxv; Samuel, xxxv.

Barber, John, cxv; Ruth, 35.

Barbor, Dr., 150.

Barbottain, John, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxix, 68; —, lxxvii, lxxviii.

Barclay, George, 114; —, 14.

Barclay-Allardice, —, 14.

Barham, —, cxli.

Barker, Hen., 143; Mary, 143.

Barkly, Aeneas, 140, 141.

Barloe, John, lix; William, 94.

Barnard, Barth., 184; George, 145, 152; Jas., cliii; John, lviii, lxxxvii, xciii, 184; Mary, 145, 152; Samuel, cliii; Sarah, 184; Tho., 46; —, 21.

Barnell, Ben., 150.

Barnes, Richard, cxi.

BARNES, Agnes, 160, 162; Ann, 34, 35, 36, 183, 280; Arthur Vernon, 36; Bartholomew, 2; Benjamin, lxxx, xciii, 34, 36; Catherine, cx, 35, 36; Christian, 36; David, cli; Edward, 35, 36; Maj.-Gen. Edward, cxlviii; Elizabeth, 36; Henry, 35; Isabella, 34, 35; John, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, 34, 35, 36, 75, 116, 160, 161, 162, 216; Margar., 2; Mary, 34, 35, 36; Nathaniel, 34, 35, 36; Philip, 34, 35; Rachel, 34, 36, 216; Rebecca, 35, 36; Rebecka Anne, 36; Rhoda, 35; Samuel, cliii; Capt. Samuel, 36; Sarah, 34, 36; Thomas, 34, 35, 36; Ursula, 34, 35; William, lvii, lix, lxv, lxvii, lxix, lxx, cxi, 9, 34, 35, 36, 62, 138, 280; Maj. William, lxi, 34, 35, 107, 116; Sergt.-Maj. William, 35; —, 34.

Barnet, James, 114; Mary, 43.

Barnwell, T., cl.

Baron, Ensign Robert, lxx.

Barrell, James, cxi; John, cxvi.

Barrett, Bartho., lxxiii; Catharine, 250; James, 7, 134, 250; Jesse, 7; Mary, 274; Nathaniel, 120.

Barrington, William, Viscount, 152, 155, 171; Admiral —, cxvii; Gen., cxviii.

Barry, Chr. Mary Antony, 53; Garrett, lix; John, lix, lxvii; Pat., cxii; Robert, lxii; Thomas, cxii, cxv.

Barsham, Thomas, 255.

Barston, Jam., 41.

BARTER, Agnes, 36, 37; Ann, 36, 37; Charles, 36, 37; Edm., lxxxix; Edward, 36, 37; Elizabeth, 36, 37; Frances, 36, 37; James, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvii, cxiv, 36, 37; Capt. James, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 37, 257; Maj. James, 36, 37; John, 36, 37; Margaret, 37; Mary, 37; Renalder, 37; Renaldus, 37; Renolder, 36, 37; Samuel, 36, 37; Susanna, 37; Thomas, lxxxix; Warner, 33, 34, 36, 37; William, 36, 37; —, cxiv, 36, 37.

Bartholomew, Abra. Lynch, lxxxvi; Ambrose Lynch, 5, 258.

Bartlett, Elizabeth, 240; Thomas, lix, lxx, cxiii.

Bartley, William, lxxx.

BARTON, Ann, 16, 38, 39, 235; Arthur, lxii; Bastian Anthony, 38, 39; Catharine, 39; Christian, 38, 39, 51; Christian Ann, 38, 39; Christopher, 38, 39; Edmund Grant, 38, 39; Elizabeth, 38, 39, 40; Elizabeth Ady, 39; Elizabeth Mary, 39; Frances, 39; Gustavus, 131; Henry Bladen, 38, 39; Henry Webb, 39; Hungerford, 117; James, lix, ciii, cvii, cxii, cxiv, cxv, 38, 39, 40, 51; James William, 38, 39; John, cliii, 38, 39, 103; John Samuel, 38, 39, 51; John Samuel Christian, 38, 39; Margaret, 38, 40; Mary, 39, 267; Mary Ann, 39, 262; Mathew, 38, 39, 277; Richard, 39, 188; Robert, 39; Robert Bright, 38, 39; Robert Gibson, 38, 39; Samuel, cliii, 38, 39; Sarah, 38, 39; Thomas, 39, 196; William, lxxx, cxiv, 39, 196; —, lxxvii, 38, 39, 235.

Barty, Thomas, cxiii.

Barwell, Martha, 46; Robert, 46.

Barzey, Capt. William, lxxxii.

Bashan, John, lx.

Basnett, Ann, 181.

Bass, Capt. —, cvi.

Bassell, —, 124.

Bassett, Alexander, 255.

Bassnett, Ann, 181.

Bastin, Rachell, 136.

Bate, Richard, 151, 153; Col. William, 145, 169; —, 145.

Bateman, William, 119.

Bates, James F., cliii; Richard, 151; William, 39; Maj. William, 169.

Bath, John, lix; —, Countess of, 172.

Bathurst, Louisa, 100; Peter, 100; —, Earl, 100.

Batt, Elizabeth, 100; Mark, 100.

Battersby, George, 125.

Battyn, Anna Maria, 273; William Dottin, 273, 275.

Bawdon, John, lxv.

Bawn, Barbara, 142; Francis, 183; Peter, cxiv.

Bawne, —, lxxx.

Baxter, Elizabeth, 271; John, cxlii, 252; Mary, 271; R. W., cliii; Sarah, 252, 255; William, xliii, lxv, 271; —, cxvii. *See also* Fleming-Baxter.

Bayard, Bastien, xxxv.

Bayart, Bastien, xxxv; Sebastien, xxxiii; Col., xxxii.

Bayer, Bastian, lii, 137; Lieut.-Col. Bastian, xxxvi, xlii, xlv, 102; Otto, lxxi; Col., lvi, lxix; Lieut.-Col., xxxvi. *See also* O'Bayer and Otto-Bayer.

Bayes, Anne, 120; Rev. Joshua, 120; Mary, 120; Nath., 120; Tho., 120.

Bayley, Ann, 235; Benjamin, 150; Elizabeth, 235; Jane, 235; John, xvii, 196; Mary, 235; Melusina Warburton, 260, 266; Nathaniel, 235, 236, 260, 266; Susanna, 235; Zacchary, 235, 236; —, 196, 235, 236.

Baylis, Eleanor, 117.

Bayly, Hon. Elizabeth, 235; James, lx; John, xxxi; Mary, 235; Nathaniel, 235; Zachary, 235, 236; Hon. Zachary, 236.

Baynes, E. D., clix; Edward, clix; Thomas, clix.

Beams, Grace, 43.

Bean, Catherine, 245; John, 245; Sam., cxvi.

Beard, John, 153.

Beardsley, Ann, 120; George, 122; Isaac, 117; Job, 117; Richard, 117, 118, 120, 121, 122; Sarah, 117, 118, 120, 122; Susan, 120; Susannah, 117, 120; Tho., 117, 120, 122; —, 122.

Beaufort, Henry, Duke of, 144; — Somerset, Duke of, 172.

Beaulieu, Ann, 68, 69; Henrietta, 68; Capt. Henry, 68; Margaret, 68.

Beaumont, John, 46.

Beazley, Charles Nightingale, 243; Fanny, 243.

Beck, John, lx; Sir Justus, 87; Thomas, l, liii, lx.

Beckford, Lady Albinia, 201; Fra., 201; —, 5.

Beckwith, Lieut.-Gen. George, cxlvii; Gen., cxlvii.

Bedford, — Russell, Duke of, 192; —, Earl of, xx.

Bedingfeilde, Col. John, xvii.

Beecher, Alice, 97; Sir William, 97.

Beelsnyder, Catherine, 89; Francis, 89; Gerard, 89; Johanna, 89; Johanna Jacoba, 89; Susanna Catharina, 89.

Beijen, Ann, 104.

Beildfeild, Derick, 41.

Belain, Pierre, ix.



Belchamber, Thomas, lxvi, lxvii, lxx, 271.  
 Belcher, James, lx; Rich., xlv.  
 Belgrove, Robert, lviii.  
 Bell, C. S., clix; T., clix; Thomas, cx, cxxiii.  
 Bellamy, John, 153.  
 Bellasis, Elizabeth, 41.  
 Bellot, John, clii.  
 Belmont, —, clv.  
 Belt, David, lx.  
 Belton, John, 151.  
 Benbow, Rich., lxxvii; Admiral —, lxxi.  
 Bendall, 40, 41.  
 BENDALL, Amy, 41; Ann, 40, 41; Davis, 40, 41; Edward, clii; Edward Chester, clii, 40, 41, 114; Elizabeth, 40, 41; Hopefor, lxxxi, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, xcix, 40, 41; Joanna, 40, 41; Joseph, 40, 41; Lydia, cxi; Mary, 40, 41; —, lxxvii, lxxviii, 40, 41.  
 Beng, Joseph, lx.  
 Benifield, —, viii.  
 Bennet, Lady Camilla, 256; Rev. James T., 54; Jane, 202; Mary, 54.  
 Bennett, Edward, 286; Rev. Edward Leigh, 172; Ellinor, 172; H. O., clix; Henry Ogilvie, clix; John, 128; Joseph, 46; Mary, cxii; Michael, 102; William, 196; —, lxxxv.  
 Benson, Elizabeth, xci; John, lxxx; —, lxxvii, cviii.  
 Benton, Edward, 120.  
 Benware, Dr. Ben., ci.  
 Benzoine, John, lxxx.  
 Beomount, —, 20.  
 Berens, Joseph, 265.  
 Berkeley, Sir George, clviii; Rowland, 155; Tho., cxlvii.  
 Berkley, Samuel, 218; —, Lady, 255.  
 Bermingham, Mathw., lxxxiii.  
 Bernard, Ann Mary Dorothy, 152; Lady Baltina, 87; Catherine Jacoba, 87; Charles, 282; George, 43; Lord Jan, 87; John, 195; Maria, 87; Mary, 43, 152; Dr. —, 100.  
 Bernardiston, —, 214.  
 Bernell, Lewis, lx.  
 Bernhard, Catherine, 81.  
 Bernie, Rev. James, 230; Rev. —, 276.  
 Berrington, Nath., lxxxvi.  
 Berry, James, 237; John, lviii; Capt. John, xxxvii; Sir John, xl, lxix; Margaret, 259; Mary, 264; Thomas, cxii; —, 30.  
 Bertie, Lady Albinia, 201; Brownlow, Duke of Ancaster, 201; Lady Caroline, 200, 201; Edward, 57; James, clii; Jane, 201; Lady Jane, 201; Lady Mary, 200, 201; Peregrine, Duke of Ancaster, 201; Robert, Duke of Ancaster, 201; —, 201; —, Duke of Ancaster, 200.  
 Bervill, John, lx.  
 Beshoon, —, lxxvii.  
 Besse, —, xxix, xxx, xxxvii, xlv, xlix, li, lv, lvii, lxi, lxii, lxv, lxvi, lxvii, lxix, 69, 112.  
 Best, Anna Maria, 49; Thomas, 49; Capt. —, cxlii.  
 Betham, —, 56, 200.  
 Bethell, 42.  
 BETHELL, Anna, 42; Anna Maria, 145; Anne, 145; Bouchier, 42, 43; Bridget, 42, 43, 152; Hon. Caroline Georgiana Harriott, 170; Chr., 43; Christopher, 144, 145, 152, 170, 171; Capt. Christopher, 152; Christopher Codrington, 186; Dorothy, 42, 43; Elizabeth, 42, 43, 145, 171; Frances, 42, 43; Hannah, 42, 43; Lady Harriet, 144; Hugh, 41, 42, 43, 44, 151, 152; Sir Hugh, 41, 42, 44; John, 170; Kingsley, 156; Mary, 42; Nicholas, 42; Priscilla, 42, 43, 152; Robert, 43; Sarah, 43; Slingsby, xcii, 41, 42, 43, 44, 145, 152, 156, 187, 195, 220, 227; Walter, 42, 43; Sir Walter, 42, 43, 44; William, 41, 42, 43, 145, 172; Dr. William, 41, 43; Rev. William, 42; William John, 145, 170, 171; —, 42, 43.  
 Bethells, —, cxlii.  
 Bettley, William, lviii.  
 Betts, George, clii; George A., clii; Rowland E., clii; Sam., clii; Thomas, clii.  
 Beuret, —, cvii.  
 Bevan, —, 43.  
 Beyer, Fra., 124.  
 Bezoon, John, lxxx, lxxxvi.  
 Bezune, Anthony, xcix, cxii; Henrietta, cxi, 7; J., 229; —, lxxviii.  
 Biam, Henry, 106; Joannes, 109.  
 Bickerton, Anne, 11; Capt. Richard, 11.  
 Bickford, John, cx, 232.  
 Biggs, Bryant, 211.  
 Bignall, Mary, 129; Will', xxiii.  
 Bilenton, John, 128.  
 Bill, J., 57.  
 Billingham, John, clii, 21, 265, 266; Jos., clii; Samuel, clii.  
 Billington, —, cxxxvii.  
 Billop, Capt. X'pher, lxiv.  
 Bims, Robert, viii.

Bindon, Rev. Robert H., clix.  
 Bing, Henry, lx.  
 Bingham, George, cxii; Hen., cxii; —, cxxiii.  
 Binney, Capt. James, 50.  
 Bintell, —, lxxvii.  
 Birch, Christian, 286; Christina, 285, 286; John Edward, 286; Oliver, 85; Tho., 286; —, 285.  
 Bird, Francis, 119; Jane, 102; John, cxiii; Peter, 168; Philemon, lxxii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, 213, 232; Maj. Philemon, lxx; Philemon, lxvii; William C., cxi; —, lxxvii, 119.  
 Birkett, James, cii, clii, cxi; John, cxi.  
 Bishop, Ann, 35; C., 12; Charles, 10; Mary Eleanor, 272; Selina Theresa, 10, 12; Thomas, 257, 283; —, 17, 272.  
 Bisse, Thomas, lxv, lxvi, 79; Capt. Thomas, lxvi; Ensign Thomas, lxx.  
 Bitterley, Nicholas, xviii.  
 Bitton, Will, xxiv.  
 Bivin, William, 86.  
 Black, George, clii; Joseph L., clii; Robert, lx.  
 Blackadore, —, cviii.  
 Blackburne, William, lx.  
 Blackie, Prof., —, 179.  
 Blackiston, Nathaniel, lxvii, lxx; Col. Nathaniel, lxix.  
 BLACKMAN, Ann, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50; Anna Maria, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49; Bridget, 44, 48; Bryan, 47; Bryant, 50; Dorothy, 49; Elizabeth, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50; Frances, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 280, 284; George, 46, 47, 48, 50; Henrietta, 45, 46, 47, 49; Jacob, 46, 47, 48; Jacob Lucie, 45, 46, 49; Jeremy, 44, 48, 50; John, 45, 46, 47, 48; John Lucie, lxxv, lxxx, 45, 46, 47, 48, 50, 278, 279, 280, 284; Col. John Lucie, lxxvi, 107; Hon. John Lucie, lxxviii, 45; Joseph, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49; Katharain, 47; Lucie, lxxviii, 44, 45, 47, 49, 50; Col. Lucy, lxxvii; Margaret, 45, 46, 49; Mary, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 278; Maurice, 44, 48; Priscilla, 46, 47, 48; Rowland, 26, 28, 45, 46, 47, 48, 50, 105, 208; Samuel, 45, 46, 47, 48; Sarah, 47; Susan, 44, 45, 49; Susanna, 44, 45, 49; Thomas, 47, 48, 50; Thurston, 45, 46, 48, 53, 140, 218, 279; Wake, 44, 48; William, 44, 47, 48; Col. —, lxxvii; —, 47, 48, 50.  
 Blackston, —, 128.  
 BLADEN, Anna Maria, 39, 51; Barbara, 51, 52; Christian, 39, 51; Christian Ann, 38; David, 51, 75; Effie Smith, 52; Eliza Ann, 52; Elizabeth, 51, 75; Frances, 51; George, ci, cxiv, 51, 52, 74, 75, 78; Grace, 51, 52; John William, 52; Martha, 51, 52; Mary, 51, 52, 74, 75, 78; Mary Powell, 52; Nicholas, 51; Richard Howard, 52; Sarah, 51; Sarah Bright, 52; Thomas, 52; Thomas Smith, 52; Thomas W., 52; William, 75; William George, 51; William J., 52; William James, 39, 51; William John, 51.  
 Blagburn, John, 17.  
 Blagden, George, 47; Jane, 146, 158, 160; Roger, 160; Thomas, lxxxvi, 146, 160, 161; William, 160; —, 158.  
 Blagg, Capt. Edward, xxii; Capt. —, xxv.  
 Blagrove, George, 89.  
 Blaine, John, ci.  
 Blair, Christian, 204, 205, 258; David, 205; Rev. David, 204; Isabella, 205; James, 31, 33; Janet, 31, 33; Magdalen, 205; Seymour, 205.  
 Blaithwaite, William, 151.  
 Blake, 54.  
 BLAKE, Adeline, 55; Alexander, 56; Andrew, 52, 54, 56; Ann, 56, 279; Annabella, 53, 54, 55; Arthur, 52, 53, 55; Arthur Garland, 53, 55, 56; Barbara Frances, 53; Benjamin, 56; Brian, 56; Catherine, 55; Cecilia, 56; Christopher, 52, 53, 54, 56; Domk., 52; Edmond French, 55, 56; Edmund, 52; Edward, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56; Elizabeth, 53, 55, 56, 84, 86; Emily Eliza, 55; Eustace James Pilkington, 55; Fr., 56; Frances, 55; Frances Barbara, 53, 54; Frances Marian, 54; Francis, 52, 65; George, 53; George Henry, 55; George Pilkington, 55; Henrietta, 55; Henry, 53, 56; Rev. Henry Bunbury, 54; Sir Henry Charles, 54, 56; J. B., 56; Sir James, 56; James Bunbury, 55; James Henry, 53; Sir James Henry, 54, 56; Jane, 53, 55, 56; Jean Graham, 56; John, lxiv, 53, 55, 56, 185; Louisa, 54; Louisa Annabella, 55; Louisa Elizabeth, 54, 56; Lydia, 56; Marcella, 54; Margaret, 52, 54, 55, 56, 274; Maria Charlotte, 54, 55, 56; Mark Anthony, 53; Martin, c, cxiv, 52, 53, 54, 56, 84, 86, 281; Maj. Martin, cv, 55, 56; Martin Tomlinson, 53, 56; Mary, 54, 56; Mary Ann, 53, 54, 55, 56; Nicholas, lxxxvii; Patience, 52; Patrick, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56; Sir

Patrick, cxlii, 53, 54, 56; Sir Patrick James Graham, 54; Patrick John, 54; Pen., 53; Penelope, 55; Peter, 52, 54, 55; Sir Peter, 56; Robert, 56; Sarah, 52, 54, 56; Sarah Town, 53; Sibilla, 54; Stedfast, 56; Thomas, 53; Thomas Gage, 55; Valentine O'Connor, 56; William Gage, 54; Rev. William Robert, 54; —, 53, 54, 56.  
 Blanchard, Tho., 151.  
 Bland, Esdras, 128.  
 Blanden, John, lviii.  
 Blandford, —, 27.  
 Blane, John, cii, civ, cxi.  
 Blashford, Jone, lix; Margaret, 194; —, 194.  
 Blathwayt, Frances, 212, 214; William, lxv, lxx, 212, 214, 271.  
 Blechynden, John, 218, 219.  
 Blencowe, Charlotte Louisa, 103; Robert Willis, 103.  
 Blish, Ensign Tho., lxx.  
 Bliss, Catherine, 153; Mary, 153; Philip, 153.  
 Blissard, Christopher, 64; Dorothy, 63; Elizabeth, 57; Jane, 64; Samuel, 57; Ste., 227; Stephen, 57, 209; Thomas, 57.  
 BLIZARD, Abigail, 63; Alice, 57, 63; Alice Bradley, 63; Ann, 58, 59, 62, 63, 64; Chrisr. C., clii; Christopher, cxiii, 57, 59, 62, 63, 64; Dorothy, 57, 58; Eliza, 64; Elizabeth, 9, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, 98, 108; Fran., 35; Frances, 58, 59, 63, 64, 237, 240; Francis, 57, 63; George, 57, 58, 63; Giles, lix, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, cxiii, cxxviii, 57, 58, 62, 64, 237; Capt. Giles, 58, 62; Ensign Giles, lxi; Lieut. Giles, xxiii; Hannah, 57; Hen., lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx; Henry, 9, 57, 58, 62, 63; Henry John, 58, 62, 63; Isaac, 58, 62; J. L., 179; Jane, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63; Jer., lxxxvii, lxxxix, cxix, cxxi, 35, 102; Brig. Jer., lxxix; Capt. Jer., lxxvi; Col. Jer., lxxxv; Maj. Jer., lxxxiv; Jerem., lxxxvi; Jeremiah, lxxvii, lxxxv, cxxi, 22, 57, 58, 60, 62, 63, 64, 247; Brig. Jeremiah, lxxx; Col. Jeremiah, xciv; Lieut.-Col. Jeremiah, lxxxix; Maj. Jeremiah, lxxx; Capt. Jeremy, lxxv; Maj. Jerh., lxxix; John, 57, 58, 59, 62, 63, 64, 275; Capt. John, cv; Col. John, 275; John Bradley, 63; John Henry, 63; John Knight, 57, 59, 62; Jonas, 63; Dr. Jonas L., 178; Jonas Langford, 57, 59, 62, 63; Dr. Jonas Langford, cxxxix, 57, 62; Joseph, 57; Joshua 57; Louisa 57, 62, 63; Margaret, 57, 58, 59, 62, 63, 64, 237; Margaret Langford, 57, 59, 62, 64; Mary, 8, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, 64; Priscilla, 57; Rachel, 58, 64; Rebecca, 57, 59, 62, 63, 101, 110, 179; Rebecca Margaret, 57, 59, 60, 63, 178, 180; Richard, 58, 62, 64; Richard Joshua, 63; Richard P., clii; Robert, 58, 62, 63; Rowland John, 58, 63; Samuel, 57, 58, 62, 63; Sarah, 33, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 183; Sophia, cxi, 63; Steph., xc, xcix, cii, cviii, cxiii, cxvii; Col. Steph., cv; Hon. Steph., cxvii; Stephen, xcvi, xcix, ci, cvii, cviii, cix, 24, 32, 33, 57, 58, 63, 61, 62, 63, 66, 67, 78, 98, 101, 103, 105, 107, 108, 114, 115, 116, 130, 154, 195, 196, 198, 217, 218, 221, 237, 262; Hon. Stephen, 184, 210; Stephen Weatherill, 57, 59, 63, 64; Thomas, 57, 58, 62; William, cxiii, 8, 57, 58, 62, 63, 64; William Thomas, 59, 62; X'pher, 63; —, cxiii, 237.  
 Blizard, Alice, 63; Alice Bradley, 63; Anna, 63; Christopher, 63; George, 63; Henry, 64; Dr. James Langford, 179; Jane, 63; John Bradley, 63; Margaret Langford, 179; Richard Joshua, 63; —, 179.  
 Blograve, Thomas, 264, 265.  
 Blondel, —, xxxv.  
 Blount, Martha, 43; Teresa, 43.  
 Blowers, Mary, cxii.  
 Bluck, Ann, 119; Mathew, 129; —, 119.  
 Blunden, —, lxxx.  
 Blundon, John, lxxxvii.  
 Blunt, Martha, 43; Teresa, 43.  
 Boag, Ja., 134; James, cviii, cxi.  
 Boddicot, Richard, 246.  
 Boddington, Benjamin, 76, 263; Thomas, 76, 199, 200, 206, 263; —, 205.  
 Bodkin, 64.  
 BODKIN, Andrew, cxi, 5, 53, 54, 64, 65; Ann, 65; Barbara, 64, 65; David, 65; Dominick, lxxvii, 64, 65, 217; Elizabeth, 64, 65; Ester, 64, 65; James, 65; Jane, 64; John, lii, 65; John M., 64, 65; Joseph, 64, 65; Lawrence, 64, 65; Margaret, 65; Mark, 65; Martin, 65; Mary, 64, 65, 224; Mary Ann, 53, 54; Megg, 65; Molly, 65; Penelope, 64, 65; Thomas, cxiv, 9, 64, 65; —, lxxvii, cvii, 54.  
 Bodycoate, Tho., 129.  
 Boer, Tho., 22; —, 22.  
 Bogers, William, cx.  
 Bogle, Agnes, 274; Andrew, 272; Elizabeth, 272, 273; Grace, 276; James, cvii, 272;



- James Andrew, 272; John, 272, 276; Maria Ann, 273; Mark, 272; Mary, 272; Mary Eleanor, 272; Rebecca, 275; Robert, 274; Samuel, 272, 276; Sarah, 272, 276; —, 272. *See also* Bougle.
- Bogle-French, E., 273, 276; Elizabeth, 273, 275, 276; Elizabeth Jane, 273; J., 276; James, 275, 276; Louisa Jane, 276; Mary, 273, 276; N., 276; Nathaniel, 273, 275, 276; Rebecca, 273; St. John, 276; —, 273, 276.
- Bogle-Smith, Bertha, 273; Cuthbert, 273; James, 273; Mary, 273; Mary Ann, 273; Minnie, 273; Stewart, 273.
- Bogue, Dr., —, cvii.
- Bohun, Mary Ann, 56.
- Boileau, Hen., lxxix; Capt., —, lxxxii.
- Boiserett, —, xxvii.
- Boitiere, P., x. *See also* De Boitiere.
- Bokeby, John, lxx.
- BOLAN, Alice, 65, 66; Christopher, 65, 66; Elizabeth, 65, 66, 67; Francis, 65, 66, 67; James, cvii, 65, 66, 67; John, ci, cii, cxiv, 65, 66, 67, 230; Margaret, 65, 66, 67; Margaret, 67; Mary, 65.
- Bolson, Dorothy, 2; John, 2.
- Bolton, Duke of, lxxviii.
- Bonché, Col. Jean, xxxiii.
- Boncle, Jane, 111, 112; John, 111, 112; Col. John, 111, 112; Mounteney, 111, 112; —, 111. *See also* Bounce and Buncle.
- Boncle, I., xxxiv; —, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv.
- Bond, Dennis, xix; —, viii.
- Bone, Elizabeth, 70.
- Bonner, Francis, lviii; Mary, 125.
- Bonnet, Ben., 87, 89.
- Bonneville, Amand, 85, 240, 241; Charity, 85, 240, 241.
- BONNIN, Aman, 68; Dorothy, 84, 86; G., 68; Gousse, lxxxi, lxxxii, 68, 69; Dr. Gousse, lxxxv, 68; Hannah Mary, 68; Hen., xcvi, cxi, 68, 69, 230; Jane, 68; Joseph, 69; Margaret, 68, 69, 92; Mary, 68, 69, 230; Peter, 68.
- BOONE, Ann, 70; Christian, 70; Edward, 69, 70, 71; Elizabeth, 70; James, 69, 70, 71; Jane, 70, 71; John, 69, 70; Jones, 69, 70, 71; Joseph, 69, 70, 71; Lucey, 70, 71; Lucie, 70; Margaret, 70, 71; Mary, 69, 70, 71; Rachel, cx, 70, 71; Rebecca, 70; Sam., lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx; Samuel, cx, 69, 70, 71; Sarah, 70, 71; Susannah, 70; Thomas, 70; William, lv, lix, lx, lxx, lxxvi, ci, 69, 70, 170.
- Booth, Capt. Andrew, lii; Arthur, lxx; John, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, 229, 262; Nath., cxii; Rebecca, cxi; Rich., lxxv; Robert, 254; Tho., 151; Lieut., —, lxx.
- BORASTON, Ann, 71, 72; Benjamin, 71, 72; Elinor, 72; Elinor Hathorne, 72; Jane, 71, 72; John, 71; Jos., cxi; Joseph, 71, 72, 198; Margaret, 71, 72; Mary, 71; Rebecca, 72; Rich., liii, lv, 72; Richard, 71, 72, 217, 238; Maj. Richard, 71, 138; Richard Hanson, 72; Richard Samuel, 71; Stephen, 72, 217; Steven, 71; Theodora, 71, 72; Thomas, 71; —, 71, 72, 217. *See also* Baraston, Buraston, Burraston, Burston, Burriston, and Burrowston.
- Boston, —, cxviii.
- Boston, William Irby, Lord, 50; — Irby, Lord, 48, 50.
- Boswell, —, 14.
- Botking, Tho., lxxxvi.
- BOTT, Alexander, 72, 73; Rev. Alexander, 72; David, 72; Elizabeth, 72, 73; Frances, 72; Francis, 72, 73; Henry, 72, 73; James, 72; Jane, 72; Jean, 72, 73; John, cxi, 68, 72, 73, 75, 135, 206; Joseph, 72, 73; Margaret, 72, 73; Mary Ann Eliza, 72, 73; Richard, 73; Samuel, 72; Sarah, 72; Sarah Farley, 73; Thomas, 73; Thomas William, 72; —, cxxx.
- Boucher, Edward, 17; Sally Grove, 181.
- Boudinot, Ann, cxi, 114; John, xci.
- Bougle, Elizabeth, 276; James, 276.
- Bouisson, Chas., clii.
- Bounce, —, 112.
- Bourchier, Bridget, 42; Jane Barbara, 173; Sir John, 42; Capt. Sir Thomas, 173.
- Bourdillon, Rev. Thomas, 200; —, 200.
- Bourke, John, 185; William, 86.
- Bourne, Eleanor, 113; Elizabeth, 114; John, 113, 114; Dr. John, 113; Commodore —, lxxxiii; —, 113.
- Bourstell, John, 258; —, 258.
- Bousson, Michael, clii.
- Bouvier, Hon. Bartholomew, 262, 263, 268, 269; Hon. William Henry, 262, 268, 269; —, Lord Radnor, 262.
- Bovine, M., 1.
- Bowden, Catherine, 279; John, lix, 92.
- Bowell, Tobias, 17.
- Bowen, Jane, cx; John, lxxx, 107; Richard, xciii, 76; Samuel, 107.
- Bower, Mary, cxiv.
- Bowers, Christopher, 57; Hen., ciii; Henery, 63; Henry, 59; Jane, 57; Jane Blizard, 216; John, 57, 59, 63; Mary, 57, 59, 63; Rebecca, 59, 63; Simon, 5.
- Bowes, Thomas, xxiv.
- Bowey, James, cxii.
- Bowie, William, 206.
- Bowin, William, cxv.
- Bowles, Robert, 223.
- Bowman, Capt. James, 282; Rich., cxi; Richard, cxxvii, 34, 134.
- Bowyer, Alexander, 75; Robert, 47; Lieut.-Gen., —, cxlii.
- Boxall, William, 46, 47, 283.
- Boyare, Lieut.-Col. Bast., 22.
- Boyd, James, 111, 112; Jane, 111, 112; John, clii, 209; —, cxvii.
- Boydell, Samuel, 140.
- Boyer, Bastien, xxxv; Peter, xxiv.
- Boyers, Col., —, lx; Lieut.-Col., —, lx.
- Boyle, Charles, 151; Lady Elizabeth, 212; Lady Helen, 212; Dr. James, ci; John, Earl of Glasgow, 212; Dr., —, xcvi.
- Boylestone, Dr., —, xcvi.
- Boyse, John, xxiv.
- Brabazon, Barnab., lxxxix.
- Brackamont, Dominicus, lx.
- Bracken, Hen., cii.
- Brackstone, Robert, cxiv.
- Bradeson, John, lxxx.
- Bradey, John, lxxx.
- Bradfeete, Chas., cliii.
- Bradford, Elizabeth, 119; Tho., 119; —, c; — Bridgman, Earl of, 102.
- Bradley, John, 274.
- BRADSHAW, Bridget, 73, 124; Chidley, 73; Elizabeth, cxii; James, 73; Jane, 73; John, 73, 124, 196; Martha, lix, 73; Mary, 73; Obad., liii, xci, xciii, 73; Lieut. Obadiah, 37, 73; Capt. Obed., 1; Richard, 73; Sarah, 73; Thomas, 73; William, xxiii, lxxvii; —, lxxvii, 73.
- Brady, Bernard, 286; John, lxxix, 265, 275.
- Braham, John, cxv.
- Braithwaite, John, 46.
- Brakell, Jonas, cxi.
- Bramble, Owen, 112.
- Bramley, John, xlix, 271; Capt. John, lxxxii; Hon. John, 287.
- Bramwell, John, lxxviii, lxxx.
- Branch, Rev. C. J., clxx.
- Brand, Dorothy, 267; John, 38, 39; —, 38, 39.
- Brandenburgh, Elector of, ciii.
- Brandthicht, or Brandtlicht, Henry, 87.
- Branthwaites, Mich., 244.
- Bray, —, 196, 284.
- Brayne, Lieut.-Gen., —, xliii, xlv.
- Brebner, George, cxvii; Hon. J., cxix; James, cvii, cxiii, cxvii, cxviii, cxix, cxx, 114, 115, 116, 205, 259, 281; Mary, 205.
- Brecknock, Mainerch, Lord of, 95.
- Bremner, John, clii.
- Brenan, James, cx, cxv; John, 237, 274; Mary, cxii; —, lxxx.
- Brest, John, lxxxvi.
- Breton, Tho., lxxxvi.
- Brette, John, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxix; William, lviii; —, lxxviii.
- Brettargh, William, 246.
- Bretton, Abraham, lx.
- Breuster, Benj., 119; Margaret, 112; Tho., 47. *See also* Bruster.
- Brice, Thomas, 223.
- Bridge, Sir Tobias, xliii, xlv, lii; Sir Tobias, xliii.
- Bridger, —, 179.
- Bridges, Anne, 120; Brook, 120; James, cix; Jane, 232, 233; John, 82, 177; Rebecca, 177; Samuel Lovely, 232, 233; Sarah, 177; Tho., cx, 177; —, 138.
- Bridgman, Anne Charlott, 102; Hon. Rev. George, 102; —, Earl of Bradford, 102.
- Bridoman, Symon, xviii.
- Briggs, Thomas, xlv.
- Bright, Ann, 38, 40; Elinor, 38, 39; Elinor Sarah, 38; Elizabeth, 38; Elizabeth Sarah, 38; John, cxxiii, 38, 40; Mary Pike, 38; Sarah, 38, 40; Thomas, 40; —, 38.
- Brinchoff, or Brinkhoof, Fran., cxl, 258.
- Brinton, James, clii; William, cxv, cxlvii, clii, 92, 137.
- Brisbane, Helen, 212, 214; Thomas, 212, 214.
- Brisco, Caroline Alicia, 253, 255; John, 255; Sir John, 253.
- Brisket, Capt. Anth., xviii.
- Brittain, or Britton, John, li, liii; Ensign —, lv; Ensign John, 1, lx; Ursula, 151.
- Broadbelt, Col. Carey, 2; Rich., lxix; Lieut. Samuel, lxx; Brig., —, 193.
- Brock, John, lix.
- Brodie, Alexander, 4, 5, 75, 132; Ann, 5; Elizabeth, 5; Lydia, 5, 56; Mary, 5.
- Brodick, Hon. Frances Ann, 265; George, Baron, 265; George, Viscount Middle-
- ton, 265; Hon. John, 265; Hon., —, 266; —, Viscount Middleton, 266.
- Brome, John, 46; Lavinia, 102; Philip, 272.
- Bromfield, Jane, 228; John, cxiii.
- Bromley, Hon. Henry, 53; Marianne, 53; William, 17; —, Lord Mountford, 53.
- Brompton, Thomas, 254.
- Bromswick, Edward, 148; Margaret, 148.
- Bromwell, Owen, lx; —, lxxvii.
- Brook, John, lxxxvii.
- Brooke, Elizabeth, 42; John, ciii, cviii, cxvii, cxix, cxxi, 92, 210; Sir John, 42, 43; Richard, 43; Sam., xcvi; Tho., xcvi; Tho. Langford, cxlvii; William, 242.
- Brookes, Mary, 83; Robert, 53; Thomas, 83.
- Brooks, Florence Margaret, 260, 267; John, cxiv, 210; Joseph Lyons Walrond, clii; Marshall G., 260, 267; Thomas, lv, 260, 267; W. C., clii; William C. B., clii; —, ci.
- Broome, Barbara, 224; S. B., clxx; —, 224.
- Brotherson, B. M., 90.
- Brott, John, 229.
- Broughton, Robert, 74.
- BROWN, Abraham, 77, 78; Albert de Valangen, 77; Alice, 77, 78; Andrew, 74, 75, 76, 77, 206; Ann, 74, 76, 77, 78, 184; Anthony, lxxvi, lxxx, xcii, cxliii, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78; Maj. Anthony, 8, 51, 74, 78; Arabella, 78; Barbara, 74, 78; Campbell, cxl, 76; Catherine, 74, 77, 78; Charles, 74; Christian, 77; Christopher, 78; David, 77; Dominick, 77; Dorothy, 74, 78; Edward, 74, 77, 184; Edward O'Hara, clii; Elias A., clii; Elinor, 77; Eliza Kirwan, 77; Elizabeth, 74, 76, 77, 184; Emanuel, 75; Frances Delaney, 77; Francis, 75, 105; Capt. Francis, 77; Dr. Francis, cxxvii, 74, 76; Francis Frye, 76, 77; Maj. Francis Frye, 74; George, xciii, 74, 75, 78; Gertrude, 78; Gore, 31; Hen., lxxxix, 196; Henry, clii; Henry Watkins, 77; James, cvii, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 182; James Nibbs, clii; Janetta Macarther, 31; Jean, 76; Joan, 217; Joane, 74; John, lxxv, lxxvi, civ, 53, 76, 77, 78, 104; Capt. John, 77; Joseph, clii, 74, 75, 77; Joseph Fitch, 77; Joshua, cxxiii; Lucy, 74, 77; Marcus, 74; Martin, 74, 77; Mary, 51, 52, 74, 75, 77, 78, 184; Mary Barbara, 77; Mary Cooper, 77, 279; Mary Cowper, 78, 284; Mary Frances, 77; Michael, 77; Nathaniel, 76, 77; Nicholas, 74, 75, 77, 78, 279; Patrick, 74, 78; Dr. Patrick, 76; Peter, 74, 77; Prudence, 77, 78; Rachael, 74; Rachel, 77; Rebecca, 74; Richard, 74, 75, 76, 77; Capt. Richard, cxli; Rob., cii; Robert, cxiv, 17, 74, 77, 133, 184; Sir Robert, 43; Robert Carr, clii, 77; Robert John Thomas, 75; Sam., clii; Sam. B., clii; Samuel, clii, 77, 78; Samuel Baxter, 77; Samuel Martin, 74, 77; Sarah, 74, 75, 77; Susannah, 63, 77; Thomas, 74, 75, 77, 78; Thomas Gunter, 78; Val., cxvi; Valentine, 77, 78; Wallington, 133; William, 74, 76, 77; William Howard, 74, 75; Col., —, 179; —, cvi, cvii, 17, 74; —, Lady, 43.
- Browne, 77.
- Browne, Andrew, cxvii, 76, 78; Ann, 77, 84; Anne, 75, 104; Anth., cxv; Capt. Anth., lxxxvii; Anthony, lxxvii, cxl, 75, 76, 78, 139; Arabella, 77; Catherine, 77; Charity, 77; Charles, 78; Chr., 143; D., clxx; Dorothy, 76; Eleanor, 77; Elizabeth, 77; Emma Letitia, 74; Frances, 78; Francis, 75; Garratt, lix, 76; Gore, 33, 34; Hen., xcvi; J. G., cx; Ja., 217; James, lxxiv, 75, 76, 77, 84; Jane, 78; Janetta, 33, 34; Jeremiah, 76; Joan, 77; John, 46, 76, 77, 166; Joseph, 77; Lucy, 77, 84; Marcus, lxxxii, 77; Maria, cxii; Martha, 77; Martin, 77; Mary, 78; Mihill, 166; Nathaniel, lxxxiv, 77; Nicholas, 77; Noel, 77; Patrick, lxxvii, lxxviii, 74, 76, 77, 244; Ph., 191; Philip, 117; Rachel, cxii, 78; Rebecca, 77; Richard, xxxix, 77, 150, 168; Robert, cxiii, cxiv, 67, 72, 76, 77, 78, 84, 134, 184; Sarah, 75, 77, 78; Susannah, 77; Tho., 44; Thomas, 77, 78; Thomas Gunter, 77; Valentine, cxiv, 77; William, 72, 75, 76, 77, 232.
- Browning, Ann, 148, 150, 173; Daniel, 153; John, cxvii, 149, 151, 173; Joshua, 173; Mary, 143, 149; Richard, 148, 150, 151; —, 151.
- Brownlow, Jane, 201; Sir John, 201.
- Brozett, Cornelia, 194.
- Bruce, Alexander W., 229; James, 273; Keturah, 273, 274; Robert, 14.
- Brumblecome, John, lix.
- Brumley, John, lix.
- Brunan, Catherine, cxiv.
- Brunchurst, Derick, lx, 86; John, lxxxvii, 186, 219, 220.
- Bruning, Francis, lxii.



- Brunzel, William, cx, cxix.  
 Bruster, Margaret, cxi; Mark, xxiii; Lieut. Mark, lx; Lieut. —, xxiii. *See also* Breuster.  
 Bryam, Edward, 135.  
 Bryan, Cressy, cxii; John, xcv; Mary, cx; Mathew, lviii; Robert, xcii; Lieut. Willoughby, lxi. *See also* O'Bryan.  
 Bryant, Cha., cx; Elizabeth, cx; Rob., xcv; Sam., cxi.  
 Bryet, Gidion, xxiii.  
 Buchanan, Archibald, 51; James, 51; Jane, 51.  
 Bucher, James, xviii.  
 Buck, Edw., lix; Elizabeth, 173; Lieut. Thomas, lxi; Walter, lix; William, 173.  
 Bucker, Randall, lx.  
 Buckeridge, Rich., lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxii; Richard, lxxiv, lxxix, lxxxiv, lxxxviii, xcii; Col. Richard, lxxxvii.  
 BUCKLEY, Ann, 78, 81, 82, 83; Ann Gravenor, 81, 83; Benjamin, 78, 81, 82, 83; Catherine, 81, 83; Dorothy, 83; Dorothy Thibou, 83; Elias, 82; Elizabeth, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 206, 284; Elizabeth Hawes Henderson, 81, 82, 83; Elizabeth Jane, 79, 83; Elizabeth Warner, 81, 82, 83, 279; Giles, 81, 83; Hester, 81, 83; James Gravenor, 206; Jane, 81; Jane Richardson, 81, 83; Janet, 82; Jannett, 80; Jennett, 78, 79; Jeremiah, 78, 81, 82, 83; John, 81, 82, 83; Joseph, 78, 81, 82, 83, 279; Joseph Edward, 83; Joseph Gamble, 81, 83; Joseph Gravenor, 79, 81, 83; Joseph William Gravenor, 81, 83; Josh., cxii; Margaret, 82, 83; Mary, 78, 80, 81, 82, 83; Mary Blizard, 81, 82, 83; Penelope, 78, 79, 80, 82; Peter, 8; Rachell, 81, 82; Rebecca, 83; Richard, lv, lx, cxiii, cxvi, 78, 81, 82, 83; Richard Edward, 82, 83; Sarah, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 195; William, cxii, cxi, cxv, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 94, 210; William Godsel, 82, 83; William Smith, 79, 80, 81, 82; —, cvi, 94.  
 Buckshorn, Jane, 266; John, xci; Joseph, xcviii, xcix, 208, 262, 263, 265, 266, 267; Capt. Joseph, lxxvi; Dr. Joseph, 261, 262; Dr. —, xcviii.  
 Budd, John, 128; John A., clii.  
 Budden, Cathrine, 248; John, cx.  
 Budds, James, lxxiii.  
 Budgen, Mary, 217; Thomas, 217.  
 Bugden, James, 44.  
 Bulger, Simon, lx.  
 Bull, Arth., cxi; Edw., cxi; Elizabeth, 98; John, lxii, 44; Thomas, 98.  
 Bullen, George, lxxxvi.  
 Bullock, Giles, 50; Jeremiah, 275; John, 275; Mary, 273, 275; —, 273.  
 Bultam, Lieut. William, lix.  
 Bunbury, Annabella, 54; Sir Cha., cxli; Sir Charles, 53; Rev. Sir William, 54.  
 Buncle, or Bunkley, John, 138; Col. John, xxx; Thomas F., clii; Col. —, xxxiv, xxxvii; —, 22, 73.  
 Bunion, Robert, 128.  
 Bunn, William, cxiv.  
 Burraston, Richard, 71; Thomas, 71.  
 Burek, Henry, 86; Thomas, 86.  
 Burden, William, lxxiii.  
 Burdett, Sedley, 193.  
 Burge, Tho., 151.  
 Burges, Esias, 35; Mary Ann, cxiii; R., 262.  
 Burgesse, Anthony, lix.  
 Burgh, Mary, 99; Rev. Richard, 99; —, ix.  
 Burk, John, xciii, xciv, xcvii, 21, 44; Patrick, 87; Ulick, 52; William, lix; —, 43.  
 Burke, 84, 87.  
 BURKE, Andrew, 84; Arthur, 87; Catharine, 86; Dorothy, 84, 86; Dorothy Bonnen, 86; Edmond, 84, 86; Edward, cix, cxi, 84, 86, 87; Elinor, 87; Elizabeth, 55, 56, 84, 86, 109, 184, 186; Esther Ann, 86; Frances, 84, 85, 86; Francis, 86; George, 84, 86, 87; Hen., cxii; Honour, 13, 84, 86; James, 87; James C., clii; Jane, 86, 87; Jeffery, 86; Hon. Jo., 5; John, lxxxiii, lxxxviii, xciv, xcvi, xcix, c, cxxi, cxii, cxviii, cxxx, cxliii, cxlv, cxlvii, 12, 20, 21, 28, 38, 55, 57, 76, 84, 85, 86, 87, 94, 139, 184, 185, 186, 221, 250, 263; Hon. John, cxxxiv, cxxxix, cxliii, 76, 84, 87, 232; Luther, 86; Margaret, 84, 86, 87; Mary, 84, 86, 87, 114; Oliver, cxvi, 84, 86; Oner, 86; Richard, lxxxvi, 84, 87; Robert, 86; Sarah, 84, 85, 86, 184, 185; Thomas, clii, 84, 86, 87, 128, 196; Tobias, 84, 86; Walter, 69, 84, 85, 86, 87; William, 84, 86, 87; William Cassen, 84, 86; —, c, cxxxvi, cxlv, 14, 95, 123, 127, 200, 207, 243, 245. *See also* Burck.  
 Burkett, Mary, 17, 18, 23; Rev. William, 17, 18.  
 Burkingham, —, xxiv.  
 Burlace, John, 147; Joyce, 147.  
 Burlyn, Thomas, lix.  
 Burman, Ball, 8.  
 Burn, George R., clii; William, clii.  
 Burnett, Elizabeth, 63; George, 223; Samuel, 63; Sir Thomas, 115.  
 Burns, Charlotte, 225; Charlotte Mary Emily, 224; J., cliv; James Cleland, 224, 225; Sir John, 224, 225.  
 Burnside, Capt. —, 267.  
 Burnthorn, Margaret, 91, 92; Robert, 244; William, 91, 92.  
 Burraston, John, 71; Richard, 37, 71; Maj. Richard, xlv, lviii; Stephen, 71.  
 Burrell, Jane, lviii.  
 Burreston, Jane, 72; Joseph, 72; Margaret, 72; Maj. Richard, 71; Theodora, 72; —, 72.  
 Burris, —, 258.  
 Burrison, Richard, 72; Richard Samuel, 72; —, 72.  
 Burroughs, Leo, lxxxvi; Leond., lxxix, lxxx; —, lxxvii.  
 Burrowes, Capt. Alexander, cxli; John, 23.  
 Burrowston, Ann, 71.  
 BURT, Abednego Valemput, 88, 89; Ann, 88, 89, 91; Anna Louisa, 194; Catherine Math., 88; Charles Pym, 88, 89, 90, 91; Codrington, 88, 90, 91; Daniel Mathew, 88; Elizabeth, 88, 89, 90; George, 91; George Henry, 194; Jane, 88, 90; John, 90; Kemp, 91; Louisa, 88, 89, 90, 91; Mary, 88, 91; Nathaniel, 88, 89; Petronella, 88, 89, 90; Petronella Heiliger Huisvrou, 91; Robert, 91; Sarah, 88, 89, 90, 91; Van Hemert, 90; W. M., 90; William, xliii, 11, 89, 90; Capt. William, 90; Col. William, lxvi, lxvii, lxx, lxxviii, 88, 90; William M., 221; William Mathew, cxxiii, 79, 81, 88, 89, 90, 91; William Pym, 79, 80, 88, 89, 90; Wolfert van Hemert, 88, 89; —, cxxiv, cxxxviii, 1, 90.  
 BURTON, Abigail, 92; Ann, 91, 92; Appleton, 91, 92; Benjamin, 92; C. Francis, 92; Catherine, 91, 91, 92; Christopher, 93; Eleanor, 91, 92, 93; Elizabeth, cxii, 91, 92, 93; Fra., lxvi, xciv; Francis, 91, 92; Capt. Francis, 69, 91, 92; Lieut. Francis, lxx, 92; George, 92; James, 91, 92; John, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxix, cxiii, xciv, cx, cxviii, 31, 32, 79, 91, 92, 254, 262; Capt. John, lxvii, xciv, Col. John, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, xcix, 91, 92; Maj. John, lxxvi; Judith, 92; Margaret, 91, 92; Margaret Frances, 93; Margaret, 92; Mary, 91, 92, 93; Nancy, 92; Richard, 91, 168; Row., cxxiv; Hon. Row., cxxxiv, cxxxix; Rowd., 175; Rowland, cxi, cxiii, cxv, cxxviii, cxxxiv, cxxxix, cxlix, 171; Hon. Rowland, 91, 92, 93; Rowland Ash, 93; Rowld., cxlvii; Samuel, —, 93; Sarah, 91, 92, 93; Tho., ci; Thomas, cxiii, clii, 91, 92, 93, 168; Thomas Samuel, 92; Timothy, 91, 92; William, cxiii, 91, 93; Maj. —, lxxvii; —, cvi, cxxxix, cxlviii, 32, 91.  
 Busch, Ann, 227; Anne, 226; Henry, 226, 227. *See also* Van de Busch.  
 Bush, Anne, 227; Hen., 227; John, lviii; Phillip, lviii.  
 Bushell, Anne, 113; —, 113.  
 Russell, Richard, 76.  
 Butler, 93, 94.  
 BUTLER, Alice, 94, 228; Ann, 93, 94; Bethia, 93; Carolina, 93; Charles, 263; Duke, 93; Edward, 94; Elizabeth, 93, 94; Frances, 93; Capt. Gregory, xxii, xxv; Henrietta, 93; James, cxi, 93, 94; Jasper, 94, 228; John, lxxvii, lxxxvi, 66, 93, 94; Judith, 140, 223; Katherine, 94; Lydia, cx; Mary, 93, 140; Capt. Richard, 94; Rob., cx; Sarah, 79, 82, 93, 94; Theobald, 94; Thomas, 75, 79, 82, 93, 94; Capt. Thomas, 93, 94; Col. Thomas, 94, 286; Hon. Thomas, 94; Walter, 94; William, 93, 94, 246; Col. William, 94; Maj. William, 93, 94; —, lxxvii, 93, 94.  
 Butt, John, 281; Susanna, 33.  
 Buttall, Jonathan, 35, 275.  
 Butterfield, William, 20.  
 Butler, Edmund, 93; Margaret, 93, 94; Toby, 94.  
 Buxton, Francis, 153, 154; John, lxxvii, lxxxiii, 129; —, cli, 153.  
 Byam, 95, 111.  
 BYAM, A. W., cxxi; Capt. Adolphus E., 109; Adolphus Elizabeth, 99; Agnes, 96; Agnes Welthian, 99; Alice, 96, 99, 100, 102, 104, 109, 110, 113, 240, 242, 261; Alicia, 98, 109; Alicia Juliana, 99; Amy, 102; Ann, 102, 104, 106, 109, 110; Anna Maria Sarah, 99; Anne, 96, 97, 98, 99, 104, 105, 107; Arthur, 97, 107; Arthur Merick, 99; Ashton, 105; Sir Ashton, 108; Ashton Burke, 109; Ashton Warner, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109; Sir Ashton Warner, 101, 108, 109; Augusta Louisa Anne, 99; Augusta Temple, 99; Barry, 97, 107; Christian, 96; Christian Matilda, 105; Christiana, 110; Christiana Matilda, 98, 108, 109; Christiana Thomas, 98; Christina Elizabeth, 109; Cornelia, 108; Cornelia Rachel Munton, 99; Cressy, 104; Dorothy, 96, 102, 182; E., 208; Lieut.-Col. E., 109; Rev. E., 108; Ed., lxxviii, lxxxi, lxxxii, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, cxix, cxxi, cxlii; Col. Ed., lxxvii, lxxxiii; Edith, 96; Edw., lxvii, lxviii, lxix, 139, 150; Maj. Edw., lxx; Edward, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, xcix, ci, ciii, cv, cxii, cxv, cxix, cxxi, cxxvii, cxxxviii, cxxxix, cxli, cxlvii, 5, 12, 28, 47, 57, 59, 60, 61, 63, 73, 75, 92, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 114, 116, 135, 141, 195, 208, 217, 224, 229, 232, 238, 244, 246, 250, 258, 261, 262, 263, 264, 274, 278; Brig.-Gen. Edward, cxlii; Capt. Edward, 102, 103; Col. Edward, lxxv, lxxvi, 17, 109; Col. Hon. Edward, lxxviii; Hon. Edward, lxxxiv, cix, cxi, cxxxix, 13, 20, 40, 81, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 177, 232, 237, 277; Lieut. Edward, 109, 111; Lieut.-Col. Edward, 57; Maj.-Gen. Edward, 199; Rev. Edward, 111; Edward de Montmorency, 99; Edward Gamage, 98, 109; Edward S., 108, 110, 111; Edward Samuel, 99; Edward Willoughby Grenville, 99; Edwardus, 109, 110; Eleanor, 99; Elizabeth, 58, 60, 61, 86, 96, 97, 98, 100, 102, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 277, 279; Elizabeth Anne, 100, 138; Elizabeth Augusta, 98; Ellen Gladys, 99; Frances, 98, 109; Francis, 101, 102, 103, 104, 109, 110; Hon. Francis, ci, 107; Rev. Francis, ci, cviii, cxviii, 107, 109, 198; Francisus, 110; George, xcvi, xcix, cix, cxiii, cxvi, cxvii, clv, 100, 102, 103, 104, 108, 109, 110, 218, 262, 277, 278, 279; George W., clii; George Watkins, 98, 109; Grace, 100, 103, 104, 108, 110; Grace Johnson, 101, 109; Rev. H. J., 108; Harriett Maria, 102; Hen., cxvii; Henricus, 109, 110; Henriett Maria, 109; Henrietta, 109, 110; Henrietta Maria, 100, 102, 103, 104, 107, 277, 278, 279; Henry, cxii, cxv, 96, 97, 99, 102, 104, 106, 107, 110, 111; Dr. Henry, 109; Rev. Henry, 110; Henry Edward, 99; Henry James, 99; Hester, 97, 99, 104, 109, 110; Jane, 99, 101, 104, 105, 109, 110; Joan, 107; Joane, 96; John, 59, 96, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 107, 246, 277; John Sampson, 96; Juliana, 108; Laurence, 107; Lawrence, 96, 97, 111; Louisa, 98, 100, 279; Lydia, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107, 109, 110, 246, 277; M., 108, 109; Margaret, 96, 107; Maria Christiana Elizabeth, 99; Martha, 98, 99, 105, 109, 110, 111, 215, 216; Martha Anne, 88, 109; Martin, cxx, cxxxix, cxlii, 58, 60, 61, 98, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110; Martin William, 98, 110; Mary, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 104, 105, 108, 109, 110, 277; Mary Gunthorpe, 99, 110; Mary Matilda, 98, 109; Matilda Augusta Anne, 99; Phillis, 101, 103, 108; Phyllis, 103; Rebecca, 59, 61, 63, 96, 97, 98, 101, 108, 110, 260, 266; Rebeckah, 105; Richard, clii, 36, 109; Rev. Richard Burgh, 98, 111; Richard Scot, 109; Richard Scott, cxxviii, cxl, cxli, 104; Dr. Richard Scott, cxxviii, cxxxix, 108; Sam., lxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxv, xcix, cxix, ci; Capt. Sam., lxxix; Samuel, xcix, ci, cxxviii, 96, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 265; Maj. Samuel, lxxx, 100, 138; Rev. Samuel, 104, 108; Sarah, 96, 97, 98, 102, 107, 109; Rev. Scott, 101; Selina, 100; Susanna, 96, 102, 106; Thomas Rogers, 98, 110; Welthian, 97; Welthian, 104; William, xlii, lxvii, lxviii, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xcix, ci, cxiii, cxviii, cxx, cxxii, cxxiii, cli, 28, 32, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 182, 208, 240; Capt. William, 106, 107; Col. William, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxiii, 102, 106, 107, 109, 111, 138, 260, 266; Gen. William, 113; Hon. William, xciv, xvi, 108, 110, 111; Lieut.-Col. William, lxxvi; Maj. William, xxi, xxii; Sergt.-Maj. William, xxi; Sir W., 179; Sir William, 98, 111; William George Munton, 99; William Henry, 98, 109; Willoughby, ci, 96, 97, 102, 104, 107, 108, 111, 137; Capt. Willoughby, 107; Col. Willoughby, 100, 102; Ensign Willoughby, lix; Willoughby Temple, 99; Yeamans, 36, 111; —, xlv, cxlii, cxliii, cxlviii, 98, 106, 108, 109, 110, 262; Capt. —, lxix; Col. —, xlv, xlix, lxxi, 50; Hon. —, 17; Rev. Dr. —, 108, 109. *See also* A'byam, Biam, and Byham.  
 Byar, Bast, Otto, lxxx.  
 Byares, Lieut.-Col. Bast, 22.  
 Byham, Agnes, 95; Anne, 95; Edward, 26, 95, 97; Grace, 110; Henry, 96; Jenkin, 95; Joan, 95; Johanna, 95; Lawrence, 95; Thomas, 95; Welthian, 95; —, 95.  
 Byles, Mary, 224; Susannah, 224.  
 Byng, George, 32.  
 Byrne, Adam, clii; Charles, civ; Frances,



72; Hen., cx; Jane, 229; Mary, 37, 229; Pat., cx; Dr. —, cviii. *See also* O'Byrne. Byron, Admiral, cxiv. Byshop, Thomas, cxiv; William, 168.

## C

- C., L., 274; S., 174.  
 Cable, Elizabeth, 240; Jane, 8; John, lix, 8; Mary, 37; William, 240; William Halloran, 37.  
 Caddle, Thomas, cxi.  
 CADE, Anthony, lviii, lxi, 112; Jane, 111, 112; John, xxiv, xli, liii, lxii, 112; Capt. John, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, lx, lxi, 111, 112, 282; Mary, 111, 112; Salusbery, 45; —, 112.  
 Cadell, T., cxxviii.  
 Cadiz, Helen, 7; Richard, 7.  
 Cadogan, Charles, Lord, 151; Frances, 139, 140; Roger, 142; William, 139; Dr. William, 140, 142; —, Lord, xcvi, 152.  
 Caerleon, Howell, Prince of, 95.  
*Caerlon*, 95.  
 Caesar, Charles, 125; Harriet, 125; Jane, 125. Caga, Vavasor, 150.  
 Caines, Clement, cxlviii; Tho., 52.  
 Caius, Capt. —, civ.  
 Caldwell, Margaret, 196.  
 Call, —, cxviii.  
 Callahan, Bridgett, 73; Cha., lxxx, 238; John, 229.  
 Callander, William, lx.  
 Callandrin, John, 17.  
 Calley, Isabella, 147; Oliver, 147, 152; William, 152.  
 Callman, Alex., lxxix, lxxx; Alexander, lxxvii.  
 Calmady, Capt. —, ov.  
 Calvert, Peter, 129.  
 Camden, —, 68, 121.  
 Camelford, —, Lord, cxli, cxlii.  
 Camell, Elinor, 5; John, xxiv.  
 Cameron, James, 60; William, cxiii.  
 Cammell, Union, lx.  
 Campbell, Alexander, 205; Archd., cxiii; Catherine, 91; Hugh, 141; Isabella, 92; Lieut. John, 1; Neil, cx; Neill, 91, 203; Dr. Neill, 91; William, cxi, cxv; Dr. William, cxv; Capt. —, xlii; Maj. —, cxxvi.  
 Campion, Elsie, 267; Joan, 267.  
 Cand, Edmo., lx.  
 Cane, John, cxiv, 86; William, cxii.  
 Canham, Catherine, cix.  
 Cannell, Christopher, xxvi.  
 Canter, John, lx.  
 Cantlay, William, 66.  
 Capell, Anne, 126; Sir Arthur, 126; Katherine, 146; Margaret, 146, 165, 168; Mary, 126; William, 146, 165.  
 Capper, Henry, 144; Sarah, 144.  
 Capps, Elizabeth, 58, 62; Thomas, 58, 62.  
 Carberry, Elizabeth, 126, 130, 131, 132; Mary, 132; Sarah, 132; Tho., 126, 130, 131.  
 Card, William, lix.  
 CARDEN, Jane, 112; Mary, 112; Robert, xxxvii, lxvi, lxvii, 17, 22, 112; Capt. Robert, 112; Col. Robert, xxix, xxx, 112, 282; —, xxxii, xxxiv, 112; Capt. —, lxvi, lxix; Col. —, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxvi, 16; Sergt.-Maj. —, xxv.  
 Cardigan, Charles, Lord, 151.  
 Carell, Richard, 129.  
 Carew, Barbara, 75; Sir Nicholas Hacket, 284.  
 Carey, Barbara, cxv; John, 75; Joseph, 125.  
 Carlbur, Arnold, 89.  
 Carle, Mary, 63; Samuel, 63.  
 Carliel, Eleanor, 114; Fra., lxvi; Francis, 114; X'pher John, 114; —, 114.  
*Carlie*, 112.  
 CARLILE, Alice, 96, 113, 116; Ambrose, 116; Ann, 113, 116; Arthur, 116; Christopher, 113; Edward, 113, 114, 116; Eleanor, 113; Elizabeth, 113, 114, 116; Fra., liii, lxv, lxvii, lxviii, lxxi, lxxix, lxxxvii, xciv, xcv, 16; Capt. Fra., lxv, lxxviii, lxxxvi, 35, 102; Col. Fra., lxx; Fran., lxxii, lxxxiv; Capt. Fran., lxxxii; Ensign Fran., lix; Francis, lxxvii, lxxxiii, xciv, xcvi, 102, 107, 113, 114, 116, 141, 238; Capt. Francis, 35, 113, 116; Col. Francis, lxxiii, 96, 113; Ensign Francis, lxi; Hon. Francis, xcix, 116, 262; Lieut.-Col. Francis, 57; Maj. Francis, 102; George Diamond, 116; Henry, 113, 114; James, Earl of, xx; Jane, 113, 114; John, 113, 114, 116; Rev. John, 113; Lucy, 113, 114, 116; Mary, 113, 116; Mary Ann, 116; Rachael, 116; Rebecca, 116; Richard, 113; Ruthy, 116; Samuel, 113, 116; Thomas, 113; Capt. Thomas, lxxviii; William, 113, 114, 116; —, 113; —, Earl of, xi, xiv, xxix, xxx, xcvi; —, Lord, xliii; —, Lord of, xv, xvi.  
 Carllil, Ambrose, 116, 176; Marianne Rebecka, 116, 176.  
 Carlingford, —, Earl of, lxvii.  
 Carlisle, Benjamin, 116; Capt. Charles, lxvi; Elizabeth, 114, 115; Fra., lxxx, lxxxiii, xcvi; Fran., lxxxvi; Capt. Fran., lxxxv; Francis, lv, 114, 115; Isaac Jos., clii; James, Earl of, xi, xii, xviii, xix; James, Lord Hay, Earl of, xi; John, clii; William, 114, 115; —, cxiii, 116; —, Earl of, x, xi, xviii, xix, xxxix, xli, lv; —, Lord, xii.  
 Carmichael, James, 75, 177; Col. —, cxliii.  
 Carn, John, 53.  
 Carnegie, Ann, 205; Anne, 204; Sir David, 205; Elizabeth, cxii, 205, 206; Sir Ja., 206; James, 205; Sir James, 204; Lady Jane, 14; John, Earl of Northesk, 14; Mary, 205, 206; Col. —, 205; Lady —, 205.  
 Carpenter, 118, 120, 121.  
 CARPENTER, Agnes, 118, 122; Alice, 121, 123; Alice, Lady, 117, 118, 122, 123; Ann, 9, 118, 120, 122; Arabella, 78, 120; Benjamin, 120; Eleanor, 118, 119, 120, 122; Elizabeth, 117, 118, 119, 120, 122, 123; Frances, 123; Hon. Frances, 121; George, 117, 121, 122, 123; Col. George, 122, 123; Hon. George, 121, 123; Hon. Lieut.-Gen. George, 117; George, Lord, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121; Lieut.-Gen. George, Lord, 118; Harry, 271; Hen., lxvi, lxxiii; Henry, 117, 124, 271; Hester, 119, 120; James, 118, 119, 122; Joane, 118, 122, 123; Joanna, 120; John, 117, 118, 120, 122, 123; Joshua, 120; Katherine, 117, 118, 122; Margaret, 117, 119; Maria, 120; Martha, 118, 122, 123; Mary, 117, 118, 120, 122, 123; Mathew, 122; Nathaniel, lxix, lxxxviii, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 150, 218, 219, 220; Pierce, 123; Richard, 119; Robert, lviii, cxiv, 78, 117, 119, 120; Sally, 120; Sarah, 117, 118, 119, 120, 122, 123; Sarah Ann, 123; Susan, 120; Susanah, 120; Thomas, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123; Urania, 118, 122; Warncomb, 117, 118, 120, 122, 123; William, 117, 119, 120, 123; —, 121; Capt. —, 121; Col., 121; Gen. —, 121.  
 Carr, Sylvanus, cviii; Thomas, 155, 156, 170; William, 143; Hon. William Hay, 241; William James Otto, 21; —, 241; —, Earl of Errol, 241.  
 Carrell, Edmo., lviii.  
 Carroll, Elizabeth, cxiii; John, lii; —, lii.  
 Carron, Dr. —, xcvi.  
 Carstenson, Carsten, xxiii.  
 Carswell, Ann, 21.  
 CARTER, Ann, 30, 124; Anne, 18; Bryan, 123, 124; Elizabeth, 123, 124; Erasmus, 123, 124; Jane, 124; John, 123, 124; Joseph, 124; Margery, 124; Mary, 123, 124; Philip, 123, 124; Rachell, 123; Rebecca, 123, 124; Richard, lviii, 124; Sam., cxl; Susannah, 124; Susannah Elizabeth, 124; Thomas, 123, 124; William, 124; —, 123; Dr. —, ci.  
 Carteret, —, Lord, lxxiii, lxxxvi, cii.  
 Cartwright, Pet., lxv.  
 Carty, Catherine, cx; Daniell, lviii; Darby, lix; Florence, lxxxvii; John, clii; Margaret, cxii; Richard R., clii; Sam., cxii.  
 Carver, Margaret, 7; William, 7.  
 Carwardine, William, lii.  
 Cary, 125.  
 CARY, Barbara, 75; Barbary, 75; Camilla, 255; Camilla Annabella, 253; Dorothy, 125; Edward, 253, 255; Jane, 124, 125; John, 75, 125; Joseph, 17; Martha, 125; Mary, 75, 125; Rich., lxv, lxvi; Richard, lxix, 17, 35, 124, 125, 150, 151; Shershaw, 125; William, 125; —, lxxi, lxxii, lxxxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii, 17.  
 Carye, Rich., lxix.  
 Casamajor, Justinian, 134, 136.  
 Casey, Thomas, 84.  
 Cash, John, xxiii, lix.  
 Cassen, F. S., clix; William, cxi, cxiii, 84, 86.  
 Caswell, John, 150, 151.  
 Cately, —, x.  
 Caton, Isaac, cxi, cxv.  
 Caudler, John, 21; Sarah, 21.  
 Cave, Abraham, lx; James, 51; John, lix; Mary, 51; Robert, xvii, xxxi.  
 Cayley, William, cxli.  
 Cazal, or Cazell, Fanny, 18; William, 18, 30, 31.  
 Cecyle, Sir Thomas, 157.  
 Ceely, Christopher, cxii, 104; Mary, cxiv.  
 Chaderton, Rev. —, cxlix.  
 Chafings, Tho., cx.  
 Chalmer, Ja., 224.  
 Chalmers, James, cxlvii; John, xcix, ciii, cx; Mary, 136.  
 Chaloner, Anna Maria, 145; John, 262; Robert, 170; —, 145.  
 Chambault, —, x.  
 Chamberlain, Elizabeth, 258; John, lxxxvii, 123; Margaret, cxii, 257, 258; William, lv, lx, 46; Sir Willoughby, 153; —, 257, 258.  
 Chambers, John, lii; Thomas, 84.  
 Chamblett, Sam., lxv.  
 Chamman, Lieut.-Col. —, 138.  
 Champante, Jo., xxxix, xl; —, xliii.  
 Champneys, Elizabeth, 130; George, 130.  
 Chandler, Hill, 237; Jonathan, cxii, 103; —, 128.  
 Chantail, —, x.  
 Chapman, Dorothy, 145, 174; Eleanor Justina, 7; John, xciv; Philip, 69; Phillip, lix; Rachel, 249; Rachell, 247; Richard, cxiv, cxxxix; William, ci; —, lvi, 145.  
 Chappell, Daniell, 164; Robert, 17; Capt. —, xvi.  
 Chardavoine, Dr. —, xcvi; —, xcvi.  
 Charlemont, William, Viscount, 118, 121; —, Lord, lxxiii.  
 Charles, John, xi.  
 Chatborne, Thomas, 282.  
 Chaworth, Charity, 217, 218, 219, 220; John, 217, 218, 219, 220.  
 Cheek, Alice Gilbert, 31; Elizabeth, 31; John M., 31; Joseph Bishop, clii; Rev. Nicholas Mosley, 31, 34; Solomon, 31.  
 Cheere, Sir H., 171.  
 Chelsea, William, clii.  
 Chelton, Christian, 38; Elizabeth, 38.  
 Cheney, John, xcvi; Rebecca, cxii.  
 Cherry, Dr. —, ci.  
 Cheshire, Cha., 188.  
*Chester*, 126.  
 CHESTER, Andrew, 17; Ann, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133; Anthony, 130; Catherine, 126, 127, 129, 130, 132, 133; Ed., lxxix, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv; Edw., lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxv, lxxxvi; Edward, lxxiv, lxxx, lxxxii, xcvi, xcix, 20, 41, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 198; Rev. Edward, 126; Sir Edward, 127, 128; Elizabeth, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 133; Frances, 127, 128, 129, 133; Granado, 126, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133; Dr. Granado, 126; Harriet, 125; Haselden, 129; Hasledine, 127, 133; Hawkins, 127, 129; Henry, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 133; James, 133; James S., 126; Jane, 127, 129, 130, 133; Jane Catherine, 129; John, 127, 128; Judith, 133; Katherine, 132, 133; Lucy, 132; Magdalen, 127, 133; Martha, 127; Mary, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 132, 133; Olive, 127; Oliver, 133; Peter, 129; Robert, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133; Dr. Robert, 128; Rev. Robert, 126; Sir Robert, 126, 128; Russel, 126, 130, 133; Russel Tankard, 133; Samuel, 127; Sarah, 126; Theodora, 130; Theodosia, 126, 127, 129, 130; Thomas, 126, 129; William, 129; —, lxxxix, 126, 127; Col. —, 251.  
 Chesword, Hugh, xxiv.  
 Chevall, Ann, 126, 129, 130; John, 126.  
 Chichester, Thomas Pelham, Earl of, 270.  
 Chibbury, John, lix.  
 Chisolm, Dr. —, cxl.  
 Chittick, J. K., cliv.  
 Chivers, Ann, 129.  
 Cholmeley, Anne, 170; John, lxv.  
 Cholmondeley, Robert, cxvii.  
 Chopin, Emma Dalzell, 231.  
 Choppin, Lieut. Robert, lii; Sarah, lii.  
 Chorley, Claessee, 245; John, 245.  
 Chovat, Dr. —, ci.  
 Chovett, Abra., ciii.  
 CHRISTIAN, Ann, 134, 136; Barbary, 136; Catherine, 134, 136; Cornelius, 136; Cornelius Floth, 136; Diana, 134, 136; Dinah, cx; Elizabeth, 134, 135, 136; Frances, 134, 135, 136; Francis, 134, 135, 136; Gustavus, 134, 136; Gustavus Adolphus, 134, 135, 136; Gustavus Rodolphus, 136; Henrietta, 134, 136; Hopefull, 134, 136; Hugh Chalmers, 136; James, 136; John, 134, 135, 136; Margaret, 134, 135, 136; Maria, 136; Mary, 134, 135, 136; Math., ciii, cxv, cxxiii, 134, 135, 136, 248; Nath., ci; Peter, 136; Rachell, 136; Rebecca, 134, 135, 136, 249; Rob., lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxix, xcvi, xcix, cviii, cxvii, cxix, cxi; Robert, lxxxvi, cii, 8, 25, 33, 61, 75, 92, 134, 135, 136, 182, 193, 209, 210, 211, 217, 218, 221, 244, 248, 264, 281, 283; Hon. Robert, cxi, cxxiii; Sarah, 134, 135, 136; Tamazin, 136; Thomazin, 134; William, 136; —, 134, 136.  
 Christopher, John, c; Rebecca, cxi.  
 Christyan, Christavus Cadulfes, 136.  
 Church, J., 255.  
 Clagett, Wyseman, 103.  
 Clagson, Letitia, 139; Robert, 139.  
 Clanbrassil, Lord, 172.  
 Clapham, Samuel, 177.  
 Clare, Thomas, xviii.  
 Clarendon, — Villiers, Earl of, 262.  
 Clark, Amy, 211; Andrew, 138; Barbary, 138; Charles Dilkes, 138; David, lix; Dorothy, 138; Fra., 151; George Lee, 138;



- George William, 138; Hannah, 211; Harriot Amelia, 138; Henrietta, 93; Henry, 137, 138; Isabella, 7, 138; Capt. Joseph, 138; Mary, 47; Mary Ann, 138; Octavia, 138; Richard, 205; Robert, lviii, 137, 138; Ensign Samuel, lxx; Thomas, 138, 182; Thomas William, 138; William, 7, 93, 138; Capt. William, 138; —, cvi, cvii.
- CLARKE, Agnes, 161, 162; Alice, 137; Ann, 137, 138; Ann W., 138; Anna Gordon, 138; Anthony, 137; Charles, cliii; Christian, 248; Dorothy, 116, 138; Edmund, 138; Elizabeth, 137, 138; Elizabeth Anne, 100, 138; Fanny, 137; George, 100, 103, 137, 138; George W., 138; Helen, 138; Henry, 138; John, 45, 137, 138; Dr. John, 138; Rev. John, 137, 138; Joseph, 138; Katherine, 137; Mary, 47, 137, 138; Nathaniel, 137, 138; Col. Nathaniel, 137, 138; Lieut.-Col. Nathaniel, xlviii, 1; Maj. Nathaniel, xlv; Sergt.-Maj. Nathaniel, 102, 138; Nicholas, cliii, 137, 138; Richard, 137; Robert, xvii, xxxi, cliii; Lieut. Robert, xxxi, 137; Roger, 138; Samuel, 137, 138, 220; Sarah, 138; Sophia, 137; Susan, 137; Susanna, 138; Thomas, 138, 182; William, 137, 161, 162; —, 137, 161.
- Clarkley, Bethel, cxiv; Tim., cxiv.
- Clarkson, Ann Maria, 286; Henrietta, 286; Henry, 286; John, 149; Mary, 149, 286.
- Claus, John, 282.
- Claxton, Caroline, cxii; Mary, cxiii; Robert, 139.
- Clay, Elizabeth Papps, 243; Knightly Musgrave, 243.
- Clayton, Nathaniel, 34; Tho., 52.
- Clearck, Dorothy, 138.
- Clearkley, Frances, 21; Sophia, 21.
- Cleator, James, 255.
- Cleaver, Sir Charles, 133; Frances, 133; Pearce, 129; Peirce, 133; Pierce, 129.
- Cleghorn, T., clix.
- Clements, Joseph, 20; Tho., 45.
- Clenston, William, cxi.
- Clerk, George, cxiii; John, 138, 277; Margaret, cxiii; Col. Nathaniel, 138; Lieut.-Col. Nathaniel, xlv; —, lxxvii.
- Clerke, Agnes, 160, 161; Anna, 138; Nath., xlix; Lieut.-Col. Nath., xlv; Col. Nathaniel, 138; Lieut.-Col. Nathaniel, 138; Sergt.-Maj. Nathaniel, xlii, xlv; Nicholas, 138; Thomas, 138; William, 160, 161.
- Clerkley, Frances, 21; Sophia, 21.
- Cliffe, Henry, 164.
- Clifton, Frances, 123; —, 121.
- Clinch, James, cx.
- Clinton, William, 104.
- Clissold, Arthur Herbert, 253; Constance Elizabeth, 253; Ethel Frances, 253; Frances Elizabeth, 253; Rev. Henry Bayley, 253; Mortimer Bayley, 253; —, 253.
- CLOSTOWN, Ann, 139; Anthony, 139; Augusta, 139; Caroline, 139; Caroline Ann, 139; Dorothy, 139; Georgiana, 139; H., 139; Herbert, 139; Letitia, 139; Rob., cxxxix; Robert, cxliii, 139; Samuel, 139.
- Clow, Richard, cxv.
- Clurruick, Tho., xxiii.
- Clutterbuck, —, 126, 137.
- Clyfford, Andrew, lxii.
- Coakeley, James, cxiv.
- Coale, Alexander, 180; Jeremiah, 180.
- Coall, Mary, 177; Rebecca, 177; Sampson, 177.
- Coaply, Dennis, lviii.
- Coate, Thomas, xxiv.
- Coates, John Haycock, clii.
- Cobb, Barbara, 41; John, lxxiii.
- Cobham, Richard Temple, Viscount, 121.
- Cocburn, —, lxxx.
- Cochram, Elizabeth, 45.
- COCHRAN, Rear-Admiral Sir A., cxlv; Sir A., cxlvii; Admiral Sir Alexander, cxlv; Sir Alexander, cxlvii, cxlvii; Arch., l, lxvii, lxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, cli, cx; Hon. Arch., cxiv; Maj. Arch., lxvi; Archd., lxvi, 102; Archibald, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xc, 23, 45, 46, 76, 105, 135, 139, 140, 141, 142, 278, 279, 280, 281; Capt. Archibald, 141, 186; Col. Archibald, 141; Ensign Archibald, 141; Hon. Archibald, 142, 283; Hon. Col. Archibald, xcix; Babara, 142; Barbara, 105; Elizabeth, 139, 140, 141, 142, 278, 279; Est. Archibald, cxiv; Frances, 139, 140; Harriot Amelia, 140; Harriet Amelia, 139, 142; Harriot Emilia, 140; Harriotti Emilia, 140; James, 142; Jane, 140, 142, 279; Jean, 142; John, 139, 141, 142; Col. John, 142; Mary, 139, 140, 142; Rachel, 142; Rachell, 139; Rich., lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx; Richard, lxxvii, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxix, 139, 141, 142, 186; Rob., cxi; Robert, 139, 141, 142; Thomas, cxi, 141; William, 37, 139, 141, 142; —, 23, 139; Col. —, cxiii.
- Cock, William, 117.
- Cockram, Capt. Arthur, lxi.
- Cockly, Timothy, lviii.
- Cockram, —, 142; Lieut. —, lix.
- Cockran, Arch., lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxvi; Archd., lxxxiv; Archibald, 140, 141; Capt. Archibald, 107; Edward, 142; Frances, 140; Harriot Amelia, 142; Mary, 140; Richard, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 141.
- Cockrom, Mary, cxiv.
- Cocks, Lady Elizabeth, 43; —, Lady, 43, 152.
- Cocksedge, Sarah, 53.
- Coddington, Ensign John, lxx.
- Codner, John, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxx, lxxxvi.
- Codrington, 144, 146, 147, 171, 174, 175.
- CODRINGTON, Agnes, 146, 147, 151, 157, 168; Alexander Joseph, 144; Alice, 145, 146, 173; Alicia, 147; Ambrose, 147; Anna Maria, 145, 172; Anne, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 150, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 173, 174, 175; Anne Mary, 144; Arthur, 144; Sir B., 172; Bethel, 174; Sir Bethel, 172, 173; Lady Bethel, 172; Bridget, 145, 148, 150, 151; C., 169, 172; Sir C. B., 170; Sir C. Bethel, 172; C. W., 172; Caroline, 145, 152, 173; Caroline Anna Maria, 172; Caroline Georgiana Harriet, 155, 156, 170; Cecilia, 147, 172; Ch. H., 173; Charles Arthur, 144; Charlotte Octavia, 172; Chr., lxvi, lxxviii, lxxvii, 5, 7, 9, 76, 91, 194; Chris., 37, 57, 74, 102, 137, 203; Chrisn., 173; Christopher, lxx, lxxiii, lxxv, cxliii, 112, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 152, 153, 155, 164, 167, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 208, 232, 281; Col. Christopher, xlv, lix, lxxix, lxxviii, 144, 153, 169; Gen. Christopher, 17; Hon. Christopher, 169; Lieut.-Col. Christopher, 169; Maj. Gen. Christopher, 153; Sir Christopher, cxlix, 172; Sir Christopher Bethel, 155, 156, 171, 173; Christopher William, 44; Christopher William Bethel, 155, 156; Dorothy, 143, 145, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 153, 163, 174; Edward, 43, 145, 146, 148, 152, 153, 155, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 280; Rear-Admiral Sir Edward, 172, 173; Sir Edward, 145; Eleanor, 144; Elizabeth, 42, 43, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 165, 166, 171, 173, 174; Lady Elizabeth, 43; Ellen, 190; Ellinor, 172; Emma, 145, 173; Esther, 148, 173; Frances, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 151, 165, 173, 174; Francis, 143, 147, 148, 150, 173; Frances, 165; Geoffrey, 146; George Charles, 144; George John Granville Christopher, 144; George Raimond, 144; Georgiana, 172; Lady Georgiana, 144, 172; Sir Gerald William Henry, 144; Gertrude, 150; Giles, 146, 147, 148; Gyles, 143; Lady Harriet, 144; Hon. Harriet Georgiana Caroline, 173; Henningham, 148; Sir Henry, 190; Humphry, 147; Isabella, 147; James, 172; Jane, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 172, 173; Jane Barbara, 173; Jasper, 169; Jean, 173; Jeane, 173; Joan, 148, 173, 174; Joanna, 148, 150, 174; Johan, 174; Johannes, 171; Jones, 174; John, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 174; Col. John, 147, 153, 169; Ensign John, lxx; John Archibald, 43, 144, 152; Joyce, 143, 146, 147, 148, 164, 165, 173, 174; Judith, 173; Katherine, 146, 165, 168; Margaret, 143, 147, 148, 150, 168; Maria, 147; Marie, 143; Mary, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 150, 151, 152, 153, 164, 165, 172, 173; Mary Ann Eleanor, 144; Nicholas, 146, 164, 165, 167; Penelope, 147, 151; Rachell, 143, 146, 149, 174; Rebecca, 145; Richard, 147, 148, 150, 151, 152, 157, 166, 168, 173, 174; Rev. Richard, 148; Robert, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 151, 152, 153, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 172, 173; Robertus, 175; Samuel, 144, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 164, 165, 167, 173, 174; Sarah, 144, 145, 152, 169; Sarah Carolina, 152; Sarah Caroline, 145; Simon, 146, 158, 165, 167, 168, 169; Sistle, 143; Susan, 164; Susanna, 143; Susanne, 165; Symon, 143, 156, 157, 158, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167; Thomas, 143, 146, 147, 148, 164, 167, 173; Rev. Thomas, 148; W., 172; Sir W., 152; Sir W. C., 175; Wilhelmus, 171; William, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxvii, xc, 62, 143, 144, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 163, 164, 169, 171, 173, 174; Capt. William, 146, 174; Col. William, lxxxvii, 150, 151, 169, 171; Hon. William, lxxxiv, xcvi, 169, 174; Lieut.-Col. William, lxxxvi; Sir William, ci, cxiii, cxv, cxviii, cxv, cxxxix, 42, 43, 144, 145, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 170, 171, 172, 230, 241; William John, 153, 170, 171; Sir William Raymond, 144; William Robert, 144; —, xli, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxxi, xc, cxlix, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 151, 166, 172, 225; Capt. —, 172; Col. —, xxxvii, lxxiv, lxxv, 171, 172, 272; Gen. —, lxxi, lxxvii, xcix, 169, 227; Lieut.-Gen. —, lxxviii; —, Lady, 43, 144, 172.
- Codringtonne, Rob'te, 143.
- Codrinton, Anne, 143, 162, 163; Cicelye, 143; Frances, 143; Gyles, 143; Isabella, 143; Jane, 143, 158, 159, 160; John, 143, 158, 159, 162, 163; Richard, 143; Robert, 162, 163; Simon, 162, 163.
- Codry, Ann, 124.
- Coe, William, 23.
- Coene, Peter, 22; Pieter, 17.
- Cogan, Maj. William, lxxxix; Maj. —, 152.
- Coke, Catherine, 255; Tho., cxxx; Dr. —, cxxx, cxi, cxlvii.
- Colburn, John, cxv.
- Coldham, James, 279.
- Cole, Edmond, 86; John, cliii; Luke, clii; Richard, cxv; Roger, 223; Tho., cxvii; Thomas, 223, 274; William, 283; —, 128.
- Colebrooke, Sir George, 135; Sir W. M. G., cliii, cliv; Sir William McBean George, clii.
- Coleburn, Elizabeth, 39; John, xciii.
- Coleman, Anne, xxx; William, 79, 80.
- Colepepper, —, 286.
- Coleridge, H. N., xli; Henry Nelson, cli; Dr. William Hart, cli; Rev. William Hart, cli.
- Colhoun, —, cxli, 177.
- Coll, Edmond, lix.
- Collars, John, xxiv.
- Colle, William, lxii.
- Colley, George, 223.
- Collier, Capt. —, xxxvii.
- Collin, Thomas, 176.
- Collinge, —, x.
- Collings, Sarah, lxxxii.
- Collingwood, Col. Christopher, lxxi; Col. Fra. lxxii; —, cvi.
- COLLINS, Ann, 7, 175, 176; B., 175; Barbara, 176; Bridget, 176; Daniel, 27; Darby, lviii, lxxiii, 175, 176; Elie, 176; Elizabeth, 175, 176; Frances, 176; George, cxlvi, 137, 176; Rev. George, cxlix, 175, 176; George B., 137; George Barret, 175, 176, 250; George Ellis, 175, 176; Hannah, 176; Henry, xxi; Hester, 175, 176; Rev. J. C., 176; James, 176; Jane, 175, 176; Jane Halford, 175, 176; Jane Lynch, 176; John, 175, 176; John Samuel, 176; Joseph, xviii; Marianne Rebecka, 116, 176; Martin Nichols, 175, 176; Mary, 175, 176, 184, 185; Mary Hall, 176; Nich., cii, cviii, cxiv; Capt. Nich., cv; Nicholas, lix, cii, 175, 176, 186, 240, 241; Nicolas, lxxiv; Patience, 176; Capt. Peter, 176; Richard, cxiv, 176; Capt. Robert, 176; Sarah, 176; Tho., 7; Thomas, xxiv, 176; Waldin, 176; William, clii, 175, 176, 250; Capt. William, 176; William Gell, 175, 176; —, lxxvii, 175, 185.
- Collinson, —, cviii.
- Collowell, Henry, xxiv.
- Colombine, Col. —, 43.
- COLQUHOUN, A., 139; Alexander, 139; Allister, 177, 225; Elizabeth, 5, 139, 177; Elizabeth Marianne, 177; Frances, 177; George Crump, 177; Harriet, 177; Harriot Lavington, 177; Humphrey, 75, 177; Patrick, 177; R., 177; Robert, cxliii, cxlvi, 177; Sir Robert Gilmour, 177; Sarah, 177, 225; Walt., cxi, cxliii; Walter, 139, 177, 225; Hon. Walter, 177; William, 177; William Millar, 177, 225; —, 177.
- Colson, Robert, 195.
- Colsworthy, Elizabeth, cxi.
- Columbus, —, viii.
- Combe, Edd., 262; Edmund, 262; James, 203.
- Comberlach, Robert, 277.
- Combes, James, 202; John, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix; —, cviii.
- Combett, Hester, cxi.
- Comes, John, xxxvii.
- Comfohn, Judith, 228.
- Comhal, King, 179.
- Complain, or Complyng, Roger, lx; Ensign Roger, lxi.
- Compton, Thomas, lx.
- Concannon, —, 52.
- Coningham, Elizabeth, 190; Ensign Robert, lxx; William, 190.
- Conings, Thomas, lix.
- Connell, Duncan, lx; James, lix.
- Conner, Cornelius, lviii.
- Connolly, Mark, clii; —, cxvii.
- Connor, James, cxvi. *See also* O'Connor.
- Connoway, Thomas, 141.
- Consett, —, 153.
- Constable, Capt. Charles, lxxxv.
- Constant, Elizabeth, 86; Stephen, 86.
- Conway, Barbara, 255; H. S., cxx; Sir Henry Huncks, Lord, 97.
- Conyers, Alice, 113; Christopher, 113; Elizabeth, 113; John, cxii, cxvii, cxix, 275; —, cii.
- Conyngham, Elizabeth, 193; William, 193.



Cook, Barbara, 176; Benjamin, 176; Fountaine, 53; Henry, 76; James, lx, cxi; John, 271, 272; Katherine, 270, 271; Mary, 270, 271; Peter, 282; Phil., cx; Steph., 271; Thomas, 271; William, 200; —, lxxx, 23, 270; —, Lady, 18, 26.

Cook-Freeman, John, 270; Susanna, 270.

Cooke, Benjamin, 114; Edw., lxxxvii; Edward, lviii; Elizabeth, 189, 250; Lady Elizabeth, 20; Elliott, 250; Hen., 215; Henry, lviii; James, ci, 286; Jane Scott, 68; John, 20, 68; Joseph, 68; Katherine, 271; Margaret, cxii; Mary, 68; Stephen, 270, 271; Thomas, lxxxvii, 270, 271; —, 286; Capt. —, xxxi; Lady —, 25, 26.

Cookes, 121.

Cookson, Capt. —, cxviii.

Coolle, Capt. John, xvi.

Coomes, John, lxxxvi; William, lviii.

Coone, Peter, 22.

Coope, Richard, 43, 214.

Cooper, Anne, 252; Edmund, xxiv; Edward, lviii; Capt. Francis, xcvi; Isc., 89; John, 120, 252; Magnus, cxii; Margaret, 149, 196; Sam., 152; William, 232, 280; —, 44; Capt. —, lxxxv.

Coote, Alexander, lx; Hon. Col. —, 199.

Cope, Frederick, c, ci; Mary, 240, 241; Robert Camden, 240, 241.

Copleman, Elizabeth, cxii.

Copley, Lydia, 226, 227.

Coppin, John, cxiii.

Coppinge, Elizabeth, 13; John, 13.

Corage, James, lix.

Corbet, John, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx; Miles, xix; —, 43.

Corby, William, lviii.

Corinton, —, cxiv.

Cork, —, lxxx.

Corlett, John, 90.

Cormick, Col. John, lii; Ensign John, lii.

Cornelison, Cornelus, xxiv; William Hen., 87.

Cornwall, Abra., lxxxvi; Sir George, 154, 155.

Correll, William, cxi.

Corsa, James, 5.

Cosby, Alexander, 242; Capt. Alexander, 240; Anne, 240, 242, 243; Anne, Lady, 242; Augusta Louisa, 241, 242; Eliza, 242; Elizabeth, 242; Emma Grace Mary Anne, 243; Frances Eliza Jane, 243; Grace, 242; Harriet Frances, 242, 243; Harriet Louisa Anne, 243; Henry, 241, 242, 243; Lieut.-Gen. Sir Henry, 240, 242; Sir Henry, 241, 243; Sir Henry A. M., 243; Lieut.-Gen. Sir Henry Augustus Montagu, 241; Sir Henry Augustus Montague, 242, 243; Mary Augusta, 243; Phillips, 241, 242; Admiral Phillips, 243; Capt. Phillips, 242, 243; William, 242, 243; —, 241, 242; Col. —, 243.

Cotes, Digby, 171.

Cotherington, Isabella, 173; Richard, 173; Thomas, 173; —, 157.

Cotte, Peter, xvii.

Cotterel, Mary, 21; Sarah, 21.

Cottle, Thomas, cxix; Thomas J., cxlii.

Cottom, Rebc., 120.

Cotton, John, 17, 47; Sam., 227.

Coull, 178, 180.

COULL, Alicia, 178, 180; Anne, 178, 179, 180; Anne Lydia Matilda, 178, 180; Elizabeth, 178, 179, 180; Elizabeth Adelaide, 178, 180; Elizabeth Mary Langford, 59, 178, 179, 180; Ellen, 178, 180; Florence, 178, 180; Francis, 178, 180; Isabella, 178, 179; James, cxxxviii, cxlvi, 177, 178, 179, 180; Rev. James, cxlix, 177, 178; James George, 178; John M., 180; Joyce, 178, 180; Margaret, 178; Mary, 178, 180; Nellie, 178; Patrick, 178, 179; Peter, 179; Rachel, 178; Tho., cxlv, cxlvii; Thomas, cxliii, cxlviii, clii, 59, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181; Dr. Thomas, 179, 180; Thomas Anthony Musgrave, 178; Thomas Rogers, 178, 180; W. A., clxx, 180; William, 177, 178, 179, 180; William A., clxx; William Ann, 180; William Anne, 178, 180; Zoe, 178, 180; —, 178; Col. —, 178, 179; Dr. —, 180.

Coulson, Tho., lxv.

Coulthard, James, 255.

Coupper, William, 232.

Courant, —, 87.

Court, John, lviii; King, c; —, c.

Courtenay, William, 140, 141.

Courthope, John, 146, 174; Rachel, 146, 150, 174.

Cousins, —, 128.

Couttenell, Thomas, xxiv.

Cove, Capt. Peter, lii.

Coventry, —, li, liv.

Cowell, Jos., 74; Joseph, 5.

Cowin, Margaret, cxi.

Cowper, Mary Ann, 284.

Cox, Abigail, 275; Baptist Donaldson, 176; Caroline, 152; Charles, 181; Compton, 286; Gratia, 17, 18; Jane, 192; John, 176; Mary, 17, 18, 42, 176; Richard, 43,

94, 145, 152, 153, 172; Sir Richard, 42; Samuel, 17, 18, 45; Sarah Caroline, 43, 145; Thomas, lvii, lix; —, 133, 172, 192.

CRABB, Benjamin, 181; Catherine, 181; Dorothy, cxii, 181; Edward, 181; Eleanor, 181; Elizabeth, 181; George, 181; Isaac, 181; James, 181; Laurence, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxix, 62, 181; Hon. Lawrence, 181; Martha, 181; Mary, 181; Patience, 181; Richard, 181; Sally Grove, 181; Sarah, 181; William, 181; William George, cxii; —, 181.

Craddock, Elizabeth, 277; Mary, 277.

Craford, Alexander, 96, 182; Dorothy, 96, 182; Tho., cxvii; Ensign William, 183.

Craggs, —, xcii.

Crane, Hugh, 282.

Crannell, Hugh, 128.

Cranston, James, 232.

Cranstoun, D., clii; David, 83; George, clii.

Cranwell, John, lix.

Crauford, Alexander, 183; Samuel, 63; Sarah, 63.

Craven, Mary, 17; —, Lord, lxxviii.

CRAWFORD, Alex., cx, cxv; Alexander, 134, 182, 183, 248; Andrew, 183; Ann, cx, 36, 183; Ann Crawford, 183; Ann Crawford, 183; Archibald, 277; Charles, 182, 183; Charlotte, 183; Edwardina Eldridge, 183; Eleanor, 183; Eliza, 183; Esther Meglo, 183; Euphemia, 182, 183; Frances, 183; George, 36, 183; Dr. George, 183; George B. M., 183; Harriet, 183; James Gilchrist, clii, 183; John, 182, 183, 250; Dr. John, 183; John Francis, 182, 183; Louisa Grace, 183; Margaret Pearson, 183; Margaret Susannah, 183; Mary, 134, 182, 183; Mary Ann, 183; Mathew, 182, 183; Patrick, cxiv, cxv, cxvi, 182; Rebecca Grace, 182; Rebecca Grace, 183; Robert, 182, 183; Samuel, clii, 183; Sarah, 183; Sarah Charles, 183; Thomas, 183; Thomas Harris, 183; William, 182, 183; W. R., clii; —, cvii, cviii; —, Earl of, 15.

Crawley, North, 137.

Crawly, James, xcvi.

Credelanz, James, lxxxix.

Cressy, Edward, 104; Slingsby, cli, clii; Dr. Slingsby, 104; Edward, 104; Dr. —, xcvi.

Crewe, Robert, 168.

Crichton, Francis, clii; George, clii; James L., clii; Samuel, clii.

Cridland, Henry, 218.

Criggs, James, 275.

Cripping, George, 5.

Cripps, Richard, 198.

Crisp, Frances, 183; Maj. Jos., lxx; Joseph, lxvii, 81; Capt. Joseph, lxxxii; Maj. Joseph, 17.

Crispe, Ellis, 128; Mary, 128; Lieut. —, cv.

Crispin, Sarah, cxi.

Crockett, Mary, cx.

Croke, Unton, 143.

Cromwell, Oliver, xix, xxi, xxv, xxvi; —, xxvi, 149; Capt. —, xxv.

Crook, Clement, xcii, 79; Capt. Clement, lxxxii; Maj. Henry, lii; Hon. Samuel, 81; Sarah, cx; Maj. —, xxxi.

Croot, Ann, 248; Thomas, 248.

Crosbee, —, lxxx.

Crosbie, Elizabeth Garrett, 248; Jane, 248; John, 84, 248.

Crosby, Lucy, 74, 77; William, xcvi.

Crosier, Deborah, 114; William, 114.

Cross, Tho., cx; Thomas, cxv.

Crossfeild, John, 282.

Crouch, Thomas, 128.

Crowe, Elizabeth, 119; Elizabeth Langford, 180; Elizabeth Mary Langford, 59, 60, 177, 178, 179; Josiah, 119; Capt. Josias, 119; Margaret Langford, 179; Rebecca Margaret, 57, 59, 60, 63, 178, 180; Rebecca Mary, 177; Robert, 179; William, 59, 63, 178, 179, 180; Dr. William, 57, 60, 177.

Crowley, Elizabeth, 129; Hester, 129; Jane, 129; Joseph, clii; Leuisa, 129; Luke, 129; Mary, 127, 129, 253; Richard, 129; William, 127, 129, 130; —, 129.

Crowther, Benjamin, 123; Bry., 254; Sarah, 123.

Crozin, William, cxiv.

Cruft, G., 92.

Crumb, —, cvii.

CRUMP, Abell, 186; Ann, 184, 185, 186, 263; Barbara, 186; Barbary, 186; Biam, 186; Byam, clii, 175, 184, 185, 186; Col. Byam, 186; Gen. Byam, 184; Dorothea, 184, 185; Edward, 186; Elizabeth, 86, 184, 186, 252, 263; George, ci, cli, cxv, cxxxix, 85, 86, 184, 185, 186, 187, 263; Dr. George, xcvi, clii, 84, 175, 184; George Brow, 105; Georgius, 186; Rev. James, 252; John, 185, 186; Joshua, cix, cxvi, 184, 185, 186, 209; Capt. Joshua, 184; Josiah, 186; Capt. Josiah, 186; Julia, 139, 184, 263; Margaret, 186; Martha, 186; Mary, cxii,

175, 184, 185, 186; Nath., lxxi, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxi, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxvii, xciii, xcvi; Capt. Nath., lxxvii, lxxviii, 102; Hon. Nath., xcix; Nathaniel, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxxii, lxxxiii, xci, xcvi, xcvi, 85, 175, 184, 185, 186, 217, 219, 220, 263; Capt. Nathaniel, 134; Nathll., lxxiv, lxxv, lxxxiv; Capt. Nathll., lxxii, lxxiv; Patience, 185; Philip, xcvi, 185; Phillip, 185, 186; Richard, 186; Russel, 184, 186, 187; Russell, 185, 187; Samuel, 184; Sarah, 185, 186; William, 184, 186; —, 185; Capt. —, lxxxvii; Col. —, xcvi, xcvi, cxviii, 132; Dr. —, xcvi; Gen. —, cxviii.

Culford, Michel, xxiii.

Cullen, Rob., cx.

Cully, Martin Soper, cx.

Cumberland, Charles, 200, 201; Lieut. Edward Sandford, 90; Elizabeth, 88; Louisa, 90; Penelope Susannah, 201; Richard, 90; Capt. William, 88; Rear-Admiral William, 90; —, 90, 200; Capt. —, 90; —, Duke of, 98, 104.

Cumming, Caroline, 200, 202; Sir John, 200; Lady Mary, 202; Sarah Jane, 13.

Cummins, Patrick, 84; Dr. —, cxli.

Cuniffe, Henry, 196; Mal., 196.

Cunliffe, Vanda, 261; —, 261.

Cunningham, Alexander, 151; C. J., clvi; John, 85; Richard, lxxxv; Robert, lxxxv; Capt. Rob., lxxxii; Ensign Robert, lxx; Lieut. Robert, lxxxvii.

Curlet, —, cxvi.

Currie, Thomas, cxii; William, 131.

Curson, John, 43.

Curtein, Andrew, xxiv, lxi, 282.

Curteys, John, 168.

Curthorpe, Rachel, 151.

Curtiell, Rebecca, 35.

Curtin, Rev. James, cxlix.

Curtis, Charles, 238; John, lx, 168; William, lviii, 60; —, xxiii.

Curtle, Ambrose, cx.

Curwen, Capt. —, 254.

Cusack, 187.

CUSACK, Ann, 187; Francis, 187; Joshua, 187; Letitia, 243, 244; Letitia, 187; Lettice, 187; Lewis, cxvi, 187; Letitia, 187; Mary, 187; Pat., xcvi; Patk., cxiv, cxv; Patrick, 124, 203, 244; Dr. Patrick, 184, 185, 187, 243; Peter, 187, 244; Russel, 184, 186, 187; Russell, 185, 187; —, 187.

See also De Cusack.

Cusacke, Robert, 187.

Cussans, —, 77, 125, 133.

Cust, Reginald John, clvi.

Cuttey, Peter, xiv.

Cutwell, Charles, 21.

Cyler, Hen., ci.

## D

D., James, xc.

D'Arote, —, cxl.

D'Esambuc, —, xi, xii, xiii; Capt. —, ix; Sieur —, ix.

D'Estaing, Count, cxxiv.

D'Estrée, Comte, lxi.

D'Orvillier, —, xxxii.

D'Oyley, Mary Elizabeth, 261; —, 261.

D'Urban, Sir Benjamin, cl, 12, 84; —, cli.

D'Witt, Tho., lxxx.

D'Witte, George, lxxx.

Dabron, Arth., xciv, xcvi.

Dacent, John, 191; —, cli, 191.

Daines, Morris, lviii.

Dakins, Harriet, 191; Lydia, 192; Thomas, 192; Thomas Henry, 191.

Dalby, Josepha, 273, 275; Thomas Septimus, 273, 275.

Dally, Richard, 221.

Dalrymple, Campel, 209; Charles, 213; Margaret, 209, 213.

Dalton, —, 142.

Dalvan, Arth., lxxxvii.

Daly, Cha., 229; Daniel, lii, 274; Diana, 134, 136; James, 134, 136; John, lxxxii.

Dalzell, Anne Wickham, 231; Eliza Montgomery, 233; Elizabeth, 233; Ephraim Jordan, 233; George, cxi, 233; John Mayer, 233; Lieut.-Gen. Robert, cv; Sarah, 233; Gen. —, cii.

Dampier, —, lxv.

Dancey, Robert, lxxxvi.

Danes, Phil., lxix.

Danford, —, lxii.

DANIEL, or Daniell, Ann, 188; Ann Meade, 188, 189; Ann William, 188, 189; Anne Lindsey, 188; Caroline Elizabeth, 188, 189; Charlotte, 188, 189; Charlotte Elizabeth Earle, 188, 189; Earle, 188; Earle Lindsey, 188; Edward, 188; Edward Thomas, 188; Eliza Earle, 188, 189; Eliza Wolseley, 189; Elizabeth, 188; Elizabeth Jane, 188, 189; George Norval Home, 188, 189; George



- Webbe, 188, 189; J., xxvi; James, 60; John Rose, 189; Maj.-Gen. John, 188; Jos., lviii; Louisa Tollemache, 188; Luke, cii; Maria Osborn, 188, 189; Mead, cxlv; Mead Home, cxlvii, cli, 105, 188, 189; Meade, 188; Hon. Meade H., 189; Nicholas, 188; Phoebe, 188; Rich., lxxxvi; Robert Carr, cliii; Sarah, 188; Thomas, cxxiv, cxxvii, 8, 47, 188, 189; William, 188; William Osborn, 188, 189; —, 188.
- Darby, Dorothy, 205, 215; Elizabeth, 195, 204, 205; Mary, 205, 209, 210; Nesbit, ci, ciii, cxiv, 195, 204; Philip, lxii, cii; —, xcix.
- Darcey, Edward, 140.
- Darcus, Henry, cxi.
- Darling, John, 129.
- Darlow, Elizabeth, cxii; Thomas, xlix, li, lv, lx.
- Darnell, Frances, 194; Sarah, 120; William, 194.
- Darrack, Joanna, 129; Tho., 129.
- Darsey, Dorothy Thibou, 83; Michael, 83.
- Dart, —, 251.
- Dartmouth, —, Earl of, lxxxv, 32, 68.
- Darvey, Michael, cxi.
- Darvill, John, cxlii.
- Dasent*, 190.
- DASENT, Alexander, 191; Anne, 190; Arthur Irwin, 191, 192; Bridget, 191, 193; Bury Irwin, 190, 193; Caroline, 191; Charles Underwood, 191; Charlotte, 191; Charlotte Martha, 190, 192; Daniel, 191, 193; Eleanor, 191, 193; Eleanor Roche, 191; Elizabeth, 190, 193; Ellen, 190; Frances, 190, 191; Frances Emily Mary, 191; Frances Louisa, 191, 193; George, 191; Sir George, 192; George Webbe, 193; Sir George Webbe, 191; George William Manuel, 191, 194; Grace, 2, 190, 193; Harriet, 191; Harriet Frances, 190, 192; Henrietta, 2, 190, 193; Hill, 191, 193, 194; J. B., 193; James, 191; Jane Camden, 190, 193; John, cii, ciii, 2, 190, 191, 193; Hon. John, 191, 193; John Bury, 190; John Roche, 190, 192, 193; Joseph, 190; Manuel, 190; Mary, 191, 194; Mary Fenton, 191; Sophia, 191; Walter, 190; William Jones, 191; —, 190, 191, 193. *See also* Dacent.
- Dashwood, Peter, lv; Rich., lxxx; Richard, lxxiii; Thomas, lv.
- Davenport, Ensign James, lx, lxi.
- Davey, God., 195; W. B., cliv.
- Davidson, Euphemia, 212; Henry, 140, 141; Rev. Robert, cxiv; —, 212, 286.
- Davies, Daniel, 40, 41; John, xxvii; Mary, 40; Ptr., 44; Rebecca, 98; Rowland, lviii; William, cxiv; —, 98, 248.
- Davis*, 195.
- DAVIS, Agnes, 194; Agnes Eliza, 194; Ann, 194, 223; Anna Louisa, 194; Arabella, 194; Arrabella Spencer, 195; Augusta Haliburton, 194; Hon. B. Brown, 195; Benjamin, 195; Benjamin Brown, 194; Benjamin S., 194; Bridget, 194; Charles Shuttleworth, 194; Dr. Daniel Gateward, clv; Darnell, xxi; Edmund, 130, 280; Edward, 46; Elizabeth, 194, 195, 231, 233; Emma Agnes, 194; Frances, 194; Frances Jane, 194, 195; Frances Sarah, 194; Gilbert, 195; Grace, 21; Henry, 195; Honour, 195; Humphry, lxxxvii, 195; Ja., 24; James, lxxxix, cx, 195; John, lxii, lxxxii, 194, 195, 231, 274; Col. John, 90, 194, 195; Dr. John, c, 195; Lieut. John, lxiv; John Nicholas, 194; Jos., 194; Julian, 195; Margaret Earle Tudor, 194; N. Darnell, xi; Nathaniell, lxii; Nicholas Darnell, 194; Peter, 195; Rebecca, 134; Richard, 195; Samuel, cliii; Sarah, 83, 194, 195, 231, 232, 234; Rev. Stapleton, 52; Steuart, 194; Steuart F. S., 194; Stewart Spencer, 194; Susannah, 195; Sylvester, 195; Thomas, 194, 195; Thomas Sharpe, 195; Thomas Spencer, 195, 231, 232, 234; Dr. Thomas Spencer, 194; Tom, xi; William, clii, 83, 119, 194, 195; William Darnell, 194; —, lvii, clvi, 194.
- Davison, Jos., ci, ciii; Josh., cxii.
- Daviss, Henry, 195; Mary, 195.
- Davy, Edw., ci; William, 23; —, vii.
- Davys, John, 168; Randall, 168.
- Dawley, Daniell, lix; John, cxiv.
- Dawson, Rev. G. A., 54; Louisa, 54; William, 209, 210.
- Day, John, cxl, 225; Simon, cxii; William, cxii, 151, 152.
- Dayley, —, xciii.
- De Aghelck, Mathew le Naper, 15.
- De Baas, —, xlii, li.
- De Baillet, Joseph, 170; Marie Julie Claire, 170.
- De Belin, —, x.
- De Blenac, —, Comte, lvii.
- De Boitiere, —, x.
- De Bonabon, Anne Mary, 144; J. Lefer, 144.
- De Bouille, —, Marquis, cxxiii, cxxvi.
- De Brisac, Capt. Paul, lxx.
- De Byland, —, Count, cxxiii.
- De Casse, Admiral —, lxix.
- De Chambre, —, xxxii, xxxiii, 271.
- De Clodori, —, xxxii, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvi.
- De Cusac, —, xi, xii.
- De Fauconbege, Lieut. Dominicus, lxx.
- De Firkes, Baron Augustus, 99; Cornelia Rachel Munton, 99.
- De Fuckingsberg, Lieut. Demeny, lxx.
- De Grasse, —, Count, cxxvi; Admiral —, Count, cxxvii.
- De Koster, —, lxxvii, lxxviii.
- De la Bard, —, xl.
- De la Barre, Antony Lefebure, xxxvi; M. Antoine le Febure, xxxiii; —, xxxii, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxviii, xl, xlvi.
- De la Beere, John, 149.
- De Lancey, James, 242.
- De Lespraine, —, xxx.
- De Lion, —, xxxii, xxxiv.
- De Lubersac, Augusta, 285, 287; Charles Ernest, Baron, 287; Comte Charles Ernest, 285; Louise Amelie Andrée, 285; —, Vicomte, 287.
- De Montmorency, Viscount Frankfort, 99.
- De Nambucq, —, x, xiv, xvii, xxx; Capt. —, ix, x.
- De Nombre, —, ix.
- De Peyronnet, Georgina Frances, 192; Isabelle Raymonde, 192; Juliette Laura, 192; —, Vicomte, 192.
- De Poincy, —, xix, xxi.
- De Ruiter, —, xxx.
- De St. Laurence, —, xxxi.
- De Sales, Charles, xxviii.
- De Shambray, —, 271.
- De Stockwell, Sybbill, 2; Tige, 2.
- De Toledo, Don Frederick, xii, xv.
- DE WITT, Ann, 202, 203; Dorothy, 202, 203; Elizabeth, 202, 203; Frances, 202, 203; George, lx, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxxii, 202, 203; Lieut. George, lxi; John, 202, 203; Joseph, 202, 203; Margaret, 202, 203; Mary, 202, 203; Mercy, cii, 202, 203; Philip, lxix, 202, 203; Lieut. Philip, 202; Sarah, 202, 203; Thomas, lxxix, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xc, ci, 23, 24, 202, 203; William, 202, 203; —, 23, 25, 202, 203.
- Deacon, Frances, 275; James, 275.
- Deaken, Maj. John, 275.
- Dean, Alex., cxiii; Gretta, 256, 257; Richard Betenson, 170; Robert, 65; Thomas Ex-ton, 256, 257.
- Deane, Dennis, 128.
- Dease, John, 153.
- Decasse, —, lxviii.
- Declary, Robert, lx.
- Decoster, John, lxxx.
- Dedmarten, —, 153.
- Dee, Duncan, lxxxvi.
- Deereman, Martha, 73; Thomas, 73; —, 73.
- Deiniss, George, xvii.
- Del Garno, Capt. Arthur, xcvi.
- Delafaille, Eugenia Marie Josepha, 170; —, 170.
- Delaferté, Abraham Picart, 274; —, xcv.
- Delamare, Mary, 136; Robert, 136, 229.
- Delanay, John, xciii.
- Delane, Francis Louisa, 191, 193; W. F. A., 191, 193.
- Delanoy, Peter, cxii.
- Delap*, 197.
- DELAP, Ann, 195, 196, 197; Arthur, 196; Catherine, 197; Dorothy, 195, 197; Elizabeth, cxii, 196, 197; Fra., xcix, cii; Francis, cvii, cxiv, 40, 66, 94, 131, 136, 140, 195, 196, 197, 264, 277, 280; Henry, 197; Henry Lyons, 197; James, cii, 66, 196, 197; John, xcv, 22, 195, 196, 197; Joseph, 197; Joseph King, 197; Margaret, 196, 197; Mary, 196, 197; Rebecca, 196, 197; Robert, 196, 197; Samuel, 196, 197; Sarah, 196, 197; Sarah Osborn, 197; William, 196, 197; —, clv, 197.
- Delap-Halliday, Charlotte Elizabeth, 188; Maj. John, 188.
- Delatroide, Francis, xciv.
- Delavall, Capt. Tho., lxx; Col. Tho., lxxii; Maj. Thomas, lxxiii.
- Delgarno, Capt. —, xcvi.
- Delgols, William, 87.
- Dell, William, 150.
- Dellap, Alexander, 196; And., 196; Anne, 196; Barbara, 196; Catherine, 196; Elizabeth, 196; Lilly, 196; Robert, 196.
- Dempsey, Ann, xciii.
- Denap, Peter, cx.
- DENBOW, Alice, 199; Alice Bayley, 198, 199; Ann, 198, 199; Archibald, 198; Archibald Hamilton, 198; Byam, 198, 199; Charity, 198, 199; Eleanor, cxii, 198, 199; Elizabeth, 198, 199; George, 198, 199; Grace, 198, 199; Harriot, 198, 199; James, cxiv, 198, 199; James Harriot, 199; Jane, 198, 199; Margaret, 226; Mary, 198, 199; Mary Ann, 198, 199; Penelope, 198, 199; Penelope Rodeney, 199; Rachel, 198, 199; Rebecca, 226; Richard, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, cx, 198, 199; Sarah, cxi, 198, 199; Sarah Eliza, 199; Sibella, 198; Susannah, 198, 199; Thomas, 198, 199; William, ciii, cxii, 198, 199, 226; William Gamble, 198, 199; William John, 199.
- Dendy, Edw., lx; Edward, 137.
- Denew, John, xc.
- Deniford, Teag, lxii.
- Dennet, John, lviii.
- Denning, Catherine Boyle, 230; Daniell, lviii; Eliza, 230; Elizabeth, 230; Hen., ciii; Henrietta, 230; Henry, 230; Katherine Hanson, 230; Margaret, 230; Maria Ann, 273; Mary, cx, 66, 68, 230; Mary Ann, 230, 274, 276; Robert, 230; Sarah, 230; William, cxi, 66, 170, 230, 273, 274, 276, 277; William French, 230, 274.
- Dennys, Henry, 160.
- Denton, William, lxii.
- Denys, Henry, 168.
- Depoincij, —, xxvii.
- Depree, Anthony, lx.
- Derby, — Stanley, Earl of, 253.
- Dering, Rev. Cholmely Edward John, 140, 141.
- Derrick, Garrard, xxiii; Capt. Garrard, xxv; Garret, xxiii; Jacob, xxiii, xxiv, xxv; Capt. —, xxiv.
- Derrickson, Capt. Garrard, xxiv; Jacob, xxiv.
- Derry, Samuel, cliii.
- Des Vories, James, 103.
- Desilven, —, cxiii.
- Desilvia, Eleanor Muir, 237, 240; George, cliii; John, cliii; Joseph, cliii.
- Deskford, James, Lord, 179.
- Dessier, —, 120.
- Devereux, Edmond, 69, 71; Edwin, 17; Mary, cx, 69, 71.
- Devon, —, 255.
- Devonshire, Frances, 103; Welthian, 97.
- Dewar*, 201.
- DEWAR, Hon. A., 200; Adeliza Bertie, 200; Adeliza Mary Bertie, 201; Albemarle, 200, 201, 202; Albemarle O'Beirne Willoughby, 201, 202; Albemarle Willoughby, 202; Albemarle Willoughby David, 201, 202; Alex., 200; Ann, 200; Ann Louisa, 200, 201; Anne, 200; Caroline, 199, 200, 201, 202; Lady Caroline, 200, 201; Christina, 201; Clive Albemarle Willoughby, 201; David, 199, 200, 201; David A., 200; David Albemarle, 200; David A. B., 200; David Albemarle Bertie, 201; Edward, 200; Eleanor, 202; Elizabeth, 200; Elizabeth Ann, 201; Florence Jane Bertie, 201; Florence Wilhelmina Rose, 201, 202; George, 199, 200, 201; George Albemarle Bertie, 201; George Edward Mathew, 200, 201; Hubert Stephen Lowry, 201, 202; James, 199, 200, 202, 209; Capt. James, 200; Dr. James, cxi, cxvi, 200, 202; Jane, 199, 200, 201, 202; Jane Charlotte, 200, 201; John, 199, 200, 201, 202, 217; Margaret, 200; Mary Anne, 200; Penelope Susannah, 200, 201; Richard, 200; Robert, 200, 202; Sarah, 200; Stephen, 217, 221; —, civ, 200, 201.
- Dewberry, Josh., cxiii.
- Dewe, Robert, 156, 157.
- Dewsterde, David, 76.
- Dick, John, cxx.
- Dickeson, John, 151.
- Dickinson, Ann, 78; Edward Tyley, cliii; Michael, 57; William, cxi, cxxxiv, cxxxviii, 60, 281, 283.
- Dickson, George, 81.
- Digby, George, lix; William, xvi.
- Diggle, Sam., 124.
- Dillon, Count, cxxvi.
- Dimery, Elizabeth, 162; Giles, 162; Nicholas, 161.
- Dimsdale, —, 21.
- Dining, Adam, ci, 230; Martha, 230.
- Dinford, Thomas, lx, 112.
- Dixon, Mary, cx.
- Dobie, James, 75.
- Dobridge, Edith A., 256.
- Dobyns, Capt. William, lxix.
- Docody, John, xxiv.
- Dodds, John, cli.
- Doe, John, 71, 203.
- Doggett, Capt. John, civ.
- DOIG, Ann, 204, 205, 206, 258; Ann H., 207; Ann W. Kins, 207; Anne, 204, 205, 207; Christian, 10, 204, 205, 207; David, 204, 205, 206, 258; Dorothy, 195, 204, 205, 206, 207, 258, 279, 280; Elizabeth, 83, 204, 206; Elizabeth Ash, 204, 207; Elizabeth Jane, 83, 204, 205; Elizabeth L., 207; Elizabeth Lane, 204, 205; Emily Elizabeth, 204, 207; Jacob, 204, 207, 258; James, cii, cvi, cviii, cxi, cxiv, cxl, 10, 105, 195, 204, 205,



- 206, 207, 257, 258, 264, 279, 280; James Nisbitt, 204, 206; Jane, 206; John, 204, 205, 206, 207; John H., 207; John Hurst, 204, 206; Magdalen, 205; Margaret, 204, 206, 207; Margaret Elizabeth, 204, 206; Mary, 204, 206; Mary Harris, 207; Dr. Patrick, cxl, 206; Sarah, 204, 205, 206; Wilhelmina Frederica, 204, 206; William, 204, 258; William Henry, 204, 205, 206, 207; —, 204, 207.
- Dolens, Abraham, 17.
- Dolman, Thomas, lxxxiii.
- Dominico, Petter, xxiv.
- Donaldson, Elizabeth, 197; Frances, 59, 63; John, 57, 223; Mary, 197; Nathaniel, cxlviii; Randolph, 59, 63; Robert, lxxviii, 197; Thomas, cxi; William, 255; —, lxxvii.
- Donawa, James M., clii; Joseph, cliii.
- Doncaster, James Hay, Lord Viscount, xii; James Lord Hay, Viscount, xi.
- Donegall, —, Lord, lxxiii, 68.
- Donn, George, xii; Sergt.-Maj. —, xvi.
- Donnilie, Edward, 173; Joyce, 173.
- Donning, Mary, 229; Math., cxii; Thomas, 229, 230; William, 229, 230; —, 229.
- DONOVAN, Caroline Anne, 207; Caroline Elizabeth, 207, 208; Frederick, 208; George, cxlv, 207, 208; Henry, cxli; Isset, 208; James, 5, 19, 26, 27, 28, 207, 208, 235, 236; James Edmund Arthur, 208; James Hancock, 208; Jane, 208; Jane Ann, 208; Jane Elizabeth, 208; Jane Rosina, 208; Mary, 216; Rachael, 208; Richard, 5, 207, 208; Sarah, 208; Thomas, cxlv; —, 22, 207.
- Doods, Grace, 227.
- Doogon, Dearemon, xxiv.
- Dooly, Sarah, cxi.
- Doran, Elizabeth, 196; George, 196.
- Dormer, Sir C. C., 125; Charles C., 125; Jane, 125.
- Dorrell, Mary, 195.
- Dorrington, Ellinor, lviii; Thomas, 152.
- Dorville, Elizabeth, 200; Philip, 200.
- Dougan, Nicholas, 286.
- Doughtie, John, 162, 163.
- Douglas, 212, 213, 215.
- DOUGLAS, Alexander, 208, 209, 214; Hon. Alexander, 214; Andrew, 212, 214; Anna Maria, 214; Ann Amy, 209; Archibald, 208, 214; Caroline, 213, 215; Charles, 209, 213; Daniel, 215; Do., cx; Dorothy, 214, 215; Dunbar, Earl of Selkirk, 205; Elizabeth, cxiii, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215; Lady Elizabeth, 212; Eliz. Ash, 214, 215; Elizabeth St. Leger, 209, 213, 215; Euphemia, 212; Frances, 212; Frances Pym, 213; Frances Theodora, 223; Francoise Theresa, 209, 213; George, 209, 211, 212, 214; Dr. George, 209; Sir George, 212; Sir George Henry, 214; George Sholto, Earl of Morton, 223; Harriet Bridget Emily, 223; Helen, 212, 214; Lady Helen, 212; Hen., lxxxvii, cxix, cii; Henrietta Martha, 214; Henrietta Sarah Bourke, 209; Henry, lxxxviii, cvii, cviii, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 264; Isabella, 212; James, cxix, 208, 209, 211, 213, 214, 215; Admiral James, 214; Dr. James, 214; Sir James, 210, 211, 212, 214; James George, 79, 80, 116, 208, 209, 212, 213, 214; Jane, 209, 214; Jean, 209, 212; John, 80, 185, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 263; Capt. John, 214; Col. John, ciii; Rev. John, 215; John Alleyne, 209, 214; John Bourke, 209, 214; John St. Leger, 209, 210, 213, 214, 215; Margaret, 209, 212, 213, 215, 223; Martha, 209, 212, 213; Mary, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215; Mary Eliza, 214; Robert, 209, 214; Capt. Robert, 214; Sarah, 214; Susannah, 208, 209, 213, 215; Thomas, 211, 212, 214; Walter, lviii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xc, 68, 92, 213, 214, 215, 283; Maj. Walter, lxxxii, lxxxiii; Walter William, 213, 214, 215; William, lix, 212, 213, 214, 215; Lieut. William, 213; William Adam, 214; William Lambert, 209, 213; —, lxxxv, cii, 14, 62, 200, 212, 213, 214; Col. —, lxxxviii, 1.
- Dover, Alexander, cxliii, cxi; James, 68; John, clii.
- Dover and Queensbury, William, Duke of, 205.
- Dow, Alexander, cxxxix, cxi, 215, 216; Col. Alexander, 216; Alexander Alsop, 216; Ann, 216; Ann Harriet, 216; Ann Pyke, 215; Archibald, cxliii, 39, 109, 137, 215, 216; Archibald Grover, 215, 216; Archibald Hart, clii; Archibald Start, 216; Caroline, 215; Charles, 215; Charles Bartrum, 216; Lieut. Charles Kerr, 216; Charlotte Mary, 216; Daniel, 216; Duncan, 216; Edward Lesslie, 216; Edwin Brinton, 216; Eliza, 215, 216; Elizabeth, 215, 216; Emma L., 216; Harriott, 216; Jane Blizard, 216; John, 216; John Dun-
- can, 216; John William, 137, 216; Margaret, 215, 216; Margaret Wendell, 216; Martha, 109, 215, 216; Mary, 216; Mary Ann, 215, 216; Munton, 215; Rebecca, 215, 216; Samuel, 216; Samuel Grover, clii, 216; William, 215, 216; William Woodman, cli, 216; —, 215.
- Dowdeswell, Bridget, 43, 145, 152; Carolina, 153; Charlotte, 153; Diana, 153; Rev. Edmund Christopher, 170; Hanna, 57; John, 57, 170; Richard Edward, 153; Samuel, 57; Theodosia, 153; Tho., 57; William, 43, 152, 172; Rt. Hon. William, 145, 172; —, 172.
- Dowdy, John, lii.
- Downgasse, Col. —, lxxxix.
- Downe, Robert, 106.
- Downes, Thomas, cxvi.
- Downshire, Arthur, Marquis of, 170, 171.
- Doyle, Eleanor, 102; Robert, 128.
- Drake, Hen., lix; Rev. Thomas, 207, 208; Timothy, lv; Col. —, xlvii.
- Draper, Carter, 132; Diana, 43; Dorothy, 43; William, 43.
- Drax, 149.
- DRAZ, Alexander, 149; Anne, 149; Bamfield, 149; Benjamin, 149; Charles, 149; Dorothy, 149, 150; Elizabeth, 149; Essex, 149; Frances, 144, 149; Hannah, 149; Henry, 149, 150; Col. Henry, 149; Jacob, 149; James, 149; Sir James, 144, 149, 153; Jeremiah, 149; John, 149; Margaret, 149; Mary, 149; Meliora, 149; Plulateas, 149; Samuel, 149; Sarah, 149; Thomas, 149; Ursula, 149; William, 144, 149, 153; —, 149.
- Drew, Ann, 15; Ann Maria, 263; Anna Maria, 14; John, lx, 194; —, 15.
- Drewry, Henningham, 148; —, 148.
- Dring, George, 57; John, cxi.
- Drinkwater, Rev. M., clix; —, 221.
- Driskoll, Daniell, 7.
- Droope, William, cxix.
- Drowne, William, lix.
- Druitt, Elizabeth, 181.
- Drummond, —, cii.
- Drury, Eliza, 49, 50; Rev. Mark, 49, 50.
- Drybutter, Alicia, 122; Ann, 122; Eleanor, 122; Elizabeth, 122; George, 122; Mary, 117, 118, 120, 122; Nathaniel, 122; Peter, 117, 118, 122; Sarah, 122; Thomas, 122; William, 122; —, 122.
- Dryden, —, 44.
- Du Bruil, —, x.
- Du Parquet, —, xii.
- Du Port, John, lxxxii.
- Du Roissey, —, xii; Urbain, x; Capt. —, ix; —, x.
- Du Tertre, Pere, xcvi; —, x, xii, xiii, xix, xxv, xxx, xxxi, xxxii, li.
- Duchar, Alex., cxvi.
- Duckworth, Rear-Admiral Sir John, cxliii; Admiral —, cxliii.
- Duddy, Richard, 43.
- Duell, Dermott, lii.
- DUER, Ann, 217; Charity, 217, 218, 219; Edward, 217, 218, 221; Capt. Edward, 218; Elizabeth, 217, 218, 220, 222; Elizabeth Grace, 217, 218, 222; Frances, 217, 218, 221, 222, 277, 278, 279; Grace, 217; Henrietta, 217, 218, 221, 222; Capt. J., 221; Jane, 217; Johannes, 221; John, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xcii, xciii, xcvi, ci, cii, cxiii, cxiv, cxv, cl, 71, 142, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 226, 277, 283; Capt. John, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 73, 215, 221; Hon. John, cxxvii, 278; Maj. John, 217, 220, 222; Mary, 217, 218, 222; Rowland, 218, 221; Rev. Rowland, 217, 221, 222; Samuel, 217, 218; Steph., lxxvii; Capt. Steph., lxxi, lxxvi; Stephen, 31, 217, 221; Capt. Stephen, lxxv, 217; Theodora, 217, 218, 222; William, 217, 218, 222; William A., 222; —, clv, 217, 221; Capt. —, lxxiv.
- Duesberry, John, 232.
- Duffell, John, 236.
- Dugan, Ann, cx; John, lviii.
- Dugdall, Sarah, cxii.
- Duggan, Caroline Augusta, 243; Richard Oliver, 243.
- Duke, John, 128.
- DUNBAR, Adam, 226; Alice, 224, 225, 226; Alice Glanville, 224, 226; Ann, 11, 225, 226; Anne, 10, 203; Archibald, 223, 226; Ashton Warner, 224, 226; Barbara, 224, 226; Byam, 224, 226; Cassandra, 225, 226; Catherine, 226; Ch. Warner, 225; Cha., lxxxiii, lxxxvi; Charles, lxxxix, xcii, xciv, xcvi, cii, cvii, cix, cxi, cxiii, cxiv, 23, 24, 223, 224, 225, 226; Hon. Charles, civ, cv; Charles Warner, 224, 226; Charlotte, 223, 224; Christopher, c; Lieut. David, 225; Eleanor, 226; Elizabeth, 66, 177, 223, 224, 225, 226, 263; George, 66, 223, 224, 226, 263, 264; George
- Samuel, 224, 226; Grace, 226; Herbert, 226; Horatio, 224, 226; James, 223, 226; Jane, 10, 12, 223, 225, 226; Johannes, 226; John, cxv, cxx, cxxi, cxxii, cxxiv, cxxvii, 134, 223, 224, 225, 226; Dr. John, cviii, 225, 226, 259; Joseph, 223, 225, 226; Josh., 226; Judith Butler, 223, 225; Margaret, 226; Patrick, 226; Rebecca, 226; Robert, 226; Sarah, 134, 224, 226; Stap., cii; Stapleton, 223, 225, 226; Susannah, 224; W., 226; Walter, 223; William, lxxxix, cii, cxi, cxiii, cxv, cxix, cxx, 66, 94, 131, 223, 224, 225, 226, 241, 249, 263, 264; Col. William, 224, 226; —, 223, 224, 225; Dr. —, xcvi; —, Earl of, 179.
- Duncan, Frances, 84, 85; James, 84, 85, 107; Robert, 85, 86; —, lxxxv.
- DUNCOMBE, Abig., cx, 62; Abigail, 226, 227; Ann, cx, 226, 227; Anne, 226, 227; Frances, 222; Geoffry, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvii, xcii, 226, 227; Brig. Geoffry, lxxix; Grace, 226, 227; Hannah, 226, 227; John, c; John Duer, 217, 218, 226, 227; Lydia, 226, 227; Roger, 226, 227; Sarah, 226, 227; Thomas, lxii, lxvi, lxx, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, 222, 226, 227; —, 226.
- Dundas, Mary, 110; Mary Gunthorpe, 99; Col. William, 99; Maj. William, 110; —, Viscount Melville, 99.
- Dundee, John Graham, Viscount, 14.
- Duneing, Daniel, 229.
- Dunin, William, c.
- Duning, Ann, 229; Catherine, 229; Eliza, 197, 230; Elizabeth, 197; Mary, 229, 230; Rob., lxxx; Robert, 229, 230; Thomas, 229, 230; William, 229.
- Dunlap, Francis, 196; John, 196.
- Dunlop, James, 177; John, 196.
- Dunn, 228.
- DUNN, Alice, 94, 228; Edw., lx, 228; Elizabeth, 228; Elizabeth Papps, 243; George, 228; James, 228; Jane, 228; John, xcvi, cii, cxi, 206, 228; Capt. John, 228; Maj. John William, 243; Judith, 228; Kathe., 228; Margaret, 228; Thomas, 153, 228.
- DUNNING, Ann, 230; Anna, 229; Catherine, 229; Catherine Boyle, 229; Elizabeth, 229; Henrietta, 229; Henry, 229; Margaret, 229; Mary, 69, 229, 230; Rob., lxxvii; Robert, 229, 230, 283; Robert Tho., 229; Tho., ci; Thomas, 229, 283; William, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxvi, lxxxix, 229, 230; William French, 229.
- Dunstan, Catherine, cx; Henry, cxi.
- Dunster, Hen., lxxx.
- Duport, Stephen, lxxxvii.
- Duppa, —, 252.
- Dupper, Elizabeth, 217, 218.
- Durand, Emile, 267.
- Durant, Hen., 46.
- Durat, Ann Charlotte, 231, 233.
- Dure, Stephen, 221.
- Dureing, Stephen, lx.
- Durnford, Thomas, 221.
- Durore, Col. Alexander, cxvi; Col. —, cxvi, 186.
- Dutry, Dennis, 87.
- Dutton, Peter, lix.
- Duvine, Mary, 204, 258.
- Dwitt, Thomas, cxiii.
- Dwyer, George R., clii.
- Dyer, Alexander, 149; Ensign Mark, ciii.
- Dyett, Anne Daly, 7; Hon. Henry Richard, 7; Joshua, cxlviii; —, 7.
- Dymery, Giles, 160, 161; Nicholas, 159, 160, 161, 162; —, 160, 161.
- Dyndy, Gyles, 161; Nicholas, 161.

## E

- Eade, Robert, 128; —, 128.
- Eagle, Francis King, 55; Louisa Annabella, 55.
- Eaglesfield, Anthony, 97, 107; Rev. Anthony, 111; Elizabeth, 97, 107, 111.
- Earle, Rev. E. R., 287; Col. Edw., lxix; Mary Caroline, 287; William, 286; Maj.-Gen. —, lxxiii.
- Earnley, Edward, 165; Frances, 165; Frances, 165.
- Eastchurch, Anne, 137; Tho., lix.
- Easted, Edmund, lix.
- Eaton, Ben., 117.
- Eccleston, Isaac, cxxx, cxxxiv, 114, 194, 196.
- Echard, —, 110.
- Echterlong, James, xciii.
- Eddy, John, lxvi.
- Edgar, John, 227.
- Edge, Alice, 120.
- Edmundson, William, xlv.
- Edney, Elizabeth, 279.
- Edwain, Tho., 194.
- Edwards, 231, 235.
- EDWARDS, A. E., clix; Agnes, 233; Alice, 232; And., cxliii; Andrew, cxxvii, cxlv, cxlvii, 184, 194, 195, 231, 232, 233, 234;



- Andrew Berry, 231, 234; Andrew John, 231, 233; Andrew Sebastian, 232, 233; Ann Charlotte, 233; Ann Eliza, 232; Ann Frances, 232, 233; Anne, 231, 232; Anne Charlotte, 231, 233; Arabella, 252, 253, 254; Arabella Davis, 232, 233; Arabella Rutledge, 233; Arabella Rutledge, 231; Arabella Davis, 231, 233; Arabella Rutledge, 233; Arth., clii; Arthur, 120, 233, 252, 254; B., cxli; B. Hutchins, 232; Ben., lxxix; Benjamin Hutchins, 231, 232, 233; Brian, 236; Bryan, viii, cxlv, 18, 28, 29, 235, 236; Campbell, 232; Catherine, 19, 234, 235; Catherine Ceely, 233; Charles, 232; Charles Edward Park, 232; Charles Edward Parke, 233; Charlotte, 231, 234; Christian, 231, 232, 233; Daniel, 234; Dorothy, 233; Edward, 233; Eleanor Jane, 14, 15, 233; Eliza Mary Ann, 232; Elizabeth, 29, 184, 194, 195, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 252; Elizabeth Margaret, 231, 234; Elizabeth Mary, 18; Elizabeth Sarah, 231, 232, 233; Ellen Jane, 231, 232; Ellenwood Katherine Carr, 232; Emma, 231; Emma Dalzell, 231; Emma Hutchinson, 232, 233; Evan, 232; Frances Otto, 28, 29, 235; Francis Wilson, 231, 233; Frank Ponsonby St. John, 231, 233; Hon. Fred., 232; Harvey, 233; Henley John, 231; Henry, lix, 231, 233; Henry Benjamin, 231, 234; Henry Dalzell Bridges, 231, 233; Hugh, 84, 231, 232, 233; Hugh Durat, 233; Humphrey, 271; James, clii; Jane, 232, 233; Jenkin, 232, 233; John, xxiv, 232, 233, 234; Sir John, 252; John Bridges Bowen George, 232; John Davis, cxlvii, 231, 232, 233; John Luman Attwater, 231, 233, 234; Julia, 231, 233; Juliana French, 231, 232, 233; Katharine, 28, 29, 235, 236; Katharine Ceely, 29, 235; Rev. Lambert Campbell, 233; Lewis, 231, 232; Louisa, 231, 233, 234; Lydia, 233; Margaret, 231, 233, 234; Mary Hurst, 231, 234; N. B., 236; Nan., 232; Nathaniel Zacchary, 235, 236; Nicholas, 231, 233; Phoebe, 234; Rachel Pare, 28, 29, 235; Richard, clii, 234; Samuel, 231, 232, 233; Sarah, 194, 195, 231, 232, 233, 234; Spencer Henry Hutchins, 231; Susan Caines, 231, 233; T. S., 234; Tho., lix; Thomas, cxli, 194, 231, 232, 233, 234; Thomas Henry, 231; Thomas Spencer, cxlvii, 231, 232, 233, 234; Dr. W. H., clix; William, 232, 233; William H., 233; William Horatio, 231; William Lewis, 231, 234; Zacchary Bailly, 19, 27, 28, 235, 236; —, cxxxvii, cxl, cl, 14, 18, 194, 231, 235.
- Beles, Markham, 254.
- Egerton, —, ix, xii, xiii, xxiii, xxv, xxvi, xxviii, xxix, xxx, xxxviii, xl, xli, xlii, xliii, xliiv, xlix, lvi, lxiv, 169.
- Eglinton, Hugh, Earl of, 178.
- Egremont, Rev. Edward, 48; Elizabeth Sarah Maude, 48.
- Ekins, Capt. Charles, cxli.
- Eldin, Ann, 275.
- Eldridge, Alfred E., clix; M. D. B., clii.
- Elect of Brandenburg, clii.
- ELLIOT, Alice, 99, 104, 240, 241, 242; Ann, 240, 241, 242; Charity, 240, 241; Edward, 240, 241; Eleanor, 240; Elizabeth, 38, 240, 241; Elizabeth Yeamans, 240, 241; Freeman Willis, 240, 242; Henry, 239; Jane, 240; John, lxxxi, lxxvii, lxxviii, 221, 238, 239, 240, 241; Col. John, 240; Mary, 240, 241; Mary Willis, 240, 242; Rachael Yeamans, 240; Samuel, civ, 61, 99, 104, 239, 240, 241, 242, 259, 264, 265; Thomas, 240, 241; Thomas Yeamans, 240; William, 240; —, 239, 240, 241.
- Eliote, John, lxxvii, lxxviii.
- Elkington, Elizabeth, 133.
- Ellerbeck, John, 242.
- Ellett, Edward, xviii; John, lix.
- Elliat, Henry, cxiii.
- Elliat, Robert, 237, 238.
- Ellice, Edward, 260; Margaret Georgina, 260; Col. Thomas, xxi.
- Ellijatt, Frances, 63, 240; John, 63, 240.
- Ellil, Easter, 140.
- ELLIOT, Alice, 110, 242; Catherine, 240; Ebenezer, 238; Edmond, 241; Edward, 241; Elizabeth, lxxvii, 238, 262; Frances, 238; Hugh, cxlvii, cl, 79; Jane, 238; Joan, 237; John, lxxix, lxxx, lxxiv, xc, 238, 239, 241; Col. John, 241; Margaret, 238, 239; Nathaniel, 238; Robert, 238; Sam., cli; Samuel, 110, 135, 241, 242, 262; Thomas, clii, 238; William, 89; —, lxxvii, clv, 239, 262.
- ELLIOTT, Amy, 239; Ann, 238, 239, 241; Ann Jane, 239; Catherine, 238, 239; Ebenezer, cxvii; Elizabeth, 239, 240, 241, 242; Elizabeth Anne Rebecca, 238; Fra., cxi; Frances, cxiii, 238, 239; Francis, 239; Glanville O'Brien, 240; Grace, 239; H., cxlvii; Henry, 116, 237, 238, 239; Hugh, cxlvii; Jane, 239; Jean, 238; John, lxxxi, lxxvii, 46, 116, 238, 239, 241, 242; Capt. John, xciii; Joseph, 239; Joshua, 239; Katharine, 239; Rev. L. W., 268; Margaret, 238, 239; Martha Ann, 240; Mary, 239; Rebecca, 238, 239; Robert, 238; Samuel, cxviii, cxix, clii, 108, 239, 242; Susannah Catherine Mary Jane, 238; Thomas, lxx, cx, 239; Walter Pannel, 240; William, 240; —, lxxix, cxlvii, cxlviii, cxlix, 237, 239.
- Ellis, Cha., cxli; Edmond, 94; G., cxli; Godfrey, xciii; Godfrey, xciii; John, lviii, 235; Tho., cxvi, 8; William, lviii.
- Elliston, John, 266; Martha, 266.
- Ellot, Ann, 237; Henry, xxiii, 237, 239; Jane, 239; John, 237; Mary, 237, 239; Samuel, 237; Sarah, 237; William, 237.
- Elly, Frances, 239; John, 239; Mary, 239.
- ELLYAT, Ann, cx, 237, 238, 239; Ann Jane, 239; Catherine, 237, 238, 239; Ebenezer, 239; Ebenezer Hughes, 237, 238; Eleanor, 237, 238, 239; Eleanor Muir, 237, 239, 240; Elizabeth, 237, 238, 239, 240; Euphemia, 239; Frances, 237, 238, 239, 240; Frances Blizard, 237, 238, 239; Grace, 237, 239, 240; Henry, cx, 237, 238, 239; Henry Blizard, 239; Jane, 237; Jane Ann, 239; John, cx, cxii, 237, 238, 239, 240; John German, 237; John Keeling, 239; John William, 237, 238, 239; Margaret, 237, 239; Margaret Roberts, 237, 238; Mary, 237, 239, 240; Rebecca, 239, 240; Robert, 237, 238, 239; Robert McCrae, 239; Samuel, 237, 239; Samuel Gillyatt, 239; Sarah, 237; Stephen, 239; Thomas, 237, 238, 239, 240; William, 237, 238, 239; —, 239.
- ELMES, Ann, 243, 244; Dorothy, 243, 244; Elizabeth, 187, 243, 244; John, 243, 244; Laetitia, 243, 244; Laticia, 244; Letitia, 187; Letitia, 187; Mary, 243, 244; Mary Ann, 243, 244; Rachael, 244; Rachel, 243, 244; Sarah, 243, 244; Tho., lxxx, cli, cviii, cxix, cxxi, 7, 66; Thomas, lviii, lxxvii, xciii, cli, cxv, cxvi, cxvii, 37, 67, 187, 218, 221, 241, 243, 244; William, 244; —, lxxvii, 243, 244.
- Elmore, Ann, 120; Elizth., lx; Roger, lx.
- Elsinoor, Catharine, cx, 238; Robert, 238.
- Elsmore, Roger, 94.
- Eltonhead, Edward, xxii.
- Elvarch, 95.
- Elwes, Cary, 124, 125; Sir Jeff., 125; John Meggot, 89; Martha, 124, 125; Robert, 124, 125.
- Elwin, Hastings, cxlv, cxlvi, cxlvii.
- Ely, Daniel, 238.
- Emerson, Thomas, clii.
- Emley, Hen., 143.
- Emra, James, cxv, 8; Hon. James, cix.
- Endrby, Caroline, 215; Samuel, 215.
- Endratt, Thomas, lx.
- England, Edw., ci; James, ci, 52; Thomas, lviii.
- English, Arabella, 196; John, cx.
- Ennis, John, lix, lx; Capt. Renatus, xlv.
- Enniskillen, —, Earl of, 201.
- Enos, Anne, 149; Nicholas, 149.
- Entwistle, 245.
- ENTWISLE, B., cxxiii; Hon. B., cxliv; Bertie, cxxi, cxxiv, cxxxiv, cxxxix, cxl, cxlii, 92, 221, 244, 245; Claressa, 245; Dorothy, 245; Eliza, 245; Elizabeth, 245; Ellen, 245; Henry, 244; John, clii, 245; Richard, 245; Sarah, 245; William, cxxxix, cxliii, 244, 245; —, 245.
- Erdman, John C., cli



- 67, 114, 250; Elizabeth, 250; Emily Jane, 250; James Pettit, 250; James Webb, 250; Mary, 250; Rebecca, 250; Robert, 250; S. B., cl; Samuel Bates, 250; Lieut.-Col. Samuel Bates, 250; Sarah, 250; Thomas, 250; Thomas Henry, 250; William, 250; —, 250.
- Ferriss, E., cii.
- Fickleshire, Ulrick, cxi.
- Fiddes, Tho., 128.
- FIELD, Ann, 251; Catherine, 251; Eliza, 251; Elizabeth, 251; James, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, xc, 20, 251; Rev. James, lxxvi, 20, 203, 251; John, 251; Katherine, 251; Mary, 20, 251; Patrick, 251; Rachel, 251; Rachell, 251; Sophia, 251; Theophilus, 251; —, lxxvii, 251.
- Fielding, William, cx.
- Figarella, Charles, cliii; Domingo, cliii; George B., cliii; Henry, cliii; Isaac, cliii; James, cliii; John, cliii; William, cliii.
- Filmere, Frances, 127; Robert, 127.
- Finach, —, lxxx.
- Finan, —, xciv.
- Finch, Elinor, cxiii.
- Findlater, James Ogilvie, Earl of, 178; —, Ogilvie, Earl of, 179.
- Findlay, Coline, lxxxvi.
- Fingon, —, 200.
- Finsly, —, xlii.
- Firks, Augustus, Baron, 108; Cornelia, 108.
- Firth, Isaac, 17; Joseph, 17.
- Fish, Mary, 45.
- Fisher, Fra., lxxvi; Henry, 160; Jane, 192, 199; John, lxxx, 199; Richard, 21; Rev. Richard, 192; Sarah, 198; —, 102.
- Fishwyke, Simon, cx.
- Fitchbourn, Sergt., —, 69.
- Fitche, Daniel, xxxvi; Col. Daniel, xxxv; Lieut.-Col. Daniel, xxxiii; —, xxxv; Capt. —, 1; Col. —, xxxiv, xxxv, 1.
- Fitz-Andrew, Nicholas, 52.
- Fitz-Peter, Mary Ann, 56; Patrick Blake, 56.
- Fitz-Thomas, Margaret, 93; Tobie Buttler, 93.
- Fitzgerald, Faithill, cx.
- Fitzpatrick, James, 209; Thad., 209.
- Fitzroy, Lord Augustus, 242; Sir C. A., clvi; Charles, Duke of Grafton, 242, 243; Sir Charles Augustus, clv; Elizabeth, 242; Lord Henry Augustus, 243.
- Flaherty, Thady, 130.
- Flamare, —, x.
- Flattarty, Tho., ciii.
- Fleeke, Susanna, 106.
- Fleet, Kingston, 200; Thomas, 160.
- Fleete, Susanna, 96; Rev. William, 96.
- Fleming, 252.
- FLEMING, Algernon, 253, 254; Alice, 253; Allgeron, 256; Ann, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256; Ann Crawford, 183; Anne, 252, 253; Archibald, 256; Arthur, 256; Beatrice, 252, 253, 254, 256; Benjamin, 254, 256; Bettridge, 254; Camilla, 254, 255; Lady Camilla, 253, 254, 255, 256; Camilla Annabella, 253; Caroline, 254; Caroline Alicia, 253, 255; Catherine, 20, 253, 256; Charles, 256; David, 256; Dorothy, 254; Edward, 252, 255, 256; Elizabeth, 252, 253, 254, 256; Ellen, 253; Eloisa, 253; Frances, 253, 255; Francis, 255; George, cxii, 256; Gibb., lxxxix, xc; Gilbert, xcvi, ci, cix, cxix, 20, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256; Hon. Gilbert, 79; Lieut.-Gen. Gilbert, cxvii; Gilbert Fane, cvii, 253, 254, 255, 256; Hector, 252, 254, 256; Henry, 252; Hercules, 252, 256; Highley, 253; James, xcvi; Jane, 253, 256; John, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256; Rev. John, 253, 255; Joseph, 254; Capt. Joseph, 253, 254; Katherine, 253, 256; Margaret, 256; Mary, 252, 253, 254; Mary Clementina, 256; Richard, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256; Rev. Richard, 253; Richard Acton, 253; Richard Stukeley, 253, 255; Robert, 256; Samuel, 256; Sarah, 252, 253, 254; Scrope Joseph, 253, 254; William, 183; —, 252, 255.
- Fleming-Baxter, Alfred, 252; Ann Maria, 253; Anna Maria, 252; Edward, 252; Elizabeth, 252; Fane, 253; Frances, 252; Frances Elizabeth, 253; Gilbert, 252; Godfrey, 252; Rev. Henry, 252; Henry Courtney, 252; Herbert, 253; Hilda Mary, 252; James, 252; May, 253; Penelope, 252; Robert Hanbury, 252; Violet, 253; —, 252, 253.
- Fletcher, Anthony, cx, 4; Elizabeth, cxii, 226; Hen., lxxx; Jacob, lxxx, cxii; John, 250; Mary, 195; Capt. —, lii.
- Flin, Nat., cxvii; Philip, xxiv.
- Florestow, Peter, cliii.
- Flower, George, cx; Ja., 151; William, cx; —, lxxix.
- Flyer, Elizabeth, 129, 133; Francis, 133.
- Fogo, David, cxi; John, ci.
- Foggarthy, Dan., lxxvii.
- Foley, Hon. Andrew, 155; Hon. Caroline Georgina Harriet, 155, 156; Hon. Edward, 155; Lady Harriet, 144; Thomas, Lord, 144; —, 172.
- Follin, Mich., cx.
- Folliott, William, cxv.
- Fontaine, Elizabeth, cxii.
- Foorth, John, 44.
- Foot, Edward, lix; Capt. Edward, 35; Thomas, lx.
- FOOTE, Anthony, 256, 257; Catherine, 256, 257; Edith A., 256; Edward, 256, 257; Eleanor, 256, 257; Ellen Catherine, 256, 257; George, 257; Gretta, 256, 257; Hannah, 257; J. F., clx; John Free-land, 256, 257; Kitty Garland, 257; Margaret, 256, 257; Margaret Wyke, 256, 257; Maria, 256, 257; Martha Ann, 257; Mary Ann, 257; Robert, 257; Thomas Dickson, clx, 256, 257; William, 257; —, cxxxv, 256.
- Forbes, Alexander, 243; Frances Anne, 243; George, Lord, xcvi; Thomas, 248; William, cxi; —, Lord, xcvi.
- Ford, George, 127, 133; Jane, 127, 133; John, 162; Richard, 162; Will., xxiv.
- Forder, Capt. Jon., lxx.
- Fordham, Alice, 20.
- Fordey, Jean, 209, 212; —, 212.
- Foreman, George, cxi.
- Forgus, Dr., —, ci.
- Forrest, George, lxxx., lxxxvii; W., clx; —, cxvii.
- Forster, Edmond, xi; Capt. John, lxx; Walter, 143.
- Forster, John, cxvi.
- Forsyth, Robert, 47.
- Fort, Samuel, 150; —, 150.
- Forte, Catherine, 127; John, 127.
- Foster, Frances, 42; Henry Durett, 285; Ingham, 134; John, lviii, cxii, cxiv, 124, 129, 135; Col. John, 88; Louise Amelie Andree, 285; Richard, 285; Sarah, 88, 89, 91; —, lvii, 2, 35, 42, 76, 86, 107, 186, 193, 244, 266, 287.
- Fosut, John, cx.
- Fothergill, John, 51.
- Foucher, C., 254.
- Foulter, John, lxxxvii.
- Foulkes, Capt., —, lxix; Col., —, lxx.
- Fountayne, Anne, 129, 133; Thomas, 133; Capt., —, xxv.
- Fouquear, —, 108.
- Fowcher, C., 253; Sarah, 253.
- Fowle, William, 196.
- Fowler, Alicia Juliana, 99; Jo., 16; John, lxxxix, xci, xciii, ci; Juliana, 108; Nicholas, lix; Tim., xciii; William, 99, 108, 221; Zach., cix.
- Fox, Capt. Anth., lxxxii; Col. Ed., lxxxii; John, 128; Thomas, 103; William, lxiv, lxix; Capt. William, lxxii.
- Foxon, Sir Sam., xcvi; Samuel, 238; Col. Tho., xcvi.
- Fraizer, Ann, 254; John, 254.
- Frampton, Charlotte Louisa, 103; Emily Harriett, 103; Lady Harriett, 101; Harriett Georgiana, 103; Henry, 103; James, 101, 107, 108, 109; James Francis, 103; Louisa Charlotte, 103; Louisa Mary, 103; Mary, 101, 109; Phillis, 101, 107, 108; William Charlton, 103; —, 109.
- Frances, Tho., lxxx.
- Francis, Catherine, 36; John, cxiv; Mary, cxiv.
- Frank, John, 52.
- Frankland, Hugh, 149, 153; Roger, 108; Sir Thomas, 108; William, 108, 153; —, 149; Commodore —, cxvi, cxvii.
- FRANKLIN, Ann, 204, 206, 257, 258; Catherine, 229, 258; Charles Peter, 258; Edith, 258; Elizabeth, 257, 258; Francis, 229, 258; Fran., xli; George, c, 258; Gertrude, 258; Gilbert, 258; Grace, 257, 258; James, cx, 258; John, lix, 219, 257, 258; Judith, 258; Margaret, 257, 258; Marian, 258; Martha, 258; Mary, 153, 258; Nicholas, 158; Rachl., 258; Rowland Yeamans, 257, 258; Samuel, cxiv; Tho., lxxv, Thomas, lxxvi, 158, 257, 258; Will., lxxxvi; William, lxxvii, lxxxix, lxxx., lxxxix, xc, 71, 204, 257, 258; William Henry, 257, 258; —, 128, 257.
- Franks, Elizabeth, cxiv; Samuel, cxiii.
- Franky, —, 184.
- Fransoon, Francis Beelsnyder, 89; Wolfert Beelsnyder, 89.
- FRASER, Alexander, cxi, 20, 259; Capt. Alexander, cxvi; Dr. Alexander, cviii, 259; Lieut. Alexander, 259; Ann Gunthorp, 259; Charity, 259; Charles Mackinen, 259; Donald, 259; Elizabeth, 89, 259; Esther, 259; Hugh, 259; Jane, 259; Joanna, 259; John, 259; John Nies, 259; Lachlan, 223; Louisa, 88, 259; Louisa Mathew, 259; Margaret, 259; Sarah, 259; Tho., cxii; Thomas, 259; Dr. Thomas, 259; William, 259; William Mackinen, 259; Dr. William Mackinnon, 259; —, cviii, 88, 259; Dr., —, cxiii, 259; Gen., —, cxxvii.
- Frederick, Amelia, 260; Col. Thomas, 260.
- Freeland, Arabella, 256, 257; Catherine Foote, 256, 257; Eleanor, 256, 257; Elizabeth, 256; Ellen, 257; Ellen Dickson, 256, 257; George Baptist, 257; J., clx; Jane, 256; John, clx, 256, 257; —, 256.
- Freeman, 260, 268, 269, 270, 272.
- FREEMAN, Abigail, 260, 262, 267; Alice, 100, 103, 104, 261, 262, 263, 264, 267; Ann, 184, 261, 263, 267, 268; Arthur, cxiii, cxvii, cxviii, cxx, cxxi, cxxxviii, cxxxix, cxlvi, 224, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 269; Hon. Arthur, cxx; Rev. Arthur, cxxxiv, 261, 263, 268; Bridget, 267; Byam, cxvi, cxviii, cxx, cxxi, 193, 260, 261, 262, 264, 267; Hon. Byam, cxix; Caroline, 261, 263, 267; Charles, 260, 262, 266, 267; Charlotte, 260, 262, 264; Christian, 267, 281, 282, 284; Christiana, 261, 279; Cope, 262; Dorothy, 260, 262, 266, 267; Dorothy Frances, 261, 263, 267; Elizabeth, 260, 262, 264, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271; F., 266; Fra., 152; George, 117, 119; George Thomas, 263; Harriet, 261, 262, 263, 267; Harry, 271; Henry, 268, 269, 270, 271; Henry Tho. Cope, 262, 269; Inigo, 263, 265, 268; James, 267; Jane, 267; Jeremy, 270, 272; Sir Jeremy, 272; John, 261, 267, 268, 270, 272; John Cope, 262; Katherine, 270; Lavinia, 267; Lower, clv; Lydia Frances, 261, 263; Margaret, 224, 260, 263, 267, 269; Martha, 266; Mary, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267; Mary Frances, 272; Mary Wills, 267; Melusina Warburton, 260, 263, 266; Mildred, lix, 266; Patience, 261, 263; Rebecca, 97, 260, 261, 262, 264, 266, 267; Richard, 266; Rob., lxxi, xcix; Robert, xcvi, xcix, 9, 100, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 271; Sir Sam., 272; Sambroke, 270, 272; Stephen, 267; Susanna, 262, 272; T. I. W., 270; Tho., lxxxix, xciii, xciv, xcvi, cxvii, cxxxiv, 71; Hon. Tho., cxxxix; Tho. Cope, 268; Thomas, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xciv, cvi, cxiv, cxvi, cxviii, cxl, cxlii, 97, 184, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 279, 281, 282, 284; Hon. Thomas, 267; Thomas B., 269; Thomas Inigo Wickham, 261; Violet, 268; W. P. W., 272; William, xvii, xxxi, lxv, lxix, 266, 267, 268, 271, 272; Capt. William, 17, 270, 271; Col. William, 270, 271, 272; Lieut.-Col. William, xvii; Maj. William, 266; —, lxxvi, lxxvii, 261, 270, 272. See also Cook-Freeman.
- Freinch, James, 276; Lucee, 276.
- Freind, Humphry, lix.
- French, 273.
- FRENCH, Agnes, 65; Andrew, 274; Ann, 274; Anna Maria, 273, 274; Anthony, 52; Arabella, 275; Arthur, 65; Ashton, 277; Ashton Warner, 272, 276; Dominick, lviii; Elizabeth, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 286; Frances, 277; George, lxxxii, lxxxiii, 53, 273, 274, 275, 276, 286; Capt. George, 285; George William, 272, 276; Gregory, 65; Henrietta, 273; Henry, 272, 274, 276, 277; James, 276, 277; James Bogle, 134, 136; Jane Camden, 190, 193; Jane Kelsick, 272, 276; Jeffery, 52; John, lix, 52, 273, 274, 275, 276; Jos., lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix; Capt. Jos., lxxxv; Joseph, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxv, xci, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277; Josepha, 273; Julian, 275; Juliana, 272, 277; K., 276; Katherine, 274; Keturah, 273, 274, 275; Leonora, 273, 274, 275; Lucia, 275; Lucy Henrietta, 273, 275; M. D., 190, 193; Marcella, 54; Margaret, 65, 274; Margaret Elizabeth, 272, 276; Maria Ann, 273, 274; Martin, 65, 185, 274, 275, 276; Mary, 273, 275, 276, 286; Mary Ann, 229, 230, 274, 276, 277; Mary Arabella, 21, 275; Mary Arabella, 273; Megg, 65; Michael, 274; Nath., lxxxvi, ciii; Nathaniel, c, 66, 229, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277; Capt. Nathaniel, 276; Nicholas, 275, 276; Capt. Nicholas, 275; Octavia, 272, 276, 277; Peter, 52, 286; R., 142, 277; Rebecca, 272, 276; Richard, 274, 276, 277; Robert, cxlviii, 65, 232, 272, 273, 276, 277; Sarah, 272, 276, 277, 285, 286; Sarah Lee, 272, 276, 277; Sisley, 65; Stephen, 276, 277; Thomas, 277; Thomas Kenyon Edwards, 272, 276; Valentine, 274; William, 275, 276; William Nathaniel, 273, 275; —, cxviii, 54, 272, 273, 276; Capt., —, 276. See also Bogle-French.
- Frere, Dorothy, 125; Tobias, 125.
- Frey, Capt. John, lxi; Hon.-Col. John, xcii.
- Frie, John, 282.
- Frije, Rolandus, 283.
- Frith, George, 236; —, 158.
- Frogatt, William, 255.
- Fry, 288.
- Fry, Christopher, 284; Dorothy, 280; E. A.,



288; Francis, cvii, 205, 280; George, cvii, 284; Capt. George, 282, 287; George S., 288; Capt. Jo., lxi; John, xxiv, lxvi, lxvii, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxx, 35, 229, 230, 277, 280, 282, 283, 284; Capt. John, lxiv, 35, 202, 283; Hon. Col. John, 17; Lieut. John, xlv, lx, 282; Maj. John, lxxiv; Martha, 284; Mary, 45, 46, 277, 280, 282; Rowland, 104, 113, 262, 284; Sam., lxxvii, lxxx, xciv; Samuel, cxvi, 104, 262, 277; Selvin, 287; William, lxxv, 282, 286; William Morris, 284; —, clv, 287; Lieut.-Col., lxxiv.

*Frye*, 278, 284, 285.

**FRYE**, Alice, 279, 281, 282; Ann, 285; Ann Elizabeth, 279, 284; Ann Gravenor, 279, 284; Augusta, 285, 287; Barbara, 284; Bliss, 278; Bridgett, 284; Charles, 286, 287; Col. Charles, 285; Christian, 267, 279, 280, 284, 285, 286; Christiana, 261, 279; Christina, 285; Dorothy, 204, 279, 280, 284; Edward, 285, 286, 287; Eliza, 286; Elizabeth, 78, 81, 104, 139, 222, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284; Elizabeth Warner, 81, 82, 279, 281, 284; Hon. F., cxix; Fra., cxiv, cxvii, cxx, cxxi; Frances, 217, 222, 277, 278, 284; Francis, cxviii, 261, 277, 279, 280, 281, 283, 284; Hon. Francis, 37, 204, 279, 280, 283; Fras., 114; George, 277, 279, 284, 286, 287; Capt. George, 285, 287; Hon. George, 287; Harriott, 279, 280; Henrietta, 278, 285, 286; Henrietta Maria, 100, 277, 278; Henry, 279, 284, 285; Isaac, 284; J. R., 287; Jane, 285, 286, 287; John, liii, lxx, lxxx, lxxxviii, xciv, xcvi, xcix, ci, cxxxiv, cxxxix, cxliii, 20, 45, 47, 66, 81, 102, 103, 140, 150, 181, 222, 251, 262, 264, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 288; Capt. John, 17, 282, 283; Col. John, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 66, 100, 102, 112, 139, 217, 230, 283; Dr. John, 82, 284; Hon.-Col. John, 17; Hon. John, 283; Lieut. John, 230, 282; John Percival, 285; John Ravel, 285, 286, 287; Joseph, 81, 279, 284; Katherine, 278, 282; Laura Augusta Hastings Scott, 285, 287; Margaret, 285; Martha, 279; Mary, 112, 222, 277, 278, 279, 284, 285, 286, 287; Mary Ann, 284; Mary Cowper, 78, 279, 284; Percival, 286, 287; Rev. Percival, 285, 287; Percival Edward, 285; Robert, 284; Rowland, xciv, 45, 46, 81, 102, 103, 104, 113, 130, 140, 217, 218, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 283, 284; Rowland Spencer, 78, 79, 279, 284; Capt. Sam., lxxxvii; Samuel, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, 46, 104, 113, 130, 140, 218, 229, 230, 277, 278, 279, 280, 283, 284; Sarah, 273, 285, 286, 287; Sarah Maria, 279; Selvin, 285; Tho., 128; Thomas, 284, 285, 286; William, 46, 217, 218, 273, 277, 278, 279, 280, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287; Capt. William, 286; Col. William, 285, 286; Hon. William, 286; William Arthur, 285; William Edward, 287; Maj. William Edward, 285; William Morris, 278, 284; —, 74, 277, 278, 279, 285, 287; Col., lxxvii.

*Fryer*, Tho., xxiii; Thomas, xxiv.

*Fulgeman*, Robert, lxii.

*Fullam*, William, xlv; Lieut. William, lxi.

*Fuller*, David, lxxiii; Dennis, 134; Mary, 134.

*Fullwood*, Elizabeth, 45.

*Furfey*, Richard, xxv.

*Furlong*, Daniel H., 232; James, cix, cx, cxx, cxxi; William, ci, cxi.

*Furlove*, William, lix.

*Furnace*, John, 177.

*Furnell*, William, xciv, cii, cvii, 103.

*Fyton*, Francis, 157; Lady Kathryn, 157.

G

*Gabriel*, J. S., cliv.

*Gadbury*, Capt., lxx.

*Gael*, —, 179.

*Gage*, Abel, 196; Elizabeth, 196; Louisa Elizabeth, 54; Margaret, 56; Gen. Hon. Thomas, 54, 56; Sir William, 53; —, Viscount, 56.

*Gale*, Desidarius, 77; John, 46; Jos., lxxvii, lxxx; Margaret, 143; Martha, 77; Nathaniel, 193, 265; Susanna, 46; Thomas, 103; William, 143.

*Gales*, Thomas, lx; —, xciv.

*Gall*, David Ballin, 196.

*Gallaher*, John, lxxxix.

*Gallery*, Hen., clii.

*Gallwey*, Sergt.-Maj. David, lii; Eleanor, 193; Eleanor Roche, 191; John, cxii; Ste., 93; Thomas, cliii; Tobias, 89; —, 191, 193.

*Gam*, Gwentlian, 95; Howell, 95; Meirige, 95.

*Gamage*, Robert, 95; Welthian, 95.

*Gamble*, Amelia, 263; Ann, 78, 82, 198, 199; Edward, ciii, cxii, cxvii, cxix, 39, 78, 82, 91, 130, 193, 251, 263, 280, 283; George, lxxi, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxii, 131, 132, 277, 278, 280; Capt. George, lxxii; Col. George, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxviii; Hon. George, 131, 132; Henrietta, 278; James, xciv, cii, cxv, 20, 45, 251; Col. James, lxxxvi; Jane, 263; John, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xc, xci, xcii, 7, 23, 24, 131, 132, 277; Capt. John, lxxii, lxxxiv; Col. John, lxxxiv; Maj. John, lxxiv; Joseph, 274; Mary, 45; Rachel, 11, 20, 34, 45, 198, 251; Robert, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix; Hon. Col., xcvi; —, clv, 251.

*Gamiell*, George, xliii.

*Gammull*, Robert, 274; William, 274.

*Gamon*, Sir Rich., cxli; Timothy, 277.

*Ganspoel*, Capt. David, lxx.

*Ganthony*, Elinor, cx.

*Gapper*, Henry, 152; Sarah, 152.

*Garden*, Marie, xxxiv; Robert, xxxiv; Col., xxxiv.

*Gardener*, William, cliii.

*Gardiner*, Bernardus, 171; Rich., cxviii; —, cvii.

*Gardner*, John, lxix; Morris, xvii; Col. Samuel, lxxi; Sarah, 225; —, 32, 124.

*Garett*, Thomas, lviii.

*Garland*, Richard, 209.

*Garnett*, Antho., cx; George, 141.

*Garnier*, Daniel, 121; Eleanor, 119, 122; Elianor, 122; Elizabeth, 119; Isaac, 117, 119, 121; Isaac, 122; John, 121; Jonas, 121; Margaret, 119; Mary, 121; Michael, 121; Paul, 121; Peter, 121; Samuel, 121; Tho., 117; Thomas, 119.

*Garnish*, George, lix; Lewis, lviii.

*Garnors*, Alice, 120; Joanna, 120; Nicolas, 120.

*Garrard*, Gen., lii.

*Garrett*, Ann, 184; Antho., lxxix, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xciv; Garret, lxxx; Garrett, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxx; Gilb., lxxxvii; Gilbert, xciii; Brig. Gilbert, lxxx; Gilbt., lxxix, lxxx; Nathaniel, lviii; Peter, lx; Sarah, 248; Thomas, 141; Tom, xlii; William, lx, lxxiv, xciv, 232.

*Garrick*, Fra., cx; —, cxxxiii.

*Garroway*, Dr. Robert, cxiii; Thomas, lx.

*Garth*, Lieut. Richard, lxx; Sir Samuel, 171.

*Garthwart*, —, lvi.

*Gascoigne*, Elizabeth, 79, 80, 82; James Cloberry, 79, 80, 82.

*Gastrell*, Rev. Dr., —, 151.

*Gateward*, Mary, 130; Nath., ciii; Thomas, lxxxi, 74.

*Gatewood*, T., 9; Thomas, 137.

*Gattley*, John, cxii, 92.

*Gaughag*, William, lxii.

*Gaul*, William, xciv; —, 179.

*Gauler*, Hen., 227.

*Gaulony*, Bridgett, 284; Richard, 284.

*Gay*, John, 223. *See also* Le Gay.

*Gaynor*, Peter, xcii.

*Geare*, —, cii.

*Gee*, Elizabeth, 53; Flora, 152; Judith, 152; Rebecca, 152.

*Geery*, Henry, 137.

*Geevans*, Mary, 123.

*Geheen*, —, cvii.

*Gellatley*, Thomas, 246.

*Gem*, Ann, 195; Richard, 195.

*Gentilz*, —, x.

*Geoffryes*, Lewis, lxxx.

*George*, Hon. Paul, 274.

*George*, Prince, of Denmark, lxxv.

*Gerard*, Sir Gilbert, xix.

*Gerish*, William, 117; —, c.

*Germaine*, Lord George, cxiii, cxxiv.

*German*, Tho., cx.

*Gerrard*, John, 198.

*Gerrie*, Stephen, 137.

*Gethin*, Percy, 209.

*Gethings*, John, lx.

*Ghest*, Col. Charles, 112.

*Gibbons*, Lucy, cxii.

*Gibson*, James, cxl; Jane Ann, 239; John, 255; Thomas, lx; William, 239; —, cvii.

*Gideon*, Samson, lxx.

*Gifford*, Ensign Fra., xlv; Francies, xxiv; Francis, lviii; Jonathan Yate, lxxxviii.

*Gilbert*, Alice, 34; Allen, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, 217, 218; Elizabeth, 31, 34; Francis, 140; Henry, 128; Jane, 217; John, cxx, 32; Dr. John, 32; Martha, 217; Col. Nath., cxv, 31; Hon. Col. Nath., cv; Rev. Nath., cxlix; Nathaniel, xciv, cv, xcix, cii, cvii, cviii, cix, cxii, cxiii, cxviii, cxix, cxx, 32, 62, 114, 134, 140, 150, 186, 217; Col. Nathaniel, xcix, cxix; Richard, 210; Tho., 221; William, 34; —, cxxvii, 150.

*Gilchrist*, Elizabeth, 177; James, cxlv, cxlvii, 29, 141, 215, 216; John, cxi, 135;

Martha, 215, 216; Mary Rebecca Harriet, 177; William, cxxviii, cxxxiv.

*Gilhan*, William, lxxvii.

*Gill*, Charity, 35; Dan., 17; Edward, 128; Eliza, 36; Joshua, 36; Richard, lviii; Robert, 35; —, cvii.

*Gillan*, Sarah, 231, 232, 234; Thomas, 234; Dr. Thomas, cxlvii; —, 231.

*Gilliard*, Edw., 117.

*Gillespie*, Dav., ciii.

*Gillet*, Jane, 20, 21.

*Gilliard*, Elizabeth, 237; Thomas, lxvi, lxxvii; William, 94.

*Gillmore*, Mary, 17, 47; Robert, 47.

*Gillyatt*, Elizabeth, 239; Joseph, 57, 237, 239; Thomas, lx; —, lxxx.

*Gilmore*, —, cvii.

*Giron*, Capt., —, xii.

*Gittens*, Dorothy, 49; Joshua, cxiv, 49.

*Gittings*, William, xxiv.

*Gladman*, Thomas, 131.

*Gladwin*, George, 130; —, 130.

*Glandfeild*, Richard, lx.

*Glanville*, Alice, 224, 226; Elizabeth, cxii; William, lxxvii, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxix, 221; —, 224.

*Glascok*, Tho., 119.

*Glasgow*, John Boyle, Earl of, 212.

*Glass*, Elizabeth, 203; James, lviii; Peter, cvii; Dr. Thomas, 218.

*Glegg*, —, cvii.

*Glen*, William, 25.

*Glenelg*, Charles Grant, Baron, 259.

*Glenney*, Ann, 8; George, 8.

*Gleson*, Walter, 161.

*Glodrydd*, 95.

*Glodrydd*, Cadogan, 95; Elistan, 95.

*Gloster*, Archibald, cxxvii, 68; Archd., 105, 246; John, 12; Russel, 246.

*Glover*, Ann, 152; Anne, 151; Eliza Tilson, 195; George, cix; Henry, 195; Sir J. H., clviii; Mary, cx; Rebecca, 250; Richard, xciv; Rob., lxxx, xcvi, cix; Robert, ci, 76.

*Gloyne*, Anne, 243; Charles Glynn, 243; Charles Papps, 243; Marianne, 243.

*Goble*, Elizabeth, 8; John, 8; Martin, cviii, cxv.

*Goch*, 95.

*Goch*, Jannett, 95; Joan, 95; Kynwell, 95; Rhys, Earl of Istraddeu, 95.

*Goddard*, Ann, 173; Edward, 173.

*Godet*, Theodore, lxxvii; —, lxxx.

*Godfrey*, John, 130; Jos., 223; Joseph, 66, 263; Mary, cxi; Thomas, 66, 223, 263; —, ci.

*Godsell*, Ann, cxii; Elizabeth, 82, 83; James, lxxix, lxxxvii, 68, 258; —, 258.

*Golbin*, John, x.

*Golding*, Charles, lxxx, lxxxvii, xciii.

*Gollop*, Henry, 45.

*Gomeldon*, Plulateas, 149; Thomas, 149.

*Gomos*, Barbara, 176.

*Gonspoell*, Capt. David, lxx.

*Gontier*, —, xxxvi.

*Goodall*, John, 113; Lucy, cxiii, 113, 116.

*Goodin*, George Robert, 196.

*Goodrich*, Bartlett, 48; Bartlett, 50; Caroline Helena, 48, 50.

*Goodridge*, William, 57.

*Goodsonn*, Vice-Admiral —, xxvi.

*Goodwin*, Austin, 43; Bethell, 41; John, 272; Rachel, 120; Richard, 65; Walter, 41; Col., lxx, 41; —, 42.

*Gookin*, Capt., —, xxvi.

*Goold*, John, 94.

*Goor*, Charles, xcvi, ci.

*Gooseley*, Frances, 240; George, 240.

*Gordon*, Alexander, 188; Anne, 204; Charles, cxi, 263; Frances, 21; Capt. Francis Grant, 76; James, ci, cii, cvii, cxxiv, cxxvii, 205, 206; Margaret, 178, 179; Patrick, 178, 279; Tho., 43; Capt. William, cxii; Dr. William, cxi; —, cxiii. *See also* Taylor-Gordon.

*Gore*, Brig.-Gen. Humphry, 117; John, 238.

*Gorge*, —, xlix.

*Gorges*, Elizabeth, 147; Ferdinando, 149; Capt. Ferdinando, 1, li; Hannah, 149; Samuel, 147.

*Goring*, Charles, 268; Isabella Mary, 268; Isabella Thomas, 261; John, 268; Rev. John, 261.

*Gorman*, Ann, cx; Sarah, 75; Thomas, cx.

*Goss*, Charles, lxvi, lxvii, lxviii, 69; Capt. Charles, lxxiv; Francis, 71; John, 217, 218.

*Gostlin*, Margaret, xxx.

*Gostoe*, Margaret, 53.

*Gotts*, Ann, 21.

*Gough*, Rich., lxxxvi.

*Gould*, Charles, 91.

*Goulding*, Robert, lx.

*Goulston*, Elizabeth, 14; —, 14, 15; Capt., —, 14, 15.

*Gowes*, George, xlii.



- Grace, —, 143.  
 Graer, Margaret, 136; William, 136.  
 Grafton, Charles Fitzroy, Duke of, 242.  
 Graham, Anne, 120; Elizabeth, 272; George, 202; Sir James, 272; Lady Jane, 14; John, cviii, cxiii; John, Viscount Dundee, 14; Rev. Malcolm, 267; Margaret, 14; Mary, 272, 273; Richard, cxi; Robert, 224; Sir William, 14; —, cxvii, 14, 273; Col. —, cxli; —, Earl of Monteith, 272.  
 Grainger, Daniel Mathew, 89; Judith, 89; Sam., 89.  
 Granada, Catherine, 126, 130; Sir James, 126, 130; Magdalen, 126, 130.  
 Grandam, William, lxxx.  
 Granden, Henry, lx.  
 Granger, Joan, lx.  
 Grant, Alexander, 114; Caroline, 191; Charles, 259; Charles, Baron Glenelg, 259; Colquhoun, 205; Daniel, cxv; David, 114, 134; Dunc., cii; Duncan, civ, cx; Ebenezer, ci; Elizabeth, 134, 259; Francis, 45; Jane, 259; Jane Kelsick, 272, 276; John, cxiv, 79, 251; Lieut. John, 14, 15; Lachlan, 206; Margaret, 14, 15; Mary, 38, 39; Mary Pike, 38, 39; Ogilvie, 179; Patrick, cxiv, cxix, 32, 205, 209, 210, 211; Dr. Patrick, 259, 264; Richard, 206; Robert, 272, 276; —, 15, 38, 179; Dr. —, c; Gen. —, cxxiv; Maj.-Gen. —, cxxiv.  
 Grantham, Will., lxxxvi; William, lxxxix, lxxxix, xc; —, Earl of, 121.  
 Grascook, Rowland, viii; —, ix.  
 Gratrix, Edward, lxxiii; Elianor, 215; John, lix, lxxx; —, lxxx.  
 Gravenor, Ann, 81, 238, 263; Elizabeth, 81, 238, 259; Jane, 59, 237, 238; Mary, 82, 83, 238; Tho., 57; Thomas, lix, lxxxix, cii, civ, cxiii, 59, 81, 82, 116, 237, 238; William, cxl, 57, 81; —, lxxvii, 284.  
 Graves, John, 196.  
 Gravett, Richard, 47.  
 Gravina, Admiral —, cxlv.  
 Gray, Ann, 238; Elizabeth, 113, 114, 115, 116; John, cxxi, cxxii, cxxvii, cxxxix, 26, 106, 113, 114, 115, 116, 136, 241; Hon. John, cxxxix; M. W., cliv; Mary, 46; Rachel, 46; Rebecca, 177; Robert, ciii, cxv, 4, 104, 135, 205.  
 Graydon, Henry, xxx, xlix, li, lv, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxix.  
 Grayham, Nancy, 120.  
 Grazebrook, H. S., 228.  
 Grear, Margaret, 135; William, lxxi, lxxvii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, 135, 215; Capt. William, lxxiv, lxxviii; Maj. William, cxii; Capt. —, lxxiv.  
 Greatbach, Daniel, li.  
 Greathed, Craister, cxxii; Hon. Craister, 81; Lady Mary, 201; Samuel, 201.  
 Greatrick, Theo., cxiv.  
 Greatrix, Elizabeth, 39; William, cxiv.  
 Greaves, Anne, 66.  
 Green, Edw., lx, cxii; Frances, 41; George, 21; John, lxxiii; Jos. B., cliii; Josh., cxiv; Mary, lxxvi; Thomas, lviii; Capt. William, lxxv; —, cxxxv.  
 Greene, Mord., 223.  
 Greenway, Henrietta, 248; John, lxxvii, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, cxiii, cxv, 8, 21, 237, 240, 246; Jos., cxiii; Joseph, 248; Mary, 237, 240; Susanna, 7.  
 Greenwoleers, Math., 218.  
 Gregg, Jonathan, 196.  
 Gregory, Edw., xcvi, ciii; Gilbert, xxxv; George William Henry, 84; Prudence, cxii; Thomas, lxii; Ensign Thomas, lix, lxi; William, 4, 132.  
 Gregson, William, 41.  
 Greig, —, 200.  
 Grendrip, John, xxiv.  
 Greville, Capt. —, cxlviii; Hester, 117.  
 Grey, Sir Charles, cxli; Jane, 179; John, Lord, 126; Mary, 126; Robert, 24; —, cxviii.  
 Greydon, Hen., lxxvii, lxxxix, lxxx.  
 Grice, John, cix.  
 Grief, —, lvii.  
 Griffin, Evan, lx; Jos., 150; Owen, xxiv.  
 Griffith, George, cxi; Hen., cix; James, 123, 124; Joanna, cxxii; Mary, 123, 124, 213; Robert Poole, 257; Sarah, cx; Thomas, 123, 124; William, cix, 123, 124; —, 213. See also Ap Griffith.  
 Griffiths, John, 46; Sarah, 70; Thomas, 70.  
 Griffyn, Walter, 168.  
 Grigg, James, cxiii; Prudence, 78; Richard, cliii; Tho., lxxx.  
 Griggs, George, lx; Grace, 237, 238, 239; James, 237, 238, 239; Jasper, 282; Mary, 177; Sarah, 120; Tho., lxxxix, lxxx; —, 236.  
 Grimes, John, lix; Mathew, xxiii; William, xciv.  
 Grinstead, Gen. —, cxliv.  
 Grosswell, Thomas, lviii.  
 Grove, Eleanor, 181; William, 181.  
 Grover, John, 216; Samuel, 185, 215, 216.  
 Gubbins, Symon, lviii.  
 Guest, Sir Tho., 143; Col. —, xxxii.  
 Guichinett, Hen., lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, cxii, 134; Henry, 68; Peter, cx; —, lxxvii.  
 Guildford, Francis North, Earl of, 32.  
 Guilliat, Josh., cxiii; Peter, cxiii.  
 Guise, Frances, 146; Henry, 143; Sir John, 152, 155; William, 146; Sir William, 154, 155.  
 Guishard, Levy, lxxxix.  
 Gullion, Grace, 206.  
 Gunter, Jane, 146, 158, 159, 160; John, lix; William, 146, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162; —, 162.  
 Gunthorpe, Ann, 58, 110; Anne, 88, 98; Eliza, 242; Elizabeth, 9; Hester, 97; John, lxxviii, xc, xcvi, xcvi, ci, cxvi, 26, 28, 85, 88, 97, 104, 106, 108, 208; Col. John, 58, 98; Hon. John, ci, cix; Lieut.-Col. John, cv; Maj. John, lxxxix; Margaret, 104, 134, 135; Samuel, cxi, cxxi; W., 134; William, cxiii, cxix, cxxiv, cxxvii, cxxxix, cxlv, cxlvii, 26, 28, 98, 104, 105, 106, 109, 134, 135, 208, 242; —, clv, 9, 109; Hon. Col. —, cxliii.  
 Gunthrop, John, lviii, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxxvi, lxxxix, cxiii, cvii, 283; Capt. John, lxxxv, 107; Col. John, cxiv; Capt. William, lxxxiv.  
 Gutch, —, 171, 269.  
 Guthrie, Col. John, 196; Mary, 196.  
 Guy, —, 179; —, Marquis, 285.  
 Gwatkins, William, 159, 160, 161; —, 161.  
 Gwillim, Elizabeth, 252; —, 252.  
 Gwine, Daniell, lxii.  
 Gwyn, Robert, 115, 116.
- H
- H., Mary, 123; Capt. —, cxxxvi.  
 Habbla, —, cvii.  
 Hacket, Dorothy, 10; Lydia, 226, 227; Thomas, 10, 226, 227.  
 Hackney, Henry, lix.  
 Hackshaw, Harry, 192; Lucy, 192; Lydia, 192; —, 192.  
 Haddock, Sir Richard, lxi; Capt. —, lvii, lxi.  
 Haddon, Ann, 232; John, lxxiv, lxxvi, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xci; Rebecca, 232; Lieut. Richard, 202; —, lxxvii; Capt. —, xc.  
 Hagen, Nicholas, 53.  
 Haggard, Catherine, 124; Sarah, 124.  
 Haig, —, lxxvii.  
 Haij, Robert, xxiii.  
 Haldwind, —, cvi.  
 Hale, Elizabeth, cxiv; Nathaniell, xviii; Thomas, xviii; Col. —, 192.  
 Halfehide, Tho., xxiv.  
 Halford, William, 129.  
 Haliburton, —, 194.  
 Halifax, George Montague, Earl of, 242.  
 Hall, Grace, 238; Rev. Henry Newton Gage, 73; Hester, 65; Jane, 145, 172; Jasper, 172; Joan, xxxvii, lx; John, cx, cxlv, cxlvii; Ensign John, lviii, lix, lxi, 238; Lieut. John, 86; Sir John, 192; Jos., cx; Lucy, 192; Mark, xxiii; Martha, 77; Mary Anne, 73; Philip, cx, 65, 86; William F., cxlix; —, cxlix, 145; Capt. —, xv, cvi.  
 Hallet, Richard, xxiv.  
 Halliday, Elizabeth, 197; John, cx, cxv, cxvii, cxix, clii, 131, 134, 197, 248, 264, 280; Penele, cx. See also Delap-Halliday.  
 Halloran, Ann, 94; Corn., lxxxvii, lxxxix, xc, cxxxix; Cornelius, lxxxvi; Eleanor, 92; George, cxiv, 177, 279, 281; Capt. George, cxxii; John, 79, 94; Sarah Maria, 279; Tho. Hanson, cxl, 92, 232.  
 Halsted, Charles, cliii.  
 Ham, —, 227.  
 Hambleton, Andrew, lx; Capt. John, lxi; Lieut. John, lx.  
 Hamell, Cathrin, 18; Johanna, 17; —, 18.  
 Hamersley, Hugh, 79, 80, 81, 210, 211.  
 Hamilton, Alex., lxxx; Andrew, cxlii; Ann, 72; Archibald, xcvi; Lord Archibald, lxxxii; Bisse, 4; Ed., cxiii; Elizabeth, 230; Fra., lxxxvii; Gavin, 211; Gert., cxii; Gus., cx; Hen., cxli; J., lxxx; John, lviii, lxvi, lxvii, lxviii, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, xc, xcvi, cx, 151; Col. John, lxx, lxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xcvi, 4, 17; Hon. John, lxxxviii, 24; Hon. Col. John, lxxxviii, lxxxii; John E., 196; K. B., clvi; Margaret, 4; Mary, cxii; Row., lxxxix, xc, cxv; Lieut.-Col. Rowland, cix; W., 62; W. L., cxxv; Walter, lxxvi, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxviii, 69, 213; Capt. Walter, lxxviii; Col. Walter, lxxv; Hon. Walter, lxxxii; Lieut.-Gen. Walter, lxxxii; William,
- lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, cxv, 116, 230; Hon. William Leslie, cxxiv; —, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xc, xci, xciii, xc, cxiii; Brigr. —, lxxxiii; Capt. —, 172; Col. —, lxxxiii, lxxxii; Genl. —, xc; Maj.-Gen. —, lxxvi.  
 Hamlin, John, 17, 90; William, li, lii; —, liv, lvi.  
 Hammersley, Hugh, 79; Jean, 76; Lieut. W., 76.  
 Hammond, James, 106; —, cvi.  
 Hamocke, John, 143; Mary, 143.  
 Hampden, —, Viscount, 260, 267.  
 Hampshire, John, 89.  
 Hamstead, John A., cliii.  
 Hamton, Elizabeth, 46.  
 Hancock, Hen., c; Isset, 208; John, cxxii; Peter, 102; Robert, 158; Sarah, 123; —, 128.  
 Hand . . . ley, Jab., 232.  
 Handson, —, lxxx.  
 Haneren, Charles, lix.  
 Hanlon, Patrick, 196.  
 Hannay, Anna Maria, 45, 46, 47, 49; Eliza, 46; George, 46, 47, 48, 49; —, 47, 50.  
 Hanney, John, cxlv.  
 Hansard, Eliza Barham, 88; Louisa, 88; Richard Massey, 88; William Mathew, 88.  
 Hanson, Francis, ci, 205; James, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, ciii, cx, 186; John, 70, 219; Lucey, 70; Margaret, 186; Mary, cxiv, 197, 217; Rebecca, 217; Rob., lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxv; Robert, lxxxv; Samuel, 251; Tho., c, cii, cx, 229; Thomas, lxxx, 230, 238, 251; —, lxxvii, lxxx.  
 Hanston, Thomas, c.  
 Hardcastle, John, 229.  
 Harden, Charles, 194.  
 Harding, Hen., cxv; Margaret, cxv.  
 Hardman, Dorothy, 138; H. A., 138; Henry Anthony, 138.  
 Hardtman, Ann, cxii.  
 Hardwicke, George, 153.  
 Hardy, George Tickner, 152; —, cxlvi.  
 Hare, William, lix.  
 Harford, Thomas, 47.  
 Hargedon, Charles, lviii.  
 Hargrave, William, 44.  
 Hargrove, James, cxxxvi.  
 Harison, John, 23.  
 Harland, Robert, 53.  
 Harlanole, Steven, xviii.  
 Harman, Ann, 263; Anne Dyett, 3; Dorothy, 74, 78; Eliza, 215, 216; Elizabeth, 187; Fred. B., 7; Jane, 139; John, 184; Sir John, xxxviii, xl; Letitia, 139; Mary, 12, 81, 184, 187, 263; Mary Blizard, 81, 82; Octavia Louisa, 7; Sam., xcvi, cii, cxvii, cxix, cxxxix, cxxxix, cxvii; Rev. Sam. B., cxlix; Samuel, cv, cxvii, cxv, cxx, cxli, cxlv, cli, 12, 75, 139, 187; Rev. Samuel W., cxliii, 3, 29, 215, 216; Sarah, 19, 30; Thomas, cxxxiv, 263; Thomas D., cxliii, cxliv, cxlv, 81, 82, 263, 282; William, 150; William Wickham, 19, 26, 27, 28, 235; —, lxxvii, 179.  
 Harnage, 48.  
 Harnage, Caroline Helena, 48, 50; Edward, 49, 50; Eliza, 49, 50; Elizabeth Sarah Maude, 48; Sir George, 48, 50; Henry, 48, 50; Rev. Henry, 49, 50; Henry George, 50; Sir Henry George, 48; John Lucie, 48; Capt. John Lucie, 50; Mary, 48, 50; Mary Louisa, 49; —, 50; Col. —, 50.  
 Harney, George, cx; George John, clii; John, clii, cliii; Thomas, cliii.  
 Harper, Alexander, 266; Frances, 252; Richard, 252; Stephen, lviii, lxi.  
 Harpur, Sir John, xlii.  
 Harrington, Benjamin, 235; Elizabeth, 235; Francis, 164; John, 235; William, 271.  
 Harris, Ann, 63; Anne, 58; Sir Augustus, 267; Dav., 41; Elizabeth, lx, 120; Frances, 253; James, clii; John, xcvi, cxi, cxli, 47, 253; Capt. John, xcix; Mary, 204, 206; Peter, xviii, xxiii; Capt. Philip, 220; Philip D., cxli; Rev. Richard, 120; Robert, lviii; Sarah Lee, 272, 276; Tho., 235; Thomas, 79; William, lviii; Zachariah, 196; Zachariah, 279; —, cxvii.  
 Harrison, Charles, 103; Elizabeth, 42, 227; Lieut. George, lxx; John J. C., clii; Jos., cx; R., 216; Lieut. Richard, lxx; Thomas, 42; —, 43.  
 Harrolde, John, 168.  
 Harrox, Mary, cxi, 83; William, 83.  
 Hart, Anne, 243; Barry C., 229; Barthw., clii; Charles A., clii; Daniel, 216; Frances, 8; Grace, 226; John, lxii, xciii, cviii, cxii, cxvii, cxix, 45, 226, 246, 258; Jos., clvi; Prudence, 46; Rebecca, 216; Samuel, lix; Thomas, lxxv, cxii, clii; —, xciv, xc, xci, 1, 2, 132, 199, 214, 243, 286; Col. —, xcvi.  
 Hartford, Elizabeth, 228; Michael, 228.  
 Hartley, —, cviii.



- Hartnold, David, 258; Elizabeth, 257, 258; John, 257.  
Harton, George, cxiii.  
Harty, Claus, xxiv, xxv; Cloyce, xxiv.  
Harvey, Ann, 124; Henry, 124; John, cxv, cxxxix, 210; John Ray, cliii; Lilly, 196; Margaret, 124; Mary, 124; Rob., cxvi; Sarah, 43; Thomas, cliii; William, 196; —, cxxx, 171, 196; Admiral —, cxli.  
Harwood, John, 24, 153.  
Haselfoot, William, 150.  
Hassal, William, 208; Rev. William, 207.  
Hastings, Sophia, 191; —, lxxvii.  
Haswell, Ed., 87; Fra., 89; Timothy, 87.  
Hatchfeild, Elizabeth, 271.  
Hatfield, —, xxiv.  
Hatton, Tho., 149.  
Haughton, —, 245.  
Havard, Neast, 154.  
Haw, Sarah, 176; Thomas, 176.  
Hawes, Elizabeth, 83, 246; H., 224; Jane, cxii; John, clii, civ, cxii, cxxi, cxxvii, 246; Jos., cxi; Mary, 245; Russel, 246; Thomas, lix, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvi, cxxiv, cxxxix, 5, 83; —, 245.  
Hawkesworth, Dr. —, 236.  
Hawkins, Anne, 126, 127, 133, 211; Benjamin Lavers, 211; Elizabeth, 4; George, xlv, 230; Isaac, 151; Jane, 127, 133; Joseph, 4; Margaret, 52; Mary, 282; Mathew, 211; Mathew Gravett, 211; Nathaniel, 282; Richard, 52; Robert, 126, 133; Susan, 211; Susanna, 211; William, 129; —, xxii, 120, 193.  
Hawley, Francis, Lord, cxvi, cxix, cxxix; Henry, xix; Capt. Henry, xvii, xviii; —, xx.  
Hawse, Samuel, cxiii.  
Hawys, Henry, 232.  
Hay, Archibald, xix; Elizabeth, 177; James, 177; Sir James, xix; James, Lord Viscount Doncaster, xii; James, Lord, Baron of Sawley, Viscount Doncaster, Earl of Carlisle, xi; John, 238; Mary, 177, 178, 180; Robert, xxiv, 177; William, 177; —, 178; Lieut. —, xii.  
Haycock, Dav., cx; Grace, 240; John, cx.  
Haydon, John, lvii, lx; Maj. John, lv.  
Haye, Teig, 282.  
Hayes, Cha., 151; Danll., lviii; George, xv; Capt. George, xvi; Jane, 168; Joane, 168; Roger, 168; —, cvi, cxviii.  
Haynes, James, 274; Thomas, lviii.  
Hayward, Nicholas, 138; William, 26, 106.  
Haywood, Anthony, lxv.  
Hazard, Henry, xxii.  
Hazell, Peter, xcv.  
Hazelwood, Elinor, cxii; Jane, 72; John, cx; Thomas, cxii; —, cxviii.  
Hea, Teig, 282.  
Headland, John, lxxx.  
Heagan, R. S., cliv.  
Heal, Joseph, 204, 258.  
Heard, Sir Isaac, 173; Sir J., 174.  
Hearne, Robert, cxiii, xxiv; —, xxiii.  
Heath, Elizabeth, 181; Ellenwood Katherine Carr, 232; James, 30; Dr. James, 18; Louisa Manning, 3, 18, 30; Thomas, xxi, lix; William Wood, 232; —, 26; Dr. —, 3.  
Heathcote, Gilbt., lxix; Margaret, xxx; Selina, 102; —, 102.  
Heatley, Richard, 224.  
Heaven, Edith, 158.  
Hebelthwaite, Charles, 41.  
Hedges, Charles, lxxxviii, 219; Sir Charles, lxxxv, 125; Capt. Robert, cxxxvi; —, lxxxviii, 76.  
Heeley, John, lix.  
Hegwyn, Col. —, lxix.  
Helborne, George, xviii.  
Helder, Lieut. Sam., lx.  
Hellmore, Mary, 142; Tristram, 142.  
Helme, Christian, 271; Robert, 271, 272; Sarah, 271; Thomas, 272; William, lxix.  
Hely, Nic., 143.  
Hemmings, William, xlv.  
Hemskerke, —, 271.  
Henay, William, 47.  
Henderson, —, l.  
Hendrickson, —, cxviii.  
Hening, John, 153.  
Henley, Tho., 102.  
Henlock, John, xxiii.  
Hennand, Richard, 119.  
Henney, —, 6.  
Hennis, William, lx.  
Henrietta, Maria, Queen of England, 110.  
Henry, Chas., clii; Timothy, cxi.  
Hensley, Daniel, lv; Daniell, lix; Lieut. Daniell, lxi.  
Hentie, Capt. John, 17.  
Henville, Robert, cxxi, 243, 244; Sarah, 243, 244.  
Henzell, Judith, 228; Peregrine, 228; —, 228.  
Hepburn, —, cxviii.  
Herbert, Sir Edward, 157; Lady Elynor, 157; Joseph, 191, 263; Hon. Joseph, 223; Lady Mary, 157; Tyrrell, cxii, cxi, 263; William, 157; Sir William, 157; William, Lord, 157; —, xxxi.  
Hercules, —, c.  
Hereford, Caradoc Vraich-Vach, Earl of, 95; Caradoc Vraichvras, Earl of, 95; Fras., 65.  
Heringham, Rev. —, 43.  
Heriot, Mary, 120.  
Heritage, William, 46.  
Herne, Rob., xxiii.  
Herriott, Charles Hubert, 120; Mary, 120.  
Hervey, Hon. William, 89.  
Hesilrig, Sir Arthur, xix.  
Hesketh, Anne, 42; Mary, 42; Tho., 41; Thomas, 42; —, 41.  
Heskyns, John, 168.  
Hester, Jos., lix.  
Hughes, Richard, 76; Robert, xci.  
Heuish, Daniel, liii.  
Hewetson, Col. —, lxxviii.  
Hewing, Andrew, lx.  
Hewiston, —, cvi.  
Hewitt, Will., lxxxvi.  
Hewlett, William, clii.  
Hews, Thomas, 186.  
Hext, Hugh, cxi.  
Heydon, John, lv.  
Heyman, John, 188.  
Heynes, Coleman, cxv, 75, 198, 199; Hugh, 143; Sarah, 198, 199.  
Heysham, —, cvii.  
Heyward, Richard, 167.  
Hickes, Robert, 168.  
Hickman, Frances, 191.  
Hicks, Andrew, 39; Dennis, lix; Elizabeth, 39; James Grenville, clii; John, clii; Phil., cxxiv; Philip, cxxi, cxxxiv, cxxxix, cxliii, clii, 57, 60, 177; Thomas, cxi; —, cxxxvi.  
Higby, David, 220.  
Higginbotham, Capt. John, 153.  
Higgins, Ann, cx; B. W., 152; Honour, 84, 86; Pat., cxi.  
Higginson, Sir James Macaulay, clvi.  
Higgon, Margaret, 52.  
Higham, Edward, 57.  
Hiks, Andrew, cxiv.  
Hilder, Samuel, lxx, 232.  
Hilherere, James, 274.  
Hill, Anna, 119; Charles, 43; Daniel, cxxxix, cxi, cxliii, cxlv, cxlvii, 26, 38, 92, 106, 211, 229, 232, 241, 282; Eleanor, 118; Elizabeth, 6, 233; Frederick Augustus, clii; George, xliii; George Montaigne, clii; George Underwood, lxxii; Humphry, 20; Jacob, l, liii; Lieut. Jacob, lv; James, cxi, 92; Jeremiah, 172; Joan, 122; John, cxi, 6, 118; Jonath., lxxxix, xcv; Margaret, 119; Mary, lx, cxiii; Nathaniel, clii; Col. Sir Stephen John, clvi; Thomas, lxii, lxxviii, 119, 120; Col. Thomas, lxxvii, lxx, lxxi; William, xxxvii, xlv; —, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, 17, 190; Rev. Dr. —, 205; Lieut.-Gen. —, 122.  
Hillersdon, Edward, 23.  
Hillhouse, Archd., cxii, 140; Elizabeth, 124; James, 140; John, cx, cxv; Joyce, cxii; Richard, cx, cxi; W. Garrat, cxxi; William, lxxxix, xxi, cxii; William G., cx; William Garret, 32; William Garrett, cxv; —, 103.  
Hillman, Jer., 151; Robert, 107.  
Hilton, Anthony, x, xiv, xv, xvi; Capt. Anthony, xvi; George, cxiii; Jo., xvi; John, xiii, xv, xvi, 134; Samuel, cxiii; —, xv, cviii.  
Hinde, Will., lxxxvi; William, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxix, 22; —, 132.  
Hinds, Catharine, 86.  
Hinselin, —, xxxv.  
Hinton, Elizabeth, 128; G. P., 211; Dr. Samuel, 128.  
Hippesley, William, 209, 210.  
Hitchcock, Giles, 210.  
Hobby, Charles, cxxii.  
Hobdan, David, 128.  
Hoblyn, Rev. Robert, 262.  
Hobson, Daniel, 134; Elizabeth, 137; —, cvii.  
Hodden, Richard, lx.  
Hodge, Ann Blizard, 18; Hon. Arthur, cxlvii; Christopher, cxvii, cxix; Hen., lxxvii, lxxx, lxxx, lxxxvi, cxlv; Henry, cli, cxliii, cxlvii, 18, 65; Jane Rosina, 208; Jeffery, 57; John, lxxvii, lxxxvi, lxxxix; Jos., lxxvii, lxxxvi, lxxxix; L. L., cxlv; Langford, cxlviii, 61; Langford, L., 60; Langford Lovell, cxlvii, 23, 76; Margaret, 65, 71; Margaret, 67, 70; Mary, 230; Richard, lix; —, cxlviii.  
Hodges, Capt. Antho., lii; Col. Antho., lxxii; Anthony, xlix, lxix, lxxxix, 52, 106; Frances, 53; Frances Barbara, 54; Mary, 222, 229, 230; Dr. Michael, clii; Richard, 244; Tho., 53, 54, 230; —, lxxx, 286.  
Hodgkiss, John, cxvi, 81.  
Hodgson, Granado, 133; Jacob, 130, 131; James, 126; Theodora, 130; Theodosia, 7, 126, 130, 131, 132.  
Hoe, Richard, 17.  
Hogan, Hugh, lx; Thomas, lix, 84.  
Hogarth, John, 33; —, 259.  
Hogdon, John, 208.  
Holberton, Robert, 110.  
Holborough, Hon. —, 175.  
Holborow, Elizabeth, 256; G., cliv; George, cliv, 256.  
Holdet, Col. —, xxv.  
Holdip, Richard, xxii; Col. —, xxv.  
Hole, Joseph, 45.  
Holford, Sarah, 93; Rev. William, 93.  
Holland, Cha., 255; Cornelius, xix; Isaac, xxiii; Isaac, 5; Martha, 196; Robert, 130; William, 102, 196.  
Hollerand, George, 279.  
Holliday, Catherine, 112, 283; Elizabeth, 197; James, xxxiii, 112; John, ci, clii, 197. *See also* Halliday.  
Hollingworth, Robert, 22.  
Hollis, Robert, lviii; Tho., 274.  
Holloran, Cornelius, lxxvii, lxxxix, lxxx. *See also* Halloran.  
Holloway, Capt. —, cxxxi.  
Hollyman, Justinian, xxix, xxx, xxxvii.  
Holmes, Alice, 123; Anne Lindsey, 188; Hugh, xcv, cli, 229, 237; John, cxv, 188; Matthew, lviii; Mich., 208; Richard, clii, 208, 213; Lieut. Richard, lxx; Sarah, 123; Susannah, 213; Dr. William, 251.  
Holt, Maj. Edward, lxxi; Hen., lxxi; Col. Hen., lxx; Rev. Joseph, 45; Capt. Tho., lxx; William Joseph, 45; Col. —, lxix, lxxi; Lieut.-Col. —, lxxvii.  
Holway, Robert, 151.  
Home, James, 180; Jane, 214; Jean, 212; —, 212.  
Honers, Jephson, 44.  
Hony, Selina, 100; Rev. William, 100.  
Honywood, Annabella Christiana, 207; William, 207.  
Hood, Sir Samuel, cxxv, cxxvi, cxxvii, cxliv, cxlv; William, xcv.  
Hoogan, Anne, 129.  
Hoogenboergh, Pet. Hen., 89.  
Hooke, Mary, 93.  
Hooper, Jane, 253; Jeremiah, 53; Joseph, 51; Mary, 51; Col. Robert, xlvii; Sarah, 51; Tho., 149; Thomas, 253.  
Hope, Stephen, 263.  
Hopkins, Rev. David, cxix; John, cxx; Sam., ci; —, 220.  
Hopson, Edward, 113; George, cxv, 71; John, lviii; Margaret, 71; Theodora, 71; Tho., 113.  
Hopton, Ensign John, lxi; William, xxiv.  
Horlock, Isaac Webb, 153.  
Horlor, Jeremiah, 151, 174; Rev. Jer., 148; Joanna, 148, 174.  
Horn, Ed., cxiii; Elizabeth, 134; William, cxiii, 92.  
Horne, Ed., lxxx, lxxxvii; Capt. Ed., lxxxvi; Edw., lx, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxv, cviii, cxii, cxix; Edward, cxix, c, civ, cxviii, cxx, 21, 25, 37, 216, 225, 277, 280; Elizabeth, 104; Mary, 191, 194; Sam., cix; Ensign Samuel, lxx; Sarah, 91, 93; Val. Morris, 91; Valentine Morris, cxx; William, lxxxix, cxi, cxvi; Capt. William, 94; —, lxxviii; Capt. —, lxxiv; Ensign —, lxx.  
Horsburg, Joseph, 205.  
Horsford, Catherine, cxiv; Charity, 218; Elizabeth, 218, 258; George, ci, cxiv; Henrietta, 37; Isaac, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxviii, cxi, cxii, cxiii, 9, 37, 238; Capt. Isaac, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxviii, 265; Isc., lxxxix; Capt. Jack, 73; John, cxxi, cxxiv, cxxviii, cxxxix, cxlii, cxliii, cxlv, cxlviii, 193; Paul, cxlii, cxlv, cxlvii, cxlviii, cli; Hon. Paul, 12; Sir Robert, cli; Val., cxlii; Valentine, 61; Col. Valentine, cxlii.  
Horton, George, 240; John, 149; Mary, 240; Rebecca, cxii; Tho., 143; Ursula, 149.  
Hoser, Richard, cxiv.  
Hosier, Henrietta, 136; John, lxii, 134; Mary, 17; Richard, 136.  
Hoskins, John, cxi; Sam., cx.  
Host, John, cxii.  
Hotham, Admiral —, 214.  
Hotten, —, 34, 86, 221, 238.  
Houblon, James, 271.  
Houchins, John, 7.  
Houel, Charles, xxvii; Lord Charles, xxviii; Robert, xxvii.  
Houghton, John, 149; Meliora, 149.  
How, Tho., lxxxix; —, 41.  
Howard, Elizabeth, 123, 124; Hen., 57; John, lxxx, 255; Mary, 215; Rebecca, 123; Robert, lix; William, xli, lxxx, lxxx, lxxxvii; Capt. William, lxxvi; —, lxxvii.



Howell, 95.  
 Howell, Rev. B. C., 233; Jacob, 137; John, 22. *See also* Ap Howell.  
 Howell, Prince of Caerleon, 95.  
 Howes, Lieut. —, cxlvi.  
 Howison, Dorothy, 195; James, cx, 195, 199, 200.  
 Hubbard, Capt. Charles, cxii; Rebecca, cxii.  
 Huddleston, Thomas, 91.  
 Hudson, Frances, xxiv; James, cxiii; Richard, cxii; William, cxi.  
 Huffam, John, 117.  
 Huggins, Ann, 204; Ann W. . kins, 207; Edward, cxlvii, cxlviii; Margaret Doig, 207; Peter, cxlvii; William John, 204, 207.  
 Hughes, Benjamin, 75; Catherine, cxiv; Charles, 151; Eliza Luther, 88; Elizabeth, 129, 271; Hen., lxxxvii; Hugh, 46; Isaac, cxiii; John, 69; Mary, cxii; Richard, lxxx, lxxxvi, 238; Robert, 1; Col. Samuel, 88; Sarah, cx; Thomas, cxi, 249; William, lviii, xcii; Capt. William, lxxvi; William Mathew, 195; —, lxxvii.  
 Hughys, Richard, 238.  
 Hugo, Victor, 267.  
 Hugs, Rich., lxxix.  
 Hulbert, Jane, 139, 140, 142, 279; —, 139, 142.  
 Hulet, —, lxxviii.  
 Hull, Christopher, 140, 280; Edmond, lx; Edmund, xlv, lvii, 94.  
 Hume, Benjamin, 235; John, 4; Capt. —, xc.  
 Humphreys, Dorothy, 249; John, cxii, 128; Mary, lix, 39; Nathaniel, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxiv, xcii, ci, cxiii, cxxi, cxxiii, cxlvi, cxlviii; Capt. Nathaniel, lxxvi; O., cliv; Rev. William, 249.  
 Huncks, Alice, 97; Henry, xviii; Capt. Henry, 97; Maj. Henry, xix; Sergt.-Maj. Henry, xix; Sir Henry, 97; Lieut.-Col. Sir Thomas, 97; —, xx; —, Lord Conway, 97; Maj. —, xvii, xix.  
 Hungerford, Richard, ciii; —, ciii.  
 Hunt, Daniel, 20, 22; Hester, 78, 81, 83; John, cxv, cliii; Mary, 7; Richard, cxl, 38, 40; Samuel, cliii; Sarah, 38, 40; Tho., lxv, lxix, xc; Thomas, 45; William, lviii, cxv, 16, 75, 81, 84, 244; —, lxxx, 25, 26, 83.  
 Hunter, Charlotte Octavia, 172; H. Lannoy, 172; John, lx; Mathew, lx; Robert, cvii, cxvi; Sarah, 58, 63; —, 58.  
 Huntley, Mary, 148; Richard Weekes, 148.  
 Hurd, James, lx.  
 Hurlo, Morris, lix.  
 Hurst, George, ci; John, ci, cliii, 193; Margaret, 204, 206; Sarah, 78.  
 Hurt, Christopher Jarvis, 51; Deborah, 51; Henry, 23; Mary, 51.  
 Husband, John, 195; Dr. —, xcvi.  
 Husbands, Capt. John, xvi; Sam., cxii.  
 Huskinson, —, cli.  
 Hussey, Anne Bickerton, 11; Capt. Richard Bickerton, 11.  
 Hutchens, Elizabeth, 91.  
 Hutcheson, Archibald, lxvii, 17, 151, 254, 271; —, lxvii, 254.  
 Hutchins, Francis, 46; Rev. Joseph, 231; —, 101, 231.  
 Hutchinson, Anne, 88; Archd., 153; Benjamin, 88; James, 152; Mary, 108; William, cxviii, 108; —, 276.  
 Huyghue, David, 238; Jacob, cxii; Margaret, 237, 238, 239; Tho., cxii; Thomas, 238, 239; Capt. Thomas, 237, 238; —, lxxvii, lxxviii.  
 Hyde, George, xciii; Jane, 120; Joanna, 120; William, 120; —, Lord, 262.  
 Hyett, Alice, 146; Thomas, 146.  
 Hymes, Phillip, xviii.  
 Hyndman, Catherine, 240; Robert, 240; W. P., 41; William, 89, 90.  
 Hyne, Jeames, 151.

## I

Idoll, John, 156.  
 Idolls, Nich., 143.  
 Idolph, John, 156.  
 Infnty, Tho., 9.  
 Ichester, Thomas Strangways, Earl of, 101.  
 Iles, Richard, cxlii.  
 Immans, Robert, xxii.  
 Ince, Thomas, 46.  
 Inchiquin, —, Earl of, 117.  
 Indys, Maj. —, lii.  
 Inglefield, John, lxxviii.  
 Inglese, John, cxv.  
 Inglis, Alexander, 200; —, 200.  
 Innocent, Percivall, xxiv, 73.  
 Ingram, —, cxviii.  
 Irby, Albinia, 50; Augusta Priscilla, 50; Mary, 48; Hon. W. H., 48; William, Lord Boston, 50; Hon. William Henry, 50; William Henry Rowland, 50; —, Lord Boston, 48, 50.

Ireland, Benjamin, cxxxiv, cxli; Catherine, 235; John, cix, 235; Richard F., 274.  
 Iremain, John, cxi.  
 Irish, David, 68; Hon. John, 286; Samuel, xxiii, xlvii, xlix, liii, lx, 112; Sarah, 286; William, 286.  
 Irvin, Robert, lxxiv.  
 Irving, George, 85; Sir Henry T., clviii.  
 Irwin, 192.  
 Irwin, Alexander, 192; Alexander B., 190, 192; Alexander Burrows, 192; Andrew, cvii; Burrows, 192; Bury, 192; Charlotte Martha, 190, 192; Harriet Frances, 190, 192; Henry Bury, 192; James, cxiv; Jane, cxiii, 192; John, cxiv; Lydia, 192; Martha, 192; Rebecca, 192; Richard, cxii; Thomas, 192; William, 192; —, 192.  
 Isaac, Ann, 143, 146, 174; Francis, 174; Robert, 146, 174.  
 Istradde, Rhys Goch, Earl of, 95.  
 Ivatt, William, lxxix.  
 Ives, John, cx.  
 Ivory, Thomas, 8; —, lxxx.  
 Ivy, Sir George, 159; Thomas, 168; William, 158, 159.

## J

Jackson, Alexander, 149; Elizabeth, 273, 276; Hester, 151; John, 135, 218; Lieut. Mark, lx; Lieut. Marke, lxi; Mary, 218; Nichs., cxiii; Richard, ci; Robert, lxi; Sarah, 149; Rev. W. W., cliv; William, 273; Dr. William, 196; Hon. William, 276; —, xxv.  
 Jacob, Charles, lxxxv; Jos., 104.  
 Jacobs, Alexander, cliii; Catherine, cxiv; Charles, 257, 258; Chr., lxxx; Elizabeth, 257, 258; Frances, 258; Isaac, ciii, cxiv; James, 258; John, cix, 63; Mary, 258; Rebecca, 57, 63; Robert, cxiii; Sarah, 258; —, lxxx.  
 Jacques, —, 211.  
 Jaffray, Tho., cii.  
 Jaggars, Jos., cx.  
 James, Ann, 151; Elizabeth, 119; Fra., cxii; Henry, lxii; Jane, 58, 63; John, cix, cliii, 57, 156; John C., cliii; Robert, cxi, 58, 62, 63; William Lynch, 258; —, cxlix.  
 Jameson, Cuthbert, lxvi, lxvii, lxviii, 232; Grissel, 64.  
 Jardin, John, 7.  
 Jarrington, John, xi.  
 Jarvis, Barbara, 105, 142; Hon. Bertie E., cli; Francis, 39, 105, 142; Dr. Francis, 38, 105; George, cliii; Hen., cxl; Jacob, cxxiii, cxxiv, cxxvii; John, xvi, cxlv, 64; Rachael, 32; Thomas, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciv, cviii, cxii, cxv, cxvi, cxx, cxxi, cxxii, cxxiii, cxxiv, cxxv, cxxvii, cxxviii, cxxxix, cxlv, 32, 33, 57, 68, 84, 92, 104, 137, 175, 195, 262; Capt. Thomas, 103; Dr. Thomas, 238; Hon. Thomas, cxvii, cxix, cxxxviii, cxxxix, 12, 21, 223, 249; W., 57; W. B., 57; William, cxiii, cxvi, cxvii, cxix, cxx, cxxiii, cxxvii; Dr. William, cv; William Blizzard, cxxxix; Capt. William Blizzard, 92; —, cxxii, 81, 195.  
 Jeaffreson, Christopher, xx, lvii, lxix, 271; Capt. Christopher, 17; John, viii, cvii, cviii, cxiv, cxvii, cxviii, 184, 186; Capt. John, viii; John Cordy, lvii; John Marlow, xcvi; Robert, lxxx, lxxxvii, cxxii, cxxiii, cxxxix, cxlv; Samuel, lix, cxxiv, cxxvii; Sarah, 245; —, lxvi, lxxvii, cxxiv, cxxvii, cxlv.  
 Jean, John, lviii.  
 Jeffereyes, —, 44.  
 Jefferies, Ensign Benjamin, lx; Lieut. Benjamin, lxi; James, 243; —, 243; Capt. —, xxxi.  
 Jeffreys, Bartholomew, 218; Benjamin, 238; Edward, 255; Elizabeth, 242; Eustace, 138; Grace, 242; James, 242; John, lxv; Lewis, lxxxix, lxxxvi; Lucy, 242.  
 Jenings, George, xcvi, xcix; Capt. —, xvii.  
 Jenkin, John, 22. *See also* Ap Jenkin.  
 Jenkins, George, cx; John, lix, cx, cxv.  
 Jenks, Peter, cxiv.  
 Jennings, George, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, cxvii; Samuel, cxiv; —, 251.  
 Jenticon, Dr. Lewis, ci.  
 Jephson, —, 223.  
 Jarvis, Charity, cxii; John, 117; Sir John, cxli; William, cxxxix, cl, 244.  
 Jesse, Aron, 249; Elizabeth, 248, 249; Richard, 248.  
 Jessup, Edward, 79, 80; Col. Edward, xcvi, ci; Robert, 22.  
 Joachim, James, 158; Thomas, 158.  
 Joham, James, 157.  
 Johnes, John, xviii, lxxx.  
 Johnson, Anthony, cxxiv, 90; Arch., cii; Capt. Archibald, lxi; B., lxxx; Baldwin,

lxxii, lxxiv, lxxvii, 76; Edward, lviii; Egbert, 22; Elizabeth, cxi, 152; Elizabeth Bass, xc; Godschall, 61, 106, 108, 111, 134, 135; Hen., cxi; James, lix; John, lxxvi, 50, 104, 169, 170, 258; Col. John, lxxiii, lxxvi; Hon. Col. John, lxxv; Mary, 53; Mary Elizabeth, 61; Capt. Moyell, or Moyle, lii, lxi; Moyle, lxxii; Sir N., lxviii, 76, 116; Sir Nathaniel, lxvii, lxxvi, 35, 90, 227; Paulus, 1; R., 139; Rob., cx; Rudolphus, 22; Sarah, cxi; Thomas, lxxx, xc, 104; William, lxxvii, xc, xcvi, xcvi, 7; —, lxxiii, cviii, cxliii, 128; Capt. —, cviii; Lieut. —, lxxviii.  
 Johnsonne, Peter, 143.  
 Johnsson, Francis van Hemert, 89.  
 Johnstone, James Raymond, 200; John, 225; Mary Anne, 200.  
 Jolly, James, lviii; —, lxv.  
 Jones, Ann, lx; Antho., cxii; Catherine, 46; D., cliv; E. R., cliv; Capt. Ed., 227; Edw., cx, cxl, cxliii, cxlv; Edward, cxlvii, 46, 61, 137, 226; Edw., cxlvii; Eleanor, 119; Evan, lviii, lx; Howell, lviii, 244; Hugh, lx, lxxxvii, xciii, 129; J. H., 199; James, lix, lxv, 57, 194, 237; Col. James, lxxix; Jeffery, 226; John, lxvii, xcvi, 23; John Ince, 138; Joshua, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xcii, xciii, xciv, xcvi, 75, 169, 187, 215, 258; Lydia, 226, 227; Margaret, cxi; Mary, 123; Obadiah, lviii; Penelope, 252; Petter, xxii; Phillip, cxiii; Randall, lviii; Robert, l, liii; Roger, liii, lviii; Capt. Roger, 1, 138; Samuel, cxiii, cxv; Capt. Samuel, lix, lxi, lxv, 116; Col. Samuel, 97; Samuel, liii, lxii; Sarah, lviii, 97, 123; T. Wharton, 266; Thomas, lix, 46; Rev. W., 227; William, lxvi, cxiv, 46, 202, 213, 227; Rev. William, 226; —, lvii, cvi, cli, 95, 137, 252; Col. —, xxvii; Sergt. —, viii.  
 Jonson, Peter, xviii.  
 Jordain, Eliza, 183; Ephraim, xcvi, cxv; Henry, liii; John, cxiv, 137, 232; Margaret, 216.  
 Jordison, John, 26.  
 Jory, Jos., lxix; Lieut. Jos., lxvi.  
 Joseph, Pat. Lynch, cii.  
 Joslin, William, 5, 22, 137; —, 5.  
 Joy, Mary, 128; Robert, 128.  
 Joyce, Andrew, lxxiii; Benjamin, xc; Jasper, lxvi; Michl., 65; Nicholas, 274; Rob., lxxxvi; Robert, lxxxiii; Sibilla, 54.  
 Joye, Tho., 143.  
 Jubber, —, civ.  
 Judge, Maj. —, xcvi.  
 Jugwell, Thomas, lix.  
 Jukes, Thomas, 27.  
 Julius, John, cxlv, cxlix, cl, 92.  
 Julliett, M. P., 263; Moses Paul, 263.

## K

Kallahan, Charles, lxxiv, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxiv, 34, 74, 86; Capt. Cha., lxxviii; —, lxxvii.  
 Kaly, Ann, 226, 227; Elizabeth, 227; Frances, 227; —, 226.  
 Karey, Dr. Thomas, 125.  
 Katon, Mary, 52.  
 Kayne, Able, xxiv.  
 Kaynell, Anne, cxii; Christopher, xxii, xxiii, xxix, lx, 25; Col. Christopher, xxiv, xxvi, xxvii, xxxvii, liii; Elizabeth, 198, 199; Ensign Christopher, lxi; Francis, xxiii; George, 282; Harvey, xxxv; Capt. Harvey, xlv, lx; James, 199; William, 5; —, xx, xxiii, xxvii, 22, 39.  
 Keane, Robert, clii.  
 Kearne, John, xxiv.  
 Kearnon, Thomas, 275.  
 Keef, Valentine, lxxxvii, xcii; —, lxxvii.  
 Keeling, James, cxiii; James T., clii; Susanna, 37; Thomas, 75; William, cx, 37; —, 37.  
 Keely, Fra., 227.  
 Keene. *See* Ruck-Keene.  
 Keightley, George, 255.  
 Keir, John, lxxiv.  
 Keirsey, Jillian, 232; Julian, 232.  
 Kelland, Ensign Thomas, xxiv.  
 Kelley, Ellen, 20; James, cxi; Jane, 52; John, 68.  
 Kelsick, —, clv.  
 Kelway, Mary, 146; —, 146.  
 Kemble, Margaret, 56; Peter, 56.  
 Kempe, David, xviii.  
 Kendall, John, 151.  
 Kene, Rose, lxxvii.  
 Kenedy, Phillip, lviii.  
 Kenestone, Tho., lx.  
 Kennure, —, 177.  
 Kennedy, Jane, 72; John, clii; Roger, lix; William, 203.  
 Kenslow, Nat., cx.



Kent, Elizabeth, 251.  
 Kentish, Tho., cxl.  
 Kenton, William, xxiv.  
 Kentrop, Jane, 55; —, 55.  
 Kenyon, Rebecca, 272, 276.  
 Kenziac, Al., 223.  
 Ker, Eleanor, 249; John, 180; Capt. John, lxxi; Samuel Watkins, 241.  
 Kerby, Ann, 60; Anne Byam, 105, 108; Hamilton, cviii, cxiii, cxvii, cxix, 60, 193; Ensign Hamilton, ciii; Jane, 58, 61, 62, 63, 101, 105, 110; John, 34; Thomas, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxviii, xcii, xciii, xcvi, xcix, c, ci, civ, 40, 45, 58, 62, 75, 86, 103, 121, 130, 131, 181, 189, 265; Hon. Thomas, 232; T. N., cxxiv; Tho. N., cxlvii; Thomas N., cxlv; Tho. Norbury, cxlvii, 21, 60; Hon. T. Norbury, 108; Hon. Tho. Norbury, 177; Hon. Thomas N., 76, 110, 232, 238; Thomas Norbury, cxxvii, cxxxix, 28, 61, 76, 81, 101, 105; Hon. Col. —, cxliii.  
 Kerr, Charles, cx, cxxxix, 225; Eleanor, 247; John, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvii, xciii, xciv, xcvi; Capt. John, lxxii, xciii, xcvi; William, lxxx; Capt. —, lxxiv, lxxvii.  
 Ketcherside, Elizabeth, 47; Thomas, 47.  
 Kettleby, Capt. John, xvii.  
 Kidd, David, 195; Elizabeth, cxii; John, cxiv.  
 Kidder, Thomas, cxi, 106, 259.  
 Kilburne, Charles, xviii.  
 Killian, Elizabeth, 177; John, 104, 211.  
 Killigrew, Sir Robert, xi.  
 Kilner, —, cviii.  
 Kimpton, Esther, 21.  
 King, Adeline, 55; Benjamin, lix, xcvi, xcix, c, ci, cii, cix, cxviii, 75, 209, 210, 211; Col. Benjamin, cvii, 212; Hon. Col. Benjamin, cv, cvi; Benjamin Watts, 75; D., 250; David, 244; Esther Meglo, 183; Henrietta, 112; James J., 55; Jane, 148; John, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxiv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciv, ci, cxii, 17, 73, 136, 215, 241, 262; Capt. John, cxii, xcvi, 135; Margaret, cxi, 215; Mary, 112, 135, 136, 209, 210, 211, 212, 277, 278; Pelinor, 95; Richard, 148; William, cx, 152, 215, 277; Capt. William, 112, 278; William Edward, 81; —, cxviii, cxviii.  
 King Comhal, 179.  
 King Court, c.  
 King Tegreeman, xiii.  
 Kingesley, Dimaris, 2; —, 2.  
 Kingsmill, Elizabeth, 96, 102.  
 Kingston, Andrew, xciii; Elizabeth, 173, 251; John, 173; Richard, 238; —, Earl of, xx.  
 Kinnoull, Thomas Robert, Earl of, 180.  
 Kipps, Hen., cxv; Rachel, cxv.  
 Kirke, Eleanor, 144; Godfrey, 144; Henry, 206; Marie, 144; Mary, 144; Phillis Maria, 103; Robert, 94.  
 Kirkpatrick, James, 106; John, 106; Joseph, 106.  
 Kirkwood, A., cliii.  
 Kirtland, Henry, cxii.  
 Kirwan, Alice, 199; Alice Bayley, 198; Elizabeth, 260, 263, 264; John H. D., clii; Katherine, 274; Marcus, lxxix, lxxx; Margaret, 65; Mary, 74, 75, 78, 274; Nicholas, cxvii, 74, 78, 198, 199; Oliver, cxiv; Paul, 65; Peter, cxiii; Rich., lxxix, lxxx, xcvi, cxxiv, cxxiv; Richard, cxiii, cxxii, clii, 76, 260, 263, 264; Tho., cxliii, cxlv, cxlvii; Thomas, cxlviii; —, lxxxvii.  
 Kitchen, Richard, lix.  
 Kitching, John, 17.  
 Kite, Robert, 283.  
 Knapp, Arthur John, 260, 268; Catherine, 275; John Leonard, 261, 268; Keturah, 273, 275; Leonora, 275; Louisa, 260, 268; Lydia Frances, 261; Mary, 275; Rev. Primatt, 273, 275.  
 Knewstubb, Arabella, 194; George Parry, 195; James, cxi, 195; John Lyons, 195; William, 134; —, 194.  
 Knight, Ann, 245, 247; Charles, 203; Christopher, lx, lxxiv, lxxvii, ci, 33, 202, 203, 245, 246, 247; Elizabeth, cxii, 135, 136, 202, 203; Henry, ci, 33, 137; John, lviii, lxxxix, xcii, xcii, cxiii; Sir John, lxvi, 271; Mary Charity, 246, 247; Nath., cxiii, cxv; Nathaniel, 33, 57, 134, 247; William, 232; —, xcvi.  
 Knightly, William, lix, 137; Ensign William, lxi.  
 Knollys, Alice, 97; Dorothy, 97; Francis, 97, 102; Capt. Francis, 97; William, 97, 102.  
 Knowles, Evelyn, 267; Capt. —, civ.  
 Knox, James, xcvi; Dr. John, 138; Mary Ann, 138.  
 Koster. *See De Koster.*  
 Kradog. *See Ap Kradog.*  
 Kyn, Mary, 112; Capt. William, 112, 282.  
 Kyrkland, Ebenezer, 93.

L

L . . . y, David, 218.  
 La Baret, —, xlii.  
 La Barre, —, x.  
 La Barrediel, —, x.  
 La Biere, —, xlii.  
 La Roche, —, clv.  
 Labarr. *See De Labarr.*  
 Labat, Pere, xcvi.  
 Lacasse, Ensign —, lxx.  
 Lachaisnay, John, lix.  
 Lacy, Robert, xxiv.  
 Ladbroke, Robert, 53; Sir Robert, 56.  
 Ladlane, E. Yardley, 57.  
 Laforey, Eleanor, 247, 248; Sir F., cxlviii; John, cxxvii, 248; Admiral Sir John, cxl, 247; Sir John, cxxxix, 281.  
 Lagrange, Gen. —, cxlv.  
 Lake, Essex, 149; Jac., xv; Jacob, xv; Capt. Jacob, xvii; Sir Lancelot, 149; Tho., 17.  
 Lambert, Ann, cxii; John lxxix, 275; Hon. Mich., 208, 209; Michael, 213; Col. Michael, lxxvi, 150; Capt. Michl., 150; Philipp, xvii, xxxi; Priscilla, 208; Rob., cx; Robert, 114, 177; Susannah, 213; Lieut.-Col. Symon, xvii; —, lvii, 210; Col. —, lxxvi; Lieut.-Gen. —, xc.  
 Lampley, Robert, xcix.  
 Lancaster, John, 32, 105, 153, 154, 199, 280; William, 153.  
 Lancey. *See De Lancey.*  
 Land, Ann, 40; William, 40.  
 Lander, Cha., 181; Charles, 85, 86; Mary, lx.  
 Lane, E. H., clix; Elizabeth, 196; Henry, 217; John, 120; Nicholas, 217; Thomas, cli; —, 196.  
 Langelier, John, lxxxix.  
 Langford, Capt. Abraham, xlv; Elizabeth, 57, 59; James, ci, 275; Job, lv; Jonas, xxix, xxx, xxxvii, xlv, lv, lix, lx, lxvi, lxix, lxxvii, lxix, lxxx, lxxxiv, lxxxv, xcvi, xcix, cii, cvii, cxiii, 5, 39, 57, 59, 69, 103, 116, 131, 238, 264, 275; —, cxiii, 179.  
 Langham, Augusta Priscilla, 50; Capt. Benjamin, xxv, 73, 282; Sir William, 50.  
 Langlands, Thomas, 275.  
 Langley, Henry, cxi; John, cix; —, viii.  
 Langrish, Lieut. Henry, lxxvi.  
 Langroom, Mary, 104.  
 Lannet, John, xxi.  
 Lapworth, Mary, 149; —, 149.  
 Lardenois, Christopher, 53.  
 Larkin, George, lxxiii.  
 Larmore, Pharoah, lix.  
 Laroche, Elizabeth, 119; Elizabeth Rachel Ann, 8; Sir James, 8, 76; John, 119.  
 Lascelles, Col. —, 121.  
 Lasher, Caleb, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxvi; Thomas, 181.  
 Latham, Thomas Davenport, 29.  
 Laud, —, 102.  
 Laughland, John, lxxx.  
 Laurence, Capt. Giles, lvii; H., xliii; John 195; Richard, 166, 167. *See also De St. Laurence.*  
 Laurie, Rev. Dr. A., 36; Anne, 36; Archibald Campbell, 36; —, 36.  
 Laverance, —, cviii.  
 Lavers, Henry, 209; Hercules, 209, 211, 246; Capt. Hercules, 211; Phineas, 209; Rachel, 209, 211; Susanna, 211.  
 Lavicount, Ann Gravenor, 81, 83; Daniel, cliii; George, cx; John, lix, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvii, xci, xciii, cxxxix, cxliii, cxliv, cxlv, 81, 83, 135, 241; Mart., xciii; Martin, xciv; Nath., cxiii; Peter, ci, cxiv, 86; Sam. Bannister, clii; Samuel, xciii, civ, cxiv, 32.  
 Lavington, Abigail, 217; Ann, 58, 64, 217; Grace, 217; Ralph Payne, Lord, 12, 113; Samuel, c; Steph., cxiv; William, lxxi, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiv, lxxxix, xcii, cii, ciii, cviii, 62, 140, 215, 217, 283; Hon. William, cv, cix; Dr. —, xcvi; —, Lady, cxlvii; —, Lord, cxli, cxlii, cxliii, cxliv, cxlv, cxlvii, clv, 244; — Payne, Lord, 203.  
 Lawler, Catharine, 39.  
 Lawrence, Jane, cx; Jane Ann Anderson, 243; Thomas, 243; William, 22. *See also St. Lawrence.*  
 Lawrie, Sir Robert, 205.  
 Lawson, Cornelius, lx; Joshua, ciii; Mary Ann, 215, 216.  
 Lawton, James, 179.  
 Laysey, Rob., xxiv.  
 Le Blanc, —, 29, 141.  
 Le Bruil, —, x.  
 Le Despencer, —, Lady, 241; —, Lord, 99, 240, 241; Stapleton, Lord, 108.  
 Le Febure, —, x.  
 Le Gay, Charles, 4.  
 Le Marchant, James, cxlix; Gen. —, cxlix.

Le Neve, —, lxviii, 149, 252.  
 Le Roux, Jacob, lxxvii, lxxx; Ste., lxxx; Steph., lxxix.  
 Le Sturgeon, Elizabeth, 152.  
 Le Touch, —, cvi.  
 Lea, Michael, 105; Richard, clii; William, clii.  
 Leach, Joshua, lix.  
 Leacock, William, 205.  
 Leacraft, John, ciii.  
 Learmouth, Alexander, 4.  
 Leary, Cornelius, 195; Jane, cxiii; Sarah, 195.  
 Leavens, Capt. —, xlv.  
 Leaver, Edward, lix, 37, 137.  
 Lebar, Thomas, lx.  
 Leddan, John, 93.  
 Ledeaatt, Ann, 92; Charles M., cxli; Eliza Christina, 7; George, cxlviii; John, 16; Joseph, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciii; Louisa Manning, 3, 7, 18, 30; Martha, 230; Mary, cxiv; Philip, ci, 73; Thomas, lix; William E., 3, 7; William Eales, 18; —, lxxx.  
 Ledger, John, clii.  
 Ledwell, B., 136; Boyce, cxxvii, cxxviii, cxxxix, 188, 189, 246; Elizabeth, 189; Jane, 189; Maria Osborne, 188, 189; —, 246.  
 Lee, Hon. Fitzroy Henry, cv; Henry, cxiii; J., 89; John, 45; Jos., cx; Joseph, xxv, xxxiii, 78, 283; Capt. Joseph, 71, 169; Mary, 71; Capt. P., 227; Paul, xxiv, liii, lvii, lxii, 37, 86; Capt. Paul, xlvi, xlvi, l, lviii, lxi, lxiv; Hon. Paul, lxv, 35; Lieut. Paul, xlv; Peter, lxvii, lxviii, lxxi, lxxii; Hon. Col. Peter, 251; Philip, lxiv, lxvi, 93; Capt. Philip, 271; Rachael, 251; Richard, ciii, cxi, cxii, 66, 114, 246; Robert Cooper, 196; Thomas, 274; William, lix, cxlv, cxlvii, 223; —, xxvi, lxxx, 71; Capt. —, xxvi, cvi; Gen. —, cxxii.  
 Leech, Dr. —, 17.  
 Lees, Sir Charles Cameron, clviii.  
 Lefebure, —, x.  
 Legge, Commodore Edward, cvi.  
 Leidy, Thomas, lxxvii.  
 Leigh, Ann, 278; George, 52; Commodore —, cv; Maj.-Gen. —, cxli.  
 Leighton, Francis, 262.  
 Leith, Gen. Sir James, cxlix, cl.  
 Lenaghan, Pat., 56.  
 Lenine, Ann, cx.  
 Lenthall, Fran., 41.  
 Leonard, George, cxiv, cxxi, 177, 251; —, lxxvii.  
 Leot, John, lxxxix; Judith, cx.  
 Leroux, Jacob, 131.  
 Lessley, or Lesley, Andrew, cii, ciii, cv, cx, cxiv, cxvii, cxix, cxxiv, 57, 66, 67, 108, 186, 209, 210, 211, 225, 226; Hon. Andrew, cix, cxvii; Ann, 59, 61, 63; Jane, 225, 226; John, 210; Robert, 182; Thomas, cix, cxi, cxii, cxv, 59, 63; William, cx, 186; —, cvi.  
 Lestourgeon, Rebecca, 145; —, 172.  
 Lethemillier, Benj., 152, 155, 171.  
 Levermore, Anne, 117; Lucius, 117; Moses, 150.  
 Levy, —, 179.  
 Lewellin, Robert, xxii.  
 Lewis, James, clii; John, 143, 188; John Mason, 188; Lettice, 187; Mary, 187; Nath., ci; —, cxli, 129, 187.  
 Ley, John, lxi.  
 Leycraft, John, cix.  
 Libert, John, xcvi, ci; Catherine, 104.  
 Liburd, Elizabeth, 223.  
 Lichfield, Henry Charles, 287; —, 287.  
 Lichtenberg, Capt. —, xlii.  
 Licorish, Elizabeth, cxi.  
 Liddell, Jane, 142; William, 142; —, 205.  
 Liggins, Jos., 284.  
 Light, Lieut.-Col. Henry, clii; Nicholas, 157, 158.  
 Lightfoot, Duer, 217, 218; Grace, cxii; Hen. B., cxxxiv, 57; Henry B., cxxvii, cxxxix; Henry Benskin, 26, 106, 241; Capt. J., lxxxix; Jane, 217; John, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvii, xciii, xciv, xcix, ci, cii, cxvii, 16, 31, 32, 71; Capt. John, lxxviii, lxxxiv, lxxxix, 217; Hon. John, cxix; Rich., lxxii; Richard, lxxxiii; Hon. Richard, lxxxiv; Simon, lxxx; —, cxix; Capt. —, 219, 220.  
 Ligon, —, lvii.  
 Lillie, Danll., cxi; Thomas, cxi.  
 Lillingston, Col. Luke, lxxvi; Col. —, lxxix.  
 Limbrey, Richard, 21.  
 Lindley, Elizabeth, 130.  
 Lindsay, or Lindsey, Ann, 188, 204, 206; George, xviii; George David, clii; James, cxxxviii; Rev. James, cxxxix; John, cvii, cxi, cxiii, cxx, cxxi, 7, 32, 84, 188, 204, 205, 206; Phoebe, 128; Sam., ci; William, 24, 188, 205; —, 179.



Lingan, George, ex.  
 Lingham, John, lxxiii : Capt. John, lxvi.  
 Linnett, Granadoc, 128 ; John, 128 ; William, 128.  
 Linsey, John, lxxxix.  
 Lintt, Capt. John, 278, 283 ; Margaret, 283 ; —, 278.  
 Liot, Capt. —, xii ; Rachell, 258.  
 Lippit, Sarah, 123.  
 Lipscombe, John, lviii ; —, 137, 272.  
 Lisle, Capt. Richard, xxiii, xxiv : Maj. Richard, 112 ; Sarah, 186 ; William, 186.  
 Lister, Sir John, 224 ; —, 224.  
 Litchfield, F. Charles, 285 ; Fra. C., 287 ; Mary, 285, 287 ; Percival Edward, 287.  
 Little, Joseph, 271 ; Mary, 271.  
 Littlefear, Thomas, 275 ; William, 275.  
 Littleton, Thomas, xiv, xvi, xvii ; —, xi.  
 Litton, Lieut. Hen., 93.  
 Liverpool, —, Earl of, cxlviii.  
 Livingston, Christian, 10, 12, 206 ; Elizabeth, 76, 175, 176 ; Hen., cii, ciii ; Lear, ex ; William, cvii, cxviii, cxix, cxxi, cxxii, 10, 206, 279, 281 ; William Henry, cxl, 12 ; —, 175.  
 Lloyd, Ann, 206 ; Charles, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv ; Lieut. Charles, lxx ; Capt. Charles, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxviii ; Maj. Charles, 59 ; Capt. Godfrey, lxx ; Col. Godfrey, lxx ; Hen., lxxxvi ; Jenkin, xvii ; Jeremiah, cxxi ; Morgan, 153 ; Dr. Nathaniel, 151 ; Sir N., 171 ; Sarah, 59 ; —, lxxv ; Col. —, lxx.  
 Loaders, William, lxix.  
 Loathies, —, 137.  
 Lockhart, Edward, 90 ; Sir James, 212 ; James Potter, 90 ; Letitia, cxii ; Louisa, 90 ; Martha, 212 ; Samuel, 212.  
 Lockhead, William, cxliii.  
 Lockley, Elizabeth, 119.  
 Lockwood, William, lix.  
 Loder, John, xviii.  
 Lodge, Thomas, lix, 151.  
 Loftee, John, lv.  
 Lofto, Robert, xviii.  
 Lomax, Ra., 271.  
 Londonderry, Thomas Pitt, Earl of, xcvi ; —, Earl of, xcvi ; —, Lord, xcvi.  
 Lone, Rebekah, 124.  
 Long, Ann, 124, 125 ; Anne, 124 ; Beeston, 89 ; Charles, 124 ; Henry, 124, 125 ; James Hector, cxv ; Jane, 124, 125 ; Margaret, 124, 125 ; Patrick, lviii ; Richard, 124, 125 ; Samuel, lxii ; Sarah, 124 ; Thomas, lxxii, 74, 124 ; Col. Thomas, lxxx ; Maj. Thomas, lxxix ; —, lxxii ; Col. —, lxxxi ; Maj. —, lxxiv, lxxvii.  
 Longuet, Anna Maria, 45, 46 ; Anne, 45 ; Benjamin, 46 ; Elizabeth, 46 ; John Samuel, 45, 46 ; Samuel, 46.  
 Looby, Baptist, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xciii, cix, cxiii, cxvii, cxix, cxxi, cxxiv, 75, 142, 246 ; Hon. Baptist, cxxxix ; Lieut. Baptist, lxxv ; Edw., ci ; Elizabeth, cxiv, 5, 246 ; Frances, 78 ; Margaret, 130, 246 ; Vict., xc, xcix ; —, lxxvii, cxxxvi, 5.  
 Lord, Cæsar, 20.  
 Lory, Jone, lix.  
 Losack, cxlviii.  
 Losack, George, cxlviii ; James, cxlviii, 210 ; R. H., cxxi ; Richard, cxlviii ; Richard Hawkshaw, cxx, cxlviii ; Woodley, cxlviii ; —, cxlviii.  
 Louvy, Hen., lxxxvii.  
 Lovelace, Dorothy, 149 ; Richard, Lord, 149.  
 Lovell, Ann, 30 ; Ann Blizard, 18 ; Ebenezer, 57 ; Emma, 173 ; James, cliii ; John Harvey, 173 ; Langford, cxxxix, 18, 26, 61, 106, 250, 263, 265 ; Margery, 246 ; Mich., xcvi, cxii ; Michael, 25, 264 ; Nich., ciii ; Peter Harvey, 173 ; Thomas, lix ; —, 179.  
 Lovely, Rachel, 177, 178 ; Samuel, cxi, 178 ; Rev. Samuel, 178, 180.  
 Loveraine, Theod., xlix ; Lieut.-Col. —, xxxi.  
 Loving, Rachel, 5, 6 ; Robert, ci, 5, 6, 228.  
 Loving, Hen., cli.  
 Lowe, James, lxxxvi, lxxxix ; Jane, 224 ; Tylie, 224 ; Walter, lviii.  
 Lowler, Stephen, lx.  
 Lowry, Ann, cxiv ; Elizabeth, cxii, Hen., xciii ; Thomas, lxxvii.  
 Lowther, —, lxxxv.  
 Lowley, Gilbert, xvii, xxxi, lii.  
 Lucas, George, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xc, xciii, xcvi, xcix, cxiii, 38 ; Col. George, cxiv ; Hon. George, cxvi, cii, 130, 196 ; Lieut.-Col. George, ciii, cvii ; Maj. George, cii ; John, lx, lxxvii, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xcii, 94 ; Capt. John, lxxi ; Lucy, lxxvii ; Nath., cxii ; Col. Richard, xcvi ; Robert, 150, 175 ; —, lxxxvi ; —, Lord, lxxi.

Lucie, Elizabeth, 47, 48 ; Ja., lxxv ; Jacob, lxxv, 47, 49, 50 ; John, 48 ; Luke, lix, 44, 47.  
 Luckis, Tho., 102.  
 Luckman, Dirk Cloes, 89 ; Jac., 89.  
 Lucin, William, 143.  
 Ludlam, Sarah, 120.  
 Ludlow, Ann, 252 ; Ebenezer, 153 ; Richard James, 252.  
 Luffman, John, cxxxviii, cxxx, cxxxiv.  
 Luis, John, 262.  
 Lumbard, Paul, 271.  
 Lumby, John, lviii.  
 Lumley, John, xviii.  
 Luscrum, John, 282.  
 Lushington, —, cxli ; Dr. —, cli.  
 Luther, Edward, 90.  
 Lutkeman, Dirk Cloes, 87.  
 Lutterell, Ann, 143, 174 ; Southcott, 174.  
 Luttsell, F. F., 255.  
 Lyddon, John, 182 ; William, 182.  
 Lyle, Robert, 199.  
 Lynch, Ambrose, xcii, 274 ; Ann, cxiii, 8, 72 ; Anthony, ciii, 52, 65 ; Bartholomew, 274 ; Charity, 75 ; Christian, 77 ; Dominick, ciii, 52 ; Elizabeth, 6, 72, 75 ; Francis, 75, 175, 184, 185, 259 ; George, clii ; James, 52 ; John, ciii, 72, 193, 274 ; John French, 53 ; Jos., cx, cxvi ; Katherine, 75 ; Lucy, 6 ; Marcus, 65 ; Margaret, 52, 54, 65 ; Mary, 10, 13, 74, 75, 175, 176, 184, 185 ; Nathaniel, 175, 184, 185 ; Nicholas, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xci, cxx, 6, 10, 75, 85, 175, 176, 184, 185, 219, 220, 274 ; Patrick, 8 ; Peter, lxxix, 52 ; Pierce, 74, 135, 244 ; Sam., cxl ; Sarah, 72, 75, 259 ; Steph., cxiv ; Stephen, 135, 274 ; Thomas, lxxxix, cxiii, cxxi, 65 ; Sir Tho., xlv ; William, cli, 259 ; —, lxxvii, cxvii, 13, 54, 74 ; Col. —, xliii.  
 Lynden, Ensign —, lxxxi, lxxxii.  
 Lyne, Philip, 244 ; Sergt. William, xxv.  
 Lynn, Francis, 132.  
 Lynt, Capt. John, 238, 282 ; Margaret, 238.  
 Lyon, Elizabeth, 215 ; William, 265.  
 Lyons, Catherine, 229 ; Catherine Anne, 139 ; Charles, 262 ; Fra., cxv ; Geofry, xcii, 262, 283 ; Henry, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxi, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciv, xcix, 4, 62, 116, 230, 261, 262 ; Maj. Hen., lxxxiii ; Capt. Henry, lxx, 112 ; Col. Henry, 229 ; Maj. Henry, lxxiv, lxxvi, 76 ; Jane, 4, 139 ; John, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxvii, cxiv, cxix, cxxi, cxxii, cxxvii, 4, 32, 34, 135, 139, 198 ; Capt. John, lxx, lxxi, lxxii ; Lieut. John, lxx ; Maj. John, lxxii ; Joseph, cvii, cviii, 109, 281 ; Col. Joseph, 100 ; Mary, 32, 34, 92, 100, 109 ; Sam., xcvi, ciii, cx ; Thomas Henry, 244 ; William, cvii, cxv.  
 Lysons, —, 6, 23, 284.  
 Lyte, John, 46 ; Susanna, 46, 47.

## M

M . . . ., Catherine, 127 ; Katharine, 133.  
 M . t . n . —, cxxxvii.  
 Ma . . ll, Edward, xxiv.  
 Maberly, Robert, 43.  
 Mabson, John, lxxxix.  
 Mac Lester, Michael, 140.  
 Mac Mahon, Dennis, 4, 67.  
 Mac Ritchie, David, cxx.  
 Macdonald, Ja., 140.  
 Macdougall, Sir Hay, 212 ; Isabella, 212.  
 Macey, David, lviii ; Theodora, lviii.  
 Machum, Tho., 38 ; Thomas, 39 ; —, 38, 39.  
 Mack, Robert, cxxxix.  
 Mackaile, William, cxiv, cxvi.  
 Mackasky, Mary, 217.  
 Mackay, Hugh, 225 ; —, 192.  
 Mackee, Edward, 276.  
 Mackeness, Elizabeth, 21.  
 Mackenzie, George, cxx ; Kenneth, 216 ; Rebecca, 216.  
 Mackey, Rev. —, 37.  
 Mackie, Catharine Ceely, 28, 29 ; Catherine Ceely, 233, 236 ; Catherine Margaret Massy, 235, 236 ; Eliza Frances, 235, 236 ; George, 28, 29, 233, 235, 236 ; Georgina Jane, 235, 236 ; James, c ; James Francis, 235, 236 ; John, 5 ; Katherine Ceely, 235 ; Otto Bajjer, 235, 236 ; Thomas, clii ; William Sinclair Cathcart, 235, 236 ; Maj.-Gen. —, 236.  
 Mackinen, Daniel, lxxv, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxviii, cxliv, 17, 68, 132, 203, 217, 240, 275 ; Dr. Daniel, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, 113 ; Maj.-Gen. Daniel, 259 ; Elizabeth, 113, 116, 259 ; Harriott, 279, 281, 282 ; John Daniel, 200 ; Louisa, 201 ; Lydia Charity, 259 ; Rachael Yeamans, 240 ; William, lxxxix, xcii, xcvi, xcvi, xcix, ci, cii, cviii, cxv, cxvi, cxvii, cxviii, cxix, cxx, cxxii, cxxiv, cxxvii, cxxxix, cxl, cxlii, 24, 78, 113, 114, 115, 116, 201, 240, 247, 259, 274, 276, 279, 281, 282 ; Hon.

William, cxxxix, cxli, 62 ; —, clv, 259 ; Dr. —, lxxiv, lxxvii.  
 Mackintosh, Henry, lxii ; Sir Herbert, 53 ; James, 238 ; R. J., clvi.  
 Mackittrick-Adair, Agnes, 36, 37 ; Anne, 36 ; James, 37 ; Dr. J., 92 ; Dr. James, cxv, 36 ; John, 75, 209, 244 ; Dr. John, 92 ; —, 36.  
 Mackland, Dr. —, ci.  
 Macklemore, Dennis, lxxvii.  
 Mackworth, Sir Digby, 7 ; Lieut. Herbert, 7 ; Jesse, 7.  
 Maclane, Archibald, 23 ; Duncan, 23.  
 Maclean, —, cxviii.  
 Macnaghton, Amy Catherine, 261 ; Stewart, 261.  
 Macsween, Benjamin, clii.  
 Maddox, Thomas, cxii.  
 Magdale, Capt. —, cviii.  
 Magenis, Ann Louisa, 200, 201 ; Anne, 200 ; Lady Elizabeth, 200, 201 ; Richard, 200 ; Col. Richard, 200, 201.  
 Maggee, Andrew, 123.  
 Magill, Rob., xci.  
 Maginley, James, clx ; John, clx.  
 Magon, Charles, 144 ; Mary-Ann Eleanor, 144.  
 Mahany, John, 203 ; Margaret, cxii, 203.  
 Mahon, John, 209.  
 Mahony, John, 202 ; Margaret, 202.  
 Maies, John, 211 ; Rachel, 211.  
 Mainerch, Lord of Brecknock, 95.  
 Maining, Ph., lxv.  
 Mainwaring, Capt. J., cxli ; John, 202 ; Mary, 202.  
 Maitland, Richard, ciii, 53, 76, 79, 80, 81, 262 ; Tho., 199, 200.  
 Major, George, 23.  
 Malcher, Thomas, cxv.  
 Malcolm, Charles, 184 ; Patrick, cviii.  
 Maletede, John, 17.  
 Malham, Capt. Francis, lxiv ; Robert, cxiv.  
 Mallard, Paull, lviii.  
 Mallet, Charles, 76 ; Thomas, 69 ; Col. Thomas, lxvi ; Maj. Thomas, l, liii, lv, lviii, 69 ; Lieut.-Col. Thomas, lxi, lxiv ; —, lvii ; Maj. —, lvii.  
 Mallowne, Corn., lxxxvii, xciii ; Robert, 250 ; Sarah, 250.  
 Malone, George, clii.  
 Malsted, Jacob, 17.  
 Maltalo, Dennis, lix.  
 Mambe, —, 17.  
 Man, Charles Wager, 104 ; Ed., lxxxvi.  
 Manchester, Edward, Earl of, xix.  
 Manchan, Daniel, xciii.  
 Maneringe, Sampson, xvii, xxxi.  
 Manesty, Anne, 226, 227.  
 Mangles, Robert, 10 ; Selina Therisa, 10.  
 Manly, George, cxi.  
 Mann, Charles Wager, cxii, 105 ; Edw., xci ; Edward, lxxxv ; Sam., lix ; —, 251 ; Rear-Admiral —, 214.  
 Manne, Capt. John, 44 ; —, 44.  
 Mannering, Elizabeth, 45 ; John, 45.  
 Manning, Cha., cxv ; Margaret, 34, 246 ; Richard, 33, 34, 246 ; Capt. Richard, lxv ; William, 32, 33, 53, 60, 254, 255 ; —, cxli, 196, 223, 284.  
 Mansell, —, cviii.  
 Mansfield, William, lv.  
 Mantle, Samuel, lix.  
 Manwaring, Ann, 63 ; Catherine, 258 ; James, cxiv, 63, 258 ; John, lxxvii, xcvi, cxii, 20, 203, 251 ; Jos., cxii ; Katharine, 47 ; Mary, 203 ; Rachel, 203, 251 ; —, lxxx, 251.  
 Mapson, John, lxxx.  
 March, Alice, 2 ; —, lii, 2 ; —, Lady, lii.  
 Marchant, Ambrose, xciii, 93, 94 ; Benjamin, cxv, cxl, 38, 134, 135, 136, 244 ; Eleanor, 93 ; Elinor, 91 ; Ellinor, 274 ; Elizabeth, 38 ; Henrietta, 93, 94 ; John, lviii, lxxiii, lxxx, lxxxvii, 16, 215 ; John Ince, 134 ; Margaret, cxii, 136 ; Mary, 77, 243, 244 ; Nathaniel, cxiv, cxxvii, cxxxiv, 37 ; Hon. Nathl., cxliii ; Dr. Nathaniel, cxl, 77 ; Rachel, 216, 243, 244 ; Rebecca, 216 ; Robert, cx ; Samuel, cxiv ; Sarah, 38, 134, 135. *See also* Le Marchant.  
 Marcher, —, xxxviii.  
 Marchmont, —, Earl of, 214 ; — Polwarth, Earl of, 212.  
 Marcys, John, 17 ; Mary, 17 ; Pieter, 17.  
 Mardenborough, William Anthony, cxliv, cxlv.  
 Margetson, Alice, 118 ; Lady Alice, 123 ; James, 118.  
 Margin, Elizabeth, 17.  
 Marianus, Maudlin, 150 ; William, 150.  
 Maris, Thomas, lxxix.  
 Markes, Esther, 195.  
 Markland, Ellen, 245 ; John, 245.  
 Marlborough, Henry, Earl of, xix ; James, Earl of, xix ; —, Duke of, 213.  
 Marloe, Seth, lx.  
 Maroon, Cornelius, lx.



- Marriott, —, 201.  
 Marsden, William, 25.  
 Marsh, Anne, 167; Christopher, lix; Edward, 122; Elizabeth, 122; Ralph, 167, 168; —, 32.  
 Marshall, Abraham, 83; Elizabeth, 83; George, 39; Henry, 220; James, 21; John, lviii; William, clii, 46, 47, 218, 279; —, 108.  
 Marshe, Anne, 146, 163, 164, 165, 167; Ralph, 146, 163, 164, 165, 167.  
 Martin, Adam, lxxvii, 36, 37; Alex., clii; Andrew Lynch Fitz, 52; Ann, cxii, 36, 46; Bob, lxxiv; Charles, cxi, cxv, 4, 246, 274; Capt. David, 112; Dorothy, 139; Edward, xlix, lv, lxvi; Eliza, 38; Eliza Ann, 52; Francis, cxxxix, 84, 199; Frank, 137; George, cvi, 195; Hamlin, cxiv, cxviii, 38, 39; Henry, 39, 229, 264; Sir Henry, clv, 97; Isaac, 35; Jane, 192; Jason, lxxix, lxxx; Jerome, 65; John, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxi, ci, clii, cxi, cxiii, cxiv, 92, 230; John William, 38; Jos., 93; Joseph, lxix; Josiah, xcvi, xcix, clii, cv, cxv, cxvi, cxvii, 4; 103, 104, 140, 262, 274, 283; Hon. Josiah, 277; Lieut.-Col. Josiah, cv, cxx; Maj. Josiah, 103; Lydia, 4, 5, 97, 98, 100, 104, 107, 109; Martha, cxi; Mary, cxi, 203; Nathaniel S., clii; Nicholas, 65; O., 35; Peter, lxxvii, 8, 220; Rob., lxxv, xcvi; Capt. Rob., lxxi; Robert, cxiv, 137, 232, 277; Capt. Robert, lxxiv; Sam., lxvi, lxvii, lxviii, lxxii, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xci, xciii, xciv, xcvi, ci, clii, cxi, cxvii, cxix, cxxxix, 150; Maj. Sam., lxxi, lxxvii; Samuel, lxx, lxxii, lxxxix, xcii, xcvi, civ, cix, cxvii, cxix, 9, 35, 97, 103, 104, 107, 112, 113, 114, 184, 199, 203, 229, 230, 246, 250, 251, 274, 276; Capt. Samuel, cxiv; Col. Samuel, cxiv, 103, 261, 262; Maj. Samuel, lxxii; Sarah, cxiii, 198, 199; Steph., 76; Straphon, xxiv; Susanna, 199; T. R., cl; Thomas, cxii, cxx, cxxi, cxii, 43, 66, 67, 195, 198, 199; Thomas W., clii; William, 104; Dr. William Thomas, 103; —, lxxvii, lxxxix, cvii, cxiii, cxxxv, 43; Dr. —, 104; Maj. —, lxxvii, 139.  
 Martino, And., cxiv; John, cx; William, cx.  
 Martins, Isaac, 203; Mary, 203.  
 Martyn, Edw., lx; John, lx; Jos., lxix, 117; Joseph, 17; Margaret, 54; Pet., lxxx; Samuel, lx, lxxii; Ensign Samuel, lxi.  
 Marwood, Ann, 42; Barbara, 42; Frances, 41, 42; Sir George, 42; Sir Henry, 151.  
 Maryon, John, 271; Mary, 271.  
 Mascal, Cato C., clii; Edmund More, cxiii; Elizabeth, 126, 129, 130; John, 126; Margaret, cxii, 37; Robert, clii; Sarah, 96; William, 96; —, 129.  
 Masculine, Jane, 271.  
 Mashiter, Mary, 277.  
 Mason, Barth, 120; Elinor, cxi; Elizabeth, 197; Gaven, 197; Jane, 120; John, 128; Mary, 246; Rebecca, cx; Sarah, 151; William, lx, 130.  
 Massareene, Clotworthy, Earl of, 196; Elizabeth, Dowager Countess of, 196.  
 Masse, —, 65.  
 Masset, Ann, 258; Fra., cxxxviii, cxlvi; Francis, 85; Samuel, cxiii, cxvi; William, 85, 185, 258.  
 Massey, Charles, 52, 53; Elizabeth, 196; Hon. George, 196; Rebecca, 196, 197; —, Lord, 196, 197.  
 Masters, Elizabeth, 184, 186; John, lviii; Peter, 220; William, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxix.  
 Masterson, —, Countess of, 56.  
 Mather, Jennett, 78.  
 Mathew, Abednego, 78, 79, 80, 82; Col. Abednego, lxvii; Hon. Abednego, lii; Anna, 119; Anne, 253; Charles, lxvii, lxxiv, 255; Col. Charles, 253; Dan., cli; Daniel, clii, cv, cxiii, cxiv, 79, 80, 82, 89, 100, 193; Daniel Byam, 140, 141; Col. Edward, 89, 255; Gen. Edward, 201; Elizabeth, 140, 141; Lady Jane, 89, 200, 201; Janet, 82; Jannett, 78, 79, 80, 201; Joseph, 204, 258; Louisa, 88; Lydia Payne, 79; Margaret, 119; Mary, 89, 100, 279; Mary Buckley, 79; Mary Elizabeth, 140, 141; Penelope, 79, 80, 82; Penelope Jennett, 79; Penelope Susannah, 201; Richard, lviii; Susanna, 254, 255; Sir W., lxxvi; William, lxxxv, xciii, xcvi, 5, 16, 68, 71, 75, 80, 82, 103, 107, 119, 131, 204, 237, 238, 251, 258, 262; Col. William, lxxiv, lxxxviii; Gen. William, xcvi; Hon. William, 24; Lieut.-Gen. William, xcvi; Sir William, lxxiv, lxxv, 1, 23, 88, 214, 221; —, xc, ci, cvii, cviii, 130, 188, 247, 254; Gen. —, xcvi; Lieut.-Gen. —, cxxxv.  
 Mathews, Tho., xxiv.  
 Mathews, A. M., 202; Rev. Andrew Hughes, 201; Lieut.-Col. Andrew Marriott, 201, 202; Ann, 249; Cha., clii; Charles, c, 249; Constance, 202; Cornelia J., 202; Elinor, cxi; Eliza, 249; Elizabeth, cxii, 196, 249; Florence Wilhelmina Rose, 201, 202; Lady Jane, 200; John, 195; Mary Eleanor, 272; Lieut.-Col. R., cli; Richard, lix; Lieut.-Col. Rob., cxlvi; Teige, lviii; William, lxxxviii, cxiii, cxl, 139, 249, 250; Capt. William, lxxxii; Hon. William, 23; —, 95, 200, 201, 272; Ensign —, lxvii; Gen. —, 200; Lieut.-Gen. —, xc.  
 Mathis, Peter, 5; Sarah, 5; William, 5.  
 Matthew, James, clii; William, 240; Sir William, 170.  
 Maudit, Jasper, 223.  
 Maxwell, Elizabeth, 242; Frances, 177; James, lxxxvi; Sir James, 177; Pat., cxv; William, ci, cxiv, cxvii, cxix, cxx, 37, 206, 259; Dr. William, 240, 242; —, cxxx; Dr. —, ci.  
 May, Thomas, cxii.  
 Mayer, Elizabeth, 279, 284; John, cxiv, cxxi; Lieut.-Col. John, 86; John Wickham, cxxviii, cxl, 279, 284; Sam., lxxx, lxxxvii; Samuel, ci; William, lix; —, 44. *See also* Meyer.  
 Maynard, Anthony, lviii; Edward, 137, 230; Margaret, 46, 49; William, 90; —, 49.  
 Maynell, Rich., lxxix, lxxx.  
 Mayo, John, 66, 230; Lewis, lviii.  
 Mayot, John, xxiv.  
 Mayrs, Sam., lxxvii.  
 McCall, Thomas A., clii.  
 McAdam, A., clix; Peter, cxii.  
 McAlister, —, 177.  
 McCabe, Alexander, 242; Bridget, cxi.  
 McCarroll, Michael, cxvii.  
 McCarthy, Justin, 123; Winifred, 123.  
 McCartney, Rich., cx.  
 McCarty, Dennis, lix; Michael, lix; Owen, lviii, lxxvii, lxxxvii; Phylom, lix; Richd. P., clii; Samuel, 258.  
 McClanegan, Dan., cx.  
 McClashley, Margaret, cxiv.  
 McClure, Andrew, cxl; Dr. —, 5.  
 McConnell, John, cxl.  
 McCoy, Sarah, cx.  
 McCullum, David, cxi.  
 McCulper, Gregory, cxi.  
 McDermott, Ann, 38, 39.  
 McDiarmid, Anne, 243; John, 243.  
 McDonald, Kenneth, 184, 185; William, cx.  
 McDonall, —, cxli.  
 McDonough, John, 249; Peter, 206, 249; Sarah, 249; William, 249; —, 249.  
 McDougal, Charles, clii; George, cxii; Mary, cxi.  
 McElvanny, —, cvii.  
 McFarlane, Robert, 103.  
 McGillwray, James, cxxxix.  
 McGiness, Edward, 204, 258.  
 McGregor, Sir Evan Murray, clii.  
 McHattie, A. G., clix; G., clix.  
 McIntier, James, cxiv.  
 McKellar, Anne, 182; John, 182.  
 McKenzie, Capt. Kenneth, 215; Rebecca, 215.  
 McKie, William, 223.  
 McLaughlin, Robert, cxiii.  
 McLeister, John, 5.  
 McMahon, Dennis, cvii, cx, 66; Honor, 66; Col. lxxxvii.  
 McMillan, Mary, 91.  
 McNamara, Mary, 210, 211, 212; Michael, 210, 211, 212; Dr. Michael, 134; —, cvii, cxviii; William Henry, clii.  
 McNish, Nathaniel, 75; Robert, 4, 6, 209.  
 McPhail, Maj., —, cli.  
 McPherson, Alexander, cxlii, 193; Dr. Alexander, cxxviii, cxl.  
 McShee, Thurlo, lix.  
 McSween, Ben, cxvi.  
 McSweeny, Elizabeth, cx.  
 Mead, Mary, cxii; Penelope, 79, 80; Rev. J., 268; William C., clii; —, 41.  
 Meagher, Philip, lii.  
 Meakem, John, xvii.  
 Meany, John, cxi.  
 Mearns, Henry, cxi.  
 Mears, Rob., cx; Sam., xc; Samuel, lxxiv.  
 Meauls, Ensign John, lxx.  
 Mecaskell, Mary, 220.  
 Mechin, Thomas, lviii.  
 Mecom, Benjamin, cxi.  
 Medcalfe, Anna, 41, 42; Hannah, 42; William, 41, 42.  
 Meeres, Sam., lxxxix; Col. —, lix.  
 Meldram, Ann, 255; Sir John, xx.  
 Meligan, Robert, clii.  
 Meliss, George, clii.  
 Melles, Elizabeth, 120.  
 Mello, Arnold, 89.  
 Melville, Hugh, 175; — Dundas Viscount, 99.  
 Menzies, R., 262; Robert, xcii.  
 Mercer, Peter, lxxxix; Dr. William, c.  
 Mercier, Charles Ferris, clii; William Ferris, clii.  
 Meredith, Ann, 236; Dorothy Bonnen, 84, 86; J. W., clii; John, 57; Margaret, 58, 63; Sarah, 63; William, cxiii, 161; William P., clii; —, 58.  
 Merewether, Marlborough, 62.  
 Merick. *See* Ap Merick.  
 Merifield, Ralph, viii.  
 Merko, Benjamin, 258; Mary, 258.  
 Merreton, Robert, xvi.  
 Merrett, John, lviii.  
 Merrick, William, 21.  
 Merrifield, Ralph, viii, ix; Robarts, cxv.  
 Merry, Jos., ci, cxi.  
 Messery, Admiral —, cxlv.  
 Messett, Sam., clii.  
 Messum, Nath., cx.  
 Meyer, Hen., l; Henry, lx; Sam., xcvi; —, lxxvii. *See also* Mayer.  
 Meynell, Richard, lxxxvi, 181; Sarah, 181; —, lxxvii, lxxviii.  
 Meynil, Richard, lxxxix, 181; Sarah, 181.  
 Michael, John, 112.  
 Michaelson, Dr. —, xcvi.  
 Michell, Daniel, 238.  
 Mico, —, Lady, clix.  
 Middlecott, Rich., lxx.  
 Middleton, Benjamin, lxx; George, Viscount, 260, 270; George Broderick, Viscount, 265; Margaret, 285, 286; Tho., lxx; Thomas, lviii; —, 285; Capt. —, xx; Col. —, xxx, xxxiii; —, Earl of, lxvii; — Broderick, Viscount, 266.  
 Midford, K., 276; Keturah, 273; Rev. —, 273, 276.  
 Mignan, Dr. —, xcvi.  
 Milden, William, 169.  
 Mildron, William, 251.  
 Miles, Ann, 151; Ensign John, lxx; Robert, xviii, xxiv; Samuel, xcii; Thomas, 46; William, 21.  
 Millar, or Miller, Elizabeth, cxi; Katherine, 47; James, 23; Jane Charlotte, 152, 153, 155; John, 17, 22, 43, 152, 171, 227, 280; Josh., cxiv; William, cv, cxx, cxxi, 32, 33, 105, 259; Dr. William, 92, 114, 115, 116; Dr. —, clii.  
 Milles, Thomas, 61.  
 Millet, John, 2; Mary, 2.  
 Millett, Thomas Erskine, clii; William Wilberforce, clii.  
 Milliken, James, lxxxii, 117.  
 Mills, Charles Hamilton, 194, 195; Dan., 8; Frances Jane, 194, 195; George Galwey, 194, 195; Joane, 96, 102; John, 152; Jonathan, 232; Martha, cx; Mathew, 89; Rebecca, cxiv; Samuel, 195; Susannah, 195; T. M., 225; Thomas Milliken, 223; William, cx.  
 Milne, Robert, 7.  
 Milward, Cha., 129; George, 271; John, 271; Rev. John, 270; Thomas, 270, 271; —, lvii, 270.  
 Minchan, Daniell, lviii; Dr. —, 86.  
 Minefe, Anne, 254.  
 Mineham, Cornel., cxv.  
 Minikey, Simon, cxii.  
 Miskoll, Daniel, lii.  
 Mitchell, Charlotte, 224; Lieut. Daniel, lviii, lxi; James, S., clii; Louisa, 224; Thomas, 75; William, N., clii; —, cxli, 15, 224; Ensign —, lxxvi.  
 Mitchelson, James, 75, 244.  
 M'Naughton, Lettice, 267.  
 Modyford, Col. Thomas, xx, xxi; Col. —, xxii, xxv.  
 Mohun, Reynold, 45.  
 Molesworth, Col. Guy, xxii.  
 Molineux, Charles Laval, 52; John, 286; —, lvii.  
 Molloy, A. P., cxlvii; J. P., cxlvii; Capt. —, cxli, cxlix.  
 Moncrief, George, cli, cvii, 277, 279; Mary, 279; Robert, cxv.  
 Moncur, Will., 224.  
 Mongeeson, Alice, 122.  
 Monk, Ann, 217, 247, 249; Anne, lxxvii; Capt. Anthy., lxxviii; Marcus, lxxviii, lxxx; Brigg. Marcus, lxix; Mark, lxxx, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xc, xciii, 94, 283; Martha, 279, 284; Mary Ann, 243; Mary Anne, 244; Nath., l, lxxvii, lxxx, cxiii; Nathaniel, lxxii, 217, 247; Nathaniel, lxxiv; W., 46; William, xc; Capt. William, xciii; —, lxxvii, 46, 283; Col. —, xxxii.  
 Monmouth, —, Duke of, lxvi.  
 Monro, Elizabeth, 11; James, 11; William, lxii, cxi.  
 Monsew, Francis, clii.  
 Monson, John, Lord, 260.  
 Montague, Frederick, 242; George, 242; George, Earl of Halifax, 242; Grace, 242; —, Duke of, xciv, xcvi, clii; —, Earl of, 118; —, Lord, 193.  
 Monteigue, Edw., cxi; John, cxi; Mary, 177; Jos., cxi; —, 206.  
 Monteith, William, Earl of, 276; — Graham, Earl of, 272.



Monterea, —, clv.  
 Monteyro, Anthony, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvi, 123; Capt. Antho., lxxvi, lxxix; Elizabeth, cx.  
 Montfort, Thomas, Lord, 55.  
 Montgomery, Gawn, cxi; —, cii, cvi.  
 Montgomery and Pembroke, Philip, Earl of, xix.  
 Montolieu, Lewis Charles, 263, 264.  
 Moon, Dermond, lviii; John, l, lix.  
 Moore, Anthony, 42, 43; Frances, 43; George, 44; Jane, 248; John, 128; Sir John, 89; John H., clii; Tho., cii; Thomas, cxi; Thomas Lessly, cliii; Thomas V., clii; William, cx, 94; —, 42, 103, 248; Comm. —, cxviii; Lady —, 89.  
 Moraine, Margaret, 84; Susannah, 84.  
 Morange, Maudline, 150; William, 150.  
 Morant, Charles, 103; George Edward, 103; Mary, 103.  
 Mordent, —, Lord, 151.  
 More, Daniel, 177; Robert, xviii; Thomas, lx.  
 Morely, —, 164.  
 Morgan, Charles Tirrell, 170; Charles Tyrrel, 152, 155; Ed., lxxxvii; Edw., lxxxvi, xcv; Edward, lxxx, 96, 109; Elizabeth, 138, 139, 141; George, cxii; J., xc; Jac., lxxx, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xcii, xcv, xcvi, xcix, ci; Jacob, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, xciii, xcv; Col. Jacob, ci; John, 88, 91; Louisa, 88, 91; Lydia, 233; Mary, 148, 173; Rice, xlv, 139, 141; Dr. Robert, 151; Sam., c; Sarah, 96, 109; Will., xxiii; William, lix, 148, 173, 174; —, c.  
 Morland, Rhoda, 104.  
 Morley, Jane, 196; Richard, cxi; Sarah, 96, 102, 197.  
 Morphew, John, lx.  
 Morraine, Catherine, 181.  
 Morrell, Anthony, 282.  
 Morrice, Col. Lewis, xlvii; Col. —, xxii, xxv.  
 Morris, Charles, xvii, xxxi, cxiv; Elizabeth, 278; John, lix, lx, lxvi, lxix, xcvi, 107; Lieut. John, lxi; Mary, cxi; Thomas, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxxi, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xcii, xciv, xcvi, xcvi, 75, 119; Hon. Tho., lxxxviii; Capt. Thomas, lxxiv, cxvi; Col. Thomas, 116, 231; Hon. Col. Thomas, xc; Lieut. Col. Thomas, lxxix, lxxx; Valentine, lxxxix, cxx, cxxi; Col. Val., lxxxviii; Hon. Col. Val., lxxxviii; Maj. Val., lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii, clii, cxviii, cxxiv, 76, 181, 210, 229, 277; Col. Valentine, 66, 230, 278; Vallence, cxiv; William, clii, 284; —, lxxvii, cvii, 15.  
 Morrison, John, cxi.  
 Morse, John, lviii, 196, 235.  
 Morson, William, cxvii, cxviii, 104.  
 Mortimiro, John, lxx.  
 Morton, George Sholto Douglas, Earl of, 223.  
 Moseley, Elizabeth, 31; Sir John P., 31; Joseph, 17.  
 Moss, Roger, lix; Thomas, 277.  
 Mott, Anne, 17.  
 Mottram, Lucy, 41.  
 Moulk, Col. —, xxxiii.  
 Mould, Barbary, 76; George, 76; Jane, lx.  
 Moulton, Jacob, 22; Thomas, 35.  
 Mount, William, 23.  
 Mountford, — Bromley, Lord, 53.  
 Moyser, James, 43.  
 Moyse, Thomas, lxi.  
 Muchmore, Jane, 228.  
 Mudd, Tho., 22.  
 Mug, Capt. —, xxxvi.  
 Mugh, George, 137.  
 Muir, John, cxv, 134.  
 Mulard, Edward, 134.  
 Mulgrave, —, Lord, 56.  
 Mullaire, Elizabeth, cxi.  
 Mullins, Judith, cxiii.  
 Munchausen, Caroline, 201; F., Baron, 200, 201.  
 Munclease, Mary, 198.  
 Munday, Francis, 103; Harriett Georgiana, 103; William, 103.  
 Munke, Nathaniell, lviii; —, 213.  
 Munn, William, 119.  
 Munro, Alex., cxv.  
 Munton, Anthony, 99, 110; Hester, 99, 110.  
 Murdell, Cha., cix.  
 Murphy, Arthur, 53; Edw., ciii; Joan, cx; John, cix; John D., cx; John Devereux, 248; Lawrence, lviii; Margaret, 93; Mary, 215; —, cviii.  
 Murr, Hugh, lx.  
 Murrain, Alexander, cliii.  
 Murray, Andrew, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xc, xcii; Capt. Andrew, 197; Barbara, 64; Catherine, cxii; Charles, clii, cliii; Edmund, clii; Elizabeth, 197; Frances, 19, 21, 25, 30; Grace, 242; John, xcvi, c, cii, cvii, 19, 20, 30, 131; Col. John, cv; Joseph, 242; Margaret, 38, 40; Martha, 209, 212; Mary, cxii; Robert, 46;

Sarah, 27, 59; William, cxv, 59; —, xc, 38, 212, 242; Capt. —, lxx; Rev. —, 46.  
 Murrell, Thomas, 123.  
 Musgrave, Dr. Anthony, 178; C., clix; Elizabeth Adelaide, 178; Joyce, 178; Thomas B., 178; William, cxlviii, cxlix; —, 3; Col. —, cxxiv.  
 Mushet, Dr. William, cix.  
 Mussenden, Maj. —, lix.  
 Mussett, William, cxii.  
 Myddlemist, Hugh, 212; Margaret, 212.  
 Myers, Thomas, 89.  
 Myllard, Roger, 143.

## N

Nagle, Admiral Sir Edmund, 48, 50; Capt. Sir Edmund, 50; Mary, 48, 50; —, 50.  
 Naminick, Barnard, 87.  
 Nanton, Eleanor, 183; George, lxiv; Henry, lxxvii; John, lxxx, lxxxi, cliii, 75, 84; John D., cxiv, 182; Margaret, 182, 248; Nathaniel, 75; Nicholas, 75; R. W., cxlvii; Richard, cxiv; Richard L., cxlv, cxlvii, cli; Richard W., cli, 238; Robert, lx, 282; Rowland, cxiv, 74, 75, 78; Sarah, 74, 75, 78; Capt. Tho., lxxvi, 257; Thomas, lxxvii, lxxx; Maj. Thomas, lxxxi, lxxxvi; —, lxxx, cxiii, 136.  
 Napier, Ann, 200; Archibald, 51; Elizabeth, 49; John, clii.  
 Napper, George, lxxix, lxxx; —, lxxvii.  
 Nash, George, 124; Sir Nathaniel, 46.  
 Naylor, Mary, 129; William, 227; —, 129.  
 Neale, Hixon, 209, 210; Jer., 116; John, 40, 41; Mary, 140; William, 140; —, civ.  
 Neave, Sir Richard, 61; Roger, lx.  
 Needham, George, 96, 102; Mary, 96, 102.  
 Nelson, Capt. Horatio, cxxviii; Mary, 116; Capt. —, cxxxi; —, Lord, cxlv.  
 Nesbitt, Edward Beaumont, 260; Helen, 260; —, cxli.  
 Nethercott, John, cxi, cxv.  
 Netheway, Edw., lxxv; John, xli, xlix.  
 Nevill, Alice, 113; Richard, Earl of Warwick, 113.  
 Nevine, James, 277; William, lxxix, xcv, 35; —, xcvi, cvii; Capt. —, lxxxi.  
 Newcastle, —, Duke of, ciii; —, Earl of, xx.  
 Newel, Capt. —, lxxxii.  
 Newfield, Josiah, 124.  
 Newgent, Darby, 39, 238, 283; Margaret, 238, 283; Tho., 40; —, 39.  
 Newland, Ben., lix.  
 Newman, Henry, lix.  
 Newstead, Christopher, xxiii.  
 Newton, Barbary, 153; Eliza, 46; Elizabeth, 278, 279, 280; Elizabeth Frances, 278, 280; John, lxxxvi, 46, 210, 211; Jos., 120; Rob., lxxxix; Samuel, 153; William, 278, 280; Col. William, 280; William Morris, 278, 280, 283; Col. —, 284.  
 Nibbs, Alice, 78; Barry, cxiii; Benjamin, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xc; Chr., cxvi; Elizabeth, cx, 33, 136, 238, 240; George, 177; Hen., xc; James, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, cli, cxiii, cxviii, cxxiv, cxxviii, cxxxix, cxlv, 35, 37, 61, 62, 78, 176, 235, 240; Jane, cxii, 59, 63, 238; Jeremiah, lxxvii, xcvi, cix, cxiii, clii, 57, 62; Jeremiah R., clii; John, xcvi, lix, cxiv, 35, 135; Mahittable, 57; Mary, 58, 93, 176; Mary Ann, 78; Philip, c; Robert, cxiii, cxv; Samuel, cix, cxv, cxvii, cxix, 33, 136, 186, 198, 203; Septimus, cxvii; Susan, cxii; Thomas F., 78, 232; William L., clii; —, cxiii, 58, 59, 63, 81, 137.  
 Nichol, Henry, xxiii; —, cxiii.  
 Nicholas, Agnes, 160; Ed., xxx; James, 46; Lewis, 89; Margaret, 30; Mary Arrabella, 273; Capt. Richard, c; Tho., xcv; Thomas, 160, 161, 162, 273; —, cxviii.  
 Nicholls, Chr., lviii; 76; Elizabeth, 277; George, lxxx, lxxxvii; Henry, lxi; Capt. Henry, lx; John, lviii; John Ward, 22; Margaret, 18, 30; Nich., lxxxvii; Nicholas, lxxiv; Richard, xxiii; Robert, lxi, 283; Thomas, cx, 67; —, lxxx, cxviii, 173.  
 Nicholson, George J., 140; John, cxii; Tho., xli; Dr. —, cx.  
 Nightingale, Geoff., lix; Granado, 128; Granadoe, 128; Katherine, 128; Sir Tho., 128.  
 Nights, William, lxii.  
 Nihell, Edward, 84; James, cxii; John, 84; Lawrence, cii, cx, cxii; Pet., ciii.  
 Nisbitt, Agnes, 223; James, lxxvi, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciv, 137; Col. James, cxiii; Capt. John, lxxviii; Capt. —, lxxvii, lxxviii; Maj. —, lxxxviii.  
 Nitell, Mary, cxii.  
 Nixon, Anthony, 274.  
 Nodes, John, 128.  
 Noel, Christian, 205; Thomas, xxii.  
 Noke, James, 17.  
 Nolan, —, 3.  
 Noon, James, lviii.

Noonane, Darby, lxxiii.  
 Norden, Stephen, 135.  
 Norenorthy, Charles, 102; Tho., 102.  
 Norris, Elizabeth Jane, 273, 275; Marianne, 273; William, 273, 275.  
 North, Arthur, 44, 45; Hon. Rev. Brownlow, 32, 33; Rev. Charles Augustus, 32; Elizabeth, 33; Francis, 33; Francis, Earl of Guildford, 32; George, 117, 119, 220, 221; Harriet, 32, 33; Henrietta Maria, 32; Louisa, 33; Lucy, 33; Rachael, 32; Capt. Roger, viii; —, 32; —, Lord, viii.  
 Northcote, —, cvii.  
 Northesk, John Carnegie, Earl of, 14.  
 Northumberland, Henry Percy, Earl of, 42; Lady Kathryn Percy, Countess of, 157; Thomas Percy, Earl of, 42; —, Percy, Earl of, 42.  
 Norton, Edw., lx; Capt. Edward, lxx; Hen., lxxix, lxxx; Capt. James, lxx, lxxi; Col. James, lxxii, 272; Peter, cxi; William, 151.  
 Nott, Maj. Edward, lxx.  
 Nouverre, Mary Anne, 243; P. E., 243.  
 Nowell, Marm., lxxxvi; Mary, cx; Mich., 117.  
 Nowling, John, 282.  
 Noye, Elizabeth, cx; Capt. John, 137.  
 Nugent, Antonetta, 171; Antonetta Skerrit, 224; Barbara, 224; Billy, 258; Catherine, cxiii; Ed., lxxx; Eleanor, 171; Elizabeth, 171, 224, 226; Eugene, 243; George, 263; John, 39, 57, 206, 238; Hon. John, cxxxiv, 108; Mary, 224; Nicholas, cli; Dr. Nicholas, vii, clii; O., clix; Oliver, cxix, cxx, 170, 171, 224, 226; Sir Oliver, clix; Robert, 171, 224; Robert Skerrett, 224; Rose Marie, 243; Theoph., cxxxviii; Walter, cix, cxiii, 171, 224, 275; William, xcv; —, cxxxvii, 224, 239.  
 Nugent-Dunbar, Annette Ellen, 224; Annette Roberta, 224; Antonetta, 224; Arthur, 224; Catherine, 224; Charlotte, 225; Charlotte Mary Emily, 224; Ellen Catherine, 225; John, 224; Patrick, 224; Robert, 224, 225; Capt. Robert, 225; Robert Lennox, 224; Robert Skerrett, 224; Walter, 224; William, 224; —, 224, 225.  
 Nuncie, Ellen, 178, 179; —, 178.  
 Nunn, Jonan, cxiv.  
 Nuttbeane, Jane, lviii.

## O

O'Bayer, Bast., lxxx.  
 O'Beirne, Charles, 201; Felix, 201; Jane, 201.  
 O'Bryen, Brian, 274; James, lviii; Capt. James, cxlii, cxlvi; John, cli; Michael Morgan, 75; Stephen Murray, clii.  
 O'Byrne, —, 215.  
 O'Connor, Charles, 84; Kitty Garland, 257; Malachi, 56; Val., 56.  
 O'Criminy, Dannel, xxiv.  
 O'Hara, Patrick, cvi.  
 O'Sham, Tearry, xxiv.  
 Oades, Jam., 151.  
 Oakes, Frances Marian, 54; Henry James, 54; John, 168.  
 Oatley, John, 68.  
 Oberston, Symon, lviii.  
 Obrynon, Phylom, lxi.  
 Ochterlong, —, 14, 15.  
 Ochterlony, —, 14; Rev. —, 14.  
 Odium, Dr. —, 179.  
 Oesterman, Anne, 93; Thomas, lxxv, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxix; Capt. Thomas, lxxvi, lxxviii, 93; William, 38; Capt. —, lxxvii.  
 Ogilvie, Adam, cxli; Alexander, 4; Anne, 178, 179; James, 179; James, Earl of Findlater, 178, 179; Sir John, cxxvii, cxxxix, cxlii; Margaret, 178, 179; Patrick, 179; Sir W., 179; William, cxxxix; —, 14; —, Earl of Findlater, 178, 179.  
 Ogle, Sir C., 287; James, 275.  
 Oglethorpe, Richard, 276.  
 Okes, Anne, 18; Rev. Richard, 31; T., 31; Thomas, 18.  
 Olde, Benjamin, 47.  
 Oldershaw, Tho., 181.  
 Oldmixon, John, lxxv; —, viii, xxi, xli, lxxiii, lxxi.  
 Oldroyd, William, 92.  
 Oldwyn, Oliver, lix.  
 Oleryan, James, lvii.  
 Oliphant, Robert, 241.  
 Olive, —, 225.  
 Oliver, Ann, 20, 76, 77; Christoph, lix; Elizabeth, 11; Frances, lxxvii, 19, 30; Harriet, 261; Mary, 68; Mary Ann, cxii; Richard, lxxi, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xcii, xciii, xciv, xcv, xcvi, xcix, ci, cxvi, cxvii, 4, 5,



6, 11, 20, 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 33, 68, 132, 181, 193, 225, 251; Capt. Richard, lxxv; Col. Richard, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, 17; Hon. Richard, 19; Maj. Richard, lxxvi, xcv, 103; Robert, xevi, 76, 77, 107, 132, 261; Rowland, ciii, cix, cxiii, cxx, 20, 21, 22, 24, 251, 277; Hon. Rowland, cxvii, 193; Capt. Tho., 53; Thomas, lx, cxix, cxliii, 21, 25, 26, 261, 265; —, cvii, cviii; Capt. —, lxxiv, lxxxvii; Col. —, cxviii.

Oneal, Mary, cxi.

Onslow, —, cxviii.

Orbell, Thomas, 140.

Ord, John Edward, clii; Mansfield, cxi.

Orford, —, Earl of, 255; —, Lord, lxxi.

Orin, Teige, lx.

Orkney, —, Lord, lxxviii.

Orme, Ann, 199; John, 199.

Orr, Samuel, xevi; —, lxxxviii.

Osbaldston, Robert, 44.

Osborne, Cain, lxxi; Cath. Boyle, 229, 230; Charles Godolphin, 98; Elizabeth, 32, 33; Sir George, 32, 33; Hen., lxxxvi, xciii, xciv, ci; Lady Heneage, 33; Col. Humphrey, lxxviii, xciv; Maj. Humphrey, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxix, 220; Humphry, lxxvi, lxxxvii, xciii, xciv; Jane, cxiii, 104, 189; John, cli, 32, 33, 105, 156; Lieut. John, ciii; Sir John, 82; Kean, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxvii, 64, 65, 262, 277; Capt. Kean, lxxiv; Maj. Kean, lxxv, cxlv; Kean B., cxliii, cxlvii, cli, 65, 116; Martha Anne, 98; Mary, 64, 150; Robert Weir, 229, 230; Roger, xxii; Col. Roger, xxvii, xxviii; Thomas, cx, cxl, cxliii, 282; Capt. —, lxxiv; Maj. —, lxxvii.

Osenberg, Ensign —, lxx.

Ossbistone, William, cxv.

Ostry, James, x. *See* Astry.

Oswald, —, cxlix.

Oswell, Robert, lix.

Osy, Barbara, 170; Catherine Josepha Geslaine, 170; Charles Patrick Edward, 170; Christian, 170; Cornelius Baldwinus, 170; Eugenia Marie Josepha, 170; Ferdinand Marie Joseph, 170; Jean Joseph Regnier, 170; Johanna Barbara, 170; John, 170; John Carel, 170; Joseph Louis Alexander, 170; Louise Charlotte Cornelia, 170; Marie Julie Claire, 170; —, 170.

Otter, Thomas, 21; —, c.

Ottley, Drewry, ciii, 18; George W., cxlviii; Grace, 105; Grace Johnson, 101, 109; Richard, cxi; Sarah, 18; Thomas, cxl, 101, 109; William, 79; —, clv.

Otto, Frances, 30; Gertrude, 18, 30; Henrietta, 21; Jane, 21; John, lx, 9, 18, 22, 30; Capt. John, lxxii, lxxvi; Col. John, 131; Mary, 30; Rowland, cvii, 182; Sophio, 21; —, 18, 20; Capt. —, lxxiv, lxxvii; Col. —, cxv.

Otto-Baijer, 18, 30, 31.

Otto-Baijer, Ann, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 30; Ann Blizard, 18; Anna Maria, 18, 20, 30; Archibald, 3; Baijer, lxxxix, xcvi, clv, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 30, 57, 208; Barbara, 18, 30; Bastian, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, 17, 18, 20, 23, 24, 25, 30; Capt. Bastian, lxxix, lxxxii, 31, 203; Catherine, 19, 21, 29, 235; Edith, 18; Edward, xcix, c, cix, cvii, cix, cxiii, cxv, cxx, cxxi, cxxiv, 18, 20, 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 30, 57; Hon. Edward, cxvii, 22; Elizabeth, 18, 19, 21, 25, 29, 30, 31, 235; Elizabeth Mary, 18, 19, 30, 31; Frances, 18, 19, 21, 28, 30, 235, 236; Gertrude, 19; Gratia, 17, 18, 20, 31; Harriot, 19, 21; Isabella, 19, 20, 21; John, lxxxvi, cxiii, cxiii, cxxxvi, cxl, cxliii, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 30, 31, 47; Capt. John, lxxxi, 17, 18, 22, 30, 107; Col. John, 30; Hon. John, 30; Katharine, 21, 28; Louisa Manning, 3, 18, 30; Margaret, 18, 20, 30; Maria, 19, 27; Maria Burket, 17, 18, 20; Mary, 18, 19, 21, 22, 30; Nicholas, lxxxix, 17, 18, 22, 25, 30; Rachel, 19, 21, 29; Rebecca, 24, 25; Rebecca Mary, 19, 20; Richard, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 24, 25, 28, 30; Rowland, cxiii, 19, 20, 21, 23, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 104, 105, 207, 235, 246; Rowland Archibald, 18, 30, 31; Samuel, cxlv, cxlvii, 18, 23, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 140, 141, 235; Hon. Samuel, 31; Sarah, 18, 19, 20, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 235; Sophia, 18, 21, 22, 30; William, 18, 29, 30; —, cxlviii, 17, 23; Capt. —, xc.

Otway, Caroline, 213, 215.

Oughton, Lieut.-Gen. James Adolphus, cxvii.

Ouldham, Tho., 143.

Overton, Fra., lxvii; Jane, 114; Robert, xli.

Owen, John, 130, 254; Lewis, 282; Mary, 19; Owen, 19; Rob., 39; Salem, 23; Samuel, 254; Thomas, 187; —, 252.

Oxford, Margery, lviii.

Oxley, John, 274.

Oysterman, Anne, 93; Elizabeth, cxiv; Capt. Tho., 17; Thomas, lxxiv; —, 93.

Ozbeston, Mary, 87.

P

Pack, Mich., xxi; Capt. —, xxi.

Packer, Thomas, lx.

Packins, Richard, xxiv.

Page, Thomas, 23; William, cxiv, 37.

Painton, Capt. Thomas, viii.

Palfreeman, Jonathan, 17.

Palliser, Ursula, 41.

Palmer, Sir Henry, ix; John, lxx, lxxi; Ensign Radney, lxx; Thomas, 124; Lieut. —, xxiv.

Pamflett, James, 151.

Panton, Christina, 201; John, 201.

Papillon, Peter, xcvi, 186.

Papps, Anne, 243; Caroline Augusta, 243; Dorothy, 243; Fanny, 243; Frances Anne, 243; George, 243; George Ludlow, 243; Henry, 243; Henry Alexander, 243; Henry Spencer, 243; Jane Anne Anderson, 243; Mary Anne, 243; Rose Marie, 243; —, 243.

Pare, Elizabeth, 19; John, cxiii, 19, 140; —, xcvi.

Parham, —, lix, lxxvii, cxiii.

Paris, Ferd. John, liii, 116, 193; Ferdinand John, 264; Ferdinando John, cvii; Ferd. John, 131; George, xxxviii.

Park, Edward, 277; Hugh, 12; Richard, 44, 45; —, 69; Col. —, lxxxviii.

Parke, D., 94, 132, 275; Daniel, lxxvi, lxxxi, lxxxiv, cxxxvii, 62, 92, 131; Col. Daniel, lxxv; Elizabeth, 113; George, lxxx; James, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xcv, xcvi, xcix, ci, 186; Capt. James, lxxvi; Col. James, 240; Jane, 113; John, lxxx; Julius Caesar, 71; Lucy, 132; Lucy Dunbar, cxii, 132; Thomas, 113, 114, 132; Lieut. Thomas, 113; Thomas Dunbar, 132; —, lxxvi, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xcv, 37, 68, 169, 213, 257, 276; Col. —, lxxv.

Parker, Edward, xvii, xxxi; Elizabeth, cxii, 46; Hen., ciii; John, 282; Jos., lix; Josh., cxiv; Margaret, 171; Mary, 130; Sir Peter, 170, 171; Robert, 46; Ronald, 267; Thomas, cxiii; Lieut. Thomas, xlv; —, lxxvii.

Parkes, Hen., lxxx; James, 73; Capt. James, lxxix.

Parkings, Capt. John, cxxxii.

Parkinson, Robert, 276.

Parr, John, cxi.

Parrott, John, lxxvii; William, 218, 219, 220, 227.

Parry, Ann, 53; Elizabeth, cxv, 64; J., lxxviii; John, xlvi, xlviii, l, lix, lxii, lxx, lxxi, lxxii, lxx, lxxxix, lxxxvii, xciv, xcv, xcvi, cx, 102; Mary, 102; Paul, lxxxix, 258; Robert, cxiv; Rowland, lxxix; Samuel, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxviii, xc, xci, xciii, 37, 112, 121; —, 64, 65, 258; Admiral —, cxxi; Capt. —, lxxiv.

Parson, Edward, lxx, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, xc; Grace, 190, 286; Henrietta, 190; James, lxxxvi; Jane, 151; William, 106; William Woodley, 259; —, lxxii, cxxxvii, 65.

Parsonage, Mary, 158; Nicholas, 158; Thomas, 158.

Partington, John, xxiv, lviii, 38; —, 38.

Partridge, John, 46.

Patair, Daniel, 65.

Patch, Barbara, 18; Robert, 18; William, 23.

Patey, William, cxi.

Pattean, Francis, xxiv.

Patten, James, lxxxviii; John, 196.

Patterson, Charles, 117; Grace, 2, 190, 193; John, cx; Margaret, 117; Mary, 183; Robert, 2, 190, 193; Will., lxxxvi; William, cix, cli; —, clv.

Pattison, Ann, 126, 131; Joseph, 57; Joshua, 126, 131.

Patye, Agnes, 161; William, 161.

Paul, Rob., cxi; Thomas, 204, 258.

Paw, Fran., xciii.

Pawer, Iman, 89; Johanna Jacoba, 89.

Pawley, Ensign Edward, lx, lxi; Phillip, 5, 7; —, lxxvii.

Payne, Abraham, 213; Alice, 113, 114, 115, 116; Arthur, 227; Sir Charles, 82, 94; Elizabeth, 113, 114, 115, 116; Sir Giles, 79; Sir Gillies, cxxxii, 79, 80; John, cx, cxxxix; John Willet, 113, 114; Margaret, cxi, 86; Martin, lix; Mary, 213; Ph., 93; Capt. Philip, lviii; Ralph, cix, 79, 80, 113, 114, 115, 116, 177, 203, 209, 210, 214, 254; Hon. Ralph, 193, 223; Sir Ralph, cxxi, cxxii, cxxxv, cxxxvii; Ralph, Lord Lavington, 113; Sarah, 82; —, cxxxii, 94; —, Lord Lavington, 203.

Paynter, Ann, cxiii; Edm., lix; Lieut. Edward, 202; John, lxxi, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxix, xc, 107, 116, 183; Capt. John, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvii, 203; Margaret, cxiii;

Mary, 183, 240; Samuel, 274; Sarah, 181; William, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xcvi, 181; Capt. William, xciii; —, clv; Capt. —, lxxxv.

Peach, Tho., 44.

Peacock, —, 186.

Pearce, Elizabeth, cx, 196; 203; Frs., 203; G. F. N. cxiii; John, lix, 23; Richard, cxiii; Sir Richard, xxi.

Pearcy, John, 277.

Pearne, Catherine, 129; Henry, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxix, 35, 151, 181; Capt. Henry, 150; Lieut. Henry, lxx; Mary, 261, 266; Mary Anne, 39; Richard, 262; Robert, lxxxix, xc, 135; Capt. Robert, lxxxix; William, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xc, 150; Capt. William, lxxvi, lxxxi, lxxxiv, lxxxix, 261; —, lxxvii; Col. —, lxxiii, lxxiv.

Pears, Isaac, lxii; Rich., cxv.

Pearson, George, 152; Hen., cxl; Henry, 246.

Peatten, Francis, xxiii.

Pedlar, Jos., cxi, cxii.

Peige, Thomas, cxiii.

Peirse, Charlotte, 260, 269; Francis, 96, 102; Henry, 260, 269; Mary, 96, 202, 203.

Pelham, Frances, 270; Hon. Rev. George, 265; Henry, lviii; Thomas, Earl of Chichester, 270; Thomas, Lord, 265; —, Lord, 32.

Pelinor, King, 95.

Pell, E. M., 19; Edwin, 19, 21; Eliza Ann, 30; Elizabeth Mary, 19, 31; John, 149; Mary, 19, 31; Otto-Baijer, 19, 31; Owen, 19, 31, 142; Samuel, 19, 31; Sir Watkin Owen, 19; Admiral Sir Watkin Owen, 21; Watkin Owen Spencer, 19; —, 142.

Pellar, or Pello, Ann, cxii; Daniel, liii, 238; Lieut. Daniell, lxi; Sergt. Daniel, xlv; Sarah, cx.

Pember, Herbert, lxxix, lxxxii, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, 203.

Pemberton, Jane, 190, 193; Robert, 223; Robert Hughes, 190, 193; Samuel Clarke, 223; —, 193.

Pemble, James, xcvi.

Pembroke and Montgomery, Philip, Earl of, xix.

Pen, Admiral William, xxv; —, xxv, xxvi.

Pengelly, Ralph, lx.

Pennell, Valentine, lxii.

Pennyman, Dorothy, 43, 145, 152; James, 43, 145, 152, 172; Sir James, 172; —, 172.

Penstone, Edward, clii; Thomas, clii.

Pentony, James, ci.

Penzance, —, Lord, 273.

Peppin, George, 102; Susanna, 102.

Pepwell, Elizabeth, 160, 161, 162; Michael, 160, 161.

Pepys, —, 33.

Percy, Lady Elynor, 157; Henry, Earl of Northumberland, 42; Lady Katheryn, Countesse of Northumberland, 157; Mary, 42; Sir Thomas, 42; Thomas, Earl of Northumberland, 42; William, 157; —, Earl of Northumberland, 42.

Peregrine, Col. —, 113.

Perkin, William, xi.

Perkins, Anne, 46; Beamsly, lxxxvi; Ed., lxxx; Tho., 255.

Perrean, Fra., 209.

Perrie, Ed., lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvii; Edmund, lxxix; Edw., lxxv, lxxvii, lxxxiv, lxxxvii; Capt. Edw., lxxviii, lxxxv; Edward, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvii, lxxxix, 151; Capt. John, 150; Jonathan, 40; —, 40.

Perry, Agnes, 17; Ed., lxxxvi; Edward, lxxxviii, 9; Elizabeth, 242; Jacob, 46; John, cxi, 277; Martha, 206; Mary, 46; Micajah, xc; Richard, xc.

Persehouse, John, 128; —, 128.

Person, James, lxxxvi.

Pesblot, Lieut. Daniell, lviii.

Peter, Capt. F. C., 18; G. F. C., 3; Louisa Manning, 2, 3, 18. *See* Fitz-Peter.

Peterborough, —, Earl of, lxxv, 151.

Peterkin, Joshua, cxxxix.

Peters, Christian, 285, 286; Derrick, cxxxviii; Edward, 286; J., clix; J. E., clix; Jane, 286; John, 286; Richard, cxii; —, 285.

Peterson, 193.

Peterson, Anne, 190, 193; Ant., xli; Bates William, 190, 193; Charles, cxli; Grace, 190, 193; Jane, 190, 193; John, 190, 193; Robert, 190, 193; Thomas, 190, 193; —, cxlii.

Petrie, —, cxli.

Petty, 121.

Petty, Anne, 121; David, 121; George, 121; M., 121; William, 254; —, 121.

Peyronnet. *See* De Peyronnet.

Peyton, Georgiana, 172; Henry, 172; Sir Henry, 172.

Phalela, Morris, xxiv.

Phelps, Richard, cxlv.

Philips, Charles, 260, 264, 266; Henry, 124; John, 46; Martha, 266; Martha Byam,



- 266; Mary, 260, 264, 266; Richard Elliston, 266; Sam., lxxvii, lxxviii; Sarah, 186; Rev. —, 268.
- Phill, John, 168.
- Phillips, Catherine, cxi; Dorothy, 102; Elizabeth, 96, 107; George, lx; John, cxi; Jos., clii, cliii; Joseph, cli; Robert, lviii; Robertha, 102; Sam., lxxv, lxxx, lxxxiii; Samuel, 96, 102, 107; Samuell, lxxxi, lxxxiv; Sarah, 102; Tho., ci, clii, 119; Sir Thomas, 95; Walter, lviii; Lieut. Walter, lxi; William, clii, 119.
- Phillpot, William, cxiv.
- Philp, Thomas, 282, 283; Capt. Thomas, 230.
- Philpott, Benjamin, 92; Gertrude, 209; John, xciii; Thomas, 92.
- Phinneck, And., cxi.
- Phipps, Sir Constantine, 56; Fra., xc; James, 54, 56; Capt. James, lxxviii; Maria Charlotte, 54, 56; Robert, 210; Col. —, cix.
- Picart, Abra., xc, cx, 5; Gervas T., cliii; Horatio Nelson, clii; Sam., cxxiv; Samuel, cxxiv. *See also* De Laferty.
- Pickas, Anne, 2; Drago, 2.
- Pickering, John S., clii; Joseph, 135, 275; Tobias, 275.
- Picot, —, x.
- Pierce, G. E., clix.
- Pieron, Ann, 263.
- Piggot, Capt. John, lxxx.
- Pigott, Frances, 128; John, lxxx; Capt. John, lxx, lxxxiv; Capt. Jon., lxx; Robert, 53; Tho., xci; Capt. —, lxxxii, lxxxv.
- Pike, Ann, 34, 215, 216; Catherine, 215; Elizabeth, 215; H., 76; John, lviii, xciii; Sarah, cxv; William, xxiv, lxxiii, lxxx, cxiv, 215; Ensign William, lxi.
- Pile, Sam., xxiv.
- Pilgrim, Rev. John, 275; Tho., 150.
- Pilkington, Catherine, 55; Louisa, 54; Sir Thomas, 54, 55.
- Pill, Anne, 160; John, 160.
- Pindar, Peter, 236.
- Pine, Benjamin, lxii; Sir Benjamin Chilley Campbell, clviii.
- Pines, William, l.
- Pinfold, Dr. Charles, 117; Maj. William, 117.
- Pingle, Capt., —, 47.
- Pinnell, Francis, lxxix.
- Piper, Tamazin, 136; Thomazin, 134; Walter, 134, 136.
- Pipholet, —, ix.
- Pipon, —, cvi.
- Pitt, John, lxxv; Thomas, Earl of Londonderry, xcvi.
- Pittman, Anne, 243; Charlotte, 195, 243; Edward, 22; Francis, 243, 244; King, cxl, 11; Letitia, 243; Laticia, 244; Thomas, 195.
- Pitton, —, cvii.
- Pitts, Richard, 138; William, 86, 185.
- Pixe, William, lviii.
- Place, Anne, 43; Elizabeth, 43; Mary, 279.
- Planchard, Benjamin, lviii.
- Plane, Henry, lxii.
- Platt, —, lxiv.
- Player, Charles Thomas, clii.
- Ploughman, James, 181.
- Plumer, Tho., 262; William, xvii, xxxi.
- Plumleigh, Capt. Richard, xii.
- Plumley, Elizabeth, 124.
- Plummer, Esther, 148; —, 148.
- Plumpton, William, 124.
- Plunket, James, 53; Mathew, 53; —, 52.
- Poock, George, cvi; Sir George, cxix.
- Poeton, John, 128; —, 128.
- Pogson, Capt. John, lxiv, lxxvi, 79, 272; —, lxxvi; Capt. —, lxvii.
- Pole, Hon. W. W., 221.
- Polhill, Anne, 121; David, 121.
- Pollard, Timothy, 17.
- Pollett, Samuel, 150.
- Pollington, Alex., lxix; Alexander, xviii, lii, lx, lxxv, 210, 280, 282; Alexand., 282; Henry, 17; —, lxxvii, lxxviii.
- Pollixfin, George, cx.
- Polton, George, lx; John, lx.
- Polwarth, —, Earl of Marchmont, 212.
- Ponnier, Jacques, 200.
- Ponsonby, Susan Caines, 231.
- Poole, Barny, cxiii; Robert, lix, cxi; Rose, cx; Thomas, lviii, cx.
- Pooler, John, 79; John Q., 79.
- Poore, David, 251; Elizabeth, 143, 251; Frances, 149; George, 266; Mary, 124; Nich., xcvi; Philipp, 149; —, lxxx.
- Pope, John, lx; Michl., 150; Peter, xviii; —, 44.
- Popiat, Thomas, 23.
- Popplewell, Martha, 51, 52.
- Port, Dr. —, lxvi. *See also* Du Port.
- Portavine, Fra., cxii; Sarah, cxii.
- Porter, Arthur, 147; Charlotte Elizabeth, 189; Isabella, 147; James, lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxxvi, 41, 102; Capt. James, lxxiv, lxxvi; John, lxxx; Neale, clix; Nicholas, lviii; T., 189; Thomas, 33, 189; Sir Thomas, 143, 147; —, 16; Capt. —, lxxiv.
- Portland, —, Duke of, cxlii.
- Portlock, John, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi.
- Portman, John, 168.
- Poskins, Edw., xciii.
- Pott, Rev. Joseph, 287; Percival, 285, 286, 287; Sarah, 285, 287; —, 287.
- Potteau, Mary, 282.
- Potter, Dav., cxvi; David, 92; —, clv.
- Pouch, Francis, lxxv, lxxx.
- Poulaine, George, lxxx.
- Poulter, Ann, 32; Anne, 32, 33; Rev. Edmund, 32; Edmund, 33; Rev. Edmund, 32; —, 33.
- Pounsford, Thomas, cxiii.
- Povey, Richard, xliii; Thomas, xliii; William, xliii; —, xliii.
- Powe, Fra., lxxx.
- Powell, B. L., clii; Charles, 5; Edward, lxxv, lxxvi, 22, 202; Capt. Edward, lxvii; Col. Edward, lxxv, 111, 112; George, 57; John, lxxxi, 119; Lieut. John, lxx; Mary, 38, 119; Robert, lx; Sarah Bright, 38; Thomas, 17, 38, 39; Thomas Bright, 38; William, lxii; William Richard, clii; William Robert, cli; —, cxiii; Capt. —, lxx.
- Power, Augustin, 77, 217; Charity, 217; Elizabeth, 260; Joan, 75, 217; Mary, 187; Nicholas, cxi, 187, 274; Robert, 260.
- Pownall, George, cxlv; John, cxlv; John Lillingston, cxlv, cxlvii.
- Pownoll, Sam., 43.
- Poyntz, Elizabeth, 147; John, 147; Sir John, 147; Mary, 147; Newdigate, 153; Rev. Newdigate, 153; Sir Nicholas, 147; Maj.-Gen. Sir Sydenham, xx; Maj.-Gen. —, xxi.
- Praed, —, cxli.
- Pratt, Hannah, 43; John, 43; Thomas, lx.
- Pregent, —, cxiii.
- Prescott, Gen. —, cxxiv.
- Preston, Thomas, 107.
- Prevost, Daniel W., clii.
- Price, Ed., lxxxvii; Eliza, 251; George, lviii, 244; John, xcii; Margaret, 134; Robert, 263; Theophilus, 23; Will., xxiii, xxiv; William, xxiv.
- Prichard, Elizabeth, 7; Richard, 7.
- Primatt, William, 275.
- Prime, Tho., 124.
- Prin, Thomas, lx.
- Prince, Elizabeth, 119; Tho., 44, 48; William, 119; —, 44, 48.
- Prince George of Denmark, lxxv.
- Prince Howell of Caerleon, 95.
- Prince of Honault, c.
- Prince of Orange, lxvii.
- Prince Rupert, xx, xxi, 271.
- Prince William Henry, cxxviii, cxxx, cxxxviii.
- Pringle, John, 277; Dr. —, xcvi.
- Prinn, Elinor, cxi.
- Prior, Andrew Murray, 99; Eleanor, 99; Mary, cx.
- Prissick, Ann, 151; Bate, 151; Christopher, 47, 145, 150, 151, 153, 169; Capt. Chr., 153; Codrington John, 47, 151; Dorothy, 151; Elizabeth, 151; George, 151; John, 47, 151; Mary, 151; Sarah, 47, 145, 151; Thomas, 151; William, 151; —, 151.
- Pritchard, Hen. Anderson, cli; James, cli; Mary, cxi; Thomas, lviii, 104; William, 104; —, lxxx.
- Pritchett, Sir William, 44.
- Prizgar, Hen., clii; Tho., clii.
- Proby, William, 124.
- Probyn, —, cl.
- Procter, Henry, 117; Sam., lxxxiii, lxxxvi; William, 37; —, xvi.
- Proctor, Alex., cxii; Alexander, 77; Elizabeth, 77; Sam., lxxviii; William, 37; Lieut. William, xlv, l, lviii; —, lxxvii, lxxviii.
- Prout, Ebenezer, 267.
- Pryn, —, lxxvii.
- Prynn, Ellinor, 238; Francis, 238; James, 146, 164; John, lxvii, lxxx, lxxxvii, xciii; Joyce, 146, 164.
- Pryor, Roderick, 267.
- Pue, Richard, 227.
- Puffet, Thomas, xviii.
- Pufford, Richard, cxiv.
- Pulford, William, 102.
- Pullein, George, lxxxvii.
- Pullen, Margaret, 94.
- Puller, Alice, 150; Mary, 150; Timothy, 150; Dr. Timothy, 150; William, 150; —, 150.
- Pumpney, Edwd., lviii.
- Purcell, Col. —, xci.
- Purchas, —, xcvi.
- Purder, Martin, xxiv.
- Purfrey, Capt. —, lix.
- Purviance, David, 229; Dr. David, xcix; Dr. —, c.
- Purvis, Sarah, cx.
- Putman, Rev. Hen., 89.
- Putnam, Gen. —, cxxii.
- Pye, Melioria, 149; Robert, 149.
- Pyke, William, 216.
- Pym, Charles, xxi, lxvi, lxxxvii, 213; Capt. Charles, lxiv, 125; Col. Charles, lxix, 88; Elizabeth, 93; Jane, 88; John, xix; Thomas, 93; —, 190; Lieut.-Col. —, lxvi.
- Pyne, Milberry, 246.

Q

Quarm, Walter, lxxii, 102.

Queen Ann of England, lxxxvii.

Queen Henrietta of England, 110.

Queensbury and Dover, William, Duke of, 205.

Queivy, Samuel, xxviii.

Quests, Col. —, xxxii.

Quick, —, cxxxvii.

Quimby, Capt. —, lxix.

Quinlan, Andrew Tuly, cxl.

Quinlin, —, cxvii.

Quirek, Margaret, 274.

R

R., Jenny, cxxxvii.

R., n, Capt. —, cxxxiii.

Radnor, — Bouverie, Lord, 262.

Rae, Gawen, 7.

Raggett, Elizabeth, 181; John, 181; Penelope, 181.

Ragin, Thomas B., clii; W. H., clii.

Raikes, Job Mathew, 236; —, 236.

Rain, Fra., cxii; John, lxxx.

Rainsford, Nicholas, 266.

Raisbeck, Leo, 61.

Raleigh, Cha., lxxxii.

Ramsay, Alex., cxii; Ann, 34; Archd., cxiv; Dr. Archibald, cix, 34, 36, 216; Barbara, 186; Christopher, lix; Esau, cxii; Maj.-Gen. George, cl, 105; John, 46; Peter, lix; Rachel, 36, 216; Rebecca, 240.

Randall, John, 130; William, 62, 81.

Rankin, Dr. Gab., ci.

Rapper, George, cx.

Ratcliffe, Ralfe, 128; —, 128.

Rattan, James, cx.

Ravell, Antho., lxxxii.

Rawdon, Marmaduke, xi.

Rawleigh, James, lxxxvii.

Rawlings, Elizabeth, cxii; Henry, cl; Hon. Henry, cxlix; John, lxii; Stedman, cl; William, 23.

Ray, Arabella, 120; Rev. William, 120.

Raymond, Samuel, 227; William, 52.

Rayne, Andrew, lx; —, lxxxii.

Rayney, Sir John, 49; Susan, 49.

Raynolds, William, lx.

Raynsford, Nich., lxiv, lxxv, lxvi; Nicholas, 283.

Read, Anne, 126, 133; Christopher, lx; Elizabeth, 139, 142; J., 43; James, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxiv, 141, 283; Jos., 52; Mary, cx; Col. Nathaniel, lii; Theodore, 126, 133; William, c.

Reddy, Richard, ci, 248.

Redfearn, Francis, 170.

Redhead, Ann, 7, 10, 184, 185; Ellen, 11; George, cxx, cxxi, cxxii, cxxiii, cxxxviii, cxxxix, 11, 154, 184; Jos., lxxvii, lxxx; Joseph, 220; Mary, 11, 13; Nath., cxi; Robert, 25; Samuel, xcvi, cvii, cviii, cxv, cxx, cxxxix, 10, 85, 86, 104, 135, 154, 184, 185, 186, 217, 218, 221, 280, 281; Thomas, ci, clii; William, ci, cxiii.

Redknap, W., 131.

Redmond, Ann, cxi.

Redmore, Teige, lx.

Redwood, Abraham, lxxvii, lxxxvi, c, cxiii, cxli, 275; —, lxxxvi, cxxiii.

Reece, Andrew, 175.

Reed, Alice, 195; Cha., ci; Charles, 195; Edw., cxii; George, cx; Margaret, cxii.

Rees, —, cvii.

Reese, James, clii.

Reeves, James, cxi.

Refford, Nathaniel, lviii.

Regimorter, Ahasuerus, 44, 48; Elizabeth, 44, 48; William, 44.

Region, James, lxii; Thomas, lxii.

Reid, Andrew, 114; Rev. John, 15.

Renaudet, Dr. Peter, 21.

Rendlesham, — Thellusson, Lord, 172.

Renfrew, —, clv.

Rennell, —, xxi.

Revely, William, cxi.

Reyden, Daniel, 232.

Reyerson, Anthony, xxviii.

Reyly, Roger, lxii.



Reynolds, George, cxv ; Hazael, lxxvii, lxxx ; John, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, xci, cxi, 4, 17 ; Sir Joshua, 192 ; Phil., 20 ; Rachel, cxii ; Sarah, cxii ; W., 280 ; William, xciii, xcv, cxiii ; —, lxxvii, civ.  
Rhodes, John, viii.  
Riccard, Andrew, xxii.  
Rice, Elisha, lx ; James, lxxxvii ; Sarah, 244 ; William, xciii, 244 ; —, lxxx, 242.  
Rich, Hon. Roland, xxi.  
Richards, Charles, 263 ; Edw., cx ; John, lxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, xciii, 102, 219, 220 ; Capt. John, cxii ; Patrick, 22 ; William, xcvi, xcix ; Winifred, 130 ; Capt. —, cvi.  
Richardson, Amelia, 195 ; Caroline, 88, 90 ; Dorothy, 205 ; Edward H., clii ; Elizabeth, cxiii, 223 ; George, lviii ; Henrietta, 223 ; James D., clii ; John, lxxx, c, 62, 195, 223, 237, 275 ; Dr. John, clii, cxiii, 205, 238 ; John Saunders, clii ; Jos., lix ; Margaret, 237 ; Mary, 244 ; N., 89 ; T., 88, 90 ; Thomas, cxliv ; Thomas W., clii ; William, cxl ; —, lxxvii.  
Richelieu, Cardinal, ix, xi, xii.  
Richey, Elizabeth, 37 ; Thomas, cxiii, 37.  
Richmond, Duke of, cxxxix.  
Rickards, John, lxxxix ; Rich., lxxx.  
Ricketts, Tho., 117 ; —, 117.  
Riddall, Capt. Ambrose, 212, 214 ; Elizabeth, 212, 214.  
Riddick, James, 263.  
Riddle, Ann, 204, 205 ; Maria, 205 ; Walter, 204, 205.  
Ridge, Richard, 258.  
Ridlington, William, 113.  
Rigby, Gilbert, 286 ; Mary, 285, 286.  
Rigg, Edwd., 92.  
Rimmer, Jane, 124.  
Rindge, —, cxvii.  
Riply, Elizabeth, 63 ; John, 63.  
Rippingall, Jo., 45.  
Risby, John, cxii.  
Risdon, Sarah, 184.  
Ritchie, Thomas, clii.  
Roach, Ann, 36 ; Anne, 34 ; Caesar, cxii, 198 ; John, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxix ; Sarah, cxii.  
Roane, John, 102.  
Robbins, A., 46 ; Andrew, 46.  
Robenson, James, lix ; John, lix ; Tho., lx ; William, lx.  
Roberts, George, cxi ; Jane Richardson, 81, 83 ; John, xxii, xxiii, cxlvii, 81, 83, 94, 139 ; John, Lord, xix ; Mary, cx ; Rebecca, 258 ; Thomas, lix ; William, 151.  
Robertson, Dr. Arth., cxl ; James, lviii ; John, clii ; Dr. John, 57, 92, 196 ; Robert, cxiii.  
Robinson, Ann, 7 ; Charles G., 266 ; George, lx, 71 ; Sir Hercules, clvi ; James, lxvi, cxl, 137, 196 ; Jane, 196 ; John, lviii, 7, 152 ; Marm., 43 ; Marmaduke, 265, 266 ; Mary, 41 ; Capt. William, 67 ; —, cviii, cxvii.  
Robison, Mark, 81 ; William, lxii.  
Roche, David, Viscount Fermoy, 193 ; Eleanor, 191, 193 ; James, 191, 193 ; John, lxxxvi ; Philip, 93, 193. *See also* La Roche.  
Rocheport, —, viii, xxvii.  
Rock, Benjamin, 119 ; J., clix ; Thomas, 187.  
Rodie, Elizabeth, 68 ; Jane Scott, 68 ; Tho., 246 ; Thomas, 68 ; Thomas Redman, 105.  
Rodney, Caesar, lx, lxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxii, lxxxiii, xci, 132 ; Capt. Caesar, lxvi ; Sir George, cxxiv, cxxvi, cxxvii ; Rear-Admiral —, cxix.  
Roe, Edmund, 173 ; Elizabeth, 173 ; James, lxxx ; John, lviii, lxxii, lxxx, lxxxiv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xciii, xcvi, 22, 92, 208, 229 ; Capt. John, lxxi, lxxii, lxxviii, lxxxii, lxxxvi, 68 ; Richard, 71, 203 ; Susannah, 224 ; William, 224 ; William Thomas, 140, 141 ; Capt. —, lxxvii.  
Rogers, Ann Lydia Matilda, 177 ; Anne, 179 ; Anne Lydia Matilda, 178, 180 ; Anthony Munton, 177 ; Edward, 98 ; Emily Eliza, 55 ; Fra., lxxi, lxxviii, lxxxi ; Lieut.-Col. Fra., lxxvi, lxxix ; Fran., lxxv ; Col. Fran., lxxxiv ; Lieut.-Col. Fran., lxxviii ; Francis, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxv ; Lieut.-Col. Francis, lxxx ; Maj. Francis, lxxiv ; John, 258 ; Martha, 98, 110, 177 ; Mary, 70 ; Michael Edwards, 55 ; Peter, 70 ; Rachl., 258 ; Thomas, cxl, cxlv, cxlvii, 26, 27, 28, 84, 98, 105, 177, 178 ; —, xx, 46 ; Col. —, lxxvii.  
Rolland, Daniel, clii ; Jos., clii ; Marie, 144.  
Rolles, John, xix.  
Rollo, Alexander, lviii ; —, Lord, cxix.  
Rolt, Elizabeth, 182 ; James, 182.  
Rombald, —, 128.  
Rome, Thomas, lxxxix.  
Ronan, Hester, 175, 176 ; Jane, cx ; Johan, 175 ; John, cxiii, cxxii, cxxiv, cxxxiv, cxliii, cxlv, cxlvii, 175, 176 ; Margaret,

246 ; Mary, 70 ; Nicholas, 175 ; Philip, cxiii, 181, 246 ; Sarah, 248 ; Tryphena, 263.  
Rondz, William, cliii.  
Rooch, Tho., 227.  
Rooke, George, cli.  
Roome, Thomas, lxxvii, lxxx.  
Rooper, George, 272 ; Mary Frances, 272 ; Rev. Thomas, 272.  
Roouch, Tho., 227.  
Rosa, Carl, 267.  
Rosco, Ann, 250 ; Henrietta, 250 ; Richard, 250.  
Rose, Anne, 222 ; Catherine, 197 ; Rev. Charles, 109, 187 ; Charles Philip, 222 ; Charlotte, 188, 189 ; Rev. David, 221 ; Donald, 221 ; Elizabeth, 196 ; Ellen, 222 ; Emily, 222 ; Frances, 222 ; Frances Theodora, 222 ; Fred. Edward, 222 ; G., 276 ; Rt. Hon. Sir G., 222 ; George, 221, 222 ; Rt. Hon. George, 217, 218, 221, 223 ; Sir George, 223 ; George Hen., 218, 222 ; Rt. Hon. Sir George Henry, 222 ; George Pitt, 222 ; Hugh Henry, Lord Strathnairn, 222 ; John, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxiii, cxxviii, cxl, 281 ; John Ireland, 188 ; John S., clii ; Katherine, 196 ; Louisa Jane, 276 ; Lydia, 177 ; Margaret, 221, 222 ; Robert, 139 ; Stephen, 197 ; Theodora, 217, 218, 222 ; Sir William, 222, 223 ; William Stewart, 218 ; —, lxxvii ; Capt. —, xii, xc ; —, Lady, 223.  
Rosengrave, —, lxxx.  
Rosenman, Fra., ci.  
Rosewell, Cecilia, 147 ; William, 147.  
Roskell, Mary, 144 ; Robert, 144.  
Ross, Andrew, 192 ; Anne, 192 ; David, 205, 246 ; Georgina Paul, 192 ; John, 193 ; Sir Patrick, cli ; —, cvii, 246 ; Capt. —, cxxxvii.  
Rosser, Henry, 255.  
Rossington, Elizabeth, 40 ; Francis William, 40 ; John L. S. S., clii.  
Rous, Nathaniel, 220.  
Rowbotham, Mary, 120.  
Rowe, Edmund, 148 ; Elizabeth, 148 ; Elkana, lviii ; John, lviii, lxxxvi, 232 ; Sir Joshua, 22 ; Sam., lxxxvi ; Thomas, lxxxvi.  
Rowland, Richard, 209 ; Sarah, 93 ; Tho., 143 ; —, 93.  
Rowlandson, —, 41, 121, 273.  
Rowley, Fra., 143 ; William, 143.  
Royall, Ann, 76 ; Elizabeth, 75 ; Isaac, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xci, xciii, xciv, xcvi, xcix, 75, 76 ; Capt. Isaac, lxxvii ; —, lxxxvii.  
Royden, Daniel, 232.  
Ruan, —, 178.  
Rubsight, Abell, lx.  
Ruby, John, cxv.  
Ruck-Keene, Rev. H., 267.  
Rudd, John, 128.  
Rudkin, Peter, 124.  
Rudyerd, Sir Benjamin, xix.  
Rueboroe, Heare, xvi.  
Ruffhead, —, 47.  
Rugge, Lucy Henrietta, 273, 275 ; Rev. William, 273, 275.  
Rukett, Edwd., lviii.  
Rule, John, cxl.  
Rundell, Col. Chamond, xxiv.  
Rumsey, White Lacy, clii.  
Rupert, Adrian, lx ; Prince, xx, xxi, 271.  
Russell, Lord Arthur, 192 ; Brister, cxv, 83 ; Elizabeth, 119 ; James, xvi, xxviii, cx ; Col. James, xvii, xlv ; Dr. James, cvii ; Maj. James, xxvii ; Sir James, l, lxxvii ; John, lviii, lxxix, lxxx ; Col. John, xlv ; Juliette Laura, 192 ; Lockhart, cxxii, cxxvii, cxxxix, cxlii ; Louis, 105, 263 ; Margaret, 119 ; Mary, 83 ; Michael, lvii ; Lady Penelope, lxxiii ; Capt. Randall, xxvii ; Col. Randall, xvii, lii ; Randolph, lxix, 119 ; Col. Randolph, 119 ; Thomas, lii ; Col. V., 221 ; Valentine, lxi, lxii ; Hon. Valentine, 106 ; —, cviii ; Col. —, xlvii ; Lady —, lxxvi ; Lieut.-Col. —, xlvii ; —, Duke of Bedford, 192.  
Rustin, Jacob, cxiv.  
Rutherford, John, ci, 37, 279 ; Dr. John, ci.  
Rutland, Ben., xc ; Benjamin, xci.  
Rutt, Edward, 266 ; Martha, 266.  
Ryan, Christiana Matilda, 98, 108 ; Ensign John, lii ; Mathew, 98 ; Patrick L., clii ; Steven, lxii.  
Ryce, John Cutting, clii ; Lewelling, lviii ; Thomas, cxv, clii.  
Rycrofte, Roger, xviii.  
Ryder, John, lix ; Capt. William, 44.  
Ryerson, Anthony, lx.  
Ryle, William, viii.  
Ryley, Ensign —, lxxvi.  
Ryllion, Richard, cxi.  
Rymall, Elizabeth, 120.  
Rymer, Frances, 227 ; William, 227 ; Ensign X'pher, lxi.

Rymes, Christopher, lviii.  
Rynan, Mary, cxi.

S

Sabulla, Imanumit, 104.  
Sacheverell, —, cxviii.  
Sackey, Sarah, 152 ; Tho., 152.  
St. John, Arthur Elliott, 233 ; Frances, 253 ; Capt. Francis, xli, xlii ; Georgiana Ellen Edwards, 233 ; Rev. John F. S., 253 ; Row., lxv ; Tim., lxxxix ; William Henry, 233 ; —, 255 ; Rev. —, 255.  
St. Laurence, —, xlvii. *See also* De St. Laurence.  
St. Lawrence, —, xxxi, xlii.  
St. Leger, 215.  
St. Leger, Anthony, 215 ; Sir Anthony, 209 ; Frances, 209 ; Sir John, lxxxv, 213.  
St. Leon, —, xlii.  
St. Leonards, —, Lord, clvii.  
Saintsbury, George, clv.  
Sais, Adam, 95 ; Eignon, 95 ; Joane, 95 ; Rees, 95.  
Salenave, Elizabeth, lxxxvii ; Jordan, lxxxvii ; Margaret, cxiii.  
Salisbury, —, Countess of, 221.  
Salley, Ben., 65.  
Salmon, Margaret, cx ; Phillip, x.  
Salmond, James, 103, 195 ; Capt. James, cv ; William, cxx, cxxi, cxxii.  
Salter, Elizabeth, cx ; Thomas, 168 ; —, lxxx.  
Salthingston, Anne, 133 ; Sir Peter, 133.  
Saltonstall, Anne, 133 ; Elizabeth, 128 ; Sir Peter, 128.  
Saltren, Christopher, 280.  
Sambrooke, Sir Jeremy, 270 ; Susanna, 270.  
Sampson, Ann, cx ; Bridget, 37 ; Fra., 169 ; Fran., xli ; Francis, xlvii ; John, 7, 116 ; Mary, 96, 109 ; Nath., lxxi, lxxii ; Nathaniel, lxxii, 74, 96, 195 ; —, lxxvii, lxxviii.  
Samuell, 175.  
Samwell, Agnes, 146 ; Richard, 146.  
Sanders, John, lx ; Nath., lxix ; William, 223.  
Sanderson, Ann, 177 ; Barth., lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xciii ; Bowater, 118, 120 ; Edward, 117, 118, 119 ; Eleanor, 118, 119, 120 ; Elizabeth, 117, 118, 119 ; J., 240 ; John, cxiii, 150, 217, 218, 220 ; Capt. John, 208 ; Lieut. John, lxx ; Thomas, 209.  
Sandford, William Burnett, clii ; —, cviii.  
Sandy, —, lxxx.  
Sandys, Anne, 145 ; Samuel, 145.  
Sansom, A., 129.  
Saule, Robert, xviii.  
Saunders, Alban, 168 ; Anne, 117 ; Elizabeth, 196, 225 ; Henry, 225 ; John, lxxv ; Margaret, cxi ; Samuell, xcvi.  
Saunderson, —, cviii.  
Savage, George, cvii, cxi, 56, 76, 86, 184, 185, 210 ; Habbijah, lxxxix ; Jane, 184.  
Savannah, —, lxxvii.  
Savile, John, 131 ; Mary, cxii.  
Sawcote, Barbara, 284 ; Denbow, 240 ; Elizabeth, 91, 93 ; John, lxxxiii, xcvi, cvii, cxiii ; Capt. John, lxxvi ; Col. John, lxxxvi, 91 ; Mary, cxii, cxiii, 198, 199, 240 ; Thomas, cxii, 198, 199 ; William, cli.  
Sawley, James Lord Hay, Baron of, xi.  
Sawyer, —, lxxx ; Col. —, lxxx.  
Say, Robert, 2 ; Sarah, 2.  
Say and Sele, William, Viscount, xix.  
Scandrett, John, cxi ; —, 66, 67.  
Scannal, David, lxxxvii, 123 ; John, cxii ; Laurence, 123 ; Sarah, cxii.  
Scarratt, Pet., clii.  
Scarsbrook, Capt. —, lxxxix.  
Scarth, John, 151 ; William, 151.  
Scarville, D. W., clix ; Daniel W., clii ; Sarah, 58, 63.  
Scatliffe, Elizabeth, cx ; Simon, 251.  
Scharburgh, John, 164.  
Scholes, Elizabeth Ash, 215 ; John, cxxxix, 244 ; Rachael, 248 ; William, 244.  
Schureman, Pet., lxxx, lxxx.  
Scotland, Esther, 250 ; Jacob, clii ; John, cxxx ; John Burke, clii ; Tho., cxl, cxliii ; Thomas, 27, 75 ; Will, 205.  
Scott, Alexander, cxxiv, cxxx, 34, 134, 205, 245, 246, 247 ; Caroline Anne, 207 ; Caroline Anne Yate, 207 ; Catherine, cxii ; Colin Peter, 246 ; David, cxi, cxxvii, cxxviii, 205 ; Edward, 128 ; Elinor, 246 ; Elizabeth, cxiii, 205, 212, 214 ; Frances, 53, 212, 214 ; Gust., lxxxvi ; Capt. Gustavus, lxxv ; Henry, 246 ; Honywood Dobyns Yate, 207 ; James, 207, 246 ; Jane, 256 ; Jean, 246 ; John, lxix, cxxi, 237, 246, 262 ; Rev. John, 129, 246 ; Margaret, 246 ; Martha, 245, 247 ; Obadiah, 282 ; Sir Patrick, 212 ; Richard, 50 ; Richard Donovan Yate, 207 ; Robert, 223 ; Capt. Robert, 212, 214 ; Thomas, 68, 205, 246, 256 ; Walter, lix ;



- William, 212, 214; —, 200; Dr. —, xcvi.
- Scouch, —, lxxvii.
- Scrope, Edm., lxi; John, 148, 255; —, 148. *Seacole*, 146.
- Seager, Absalam, 205; Ann, 126, 131; James, 126, 130, 131; Mary, 126, 131; Sarah, 126, 130, 131, 132; —, 130.
- Seagrave, Thomas, lix.
- Sealey, John, 148, 152; —, 148.
- Seaman, James, lxii.
- Searle, Daniel, xxi, xxv; George, 232; Col. —, xxii.
- Seavenocks, Zachary, lxi.
- Secole, Agnes, 146, 157; Grysill, 157; Johan, 156, 157; John, 156, 157; Richard, 146, 156, 157; William, 156, 157.
- Sedgwick, John, civ, cxiv; Samuel, 38; Sarah, cxii, 38; Tobias, 17; Maj. —, xxvi.
- Selby, Elinor, 123; Jane, 41; Thomas, 123.
- Seldon, Ensign Roger, xlv.
- Selkirk, Dunbar Douglas, Earl of, 205.
- Sellers, John, xxiv.
- Selwyn, Albinia, 50; Francis, 128; Henry, 50.
- Semine, John, ci.
- Semper, Simon, 274; —, 274.
- Senegate, James, xcvi.
- Sergeant, George, lx; —, civ.
- Sermon, Thomas, 61, 135, 275, 282.
- Serrano, Don Antonio, viii.
- Seton, John, 275.
- Sevenill, Thomas, lx.
- Sevine, James Simon, ciii.
- Seward, John, lx.
- Sewster, William, xliii.
- Seymour, Ann, cxii.
- Shakel, William, 89.
- Shakespeare, —, cxxxvii.
- Shallet, Augusta Louisa Anne, 99; Frederick, 99.
- Shambaut, —, ix.
- Shand, Hon. Arthur, 107; C. A., clix; F., 50, 64, 107, 176, 277; Francis, 98, 110; Lydia, 98, 110; W., 50, 64, 107, 176, 277; —, clv.
- Shanley, Catherine, cxii.
- Shannon, Arch., 177.
- Sharpe, Charles P., cxx; Charles Payne, cxx, 32, 33, 280; Elizabeth, 273, 274; Hen., 90, 194; Henry, lx, 33, 223; John, lviii, cxv; Lieut. John, lii; Josa, 25; Rich., lxxix; Richard, 41, 206; Tho., 274; Thomas, 273; William, 273; Ensign William, lxx; Lieut. William, 194; —, cxvi, cxvii; Ensign —, lxx.
- Shawe, Capt. Lawrence, 273; Mary Ann, 273; Robert, cliii, 28, 29; William, lviii, lix, 46; —, 29, 47, 141.
- Shea, Barbara Anne, 53; Henrietta, 53; Margaret, 53; Peggy, 53; —, cvi.
- Shears, Richard, 283; Rob., lxxx.
- Sheehan, Denis, 93.
- Sheepshank, Richard, cii, cxv.
- Sheer, Lieut. Richard, lxi.
- Sheeres, Robert, lxxvii, 277.
- Sheffield, Dr. —, xcvi.
- Shehaun, Maurice, xxiv.
- Shelburne, —, Earl of, 191; —, Rt. Hon. Earl of, 43.
- Shelcross, John, cliii.
- Shelley, Eleanor, 119, 122; Henry, 119, 122; —, lxxx.
- Shenry, Rev. —, 53.
- Sheotford, Dr. Anthony, 186.
- Shephard, Elizabeth, 98, 100, 105, 109, 110; Rev. H. Y., 233; John, 23, 52, 130; Margaret, 148; Mary Powell, 52; Peter, 216; Rachel, 105; Thomas, xcvi, cii, cvi, cxix, cxx, 24, 60, 62, 98, 100, 105, 109, 203; William, 148; —, cxiii.
- Sheriff, John, cxv; William, cxv.
- Sherman, John, 87; Mary, 194.
- Sherrard, Archd., lxxx.
- Sherrington, Jos., clii; Tyrrell, clii; William, cxii, cxliii.
- Sherwood, Elizabeth, cxi, 68; Frances, 204; Mary, 46; Ric., lxxxiii; Rich., lxxxvi, lxxxix; Richard, ciii, 130.
- Shettersden, Elizabeth, 149; Thomas, 149.
- Shewcraft, Dorothy, 206; Hugh, ci, cii, cxii.
- Shipley, Capt. —, cxxxviii.
- Shipman, John, 143; Margaret, 147; Tho., 143; William, 143, 147.
- Shippen, Mary, 196.
- Shipton, Alex., cx; Maurice, 117.
- Shire, John, 279.
- Shirley, Anne Charlotte, 102; Arthur George Sewallis, 102; Charles, 102; Christian, 102; Elizabeth, 102; Emily, 103; Evelyn, 100, 109; Evelyn John, 102; Evelyn Philip, 102; Frances, 103; George Edward, 102; Henry, 102; Horatio, 102; Rev. James, 102; Louisa, 102; Mary, 103; Phillis Byam, 100; Selina, 102; Sewallis, 102; Thomas, xviii, cxxiii, 7, 37, 38, 75, 84, 92, 105, 177, 196, 229, 259; Col. Thomas, cxxv; Gen. Sir Thomas, cxxxvii; Sir Thomas, cxxix, cxxxiv, cxxxviii, cxxxix, cxliii, 12; Walter Devereux, 102; William, 102; —, cxxvi, cxxvii, cxxviii, cxxx, cxxxix, 109.
- Shorediche, —, 179.
- Short, John, lix.
- Shrigly, Alice, 150.
- Shubrick, Richard, 211.
- Shute, Isabella, 35.
- Shuttleworth, Alex., ciii; Alexander, xcix; Ralph, 208; Richard, 208.
- Siddons, —, cxxxiii, cxxxvii.
- Sidney, —, Lord, cxxviii.
- Sigsworth, William, lxxix, lxxx.
- Silvester, Rev., 202.
- Simcock, Rev. Samuel, 52.
- Simes, John, xviii; Robert, lxii.
- Simmons, Tho., lxix.
- Simms, Alexander, cxiii; John, cxi; William, cxi.
- Simonds, James, 225; Judith Butler, 225.
- Simons, John, 57; —, ix.
- Simple, —, cxvii.
- Simpson, John, lxxxviii; John Henry, cliii; Sam., cxvi; Ste., 152.
- Sims, Elizabeth, 114; Jos., ci.
- Sinclair, Tho., cxlv.
- Singan, Tim., xciii.
- Singer, Susanna, 235; —, 235.
- Singin, Tim., lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvii, 16; Timothy, lxxvii, xcv.
- Sinnot, Hen., ciii.
- Sizemore, Samuel, lv, lvii; Samuel, lx.
- Skeet, Thomas, 57.
- Skelton, Arthur, 177; Christ., cxiv; John, xlv.
- Skerret, Antonetta, 170, 171; Arthur, 285; Henrietta, 285, 286; Jane, 274; Jeremy, cx, 276; Margaret, 170, 171; Marianne, 285; Mary, 74, 75, 76, 276; Patrick, 65; Robert, 170, 171, 274; Thomas, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xc, 8, 76; Walter, 286; William, cv, cliii, 75; —, lxxvii, 74, 75.
- Skighing, Barnard, 62.
- Skippon, Maj.-Gen. —, xxv.
- Skipworth, Christopher, 62.
- Sklyner, Richard, lviii.
- Skottowe, —, 273, 276.
- Skrine, J., 266; Julia, 261, 266; Julian, 261.
- Skyner, John, 23.
- Slade, Abraham, 150.
- Slaney, Baptist, clii; Joanna, cxi.
- Slater, John, 87, 91.
- Slicer, Catherine, 261; John, 261, 266; Mary, 261, 266; Richard, 261; —, 261.
- Sligo, —, Marquis of, 192.
- Slinger, Agnes, 194; Robert, 43, 194.
- Slingsby, Frances, 42; Francis, 42, 43; H., x; Sir Henry, 42; Mary, 42; Thomas, 42; —, 42.
- Slinke, James, xviii.
- Slone, —, cviii.
- Sloper, Rachael, 74; —, 74.
- Slycer, William, 137.
- Smallbridge, Rev. Dr. George, 151.
- Smallecombe, Robert, lix.
- Smart, John, 246.
- Smelt, Rev. Samuel, 104; Rev. William, 104.
- Smith, 273.
- Smith, Ann, cx, 71, 200, 250; Augusta Haliburton, 194; Christopher, lviii; Clementina, 7; Daniel, lxxxvii, civ; Hon. Daniel, lxxxvi; Edaye, 117; Elizabeth, 80, 82, 209, 213; Emma Hutchinson, 232; Fran., cxi; Lieut. Fran., lxx; Francis, clii; Gabriel, 129; George, lviii; Hen., lxxx, cxii; Capt. Henry, lxxxviii; Lieut. Henry, xxiv; Horace, 273; J. S., 250; James, cxv, 90, 132, 273; Jarrit, 274; John, xli, lix, lxxxix, cxi, cxiii, cxiv, cxvii, 17, 53, 103, 119, 129, 134, 136, 182, 184, 198, 250, 258, 273; Capt. John, xcvi; Rev. John Haliburton, 194; Katherine, 143; Law., 255; Mary, 93, 273, 275, 276; Michael, xxvii, xcvi; Col. Michael, lxxii, xciii; Penelope, 79, 80, 82; Percy Shawe, 273; Rebecca, 273; Richard, lxxx, lxxxii, 71, 168; Robert, 28, 37, 71, 132, 153, 168, 238, 273, 275, 276; Ensign Robert, lviii; Roland, 273; Samuel, cx, 134, 182; Lieut. Samuel, lxx; Sarah, cxii; Simon, 262; Rev. Simon, lxxvi, lxxix; Steven, 119; Dr. Symon, 258; Thomas, lv, lix, cxii, 7, 103; V. J. C., 273; Rev. W., cv; Wavell, xciv, xcvi, xcix, cxiii, 20; William, lviii, xcvi, xcvi, xcvi, xcix, ci, cxiv, 5, 79, 80, 82, 262, 276; Sir William Frederick Haynes, clvii; Zachary, xxiv; —, lxxix, xcvi, cvii, cviii, cxxxiv, cxxxvi, 1, 93, 213, 273; Capt. —, ix, cxviii; Lieut.-Gov. —, xc; — Pitt, 232. *See also* Bogle-Smith.
- Smithers, Charlotte, 243; Henry Keane, 243; Robert, xxiii; —, xxiii.
- Smithin, Sam., 117.
- Smithson, W., 255.
- Smyth, John, 119; John Frs., cliii; Robert, cxv; William, lxv; —, lxxxviii, 119.
- Snaip, Christian, 248; Mary, 248; William, 248.
- Snell, William, xviii; —, 158.
- Snelling, Elizabeth, 44; George, xviii; Philip, lxv; Phillip, lv, lxvi.
- Snodgrass, John, 85.
- Soanes, Anne, 36; Rachel, 71; Rachell, 70; Richard, 36.
- Sober, John, 53, 55; Penelope, 55.
- Sockwell, Capt. —, lxxvii.
- Solavan, Math., 86.
- Sole, William, 43.
- Somers, Thomas, 21.
- Somerset, Lady Georgiana, 172; —, Duke of Beaufort, 172.
- Somerville, Elizabeth, 272; —, 272.
- Sones, Daniel, lxxvii; Diana, 195; Thomas, lxxx, cxiv.
- Soper, Frances, 39; Gert., cxii; Henrietta, cxii; Henry, lviii, lxxxvii; John, 143; Rachel, 78; —, lxxx.
- Sorsbie, Robert, 170.
- Soulegre, Peter, xc.
- Southall, Joane, 118, 123.
- Southerland, Thomas, 76.
- Southey, —, viii, ix, xi, xix, xxviii, l, lxix, lxxviii, xciv, xcvi, xcvi, xcix, c, cv, cxvi, cxviii, cxxi, cxxiii, cxl, cxliv, cxlviii, cl.
- Southwell, James, xxiii; Richard, cxi; Sir Robert, lii, lv, lvi; Lieut. Tho., xxiii.
- Sowerby, John, 60.
- Spalding, George, 28.
- Sparke, James, lx; John, 53.
- Sparrow, Rev. James, 43; Capt. Thomas, xvii; Capt. —, xvi.
- Spateman, Ann, 254; Elizabeth, 254; Judith, 254; Mary, 254, 255; Susannah, 254.
- Speed, —, 205.
- Spence, Richard, 131.
- Spencer, Ann, 278; Arabella, 194; Bliss, 278; Dorothy, 195; Eliza F., 284; Esther, 195; Henry, 278; Henry Leigh, 278, 284; Henry Newton, 278, 284; Margaret, 194, 231, 234; Mary, 195; Rob., lxv; Susanna, 7; Thomas, xciii, cxiv, 195; Col. Thomas, 194, 231; William, 195; Rev. Wolley Leigh, 278; —, 278.
- Sperkins, Christian, 63; Sarah, 57, 63.
- Sperie, Grysill, 157; Richard, 157.
- Spettle, Alexand', xxiv.
- Spooner, Charles, 91; Mary, 88, 89; —, 88.
- Spoore, Frances, 148, 173; William, 148, 173.
- Sprainger, John, cxi; John L., ciii.
- Springham, Mathew, 159.
- Spurstowe, William, xix.
- Spycer, Martyn, lviii.
- Squires, Jonathan, 74, 232.
- Stacpoole, George, cxiii.
- Stafford, Henry, Lord, 168.
- Stainer, Edw., cxiv.
- Stalker, John, 151.
- Stamford, —, Lord, 181.
- Stanberry, Nathan, lxvi.
- Standley, Robert, lix; —, 128.
- Stanhope, Arthur, 102; Col. Edward, 192; Elizabeth, 102; Micha., 45.
- Stanley, Catherine, 253, 254; Edward, 253, 254; J., 23; John, cxi, cxliii, 56, 57, 194; Sir John, 192; —, cxxviii, cxl, cxli, 192; —, Earl of Derby, 253.
- Stanny, —, cii.
- Stanton, Ann, 198, 199; Edward, 198, 199.
- Stanwarth, John, 238.
- Staples, —, 21.
- Stapleton, Ann, 79, 123; Anne Byam, 108; Bryan, 42; Elizabeth, 240; Frances, 42; Hon. Miles John, 108; Col. Redmond, lxvii; Thomas, 123; Sir Thomas, 240; Sir W., lxv, lxvi, lxvii, 35, 86, 112, 116, 138, 141, 203, 221, 283; William, l; Col. William, xxxvii, xlvi, l, li; Gen. William, xvii, xlix; Lieut.-Gen. William, xlvi; Sir William, xlix, lxxiii, 92, 112, 169; —, xlvi, liii, lvii, lxv, lxvi, lxxvi; Col. —, xlv, l, li, lii, lvi, lxi; Lieut.-Col. —, xlvi; —, Lady, 17; —, Lord Le Despencer, 108.
- Starke, Richard, cliii.
- Starkey, Robert, lx.
- Staunton, Col. John, xcvi.
- Stedman, Mary, 232.
- Steel, Benjamin, lxxvii, ciii, cxiv, 16; Elizabeth, 16; Jone, lx; Margaret, 258; Mary, lx, 16, 204; Sarah, 92; William, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvii, cxiii, 16, 206; Capt. William, xciii.
- Steendyk, Barbara, 170.
- Steevens, John, 159.



Steer, Elizabeth, 128; Isaac, 128.  
 Steevens, John, 279.  
 Stenny, John, 17.  
 Stephens, Elizabeth, 148; John, xcvi, 283;  
 Dr. John, 102; Sheers, ci; Tho., xcix;  
 Thomas, xcvi, 148; William, lx; —, cviii,  
 151.  
 Stephenson, George Skerret, 75; John, 16;  
 Mary, 75; Sarah, 75; Thomas, 75; Wil-  
 liam, clii, 75.  
 Stepney, Ann, 68; Elizabeth, 68; George,  
 68; Jane, 68.  
 Sterrell, Capt. George, 137.  
 Stevens, Anna, cxii; Anne, 98; Carter, cxi,  
 cxv; Elizabeth, cx; Joanna, 18; John,  
 cviii, cxi, cxiv, cxvii, cxix, cxxi, 8, 149;  
 Lewis, cx; Mary, 17; Robert, 35; Tho.,  
 xc, cx, 130; Thomas, lxxxv, 271; Rev.  
 William, 98; —, lxxvii, cvii, 18.  
 Stevenson, Ann, 16; Charles, 254; Edw.,  
 cxi; Elizabeth, 16, 78, 83, 196; Dr. James,  
 cxv; John, 16, 196; Mary, 16; Samuel,  
 16; Sarah, 16, 74, 78; Susannah, 16;  
 Thomas, xciii, 8, 83; William, lxxiii, 74;  
 —, lxxx.  
 Steventon, Ann, 215; John, 215.  
 Stewart, Frances, 177; Sir John Shaw, 177;  
 Mary, 273; —, cviii.  
 Stiff, Tho., 195; Thomas, lxxxvii.  
 Still, Anne, 146, 148; Nathaniel, 146.  
 Stiller, William, lix.  
 Stilling, Mary Ann, 177.  
 Stilson, —, cvii.  
 Stinson, Mary, cxiv.  
 Stirling, Henry, Earl of, 192.  
 Stoakes, Chr., 143; Luke, xvi, xvii; —, 162.  
 Stocker, Susannah, 195; Thomas, 12.  
 Stodder, Henry, lix; Dr. Henry, 62, 76;  
 Capt. —, xxiv.  
 Stokes, Anthony, cxx, cxxi; Christopher,  
 160, 161; John, cxii; Luke, xxii; Martha,  
 47; Robert, cli; Thomas, 153, 160.  
 Stollard, James, 246.  
 Stone, Elinor, cx; John, 133; Katherine,  
 133.  
 Stonehouse, Rev. Henry, 88; Sir John, 88;  
 Louisa Burt, 88.  
 Stonne, Capt. John, xvi.  
 Stoodly, Chr., lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx,  
 lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxviii, lxxxix,  
 xcii, xciv, xc, xcvi, xcvi, 20, 255; John,  
 26; Joseph, 119; —, xc.  
 Storey, John, 78; Sarah, 78; —, 77; Capt.  
 —, 77.  
 Storrick, James, cxii.  
 Story, John, lxxv; Sam., lxxv.  
 Stote, Henry, xxiv.  
 Stoughton, Aquilla, 137; Aquilles, lxxv.  
 Stourton, —, Lord, 84.  
 Stout, Ste., 43.  
 Stowe, Jane, 196.  
 Stowell, Elizabeth, 48.  
 Strachey, H., 41.  
 Strahan, William, 51.  
 Straker, James, 275.  
 Strange, Edmund, 160.  
 Strangways, Lady Harriett, 101; John, 168;  
 Sir John, 164; Thomas, Earl of Ilchester,  
 101.  
 Strathnairn, Hugh Henry Rose, Lord, 222.  
 Stratton, —, 15.  
 Stratton, John, lix; Margaret, lii; —, 14.  
 Street, —, cvi.  
 Streeter, Granado, 128; Richard, 128.  
 Stridvian, Nich., lxxxvii.  
 Stringer, William, 44; —, Lady, 44.  
 Strode, Col., xlv.  
 Strong, Elizabeth, 203; Mary, cx; Sarah,  
 202, 203; William, cxii; —, cxviii.  
 Stuart, Alex., cxii; John, cx.  
 Stubbs, 175.  
 Stubbs, Anne, 166, 168; William, 166, 168.  
 Stubbs, Anne, 146; —, 146.  
 Stukeley, Frances, 253; Dr. —, 253, 255.  
 Sturge, Joseph, cliii; —, cxxx.  
 Sturgis, Harry, 267; Rachel, 267.  
 Stutely, Ben., cx.  
 Styler, William, 137.  
 Subbatha, Capt. Campoe, xxv.  
 Suffield, Edward, Lord, 103; Emily, 103.  
 Sullivan, Sir Arthur, 267; Rt. Hon. Ben-  
 jamin, 18; Dennis, lxxxvii; Dermott, li;  
 Rt. Hon. John, 21; Kate, 169; Owen, lix;  
 Sophia, 18, 22, 30; Capt. T. B., cxlviii;  
 Teige, lix; Thomas, xciii.  
 Sum'ers, William, xvii.  
 Supple, John, cx.  
 Surrey and Arundel, Thomas, Earl of, 168.  
 Sutcliffe, William, lxxx.  
 Sutherland, Duncan Forbes, 192; Lucy, 192.  
 Sutton, Ed., lxxx; Edward, clii, 262; Lieut.-  
 Col. John, lii; Lydia, 98; Robert, lviii,  
 98, 270; Tho., 17; —, lxxiii, lxxvii.  
 Swan, Abra., lxxi; Abraham, lxxii; George,  
 cxi; Hen., xciii; Jacob, xciii; John, 22;  
 Mary, cxiv; Symon, lviii; William, 128;  
 William Henry, 16; —, 22.

Sweeny, Dudley, cxiv; William, 52.  
 Sweeting, Christian, 96; Giles, 96.  
 Sweets, —, cxiv.  
 Swete, Grace, 258; Main, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxx,  
 lxxxvii, lxxxviii, 169, 193, 258; Capt.  
 Main, lxxiv; Col. Main, 68; Maj. Main,  
 lxxvii; Samuel W., 27; —, 27; Col. —, 258.  
 Swettenham, John, lxxxiii.  
 Swift, James, 46, 238; John, clii.  
 Swigle, David, lxxx, 74.  
 Swinnerton, Robert, xi.  
 Swords, Richard, 275.  
 Sydgenten, Walter, 17.  
 Sydney, —, Baron, 242; —, Lord, 191.  
 Sydserfe, Walter, ci, civ, cvii, 20, 25, 66, 195,  
 223, 263; Dr. Walter, xcvi, cli, 195; Dr.  
 —, xcvi, c, cxv.  
 Symes, Dorothy, 260, 266; Elizabeth, 93,  
 266; George, lxxv, lxxvii, 260, 266; Capt.  
 Hen., lxxviii; Henry, lxi, lxxx, cxi, cxv, 75,  
 107, 244, 266; Capt. Henry, 274; John,  
 cxl; Capt. John, lxxiv; Nich., cxxxix; Sa.,  
 cxv; Sarah, cxv, 75; William, cviii, 93.  
*See also* Simes, Simms, Sims.  
 Symkin, John, lxx, lxxix.  
 Symmons, Nath., lxxix.  
 Symond, John, 57.  
 Symonds, Frances, 252; James, 225; Hon.  
 James, 223; John, 223; Rev. John, 252;  
 Walter, xlix, lxxix; Waltr., xli.  
 Symons, Nath., lxxx; Sam., clii; Thomas,  
 lix, 21.  
 Sympson, Caroline Ann, 139; Catherine  
 Anne, 139; Edmund Walcott, 139.

T

Tahourdin, Peter, 127, 130.  
 Tait, Robert, cli.  
 Talbot, Charlotte, 260, 264; Indiana, 262;  
 Col. Sharrington, 264; Sherrington, cix;  
 Gen. Sherrington, 260.  
 Talboys, Richard, 160, 161, 162.  
 Talem, —, cxviii.  
 Taliacarne, Elizabeth Ann, 201; —, Mar-  
 quis, 201.  
 Talverson, John, 151; William, 151.  
 Tanckerd, Henry, xxiv.  
 Tancred, Darcy, 255.  
 Tankard, Barry, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxvii,  
 lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxviii,  
 lxxxix, 126, 131, 229, 265; Hon. Barry,  
 lxxix, lxxx, 130; Ellinor, 142; John, lxxi,  
 lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, ci, cxiv, 150, 185, 215;  
 Brig. John, lxxix; Russel, 126, 130, 133;  
 —, lxxvii.  
 Tankerville, Charles, Earl of, 253; —,  
 Duchess of, 254; —, Earl of, 255.  
 Tanner, Ann, cx; John, 39; Mary, 39; Tho.,  
 lxxxvi; Thomas, lxxx.  
 Tanvet, Andrew, 53.  
 Tapster, William, lix.  
 Tarrant, Hurstborne, 202.  
 Tasted, William, viii.  
 Tate, Elizabeth, 240; James, 240.  
 Taverner, John, 254.  
 Taxter, Sarah, cxiii.  
 Taylor, Affe., cx; Alex., cxii; Ann, 63;  
 Barbara, cxiv; Chr., 195; Diana, 136;  
 Edward, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii; Eleanor,  
 118; Eliza Luther, 88; Elizabeth, cxiv,  
 68, 267; James, clii, 136; James F., clii;  
 John, ci, cxii, cxiv, cxxxiv, cxli, cxlvii,  
 cxlvii, clii, 35, 196, 267; Hon. John, cxlii,  
 cxlv; John Duncombe, cxlii, cxlv; John  
 James, clii; Joseph, clii, 129; Lilius, 35;  
 Louisa Burt, 88; Margaret, 68, 69; Mar-  
 garet Ann, 205; Mary, 56, 68; Michael  
 Angelo, 152, 155, 156; Nicholas, cxii,  
 cxiii, cxiv, cxxvii, 38, 68, 69; Robert,  
 63, 154, 205, 206; Silvanus, 271; Thomas,  
 168; Maj. Thomas, 112; William, lx, cli,  
 118, 119, 194; —, lxxx, cvi, 15.  
 Taylor-Gordon, Eliza Barham, 88; John, 88.  
 Teagle, Mary Ann Eliza, 72, 73.  
 Teale, Rev. —, cxxxvi.  
 Teall, Sarah, 130.  
 Tearne, Jacob, xlv.  
 Teate, John, xci, 215.  
 Tegreeman, King, xiii.  
 Teigue, J., 263.  
 Telfer, George A., clii.  
 Telforth, Rebecca, 23.  
 Tempest, Frances, 20; Mary, 97, 110; Thomas,  
 20; Warner, ci, cxi, 45, 97, 110.  
 Temple, Elizabeth Augusta, 98; Sir Gren-  
 ville, 98; Richard, Viscount Cobham, 121;  
 Susan, 44.  
 Terry, Christopher, 146, 164, 165; Elizabeth,  
 146, 164, 165; James, lxxix; John, lxxvii,  
 266; Margaret, 45.  
 Terticon, Ernest Lewis, c.  
 Teste, Lawrence, 147; Maria, 147.  
 Tew, Thomas, civ; William James Brennan  
 Gordon, 205.  
 Thaley, John, lviii.

Thanet, John, Earl of, 149.  
 Thatborne, Margaret, lviii.  
 Thaxter, Benjamin, 62; —, lxxvii.  
 Theilsson, Hon. Arthur, 172; Caroline  
 Anna Maria, 172; —, Lord Rendlesham,  
 172.  
 Thelwall, Sir Enbull, 167.  
 Thennell, James, ci.  
 Theobald, Theodosia, 128.  
 Theyer, Elizabeth, 20; Giles, lxxxviii.  
 Thibou, Anna, 248; Catherine, 251; Dorothy,  
 63, 195, 197, 204, 206, 207; Gab., cli;  
 Gabriel, lxxviii, cxii; Henry J., cli;  
 Isaac, cxii, 5, 251; J., clii; Ja., cx;  
 Jacob, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, lxxxix,  
 xcvi, xcix, civ, 63, 195, 197, 204, 206,  
 258; Brig. Jacob, lxxix; James, clii, cxx,  
 cli; John, cx, cx; John G. W., clii;  
 Judith, 228; Louis, 124; Margaret, 204;  
 Peter, cx, 228; Sam., cli; Walter, 5, 204,  
 207; William, cli.  
 Thistlewaite, Jeremy, lviii.  
 Thomas, 269.  
 Thomas, A., 267; Rev. A., 266; Alan Brod-  
 rick, 260; Albinia, 260; Ambrose, 267;  
 Amelia, 260, 268; Amy Catherine, 261,  
 268; Anne, 97; Arnold, lx; Arthur, 261,  
 268; Rev. Arthur, 261; Arthur Goring,  
 260, 267, 268; Cecil Henry, 261; Charles  
 Edward, 268; Rev. Charles Edward, 261;  
 Charles Freeman, 261; Charles Inigo, 260;  
 Charlotte, 260, 266, 269, 270; Crook, 97;  
 Edward, lviii, lix, xcix, 91; Ensign Ed-  
 ward, lxi; Elizabeth, 105, 224, 226, 238,  
 247, 249, 259, 260; Elizabeth Frances,  
 261; Emily, 260; Emma, Millicent, 260;  
 F., 267; F. F., 266; Florence Emily, 261, 268;  
 Florence Margaret, 260, 267; Frances,  
 260; Lady Frances Ann, 260, 265, 268,  
 270; Francis Ann, 270; Francis Inigo,  
 261; Frederica, 261; Frederick Freeman,  
 260, 267; Freeman, 260, 267, 268; Free-  
 man Frederick, 268, 269; Sir G., cxli,  
 260; G. W., cxli; George, lxxii, lxxv,  
 lxxvi, lxxxix, xcii, xciv, xc, xcvi, xcvi,  
 cix, cxiii, cxiv, cxvi, cxix, cxx, 8, 11, 20,  
 22, 23, 24, 32, 35, 37, 66, 75, 78, 86, 92, 104,  
 105, 170, 184, 185, 198, 203, 205, 209, 223,  
 232, 238, 244, 246, 248, 260, 261, 263, 264,  
 283; Capt. George, 45; Col. George, lxxv,  
 lxxvi, lxxvii, 224, 262; Hon. George, xcix;  
 Maj. George, lxxiii, lxxiv; Sir George,  
 cxxx, cxxxvii, clv, 26, 28, 97, 105, 208, 232,  
 247, 260, 268, 269; George Freeman, 260,  
 268; George Pelham, 260, 266, 268, 270;  
 George Thomas, 265, 268, 270; George  
 White, 265; Georgiana, 260; Goring, 267;  
 Harriet, 260, 268, 270; Helen, 260; Hen.,  
 cxl; Henry, 185; Henry John, 261, 268;  
 Capt. I., lxi; I. F., 266; Inigo, 260, 265,  
 266, 268, 269, 270; Inigo Freeman, 266,  
 268; Lady Isabella, 261; Isabella Mary,  
 261, 268; Jacob, lx; James, cxli; John J.,  
 cxli; Julia, 261, 266; Kathleen, 260;  
 Louisa, 260, 268; Lucy, 261; Lydia, 97;  
 Mabel, 260; Margaret, 260; Margaret  
 Georgina, 260; Mary, 238, 260, 261, 268;  
 Mary Elizabeth, 261; Mary Florence, 260;  
 Mathew, 57; Phillip, lxxi; Rice, 57;  
 Robert, 261; Roger, lviii; Sarah, 136;  
 Sophia, 260; Thomas, 208; Venada, 261;  
 Will., lxxi, lxxxvi; William, xlvi, lxxvii,  
 lxxviii, lxxi, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx,  
 lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, cv, cxiv,  
 35, 45, 97, 217, 218, 238, 275, 281; Capt.  
 William, lxxvii, lix, lxi; Col. William,  
 lxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxiv,  
 lxxxvii, xcii, 116; Hon. William, xc;  
 Hon. Col. William, 17, 107; Lieut. Wil-  
 liam, xlv, xlv; Maj. William, lxxv; William  
 Bridgewater, cxl; William Brodrick, 260,  
 268; William Henry, 261; —, cxvii, cxx,  
 cxli, 57, 75, 170, 188, 259, 261, 266; Gen.  
 —, cxiii; Hon. —, 266.  
 Thompson, Ann, 8; Archibald, 89; Cath-  
 erine, 151; Charles, cxii; Dorothy, 78, 83;  
 Edward, xviii, xxi, xxii; Garrett, lx;  
 Col. George, 44; Hen., cx; Isaac, 79;  
 John, 83, 91; Capt. John, xxxvii; Mary,  
 75, 136; Maurice, xviii, 44; R., clx;  
 Robert, cxli, cxlii, cxlv; Capt. Rowland,  
 xviii, xix; William, lviii, cxiv, 33, 75;  
 —, cvi, cxviii, cxlii.  
 Thoresby, —, 120; Rev. —, 120.  
 Thorn, Edward, xcix; Capt. Edward, lxxvii.  
 Thornberry, Hester, 117; Tho., 117.  
 Thornbro' Edward, 126; Mary, 126.  
 Thornburgh, William, lxxix.  
 Thornbury, Benjamin, 119; Elizabeth, 118;  
 Hester, 119; Thomas, 120.  
 Thorne, Capt. Edward, lxx; Elie, 176; John,  
 lviii.  
 Thornedicke, Dr. —, 128.  
 Thorneaton, Maj. Robert, 45.  
 Thorney, William, cx.  
 Thornhill, Ensign Charles, lxx; Sir T., lxxix,  
 lxx; Sir Timothy, lxxvii.



Thornton, Ed., lxxxvii; Hen., 203; John, 213; Nathaniel, 35; Rob., lxxiv; —, lxxvii; Maj., —, lxxiv.  
 Thorp, William, lix.  
 Thory, William, 138.  
 Thring, John, 47.  
 Throgmorton, Catherine, 126; Christopher, 126.  
 Throssle, Richard, xviii.  
 Thruston, Anne, 50; John, 44, 45.  
 Thurland, John, 22, 138; Mary, 138.  
 Thurlby, John, 17.  
 Thurloe, —, xxii, xxiii, xxv, xxvi.  
 Thurston, Anne, 49; John, 49; William, 45.  
 Thyere, Gyles, lxxxvi.  
 Thynne, James, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxix.  
 Tibbets, A. S., clix.  
 Tichbourne, Thomas, lx.  
 Tiffany, —, lxxvi.  
 Tildesley, William, 196.  
 Till, William, xc.  
 Tilledeph, Walter, 264.  
 Tillotson, Jane Catherine, 129; Mary, 129, 130; —, 129.  
 Tillott, Jane, 148; —, 148.  
 Tiphany, Grace, 238; Robert, 288; Thomas, 238.  
 Tirrell, Elizabeth, 152; —, 152.  
 Tizard, William, cxxii, 7.  
 Tobin, Frances, 134, 136; James Webbe, cxlvii; —, cxlviii.  
 Tod, John, civ.  
 Todman, John, cxiv; Jos., lxxx, lxxxvii, xciii; Joseph, 73; Josh., cxiv; Joshua, lxxvii; Richard, lix, 116, 237.  
 Toepkin, Chr., 87.  
 Toff, Robert, lviii, xciii, 76; —, lxxvii, lxxx.  
 Tollemache, J., 70; John, Lord, 197; —, Admiral, clv; —, Lord, 197.  
 Tollor, Xf, xxiv.  
 Tom, John, cx.  
 Tomboy, —, c; Gen., —, c.  
 Tomkins, Harding, 124.  
 Tomlinson, John, lxxvi, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xci, xcix, c, cii, civ, cv, cxiii, 23, 24, 55, 66, 67, 71, 103, 104, 108, 113, 114, 209, 266; Col. John, 262; Hon. John, cix, 2, 35, 193; Maj. John, lxix, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, xc; Margaret, 55; —, cxiii, 25, 259; Capt., —, xcvi; Maj., —, lxxviii, xc.  
 Toms, John, 154.  
 Tongue, Agnes, 233; John, 233.  
 Tontain, Chambault, x.  
 Tooke, William, 265.  
 Toole, Margaret, cxii.  
 Toomes, Chris., 105.  
 Topham, William, cx.  
 Topping, Miles, ci; Richard, cxii, 206.  
 Torney, George, 116; Lieut. George, 175.  
 Torvat, William, cxiv.  
 Tory, John, 17.  
 Tothill, —, 164.  
 Tothpoole, Honour, 232.  
 Tottenham, Isaac, 128.  
 Tough, John, cxi.  
 Tovey, Tho., 93.  
 Towne, Hum., 44.  
 Townley, Jane, 68.  
 Townsend, George, 46, 279, 280; James, cix; Rob., cxi; Admiral —, cvi.  
 Townsom, John, 170.  
 Towse, John, 193; —, 1.  
 Tracey, Thomas, cxiv.  
 Trant, Caesar, cxiv; Dominick, 52, 53, 54, 274; Edw., lxxxix, ciii, cxvi; Edward, 210, 230; James, 274; Lidia, cxiv; Mary, 193, 212, 215; Nich., lxxvii, lxxx; Brig. Nich., lxxix; Sarah, 54; Tho., lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii; Thomas, lxxxii, lxxxiii; William, cxiv; —, lxxvii, lxxviii, 53.  
 Trappin, William, lviii.  
 Trattle, Marmaduke, 152, 155, 170.  
 Traveis, Rich., lxvi, lxvii; Richard, 62.  
 Travers, Fra., cxii; Samuel, 286.  
 Treasher, John, cxiii.  
 Trecothick, Barlow, 53.  
 Treffaine, Robert, xxiv.  
 Tregagle, Iz., 120.  
 Trelawny, Elizabeth, 36, 37.  
 Tremills, Elizabeth, 202; John, 229; Rob., lxxx; Robert, 202, 208, 229, 237; William, lx, lxxx.  
 Trenholme, Tho., 151.  
 Trevanion, Capt. Nathaniel, 153.  
 Trigge, Lieut.-Gen. Sir Thomas, cxliii; Gen., —, cxliii.  
 Triplett, John, lviii.  
 Trotter, Hugh, lviii; John, lx, cvii.  
 Trotman, Roger, lx.  
 Troup, John, 5.  
 Trowe, Tho., 44.  
 Trubb, Edward, 24.

Truenfeld, Alexander de Vrinels, 170;  
 Louise Charlotte Cornelle, 170.  
 Truman, Tho., 209; Thomas, 79.  
 Truro, —, Wilde, Lord, 273.  
 Trusted, Christian, 249; Thomas, 249.  
 Trye, Edward, 156.  
 Tryon, Thomas, 103; William, 103.  
 Tsehirpe, Henry Christian, cxlii.  
 Tubb, Robertt, lviii.  
 Tuck, Benjamin, lviii, 282; Katherine, 278, 282; Capt. Tho., xxiii; Lieut. Thomas, 278, 282; —, 278, 284.  
 Tuckett, Thomas, cxliii; William, cxx.  
 Tudhope, John, cxii; Dr. William, cxix.  
 Tudway, C. C., 178; Charles, 169, 246;  
 Clement, lxv, 170, 169, 182; M., cxli;  
 Capt. Richard, 17; Robinson, cxvii; —, 181.  
 Tuffe, Fra., cxii.  
 Tuite, Ann, 123, 124; Eleanor, 123, 124;  
 Elinor, 123; Eliza Gillan, 124; Elizabeth, 123, 124; Mary, 123; Nicholas, 123, 124, 274; Rebecca, 123; Richard, cvii, cxv, 123, 124; Robert, 123, 124; Winifred, 123; —, 123.  
 Tuke, —, cvi.  
 Tullideph, Dav., xcvi; Walt., cviii, cxiv; Walter, ci, cvii, cxv, cxx, 131, 264; Dr., —, xcvi, 229.  
 Turfrey, Cap., —, xxiv.  
 Turnagwyn, Thomas, 128; William, 128.  
 Turnbull, Merrick, c, ciii, cxi, cxiii; Dr., —, xcvi.  
 Turner, Amelia, 282; Anne, 10, 281, 282; Athill, 12; Charles, 10, 12; Cholmeley, 151; Dorothy, 10; John, lxxxvi; Maria, 12; Mary, 10; Robert, 21; Samuel, 10, 43, 279, 280, 281, 282; Tho., liii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xcvi; Thomas, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxi, lxxxiv, 5, 10, 208; William, xcvi; —, lxxxii, cviii, 10; Capt., —, xc.  
 Turney, Arthur, 17; George, lv, 17, 169, 238; Sarah, 17. *See also* Attorney.  
 Turnor, Thomas, lx.  
 Turpey, Peter, 75; Rachel, 75; Thomas, 75.  
 Turphery, George, lxxiii.  
 Turtan, Jarvis, lxxx; Jervase, lxxix.  
 Turte (? Taite), Nicholas, 124.  
 Turton, Gervase, lxxviii, lxxx, 74, 257, 258, 277, 283; Laurence, lx; Margaret, 257; —, lxxvii, lxxxii.  
 Tutchin, George, 274.  
 Tyler, John, lx.  
 Tyle, Jane, 129.  
 Tyler, James, 143; John, 143; William, xxiv, 76; —, 121; Dr., —, 121.  
 Tyley, Ed., cxii; Edw., ciii; Philip, A., clii.  
 Tynes, Ella, 138.  
 Tyrack, Nath., 151.  
 Tyrrell, Elizabeth, 147, 151; Richard, cvii, cxiv, cvii, cxx, 131, 133; Hon. Richard, 37; Russel, 126; Russel Tankard, 133; —, 147; Admiral —, 126; Capt., —, cvi.  
 Tyson, James, cxlvii, cl; —, lxxvii.  
 Tyttery, —, 228.  
 Tyzack, —, 228.

## U

Udney, Earnest, 8, 259; Ernest, cxvi; Sarah, 8.  
 Underkerkhorne, Fra., 65.  
 Unthawk, Charles, lviii.  
 Upp, Jonathan, 271.  
 Upshott, Phillip, lviii; Winifred, 244.  
 Urban. *See* D'Urban.  
 Uring, Capt. Nathaniel, xciv.  
 Urlin, Marm., lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix; Marmaduke, lxxvii; Thomas, cxiv.  
 Uthwat, Richard, 44.

## V

Vallemont, —, x.  
 Vallence, Richard, cxi.  
 Vallett, Capt. William, xv, xvi; Capt., —, xiv.  
 Van Aferen, Ann, 87; Anna, 87, 88.  
 Van Alpan, Adrian, lxx.  
 Van Alphen, Lieut. Adrian, lxx.  
 Van Brechem, Henry, 17; Sarah, 17.  
 Van Brodehoff, Adrian, 17; Elisabet, 17; Fransois, 17; Jacob Josias, 17; Johan, 17; Johanna, 17.  
 Van Cuilemberg, Emilius, 17.  
 Van de Bosch, Jasper, 17.  
 Van de Felde, —, 17.  
 Van der Vecht, Hen., 87.  
 Van dere Bunk, Daniel, 87.  
 Van Effen, Justus Melchior, 89.

Van Ettersum, Heer, 17.  
 Van Hemert, Ann, 87, 88, 89, 91; Anthony, 87; Lady Baltina, 87; Caroline, 88, 90; Catherine, 87, 88; Elizabeth, 87, 88, 89, 91; F., 90; Francis, 87, 88, 89, 91; J., 90; Rev. J., 88, 90; Joachim, 87, 88, 91; John, 87, 88, 91; Sara Maria, 87, 88; Simon, 87, 88; Susanna, 87, 88, 89; William, 87; Wolfert, 87, 88, 89, 91; —, 88, 90.  
 Van Newselaar, John Jacob, 89; Sasanna Catharina, 89.  
 Van Oosthuysen, Heer, 17; —, 17.  
 Van Osenbergh, Ensign Gasparus, lxx.  
 Van Pylswaert, Heere, 17.  
 Van Ruyven, —, cxxxv.  
 Van Schonewall, Elisabet, 17; Heer, 17.  
 Van Voorst, Gysbert, 87.  
 Vanacker, Nicholas, 270; Susanna, 270.  
 Vane, Sir Harry, xix.  
 Vanloo, —, 254.  
 Vansittart, Peter, 44, 45.  
 Varvell, Tho., xxi.  
 Vassall, Elizabeth, 11; Sir G. Webster, cxli; John, 11; Col. John, 11; Samuel, xix.  
 Vauderop, —, ix.  
 Vaughan, Benjamin, 60; Bethia, 93; George, 150; James, lxxii, 62; Col. James, lvii, lxi, xcvi, 76, 137, 227, 282; Kenrick, 95; Llewelyn, 95; Maude, 95; Rev. William, 93; Sergt. William, lii; —, lxvi; Gen., —, cxxiv, cxxv.  
 Vavasar, —, cviii.  
 Vears, Tho., ci.  
 Veizie, —, cviii.  
 Velyn, Howell, 95; Joane, 95; Llewellyn Vaughan ap Llewellyn ap Madog, 95.  
 Venables, George, Lord Vernon, 100; Georgiana, 100; —, xxv, xxvi.  
 Veniola, Francis, lviii.  
 Venn, Stepn., 113.  
 Venning, —, 44.  
 Vernon, Caroline, 201, 202; Vice-Admiral Edward, cii; Elizabeth, 119, 187; George Venables, Lord, 100; Henry, 201; James, 201; John, xlii, xlv, liii, lxv, lxvi, lxvii, lxxii, ciii, 43, 105, 117; Capt. John, lix, lxi, lxiv, 107, 119, 266; Louisa, 201; Mary, 33; Thomas, 187; —, lxxvii.  
 Versill, John, xvii, xxxi.  
 Veynes, Simon, lix.  
 Vickers, Elizabeth, cxiii; John, lxix.  
 Vickry, John, 5.  
 Villeneuve, Admiral —, cxlv.  
 Villiers, Hon. George, cxlvii; Hon. John Charles, 262; —, Earl of Clarendon, 262.  
 Vincent, Diana, 134.  
 Vinck, Pieter, 17.  
 Viner, John, 150; William, 150.  
 Virchild, James, cxx.  
 Vivian, —, 3; Col., —, 288.  
 Vocker, Thomas, 104.  
 Voeghen, Cornelius, 17.  
 Vollar, Hannah, cxii; John, cxiii.  
 Vougan, Nicholas, 286.  
 Vraich-Vras, 95.  
 Vraich-Vras, Caradoc, Earl of Hereford, 95; Ellen, 95; Mainerech, Lord of Brecknock, 95; Tegayayr, 95.  
 Vraichvas, Caradoc, Earl of Hereford, 95.  
 Vvathier, Jeremie, xxxv.

## W

W. P., lv.  
 Wade, Lieut.-Gen. George, 117; James, lxxvii; William, xviii; Capt., —, lii.  
 Waine, William, 255; —, 255.  
 Wainwright, William, 1, 22, 37, 73.  
 Waite, Hugh, 43; Ralph, cx; —, cvii.  
 Wake, Basil, 253, 255; Lady Camilla, 253, 255; Margaret, 176; Margeria, 176; —, 255.  
 Walch, Betsey, 225.  
 Walcot, Augusta, 139; J., 254.  
 Walden, Hen., lix; Hester, 176.  
 Walker, Anne, 48; Benjamin, cxi, 104; George, cii, ciii, cxi, 48; Commodore H., lxxiv; Henry, xc; James, lxiv, lxix, xcvi, cxi, cxii; Ralph, cxi; Robert, 229; Sam., lxxix, lxxx; Thomas, cxvii; William, lx, cxi, cxvi, 152, 221; —, cviii.  
 Wall, Christian, 231, 233.  
 Wallace, Henry, ci, cii, 240; William, 206; —, 14.  
 Waller, John Augustus, cxlvi; Robert, civ; Maj. Robert, cvi.  
 Walling, John, xxiv.  
 Wallington, Rev. Richard, 251.  
 Wallis, Adam, lxxxvii; Albany, 255; J., 152; John, cxiii; William, cxv, 244.  
 Wallscourt, —, Lord, 54.  
 Walpole, Horace, 255; Horace, Lord, cxvii; Horatio, cxii; Sir Robert, 255.  
 Walrond, Caroline, 145, 173; Edward, xxii, lxx, lxxi, lxxii, 9, 226; Lieut.-Gen. Henry,



- 153; Col. Humphry, xxii; Joseph Lyons, 145, 170, 173, 194; M. S., cxix, cxxi, cxxxiv; Ma., cxv; Main Swete, cxvi, cxvii, cxxiv, cxxvii, 244; Sarah, 84, 185; Theodore, ci, cvii; —, lxxviii, 185.
- Walsh, De la Court, cxx, cxxi; Mercy, 17; Rebecca, 192.
- Walshman, Roger, 88, 90; —, 88.
- Walter, P. P., 230; Peter P., cli; Thomas C., cliii; —, 231.
- Walters, Francis, 232; Mary, 251; William, xxiv, 232; —, clv, 251.
- Walton, William, lviii.
- Walven, John, cxii.
- Wapley, Hugh, lxxxvii.
- Ward, Aaron, cix; Charles, lx; Flem., xcvii; James, lviii; John, l, lviii, 238; Col. John, 81; Josh., 214; Mary, 81, 172, 204, 258; Thomas, clii, 129; Thomas Octavius, clii; Will', xxiii; Hon. William, 172; Gen. —, cxxii.
- Warden, Mary, cxii.
- Wardrop, Christian, 102; James, 102.
- Wardsworth, William, cxi.
- Ware, James, cxiv; —, viii.
- Waring, Laura Augusta Hastings Scott, 285, 287; Scott, 287.
- Warkhouse, John, 44, 45.
- Warner, Ann, 9, 34, 103, 104, 280; Lady Ann, lii; Ashton, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xciii, xciv, xcvi, xcvi, xcix, cli, civ, cviii, cxix, cxx, cxxi, 20, 21, 22, 24, 25, 45, 71, 74, 78, 86, 92, 100, 103, 130, 136, 138, 139, 181, 187, 224, 229; Dr. Ashton, cxi, 186, 246, 247; Hon. Ashton, xciii, cxxxvii, 139; Barbara, 103, 224, 226; Rev. Charles, 256; Dan., clii, cviii, cix; Daniel, cix, cxviii, 103, 131, 179, 193, 246, 261, 264; Hon. Daniel, cxvi, 250; Daniel Francis, 263; Dorothy, 279, 281, 282; Hon. Ed., lxxxviii, xciv; Edward, xi, xvii, lxxx, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, cxi, cxv, 4, 35, 101, 103, 106; Capt. Edward, xiv, xviii, 224; Col. Edward, lxxxix, 100; Hon. Edward, 62; Elizabeth, cxii, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 98, 108, 109, 179; Elizabeth Anne, 100, 103, 138; Georgiana, 139; Grace, 100, 108; H., lxxxvii; Henrietta, xix, 278; Henry, lxxxix, xciv, xcvi, xcvi, xcvi, xciv, 76; Indian, l, li, lii, liii; Jane, 100, 103, 109, 110; John, 286; Joseph, 103, 136; Philip, xix, xliii, xlvi, l, liv, lv, lvi, lxi, 16, 137, 278, 280; Capt. Philip, xxxiii, xxxv; Col. Philip, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, l, li, lii, liii, lvi, lviii, lxvii, 34, 71, 102, 107, 169; Hon. Philip, 282; Rachel, 21, 28, 29; Rebecca, 179, 261, 264; Samuel, cix, cxlv, cxlvii, cxlviii, cli; Hon. Samuel, clii; Samuel Ashton, 179; Rev. Samuel Ashton, 180; Samuel Henry, 9, 103, 104, 247; Sarah, 74, 78, 224, 226; Hon. Tho., cxxxix; Thomas, viii, x, xv, li, lxvii, clii, cviii, cxiii, cxvi, cxvii, cxix, cxx, cxxi, cxxiii, cxxiv, cxxxiv, cxliii, 4, 21, 37, 57, 61, 67, 78, 85, 86, 104, 105, 107, 131, 136, 181, 184, 187, 193, 198, 206, 210, 246, 247, 259, 263, 279, 280, 281, 282; Capt. Thomas, xiii, xiv, xvii, li; Sir Thomas, viii, xi, xii, xv, xvi, xvii, xviii, xix, xx, xxx, xliii, xlv, xlviii, l, lii, liv, xcvi, 100; William, cvi, cxi, cxvi, cxvii, cxviii, cxix, cxx, cxxi, 58, 60, 63, 98, 103, 105, 108, 131, 246, 280, 281; Hon. William, cxxi; —, ix, xi, xlv, li, lii, liii, cvi, cxvii, cxviii, clv, 6, 39, 59, 76, 86, 116, 138, 141, 175, 179, 232, 282; Capt. —, viii, ix, x, xii, xiv; Col. —, xxxv, xlviii, li, lii, liii, lv, lvi, xcv; Gen. —, x.
- Warren, Eliza, 130; John, cxiii; John Willing, 61; Mary, 45, 47; Priscilla, 48; Robert, 45, 47, 48; Thomas, civ, 130, 209; William Henry, 47; William J., clii; —, civ, 47.
- Warrington, Anne, 112; Will', xxiii.
- Warter, John, 41.
- Warwick, Richard Nevill, Earl of, 113; Robert, Earl of, xix.
- Washington, —, 102; Gen. —, cxxii.
- Waterfall, John, lxxx.
- Waters, J., cl.
- Watkins, Ann, 21, 261; Elizabeth, cxi, 20; Frances, 98, 109; Francis, lx; Giles, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciii, xcix, c, 20, 24, 40, 47, 68; Capt. Giles, lxxvi, lxxxv, 131; Grizell, 20; James, cx; Jane, 240; Hon. Sergt.-Maj. Jer., 35; Jeremiah, xli, liii, lxi, cxviii, 22, 137, 138; Capt. Jeremiah, xlix, l, lx, 38, 39; Maj. Jeremy, lxi; John, civ, cviii, cxii, cxiv, cxvii, cxviii, 24, 71, 89, 104, 193, 277; Maj. John, ov; Ensign Joseph, lxi; Margaret, 4; Martha, 89; Mary, 7; Philip, 91; Samuel, lxxi, lxxii, lxxx, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xc, xciv, xcvi, ciii, cx, cxli, 4, 68, 240; Capt. Samuel, lxxxiv; Col. Samuel, lxxx, lxxxiv, lxxxvii; Hon. Samuel, cli, 240; Samuel G., clii; Hon. Tho., cli; Thomas, xcvi, xcix, ci, cv, cxv, 261; Col. Thomas, cv, 240; —, lxxx, cxix, 98; Capt. —, li, lxxvii; Col. —, lxxvii.
- Watley, —, 209, 210.
- Watson, Dav., cx; Elizabeth, cxiii; Henry, lviii; James, lxxxix, c, cx, cxli, 243, 244; James N., clii; John, cx, 28; John Ryce, clii; Rachel, 243, 244.
- Watts, James, 44; Jane, 235; Jonas, l, liii; Katherine, lx; Robert, 32; William, 254; Col. William, xxx, xxxi; —, xl, 235.
- Watson, Magdalen, 127; Margaret, 133; Roger, 73; Sarah, 73.
- Wayne, Catherine, 253, 254; Elizabeth, 253, 254, 255; Gabriel, 253, 254; Katherine, 253.
- Waynwright, William, lviii; Lieut. William, lxi.
- Wearner, Rob., xxiv.
- Wearum, Elizabeth, cxii.
- Weatheril, Catherine, cxi, 66, 229, 230; Charles P., cxix, cxx; George, lxxxix, cviii, cix, 59, 63, 230; Maj. George, 229; Georgiana, 59; James, lxxii, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xci, xciii, xciv, cli, cv, 33, 247; Col. James, 131; Maj. James, xcv; James S., clii; John, lxix; Lambert, cli, 208; Louisa, 59, 61, 63; Margaret, 208; Mary, lxxvii; Richard T., clii; Win., lxxvii.
- Weatherly, Capt. —, lxxx.
- Weaver, Anna Maria, 252; Edward, viii; Rev. Frederick William, 253; J. W., 253; James William, 252; Mary, 253; —, viii, lxxii, l.
- Webb, Catherine, cxi; Charles, 4; Ensign Charles, lxx; Dan., cviii; Elizabeth, 173, 188; Harry, xcix, ci, cli, cxv, cxvi, cxvii, 18, 21, 25, 30, 105, 187, 198, 227, 248, 274, 275; Hen., xcix; James, 41; Jane, cxiv; Josiah, 188; Margaret, 18, 21, 30, 124, 125; Maria, 120; Mary, 41; Nath., cxiv; Nathaniel, 264; Robert, 173, 248, 274; Tho., 120; Thomas, lx; —, cli; Dr. —, xcvi.
- Webber, Josiah, lx; Mich., 93.
- Webster, Jegon, xxiii; Ralph, xxv; William, 45.
- Wedge, Nicholas, 130.
- Weed, Mary, cxi; Robert, 124.
- Weeks, James, 189; John, cxiii; Nathaniel, 27; Nich., lxxxvii; —, 68.
- Weir, Dav., cxvi; Fra., cxi; John, lxvi, lxvii, lxviii; Capt. John, lxxi; Rob., lxxvii; Robert, lxxxvi, 107, 132; Capt. Robert, lxxxix; Col. Robert, xcvi; —, lxxviii.
- Welbourn, Sam., xxiv.
- Welch, Edw., cxii; James, cxiv; Jane, 99; John, 99, 274; Mary, 83; Peter, lx; Rich., cx, 280; William, cxiii.
- Welcker, Peter, cxi.
- Wellden, Stephen, 117.
- Wells, John, xviii; Margaret, cix; Richard, cxi.
- Welsted, Robert, 150; Walter Stone, 223.
- Welthing, —, 103.
- Wemyss, Mary, 216; Otho Hamilton, 216.
- Wendal, Margaret, 57.
- Wenham, William, 128.
- Wenlock, John, 123; Mary, 123.
- Wentworth, —, xxv; Gen. —, 287.
- Werdon, Ann, 262.
- Wesley, —, cxxvii.
- Wessell, John, 236.
- Weston, Daniel, cli; Edward, clii; George Henry, clii; John G., clii.
- West, Ann, 120; Hen., cxvi; Henry, cviii; John, 156; Mary, 120; Pat., lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxvii; Patrick, lxxix, lxxxvi, 103; —, 200.
- Westcotts, John, lxx.
- Westerdale, Chr., 143.
- Westmore, —, 140.
- Westmoreland, John Fane, Earl of, 255; — Fane, Earl of, 255.
- Weston, Ambrose, 106, 241; George, 61, 241; James, 106; John, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xc, cx; Joseph, cxli; Josh., cxiv; Josiah, cxxxviii, cxlvi, 229, 230; Mary, 74, 230; Mary Ann, 229; Dr. R. N., 74; Richard, cxlvii; Stephen, 218; Thomas, 46.
- Westrot, John, lxx.
- Wetham, Hon. Col. Thomas, 208.
- Wetherly, Tho., 152.
- Weymans, Cathrin, 17; Katherine, 47.
- Wharfe, Arthur, 5, 230; Isaac, lxxxviii, lxxxix, lxxx, 229, 230; Mary, 229, 230; —, lxxvii.
- Wharton, Philip, Lord, xix; Richard, xxxviii; —, xxxvii.
- Whatman, —, 266.
- Wheatley, Henry, xi; Robert, xi.
- Wheeler, Gen. Sir Charles, xvii; Sir Charles, xlv, xlv, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, xlix, li, lvi, lxvi, 138; Elinor, 120; Elizabeth, 44; Sir Francis, lx; —, 44.
- Wheelwright, —, cvi.
- Whetham, Col. —, lxxvi.
- Whistler, John, 271.
- Whitaker, Henry, 154.
- White, Adam, clii; Ann, 184, 186, 196; Anthony, lviii, 238; Antonetta, 84; Benjamin, 208; Catherine, cxi; Christopher, 74, 75, 182; Elizabeth, 74, 75, 84, 276; Frances, 252; Gellespie, 196; George, clii; George William, 276; James, clii; John, lix, cxii, cxlvii, 79, 129, 143; Mary Ann, 84; Capt. Michael, 17; Patrick, cxi, cxv; Capt. Richard, 17; Richard S., clii; Robert, 69, 77; Russell, cxi; Sarah, cx, 78; Susannah, 77; Thomas, 112, 252; William, cxi; Capt. William, lxxxii; —, cxlviii, 17; Capt. —, cxvii.
- Whitehead, William, cxvii, 85.
- Whitehill, Rebecca, 83; William, 83.
- Whitell, John, 194; Mary, cxi.
- Whitelock, Sir Bulstrode, 272; James, 272; —, xx.
- Whitewood, Henry, 5.
- Whitfield, Agnes, 96; Anne, 96; George, 192; Georgina Frances, 192; Georgina Paul, 192; James, 277; Mary, cx; William, 96.
- Whithurst, —, 43.
- Whitlock, Jane Delap, 197; John, 75, 197; Margaret, 196, 197; Stephen, 196; —, lxxvii.
- Whittaker, Elizabeth, 275; John, 46; William, 275.
- Whitter, Mary, 262; Mary Anne, 54; William, 54, 56; —, 56.
- Whyham, W. H., clix.
- Wickham, Ann, 261; Benjamin, lxx, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, lxxxix, xciii, ci, cxiv, 195, 220, 266; John, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxxv, lxxxvi, xci, xciii, ci, cli, cxiii, 185; Capt. John, lxxx, lxxxii; Col. John, 261, 264; Jos., ci; Josh., cxiv; Nath., lxxxvi, lxxxvii, xci; Patience, 184, 185, 186; Capt. Sam., lxxviii; Samuel, lxxvii, ci, 59, 264; Samuel, lxxxiv; Capt. Samuel, lxxx; Sarah, 59, 63, 64; William, xcvi.
- Wightman, W., 43.
- Wignole, Charles, cxii.
- Wilberforce, —, cxli, cli.
- Wilcock, William, xxiv.
- Willcocks, John, 57; Penelope, Richardson, 78; Rachel, 78; Thomas, cxv; William, xxiv.
- Wilcox, Giles, cxiii; Mary, 83; Penelope, 64, 65; Peter, xciii, cxiii, 83; —, 64.
- Wilde, Edward Archer, 273; Marianne, 273; Thomas, 273; —, Lord Truro, 273.
- Wilder, Augusta, 139; Augusta Louisa, 243; George, 139; George Ludowick, 139; Rev. William Samuel Barr, 243.
- Wildgoose, Thomas, lix.
- Wildman, Susannah, 120; Thomas, 89; Watkins, 120.
- Wilford, —, 171.
- Wilkes, —, 6.
- Wilkins, Chrisostom, 151; Richard, 106; Sarah, 254; —, lxiv.
- Wilkinson, Ann, 136; Arth., cxii; Jane, 70; John, xvii, xxxi, lxxxii, 124; Nicholas, 136; William, cxxxvii, cxxxix.
- Willard, Catherine, 245; Thomas, 245.
- Willcock, or Wilcox, Capt. James, xcvi; Peter, lxxxvii; Ensign Pet., xlv; Lieut. Peter, lx, lxi; —, lxxx.
- Willes, John, 23, 143; Richarde, xviii.
- Willet, Hen., xc; John, lxxxii, xc, 52; Ralph, lxiv, xc, 114; Capt. Ralph, lxxxii; Capt. William, lxiv.
- Willet, Elizabeth St. Leger, 213, 215; John, 52, 79, 80, 213, 215; Judith Butler, 223; Ralph, lxix, 32, 33, 119, 193, 209, 215, 223; William, lxix.
- William Henry, Prince, cxxxviii.
- Williams, 284.
- Williams, Ann, 92; Arthur, lxi, cxiii, 60, 116; Charles, cxv, 242; Dorothy, 243, 244; Edward, lviii, ci, cli, cxiii, 131, 184, 206, 263; Elizabeth, lxv; Elizabeth Papps, 243; Ester, 64, 65; Frances, 48, 280, 284; Herbert, 258; James, lx, 39, 244; Capt. James, 243; John, xciii, xcvi, cx, cxi, 24, 79, 80, 205; Judith, cxi; Martha, 258; Mary, 18, 45, 97, 103; Mathew, lviii, cxiii, 181; Patience, 181; Paul, lxxxix; Roger, lxxvii; Maj. Row., xlv; Rowland, l, liii, lxii, lxxi, lxxii, lxxiii, lxxiv, lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxii, xcix, ci, cxxiv, 16, 37, 137, 138, 150; Col. Rowland, lxi, lxx, lxvi, lxix, lxx, 17, 71, 73, 141, 230, 283; Lieut.-Col. Rowland, liii, lx; Sergt.-Maj. Rowland, xlvi, l; Rowland Edward, cli; Capt. Rowld., xlv, xlv; Samuel, 47; Samuel Mathew, 237; Sarah, 92; Tho., lxxviii, lxxx, lxxxvi, xc, xci, cxi, 102; Thomas, lii, lxiii, lxxx, 48, 94, 97, 283, 284; Capt. Thomas, lxxiv; Col. Thomas, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxxi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv; Col.



- Hon. Thomas, lxxviii; Lieut.-Col. Thomas, lxxv, lxxvi; W. E., clv; Walter, lx; William, lix, clii, cliii, clv; Rev. William, 235; —, cviii, 18, 35, 116; Capt. —, lxxv; Col. —, lxxvii; Dr. —, xcvi.
- Williamson, Abraham, 53; Ann, cxiii; Dorothy, 184; John, cxiv, 152; Josh., cxiii; William, cxiii, cli, 152.
- Willis, 268, 269.
- Willis, Benedict, 193, 261, 263, 264, 265, 268; Benedict Freeman, 261, 268, 269; Joseph, 263; Joseph Webb, 261, 262, 264, 265, 268, 269; Mary, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 268; Ralph, 17; Sarah, 262; Tho., 153; William, clii.
- Willcock, Alexander, cxii, cxx, cxxi, cxxiv, cxxvii, cxxviii, cxxxix, clii, 26, 106, 134, 135, 241, 246; Anne Byam Wyke, 7; Rebecca, 134; William, 7.
- Willoughby, Francis, Lord, xx, xxii, xxix, xxx, xxxvii, xxxix, xl, xlix, li, lxvii, 71; Henry, xxxii, xli, xlii, 181; Col. Henry, cxxxix; Lieut.-Gen. Henry, xxxi, cxxxiv, cxxxv, cxxxvi, xlii, xlvii; James, xlii; John, Lord, 86; W., xliii; William, Lord, x, cxxxvii, cxxxix, xl, xli, xlii, xlvii, li, lii, 144, 169; —, cxxxviii; —, Lord, xxi, xxx, cxxi, cxxii, cxxviii, xli, xliii, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, xlix, li, lxxii, lxxviii, lxxvii, 97, 272.
- Wills, Sir Charles, 121; Edward, clii; John, lix, lxxx, cix; Philip, clii; Samuel H., clii.
- Willshire, Edw., lx.
- Willson, Edw., cxiv; Mary, cxiv; Will', xxv.
- Willymott, James, 128.
- Wilmot, Hen., 32; Henry, cxvii, 105, 154, 155, 280, 283; —, 242.
- Wilson, Ann, cxiii, 63; George, clii; Grace, 204, 258; John, clii, 170; Pat., ci, cli; Richard, clii, 80; Robert, 63; Sarah, cx, cxi; Th., 46; Thomas, 204, 258; Will', cxxiii; —, cvi, cvii, cviii, 124.
- Wilts, John, lxxxvii.
- Wimberly, Dr. —, 128.
- Winchester, James, cxiii.
- Winchurst, Tho., 117.
- Windall, Sam., xli.
- Windebank, —, xviii.
- Winder, John, 265.
- Winford, Sir Tho. Cooks, 117; —, 270, 272.
- Winnard, Alexander, 242; Anne, 242.
- Winslow, Edmund, xxii.
- Winstanley, John, cx.
- Winstone, Charles, cxxiv, cxxvii, cxxxix, cxlii; Hon. Charles, cxxxviii.
- Winter, Edward, 130; Jane, xxi; John, xxiv; Mary, 126, 133; Sarah, 21; Tho., cxv, cxl.
- Winthrop, Abigail, cx, 37; Adam, lxxv; Catherine, 261; Hen., lxvi; Henrietta, 112; Henry, lxxvii, 112, 141; Capt. Jo., lxi; John, xxx, cxxxvi, cxxxvii, 209; Capt. John, lviii; Capt. Joseph, lxi, 261; Rebecca, 96; Samuel, xxx, cxxiii, cxxv, cxxxvii, cxxxviii, lxxv, lxvi, lxvii, lxviii, cxiv, 96, 97, 107, 277, 283; Capt. Samuel, cxxxvi, cxxxvii, xlii, xlv, xlvii, l, lxi, 102, 169; Col. Samuel, li; Hon. Capt. Samuel, xlv; Sarah, 97; —, xxiv, cxxxvii, lxxx, cxiii, 6, 35, 116, 138, 229, 238, 266; Lieut. —, lix; Col. —, cxxxvi, xlv.
- Wipton, Josiah, cxiv; Richard Nanton, cxiv.
- Wise, Dorothy, 114; John, clii; Tho., lxxxvii; Thomas, lxxvii; Thomas Turner, cxi, 86, 105, 114, 194; —, cxxxvi.
- Witham, Edward, 128.
- Witherby, Thomas, 209, 210.
- Witheridge, Alexander, lx; Edw., xxi.
- Withers, Maj. Jacob, xxiv.
- Witt, John, lxxxix. *See also* D'Witt and De Witt.
- Witts, John, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, xciii.
- Wolfe, Brig. —, 286; Gen. —, 287.
- Wollaston, Charlton, 100, 101, 107, 108; Dr. Charlton, 105, 107; Charlton Byam, 100, 108; Elizabeth, 105; Phillis, 100, 101, 105, 107, 108; Phillis Byam, 100, 107; —, 109.
- Wolseley, Cecilia Lewis Pauline, 189; Charlotte Elizabeth, 188, 189; Eliza Earle, 188, 189; Frances Anne, 189; Henry, 188; Louisa Tollemache, 188; Sir William, 188; William Bertie, 188, 189; —, 188.
- Wolsely, Charlotte Elizabeth, 189; Eliza Earle, 189; W. B., 189; William Bertie, 189.
- Wolterton, —, Earl of, 255.
- Wood, Cecilia, 110; Cecil, 102; Henry, 102; Laurence, 102; Maria, 100; Mary, 102; Nathaniel S., clii; Samuel, 232; Sarah, 34, 36; William, xcvi, civ; —, cviii, 54, 128, 169.
- Woodall, Mary, cx.
- Woodbury, J., lxxxvi.
- Woodcock, Edward, 46; Elbrough, 46.
- Wooddin, Rev. John, 119.
- Woodhouse, John, 255; —, cviii.
- Woodley, John, cxlv, cxlvii; William, cxx, cxxxix, cxlii, cxlv, cxlvii, cl, 79, 80, 191, 225; —, cxxi, cxl, 188.
- Woodridge, Robert, 128.
- Woodroffe, —, 255.
- Woodson, William, 258.
- Woodstock, Tho., lxxxvi; William, 69.
- Woodward, Anthony, 159; Johan, 156; William, 156, 157; —, cvi.
- Woogan, Mary, lx.
- Woolaham, Teige, lix.
- Wooland, —, cviii.
- Worlock, Betsey, 21; Henrietta, 21; Simeon, cx, cxvii.
- Worsley, Charles, 225; Henry, 45.
- Worth, Mary, 102.
- Wortham, Joseph, 128.
- Worthington, Rich., lxxxv; Lieut. —, lxxxii, 132.
- Wotton, William, 62.
- Wragg, George, 43.
- Wrayford, William, lxxv, lxix.
- Wren, Sir Christopher, 272.
- Wright, Elizabeth, lxxx; Hannah, 11; James, 182; Jane, 125; John, lxxvii, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix; Joseph, 17; Judith, 133; Laurence, lxix; Mary, 134; Richard, cxxxix, 124; Tho., xxi; —, lxxxi, lxxxii, 11, 69, 125; Admiral —, lxix; Capt. —, lxix.
- Wrightson, Albinia, 260; Georgiana, 260; Richard, 260, 261; William Battie, 260.
- Wriglesworth, Jos., 113.
- Wrigley, Ben., 52.
- Wyke, Alicia, 98, 109; Ann, 99, 104, 109; Anthony, cxlix, 59, 98, 99, 104, 106, 109, 178, 180; Hon. Anthony, 109; E. W., 232; Edward, 286; Edward Byam, cxlii, cxliv, cxlvii, cxlviii; Elizabeth Langford, 180; Elizabeth Mary, 179; Elizabeth Mary Langford, 59, 178, 180; George, lxxxii; Capt. George, lxxxiii; Margaret, 256, 257; Mich., clii; Octavia, 138; Sarah, 286; William Irish, cli; —, 179, 188, 256.
- Wylde, J. F., clix.
- Wyndham, Frances, 143, 149, 174; Tho., 143, 149; Thomas, 174.
- Wyne, William, 20, 40.
- Wynter, John, lviii.
- Wyott, Fra., 143; Hen., 143.
- Wyroll, Joan, 148; Joanna, 174; —, 148.
- Wythe, Philippa, 45.

## Y

- Yarbrand, —, 128.
- Yarburgh, Anne, 42; James, 42.
- Yate, Annabella Christiana, 207; Caroline Elizabeth, 207, 208; Rev. Henry Gorges Dobyns, 207, 208; Robert Gorges Dobyns, 207; Rev. Dr. —, 208.
- Yates, Elizabeth, cxii; John, 33, 34.
- Yeaman, John, 135.
- Yeamans, Elizabeth, 8, 150, 240, 242, 262; Elizabeth Rachel Ann, 8, 285, 286; Frances, 176; Henrietta, 9, 150; John, lxxv, lxxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxv, lxxix, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, xcii, xcvi, xcix, ci, civ, cix, cx, cxiv, cxx, 5, 9, 17, 35, 45, 47, 74, 96, 102, 114, 116, 123, 134, 150, 151, 203, 215, 262, 264; Capt. John, lxxvi; Hon. John, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxxi, 237; Lieut. John, lxx; Lieut. Jon., lxx; Mary, 96; Shute Shrimpton, cvii, cxiii, 210; William, lxxxix, lxxx, lxxxvi, lxxxix, xcvi, xcvi, xcvi, civ, 8, 22, 35, 114, 240, 241; —, lxxv, lxxxiii, lxxvii, lxxxix, 41, 285.
- Yewings, Agnes, 95; Anne, 95; Henry, 95.
- Yexly, John, lviii.
- Yille, Robert, cxv.
- York, Ambrose, lx, lxxvii, lxxx, lxxxvi, cx, 7, 229; Capt. Ambrose, lxxvi, lxxviii; Eliza, 230; Perrie, xcii; Thomas, lviii; —, Duke of, xx, xlvii.
- Young, Andrew, lviii; Antho., cxii; Edward, 171; Elizabeth, cx; H., lxix; Jane, 58, 60; John, 58, 60; Joshua, 140; Margaret, 14; Robert, 14; Dr. Sam., cx; Tho., lxxxix, lxxx, 45; William, cxiii, cxvi, cxix, cxx, cxxi, 71, 210, 217, 248; Dr. William, c, 229; Hon. William, cxix; Sir William, cxxiii, cxl, cxli, 58, 135; —, lxxxii, cviii, 14; Dr. —, xcvi, 128, 171; Vice-Admiral —, cxxiii.
- Yuille, Robert, 104, 244.

## Z

- Zeagers, Absolom, 205.



7

















